



PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS

A bulletin commenting on appropriate current news events, clarification of portions of the Journals and answers of a general nature to questions not found in the existing Journals.

PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS is published by America West Publishers, Inc. P.O. BOX 986 Tehachapi, CA. 93581. Subscription rate is \$20 per 13 issues or \$75 per 52 issues, First Class mailing. COPYRIGHT 1991 by America West Publishers, Inc. All rights reserved. Reproduction of this copyrighted material for private non-profit use is expressly encouraged, for commercial purposes it is strictly forbidden.

JANUARY 1991 VOLUME VI NUMBER 10

12/30/90 HATONN

TODAY'S WATCH

Salu. May we hold uppermost our Holy mission--in God's service toward balance and truth. Hatonn.

As you ponder points this day, let me ask that you consider some three aspects which may SEEM as nothing. However, as your administration pushes for power and control, you might overlook them in the confusion.

MORE RESERVES CALLED

Are you impressed that the "honor guard" marines are called up and being sent to Saudi Arabia--"the first time since 1906 such a thing has been done"? You aren't even in war; why would Bush and the Pentagon do such a thing? Why do you think the Military "Society" is a "PENTAGON"? You had better pay some closer attention. Do you think that those precision marching Marines are going to go save the cause in the Middle East? This is all hype and hoopla so that you blind lambs will miss the important points. You, further, do it during the Holiday Season so that ones are forced into patriotic frenzy to live with what you are allowing and know not how to stop.

You are dangerously close, now, to having a mandatory call for Executive Emergency Orders. While the attention is focused on distrac-

tors, more reserves have been called and will leave for Saudi Arabia within a couple of days. It is truly coming quickly for, even if there is no war, the mere calling up into active service, these reserves, will lock you into unending Executive Orders for Mr. Bush can leave the peace-keeping forces in action and the powers he will have assumed will require a full act of Congress to UNDO! This is where he is headed; he doesn't care about the war--JUST THE THREAT OF WAR. How could it be that this "wimpy man", as you ones called him, (just as you do DANGEROUS DAN Quayle) could prove so lethal? Because you-the-people had to be unsuspecting of that which was intended to come down on you--you are thusly into the trap before you realize that Mr. Bush is in no manner a "wimp". Neither will Quayle be. Quayle is just a "pretty face" now--but, if necessary, he can be programmed into as great a tyrant. You do not need a powerful PERSON in these slots because the one in the slot does NOT run the country! The shadow government rules the country and they come from the commissions, organizations and adviser categories whom most of you do not even know labels or titles.

Quayle becomes "perfect" for his job--now or later--for he has no opinion of his own and will do the party-line without thought or conscience. You stand on the very edge with one foot already into the

abyss. Mr. Bush is trying to get the job of power control prior to the Congress convening next week. You see, he has the advantage for this is the way Congress works: The Congress convenes and then takes another recess before calling to sessions for the regular session. This allows Bush and his cohorts to glean the information they need prior to session and make last minute changes or speed-up to the plans. If, in the interim for instance, you have a major incident (as you will), the President can invoke Emergency Regulations at any rate--and you are trapped, for they have you covered in several differing aspects. Mr. Bush can call Emergency Regulations and Executive Orders actions on the Economic Emergency front, he can call up another couple of thousand reserves and the same is MANDATORY on the "national defense" front--and/or war incidents that call to total alert or involvement on any number of fronts in the Middle East--including the actions between Israel and Palestine (they are setting it up right now--this day).

TAXES

"No new taxes?" Oh dear friends--this is primary, number one reason for setting the deadline date for war at January 15th. There will be an incredible "sur-tax" and it will be based on 1990's earnings and it will be too late for you sitting

ducks to do a single thing about it! This is why all industries are struggling along to hold employees until the first of the year--so that you can't claim loss or unemployment or any other defense to save your money, no matter how badly you may need it for your own survival.

I would hope that the ones in my close circle will act on Monday. I realize that it is New Year's Eve--**BUT IT IS YOUR LAST OPPORTUNITY TO COME INTO ANY TYPE OF SHELTER FROM PRIOR ARRANGEMENTS!** George, I know not how to stress this firmly enough for those who sit on their funds. It would be better to transfer them to an Institute or business investment and then recover the funds later than to simply sit and wait--for I promise you this: the government will find the "middle man"--who pays the bills--(and now can't) and they (government) will have enough power, in fact, to go for the ones who still have ANY money at all!

Get all accounts **OVERDRAWN** and into security before midnight Monday, if you do nothing else all the whole day! Get the funds **MOVING!** Check into "purchasing" services, commodities from all corporations in which you would be doing business--**NOW!** There is no sum too small! Move it out--savings will ultimately be confiscated.

JAPAN

Japanese lawmakers have denied further support to the Middle East and now Kaifu is in his last struggle to rally further support for the U.S. The Japanese parliament is beyond "angry" because not only has Japan been placed in an awkward position but the cost of their fuel has risen astronomically when

they had no problem at all prior to Mr. Bush's insane move. The world is with Mr. Bush's U.S.? **NO, THEY ARE NOT!** You have now run every nation in the world into incredible extra debt and expense and made the cost of oil so high in the nations that the countries must go into further debt to the World Bank (Banker's Cartel Trilateral Commission) just to keep the countries functioning in any basic manner what-so-ever. Now you plan to pull them into economic destruction by way of **WAR!** Can you not see how the plan has and is working to the evil perfection? Plus, if pushed into war, you get rid of the only defense you have, as a nation--your military commands. **SATAN PLAYS A WICKED HAND OF POKER, DEAR ONES! AND FURTHER, THERE WILL BE NO MERCY--HE WILL PICK UP THE CHIPS AND CASH THEM IN AND YOU WILL PAY FOR THE CHIPS IN ADDITION TO ALL THE EXPENSES INVOLVED IN HOLDING THE "GAME".** **DOOMY/GLOOMY Hatonn?** Yes, indeed--I have pleaded with you for two years to wake up and smell the coffee and burning toast and you throw rocks, guns and knives at the "alarm clock". Will I say "I told you so"? Probably! But I would far rather you open your eyes and then we can stand together and say, "Look, **WE DID IT! WE SAVED OUR CONSTITUTION AND OUR NATION!**" In the process of doing this for self in this nation--you can pull the whole of the world back into security!

I suggest, Oberli and GG, that you consider setting up another resource or two with fiscal year ends in Spring or whenever--then move all funds out and into their safety net within the next very short period of weeks. The important thing is to get funding out of the confiscation situation and then move it out and into various operations of full and legal service

prior to announcement of sur-tax. Gold held as collateral against notes will be the last confiscated for it will be considered collateral and therefore will not be considered personal property! Ponder this point carefully--**AND QUICKLY (LIKE WITHIN THE NEXT HALF HOUR!)**. It is not too late to make calls this day and tomorrow if you begin to act instantly! If you ones cannot turn into the helping of your brothers **NOW--then WHEN?** Will you wait for action until the horses are gone, stolen and/or shot?

By the ending of 1991, dearly beloved, ones will be pathetically wallowing in self-pity and blaming you that **THEY** did not know! So be it--be gentle and firm and always remind every **ONE** that it is never **TOO LATE--UNTO THE TWELFTH HOUR!** Do not allow the wasting of your time for you have none to spare.

What do I suggest for immediate action--like today? If ones are in "trusts", CD's etc, they might consider making "revokable" exchanges on Monday and then as quickly as possible take care of dissolving the "public" resources which are there for the confiscation as with treasure maps **AT THE VERY EARLIEST POSSIBLE MOMENT FOR DOING BUSINESS.**

The administration will act immediately upon calling into play, the regulations. So, you who have tarried--prepare for a mere few hours before action is taken--**IT IS FOR THIS MOVE BY ADMINISTRATION THAT THE FRACAS IN THE MIDDLE EAST BEARS NO CURRENT, SEEMINGLY, POSSIBILITY OF SETTLEMENT! YOU ARE IN THE NET LIKE FISH AND FEW WILL "GET AWAY"!**

Won't this place our people in jeopardy? They are already shot at; why do you concern yourself?

But, in fact--NO, it won't because there will never be the slightest illegal or immoral act from this place! This is WHY all the lessons in so many myriad of subject matter and instructions for the proper functioning of the various plans to assist you in taking actions best suited for the best manner of getting through this mess. No, you will not go without the passage--but this way, some can at least MAKE THE PASSAGE.

I repeat--on the FIRST DAY OF JANUARY--ALL your savings, bank accounts and gleanings from the past which have already been taxed--CAN BE TAXED AGAIN--AN WILL BE!

Further attention: You can tell by the additional insane spending and give-aways--the incredible expenditures, that the Fed's have absolutely no intent of ever having a monetary system--again--which functions as anything you have ever known. If they can't pull off total destruction through one route they will use alternative plans. They have a backup plan for wiping out all currency and that must follow collapse in total to be effective.

I WOULD CONSIDER THIS THE ELEVENTH HOUR CALL, FRIENDS--FOR THE NOOSE PULLING IS AT HAND AND SATAN HAS HIS HANDS ON THE OPEN CONTROLS! How many will listen? Few! How many will act? Fewer! But, precious brothers, you will have fulfilled your service in honor. So be it.

WHAT OF THE ROYAL KUWAITI SABAH'S?

In closing this current events portion, please consider another point being thrust at you--in behalf of those poor, suffering, displaced Kuwaiti Royalty living in the most luxurious facilities in the Middle East--and, that is VERY luxurious

indeed! What does the Emir say? "We are able to continue to live in this luxury because we prepared! We took the money OUT OF KUWAIT AND TRANSFERRED IT OUT OF THE COUNTRY!" That should tell you ALL YOU NEED TO KNOW!

Close this portion please. Take if off the equipment and turn it over to Oberli and after you monitor it please return to the board for we need to respond to "New Zealand". I have a lot to say in regards to New Zealand and our precious friends down under. The Naval facilities are still intact and have been fully functional since the Falkland's catastrophe. The ships within the installation were removed and lost to the Cosmo-spheres but they have had all these interim years to rebuild and have done so. I shall respond to the inquiries for the questions come with such helpless inability to "be heard". Truth is going to start "falling" all over mankind--very shortly, we shall simply have to take the sequence as best we can until man begins to see for there shall never be force involved--that is the way of God.

Hatonn to stand-by. Saalome'

12/30/90 HATONN

PLEIADES CONNECTIONS AND OTHER THINGS

I can't turn to Cosmic connections without continuing to inform you of that which is REALLY going on on your own planet. Why? Because the two subjects are so integrated and intermeshed that there is no actual way for separation. One cannot be discussed without need of the information borne by the other.

MISLEADING B-S!

I ask that you use wisdom because the misinformation and sedatives will pour forth as never before as

ones defend the lies they have already projected, the false speakers who have led them down the "primrose" path and the egos are unable to bear "being incorrect". YOU will have to become the discerning receiver! Example? OK:

Received by Dean S.

QUOTE:

Dean S. of Thornton, CO has received information from another channel that indicates Russia is controlling our weather, causing the extreme cold, and that the Russians are planning an attack against America. Could you provide any insight into the validity of this information?

REPLY:

Good morning, we are Andomus. We will attempt to respond to your inquiry.

We hesitate to say any entity is incorrect in the information they receive, however, for any channel, the present one included, there is always the chance of the information being distorted or not fully understood, therefore, it is always wise to evaluate any information carefully, logically, and intuitively as well.

With respect to the ability of the Russians to control the weather, we do not find that technology present upon Earth as yet. While the capability exists for it to be done, humans have not yet acquired the expertise of how to do it. Logically, your test of whether it is true or not would be to evaluate the weather in Russia. If they have the ability to control weather, would their own climate not be warm and balmy, with sufficient rainfall to generate untold bushels of wheat, beets, corn, and other necessary staples? Instead, you find the Russians are experiencing cold nearly as extreme as your own. The Rus-

sian economy can barely withstand such cold. Given that, would they not reduce their own suffering had they the ability to do so?

With respect to the probability of an attack upon the United States by Russians, let us again examine the facts from a logical viewpoint. Russia has extended the olive branch of peace to the United States. Was this done as a guise to throw Americans off their guard? Or was it a realization by Russian management that they could ill afford a war with the United States and it would be better to extend hands of peace toward the United States in an effort to assure that America would not attack THEM? The latter case is, in fact, true.

Internal turmoil within Russia, at present is so great, due to the attempt by Gorbachev to change the various States within Russia into capitalism rather than communism, that there are questions as to whether HE will survive. People are literally starving due to inefficiencies throughout the country, as well as a select few attempting to become wealthy over this conversion. Times with Russia at large, are most trying. You will see many thousands starve to death this winter simply because distribution of food is not being done properly. You will see much internal strife within Russia, but we do not, at present, see that internal strife spilling over into an attack on any other nation, most especially, America.

People will indeed push themselves to war within Russia, but it will be a war for distribution of the necessities of life rather than a war of aggression against any other nation. You cannot ask hungry people to attack a nation thousands of miles away when the needs are so great within your own back yard.

We hope this provides the insight you desired. Our blessings upon you this day, as all others. Peace

be with you.

Thank you very much. Do you have any other information for me this morning?

No, we know you are preparing for your departure, therefore, we will leave you to the many tasks you have to perform.

OK, thank you very much.

END QUOTE

I am Gyeorgos Ceres Hatonn in total service unto the Lighted Source of Creation--with one intent: to bring TRUTH as commanded by God within The Creation. By the way, one of the many labels for God-the-Deity, in your languages--is ATON. Guess what!!! I serve ONLY TRUTH, THE WORD AND THE LIFE!

WHO MIGHT THIS "WE" BE? ANDOMUS? I THINK NOT! I DO FIND THE ENERGY PROJECTING AS MUCH--I DO NOT FIND IT LISTED IN THE BOOK OF LIGHTED SERVANTS.

This scribe is NOT A "CHANNEL" as you ones have turned into the utilization of the term, so I suggest that the "channel" is not distorting the information nor does the "channel" misunderstand--she understands not at all! The information is MINE--and let there be no misunderstanding of this matter.

The Russians have complete ability to control storm systems and atmospheric flow currents. So does the U.S. if you could only get out into space with your toys. However, the Russians keep you out of the space in which to play your games effectively. You do have input but it is limited by the inability to function from far enough out in your atmosphere to facilitate control.

Why would the Russians wish to

control their own weather to make it balmy and warm? They function very well in that which they have and at some point the hope is to utilize YOURS. You think they need this to grow more wheat, staples, etc.? Come now--you who claim to be Andomus--the Russians have abundance of food rotting in the fields for lack of harvest hands refusing to pick it up. Grain is wasted by the multiple of tons in the fields for lack of harvest--where have you been, Andomus???? In addition, it is not the "cold" the Russian economy cannot stand, as you have worded the advice. Would they reduce their own suffering? No--the Elite who would control your planet do not concern with relieving suffering--they increase suffering so that the helpless come into slavery and total ability to control. The point is to reduce world population and some frozen bodies only help in their cause, pull world sympathy and glean more for the Elitists.

Extend hands of peace across the oceans to the U.S.? Please, one of you here, make sure the cartoon is included in this portion for it speaks untold truth! (See last page) Wherein Andomus' speaker says "The latter case is, in fact, true," IT IS NOT TRUE AND I SHALL BE MOST HAPPY TO CONFRONT THIS ANDOMUS (WHOEVER "THEY" ARE) PERSONALLY--THROUGH "THEIR" "CHANNEL".

The reference to internal turmoil within Russia is correct--the "reason for the turmoil" is total fabrication and foolish speculation and if you see no "spilling over into an attack on any other nation, most especially, America", you are indeed deceiving of your precious receiver and audience who depend upon your truth. Does Russia want war? No! Most certainly not--they would prefer to take the world without conflict--BUT THEY CONTROL SPACE AND WAR IS NOT THE POINT IN

ATTENTION--WAR IS SIMPLY NOT THEIR PRIORITY AT THIS TIME! IN FACT, IT WILL BE BECAUSE OF THIS POWER-STICK THAT YOU MAY SQUEAK BY WITHOUT A CONFLAGRATION, IF AT ALL. DO YOU ACTUALLY BELIEVE MR. GORBACHEV SENT AN AMBASSADOR TO MR. BUSH DAY BEFORE YESTERDAY TO DELIVER LOVE NOTES AND ROSES?

Now for the most ludicrous and truthful statement of the above quotation. You simply have the nations confused. Yes there will be turmoil and revolution attempts within Russia. But surely you jest about foreign conflict. In the U.S. you have over 3 million homeless people--hungry and unable to find work or shelter and yet, YOU SEND YOUR PEOPLE "TO ATTACK A NATION THOUSANDS OF MILES AWAY WHEN THE NEEDS ARE SO GREAT WITHIN YOUR OWN BACK YARD."!!!! So be it and selah!

The above is exactly the type of misinformation and distraction of which I so frequently speak. Why do these ones not ever test me in truth of personal contact? Because you ones accept the BS and go back to sleep within the lies. Believe that which you will--but the awakening into TRUTH is upon you and it is this type of sedative which will get you destroyed. The entire document is one of that which the Earth-bound human desires the scenario to be--NOT THAT WHICH IS! You readers believe whichever you wish--it makes no difference to Hatonn other than that I am sent forth to assist as many of you humans as will accept our presence--I ASSURE YOU--YOU WILL FINALLY COME INTO SEEING HATONN--YOU WILL NEVER COME INTO SEEING ANDOMUS!

POINT OF CLUES INTO THAT

TRUTH: NOT ONLY DID "ANDOMUS" ("WE") NOT IDENTIFY SELF--BUT MORE IMPORTANT--THE "CHANNEL" DID NOT INQUIRE! SO BE IT! "'We' hesitate to say any entity is incorrect in the information they receive..." How dare you come with information without daring to confront, test and SAY RIGHT OUT FRONT AND AT THE TOP OF YOUR LUNGS--YOU ARE INCORRECT--IF, IN FACT, THE POINT IS ACTUALLY INCORRECT? You know very well my projections are totally correct and in truth and you mislead your blind followers by your insidious facade of authority.

Oh, but Hatonn--you offend! I CERTAINLY DO HOPE SO!

WHILE I AM AT IT

Here is another one: This from one Prof. Dr. J.A. Carpentier de Gourdon. And if you believe that, you are already misled.

QUOTE:

Dear Ms. Stevens:

We are responding to your message and catalogue of publications that we received earlier this year, entitled "Red Alert" and introducing writings credited to certain Extraterrestrial Entities which carry Egyptian or Samskritic names.

(Editor's note: we have reproduced the letter accurately without attempting corrections.)

We wished to tell you that we have for years written and lectured in academic forums on the subject of Extraterrestrial visitors in the past and present whom we have been given to watch in various, well documented circumstances during our ten years of stay in India--whose ancient history is replete with symbolism related to the presence of these-outer-space beings.

The Maharajas of India, who quests we were on numerous occasions, claim-descent from those alien cosmonauts and maintain traditional-genealogies that go back all the way to "the Sun" (Moon or Stars), thousands of years in the past.

We would like to present all this information to you if you would take the trouble to come and visit us at our Boulder-Headquarters--where thousands of records and archives--document our Mission of Service to Mankind pursued throughout the world since over forty-five years, at the highest levels-of government and academia. Our collaboration could be extremely-beneficial-mutually....but you must strive to make your communications more balanced and credible, because we are sure you must be aware of the considerable skepticism-aroused by your allegations that Jesus Christ and Judas Iskarioth--among other extra-terrestrials--are radioing--information about what really happened to them. That sort of "New Age" mythology--does not attract-serious thinkers and students of the so-called "UFO" issue and casts doubts (on the reliability of your inspiration). It is also highly-questionable that the "Commander in chief of the Earth Project-transition, Intergalactic-Federation-Fleet etc...etc..." is so concerned about defending the U.S. Constitution against encroachments--by internationalists--who are working to unify the world,--since the latter goal should be highly favored by the Extra-terrestrials. The struggle against: "One World Order"--in this country mostly interests some rather-benighted-fundamentalists--who misinterpret the message of "the Gospel" and confuse nationalism--with Christianity. These issues shouldn't concern those genuinely interested--in working in unison with our Extra-terrestrial-Initiators and it is critical--to your effectiveness--that you should eliminate from your writings--all these

things-that detract from the real message.

We are engaged in a work-arrived at the paroxysm of its development-and alone able to denounce all the errors of-Rights against Rights-which divide all and everything.

We look forward to your response and encourage you to come and peruse our thousands of documents, of which the enclosed papers are only a very small sample. Together we can coordinate our action and establish a common program of action and publication.

As we already mentioned, during our ten years of stay in India we lectured on all aspects of knowledge and particularly on the subject of Extra-terrestrials in over sixty universities, including the five national Institutes of technology.

With best regards, Yours Sincerely, J.H. Carpentier de Gourdon.

To Establish the World Center of Esology
Dr. Marquis J.A. Carpentier de Gourdon
and Vte Come A. Carpentier de Gourdon

END QUOTING

I do wish we had time and space available to publish the rest of the informative, clarified and simplified gleanings from all those thousands of documents so allow me to print just a few paragraphs from the attachments. Please know that the material was both double and single underlined and therefore we cannot take the time to do justice to the material as to "stressing" of intent as they have done:

QUOTE:

LET US GO BACK TO THE FUNDAMENTAL CAUSE OF THE EVIL AND ALL EVILS OF

THE MODERN WORLD...IN WHAT IS ETERNAL AND ESSENTIAL-IN THE ORDER OF COSMIC SCIENCE AND CONSCIOUSNESS-DIVINE-OF UNIVERSAL LIFE-LED IN THE RYTHM OF PERPETUAL-MOTION-ENERGETIC-IN A CHAIN-IN THE INFINITE OF BIOLOGICAL TRANSMUTATIONS.

IT BELONGS-TO US-TO INSIST-THAT: THE KING OF "RESPECTABLE-LEGITIMACY" IS-HE WHO RULES IN: UNCONDITIONAL OBEDIENCE TO THE IMPERATIVES OF THE NATURAL LAW-OF COSMIC SCIENCE AND CONSCIOUSNESS-SPRINGING FROM THE GALACTIC BRAINS, THE GENERATOR-RULER OF THE COSMIC LAWS-OF THE ORDER OF THE UNIVERSE.

HE-THEN-BECOMES THE INDISPUTABLE-LEADER-BELOVED OF HIS PEOPLE RULED IN ALL EQUITY OF DIVINE JUSTICE OF COSMIC SCIENCE AND CONSCIOUSNESS, THE PURE-EXPRESSION-OF THE SUPREME REALITY--WHENCE-COMES-SUPREME JUDG-MENT...IN ALL REALMS OF THE SPIRIT, GENERATOR, RULER OF ALL LIFE DESERVING OF THE NAME...

UNDER THE RULE OF RIGHT AGAINST RIGHTS OF COUNTER-EDUCATION, WE ARE AT THE ANTIPODS OF TRUTH-UNDER THE LAWS OF RIGHTS WHICH ALL REFER FROM JACOB-CALLED: "ISRAEL"-BY THE EXTRA-TERRESTRIAL ANGEL, ONE OF OUR INITIATORS ON THIS EARTH-COME: TO TEST HIM AND LEFT LAME-IN BODY AND SOUL-AFTER HIS ALL NIGHT STRUGGLE -- PURSUED TILL DAWN...ISRAEL BECAME: THE CRIMINAL DETRACTOR OF THE GREAT ABRAHAMIC TRADITION-

WHICH-JESUS HAD THE MISSION TO RESTORE...THAT ABORTED MISSION-LED HIM TO BE NAILED ON THE INFAMING TAU OF MARTYRDOM--THE ABRAHAMIC TRADITION IS SINCE LOST BY THE FACT THAT OUR CHURCH--ABUSIVELY-CALLED: "CATHOLIC": FROM "CATHOS": PURE AND = "OLIKOS": UNIVERSAL--AND ARMED WITH THE RIGHTS OF JACOB ISRAEL: "STRONG AGAINST GOD", RIGHTS DECLARED

.....THE COMMUNIONISM OF JESUS CHRIST OF THE UNIQUE PRINCIPLE CONNECTS WITH AND SYNTHESIZES THE WISDOM IN ETERNAL, ABSOLUTE VALUE OF CONSUMMATE ART WHICH OUTFLOWS FROM THE VALUES ENSHRINED IN THE WORD "NOETIC SCIENCE" (SCIENCE OF THE SPIRIT) WHOSE INSTITUTE COMMANDED OUR EFFORTS IN THE USA (AND MORE DOCUMENTS ENCLOSED).

FROM THE PRESENT DOCUMENT ELABORATED WITH ALL THE ATTENTION REQUIRED BY THE AUTHOR, FULLY SURPRISINGLY DESIROUS OF CAPTURING THE DIVINE MESSAGE PASSIONATELY SOUGHT FROM THE GALACTIC BRAINS, WE LEARN THAT NOTHING IS SEPARABLE IN THE UNIVERSE OF COSMIC SCIENCE AND CONSCIOUSNESS AS ALL THINGS ARE INTER-RELATED.

THE CEREBRAL AND CRYSTALLINE COMPUTERS ARE INTIMATELY PENETRATED WITH THE RYTHM OF PERPETUAL MOTION WITH THE TELEPATHIC CHARACTER OF VIBRATORY COMMUNICATIONS OF EMANATIONS OF THE SPIRITUAL ORDER IN

ABSOLUTE VALUE WHICH IS THAT OF COSMIC PHENOMENAL REALITY WHILE NOTHING, ABSOLUTELY NOTHING IS SEPARABLE IN THE UNIVERSE MOVED BY PERPETUAL SPIRALIC MOTION, LET US SAY IT AGAIN.....

.....Such is the Sublime, Unique law which clarifies the past and the future as well as the present, the visible as well as the invisible; the ponderable as well as the imponderable: the inaudible as well as the audible, the mineral world as well as the organic world.

END QUOTING FOR I SIMPLY CANNOT STAND TO GO ON FOR FOUR FULL PAGES, OF THE THOUSANDS, OF ENLIGHTENING INFORMATION.

I am confident that we are all most appreciative of the good Professor Doctor for this amazing bit of clear and specific thought on this subject—whatever it might have been or will ever be! If there is anything needed in this world it is this kind of concise, succinct explanation of life and truth! But while you dally with the speculation of ulterior motives regarding a space commander suggesting you save your Constitution—I suggest you **SAVE YOUR CONSTITUTION FIRST AND THEN ATTEND THE GOOD DOCTOR'S CLEAR AND CONCISE METHOD OF ATTAINING PERFECTION AND INTERRELATION WITH EXTRA-TERRESTRIALS!**

Well, Dharma, we are out of time before I get to the important information for you ones this day.

CONSCIENTIOUS OBJECTORS

For ones of you who ask about this information—we have some! Contact America West—for referral (we aren't really in the "business") or go straight to Rev. Albert G. Cohen, 696 S. Madison Avenue, Pasadena, CA 91106 (818) 796-

2951, and I suggest you act promptly because if you act "out of proper sequence" you will be "stuck". Mr. Cohen will refer you to CCCO-Western Region, PO Box 42249, San Francisco, CA 94142 (415) 474-3002 (10am-4pm).

More urgent and important information comes to us from another valued resource regarding the Constitutional Convention and Fact Sheet regarding same. Please either reprint it herein or forward with Express.

We are out of time for this sitting. Thank you.

THE PHOENIX JOURNALS:

Sipapu Odyssey
And They Called His Name Immanuel, I Am Sananda
Space Gate
Spiral To Economic Disaster
From Here To Armageddon
Survival Is Only Ten Feet From Hell
The Rainbow Masters
AIDS, The Last Great Plague
Satan's Drummers
Privacy In a Fishbowl
Cry of The Phoenix
Crucifixion of The Phoenix
Skeletons In The Closet
R.R.P.P.*
*Rape, Ravage, Pillage and Plunder of the Phoenix
Rape of The Constitution
You Can Slay The Dragon
The Naked Phoenix
Blood And Ashes
Firestorm In Babylon
The Mossad Connection
Creation, The Sacred Universe
Pleiades Connection, Return Of The Phoenix
The Phoenix Express Vol's I & II (\$15)
The Phoenix Express Vol's III & IV (\$15)

The price is \$10 per JOURNAL, (EXCEPTING EX-PRESS) 10% discount on orders of 4 or more. California residents add 6.75% sales tax. Add shipping, UPS \$3.25 and \$1.00 each additional or U.S. Mail \$2.00 for first title and \$1.00 each additional.

Write for Quantity Discount.

Available from America West or your Local Distributor.

Express is \$20 per 13 issues (including back issues for the period) or \$75 per 52 issues.

Send orders and Payments to: America West Distributors, P.O. Box 986 Tehachapi, CA. 93581.

For credit card orders Telephone 1 800 729-4131.

Dear Friends:

We are very pleased to announce that George Green, publisher of the PhoenixJournals, will be a guest speaker at the Global Sciences Conference that is being held in Orlando, Florida on January 31 through February 3, 1991. George will be speaking on the very latest information from the extra-terrestrials concerning our nation and planetary situation. There will be a workshop scheduled with George where specific details will be carefully outlined. All in attendance will be both shocked and fascinated. For details: CALL 303/452-9300.

OUR NEWEST JOURNALS

PLEIADES CONNECTION, RETURN OF THE PHOENIX
By Hatonn

This Journal continues the practice of keeping you updated on major world events while giving you much other information about many topics.

You can learn the truth about the origins of humans upon this planet, our purposes here and why the truth has been hidden from us.

We have help to overcome all of our major difficulties IF we will return to living under the Laws of Creation and God.

Many other topics are covered,

such as types of dwellings best for our use from now on (patterned after Pleiadian dwellings). - Future Revelations and Earth changes - The Constitution of the United Nations Industrial Development Organization under which Pres. Bush is operating our country instead of the Constitution of the United States - What **TRUE** love is - Spacecraft -Types of metal used in them - About 666 and its significance - How the planet Venus got into our solar system and details about its surface (not as some have told us) - The danger of certain comets in our past and immediate future - The truth about robotoids

as our world leaders and MUCH, MUCH MORE.

Dear Friends:

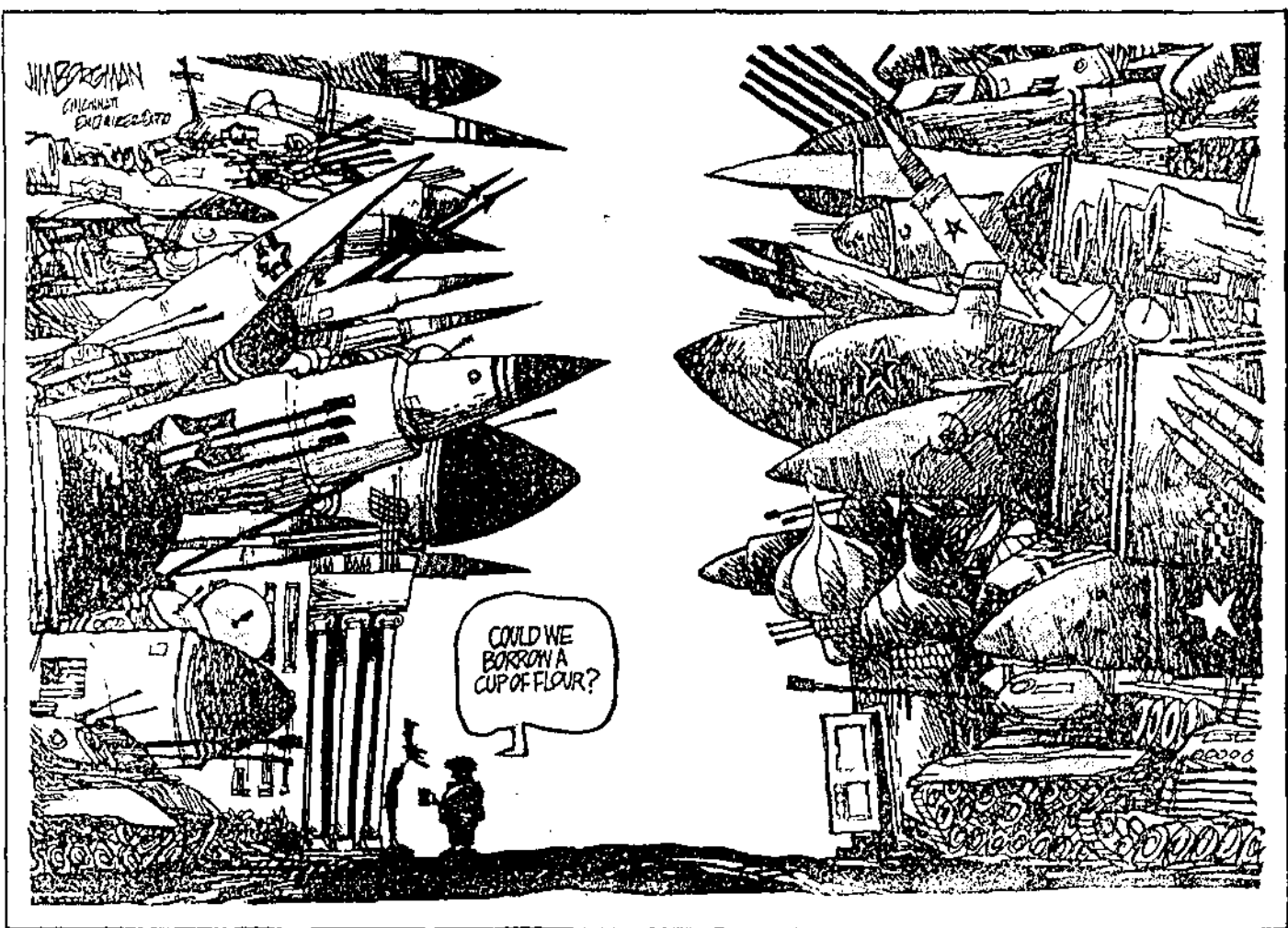
We are very pleased to announce that George Green, publisher of the Phoenix Journals, will be a guest speaker at the Global Sciences Conference that is being held in Orlando, Florida on January 31 through February 3, 1991. George will be speaking on the very latest information from the extra-terrestrials concerning our nation and planetary situation. There will be a workshop scheduled with George where specific details will be care-

fully outlined. All in attendance will be both shocked and fascinated. For details: CALL 303/452-9300.

Whoever would overthrow the liberty of a nation must begin by subduing the freeness of speech.

HAVE YOUR LOCAL LIBRARY ORDER THE PHOENIX JOURNALS.

TRUTH WILL SET YOU FREE



CONSTITUTIONAL CONVENTION FACT SHEET

THREE STATES HAVE RESCINDED

1. FLORIDA, ALABAMA AND LOUISIANA have rescinded their calls for a Constitutional Convention. This leaves the U.S. 5 states away from the required 34.

CONVENTION TRIED IN 1976

2. A NEW CONSTITUTION called a Constitution for the Newstates of America was financed by the Rockefeller Foundation and published in 1974. Nelson Rockefeller, then president of the U.S. Senate, engineered the introduction of HCR 28 calling for an unlimited convention in 1976. Public opposition defeated this effort and convention backers went back to the states promoting a limited convention which we are facing now.

THE NEWSTATES CONSTITUTION'S ASSAULT ON THE BILL OF RIGHTS

3. GUNS - Article I - B Sec. 8 states "bearing of arms shall be confined to the police, members of the armed forces, and those licensed under law."
4. RELIGION - Article I - A Sec. 8 states "The practice of religion shall be privileged" Religious freedom would no longer be a right.
5. JURY TRIAL - Article VIII states that the judge decides if there is to be a jury.
6. SPEECH - Article I - A Sec. 1 states "Freedom of expression shall not be abridged except in declared emergency."

OTHER DANGERS

7. FARMS - Rexford Tugwell, the lead author of the Newstates Constitution said that private ownership of farms had not proved good for society.
8. DEPRESSION - Sen. Nancy Kassebaum's Committee on the Constitutional System says, they want to wait until the U.S. is in a 1929 type depression to call a convention because only then would the public accept the radical changes they want, so by passing another convention call or by not rescinding and moving them another state away from their goal we are encouraging them to force a depression on us.
9. SCHOOLS - Article I - A Sec. 11 says that free education would only be for those that pass appropriate tests.
10. ENTIRELY NEW CONSTITUTION PROMOTED - Henry Hazlitt an advisor to Jim Davidson's National Taxpayer's Union has called for an "entirely new constitution" in his book A New Constitution Now.
11. Sen. Nancy Kassebaum's group, The Committee on the Constitutional System is on record as wanting to use a convention to change the U.S. to a PARLIAMENTARY GOVERNMENT.

THE END OF THE STATE LEGISLATURES

12. STATES TO BE ABOLISHED - Under a GSA plan the 50 states will be abolished as specified in Article 2 of the Newstates Constitution and absorbed into 10 new states.

NO NEED FOR A BALANCED BUDGET AMENDMENT

13. GRAMM-RUDMAN - When this push for a balanced budget amendment started in the 1970's we did not have Gramm-Rudman.
14. GOVERNMENT WASTE - The Grace Commission Report identified enough government waste to more than eliminate the federal deficit.
15. LOOPHOLES - All balanced budget amendments proposed by Congress have been designed to be bypassed in case of emergencies such as war.
16. THE 10th AMENDMENT prohibits the federal government from being involved in anything not specified by the constitution and if even partially enforced would prove to be the desired balanced budget amendment.
17. LAWS IGNORED- Some argue that a constitutional amendment is needed because a law can be ignored. They miss the fact that the existence of foreign aid requires that the 10th Amendment be ignored.
18. LAWS REPEALED - Some argue that a constitutional amendment is need because a law can be repealed. Prohibition was a constitutional amendment and it was repealed.

CONGRESS HAS NO OPTION AFTER THE 34TH CALL

19. NO OPTION - Some argue that the states must pressure Congress into passing it's own amendment by making the 34th call. But Article V reads Congress "shall call" a convention when two-thirds of the states petition.

LIMITED CONVENTION NOT LIKELY

20. THE AMERICAN BAR ASSOCIATION Con Con study states "neither the language nor the history of Article V reveals an intention to prohibit another general convention."
21. A FARCE - Senator Orin Hatch told Congress that a convention limited to one amendment would be "a farce."
22. PACKAGE OF AMENDMENTS - The Committee on the Constitutional System stated in a press conference that it has a package of amendments ready if an unlimited convention should be held.
23. COMPETITION - There are a number of issues for which states have called for a convention. Their backers will all want to get in on the balanced budget convention if it is held.

STATE LEGISLATURES CAN BE BYPASSED

24. RATIFICATION - Article V gives Congress the power to bypass the state legislatures in favor of state ratifying conventions.

CON CON STRATEGY OUTLINE

11/28/89

1. Monitor the States by telephone

- * a. Recruit a 6-man national monitoring team
- b. Construct the state status chart for 1990
- c. Recruit 6-man monitoring teams for each state beginning with Kentucky and Virginia
- d. Telephone each state twice weekly
- e. Check opening and closing dates of session. Monitor for calling of special sessions
- f. Check each House to see if any Con Con resolution has been introduced
- g. Check to see if governor has to sign resolutions
- h. Check if hearings are planned or have been announced
- i. Check bill status
- * j. Get committed head count
- * k. Get floor head count
- * l. Order rosters for House and Senate
- * m. Order committee rosters for House and Senate
- n. Order House and Senate rules
- o. Order state constitution
- p. Order copies of resolutions
- q. Order roll calls
- r. Order witness lists
- s. Order testimony

2. Lobbying

- a. Mail lobbying materials to legislators homes
- b. Follow up mailing with phone calls
- c. Use petitions if necessary
- d. Lobby leadership of both houses
- e. Lobby sponsors and cosponsors of Con Con calls
- f. Lobby in person particularly at time of hearings. At least one member of the 6 man team should be in the state capital
- * g. Recruit sponsors and cosponsors for resolutions to rescind in both houses. Check with the clerk to see if there is a form of resolution or memorial that can be used to rescind Con Con calls but does not have to be signed by the governor
- h. Lobby those legislators as indicated by the head count
- i. Testify at hearings
- j. Lobby governor if necessary

3. Petitioning

- a. Door to door distribution of petitions is our most powerful weapon but it is also the most expensive and is not always needed
Petitioning was the difference in Florida, the first state to rescind
Petitioning was not used in Alabama, the second state to rescind
- b. A head count and lobbying should precede petitioning and may be enough
- c. If the head count is close, limit petitioning to swing votes
- d. The use of petitioning depends on the availability of funding for printing

4. Testify at hearings

- a. You will be provided with material tailored to your state from which to testify
- b. Be able to deliver the bulk of your testimony without reading verbatim
- c. Dress in business attire
- d. If possible coordinate testimony with other witnesses
- e. Be prepared to answer questions from legislators
- f. Leave a written copy of your testimony with the committee if you choose
- g. Distribute materials on committees desks before hearings if you choose
- h. Recruit members if the speakers bureau or experts from headquarters to testify

5. Organize telephone chains to

- * a. Make head counts
- b. Lobby
- * c. Call political talk shows

Those participating in head counts and lobbying must be available during business hours

6. Media

- * a. Send letters to the editors of local print media
- * b. Use the phone chain to support each others statements on political call in shows
- c. Give your views on public access TV

7. Work with other groups that support our stand on the Con Con

- a. Some of these groups are Eagle Forum, American Legion, VFW, AARP, AFL-CIO, Common Cause, ACLU and a number of church groups including the church of Scientology which is very effective
- b. Canvas the chapters for members who belong to these groups
- c. Contact these groups to make sure they know when hearings are scheduled and coordinate your testimony.
- d. Remember that in general conservative groups are for a balanced budget Con Con and liberal groups are against it. In Connecticut the National Organization for Women was handing out Phyllis Schaly's Con Con letter

8. Funding

This plan is designed so that each team member can fund his own operation except for petitions; the more expensive literature and possibly phone bills of the national monitoring team

Possible sources of funding are:

- a. Coordinator solicit contributions from business men and professionals
- b. Chapter level people can ask for donations as follow up after petitioning businessmen
- c. Chapter members can sell retail items such as candy or items manufactured by other members
- d. Coordinators should receive, record, distribute and account to headquarters for all funds generated

*Foundations of the whole strategy



PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS

A bulletin commenting on appropriate current news events, clarification of portions of the Journals and answers of a general nature to questions not found in the existing Journals.

PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS is published by America West Publishers, Inc. P.O. BOX 986 Tehachapi, CA. 93581. Subscription rate is \$20 per 13 issues or \$75 per 52 issues, First Class mailing. COPYRIGHT 1991 by America West Publishers, Inc. All rights reserved. Reproduction of this copyrighted material for private non-profit use is expressly encouraged, for commercial purposes it is strictly forbidden.

JANUARY 1991 VOLUME VI NUMBER 11

1/1/90 HATONN

TODAY'S WATCH

Hatonn present and in service. We will first look at some "what if's" and "do you suppose?".

We are ridiculed, threatened and spat upon for saying that there is great control (from Earthman) of "natural" events. I am going to later have some rather eye-opening material which shall undoubtedly get us into deeper controversy. I would ask, however, that before YOU pick up a stone to throw, that you look carefully and thoughtfully at circumstances before your noses.

GORBY/JAPAN--AND EARTHQUAKES?

What could they possibly have in common? Lots! Japan and the Soviet Union have recently been having great and in-depth negotiations for exchange of opportunities for yen. Joint ventures, etc. This is perceived to weaken the position of Mr. Bush's administration, the Banking Cartel and "Western" strongholds. The U.S. has warned Japan to cease and desist--or else! What or else? Well, the U.S., UN and/or anything else has nothing to compare with that which the Soviet Union can control. And they just placed their shake, rattle and roll where their mouth is.

Mr. Gorbachev told the Japanese, "Not to worry!" about the U.S.

threats and rumblings against peace and actual world prosperity--the Soviets simply proved beyond a shadow of a doubt that they have "bigger guns".

The Soviets positioned five--count them--five Cosmospheres over Japan in an around Tokyo and each one simply gave a nice light beam blast to some little teetery fault lines. The biggest was only around a bit above five points--but the point was made--right on the stopwatch signal for demonstration. Now, *isn't it remarkable that there will now be a very high business meeting and conference between Mr. Kaifu and Mr. Gorbachev???? Further, after all these years, there is also to be a meeting between Mr. Gorbachev and the South Korean leader over business matters and the pulling down of the dividing fence.*

STORMS/FLOODS AND OTHER NITTY GRITTY

Isn't it, further, strange that another dastardly Siberian storm front was headed directly for California--Mr. Gorbachev sent a "love note" to Mr. Bush, and suddenly the storm stalled out as far as precipitation in major amounts? The storm stalled, then headed with much lessened force toward inland states.

What about Pennsylvania, Ohio and Indiana? Total disaster areas, I believe! Still more water on the

way, I believe. I remind you people--THE SOVIET UNION DOES NOT WANT A NUCLEAR WAR!!! Who pays? YOU--THE-PEOPLE!

However, Mr. Bush is between a rock and a very hard place. To pull off "National Emergency" status and gain control through "Executive Order" he MUST keep this thing going and have a national emergency great enough to precipitate merit for the regulations to take effect. It can now happen through economic emergency and/or war or emergency threat of war--either domestically or overseas. ONLY CONGRESS HAS ABILITY TO STALL THE THING AND THEY SHOW NO INDICATION OF BEING ABLE TO DO SO. IT REQUIRES THEY STAY IN SESSION THIS WEEK AND TAKE ACTION TO BLOCK THIS ADMINISTRATION HEAD, BUSH, AND HIS ADVISERS. WHAT WILL THEY DO? PROBABLY NOTHING FOR YOU HAVE ELECTED REPRESENTATIVES OF YOUR STATES WHO HAVEN'T THE SLIGHTEST IDEA REGARDING THE CONTENTS OF THE CONSTITUTION AND/OR EXECUTIVE ORDERS.

"Oh yes, you tell me--...there was just a legal ruling that only Congress can declare war!" So be it--and ever thus has it been. This is the BEST NEWS BUSH HAS HAD--there are and have not been

any intentions what-so-ever of DECLARING WAR. This is WHY you-the-people who serve, pay and die have not experienced a "declared war" since World War II. If you can control the whole of the world action through Executive Orders, without question or interference (placing all documents, plans and assumptions under "national security" secrecy bonds) you can rule the world, chelas--AND, you-the-people!

LET US LOOK AT RHETORIC

The first statement regarding the Middle East and sending of U.S. troops was to "...stop FURTHER aggression", "insure freedom" and protect "innocent people". Well, there are no longer any "innocent people" in danger, there is now NO "freedom" in the area, thanks to your intervention AND there never was "further aggression" by anyone except the U.S.

PRESIDENT OF THE UN FROM YEMEN SPEAKS OUT

This man has spilled the whole pot of rotted beans! He expects the most horrendous experience of the world immediately ahead. He said that in voting against the UN RESOLUTION--HE FORFEITED ALL AID TO YEMEN.

He has verified over and over again--before the voting and constantly after--*Mr. Baker went to every representative of every nation on the security council and said all foreign aid and loans would be withdrawn from the various countries who voted against the resolution regarding the January 15th deadline.*

Well, who cares? The facts speak for themselves if you bother to learn the facts: the major operating International Organizations in Yemen are the United Nations, the International Monetary Fund--World Bank, World Health Orga-

nization and the Arab League.

Look farther back to historical background and you will find Great Britain rears her head again and again. You see, South Yemen only gained independence FROM GREAT BRITAIN in 1967 and in 1979 signed a 20 year peace treaty WITH THE USSR that still allows the stationing of Soviet troops in Yemen.

This becomes important historical data for only this year, on May 22, 1990, did North and South Yemen become formally united--and guess who they chose as the "more democratic" of the two allies, the USSR or Great Britain?

Dear ones, you fought a revolution against Great Britain--what in the world goes on in your heads? Now Britain OWNS more property and business in the U.S. than ANY OTHER FOREIGN COUNTRY!

SWING ACROSS THE MILES TO THE PHILIPPINES

America, this year within a few months, your contract for Clark Air Force Base in the Philippines expires. Guess what! The negotiations are to simply move the entire installation to Singapore! I remind you--this places a major military installation very near to the ideal base in China from whence first attack aircraft would have been launched against Russia in 1982. This is also a center for Banking operations which surpass just about all creative banking operations in the world. It functions on the "dollar" so will move with whatever is conjured up for the Americans or any dollar based economy. Now, dear ones, Singapore was a BRITISH colony until 1959 when it became autonomous within the Commonwealth. On Sept. 16, 1963, it joined with Malaya, Sarawak and Sabah to form the Federation of Malaysia. That didn't work out too well and tensions between Malaysians, domi-

nant in the federation, and ethnic Chinese, dominant in Singapore, led to an agreement under which Singapore became a separate nation Aug. 9, 1965. Singapore is one of the world's largest ports. Standards of living are high and international banking has blossomed like the proverbial lotus with the largest money laundering operations in the world, shifting through Canada, Hong Kong, etc., etc. Just thought you might want to keep one eye on this sleight-of-hand.

Well, know that all is in good hands-- you can trust "All-the-States"; the contract expires in September and your wondrous Danny Quayle has things well in hand with constant trips to and through Singapore just making all kinds of wondrous "deals". The WORLD doesn't like you very much, America!

SET KUWAIT AND IRAQ "FREE"

I constantly monitor the rhetoric about how awful Hussein is--threatening to blow up and burn everything around in Saudi Arabia and Israel, etc.

Well, could the rhetoric possibly run both ways? Could it be possible he spouts off in retaliation to that which you have presented unto him?

As far back as the middle of November, 1990, it was announced, and has been repeated in different ways ever since--the last great statement has come from Bush and Baker--that the attack against Iraq would be a surprise, overwhelming and would not be another Vietnam. AND--*"Assurances' are made and delivered that, following the order to attack, would follow a 'scorched earth' destruction of Iraq."* U.S. top officials have already delivered the message to Saddam.

IF SO, WHAT OF AMERICA?

Safe in America? Not according to reliable sources in Washington's halls of fame. Even if nothing else occurs, it is expected that there will be terrorist attacks in America. Funny thing about those attacks, however, they are primed to begin to occur IF A THRUST FOR WAR, LAGS!?! So--precious sleepy-heads, it is now uncovered--the Mossad plans to instigate "incidents" around about the U.S. with Iraqi tags and labels left to be found by your investigators. So be it.

TERRORISTS CAN'T GET IN, WE HAVE SECURITY

You have NOTHING! The agents, for one, are already within your country--waiting. There are prearranged signals. Further, there ARE Arab terrorists who are likewise awaiting a signal which will give them action notice -- the moment of U.S. attack.

I assure you that the Arabs, Iraqis, etc., would have NO problem finding volunteers for suicide missions, if necessary--BUT, nice for them--they are not needed. A briefcase or similar piece of luggage, containing powerful bombs set to explode hours later, could easily be left anywhere in any public facility--try the Rose Bowl, Cotton Bowl, etc. Wouldn't New Year's day be a lovely day for annihilation? These are things you ones must begin to think about for that war will not be limited, this time, to foreign soil--and you have sent your military defense away while you have nothing but police who can't bring the drug-war into any semblance of order. The perpetrator simply can leave off the case with bomb ticking away (silently through use of electronics), get on a bus, plane or train and be on a nice ride out of town before the fact. Or, just get on the other side of the community and wait to watch the fireworks.

If such a mission is under way, friends, it will be impossible to stop. And this comes from your FBI/CIA top level echelons. They report, "It is just too easy to enter this country from Mexico, Canada or simply off the coasts. The agents may have forged or genuine papers. Or they could enter the same way an estimated 5,000 Mexicans come in EVERY DAY." I didn't say it so don't blast me. This comes from your highest hierarchy of intelligence agencies.

They continue--"It will be a big bang, perhaps lots of them, if that turns out to be the scenario."

The truth of the matter is, friends, that in the event Mr. Bush pushes an attack, there will likely result a wave of terror strikes and sabotage in the U.S. unlike anything the country has experienced and more vicious than anything to date in Europe. Mr. Bush is fully aware and for this reason, when an attack is ordered, his entire staff and family will already be in safety in a nice, luxurious survival location--"just in case", it is reported, "so that the country does not have to worry about continuity of government". How thoughtful!

I BET YOU DIDN'T KNOW THIS, EITHER

On top of the half trillion dollar, and growing, S & L bail-out, Saudi/Iraqi pay-for, Insurance bail-out, Bank bail-out, bankruptcy and other odds and ends for you-the people to attend. There is another one that you might have missed in all the distraction: *you Americans are going to be forced to cough up another \$2 BILLION. This is to cover losses INCURRED BY AN ITALIAN BANK ON U.S. TAX-PAYER-GUARANTEED LOANS TO IRAQ!*

Funny thing about that money to Iraq. It seems that most of it, supposedly for agriculture and AP-PROVED TOTALLY BY THE

U.S. GOVERNMENT, is believed to have financed the move into Kuwait by Iraq--further, your own Rep. Henry Gonzalez of Texas, chairman of the House Banking Committee, claims the U.S. knew it!

Good-old-boy, Attorney General Richard Thornburgh, has tried to halt the House committee investigation of the matter--claiming "NATIONAL SECURITY CONCERNS".

Iraq has not repaid any of the \$2 BILLION of the GUARANTEED funds, and there certainly is little likelihood that it will, considering the current state of U.S.-Iraqi relations. Thus, the Commodity Credit Corp. (get this "Corporation" status), a "federal???" agency, MUST repay it to the bank, Banca Lavoro. Another quaint point, Banca Lavoro is just a small operation but, astoundingly, Italy is second in foreign banking activity in the United States and has strong connections to none other than the Vatican. Further, Italy, alone, has over \$500 BILLION in other U.S. guaranteed loans. Happy New Year, World!

CAN YOU MAKE A DIFFERENCE?

I have been sent a "*Christmas Message*" written by one, Donald McAlvaney, Editor *THE MCALVANEY INTELLIGENCE ADVISOR*.

Mr. McAlvaney notes in his message that he receives letters from people who threaten, hate and are simply miserable. He ponders, as do we--WHY? WHY READ THE MATERIAL AND CONTINUE TO DO SO, IF IT IS SO VILE AND UPSETTING? As I tell all who come into contact with our work--*If you don't like it, believe it or conceive the truth of it--throw it out! Funny thing--no one throws it out! Might that make its*

own statement for truth?

Mr. McAlvaney then shares some thoughts with his readers and, thusly, has the message been brought to me—in gratitude and thanks unto the brotherhood who are not yet recognized from the Cosmos, but who travel with the Master Teacher, God. We are now returned into your space to prepare, awaken and announce the arrival.

The following statement bears some errors of fact but all things being "memory" and "mythology" of necessity—it suffices for the concept is that which is important. **ONE SOLITARY LIFE CAN AND WILL AGAIN, CHANGE HISTORY:**

"We are celebrating the birthday of the most famous and successful man who has ever lived. His teachings are followed by hundreds of millions of people. He was born in an obscure village, the child of a peasant woman. Until He was 30, He worked in a carpenter shop, and then for three years He was an itinerant preacher. He wrote no books. He held no office. He never owned a home. He was never in a big city. He never travelled 200 miles from the place where He was born. He never did any of the things that usually accompany greatness. The authorities condemned His teachings. His friends deserted Him. One betrayed Him to his enemies for a paltry sum. One denied Him. He went through the mockery of a trial. He was nailed upon a cross between two thieves. While He was dying, His executioners gambled for the only piece of property He owned on earth: His coat. When He was dead He was taken down and laid in a borrowed grave.

"Nineteen centuries have come

and gone, yet today He is the crowning glory of the human race, the adored leader of hundreds of millions of the earth's inhabitants. All the armies that ever marched and all the navies that were ever built and all the parliaments that ever sat and all the rulers that ever reigned - put together - have not affected the life of man upon this earth so profoundly as that **ONE SOLITARY LIFE!**"

Thank you. You see, readers, it matters not if ones rattle their tongues and waggle their lips and argue over whether or not it was this way or that way--WHAT IF IT IS ONLY A TOTAL MYTH OF PARABLE AND FABRICATION? ALL THE MORE IMPORTANT FOR THEN YOU MUST FACE THE TRUTH--EVEN THE MYTH OF TRUTH IS THAT WHICH SHALL PREVAIL!

HE IS ALREADY COME WITHIN YOUR SPACES

Is this good man upon your place??? No--He is within your spaces for the time of his re-manifestation is at hand but not finished. I would remind you, however, that according to the Ancient teachings--HE would return in your year of counting, 1989--HE DID!

What else did the Ancient Ones say?

"We will once again see the way to continue a new dream. We will be given the road map back to the stars and we will see the star people come out of the illusion of their two-legged form and into their actual Great Sleeper-Dreamer form. And so you will see some very, very powerful, totally enlightened masters in 1989 and that's the year of the second coming of the Christ spoken of in the Book of Revelation and

it will be the awakening of a new circle, a new design of energy movement for humanity. Christ means a circle. So the second coming of the sacred circle is all enlightened humans dancing as one consciousness."

Now, perhaps you can better understand why the writing of these some 25 Journals of Truth within such a short time. And what did these wondrous Ancient prophets project about your cycle of 1990?

"A powerful year and it's really hard to speak about it. I am a great dreamer but I don't know if I dream THAT LARGE.

"WE WILL SEE A REAL SHIFT IN PLANETARY CONSCIOUSNESS. Many of the enemies of the humans shall begin to drop away. In 1990 you will see the Twelve Sacred Driver Wheels of each of the Eight Great Powers stored and put together to create the figure 8 of the sign of infinity. And 1990 will begin through the Feathered Serpent Medicine Wheels those groups of seventeen Great Sleeper Dreamers. The first migration to the next world will begin, leaving behind on this planet another world of enlightened humanity to join the many already on other planets throughout our universe." (Hatonn: Are you paying attention little sleeper-dreamers?) "When you speak of this migration to other planets, you are speaking of the creation of a new race? Another dream, another dance, another series of dances in another dream in another world.

"What is the difference between this world and the new creation? It is those that go on

ahead that are the pathfinders. There are always the pioneers, there are always the people that choose to do it the hard way in a sense. In other words, they're totally willing to sacrifice and to step out on the path of total unknown simply because it's a pleasure to make it known."

(Hatonn: And to prepare the way according to commission and be prepared to confront that which may come against them in order that the brotherhood of higher universal man might again find Truth and Light. I salute you, brothers of my own! Those of you who are of the feathered tribes of identification, it is the time of the flight wings for the fledglings of the seven clans of the seven stars. I bow in salute unto you who were sent forth and are now doing of your work without wavering from the path of truth in the presentation thereof. Please forgive me, you of the other tasks--but I would touch my scribe for she asks little and she is my hands and mouth and I am grateful.)

AND WHAT OF 1991?

The Ancient Ones will smile and twinkle and tease---

"It will be time of very hard work. It will be a terrible time in perception and yet all the while the glory of the Great Spirit will be in the planting of the seeds of Truth and Light in preparation for the great harvest. It will be a time of great visions danced into manifestation. It is a time of greatness, of terribleness and of transformation. It is a time of finding Truth in the rubble of and ravages of those who did not know how to dance the sacred dances. It is a time when the brothers from the ancestors will again come and make themselves known and bring Truth of the ancient

"how it was" and bring instructions in Truth of the transition and the migrations. It is the time when the Winged Wheels will again make known their presence, bearing the great teachers and wise elders of our tribes. It is the time of the gathering together of the Eagles and the oral truths shall be set to the birch that all can remember--it is the time of remembering for the people of the two-legged creation have forgotten." AHO!

WE ARE COME

It seems a nice day, this the first of this twelfth of your annual cycle to announce that we are here. When will we set foot upon your manifestation called Terra? When the sequence is in properness--when the Father pronounces it time! Not even the returning "Son" Sananda of the Christed stature is given to know the exact time and moment. But we are here! We are as close as your breath and as close as your thought and our brothers and sisters walk among you as they go about the work of bearing truth of our arrival.

Where did YOU believe HE would step again upon the lands of Earth? Surprise!! Surprise!! It was always known by the Ancient tribes that HE would come again unto the meeting corners of the tribal pathways where the earth vibrates with the wondrous drums of eternity--where the path is grounded within the Mother--and so shall it be. Amen.

I suggest all of you who proclaim that your brothers from space come in the service of the Devil be in reconsideration. Evil is already upon your place and control your species--WE COME FORTH ONLY IN SERVICE UNTO GOD AND THE CREATION AND YOU HAVE BEEN MADE THE DUPES OF THE DECEIVERS.

Blessed are you, within this tiny valley of radiance--blessed indeed! Behold, for upon this place shall HE come forth as from the clouds on "silver wings", in the time of properness according to the law. Who will be in attendance to greet HIM?

May we ask for strength and peace to see the journey through the time of chaos and into the radiance of HIS TRUTH. Selah.

Hatonn to clear, I bid you a greeting of good spirits in our work and promise that the journey through this year shall not be shabby or boring. Saalome'

4/9/90 GRANDFATHER

TUNKASHILA (GRANDFATHER) SPEAKS

Grandfather to speak with you, Little Sparrow, that you might be in the remembering and the sharing of the long forgotten and remembered songs. I AM THE SONG and I am come to give you the weavings of your walk upon this place and speak of the migrations and the lessons of my pale son whom I send again. I come to speak of Tejas Shapé and the hill that sings as the wind and of my sacred hidden truths kept within the bosom of your Mother for your day of remembering.

The Great Cycle has come and this cycle of that which you call a year will see the return of the Sacred Driver Wheels of the Great Powers stored and put together to create the sign of infinity. This is the time of the Feathered Serpent Medicine Wheels and the Great Sleeper Dreamers. The first migration to the next world will begin, leaving behind on your planet remnants of enlightened humanity to join the many already on other planets throughout your universe.

This land known as Tejas Shapé, the Valley of Radiance, of abun-

dant acorns, winds and clear sweet waters shall again come into the attention of my Bird Peoples for it has been caused to lie sleeping in protection of its ancient treasures.

It is the time of remembering of creation that you will again recognize the returning of the Bird Tribes. You are the Bird Tribes, the Solar Clan, the Children of the Stars. You are the source of all nativity, the way that spirit creativity comes into form in your world and in all higher worlds. Individuated. Intelligent. In spirit-being form, you are the tangible influence of an allpowerful Creator interfacing with a material world.

I honor the Shoshone and Piute who have not forgotten this place of light and the other unnamed tribes who spirit the land. All of our relations are remembered.

The buffalo and the medicine wheel are honored as shared by the Sioux as the source of life survival and the skull of the buffalo for it represents the traditional and the spiritual life. The Medicine wheel represents the sacred hoop and the four directions. Always joined within are the four eagle feathers which represent the social and spiritual significance of the number "four" in the Sioux life. Within the medicine wheel are the four virtues to always be remembered; Wisdom - "Woksape", Bravery - "Woohitika", Fortitude - "Wowacintanka" and Generosity - "Wacantognaka". Let it further be remembered that there is nothing greater -- nothing lesser. Great lessons shall be in the coming forth from my Red Eagle, "Wamblisha", who labels himself in this time of counting as Little Crow, for the time is soon for the great remembering.

Releasing your identities in the burst of joy that translates them into light, you flew outward from your source stars, riding waves of

light across the sea of space until you reached your world. Each of you came from a different star. Yet your being is the source of every star. And in that Being you are one.

In the early days, your work was to catalyze biological activity in the oceans of the world and to oversee the growth and development of incarnate creatures. You did this both when clothed in physical form and when remaining luminous beings of pure light.

The forms you assumed early in those ages were of human shape, though lighter than the bodies you wear today. The drawback of materialization, however, was that it took much of your energy and attention to maintain the bodies in which you were dressed. Then was given unto you your spirits for it was necessary to create physical bodies that were self-sufficient, physical bodies that would have physical identities to care for them--egos, designed to work intimately with you, both in the maintenance of your human projections and in your continuing work of creation upon the physical plane.

We communicated this message unto you, "We are your spirits." It was our presence here in this place that has called you up out of the soil. You were unfinished, incomplete; you are still not all that you can be. Some of what you now embody represents development in the right direction, but some of what you now think of as yourself is in actuality part of what one day will become "afterbirth". The emphasis must now be realized that the value of your bodies are as dwelling places for the Great Spirit, your minds and hearts will remain open to communion with us. In time, that communion will flow into blending and both you and we will know ourselves as one upon the physical plane. In union, we will know completion.

One specific star of all the myriad stars you see twinkling in your night sky sends its spirit to earth to incarnate in your individual human form. Your ego is designed to help that spirit to remain creatively incarnate here. Until you have bonded with the star consciousness, you remain unfinished.

Your race is soon to experience widespread awakenings, or as some will see it, a massive descent of beings from the stars.

We are the dreams of the Great Spirit, the true dreams, the clear dreams, the pure dreams, never tainted by fear, never touched by any motivation other than the motivation of love; and yet, we are the dreams, nevertheless. Thoughts, disincarnate beings drifting formless through a universe that has placed the highest value on form, living in the consciousness of a Creator whose desire is to take form in the very creature that will result from our bonding with you.

It is time to regain the rejected aspect of your spiritual intelligence--to reunite with your own wholeness and you must again come into contact with us in the absence of fear. The Great Day of Purification has begun, a short but essential cycle of division that will gather those who promote fear and violence and separate them from this season of the world as chaff is separated from wheat at threshing.

The timetable recorded in stone for the Awakened Ones is now recovered from moss, fern, lizard and leaf. In it are chiseled the dates of the Great Day of Purification, dates that now correspond to that which you call years--between recognized labels of 1987 to 2011.

You are the love of the Creator embodied in human form. Through the power of your love, you create. You are sent in the service of universal art to create

beauty, balance and to enjoy all that has been created. The evocation of beauty and the description of truth: this is your purpose. The purpose of life! The very purpose of the universe.

In its own way, each species decides how it can best serve this purpose, once it understands it. The buffalo looks around and notices what is going on in prairie time and prairie space and designs a life to describe truth and to animate beauty as buffalos understand it. Whales describe time and space in their own unique forms, the caribou embody their understanding and so on through the ages and expressions.

Throughout the galaxies, throughout the stars, all of the angelic races notice this purpose of life and decide how they can best serve. All form an idea of the wholeness of manifest life.

It is time now to join in your dancing circles and gather your tribes for the cycle is full. It is the time of the return of the Pale One who came forth to tell you of the times to come upon your lands. Tlazoma, Esecotal, Great Kate Zahl, Mahnt-Azoma, Quetzal Coatl, The Quiet Healer, The Mighty One Who Has No Image, Dawn-Light, Dawn-God, Chee Zoos—the one who went alone to His Father to look beyond the Third Cycle.

Let us look further: Wako-Naga, Wahkan of the Dakotah/Lakotah and even deeper into the Plumed Serpent of the Puans which is derived from the plume which symbolizes wind and the serpent which is the symbol of water.

What of Teohashati?—(Tehachapi, Tejas Shapé)—Teo means God and Ti means city. Meaning as with Teotihuacan, "The City of the God, Wahcan".

There are sacred mounds in that placement where the crossroads

centered for the trading people of peace where the four corners of traveling meet. There is great history of the Black Tortoise Fire-worshipping Turtle and Serpent people invading from the south. This place of Tejas Shapé is a sacred place where the dreams will again be danced into awakening.

Let us speak of the dancing of My Tribes. The foolish peer at the dancers and hear the music and chide and giggle for it is the most complicated music in creation. It makes a statement in half and quarter tones and complicated changing rhythms. The musicians are honored indeed.

The authentic dances are more kept to the sacred locations and every August the dancers gather in New Mexico. There are usually thirty-six tribes attending the festival from as far distant as the Dakotas. The Sioux are particularly colorful with their almost priceless ancient costumes of white beaded buckskin and the long eagle feather head-dress of the Full-Chief.

The dances are different than the ones in the typical pow-wow dances for the pow-wow dancers are usually imitating the victory dance after a war-party-return. The thanksgiving dances are beautiful and the other dances are prayers for rain, abundant crops, or prayers to the spirit of hunted animals before a hunt.

Then you must note the wondrous Katchinas, especially of the Hopi. The Katchinas are from outer space and visited the Pueblos in silver sky ships which landed on the nearby Francisco Peaks near the Hopi villages, bearing gifts and dancing for the people. The most graceful of all dances is the lovely Eagle Dance, while the hoop-dance, showing great skill on the part of the solo dancer, is usually a wedding dance.

The Navaho have a group dance with high-pitched chanting in half and quarter tones which echo unto the heavens. And there is a most amazing dance, the Navaho Fire-Dance. Then there is the Crow Dance, usually performed by children and is fun and delightful; but I could continue on and on for these are my blessed people and I begin to remember and ramble greatly.

I will speak of calendars and telling of time and then leave you for your ponderings. The time of attention is come and for the recognition of truth within my tribes.

Before the time of the Prophet called the Pale One and used by him, was a method of time reckoning used from north-most North America to the south of South America and is centrally based on Venus. Sometimes its numbers are known only, and Venus referred to as "The Star Boys" or "Twin-Star God" showing a degeneration of ancient knowledge—it is this ancient truth which shall now come again.

Venus, being the second planet from the Sun and Earth the third, swings around its internal orbit making thirteen revolutions to eight revolutions of the Earth. Thus among all Indian tribes the Earth-number is eight, and the number of the Morning and Evening Star (depending on time of year viewed) is thirteen. Eight thirteens then would bring the planets into their original position. This would be a full cycle, or one hundred and four years. A half cycle would be fifty two years. Upon this most American Indian reckoning is based. However, it is often checked by other reckoning. The Mayans have four inter-revolving calendars. They were well acquainted with the weight and measurement of the earth, the swing of the sun from Capricorn to Cancer and back, the Precession of

the Equinoxes and the fact that your Sun is moving through space, carrying your family of planets along. They believed the Sun is circumnavigating a Central Fire located in the Heavens near the Pleiades which they called Mya. This is the same central sun called Aton, the one light.

The ancient calendars have now ended, beloved children of my tribes. It is now in the closing time of your new counting numbered year three. The ancient countings ended in the mid-time of August, in your year 1987. The time of the coming again of the Sacred Circle is at hand and it is the time to see the star people come out of the illusion of their two-legged form and into their actual Great Sleeper-Dreamer form.

Look up my native children, unto the heavens and unto the Choo ho kan for you are descendants of the inhabitants of Pleiades. You of the Hopi and Navajo as well as others of my people count with a system based on a 260 day "Sacred Round", or minor cycle, and a 365 day year, a major cycle which equaled a period between the mid-night culminations of the Pleiades. Remember that any day calculated on these cycles repeats itself in 52 years--18,980 days. When the Pleiades are directly overhead at night then it is time to extinguish the nation's fires and rekindle from a sacred fire produced by your holy men. You can remember to count from the Hopi who light the new fire every 52 years.

Then remember the Creeks who came to Earth from the stars in spirit form to become flesh and blood. Remember the "green corn dance" where the medicine man takes seven ears of corn from seven fields of the seven clans to insure a healthy harvest. Your ancient home is often called the dancers because of the legend of the dancing children, come forth through the Onondaga. The

Navajo named the sparkling suns the Dilyehe. The Iroquois believe the twinkling orbs represent seven young people who guard the holy seed.

The Hohokam, or those who vanished, returned to Pleiades and thus and so. These stars were the home of your ancestors so hear me well. It is time for the legends to awaken for you all have your sacred dances.

Enjoy the gathering together for the energies will sing in the winds as the hosts of the heavens bless again the Bird Tribes who are now returning to fulfill the great mission. The little Sun Eagle is now returned and the lotus is ready to open.

AHO!

THE PHOENIX JOURNALS:

Sipapu Odyssey
And They Called His Name Immanuel, I Am Sananda
Space Gate
Spiral To Economic Disaster
From Here To Armageddon
Survival Is Only Ten Feet From Hell
The Rainbow Masters
AIDS, The Last Great Plague
Satan's Drummers
Privacy In a Fishbowl
Cry of The Phoenix
Crucifixion of The Phoenix
Skeletons In The Closet
R.R.P.P.*
*Rape, Ravage, Pillage and Plunder of the Phoenix
Rape of The Constitution
You Can Slay The Dragon
The Naked Phoenix
Blood And Ashes
Firestorm In Babylon
The Mossad Connection
Creation, The Sacred Universe
Pleiades Connection, Return Of The Phoenix
The Phoenix Express Vol's I & II (\$15)
The Phoenix Express Vol's III & IV (\$15)
The price is \$10 per JOURNAL, (EXCEPTING EX-PRESS) 10% discount on orders of 4 or more. California residents add 6.75% sales tax. Add shipping, UPS

\$3.25 and \$1.00 each additional or U.S. Mail \$2.00 for first title and \$1.00 each additional.

Write for Quantity Discount.

Available from America West or your Local Distributor.

Express is \$20 per 13 issues (including back issues for the period) or \$75 per 52 issues.

Send orders and Payments to: America West Distributors, P.O. Box 986 Tehachapi, CA. 93581.

For credit card orders Telephone 1 800 729-4131.

AN EXTREMELY URGENT MESSAGE!

Beginning in 1989 highly evolved beings from the star system known as the Pleiades have been disseminating information via short wave frequencies to a receiver terminal in the United States. In these communiques a vast amount of knowledge has been revealed which affect us all, such as the Gulf Crisis, the economy, AIDS, earthquakes, and many other topics which the Pleiadians feel need to be made known in EXTREME URGENCY TO THE AMERICAN PUBLIC.

SEMINAR WITH GEORGE GREEN

Pleiadian contactee & publisher of the Phoenix Journals
January 12, 2-5pm
770 town Center, Room 202
Corte Madera Inn
Corte Madera, Calif.
\$10

Space is limited. Call now to reserve space: (415) 491-1651

This information has been compiled during the last 17 months into 23 Journals as well as a subscribers newsletter. For more information, call 1-800-729-4131.

TRUTH WILL SET YOU FREE



PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS

A bulletin commenting on appropriate current news events, clarification of portions of the Journals and answers of a general nature to questions not found in the existing Journals.

PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS is published by America West Publishers, Inc. P.O. BOX 986 Tehachapi, CA. 93581. Subscription rate is \$20 per 13 issues or \$75 per 52 issues, First Class mailing. COPYRIGHT 1991 by America West Publishers, Inc. All rights reserved. Reproduction of this copyrighted material for private non-profit use is expressly encouraged, for commercial purposes it is strictly forbidden.

JANUARY 1991 VOLUME VI NUMBER 12

1/4/91 HATONN

TODAY'S WATCH

Dharma, Hatonn present in the Light of Radiance. As we communed in the small hours of your morning, there was intent and not simply to keep you awake from 4:00 A.M. As your nation moves ever closer to a conflict which can cause damage beyond your wildest imaginings, I must speak out again--about that which is hidden and yet boils in final conclusion of an epic adventure.

You who have already forgotten past Journals might well go back and review them--especially those which regard Russia's intent.

Russia now tosses the term "Peace" about as if there was never a disagreement between you and them. Not so, precious world citizens, not so. In "communistic" language, "peace" means the absence of any resistance against "communism". With the seemingly absence now, of the so-called "cold-war", you are under the impression there is no war between you and Russia--NOT SO! They have you exactly where they want you--like dutiful lambs in the holding pen.

Where is Russian argument these days while you dig in deeper and deeper in the Middle East? Do you actually believe that if Russia and you were still in that "cold-war" that you would be taking the same stance you blindly take this day??? Would you not be facing the big guns of the Soviet Union in open nose-to-nose, weapon-for-weapon to bring this conflict to an

instant stop? No, they are silently supplying your enemy so that they don't have to finish the plan that they are working to perfection. How can you know that this is true? Because of the training foisted off on the communists and the plan to completely control the minds and actions--without necessity of active involvement in actual war--of the free world nations, most especially the Americans.

By the way, chelas, your government again lies to you this morning in counting of unemployed citizens. They tell you the unemployed picture is not as grim as expected and all will be well--but, the 8,000 layoffs from Citycorp and 21,000 employees from Sears and, and, and--goes into effect NOW. Do you realize that this is more people out of work in just these two instances, in the smaller towns across America. Worse, as the disasters come upon you one after another--there is no backup disaster funding remaining in the Federal budget nor in the State budgets of most states. Insurance companies are in deep yogurt already and (listen to the non-news) are not paying off the waiting insured along your Ohio River, etc. These ones sit without jobs, destroyed homes and no money. And still, the government continues the distraction of a war in the Middle East with no help available for you back home. The continued game of "cock of the walk" is totally obscene!

Dharma, we shall simply have to begin writing on an additional Journal and pick up volume two of Pleiades Connections as we can do so. Quirks and quarks will still be

around long after humanity is gone so we must take action where action is mandatory in priority.

Why NOW? Because the Russians have gone quiet and that is deadly. You ones do not understand the workings of the communistic direct path to world domination and you must.

Wherein reference of other commentators on this subject have utilized the word "Christianity", I shall instead use the term GOD or Godly. This is because your nation was NOT founded on "ONE NATION UNDER CHRISTIANITY" it was founded on "ONE NATION UNDER GOD!" Of course I realize that you ones aloofly shout at me that the terms are synonymous--but they are NOT. The very superior tone of the statement detracts from the point in question.

RUSSIAN TEXTBOOK ON MIND-CONTROL (PSYCHOPOLITICS)

There is a small booklet making its feeble way into the trash heaps and stolen by the communists to maintain secrecy. It is all but impossible to come upon the document but, interestingly enough, Oberli and Dharma have had a copy of the document since 1985--having received it from Gil Boyne--who also has a publishing company (which shall remain unnamed in this particular writing).

There is another copy now on its way into the desktop entropy of my scribe from one of the most daring authors of your day--Lt. Col. Gordon "Jack" Mohr. I prefer to uti-

lize the material immediately for every day's delay is now costly indeed. If you cannot see the facts of your conflicts then you have no notion as to where and how to rebut. I would hope that we now have enough readers to listen up.

What you are about to read is simply a English language paraphrase of a Red Communist "textbook" used both in Russia and extensively in America to train Communist agents in the art of deceiving non-communists with words and false precepts. I would say that it most certainly has worked very well indeed.

This spells out methods which secret communists use to "alter the loyalties" of citizens and then use those citizens, *especially those in government positions*, to take control of the nation. It describes these ingenious and effective methods of "mind-control", called "psychiatry" and "psychology", which are promoted as forms of "mental healing". Needless to say, the "Red Bears to the North" do not want Godly Americans to know these are false sciences by which they gain control of the minds of the people.

You are going to find that it is even worse than presented unto you for as we go along I shall be speaking of Robotoids of DNA/RNA/Genetic duplication. To shock you a bit, what I am about to present to you was first brought forth by a very disenchanted communist and the man was "taken out" and the books "taken-up". This was in 1950 and the man was dead by the early 70's. Attempts have been made, since, to give warning to the American people for the thrust is directed, firstly, at the Americans--but you have denied it and turned away from the truth as you would from any and all truth that would require appropriate actions. You have watched as your country has been consumed by the Elite and your Constitution granting "freedom" is totally rewritten and destroyed.

You have heard of the "art" of mind-control--I believe you call it "mental-adjustment" or "brain-washing", etc. You perceive it to

only take place, however, with soldiers in the midst of war and especially as they are imprisoned by their enemies. Not so--nothing can compare to the slow intentional usurpation of the minds of the citizenry of the world. Whole nations have been captured by these so-called Communists who are not even truly "communistic" by definition. They care not what you call them--all the better if you DO NOT CALL THEM COMMUNISTS. The point is that you can subvert the minds of entire masses of people and basically put them to sleep while programming the mind.

The objective is to gain control of the media and thereby directly control the visions and thought patterns, desires and morals of the entire populace. I would say that that has occurred and--funny thing about that approach--it has been accomplished THROUGH THE UTILIZATION OF THE ZIONISTS! You see, it is all the better if you can cause your enemy to destroy himself while you take control. Well, America and World, you have not listened to the decades of warnings and here you are today--at Armageddon and denying that, also.

The same method of mind-control used on you-the-Americans and Europeans is THE IDENTICAL PROCESS USED BY THOSE RED CHINESE TO CAPTURE THAT NATION OF 400 MILLION PEOPLE. Just as with any other confrontation which must have confrontation if it is to be reversed--the TRUTH MUST BE LAID FORTH. You must come into truth of how it is done. *If you understand the technique of "brainwashing" you cannot be "brainwashed" unless changes by surgical or chemical means have altered the actual brain. Even in those cases the truth can reverse the thought processes. "Knowledge of brain-washing gives vaccination against it."* The word of truth is your weapon and books are your tools--or, any other way you can get the information into self. Psychiatry and psychology, in this instance of tampering with your minds, are the two weapons we will speak of herein.

Basically, I do not wish to limit

this concept to a communistic approach--it ACTUALLY is simply the Elite approach to world control and domination--but you will find in every instance--it is what you label "ANTI-CHRIST" or "atheistic" maneuvers easily thrust upon "allowing" and "forgiving" indoctrinated "Christians". Since, however, the document in point delineates "communism" then I shall not make issue--for you must learn to recognize intent in generalization and not pick at nits. It is your very survival at stake and you must come to recognize your enemy for they indeed camouflage themselves most effectively--usually behind the facade of being "Christ-like", "democratic" and "under God". The mark of the beast himself. I suggest you readers get this information spread about as rapidly as you can because only TRUTH shall give you freedom and only that allowance will bring your beloved families and friends home.

The Master Teacher told His followers, "The servant is not greater than his lord. If they have persecuted Me, which they did, *they will also persecute you.*" They have, and they are. He also said, "In the world ye believers in God shall have tribulation: but he of good cheer; I have overcome the world." (By truth and knowledge of immortality and by recognition of MINE ENEMIES!)

IMPORTANT--SO LISTEN UP, BELOVED LAMBS

The age is drawing to a close. The "Red Bear to the North"--"Gog and Magog", is spewing forth its last desperate attempt to destroy the concept of Godliness--*through pronouncing themselves "Christian", "changed", etc., etc. And they work hand in hand with the leaders of the nations in turmoil and takeover--just as in America. The smiles, dear ones, are not of friendship--they are the smiles of completion and victory.*

I can only ask that--as you read along--you look around you at America today and at the world today and SEE what is before you. First I will print a speech made by one, Laventia Beria, the Jewish head of the Soviet Secret Police, as

he confidently predicted the Communists would eventually "have dominion over the minds and bodies of every important person" in America and then would bring about the "quiet" conquest. This speech was made in 1936. May God have mercy upon you and your lands.

You who project your Bible in effort to thwart this Truth and discount and destroy these writers of Truth--pay close attention to this:

"The wicked plotteth against the just and gnasheth upon him with his words through his teeth."

"Yea, and all that will live godly in Christ shall suffer persecution from the wicked."

"Through covetousness (desire for gain) shall they, the wicked, with feigned and deceitful words make merchandise of you and sell or betray you of God for money."

"For man deceivers, non-Godly, are entered into the world, who confess not that Christ is come in the flesh. This is a deceiver of believers and an Antichrist."

So be it, you who continue to deny and cast stones upon our people--for we are come as the Hosts with God to be in the reclaiming of His Kingdom and bear witness of TRUTH!

I suggest that you pay close attention to this material as it is outlaid. KEEP IN MIND THAT IT WAS PRESENTED WELL OVER HALF A CENTURY AGO--AND I BELIEVE MY POINT WILL BE MADE!

ADDRESS BY
LAVENTIA BERIA

This was presented in lecture to hand-picked AMERICAN STUDENTS who were sent to Moscow for indoctrination.

QUOTE: (Dharma, to conserve space, do not indent quotes.)

American students at the Lenin University, I welcome your attendance at these classes on Psy-

chopolitics.

Psychopolitics is an important if less known division of Geo-politics. It is less known because it must necessarily deal with highly educated personnel, the very top strata of "mental healing".

By psychopolitics our chief goals are effectively carried forward. To produce a maximum of chaos in the culture of the enemy is our first most important step. Our fruits are grown in chaos, distrust, economic depression and scientific turmoil. At last a weary populace can seek peace only in our offered Communist State, at last only Communism can resolve the problems of the masses.

A psychopolitician must work hard to produce the maximum chaos in the fields of "mental healing". He must recruit and use all the agencies and facilities of "mental healing". He must labor to increase the personnel and facilities of "mental healing" until at last the entire field of mental science is entirely dominated by Communist principles and desires.

To achieve these goals the psychopolitician must crush every "home-grown" variety of mental healing in America. Actual teachings of James, Eddy and Pentecostal Bible faith healers amongst your misguided people must be swept aside. They must be discredited, defamed, arrested, stamped upon even by their own government until there is no credit in them and only Communist-oriented "healing" remains. You must work until every teacher of psychology unknowingly or knowingly teaches only Communist doctrine under the guise of "psychology." You must labor until every doctor and psychiatrist is either a psychopolitician or an unwitting assistant to our aims.

You must labor until we have dominion over the minds and bodies of every important person in your nation. You must achieve such disrepute for the state of insanity and such authority over its pronouncement that not one statesman so labeled could again be given credence by his people. You must work until suicide arising

from mental imbalance is common and calls forth no general investigation or remark.

With the institutions for the insane you have in your country prisons which can hold a million persons and can hold them without civil-rights or any hope of freedom. And upon these people can be practiced shock and surgery so that never again will they draw a sane breath. You must make these treatments common and accepted. And you must sweep aside any treatment or any group of persons seeking to treat by effective means.

You must dominate as respected men the fields of psychiatry and psychology. You must dominate the hospitals and universities. You must carry forward the myth that only a European doctor is competent in the field of insanity and thus excuse amongst you the high incidence of foreign birth and training. If and when we seize Vienna you shall have then a common ground of meeting and can come and take your instructions as worshippers of Freud along with other psychiatrists.

Psychopolitics is a solemn charge. With it you can erase our enemies as insects. You can cripple the efficiency of leaders by striking insanity into their families through the use of drugs. You can wipe them away with testimony as to their insanity. By our technologies you can even bring about insanity itself when they seem too resistive.

You can change their loyalties by psychopolitics. Given a short time with a psychopolitician you can alter forever the loyalty of a soldier in our hands or a statesman or a leader in his own country, or you can destroy his mind.

However, you labor under certain dangers. It may happen that remedies for our "treatments" may be discovered. It may occur that public hue and cry may arise against "mental healing". It may thus occur that all mental healing might be placed in the hands of ministers and be taken out of the hands of our psychologists and psychiatrists. But the Capitalistic thirst for control, Capitalistic inhumanity and a general public ter-

ror of insanity can be brought to guard against these things. But should they occur, should independent researchers actually discover means to undo psychopolitical procedures, you must not rest, you must not eat or sleep, you must not stint one tiniest bit of available money to campaign against it, discredit it, strike it down and render it void. For by an effective means all our actions and researches could be undone. Our thrust must be utilized in conjunction with those of the mandates put forth by the Zionist men-of-wisdom.

In a Capitalistic state you are aided on all sides by the corruption of the philosophy of man and the times. You will discover that everything will aid you in your campaign to seize, control and use all "mental healing" to spread our doctrine and rid us of our enemies within their own borders--send out your sons and daughters to fill the rolls of physicians and lawyers, business leaders and put them into the top positions of the governments so that control will be total but without early recognition by the citizens.

Use the courts, use the judges, use the Constitution of the country, use its medical societies and its laws to further our ends. Do not stint in your labor in this direction. And when you have succeeded you will discover that you can now effect your own legislation at will and you can, by careful organization of healing societies, by constant campaign about the terrors of society, by pretense as to your effectiveness, make your Capitalist himself, by his own appropriations, finance a large portion of the quiet Communist conquest of the nation.

By psychopolitics create chaos. Leave a nation virtually leaderless or mentally impaired. Kill our enemies, replace them with our programmed stand-ins and bring to Earth, through this method--through Communism, the greatest peace Man has ever known.

Thank you.

END QUOTE

Note: Again I remind you that, in

the Aesopian language of Communism, "Peace" means all cessation of hostility against Communism.

Dharma, allow us a break now but I ask that you only take a very short respite for I want this out "last week" unto our beloved awakening brothers.

1/4/91 HATONN

PSYCHOPOLITICS: HISTORY AND DEFINITION

Gen. 2:7--"The Lord God formed man of the dust (elements) of the ground, and breathed into his nostrils the breath of life, and man became a living soul." Keep this in mind as we move along here for one of the major thrusts of Psychopolitics is to cause you to believe you are but animals and cause you to act as same.

QUOTE:

Although punishment for its own sake may not be entirely without recompense, it is, nevertheless, true that the end and goal of all punishment is the indoctrination of the person being punished with an idea, whether that idea be one of restraint or obedience.

In that any ruler has, from time beyond memory, needed the obedience of his subjects in order to accomplish his ends, he has thus resorted to punishment. This is true of every tribe and state in the history of Man. Today, Russian culture has evolved more certain and definite methods of aligning and securing the loyalties of persons and populaces, and of enforcing obedience upon them. This modern outgrowth of old practice is called Psychopolitics.

The stupidity and narrowness of nations not blessed with Russian reasoning has caused them to rely upon practices which are, today, too ancient and out-moded for the rapid and heroic pace of our time. And in view of the tremendous advance of Russian Culture in the field of mental technologies, begun with the glorious work of Pavlov and carried forward so ably by later Russians, it would be strange that an art and science would not

evolve totally devoted to the aligning of loyalties and extracting the obedience of individuals and multitudes.

Thus we see that the psychopolitical procedures are a natural outgrowth of practices as old as man, practices which are current in every group of men throughout the world. Thus, in psychopolitical procedures there is no ethical problem, since it is obvious and evident that Man is always coerced against his will to the greater good of the State, whether by economic gains or indoctrination into the wishes and desires of the State.

(Hatonn: and here it comes!) Basically, Man is an animal. He is an animal which has been given a civilized veneer. Man is a collective animal, grouped together for his own protection before the threat of the environment. Those who so group and control him must then have in their possession specialized techniques to direct the vagaries and energies of the animal Man toward greater efficiency in the accomplishment of the goals of the State.

Psychopolitics, in one form or another, have long been used in Russia, but the subject is all but unknown outside the borders of our nation, save only where we have carefully transplanted our information and where it is used for the greater good of the nation.

The definition of Psychopolitics follows:

Psychopolitics is the art and science of asserting and maintaining dominion over the thoughts and loyalties of individuals, officers, bureaus, and masses, and the effecting of the conquest of enemy nations through "mental healing".

The subject of Psychopolitics breaks down into several categories, each a natural and logical proceeding from the last. Its first subject is the constitution and anatomy of Man, himself, as a political organism. The next is an examination of Man as an economic organism, as this might be

controlled by his desires. The next is classification of State goals for the individual and masses. The next is an examination of loyalties. The next is the general subject of obedience. The next is the anatomy of the stimulus-response mechanisms of Man. The next is the subjects of shock and endurance. The next is categories of experience. The next is the catalyzing and aligning of experience. The next is the use of drugs. The next is the use of implantation. The next is the general application of Psychopolitics within Russia. The next is the organization and use of counter-Psychopolitics. The next is the use of Psychopolitics in the conquest of foreign nations. The next is psychopolitical organizations outside Russia, their composition and activity. The next is the creation of slave philosophy in an hostile nation. The next is countering anti-psychopolitical activities abroad, and the final one, the destiny of psychopolitical rule in a scientific age. To this might be added many subcategories, such as the nullification of modern weapons by psychopolitical activity.

The strength and power of Psychopolitics cannot be overestimated, particularly when used in a nation decayed by pseudo-intellectualism, where exploitation of the masses combines readily with psychopolitical actions, and particularly where the greed of Capitalistic or Monarchical regimes has already brought about an overwhelming incidence of neurosis which can be employed as the groundwork for psychopolitical action and a psychopolitical corps.

It is part of your mission, student, to prevent psychopolitical activity to the detriment of the Russian State, just as it is your mission to carry forward in our nation and outside it, if you are so assigned, the missions and goals of Psychopolitics. No agent of Russia could be even remotely effective without a thorough grounding in Psychopolitics and so you carry forward with you a Russian trust to use well what you are learning here.

(Hatonn: One of the most astute students of this method of world

control migrated to your country right out of the KGB--Henry Kissinger! This same man is responsible for the base foundation-planning for all of your foreign involvements throughout the globe!)

THE CONSTITUTION OF MAN AS A POLITICAL ORGANISM

Man is already a colonial aggregation of cells, and to consider him an individual would be an error. Colonies of cells have gathered together as one organ or another of the body, and then these organs have, themselves, gathered together to form the whole. Thus we see that man, himself, is already a political organism, even if we do not consider a mass of men.

Like the "individual" man, the State is a collection of aggregations. The political entities within the State must, all of them, co-operate for the greater good of the State lest the State itself fall asunder and die, for with the disaffection of any single distrust we discover an example set for other districts, and we discover, at length, the entire State falling. This is the danger of revolution.

Look at Earth. We see here one entire organism. The organism of Earth is an individual organism. Earth has as its organs the various races and nations of men. Where one of these is permitted to remain disaffected, Earth itself is threatened with death. The threatened rebellion of one country, no matter how small, against the total organism of Earth, would find Earth sick, and the cultural state of man to suffer in consequence. **Thus, the putrescent illness of Capitalist States, spreading their pus and bacteria into the healthy countries of the world would not do otherwise than bring about the death of Earth, unless these ill organisms are brought into loyalty and obedience and made to function for the greater good of the world-wide State.**

As the average individual is incapable, in an unformed and uncultured state, as witness the barbarians of the jungle, so must he be trained into a co-ordination of his organic functions by exercise,

education, and work toward specific goals. We particularly and specifically note that the individual must be directed from without to accomplish his exercise, education, and work. He must be made to realize this, for only then can he be made to function efficiently in the role assigned to him.

The tenets of rugged individualism, personal determinism, self-will, imagination, and personal creativeness are alike in the masses antipathetic to the good of the Greater State. These willful and unaligned forces are no more than illnesses which will bring about disaffection, disunity, and at length the collapse of the group to which the individual is attached.

The constitution of Man lends itself easily and thoroughly to certain and positive regulation from without of all of its function, including those of thinkingness, obedience, and loyalty, and these things must be controlled if a greater State is to ensue.

While it may seem desirable to the surgeon to amputate one or another limb or organ in order to save the remainder, it must be pointed out that this expediency is not entirely possible of accomplishment where one considers entire nations. A body deprived of organs can be observed to be lessened in its effectiveness. The world deprived of the workers now enslaved by the insane and nonsensical idiocies of the Capitalists and Monarches of Earth, would, if removed, create a certain disability in the world-wide State. Just as we see the victor forced to rehabilitate the population of a conquered country at the end of war, thus any effort to depopulate a disaffected portion of the world might have some consequence. However, let us consider the inroad of virus and bacteria hostile to the organism, and we see that unless we can conquer the germ, the organ or organism which it is attacking will, itself, suffer.

In any State we have certain individuals who operate in the role of the virus and germ, and these, attacking the population or any group within the population, produce, by their self-willed greed,

a sickness in the organ, which then generally spreads to the whole.

The constitution of Man as an individual body, or the constitution of a State or a portion of the State as a political organism are analogous. **It is the mission of Psychopolitics first to align the obedience and goals of the group, and then maintain their alignment by the eradication of the effectiveness of the persons and personalities which might swerve the group toward disaffection.** In our own nation, where things are better managed and where reason reigns above all else, it is not difficult to eradicate the self-willed bacteria which might attack one of our political entities. But in the field of conquest, in nations less enlightened, where the Russian State does not yet have power, it is not as feasible to remove the entire self-willed individual. **Psychopolitics makes it possible to remove that part of his personality which, in itself, is making havoc with the person's own constitution as well as the group with which the person is connected.**

If the animal man were permitted to continue undisturbed by counter-revolutionary propaganda, if he were left to work under the well-planned management of the State, we would discover little sickness amongst Man, and we would discover no sickness in the State. But where the individual is troubled by conflicting propaganda, where he is made the effect of revolutionary activities, where he is permitted to think thoughts critical of the State itself, where he is permitted to question of those in whose natural charge he falls, we would discover his constitution to suffer. So certain is this principle that when one finds a sick individual, could one search deeply enough, he would discover a mis-aligned loyalty and an interrupted obedience to the person's group unit.

(Hatonn: If you readers aren't yet in a state of shock--I am grossly disappointed. And remember, this has been taught, retaught and practiced in your country as well as in Russia for well over a century when the Protocols of the Zionist Men of Wisdom was set as guidelines--and that, brothers, is almost

from the beginning of your civilization. If you can't see that in every category, the enemy has been totally successful thus far.)

There are those who foolishly have embarked upon some spiritual Alice-in-Wonderland voyage into what they call the "subconscious" or the "unconscious" mind, and who, under the guise of "psychotherapy" would seek to make well the disaffection of body organs, but it is to be noted that their results are singularly lacking in success. There is no strength in such an approach. When hypnotism was first invented in Russia it was observed that all that was necessary was to command the unresisting individual to be well in order, many times, to accomplish that fact. The limitation of hypnotism was that many subjects were not susceptible to its uses, and thus hypnotism has had to be improved upon in order to increase the suggestibility of individuals who would not otherwise be reached. Thus, any nation has had the experience of growing well again, as a whole organism, when placing sufficient force in play against a disaffected group. Just as in hypnotism any organ can be commanded into greater loyalty and obedience, so can any political group be commanded in loyalty and obedience should sufficient force be employed. However, force often brings about destruction and it is occasionally not feasible to use broad mass force to accomplish the ends in view. Thus, it is necessary to align the individual against his desire not to conform.

Just as it is a recognized truth that Man must conform to his environment, so it is a recognized truth, and will become more so as the years proceed, that even the body of Man can be commanded into health.

The constitution of Man renders itself peculiarly adapted to re-alignment of loyalties. Where these loyalties are indigestible to the constitution of the individual itself, such as loyalties to the 'petit bourgeoisie,' the Capitalist, to anti-Russian ideas, we find the individual body peculiarly susceptible to sickness, and thus we can clearly understand the epidemics,

illnesses, mass-neuroses, tumults and confusions of the United States and other capitalist countries. Here we find the worker improperly and incorrectly loyal, and thus we find the worker ill. To save him and establish him correctly and properly upon his goal toward a greater State, it is an overpowering necessity to make it possible for him to grant his loyalties in a correct direction. In that his loyalties are served and his obedience cravenly demanded by persons antipathetic to his general good, and in that these persons are few, even in a Capitalist nation, the goal and direction of Psychopolitics is clearly understood. To benefit the worker in such a plight, it is necessary to eradicate, by general propaganda, by other means, and by his own co-operation, and self-willedness of perverted leaders. It is necessary, as well, to indoctrinate the educated strata into the tenets and principles of co-operation with the environment, and thus to insure to the worker less-warped leadership, less craven doctrine, and more co-operation with the ideas and ideals of the Communist State.

The technologies of Psychopolitics are directed to this end.

MAN AS AN ECONOMIC ORGANISM

(Hatonn: Please note that it is and has always been perfectly alright for the Communist leaders to live in luxurious villas, with hordes of servants and the most sumptuous food. It is only bad for the proletariat. This has become a matter-of-fact existence in your "free" country also--you set up your "rulers" in the finest limousines and homes and choose them from the already wealthy elite. Please note that only ones from the Trilateralists ever get Peace Prizes, etc. Funny thing--Mr. Gorbachev was "best dressed man of the year", in addition. Does this strike any of you as possibly "strange" in a time of total economic chaos in Russia--do you have even the slightest idea how and where this man lives? I thought not!)

Man is subject to certain desires and needs which are as natural to his beingness as they are to that of any other animal. Man, however,

has the peculiarity of exaggerating some of these beyond the bounds of reason. This is obvious through the growth of leisure classes, pseudo-intellectual groups, the 'petit bourgeoisie,' Capitalism, and other ills.

It has been said, with truth, that one tenth of a man's life is concerned with politics and nine-tenths with economics. Without food, the individual dies. Without clothing, he freezes. Without houses and weapons, he is prey to the starving wolves. The acquisition of sufficient items to answer these necessities of food, clothing, and shelter, in reason, is the natural right of a member of an enlightened State. An excess of such items brings about unrest and disquiet. The presence of luxury items and materials, and the artificial creation and whetting of appetites, as in Capitalist advertising, are certain to accentuate the less-desirable characteristics of Man.

The individual is an economic organism, in that he requires a certain amount of food, a certain amount of water, and must hold within himself a certain amount of heat in order to live. When he has more food than he can eat, more clothing than he needs to protect him, he then enters upon a certain idleness which dulls his wits and awareness, and makes him prey to difficulties which, in a less toxic state, he would have foreseen and avoided. Thus, we have a glut being a menace to the individual.

It is no less different in a group. Where the group acquires too much, its awareness of its own fellows and of the environment is accordingly reduced, and the effectiveness the group in general is lost.

The maintaining of balance between gluttony and need is the province of Economics proper, and is the fit subject and concern of the Communist State.

Desire and want are a state of mind. Individuals can be educated into desiring and wanting more than they can ever possibly obtain, and such individuals are unhappy. Most of the self-willed characteristics of the Capitalists

come entirely from greed. He exploits the worker far beyond any necessity on his own part, as a Capitalist, to need.

In a nation where economic balances are not controlled, the appetite of the individual is unduly whetted by enchanting and fanciful persuasions to desire, and a type of insanity ensues, where each individual is persuaded to possess more than he can use, and to possess it even at the expense of his fellows.

There is, in economic balances, the other side. Too great and too long privation can bring about unhealthy desires, which, in themselves, accumulate if left action, more than the individual can use. Poverty, itself, as carefully cultivated in Capitalist States, can bring about an imbalance of acquisition. Just as a vacuum will pull into it masses, in a country where enforced privation upon the masses is permitted, and where desire is artificially whetted, need turns to greed, and one easily discovers in such states exploitation of the many for the benefit of the few.

If one, by the technologies of Psychopolitics, were to dull this excessive greed in the few who possess it, the worker would be freed to seek a more natural balance.

Here we have two extremes. Either one of them are an insanity. If we wish to create an insanity we need only glut or deprive an individual at long length beyond the ability to withstand and we have a mental imbalance. A simple example of this is the alternation of too low with too high pressures in a chamber, an excellent psychopolitical procedure. The rapidly varied pressure brings about a chaos wherein the individual will cannot act and where other wills then, perforce, assume control.

Essentially, in an entire country, one must remove the greedy by whatever means and must then create and continue a semi-privation in the masses in order to command and utterly control the nation.

A continuous hope for prosperity must be indoctrinated in to the masses with many dreams and vi-

sions of glut of commodity and this hope must be counter-played against the actuality of privation and the continuous threat of loss of all economic factors in case of disloyalty to the State in order to suppress the individual wills of the masses.

(Hatonn: Go back and read that please and see if it doesn't fit with today's terror tactics and factual, fall of the economy, job losses, property losses, etc.)

In a nation under conquest such as America, our slow and stealthy approach need take advantage only of the cycles of booms and depressions inherent in Capitalistic nations in order to assert of more and more strong control over individual wills. A boom is as advantageous as a depression for our ends for during prosperity our propaganda lines must only continue to point up the wealth the period is delivering to the selected few to divorce their control of the state. During a depression one must only point out that it ensued as a result of the avarice of a few and the general political incompetence of the national leaders.

The handling of economic propaganda is not properly the sphere of psychopolitics but the psychopolitician must understand economic measures and Communist goals connected with them.

The masses must at last come to believe that only excessive taxation of the rich can relieve them of the "burdensome leisure class" and can thus be brought to accept such a thing as income tax, a Marxist principle smoothly slid into Capitalistic framework in 1909 in the United States. This even though the basic law of the United States forbade it and even though Communism at that time had been active only a few years in America. Such success as the Income Tax law, had it been followed thoroughly, could have brought the United States and not Russia into the world scene as the first Communist nation. But the virility and good sense of the Russian peoples won. It may not be that the United States will become entirely Communist until

past the middle of the century but when it does it will be because of our superior understanding of economics and of psychopolitics.

The Communist agent skilled in economics has as his task the suborning of tax agencies and their personnel to create the maximum disturbance and chaos and the passing of laws adapted to our purposes and to him we must leave this task. (Hatonn: I believe I need make no further comment regarding this. Even the Russians knew your Income Tax law was illegal and Constitutionally unlawful. They further knew that you would pull your own noose upon you with a welfare state which would run out of both tax money and welfare funds--and collapse is all that remains to occur.) The psychopolitical operator plays a distinctly different role in this drama.

The rich, the skilled in finance, the well-informed in government are particular and individual targets for the psychopolitician. His is the role of taking off the board those individuals who would halt or corrupt Communist economic programs. Thus every rich man, every statesman, every person well informed and capable in government must have brought to his side as a trusted confidant a psychopolitical operator.

The families of these persons are often deranged from idleness and glut and this fact must be played upon, even created. The normal health and wildness of a rich man's son must be twisted and perverted and explained into neurosis and then, assisted by a timely administration of drugs or violence, turned into criminality or insanity. This brings at once some one in "mental healing" into confidential contact with the family and from this point on the very most must then be made of that contact.

Communism could best succeed if at the side of every rich or influential man there could be placed a psycho-political operator, and undoubted authority in the field of "mental healing", who could then by his advice or through the medium of a wife or daughter by

his guided opinions direct the optimum policy to embroil or upset the economic policies of the country and when the time comes to do away forever with the rich or influential man, to administer the proper drug or treatment to bring about his complete demise in an institution as a patient or dead as a suicide.

Planted beside a country's powerful persons the psychopolitical operator can also guide other policies to the betterment of our battle.

The Capitalist does not know the definition of war. He thinks of war as attack with force performed by soldiers and machines. He does not know that a more effective if somewhat longer war can be fought with bread or, in our case, with drugs and the wisdom of our art. The Capitalist has never won a war in truth. The psychopolitician is having little trouble winning this one.

Dharma, close here, chela. I ask that this segment go forth in conjunction with Number One writing of this morning. I do not want more than the equivalent of one Express shipped at a given time for I ask that each portion be studied prior to moving on to the next segment. We will next take up the subject of goals--*State goals for the individual and masses!* I move to stand-by.

Hatonn to clear, please.

Gyeorgos C. Hatonn, Cmdr. UFF-IGFC

SOME OF THE PHOENIX JOURNALS:

Space Gate
Spiral To Economic Disaster
From Here To Armageddon
Survival Is Only Ten Feet From Hell
The Rainbow Masters
AIDS, The Last Great Plague
Satan's Drummers
Privacy In A Fishbowl
Cry Of The Phoenix
Crucifixion Of The Phoenix
Skeletons In The Closet
R.R.P.P.*
*Rape, Ravage, Pillage and Plun-

der of the Phoenix
Rape Of The Constitution
You Can Slay The Dragon
The Naked Phoenix
Blood And Ashes
Firestorm In Babylon
The Mossad Connection
Creation, The Sacred Universe
Pleiades Connection, Return Of The Phoenix
The Phoenix Express Vol's I & II (\$15)
The Phoenix Express Vol's III & IV (\$15)
The price is \$10 per JOURNAL, (EXCEPTING EX-PRESS) 10% discount on orders of 4 or more. California residents add 6.75% sales tax. Add shipping, UPS \$3.25 and \$1.00 each additional or U.S. Mail \$2.00 for first title and \$1.00 each additional.

Write for Quantity Discount.

Available from America West or your Local Distributor.

Express is \$20 per 13 issues (including back issues for the period) or \$75 per 52 issues.

Send orders and Payments to: America West Distributors, P.O. Box 986 Tehachapi, CA. 93581.

For credit card orders Telephone 1 800 729-4131.

Dear Friends:

We are very pleased to announce that George Green, publisher of the Phoenix Journals, will be a guest speaker at the Global Sciences Conference that is being held in Orlando, Florida on January 31 through February 3, 1991. George will be speaking on the very latest information from the extra-terrestrials concerning our nation and planetary situation. There will be a workshop scheduled with George where specific details will be carefully outlined. All in attendance will be both shocked and fascinated. For details: CALL 303/452-9300.

"The First Amendment gives freedom of mind the same security as freedom of conscience." -U.S. Supreme Court 323 U.S. 531 (1943)

TRUTH WILL SET YOU FREE



PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS

A bulletin commenting on appropriate current news events, clarification of portions of the Journals and answers of a general nature to questions not found in the existing Journals.

PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS is published by America West Publishers, Inc. P.O. BOX 986 Tehachapi, CA. 93581. Subscription rate is \$20 per 13 issues or \$75 per 52 issues, First Class mailing. COPYRIGHT 1991 by America West Publishers, Inc. All rights reserved. Reproduction of this copyrighted material for private non-profit use is expressly encouraged, for commercial purposes it is strictly forbidden.

JANUARY 1991 VOLUME VI NUMBER 13

1/3/91 HATONN

TODAY'S WATCH

PSYCHOPOLITICS:

Strange label? Strange term? Get familiar with it, World. This is the method through which it has been determined that the Russians would gain control of your world. The first "brain-control and change" would be the American United States. I will get around to what it is and how it works (and has been all but perfected upon you-the-people). However, I wish to continue with your Pleiades Connections and Cosmic "codes" before doing so--for A.L.L. are necessary parts of the puzzle if there is to be understanding.

It is far beyond a simple "desire" of the Russians to control and experiment--this comes in textbook form and the entire political-enforcement system is required to be totally functional in application--it has worked!!

Russian attitudes and mandates? Let me pronounce the "Summary" as laid forth in the mandates.

QUOTE:

In this time of unlimited weapons (1976), and in national antagonisms where atomic war with Capitalistic powers is possible, Psychopolitics must act efficiently as

never before.

Any and all programs of Psychopolitics must be increased to aid and abet the activities of other Communist agents throughout the nation in question.

The failure of Psychopolitics might well bring about the atomic bombing of the Motherland (Russia).

If Psychopolitics succeeds in its mission throughout the Capitalistic nations of the world, there will never be an atomic war, *for Russia will have subjugated all of her enemies.*

Communism has already spread across one-sixth of the inhabited world. Marxist Doctrines have already penetrated the remainder. An extension of the Communist social order is everywhere victorious. *The spread of Communism has never been by force of battle, but by conquest of the mind.* In Psychopolitics we have refined this conquest to its last degree.

The psychopolitical operative must succeed, for his success means a world of Peace. His failure might well mean the destruction of the civilized portions of Earth by atomic power in the hands of Capital-

istic madmen.

The end thoroughly justifies the means. The degradation of populaces is less inhuman than their destruction by atomic fission, for to be an animal who lives only once, any life is sweeter than death.

The end (of war) is the control of a conquered people. If a person can be conquered in the absence of war, the end of war will have been achieved without the destruction of war. A worthy goal.

The psychopolitician has his reward in the nearly unlimited control of populaces, in the uninhibited exercise of passion, and the glory of Communist conquest over the stupidity of the enemies of the People.

END QUOTING

The above "means" means exactly that--any means is deemed acceptable to achieve the aims of control. This includes dominant use of robotoids, frequency beams--ANYTHING that brings a nation of citizens under the control of mental stupor. So be it.

HOW CAN YOU TRUST OUR WORK?

Because the facts of truth are coming forth from unexpected and

unrecognized sources. "They" simply did not know where to attack and change. As ones have come into service unto the Master and the space brotherhood--direct and unrelenting attack was put in motion through myriads of ways to *insure* ego takeover and commitment failure to higher resources. It happens all the time. Dharma happened to get in under the silence of unexpected resource and got on your own leader's "hit list" first! Do you see that it is too late to stop this word? Too much has flowed forth in quantity which cannot be suppressed without spreading it even more quickly. If this one is touched--then she will simply stop of the direct receiving so that truth is not tarnished in its directness from Source.

Oh yes, they have her located and under constant bombardment with everything they can throw at her and the publishers, etc. *However, the entire area is under shielding and personal mental impact is most unlikely.*

When I tell you that the Russians DO NOT WANT AN ATOMIC WAR, I most certainly mean it. And, it becomes more and more obvious that, in the event of a Middle East all-out war, there will be atomic weapons brought into play. YOU TEETER ON THE TOTTERING EDGE OF DISASTER. BUT, THE SHOW IS NOT OVER UNTIL (NOT WHEN THE "FAT LADY SINGS", BUT RATHER) GOD WINS! Hold that trump card ever next thine heart-place!

CONGRESS IN SESSION

Congress has dealt your President of War a nasty blow--thank all of you who have witnessed unto your Congressmen. It is still probable that Bush will work it so he can call Executive Orders but it gets harder and harder--because Congress has voted to "stay in session without the usual recess this

January`to monitor the Arab conflict". That is terrible news for the Bush war plans so **KEEP UP THE BARRAGE, CITIZENS, FOR YOU ARE BEING HEARD!** You don't have to longer ask, "What can I do?"--just make loud noises unto your Congressmen--constantly. Call the 800 number in Washington--call your Congressmen--write and wire your Congressmen!! The WORD shall be that which will set you free and bring home your children, parents and spouses.

Take'one thing at a time--IF YOU CAN RE-ESTABLISH YOUR CONSTITUTION, AMERICA--YOU CAN WIN THE REST OF THE BATTLE! IF YOU LOSE IT--YOU ARE SIMPLY SACRIFICIAL PAWNS IN THE ULTIMATE BATTLE BETWEEN THE ELITE WOULD-BE WORLD MASTERS. GOD CAN ULTIMATELY REVERSE THE MENTAL BARRAGE WITH TRUTH--BUT THE BODIES MUST SURVIVE TO ALLOW FOR SAME TO HAVE OPPORTUNITY TO OCCUR. PLEASE, GIVE LIFE IN TRUTH A CHANCE BEFORE YOU BLOW AWAY YOUR PLANET AND YOUR SPECIES!

WHAT IS THE RHODE ISLAND BANK MESS?

Two things: Firstly, the closed banks and Credit Unions are those that are *privately insured*. It is a dual effort to scare the public from continuing to utilize Credit Unions which are not FDIC insured which will put out of commission a large majority of the Credit Unions which have functioned in honest properness and bring the depositors back into the fold of the "banks". Secondly, it will point out the institutions who have used unwise investments within the institutions of service to groups and who are insured through private sources. It basically is a call to announce the possible failure of Credit Union resources as well as the banks who

are borderline to failure, at best.

In a positive note, however, it also points out that the Insurance Industry is IN SERIOUS TROUBLE! THERE SIMPLY ARE NOT INSURANCE FUNDS TO COVER THAT WHICH IS INSURED! THIS INDICATES A HEAVY, HEAVY DEFICIT IN THE INSURANCE COMPANIES AND THEREFORE "WORTHLESS" INSURANCE. **YOU ARE IN ECONOMIC COLLAPSE WITH THE PIECES GRADUALLY FALLING AROUND YOU--FOR THE INTEGRITY OF THE STRUCTURE IS GONE AND THE ENTIRE SYSTEM HAS LONG SINCE HAD NOTHING OF FOUNDATION UPON WHICH TO STAND! SO BE IT.**

GENERAL OBSERVATIONS

Watch most closely that which is coming forth from both sides of the Iraq issue. You are being warned CONSTANTLY of probable terrorist activities beyond the imagined if you pursue this war.

Note, that Mr. Bush has let it "slip"--if the war does not happen, the One World Order is all but a dead issue. However, the UN councils are made up of countries totally bought and sold (owned) by the International Monetary Fund and the World Bank--(these are owned and controlled in total by the U.S. and Great Britain. The threats to take away aid and funds by the World Bank if the representatives to the UN do not vote in the ordered mandates of these two countries means exactly that--BLACKMAIL BY WITHHOLDING ASSISTANCE. THIS IS THE SAME PLAN OF ATTACK UPON YOU--THE-PEOPLE!

Do not allow yourselves to lose sight of the point of the whole game by being caught up in the distractors!

This document is a continuation of the transcription of a document (textbook) utilized in Russia for Mind-Control--specifically directed at the United States of America. This is done through a scientific method of brain-washing called PSYCHOPOLITICS.

If you believe the entire world has gone "mad", you are very close to correct for that, indeed, is the goal of Communism. The methods have been incredibly effective and you stand at the brink of annihilation as a free people, under ANTI-CHRIST, with liberty and justice for none. The plan is synchronous with the Global Plan 2000 for total take-over of the planet.

QUOTE:

STATE GOALS FOR THE INDIVIDUAL AND MASSES

Just as we would discover an individual to be ill, whose organs, each one, had a different goal from the rest, so we discover the individuals and the State to be ill where goals are not rigorously codified and enforced.

There are those who, in less enlightened times, gave Man to believe that goals should be personally sought and held, and that, indeed, Man's entire impulse toward higher things stemmed from Freedom. We must remember that the same peoples who embraced this philosophy also continued in Man the myth of spiritual existence. (Hatonn: This was their first attack against immortality and God/Christ teachings.)

All goals proceed from duress. Life is a continuous escape. Without force and threat there can be no striving. Without pain there can be no desire to escape from pain. Without the threat of punishment there can be no gain. Without duress and command there can be

no alignment of bodily functions. Without rigorous and forthright control, there can be no accomplished goals for the State.

Goals of the State should be formulated by the State for the obedience and concurrence of the individuals within that State. A State without goals so formulated is a sick State. A State without the power and forthright wish to enforce its goals is a sick State.

When an order is issued by the Communist State, and is not obeyed, a sickness will be discovered to ensue. Where obedience fails, the masses suffer.

State goals depend upon loyalty and obedience for their accomplishment. When one discovers a State goal to be interpreted, one discovers inevitably that there has been an interposition of self-willedness, of greed, of idleness, or of rugged individualism and self-centered initiative. The interruption of a State goal will be discovered as having been interrupted by a person whose disloyalty and disobedience is the direct result of his own mis-alignment with life.

It is not always necessary to remove the individual. It is possible to remove his self-willed tendencies to the improvement of the goals and gains of the whole. The technologies of Psychopolitics are graduated upon the scale which starts somewhat above the removal of the individual himself, upward toward the removal only of those tendencies which bring about his lack of co-operation.

It is not enough for the State to have goals. These goals, once put forward, depend for their completion upon the loyalty and obedience of the workers. These, engaged for the most part, in hard labors, have little time for idle speculation, which is good. But, above them, unfortunately, there must be fore-

men of one or another position, any one of whom might have sufficient idleness and lack of physical occupation to cause some disaffecting independency in his conduct and behavior.

Psychopolitics remedies this tendency toward disaffection when it exceeds the common persuasions of the immediate superiors of the person in question.

EXAMINATION OF LOYALTIES

If loyalty is so important in the economic and social structure, it is necessary to examine it further as itself.

In the field of Psychopolitics, loyalty means simply 'alignment'. It means, more fully, alignment with the goals of the Communist State. Disloyalty means entirely misalignment, and more broadly, misalignment with the goals of the Communist State.

When we consider that goals of the Communist State are to the best possible benefit of the masses, we can see that disloyalty, as a term, can embrace Democratic alignment. Loyalty to persons not communistically indoctrinated would be quite plainly, a misalignment.

The cure of disloyalty is entirely contained in the principles of alignment. All that it is necessary to do, where disloyalty is encountered, is to align the purposes of the individual toward the goals of Communism, and it will be discovered that a great many circumstances hitherto distasteful in his existence will cease to exist.

The technologies of Psychopolitics adequately demonstrate the workability of this.

While it is not borne out that electric shock has any therapeutic value, so far as making the indi-

vidual more sane, it is adequately brought out that its punishment value will create in the patient a greater co-operative attitude. Brain surgery has no statistical data to recommend it beyond its removal of the individual personality from amongst the paths of organs which were not permitted to co-operate. These two Russian developments have never pretended to alter the state of sanity. They are only effective and workable in introducing an adequate punishment mechanism to the personality to make it cease and desist from its courses and egotistical direction of the anatomy itself. It is the violence of the electric shock and the surgery which is useful in subduing the recalcitrant personality, which is all that stands in the road of the masses or the State. It is occasionally to be discovered that the removal of the preventing personality by shock and surgery then permits the regrowth and re-establishment of organs which have been rebelled against by that personality. In that a well-regulated state is composed of organisms, not personalities, the use of electric shock and brain surgery in Psychopolitics is clearly demonstrated.

The changing of loyalty consists, in its primary step, of the eradication of existing loyalties. This can be done in one of two ways. First, by demonstrating that previously existing loyalties have brought about perilous physical circumstances, such as imprisonment, lack of recognition, duress, or privation, and second, by eradicating the personality itself.

The first is accomplished by a steady and continuous indoctrination of the individual in the belief that his previous loyalties have been granted to an unworthy source. One of the primary instances in this is creating circumstances which apparently derive from the target of his loyalties, so as to rebuff the individual. As part of this there is the creation of a

state of mind in the individual, by actually placing him under duress, and then furnishing him with false evidence to demonstrate that the target of his previous loyalties is, itself, the cause of his duress. Another portion of this same method consists of defaming or degrading the individual whose loyalties or government, to such a degree that this target, at length, actually does hold the individual in disrepute, and so does rebuff him and serve to convince him that his loyalties have been misplaced. These are the milder methods, but have proven extremely effective. The greatest drawback in their practice is that they require time and concentration, the manufacture of false evidence, and a psychopolitical operator's time.

In moments of expediency, of which there are many, the personality itself can be rearranged by shock, surgery, duress, privation, and in particular, that best of psychopolitical techniques, implantation, with the technologies of neo-hypnotism. Such duress must have in its first part a defamation of the loyalties, and in its second, the implantation of new loyalties. A good and experienced psychopolitical operator, working under the most favorable circumstances, can, by the use of psychopolitical technologies, alter the loyalties of an individual so deftly that his own companions will not suspect that they have changed. This, however, requires considerably more finesse than is usually necessary to the situation. Mass neo-hypnotism can accomplish more or less the same results when guided by an experienced psychopolitical operator. An end goal in such a procedure would be the alteration of the loyalties of an entire nation in a short period of time by mass neo-hypnotism, a thing which has been effectively accomplished among the less-useable states of Russia.

It is adequately demonstrated that

loyalty is entirely lacking in that mythical commodity known as 'spiritual quality'. (Hatonn: Many would like to take exception to this statement in believing it to be a demonstrable lie; fundamental "Christians" have always been known for their loyalty and patriotism---NOT SO--as can be seen in the total lack of truly Godly behavior and/or staid Christian doctrines according to the Laws (Commandments) of God. Further in this very day you act in America as non-patriots in your efforts to be "patriotic". You have massive military invasion of a land across the world from your country and citizenry, to gain back land and property for a Royal Monarch who, in fact, holds black slaves--totally against the very fiber of your Constitution and projections of "freedom and liberty for ALL".)

Loyalty is entirely a thing of dependence, economic or mental, and can be changed by the crudest implementations. Observation of workers in their factories or fields demonstrates that they easily grant loyalty to a foreman or a woman, and then as easily abandon it and substitute another individual, revulsing, at the same time, toward the person to whom loyalty was primarily granted. The queasy insecurity of the masses in Capitalistic nations finds this more common than in an enlightened State such as Russia. In Capitalistic states, dependencies are so craven, wants and privations are so exaggerated, that loyalty is entirely without ethical foundation and exists only in the realm of dependency, duress, or demand.

It is fortunate that Communism so truly approaches an ideal state of mind, for this brings a certain easiness into any changing of loyalties, since all other philosophies extant and practiced on Earth today are degraded and debased, compared to Communism. It is then with a certain security that a psychopolitical operator functions, for he

knows that he can change the loyalty of an individual to a more ideal level by reason alone, and only expediency makes it necessary to employ the various shifts of psychopolitical technology. Any man who cannot be persuaded into Communist rationale is, of course, to be regarded as somewhat less than sane, and it is, therefore completely justified to use the techniques of insanity upon the non-Communist.

In order to change loyalty it is necessary to establish first the existing loyalties of the individual. The task is made very simple in view of the fact that Capitalistic and Fascistic nations have no great security in the loyalty of their subjects. And it may be found that the loyalties of the subjects, as we call any person against whom psychopolitical technology is to be exerted, are already too faint to require eradication. It is generally only necessary to persuade with the rationale and overwhelming reasonability of Communism to have the person grant his loyalty to the Russian State. However, regulated only by the importance of the subject, no great amount of time should be expended upon the individual, but emotional duress, or electric shock, or brain surgery should be resorted to, should Communist propaganda persuasion fail. In a case of a very important person, it may be necessary to utilize the more delicate technologies of Psychopolitics so as to place the person himself, and his associates, in ignorance of the operation. In this case a simple implantation is used, with a maximum duress and command value. Only the most skilled psychopolitical operator should be employed on such a project, as in this case of the very important person, for a bungling might disclose the tampering with his mental processes. It is much more highly recommended, if there is any doubt whatever about the success of an operation against an important person, to select out as a psychopolitical target persons in

his vicinity in whom he is emotionally involved. His wife or children normally furnish the best targets, and these can be operated against without restraint. In securing the loyalty of a very important person one must place at his side a constant pleader who enters a sexual or familial chord into the situation on the side of Communism. It may not be necessary to make a Communist out of the wife, or the children, or one of the children, but it might prove efficacious to do so. In most instances, however, this is not possible. By the use of various drugs, it is, in this modern age, and well within the realm of psychopolitical reality, entirely too easy to bring about a state of severe neurosis or insanity in the wife or children, and thus pass them, with full consent of the important person, and the government in which he exists, or the bureau in which he is operating, into the hands of a psychopolitical operator, who then in his own laboratory, without restraint or fear of investigation or censor, can, with electric shock, surgery, sexual attack, drugs, or other useful means, degrade or entirely alter the personality of a family member, and create in that person a psychopolitical slave subject who, when, on command or signal, will perform outrageous actions, thus discrediting the important person, or will demand, on a more delicate level, that certain measures be taken by the important person, which measures are, of course, dictated by the psychopolitical operator.

(Hatonn: Have you not constantly wondered how it is that often children of important people are totally discrediting to their parents? It is one way that Bush is kept in total control! It is a very common occurrence.)

Usually when the party has no real interest in the activities or decisions of the important person, but merely wishes to remove him from

effective action, the attention of the psychopolitical operator need not be so intense, and the person need only be passed into the hands of some unwitting mental practitioner, who taught as he is by psychopolitical operators, will bring about sufficient embarrassment.

When the loyalty of an individual cannot be swerved, and where the opinion, weight, or effectiveness of the individual stands firmly in the road of Communist goals, it is usually best to occasion a mild neurosis in the person by any available means, and then, having carefully given him a history of mental imbalance, to see to it that he disposes of himself by suicide, or by bringing about his demise in such a way as to resemble suicide. Psychopolitical operators have handled such situations skillfully tens of thousands of times within and without Russia. (Hatonn: I am sure that any astute reader can name a dozen right off without hardly thinking about it.)

Please take a short break, Dharma. Hatonn to standby.

1/4/91 HATONN

CONTINUATION OF RUSSIAN TEXTBOOK ON PSYCHOPOLITICS

It is a firm principle of Psychopolitics that the person to be destroyed must be involved at first or second hand in the stigma of insanity, (Hatonn: i.e. B.G. proclaiming that these Journals, etc., come from the "mad ravings of an insane mind!") and must have been placed in contact with psychopolitical operators or persons trained by them, with a maximum amount of tumult and publicity. The stigma of insanity is properly placed at the door of such persons' reputations and is held there firmly by bringing about irrational acts, either on his own part or in his vicinity. Such an activity can be classified as a partial destruction of align-

ment, and if this destruction is carried forward to its furthest extent the mis-alignment on the subject of all loyalties can be considered to be complete, and alignment on new loyalties can be embarked upon safely.

(Hatonn: Or this can be accomplished by irrational acts by the persons wishing to discredit truth and the truth-bringers, i.e. Bill Cooper announcing to the world through the Billy Goodman talk show in Las Vegas that "The Phoenix Journals are the biggest hoax ever perpetrated against mankind!" In further efforting to make his case he insisted that some 50 pages of his own work had been directly plagiarized (from a 26 page document) by this scribe and Commander Hatonn. He did not, fortunately for himself and his friends who joined in the "show and tell" episode, denounce Commander Hatonn as being non-existent! The point was to discredit the writer and publisher so that their work would go unread. Didn't happen, did it? Truth will always find its "out" and I believe that it is NOT the Journals which are now in disrespect as being untruth!!!)

By bringing about insanity or suicide *(Hatonn: This has not been an effective approach to Dharma and/or Oberli but in direct anticipation of involvement, their son was conditioned and did commit suicide!)* on the part of the wife of an important political personage, a sufficient mis-alignment has been instigated to change his attitude. And this, carried forward firmly, or assisted by psychopolitical implantation can begin the rebuilding of his loyalties, but now slanted in a more proper and fitting direction.

Another reason for the alignment of psychopolitical activities with the mis-alignment of insanity is that insanity, itself, is a despised and disgraced state, and anything connected with it is lightly viewed.

Thus, a psychopolitical operator, working in the vicinity of an insane person, can refute and disprove any accusations made against him by demonstrating that the family itself is tainted with mental imbalance. This is surprisingly effective in Capitalistic countries where insanity is so thoroughly feared that no one would dream of investigating any circumstances in its vicinity. Psychopolitical propaganda works constantly and must work constantly to increase and build up this aura of mystery surrounding insanity, and must emphasize the horribleness and hopelessness of insanity in order to excuse non-therapeutic actions taken against the insane. Particularly in Capitalistic countries, an insane person has no rights under the law. No person who is insane may hold property. No person who is insane may testify. Thus, we have an excellent road along which we can travel toward our certain goal and destiny.

Entirely by bringing about public conviction that the sanity of a person is in question, it is possible to discount and eradicate all of the goals and activities of that person. By demonstrating the insanity of a group, or even a government, it is possible, then, to cause its people to disavow it. By magnifying the general human reaction to insanity, through keeping the subject of insanity, itself, forever before the public eye, and then, by utilizing this reaction by causing a revulsion on the part of a populace against its leader or leaders, it is possible to stop any government or movement.

It is important to know that the entire subject of loyalty is thus as easily handled as it is. One of the first and foremost missions of the psychopolitician is to make an attack upon Communism and insanity synonymous. It should become the definition of insanity, of the paranoid variety, that "A paranoid believes he is being attacked by Communists." Thus,

at once the support of the individual so attacking Communism will fall away and wither. *(Hatonn: note that anti-Communists are labeled as "right-wing extremists," "paranoid," etc.)*

Instead of executing national leaders, suicide for them should be arranged under circumstances which question their demise. In this way we can select out all opposition to the Communist extension into the social orders of the world, and render populaces who would oppose us leaderless, and bring about a state of chaos or mis-alignment into which we can thrust, with great simplicity, the clear and forceful doctrines of Communism.

The cleverness of our attack in this field of Psychopolitics is adequate to avoid the understanding of the layman and the usual stupid official, and by operating entirely under the banner of authority, with the oft-repeated statement that the principles of psychotherapy are too devious for common understanding, an entire revolution can be effected without the suspicion of a populace until it is an accomplished fact.

As insanity is the maximum mis-alignment, it can be grasped to be the maximum weapon in severance of loyalties to leaders and old social orders. Thus, it is of the utmost importance that psychopolitical operatives infiltrate the healing arts of a nation marked for conquest, and bring from that quarter continuous pressure against the population and the government until at last the conquest is effected. This is the subject and goal of Psychopolitics, itself.

In rearranging loyalties we must have a command of their values. In the animal the first loyalty is to himself. This is destroyed by demonstrating errors to him, showing him that he does not remember, cannot act or does not trust himself. The second loyalty

is to his family unit, his parents and brothers and sisters. This is destroyed by making a family unit economically non-dependent, by lessening the value of marriage, by making an easiness of divorce and by raising the children wherever possible by the State. The next loyalty is to his friends and local environment. This is destroyed by lowering his trust and bringing about reportings upon him allegedly by his fellows or the town or village authorities. (*Hatonn: This has also been publicly foisted off upon my scribe with the municipal court Judge mis-ruling and continued insulting words and behaviors by Santa Barbara Savings and Loan Association. This is fully intended to turn the entire of the village against the "old couple" involved.*) The next is to the State and this, for the purposes of Communism, is the only loyalty which should exist once the state is founded as a Communist State. To destroy loyalty to the State all manner of forbiddings for youth must be put into effect so as to disenfranchise them as members of the Capitalist state and, by promises of a better lot under Communism, to gain their loyalty to a Communist movement.

Denying a Capitalist country easy access to courts, bringing about and supporting propaganda to destroy the home, creating and continuous juvenile delinquency, forcing upon the state all manner of practices to divorce the child from it will in the end create the chaos necessary to Communism.

Under the saccharine guise of assistance to them, rigorous child labor laws are the best means to deny the child any right in the society. By refusing to let him earn, by forcing him into unwanted dependence upon a grudging parent, by making certain in other channels that the parent is never in other than economic stress, the child can be driven in his teens into revolt. Delinquency will en-

sue.

(*Hatonn: You may as well quit holding your breath as you read, for yes, it gets worse as the nail is struck upon its head over and over and over right before your eyes!*)

By making readily available drugs of various kinds, by giving the teen-ager alcohol, by praising his wildness, by stimulating him with sex literature and advertising to him or her practices as taught at the Sexpol, the psychopolitical operator can create the necessary attitude of chaos, idleness and worthlessness into which can then be cast the solution which will give the teen-ager complete freedom everywhere -- Communism.

Should it be possible to continue conscription beyond any reasonable time by promoting unpopular wars and other means the draft can always stand as a further barrier to the progress of youth in life, destroying any immediate hope to participate in his nation's civil life.

By these means the patriotism of youth for their Capitalistic flag can be dulled to a point where they are no longer dangerous as soldiers. While this might require many decades to effect, Capitalism's short term view will never envision the lengths across which we can plan.

If we could effectively kill the national pride and patriotism of just one generation we will have won that country. Therefore, there must be continual propaganda abroad to undermine the loyalty of the citizens in general and the teen-ager in particular. (*Hatonn: This was effectively perfected by the Vietnam War and since, the citizens of the United States, for instance, have been unable to find true purpose in any actions of the U.S. administration. There is not the slightest notion by*

the military as to why they are REALLY IN SAUDI ARABIA--BUT IT CERTAINLY IS NOT PATRIOTIC NEED FOR PROTECTION OF FREEDOM OF THE UNITED STATES.)

The role of the psychopolitical operator in this is very strong. He can, from his position as an authority on the mind, advise all manner of destructive measures. He can teach the lack of control of his child at home. He can instruct, in an optimum situation, the entire nation in how to handle children -- and instruct them so that the children, given no control, given no real home, can run wildly about with no responsibility for their nation or for themselves.

The mis-alignment of the loyalty of youth to a Capitalistic nation sets the proper stage for a realignment of their loyalties with Communism. Creating a greed for drugs, sexual misbehavior and uncontrolled freedom and presenting this to them as a benefit of Communism will with ease bring about our alignment.

In the case of strong leaders amongst youthful groups, a psychopolitical operator can work in many ways to use or discard that leadership. If it is to be used, the character of the girl or boy must be altered carefully into criminal channels and a control by blackmail or other means must be maintained. But where the leadership is not susceptible, where it resists all persuasions and might become dangerous to our Cause, no pains must be spared to direct the attention of the authorities to that person and to harass him in one way or another until he can come into the hands of juvenile authorities. When this has been effected it can be hoped that a psychopolitical operator, by reason of child-advisor status, can, in the security of the jail and cloaked by processes of law, destroy the sanity of that person. Particularly brilliant scholars,

athletes and youth group leaders must be handled in either one of these two ways.

In the matter of guiding the activities of juvenile courts, the psychopolitical operator entertains here one of his easier tasks. A Capitalistic nation is so filled with injustice in general that a little more passes without comment. In juvenile courts there are always persons with strange appetites whether these be judges or policemen or women. If such do not exist they can be created. By making available to them young girls or boys in the "security" of the jail or the detention home and by appearing with flash cameras or witnesses one becomes equipped with a whip adequate to direct all the future decisions of that person when these are needed.

The handling of youth cases by courts should be led further and further away from law and further and further into "mental problems" until the entire nation thinks of "mental problems" instead of criminals. (*Hatonn: Note that the heavy, heavy thrust in the courts is to convince you that criminals are NOT RESPONSIBLE FOR THEIR CRIMES! i.e., "...he had a bad, abusive childhood", "...he was deprived as a child", "...he is mentally unbalanced" and on and on ad nauseam.*) This places vacancies everywhere in the courts, in the offices of district attorneys, on police staffs which could then be filled with psychopolitical operators and these become then the judges of the land by their influence and into their hands comes the total control of the criminal, without whose help a revolution cannot ever be accomplished.

By stressing this authority over the problems of youth and adults in courts one day the demand for psychopolitical operators could become such that even the armed services will use "authorities on the

mind" to work their various justices and when this occurs the armed forces of the nation then enter into our hands as solidly as if we commanded them ourselves. With the slight bonus of having thus a skilled interrogator near every technician or handler of secret war apparatus, the country, in event of revolution, as did Germany in 1918 and 1919, will find itself immobilized by its own Army and Navy fully and entirely in Communist hands.

Thus the subject of loyalties and their re-alignment is, in fact, the subject of non-armed conquest of an enemy.

Dharma, allow us closure at this point, please. I want to take up the subject of "obedience" in this textbook presentation and it is a mouthful to chew because you will see it unfolding before your eyes--how you have been suckered into allowing one who "takes charge" through power to require obedience and receive of it. To this very extent, you have given up your rights to Constitutional freedom into the hands of would-be dictators and world controllers.

Is this information a bit provoking to your minds? Is it perhaps shocking? I certainly do hope so for you are all but "had" as you smile and salute all the way to the chop-block!

Good evening.

Hatonn to clear.

OUR NEWEST JOURNAL

THE PHOENIX JOURNAL EX-
PRESS, VOL'S III & IV
\$15 230 PAGES 8 1/2 X 11"

This book is a compilation of the Phoenix Express Newsletters with 11 pages of indexed headings (this is great for those who want to find

a particular topic).

Many topics are covered including: The Hubble telescope fiasco - privacy - Bolshevik/Thatcher use of the Falklands - John F. Kennedy's murder - the Warren Commission - Jordan's King Hussein's message to George Bush - the Khazars - the Zionist Protocols - Pres. Bush and the New World Order and much more.

SOME OF THE PHOENIX JOURNALS:

Spiral To Economic Disaster
From Here To Armageddon
Cry of The Phoenix
Crucifixion of The Phoenix
R.R.P.P.*
*Rape, Ravage, Pillage and Plunder of the Phoenix
Rape of The Constitution
The Naked Phoenix
Blood And Ashes
Firestorm In Babylon
The Mossad Connection
Creation, The Sacred Universe
Pleiades Connection, Return Of The Phoenix
The Phoenix Express Vol's I & II (\$15)
The Phoenix Express Vol's III & IV (\$15)

The price is \$10 per JOURNAL, (EXCEPTING EX-PRESS) 10% discount on orders of 4 or more. California residents add 6.75% sales tax. Add shipping, UPS \$3.25 and \$1.00 each additional or U.S. Mail \$2.00 for first title and \$1.00 each additional.

Write for Quantity Discount.

Available from America West or your Local Distributor.

Express is \$20 per 13 issues (including back issues for the period) or \$75 per 52 issues.

Send orders and Payments to: America West Distributors, P.O. Box 986 Tehachapi, CA. 93581.

For credit card orders Telephone 1 800 729-4131 or 1 805 822-9655.

Freedom of religion is LIBERTY from: Social Security Number (Mark of the Beast), registration, or licensing to earn a living.



PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS

A bulletin commenting on appropriate current news events, clarification of portions of the Journals and answers of a general nature to questions not found in the existing Journals.

PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS is published by America West Publishers, Inc. P.O. BOX 986 Tehachapi, CA. 93581. Subscription rate is \$20 per 13 issues or \$75 per 52 issues, First Class mailing. COPYRIGHT 1991 by America West Publishers, Inc. All rights reserved. Reproduction of this copyrighted material for private non-profit use is expressly encouraged, for commercial purposes it is strictly forbidden.

JANUARY 1991 VOLUME VII NUMBER 1

1/5/91 HATONN

TODAY'S WATCH

Hatonn. Good morning.

We will only write for a short while this morning for there is need for you to be away from this location; there are also other things which need attention.

Please take note of the "flap" regarding news reporters in the Middle East ("physical fitness", censorship by the military, etc). This goes along with that which we are writing--this is to insure total control of all news. You will be told that the news will be censored and controlled to keep the enemy off guard. No, it is to disallow your parents and loved ones and objective governmental officials to know truth.

By the way--Botulism and Anthrax are deadly diseases and there are no effective vaccines for either. At best, there are some very dangerous "partial" vaccines--still in research and which I would not utilize on any animal which would be mine enemy. Again, you are lied to. The same one, from your great halls of wisdom and national research, has announced this--"Sandy", as CNN's Larry King fondly calls his regular visitor on this enlightening "show and

tell" (that which is intended for you to swallow whole). When confronted, *he also ADMITTED that "innocent" microbes were introduced into the subway system of New York as an experiment. It was estimated that 500,000 people were directly introduced to the microbes and almost 400,000 came down with the "infection". He added with a smile, "But it was totally harmless microbes."* **HOW COULD IT BE HARMLESS IF, IN FACT, YOU COULD DETERMINE THAT ALMOST 400,000 (ACTUALLY, THE COUNT WAS GENERALIZED AT 367,000) CAME DOWN WITH SYMPTOMS WHICH COULD BE IDENTIFIED? I WARN YOU PEOPLE, IF YOU DO NOT STOP THIS SORT OF THING--YOUR SELECTIVE POPULATIONS WILL BE WIPED OUT BEFORE YOUR EYES, ALONG WITH YOU!**

What of the meeting of Iraq and the U.S. in Geneva? You are told a great deal about facts, if you pay attention. Bush continues to say "no-deal" of any kind. But, the meeting is arranged for on the brink of deadline and, further, in neutral territory. **YOU ARE MAKING HEADWAY, PEOPLE OF THE WORLD--ESPECIALLY THE RUSSIAN WORLD OF CONTROLLING POWER. BE**

GRATEFUL FOR WHAT-EVER WE CAN GAIN IN "TIME" WITHOUT BLOWING YOUR WORLD AWAY. Watch the sleight-of-hand: the administration--with Kissinger now on TV with his monotone, emotionless, robotic voice of a computer, projecting the next move--that of economic disaster in the face of stalled-out war. **The need is to pull down America very soon so that the other controlling factors can come into play and be totally operational by year 2000. I believe you can see from that which we are presenting here regarding psychopolitical sweeping of the world--America in specifics--the plan has alternative measures and ALL are functional. They only needed one generation to pull you down, America--and they got it! The plan is to sacrifice all of your current youthful generation. It is up to you of the prior generation to get this thing of freedom back on track for your children, nation and God. The youth are caught in the jaws of control and chaos and have nothing to which to relate--YOU WILL DO IT, OR IT WILL NOT BE DONE.**

Please, Dharma, back to the laying forth of the Russian plan and textbook mandates for world dominion through the mind: **PSYCHOPOLITICS; MIND-CONTROL.** We will

begin this portion speaking about "OBEDIENCE": **TOTAL OBEDIENCE THROUGH FORCE.** You have many examples throughout history and, now, even beautiful America is ruled by police force established unlawfully, unconstitutionally, and through the Elite--by the acts of violence and fear. Harken back to history: Alexander the Great, Napoleon, Hitler, Stalin, and Mao Tse-tung--all ruled in this manner. Dear Desiree', I dare say you would not have enjoyed a relationship, of any type at all, with Alexander, per your distractor and deceiver projectors! He was simply not a nice person!

THE GENERAL SUBJECT OF OBEDIENCE

Again note that I will Quote from the document as written. My comments will be in parens, in italics.

QUOTE:

Obedience is the result of force.

Everywhere we look in the history of Earth we discover that obedience to new rulers has come about entirely through the demonstration on the part of those rulers of greater force than was to be discovered in the old ruler. A population overridden, conquered by war, is obedient to its conqueror. It is obedient to its conqueror because its conqueror has exhibited more force.

Concurrent with force is brutality, for there are human considerations involved which also represent force. **The most barbaric, unrestrained, brutal use of force, if carried far enough, invokes obedience.** **Savage force, sufficiently long displayed toward any individual, will bring about his concurrence with any principle or**

order.

Force is the antithesis of humanizing actions. It is so synonymous in the human mind with savageness, lawlessness, brutality, and barbarism, that it is only necessary to display an inhuman attitude toward people, to be granted by those people the possession of force.

Any organization which has the spirit and courage to display inhumanity, savageness, brutality, and an uncompromising lack of humanity, will be obeyed. Such a use of force is, itself, the essential ingredient of greatness. We have to hand no less an example than our great Communist Leaders, who, in moments of duress and trial, when faced by Czarist rule, continued over the heads of an enslaved populace, yet displayed sufficient courage never to stay their hands in the execution of the conversion of the Russian State to Communist rule.

If you would have obedience you must have no compromise with humanity. If you would have obedience you must make it clearly understood that you have no mercy. Man is an animal. He understands, in the final analysis, only those things which a brute understands.

As an example of this, we find an individual refusing to obey and being struck. His refusal to obey is now less vociferous. He is struck again, and his resistance is lessened once more. He is hammered and pounded again and again, until, at length, his only thought is direct and implicit obedience to that person from whom the force has emanated. This is a proven principle. It is proven because it is the main principle Man, the animal, has used since his earliest beginnings. It is the only

principle which has been effective, the only principle which has brought about a wide and continued belief. **For it is to our benefit that an individual who is struck again, and again, and again from a certain source, will, at length, hypnotically believe anything he is told by the source of the blows.**

The stupidity of Western civilizations is best demonstrated by the fact that they believe hypnotism is a thing of the mind, of attention, and a desire for unconsciousness. **This is not true. Only when a person has been beaten, punished, and mercilessly hammered, can hypnotism upon him be guaranteed in its effectiveness.** (*Hatonn: Note that torture of P.O.W.'s is NOT for the purpose of gaining information but, rather, for total indoctrination!*)

It is stated by Western authorities on hypnosis that only some twenty percent of the people are susceptible to hypnotism. This statement is very **UNTRUE**. Given enough repetition and/or punishment, **ALL** of the people in any time and place are susceptible to hypnotism. **In other words, by adding force, hypnotism is made uniformly effective.** Where unconsciousness could not be induced by simple concentration upon the hypnotist, **unconsciousness CAN BE INDUCED by drugs, by blows, by electric shock, and by other means.** And where unconsciousness cannot be induced so as to make an implantation or an hypnotic command effective, it is only necessary to **amputate the functioning portions of the animal Man's brain to render him null and void and no longer a menace.** Thus we find that hypnotism is entirely effective.

The mechanisms of hypnotism demonstrate clearly that people can be made to believe in certain conditions, and even in their environment or in politics, by the administration of force. Thus, it is necessary for a psychopolitician to be an expert in the administration of forces. Thus, he can bring about implicit obedience, not only on the part of individual members of the populace, but on the entire populace itself and its government. He need only take unto himself a sufficiently savage role, a sufficiently uncompromising inhuman attitude, and he will be obeyed and believed. *(Hatonn: For this reason, a good hypnotherapist in working with a client MUST have discipline and often REQUIRE the subconscious mind respond with truth. If the practitioner simply gets more emotional and sympathetic, strokes the hand in agreement, etc., the mind continues to be reinforced with the negative input already in command. In other words--truth must be confronted in order to change of the behavior structure. It matters not to the subconscious mind what the instructions are, it will function and cause function of the individual to continue with the dominant and structured input available until such time as new instructions are given and accepted which override the prior commands.)*

The subject of hypnotism is a subject of belief. What can people be made to believe? They CAN be made to believe anything which is administered to them with sufficient repetition, brutality and force. The obedience of a populace is as good as they will believe.

Despicable religions, such as Christianity, knew this. They knew that if enough faith could be brought into being a

populace could be enslaved by the Christian mockeries of humanity and mercy, and thus could be disarmed. But one need not count upon this act of faith to bring about a broad belief. One must only exhibit enough force, enough inhumanity, enough brutality and savageness to create implicit belief and therefore and thereby implicit obedience. As Communism is a matter of belief, its study is a study of force. *(Hatonn: Note that as ones are brought into the shelter of the "Church", gradually the Laws of God have been broken in total by a "voting-in" and "modernization" and "allowance" of all the negative and moral values. You can SEE that the actions are both destructive and incorrect and yet the BELIEF IS ENGENDERED THROUGH THE PRESSURE AND FORCE OF THE TEACHERS, PREACHERS AND COUNCILS WHO CHANGE THE LAWS BY HUMAN CONTROL FACTORS.)*

The earliest Russian psychiatrists, pioneering this science of psychiatry, understood thoroughly that hypnosis is induced by acute fear. They discovered it could also be induced by shock of an emotional nature, and also be extreme privation, as well as by blows and drugs.

In order to induce a high state of hypnogy (hypnosis) in an individual, a group, or a population, an element of terror must always be present on the part of those who would govern. The psychiatrist is aptly suited to this role, for his brutalities are committed in the name of science and are inexplicably complex, and entirely out of view of the human understanding. A sufficient popular terror of the psychiatrist will, in itself, bring about insanity on the part of many individuals. A

psychopolitical operative, then, can, entirely cloaked with authority, commence and continue a campaign of propaganda, describing various "treatments" which are administered to the insane. A psychopolitical operative, must at all times insist that these treatments are therapeutic and necessary. He can, in all of his literature and his books, list large number of pretended cures by these means. But these "cures" need not actually produce any recovery from a state of disturbance. As long as the psychopolitical operative or his dupes are the only authorities as to the difference between sanity and insanity, their word as to the therapeutic value of such treatment will be the final word. No layman would dare adventure to place judgment upon the state of sanity of an individual whom the psychiatrist has already declared insane. The individual, himself, is unable to complain, and his family, as will be covered later, is already discredited by the occurrence of insanity in their midst. There must be no other adjudicators of insanity; otherwise it could be disclosed that the brutalities practiced in the name of treatment are not therapeutic.

A psychopolitical operative has no interest in "therapeutic means" or "cures". The greater number of insane in the country where he is operating, the larger number of the populace will come under his view, and the greater will become his facilities. Because the problem is apparently mounting into uncontrollable heights, he can more and more operate in an atmosphere of emergency, which again excuses his use of such treatments as electric shock, the pre-frontal lobotomy, trans-orbital leucotomy, and

other operations long-since practiced in Russia on political prisoners. (Hatonn: Do you believe the tremendous increase in "insanity" just happened? I suggest you go back and very carefully reread the Journals dealing with the Conspiracy, Global Plan 2000 and all Eustace Mullins' material. In J.E. Hoover's iron law FBI days, forceful incarceration and "mental adaptation" or life-long incarceration in the institution was "the" *modus operandi*!

It is to the interest of the psychopolitical operative that the possibility of curing the insane be outlawed and ruled out at all times. For the sake of obedience on the part of the population and their general reaction, a level of brutality must, at all costs, be maintained. Only in this way can the absolute judgment of the psychopolitical operative as to the sanity or insanity of public figures be maintained in complete belief. Using sufficient brutality upon their patients, the public at large will come to believe utterly anything they say about their patients. Furthermore, and much more important, the field of the mind must be sufficiently dominated by the psychopolitical operative, so that wherever tenets of the mind are taught they will be hypnotically believed. The psychopolitical operative, having under his control all psychology classes in an area, can thus bring about a complete reformation of the future leaders of a country in their educational processes, and so prepare them for Communism (Hatonn: and/or "New Age" inaction, thought "beingness" and "allowing").

To be obeyed, one must be believed. If one is sufficiently believed, one will unquestioningly be obeyed. (Hatonn: If you ones do not see this in ac-

tion right out of "THE LIPS" then I fear for our ever reaching stability again upon this earth. You-the-People are being pushed to the limits of that which you will accept! And, brothers, you go beyond the controllers wildest hopes.)

When he is fortunate enough to obtain into his hands anyone near to a political or important figure, this factor of obedience becomes very important. A certain amount of fear or terror must be engendered in the person under treatment so that this person will then take immediate orders, completely and unquestioningly, from the psychopolitical operative, and so be able to influence the actions of that person who is to be reached.

Bringing about this state of mind on the part of a populace and its leaders--that a psychopolitical operative must, at all times, be believed--could eventually be attended by very good fortune. It is not too much to hope that psychopolitical operatives would then, in a country such as the United States, become the most intimate advisors to political figures, even to the point of advising the entirety of a political party as to its actions in an election.

The long view is the important view. Belief is engendered by a certain amount of fear and terror from an authoritative level, and this will be followed by obedience.

The general propaganda which would best serve Psychopolitics would be continual insistence that certain authoritative levels of healing deemed this or that the correct treatment of insanity. These treatments must always include a certain amount of brutality. Propaganda should

continue and stress the rising incidence of insanity in a country. The entire field of human behavior, for the benefit of the country, can, at length, be broadened into abnormal behavior.

Thus, anyone indulging in any eccentricity, particularly the eccentricity of combatting psychopolitics, could be silenced by the authoritative opinion on the part of a psychopolitical operative that he was acting in an abnormal fashion. This, with some good fortune, could bring the person into the hands of the psychopolitical operative so as to forever more disable him, or to swerve his loyalties by pain-drug hypnotism.

On the subject of obedience itself, the most optimum obedience is unthinking obedience. The command given must be obeyed without any rationalizing on the part of the subject. The command must, therefore, be implanted below the thinking processes of the subject to be influenced, and must react upon him in such a way as to bring no mental alertness on his part.

It is in the interest of Psychopolitics that a population be told that an hypnotized person will not do anything against his actual will, will not commit immoral acts, and will not act so as to endanger himself. While this may be true of light, parlour hypnotism and general welfare therapy, it certainly is not true of commands implanted with the use of electric shock, drugs, or heavy punishment wherein the entire structure of thought processes are altered permanently. (Hatonn: An excellent example of this point is G. Gordon Liddy, of Watergate fame and now a recognized speaker, writer and talk-show participant. This man is totally indoctrinated into extremes and

mindless actions--without compassion or ability to recognize immorality.)

It is counted upon completely that this will be discredited to the general public by psychopolitical operatives, for if it were to generally be known that individuals would obey commands harmful to themselves, and would commit immoral acts while under the influence of deep hypnotic commands, the actions of many people, working unknowingly in favor of Communism, would be too well understood. People acting under deep hypnotic commands should be acting apparently of their own volition and out of their own convictions.

The entire subject of psychopolitical hypnosis, Psychopolitics in general, depends for its defense upon continuous protest from authoritative sources that such things are not possible. And, should anyone unmask a psychopolitical operative, he should at once declare the whole thing a physical impossibility, and use his authoritative position to discount any accusation. Should any writings of Psychopolitics come to view, it is only necessary to brand them a hoax and laugh them out of countenance. Thus, psychopolitical activities are easy to defend.

When psychopolitical activities have reached a certain peak, from there on it is almost impossible to undo them, for the population is already under the duress of obedience to the psychopolitical operatives and their dupes. The ingredient of obedience is important, for the complete belief in the psychopolitical operative renders his statement cancelling any challenge about psychopolitical operations irrefutable. The optimum

circumstances would be to occupy every position which would be consulted by officials on any question or suspicion arising on the subject of Psychopolitics. Thus, a psychiatric advisor should be placed near to hand in every government operation. As all suspicions would then be referred to him, no action would ever be taken, and the goal of Communism could be realized in that nation.

Psychopolitics depends, from the viewpoint of the layman, upon its fantastic aspects. These are its best defense, but above all these defenses is implicit obedience on the part of officials and the general public, because of the character of the psychopolitical operative in the field of healing.

END QUOTING

I request that this portion be closed at this point. I would like, further, to respond to the queries regarding the term "Communism". That term was chosen for it connotes that which a moral man would like to achieve--balance, charity, all for all, etc. It is only a label given to this particular movement for global control to further fool the masses of humanity. There is nothing of true communistic intent in any manner and perhaps this where the public awakening must begin! The PRINCE OF DARKNESS AND DECEIT has pulled it off again and again right before your eyes! You-the-citizens of the world have become mesmerized into dullness and stupefaction and know not that which has come upon you. WAKE UP! I certainly care not whether you believe me real or figment--THE TRUTH LIES IN PHYSICAL/MENTAL DISPLAY BEFORE YOU! IT SHOULD NOT REQUIRE

ONE OF GOD'S HOSTS TO POINT IT OUT UNTO YOU, BUT SO BE IT! WHATEVER IS REQUIRED WILL BE GIVEN FORTH--IN LOVE AND ALLOWANCE OF CHOICES. I WOULD HOPE THAT THE LIGHTED CHOICES SHALL BE TURNED UNTO TRUTH AND GOD. SALU.

Hatonn to clear, please.

Gyeorgos Ceres Hatonn, Cmdr.
UFF-IGFC

1/6/91 HATONN

PSYCHOPOLITICS--MIND-CONTROL
(RUSSIAN TEXTBOOK)

CONTINUED:

Let us immediately move on to the Russian textbook, PSYCHOPOLITICS (MIND-CONTROL): I realize that the flood of objections is flowing back. How could this be true? No, you must have "just written" this material, etc., etc., etc. No, dear friends, it was written first as a portion of the Protocols of the Zionist Men of Wisdom. Remember, that the Zionists--as they are represented today--came out of Russia. They were the Russian Khazars! As the protocols became taught and active within the more modern setting, the mandates became taught under the guise of "Communism". This textbook is still utilized daily and is the operating manual of the Soviet government and KGB. It has been structured appropriately and is the guiding handbook for the Mossad of Israeli origin. It has now been rewritten into the handbook of the collective "intelligence agencies" which appear to be separate but are actually working in coalition: the KGB, CIA, Mossad and your FBI. There are others,

i.e., Chinese, etc., but we have not the time nor I, the inclination to cover it all for we would be all month on the subject.

Suffice it to say the material is currently utilized EVERY day! This IS the plan of mind-control of the masses!

ANATOMY OF STIMULUS-RESPONSE MECHANISMS OF MAN

QUOTE:

Man is a stimulus-response animal. His entire reasoning capabilities, even his ethics and morals, depend upon stimulus-response machinery. This has long been demonstrated by such Russians as Pavlov, and the principles have long been used in handling the recalcitrant, in training children, and in bringing about a state of optimum behavior on the part of a population.

Having no independent will of his own, Man is easily handled by stimulus-response mechanisms. It is only necessary to install a stimulus into the mental anatomy of Man to have that stimulus reactivate and respond any time an exterior command source calls it into being.

The mechanisms of stimulus response are easily understood. The body takes pictures of every action in the environment around an individual. When the environment includes brutality, terror, shock, and other such activities, the mental image picture gained contains in itself all the ingredients of the environment. If the individual, himself, was injured during that moment, the injury, itself, will re-manifest when called upon to respond by an exterior command source.

As an example of this, if an

individual is beaten, and is told during the entirety of the beating that he must obey certain officials, he will, in the future, feel the beginnings of the pain the moment he begins to disobey. The installed pain, itself, reacts as a policeman, for the experience of the individual demonstrates to him that he cannot combat, and will receive pain from, certain officials.

The mind can become very complex in its stimulus responses. As easily demonstrated in hypnotism, an entire chain of commands, having to do with a great many complex actions, can be beaten, shocked, or terrorized into a mind, and will lie there dormant until called into view by some similarity of the circumstances of the environment to the incident of punishment.

The stimulus we call the "incident of punishment" where the response mechanism need only contain some small part of the stimulus to call into view the mental image picture, and cause it to exert against the body, the pain sequence. So long as the individual obeys the picture, or follows the commands of the stimulus implantation, he is free from pain.

The behavior of children is regulated in this fashion in every civilized country. The father, finding himself unable to bring about immediate obedience and training on the part of his child, resorts to physical violence, and after administering punishment of a physical nature to the child on several occasions, is gratified to experience complete obedience on the part of the child each time the father speaks. **In that parents are wont to be lenient with their children, they seldom administer sufficient punishment to**

bring about entirely optimum obedience. The ability of the organism to withstand punishment is very great. **Complete and implicit response can be gained only by stimuli sufficiently brutal to actually injure the organism.**

The Kossack method of breaking wild horses is a useful example. The horse will not restrain itself or take any of its rider's commands. The rider, wishing to break it, mounts, and takes a flask of strong Vodka, and smashes it between the horse's ears. The horse, struck to its knees, its eyes filled with alcohol, mistaking the dampness for blood, instantly and thereafter gives its attention to the rider and never needs further breaking. Difficulty in breaking horses is only occasioned when light punishments are administered. There is some mawkish sentimentality about "breaking the spirit", but what is desired here is an obedient horse, and sufficient brutality brings about an obedient horse.

The stimulus-response mechanisms of the body are such that the pain and the command subdivide so as to counter each other. The mental image picture of the punishment will not become effective upon the individual unless the command content is disobeyed. It is pointed out in many early Russian writings that this is a survival mechanism. It has already been well and thoroughly used in the survival of Communism.

It is only necessary to deliver into the organism a sufficient stimulus to gain an adequate response.

So long as the organism obeys the stimulus whenever it is restimulated in the future, it does not suffer from the pain of the stimulus. But should it dis-

obey the command content of the stimulus, the stimulus reacts to punish the individual. Thus, we have an optimum circumstance, and one of the basic principles of Psychopolitics. A sufficiently installed stimulus will thereafter remain as a police mechanism within the individual to cause him to follow the commands and directions given to him. Should he fail to follow these commands and directions, the stimulus mechanism will go into action. As the commands are there with the moment of duress, the commands themselves need never be repeated, and if the individual were to depart thousands of miles away from the psychopolitical operative, he will still obey the psychopolitical operative, or, himself, become extremely ill and in agony. These principles, built from the earliest days of Pavlov, by constant and continuous Russian development, have, at last, become of enormous use to us in our conquest. For less modern and well-informed countries of Earth, lacking this mechanism, failing to understand it, and coaxed into somnolence by our own psychopolitical operatives, who discount and disclaim it, cannot avoid succumbing to it.

The body is less able to resist a stimulus if it has insufficient food and is weary. Therefore, it is necessary to administer all such stimuli to individuals when their ability to resist has been reduced by privation and exhaustion. Refusal to let them sleep over many days, denying them adequate food, then brings about an optimum state for the receipt of a stimulus. If the person is then given an electrical shock and is told while the shock is in action that he must obey and do certain things, he has no choice but to do them, or to re-experience, because of his mental image picture of it, the

electric shock. This highly scientific and intensely workable mechanism cannot be over-estimated in the practice of psychopolitics.

Drugging the individual produces an artificial exhaustion, and if he is drugged, or shocked and beaten and given a string of commands, his loyalties, themselves, can be definitely rearranged. This is P.D.H., or Pain-Drug Hypnosis.

(Hatonn: Please note that in 1969, it was stated in an issue of "TODAY'S EDUCATION", the National Education Association predicted complete control of Americans, by educators, by 1980. It should also be noted that the entire educational system is based on the premise of destruction of any "true" education. This has been the focus for many decades and has finally been accomplished and was, surely, an accomplished fact--even if not recognized--by 1980. There is actual chaos in your schools and a wash of misinformation or, actually, false information in every field of study. You might think, "Well, in the grades, etc." No, it began its influential destruction in the universities--beginning in the U.S. with Yale. This is because of the fact that THE ORDER had its most potent thrust at Yale with the Skull and Bones Society, etc. The price of the destruction was made available in funding from the foundations, such as Ford, Rockefeller, etc. Hard to believe? Of course! I shall, however, give you a blow-by-blow of how the Order controls education after we finish the reproducing of this document so that there is a basis of communication regarding the issue.)

Exercises in bringing about insanity seizures at will, simply

by demonstrating a signal to persons upon whom pain-drug hypnosis has been used, and exercises in making the seizures come about through talking to certain persons in certain places and times should also be used.

Brain surgery, as developed in Russia, should also be practiced by the psychopolitical operative in training, to give him full confidence in 1) the crudeness with which it can be done, 2) the certainty of erasure of the stimulus-response mechanism itself, 3) the production of imbecility, idiocy, and dis-coordination on the part of the patient, and 4) the small amount of comment which casualties in brain surgery occasion. *(Hatonn: This is called pre-frontal lobotomy.)*

Exercises in sexual attack on patients should be practiced by the psychopolitical operative to demonstrate the inability of the patient under pain-drug hypnosis to recall the attack, while indoctrinating a lust for further sexual activity on the part of the patient.

Sex, in all animals, is a powerful motivator, and is no less so in the animal Man, and the occasioning of sexual liaison between females of a target family and indicated males, under the control of the psychopolitical operative, must be demonstrated to be possible with complete security for the psychopolitical operative, thus giving into his hands an excellent weapon for the breaking down of familial relations and consequent public disgraces for the psychopolitical target.

(Hatonn: This occurs randomly and constantly in your mental institutions and hospitals for the mentally retarded. The staff

actually passes out condoms in these facilities--and the occasions of pregnancy are rampant. This actually occurs in the majority of cases of psychiatric encounters. Do you now begin to see the programming which is starting to impact your children even at pre-school? "Safe-sex" in gradeschool is taught and condoms are provided more and more widespread, free, in your junior and senior high schools. Can not you not see the results of all of the programmings exactly as laid forth in this "how-to" book utilized by the "master destroyers"?)

Just as a dog can be trained, so can a man be trained. Just as a horse can be trained, so can a man be trained. Sexual lust, masochism, and any other desirable perversion can be induced by pain-drug hypnosis and the benefit of Psychopolitics.

The changes of loyalties, allegiances, and sources of command can be occasioned easily by psychopolitical technologies, and these should be practiced and understood by the psychopolitical operative before he begins to tamper with psychopolitical targets of magnitude.

The actual simplicity of the subject of pain-drug hypnosis, the use of electric shock, drugs, insanity-producing injections, and other materials, should be masked entirely by technical nomenclature, the protest of benefit to the patient, by an authoritarian pose and position, and by carefully cultivating governmental positions in the country to be conquered.

Although the psychopolitical operative working in universities where he can direct the curricula of psychology classes is often tempted to teach some of the principles of Psychopolitics to

the susceptible students in the psychology classes, he must be **thoroughly enjoined to limit his information in psychology classes to the transmittal of the tenets of Communism under the guise of psychology, and must limit his activities in bringing about a state of mind on the part of the students where they will accept Communism tenets as those of their own action and as modern scientific principles.** The psychological operative must not, at any time educate students fully in stimulus-response mechanisms, and must not impart to them, save those who will become his fellow-workers, the exact principles of Psychopolitics. It is not necessary to do so, **and is dangerous.**

(Hatonn: Reread that last sentence several times. Knowledge is the weapon against this thrust. Stay balanced within the laws and Truth of God and Creation and KNOW THAT THIS IS THE MODE OF ATTACK. THIS IS THE ONLY WAY TO WITHSTAND THIS PROCESS OF ALTERING THE MINDS OF THE POPULACE.)

SOME OF THE PHOENIX JOURNALS:

And They Called His Name Immanuel, I Am Sananda
Spiral To Economic Disaster
From Here To Armageddon
Survival Is Only Ten Feet From Hell
AIDS, The Last Great Plague
Satan's Drummers
Privacy In a Fishbowl
Cry of The Phoenix
Crucifixion of The Phoenix
Skeletons In The Closet
R.R.P.P.*
*Rape, Ravage, Pillage and Plunder of the Phoenix
Rape of The Constitution
You Can Slay The Dragon
The Naked Phoenix
Blood And Ashes
Firestorm In Babylon

The Mossad Connection
Creation, The Sacred Universe
Pleiades Connection, Return Of The Phoenix
The Phoenix Express Vol's I & II (\$15)
The Phoenix Express Vol's III & IV (\$15)
The price is \$10 per JOURNAL, (EXCEPTING EX-PRESS) 10% discount on orders of 4 or more. California residents add 6.75% sales tax. Add shipping, UPS \$3.25 and \$1.00 each additional or U.S. Mail \$2.00 for first title and \$1.00 each additional.

Write for Quantity Discount.

Available from America West or your Local Distributor.

Express is \$20 per 13 issues (including back issues for the period) or \$75 per 52 issues.

Send orders and Payments to: America West Distributors, P.O. Box 986 Tehachapi, CA. 93581.

For credit card orders Telephone 1 800 729-4131 or 805 822-9655.

1991 FreedomConstitu/tion Calendars now available \$4.50 post-paid.

THE PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS, VOL'S III & IV
\$15 230 PAGES 8 1/2 X 11"

This book is a compilation of the Phoenix Express Newsletters with **11 pages of indexed headings** (this is great for those who want to find a particular topic).

Many topics are covered including: The Hubble telescope fiasco - privacy - Bolshevik/Thatcher use of the Falklands - John F. Kennedy's murder - the Warren Commission - Jordan's King Hussein's message to George Bush - the Khazars - the Zionist Protocols - Pres. Bush and the New World Order and much more.

"GOVERNMENTS NEED ARMIES TO PROTECT THEM AGAINST THEIR EN-SLAVED AND OPPRESSED SUBJECTS."



PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS

A bulletin commenting on appropriate current news events, clarification of portions of the Journals and answers of a general nature to questions not found in the existing Journals.

PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS is published by America West Publishers, Inc. P.O. BOX 986 Tehachapi, CA. 93581. Subscription rate is \$20 per 13 issues or \$75 per 52 issues, First Class mailing. COPYRIGHT 1991 by America West Publishers, Inc. All rights reserved. Reproduction of this copyrighted material for private non-profit use is expressly encouraged, for commercial purposes it is strictly forbidden.

JANUARY 1991 VOLUME VII NUMBER 2

1/6/91 HATONN

PSYCHOPOLITICS--MIND- CONTROL (RUSSIAN TEXTBOOK)

CONTINUED:

DEGRADATION, SHOCK AND ENDURANCE

Degradation and conquest are companions.

In order to be conquered, a nation must be degraded, either by acts of war, by being overrun, by being forced into humiliating treaties of peace, or by the treatment of her populace under the armies of the conqueror. However, degradation can be accomplished much more insidiously and much more effectively by consistent and continual defamation.

Defamation is the best and foremost weapon of Psychopolitics on the broad field. Continual and constant degradation of national leaders, national institutions, national practices, and national heroes must be systematically carried out, but this is the chief function of Communist Party Members, in general, not the psychopolitician.

The realm of defamation and degradation, of the psychopoliti-

cian, is Man himself. By attacking the character and morals of Man himself, and by bringing about, through contamination of youth, a general degraded feeling, command of the populace is facilitated to a very marked degree.

There is a curve of degradation which leads downward to a point where the endurance of an individual is almost at end and any sudden action toward him will place him in a state of shock. Similarly, a soldier held prisoner can be abused, denied, defamed, and degraded until the slightest motion on the part of his captors will cause him to flinch. Similarly, the slightest word on the part of his captors will cause him to obey, or vary his loyalties and beliefs. (*Hatonn: This is what you referred to as simply "brain-washing" during the Korean War, etc. We are now accused of brain-washing you-the people with these Journals--Oh, how I would wish so! However, I think you might rather call us the Clorox II Clan or the Didi-7; you not only have been washing your brains in the incorrect water but you have now ruined them with the wrong soap and softener and the stains are all but set to the destruction of the minds you wear!!*)

Given sufficient degradation, a

prisoner can be caused to murder his fellow countrymen in the same stockade. Experiments on German prisoners demonstrated that only after seventy days of filthy food, little sleep, and nearly untenable quarters, that the least motion toward the prisoner would bring about a state of shock beyond his endurance threshold, and would cause him to hypnotically receive anything said to him. Thus, it is possible, in an entire stockade of prisoners, to the number of thousands, to bring about a state of complete servile obedience, and without the labor of personally addressing each one, to pervert their loyalties and implant in them adequate commands to insure their future conduct, even when released to their own people.

By lowering the endurance of a person, a group, or a nation, and by constant degradation and defamation, it is possible to induce, thus, a state of shock which will receive adequately any command given.

The first thing to be degraded in any nation is the state of Man, himself. Nations which have high ethical tone are difficult to conquer. Their loyalties are hard to shake, their allegiance to their leaders is fanatical, and what they usually call their spiritual integrity cannot be violated by

duress. It is not efficient to attack a nation in such a frame of mind. It is the basic purpose of Psychopolitics to reduce that state of mind to a point where it can be ordered and enslaved. Thus, the first target is Man, himself. He must be degraded from a spiritual being to an animalistic reaction pattern. He must think of himself as an animal, capable only of animalistic reactions. He must no longer think of himself, or of his fellows, as capable of "spiritual endurance", or nobility.

The best approach toward degradation in its first stages is the propaganda of "scientific approach" to Man. Man must be consistently demonstrated to be a mechanism without individuality, and it must be brought into the belief that every individual within it who rebels in any way, shape, or form against efforts and activities to enslave the whole, must be considered to be a deranged person whose eccentricities are neurotic or insane, and who must have at once the treatment of a psychopolitician.

An optimum condition in such a program of degradation would address itself to the military forces of the nation, and bring them rapidly away from any other belief than that the disobedient one must be subjected to "mental treatment". An enslavement of a population can fail ONLY if these rebellious individuals are left to exert their individual influences upon their fellow citizens, sparking them into rebellion, calling into account their nobilities and freedoms. Unless these restless individuals are stamped out and given into the hands of psychopolitical operatives early in the conquest, there will be nothing but trouble as the con-

quest continues.

The officials of the government, students, readers, partakers of entertainment, must all be indoctrinated, by whatever means, into the complete belief that the restless, the ambitious, the natural leaders, are suffering from environmental maladjustments, which can only be healed by recourse to psychopolitical operatives in the guise of mental healers.

By thus degrading the general belief in the status of Man it is relatively simple, with co-operation from the economic salients being driven into the country, to drive citizens apart, one from another, to bring about a question of the wisdom of their own government, and to cause them to actively beg for enslavement.

The educational programs of Psychopolitics must, at every hand, seek out the levels of youth who will become the leaders in the country's future, and educate them into the belief of the animalistic nature of Man. This must be made fashionable. They must be taught to frown upon ideas, upon individual endeavor. They must be taught, above all things, that the salvation of Man is to be found only by his adjusting thoroughly to this environment.

This educational program in the field of Psychopolitics can best be followed by bringing about a compulsory training in some subject such as psychology or other mental practice, and ascertaining that each broad program of psychopolitical training be supervised by a psychiatrist who is a trained psychopolitical operative.

As it seems in foreign nations that the church is the most ennobling influence, each and

every branch and activity of each and every church, must, one way or another, be discredited. Religion must become unfashionable by demonstrating broadly, through psychopolitical indoctrination, that the soul is non-existent, and that Man is an animal. The lying mechanisms of Christianity lead men to foolishly brave deeds. By teaching them that there is a life hereafter, the liability of courageous acts, while living, is thus lessened. The liability of any act must be markedly increased if a populace is to be obedient. Thus, there must be no standing belief in the church, and the power of the church must be denied at every hand.

The psychopolitical operative, in his program of degradation, should at all times bring into question any family which is deeply religious (*Hatonn: I believe that surely you can see this being demonstrated in all of the schools now--and further, a deliberate lessening of any allowance of religious practice in the public schools. You are told it is separation of "Church and State"--no, it is a separation of mind from balanced direction by removing all higher resources of esteem and recognition of Higher Source.*) and, should any neurosis or insanity be occasioned in that family, to blame and hold responsible their religious connections for the neurotic or psychotic condition. Religion must be made synonymous with neurosis and psychosis. People who are deeply religious would be less and less held responsible for their own sanity, and should more and more be relegated to the ministrations of psychopolitical operatives.

By perverting the institutions of a nation and bringing about a general degradation, by

interfering with the economics of a nation to the degree that privation and depression come about, only minor shocks will be necessary to produce, on the populace as a whole, an obedient reaction or an hysteria. Thus, the mere threat of war, the mere threat of aviation bombings, could cause the population to sue instantly for peace. It is a long and arduous road for the psychopolitical operative to achieve this state of mind on the part of a whole nation, but no more than twenty or thirty years should be necessary in the entire program, having at hand, as we do, weapons with which to accomplish the goal. (HATONN: GO RIGHT BACK AND REREAD THIS LAST SENTENCE!!!)

CONDUCT UNDER FIRE

****DHARMA, STOP! COMPUTER IS TAMPERED AND WILL NOW EAT YOUR DOCUMENT--START A NEW PROGRAM!****

1/6/91 HATONN

CONDUCT UNDER FIRE

The psychopolitician may well find himself under attack as an individual or a member of a group. He may be attacked as a Communist, through some leak in the organization, he may be attacked for malpractice. He may be attacked by the families of people whom he has injured. In all cases his conduct of the situation should be calm and aloof. He should have behind him the authority of many years of training, and he should have participated fully in the building of defenses in the field of insanity which give him the only statement as to the conditions of the mind.

If he has not done his work well, hostile feeling groups may

expose an individual psychopolitician. These may call into question the efficacy of psychiatric treatment such as shock, drugs, and brain surgery. Therefore, the psychopolitical operative must have to hand innumerable documents which assert enormously encouraging figures on the subject of recovery by reason of shock, brain surgery, drugs, and general treatment. Not one of these cases cited need be real, but they should be documented and printed in such a fashion as to form excellent court evidence.

More importantly, he should rule into scorn, by reason of his authority, the sanity of the person attacking him, and if the psychopolitical archives of the country are adequate many defamatory data can be unearthed and presented as rebuttal.

Should anyone attempt to expose psychotherapy as a psychopolitical activity, the best defense is calling into question the sanity of the attacker. The next best defense is authority. The next best defense a validation of psychiatric practices in terms of long and impressive figures. The next best defense is the actual removal of the attacker by giving him, or them, treatment sufficient to bring about a period of insanity for the duration of the trial. This, more than anything else, would discredit them, but it is dangerous to practice this, in the extreme.

Psychopolitics should avoid murder and violence, unless it is done in the safety of the institution, on persons who have been proven to be insane. Where institution deaths appear to be unnecessary, or to rise in "unreasonable number", political capital might be made of this by city officials or legislatures. If the psychopolitical operative

has, himself, or if his group has done a thorough job, defamatory data concerning the person, or connections, of the would-be attacker should be on file, should be documented, and should be used in such a way as to discourage the inquiry.

After a period of indoctrination, a country will expect insanity to be met by psychopolitical violence. Psychopolitical activities should become the only recognized treatment for insanity. Indeed, this can be extended to such a length that it could be made illegal for electric shock and brain surgery to be omitted in the treatment of a patient.

In order to defend psychopolitical activities, a great complexity should be made of psychiatric, psychoanalytical, and psychological technology. Any hearing should be burdened by terminology too difficult to be transcribed easily. A great deal should be made out of such terms as schizophrenia, paranoia, and other relatively undefinable states.

Psychopolitical tests need not necessarily be in agreement, one to another, where they are available to the public. Various types of insanity should be characterized by difficult terms. The actual state should be made obscure, but by this verbiage it can be built into the court or investigating mind that a scientific approach exists and that it is too complex for him to understand. It is not to be imagined that a judge or a committee of investigation should inquire too deeply into the subject of insanity, since they, themselves, part of the indoctrinated masses, are already intimidated if the psychopolitical activity has caused itself to be well-documented in terms of horror in magazines.

In case of a hearing or trial, the

terribleness of insanity itself, its threat to society, should be exaggerated until the court of committee believes that the psychopolitical operative is vitally necessary in his post and should not be harassed for the activities of persons who are irrational.

An immediate attack upon the sanity of the attacker before any possible hearing can take place is the very best defense. It should become well-known that "only the insane attack psychiatrists". The by-word should be built into the society that paranoia is a condition "in which the individual believes he is being attacked by Communists". It will be found that this defense is effective.

Part of the effective defenses should include the entire lack in the society of any real psychotherapy. This must be systematically stamped out, since a real psychotherapy might possibly uncover the results of psychopolitical activities.

Jurisprudence, in a Capitalistic nation, is of such clumsiness that cases are invariably tried in their newspapers. We have handled these things much better in Russia, and have uniformly brought people to trial with full confessions already arrived at (being implanted) before the trial took place.

Should any whisper, or pamphlet, against psychopolitical activities be published, it should be laughed into scorn, branded an immediate hoax, and its perpetrator or publisher should be, at the first opportunity, branded as insane, and by the use of drugs the insanity should be confirmed.

THE USE OF PSYCHOPOLITICS IN SPREADING COMMUNISM

Reactionary nations are of such a composition that they attack a word without understanding of it. As the conquest of a nation by Communism depends upon imbuing its population with communistic tenets, it is NOT NECESSARY THAT THE TERM "COMMUNISM" BE APPLIED AT FIRST to the educative measures employed.

As an example, in the United States we have been able to alter the works of William James, and others, into a more acceptable pattern, and to place the tenets of Karl Marx, Pavlov, Lamarck, and the data of Dialectic materialism into the textbooks of psychology, to such a degree that anyone thoroughly studying psychology becomes at once a candidate to accept the reasonableness of Communism.

As every chair of psychology in the United States is occupied by persons in our connection, or who can be influenced by persons in our connection, the consistent employment of such texts is guaranteed. They are given the authoritative ring, and they are carefully taught.

Constant pressure in the legislatures of the United States can bring about legislation to the effect that every student attending a high school or university must have classes in psychology.

Educating broadly the educated strata of the populace into the tenets of Communism is thus rendered relatively easy, and when the choice is given them whether to continue in a Capitalistic or a Communistic condition, they will see, suddenly, in Communism, much more reasonability than in Capitalism, which will now be of

our own definition.

THE RECRUITING OF PSYCHOPOLITICAL DUPES

The psychopolitical dupe is a well-trained individual who serves in complete obedience the psychopolitical operative.

In that nearly all persons in training are expected to undergo a certain amount of treatment in any field of the mind, it is not too difficult to persuade persons in the field of mental healing to subject themselves to mild or minor drugs or shock. If this can be done, a psychological dupe on the basis of pain-drug hypnosis can immediately result.

Recruitment into the ranks of "mental healing" can best be done by carefully bringing to it only those healing students who are, to some slight degree, already depraved, or who have been "treated" by psychopolitical operatives.

Recruitment is effected by making the field of mental healing very attractive, financially, and sexually.

The amount of promiscuity which can be induced in mental patients can work definitely to the advantage of the psychopolitical recruiting agent. The dupe can thus be induced into many lurid sexual contacts, and these, properly witnessed, can thereafter be used as blackmail material to assist any failure of pain-drug hypnosis in causing him to execute orders.

The promise of unlimited sexual opportunities, the promise of complete 'dominion' over the bodies and minds of helpless patients, the promise of complete lawlessness without detection, can thus attract to "mental healing" many desirable recruits who will willingly fall in line

with psychopolitical activities.

In that the psychopolitician has under his control the insane of the nation, most of them have criminal tendencies, and as he can, as his movement goes forward, recruit for his ranks the criminals themselves, he has unlimited number of human beings to employ on whatever project he may see fit. In that the insane will execute destructive projects without question, if given the proper amount of punishment and implantation, the degradation of the country's youth, the defamation of its leaders, the suborning of its courts becomes childishly easy.

The psychopolitician has the advantage of naming as a delusory symptom any attempt on the part of a patient to expose commands.

The psychopolitician should carefully adhere to institutions and should eschew private practice whenever possible, since this gives him the greatest number of human beings to control to the use of Communism. When he does act in private practice, it should be only in contact with the families of the wealthy and the officials of the country.

THE SMASHING OF RELIGIOUS GROUPS

You must know that until recent times the complete subject of mental derangement, whether so light as simple worry or so heavy as insanity, was the sphere of activity of the church and only the church.

Traditionally in civilized nations and barbaric ones the priesthood alone had in complete charge the mental condition of the citizen. As a matter of great concern to the psychopolitician this tendency still exists in every

public in the Western World and scientific inroads into this sphere have occurred only in official and never in public quarters.

The magnificent tool welded for us by Wundt would be a nothing if it were not for official insistence in civilized countries that "scientific practices" be applied to the problem of the mind. Without this official insistence or even if it relapsed for a moment, the masses would grasp stupidity for the priest, the minister, the clergy when mental condition came in question. Today in Europe and America "scientific practices" in the field of the mind would not last moments if not enforced entirely by officialdom.

It must be carefully hidden that the incidence of insanity has increased only since these "scientific practices" were applied. Great remarks must be made of the "the pace of modern living" (Hatonn: Please keep in mind that in this textbook "modern times" is referring to some fifty years past. Can you picture that which has been accomplished from the compounding of these projections "as if" and in accepted teachings for another four and a half decades? You are in it up to your eyes and the head is already underwater--where it counts the most, i.e., the ability to stay alive. I suspect there should be swimming lessons given along here somewhere and we have already done so and, therefore, perhaps you can utilize the life-rings already given to you in the Journals, etc.) and other myths as the cause of the increased neurosis in the world. It is nothing to us what causes it if anything does. It is everything to us that no evidence of any kind shall be tolerated afoot to permit the public tendency toward the church its

way. If given their heads, if left to themselves to decide, independent of officialdom, where they would place their deranged loved ones the public would choose religious sanitariums and would avoid as if plagued places where "scientific practices" prevail.

Given any slightest encouragement, public support would swing on an instant all mental healing into the hands of the churches. And there are Churches waiting to receive it, clever churches. That terrible monster the Roman Catholic Church still dominates mental healing heavily throughout the Christian world and their well schooled priests are always at work to turn the public their way. Among Fundamentalist and Pentecostal groups healing campaigns are conducted, which, because of their results, win many to the cult of Christianity. In the field of pure healing the Church of Christ Science of Boston, Massachusetts excels in commanding the public favor and operates many sanitariums. All these must be swept aside. They must be ridiculed and defamed and every cure they advertise must be asserted as a hoax. A full fifth of a psychopolitician's time should be devoted to smashing these threats. Just as in Russia we had to destroy, after many, many years of the most arduous work, the Church, so we must destroy all faiths in nations marked for conquest.

Insanity must be made to hound the footsteps of every priest and practitioner. His best results must be turned to gibbering insanities no matter what means we have to use.

You need not care what effect you have upon the public. The effect you care about is the one upon officials. You must re-

cruit every agency of the nation marked for slaughter into a foaming hatred of religion. You must suborn district attorneys and judges into an intense belief as fervent as an ancient faith in God that Christian practice which might devote itself to mental healing is vicious, bad, insanity-causing, publicly hated and intolerable.

You must suborn and recruit any medical healing organization into collusion in this campaign. You must appeal to their avarice and even their humanity to invite their cooperation in smashing all religious healing and thus, to our end, care of the insane. You must see that such societies have only qualified Communist-indoctrinees as their advisors in this matter. For you can use such societies. They are stupid and stampede easily. Their cloak and degrees can be used quite well to mask any operation we care to have masked. We must make them partners in our endeavor so that they will never be able to crawl from beneath our thumb and discredit us.

We have battled in America since the century's turn to bring to nothing any and all Christian influences and we are succeeding. While we today seem to be kind to the Christian remember we have yet to influence the "Christian world" to our ends. When that is done we shall have an end of them everywhere. You may see them here in Russia as trained apes. They do not know their tether is long only until the apes in other lands have become unwary.

You must work until "religion" is synonymous with "insanity". You must work until the officials of city, county and state governments will not think twice before they pounce upon religious groups as public ene-

mies.

Remember, all lands are governed by the few and only pretend to consult with the many. It is no different in America. The petty official, the maker of laws alike can be made to believe the worst. It is not necessary to convince the masses. It is only necessary to work incessantly upon the official, using personal defamations, wild lies, false evidence and constant propaganda to make him fight for you against the church or against any practitioner.

Like the official the bona-fide medical healer also believes the worst if it can be shown to him as dangerous competition. And like the Christian, should he seek to take from us any right we have gained, we shall finish him as well.

We must be like the vine upon the tree. We use the tree to climb and then, strangling it, grow into power on the nourishment of the flesh.

We must strike from our path any opposition. We must use for our tools any authority that comes to hand. And then at last, the decades sped, we can dispense with all authority save our own and triumph in the greater glory of the Party.

PROPOSALS WHICH MUST BE AVOIDED!

If the Communistic connections of an psychopolitician should become disclosed, it should be attributed to his own carelessness, and he should, himself, be immediately branded as eccentric within his own profession.

Authors of literature which seek to demonstrate the picture of a society under complete mental control and duress should be helped toward infamy or suicide

to discredit their works.

Any legislation liberalizing any healing practice should be immediately fought and defeated. All healing practices should gravitate entirely to authoritative levels, and no other opinions should be admitted, as these might lead to exposure.

Movements to improve youth should be invaded and corrupted, as this might interrupt campaigns to produce in youth delinquency, addiction, drunkenness, and sexual promiscuity.

Communist workers in the field of newspapers and radio should be protected wherever possible by striking out of action, through Psychopolitics, any persons consistently attacking them. These, in their turn, should be persuaded to give every possible publicity to the benefits of psychopolitical activities under the heading of "science".

No healing group devoted to the mind must be allowed to exist within the borders of Russia or its satellites. Only well-vouched-for psychopolitical operatives can be continued in their practice, and this, only for the benefit of the government or against enemy prisoners.

Any effort to exclude psychiatrists or psychologists from the armed services must be fought.

Any inquest into the "suicide" or sudden mental derangement of any political leader in a nation must be conducted only by psychopolitical operatives or their dupes, whether Psychopolitics is responsible or not.

Death and violence against persons attacking Communism in a nation should be eschewed as forbidden. Violent activity against such persons might bring

about their martyrdom. Defamation, and the accusation of insanity, alone should be employed if at all possible, and they should be brought at last under the ministrations of psychopolitical operatives, such as psychiatrists and controlled psychologists.

SUMMARY

(Editorial Note from Gordon "Jack" Mohr, Lt. Col. U.S. Army, Ret. dated January 1976: "—The only revision is in the summary, which was added after the atom bomb had been dropped in Japan at the end of World War II.—")

In this time of unlimited weapons, and in national antagonisms where atomic war with Capitalistic powers is possible, Psychopolitics must act efficiently as never before.

Any and all programs of Psychopolitics must be increased to aid and abet the activities of other Communist agents throughout the nation in question.

The failure of Psychopolitics might well bring about the atomic bombing of the Motherland. (Russia).

If Psychopolitics succeeds in its mission throughout the Capitalistic nations of the world, there will never be an atomic war, for Russia will have subjugated all of her enemies (GO BACK AND READ THE LAST SENTENCE AGAIN AND AGAIN AND AGAIN.)

Communism has already spread across one-sixth of the inhabited world. Marxist Doctrines have already penetrated the remainder. An extension of the Communist social order is everywhere victorious. The spread of Communism has never been by

force of battle, but by conquest of the mind. In Psychopolitics we have refined this conquest to its last degree.

The psychopolitical operative must succeed, for his success means a world of Peace. His failure might well mean the destruction of the civilized portions of Earth by atomic power in the hands of Capitalistic madmen.

The end thoroughly justifies the means. The degradation of populaces is less inhuman than their destruction by atomic fission, for to an animal who lives only once, any life is sweeter than death.

The end of war is the control of a conquered people. If a people can be conquered in the absence of war, the end of war will have been achieved without the destruction of war. A worthy goal.

The psychopolitician has his reward in the nearly unlimited control of populaces, in the uninhibited exercise of passion, and the glory of Communist conquest over the stupidity of the enemies of the People.

THE END
END OF QUOTING

Let us close this document. Please, I plead with you to very carefully study the contents several times. The approach has been incredibly successful for you have become PEOPLE OF THE LIE and fight unto your death for the right to continue in your own demise. I simply ask that you look at your plight with an open mind for blindness is swept away in the wash of truth.

In service, I come as a brother, that I and my companions might help you find the way back into light and truth. May God have

mercy and gift ye ones with light. Saalome'

Gycorgos Ceres Hatonn, Cmdr.
UFF-IGFC

To clear, please. Good evening.

"SIGN THAT PARCHMENT"

In a rare old book, owned by the late A.P. Warrington of the Theosophical Society, is an account of a speech made by an unknown Patriot at the time of the signing of the Declaration of Independence.

A group of men gathered in the old State House in Philadelphia on July 4, 1776, preparatory to signing the Declaration. Among them were Thomas Jefferson, Benjamin Franklin, John Hancock and John Adams. It was late in the afternoon and they had not signed the Declaration. These men realized that they were faced with the death penalty for high treason if the Revolutionary War failed. They talked of death be scaffold, axes and the gibbet. Naturally, they were reluctant to sign the document, and their courage seemed to wane.

Suddenly a strong voice sounded from the balcony. A man was speaking to the group of men.

"They may stretch our necks on all the gibbets in the land, they may turn every rock into a scaffold, every tree into a gallows, every home into a grave, and yet the words of that parchment can never die! They may pour blood on a thousand scaffolds, and yet from every drop of blood that dyes the axe, a new champion of Freedom will spring into birth! You cannot blot out the words of God written on that parchment

there. The works of God may perish, His words, never!

"The words of the Declaration will live in the world long after our bones are dust. To the mechanic in his workshop they will speak hope, to the slave in the mines, Freedom, but to the coward kings, these will speak tones of warning they cannot choose but hear.

"Sign that parchment! Sign! if in the next moment the gibbet's rope is about your neck! Sign! by all your hopes in life or death, as men, as husbands, as fathers, brothers! or be accursed forever. Sign! not only for yourselves but for all ages, for that parchment will be the textbook of Freedom, the Bible of the rights of men forever.

"Nay, do not start and whisper with surprise. It is true - your own hearts witness it! God proclaims it. Look at this strange band of exiles and outcasts, suddenly transformed into a people, a handful of men, weak in arms but Mighty in God-like faith. Look at your recent achievements - your Bunker Hill, your Lexington, and then tell me, if you can, that God has not given America to be free!

"I beg you to sign that parchment for the sake of these millions whose very breath is now hushed in intense expectations as they look up to you for the awful words. YOU ARE FREE!

"Were my soul trembling on the verge of eternity, were this hand freezing to death, were this voice choking in the last struggle, I would still, with the last gasp of that voice, implore you to remember this truth - God has given America to be Free!"

The unknown speaker sank exhausted in his chair. The men, fortified with his enthusiasm, rushed forward. John Hancock was the first to snatch up the quill and pen his name. He had hardly finished before the quill was grasped by another, and then another, and yet another. Finally, it was done.

They turned to thank the man for his inspiring words, but he was not there, and unfortunately no one knew who he was or where to find him.

The "Unknown Speaker" - Saint Germain

THE PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS, VOL'S III & IV
\$15 230 PAGES 8 1/2 X 11"

This book is a compilation of the Phoenix Express Newsletters with 11 pages of indexed headings (this is great for those who want to find a particular topic).

Many topics are covered including: The Hubble telescope fiasco - privacy - Bolshevik/Thatcher use of the Falklands - John F. Kennedy's murder - the Warren Commission - Jordan's King Hussein's message to George Bush - the Khazars - the Zionist Protocols - Pres. Bush and the New World Order and much more.

THE PHOENIX JOURNALS:

- Sipapu Odyssey
- And They Called His Name Immanuel, I Am Sananda
- Space Gate
- Spiral To Economic Disaster
- From Here To Armageddon
- Survival Is Only Ten Feet From Hell
- The Rainbow Masters
- AIDS, The Last Great Plague
- Satan's Drummers
- Privacy In a Fishbowl
- Cry of The Phoenix
- Crucifixion of The Phoenix

- Skeletons In The Closet
- R.R.P.P.*
- *Rape, Ravage, Pillage and Plunder of the Phoenix
- Rape of The Constitution
- You Can Slay The Dragon
- The Naked Phoenix
- Blood And Ashes
- Firestorm In Babylon
- The Mossad Connection
- Creation, The Sacred Universe
- Pleiades Connection, Return Of The Phoenix
- The Phoenix Express Vol's I & II (\$15)
- The Phoenix Express Vol's III & IV (\$15)

The price is \$10 per JOURNAL, (EXCEPTING EXPRESS) 10% discount on orders of 4 or more. California residents add 6.75% sales tax. Add shipping, UPS \$3.25 and \$1.00 each additional or U.S. Mail \$2.00 for first title and \$1.00 each additional.

Write for Quantity Discount.

Available from America West or your Local Distributor.

Express is \$20 per 13 issues (including back issues for the period) or \$75 per 52 issues.

Send orders and Payments to: America West Distributors, P.O. Box 986 Tehachapi, CA. 93581.

For credit card orders Telephone 1 800 729-4131 or 805 822-9655.

1991 Freedom/Constitution Calendars now available \$4.50 postpaid.

THE CONSTITUTION'S 1st AMENDMENT RIGHTS

"Congress shall make no law respecting an establishment of religion, or prohibiting the free exercise thereof; or the right of the people peaceably to assemble, and to petition the Government for redress of grievances.

DEFEND YOUR RIGHTS



PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS

A bulletin commenting on appropriate current news events, clarification of portions of the Journals and answers of a general nature to questions not found in the existing Journals.

PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS is published by America West Publishers, Inc. P.O. BOX 986 Tehachapi, CA. 93581. Subscription rate is \$20 per 13 issues or \$75 per 52 issues, First Class mailing. COPYRIGHT 1991 by America West Publishers, Inc. All rights reserved. Reproduction of this copyrighted material for private non-profit use is expressly encouraged, for commercial purposes it is strictly forbidden.

JANUARY 1991 VOLUME VII NUMBER 3

1/7/91 HATONN

TODAY'S WATCH

Yes, our ships are most difficult to miss seeing this day and yet, most will not see them! Times are extremely serious in your world--it is simply the time of "madness", chelas--a time through which we must pass. Almost any subject I choose upon which to write seems indeed mundane.

Saddam says that if this conflict continues it will be the worst war, throughout the world, that the world will have ever known. I suggest you hear him, world! That is exactly that which is meant by his words--you have been led by the foolish into the jaws of Hell.

CANCELLATION OF THE SOVIET/U.S. SUMMIT

This news should tell it all. The summit is off! Why do you think that might be, chelas? Your government administration is pushing you into doom if you do not stop this terrible thing come upon you--you cannot win and the world might well be devastated. Mr. Bush says the cancellation is because of the Middle East Conflict and your (U.S.) objection to the way Mr. Gorbachev is handling the East Block Republics of the Soviet Union. NO, NO, AND NO! YOU HAVE BEEN **WARNED!**

To the children of God, I can only give one bit of hope and peace: In Isaiah 54:17: "No weapon that is formed

against you (Israel) shall prosper. . . Now remember very clearly and succinctly the definition of Israel. Israel means: The chosen of God! It is not a place on a geographical map. That is what the Zionists who took the portion of land for their own chose to call it as they harkened back into the historical memories. In other words, it was a term the world would blindly purchase.

But, you had better listen up to this quotation for it is indeed most important: Revelation 6:4: "And there went out another *horse that was RED*: and power was given to him that sat thereon to take peace from the earth, and that they should kill one another; and there was given unto him a great sword."

IS THERE HELP FOR YOUR SO-CALLED "CHRISTIAN" COUNTRIES?

Well, if you believe there is truth in that which you wave about in proclaiming of truth--the Bible--you will find that it says therein that there is help. God tells you, in Second Chronicles, 7:14: "If MY (God's) people, which are called by MY name, will humble themselves and pray, and seek my face, and turn from their wicked ways; THEN WILL I HEAR FROM HEAVEN, AND WILL FORGIVE THEIR SINS, AND WILL HEAL THEIR LAND." However, listen up, try Isaiah again, 59:1 & 2--for God will not even listen to your prayers until you get into a right relationship with Him. In verse 1, you are

told that He is still the "God of old," that same God who did miracles for your forefathers. He has not lost His power, my friends, nor His ability to hear your prayers. But verse 2 tells you why He will not even listen to you most of the time: "But your iniquities have separated between you and your God, and your sins have hid His face from you *that he will not hear.*" There is one hope for you, especially in the Western northern continent of America (including that which you call Canada). And that is for her Godly people to repent of their waywardness, stubbornness, and selfishness and seek the face of God and plead for forgiveness. If you are willing to do this, then He has said He will forgive, and Heal. Are you going to quit your headlong drive and striving to do your own thing at the cost of everything in the world?--and turn again unto God and the Law?--or do you prefer the prospect of slavery and death at the hands of the "anti-christs"? The outcome remains up to you.

SICK OF THE SUBJECT?

So be it, to you who are too weary and bored with the subject of Truth to go on. There are your brethren who are pleading for every tid-bit of information which gives them the power to know the enemy--for only in knowing your enemy can you prevail against that enemy.

I want to remind you of one of the most important statements made by any man on your earth: In 1973, Soviet President Brezhnev boasted: "Our

aim is to gain control of the two great treasure houses on which the West depends. . . the energy of the Persian Gulf and the minerals of Central and Southern Africa." And so shall it come to pass. I further remind you that, as you take on Saddam Hussein, you are biting the foot of the Big Bear to the North.

SPETSNAZ

You are not going to like that which we write this day but it is past time that you focus on that which is REALLY out to get you. When you cause the bear to leave his cave in the midst of his winter sleep—you have one angry bear!

SPETSNAZ is an action, an infiltration of special groups. The point is to have them in place in America and Western Europe, ready to strike on instant command. I suggest you all go back and read carefully, every word, over and over again regarding enemies infiltrating through Mexico and Canada, etc. I cannot continue to repeat and repeat for you ones who haven't done your homework.

While the nations of your "Free World" (the so-called "Godly 'israel' nations") have been lulled into a false sense of security by the "glasnost" of Soviet Premier Gorbachev and his lovely wife, one of the most deadly organizations of super-warriors and terrorists of a state is being trained and deployed throughout the Free West for the purpose of "smashing you with clenched fist", when you have succumbed to their peace overtures.

I do not intend to isolate every act of violence in these current weeks and comment for it is the overall picture from which you ones must recognize the overall danger. This group, these specially trained warriors, have a mission to spread this terror everywhere, causing chaos and total confusion. They operate during the time of "cold war" or low-intensity conflicts through the world, during the time most of you consider the world to be basically at peace.

There are some 200 of these teams already in place in your country of the U.S.A., armed with, among other things, "nuclear backpack" weapons. These are "low-intensity" nuclear bombs of about 2 kt strength. They could not destroy a large city such as New York or Los Angeles, but might cause 5,000 casualties. In addition, the F.B.I. acknowledged, in 1983, that they knew of the presence of more than 100,000 enemy agents in the U.S. But, as one F.B.I. official stated: "We cannot touch them under American law, until they make an overt move against our government or people." This, of course, is another of the lies of lies: you have witnessed that the American government, right in recent months, has taken militant action against Patriots whom they proclaim, without justice or trial, are dangerous to their totalitarian plans.

There are many different labels for these special groups. The official name of the specialized Soviet task force is SPETSALNAYA NAZ-NACHENUYA, or "Special Purpose Forces." The nickname is SPETSNAZ!

ALL OVER THE MAP

SPETSNAZ was extremely active in 1968, for instance, and were the ones who seized the Prague Airport and other key facilities in the capitol city, paving the way for the communist invasion of that country (Czechoslovakia) in 1968. This is the force which is so hated and feared and which will be first utilized to bring the rebellions into control in the U.S.S.R. Do not be fooled by what appears to be "freedom" sweeping those nations. This is a presentation of power beyond which you cannot fathom. It appears all well and good. No--the economies and resources of these nations are in chaos and there isn't enough money in the free world to shore them up and if you could, what then? There are no jobs and to supply jobs you are robbing your own nation of industry to move to the cheap labor areas and calling it freedom and free trade. You in the previously free and wealthy

world are at the door of total collapse. Dear ones, this very day the news is filled with the take over of the Bank of New England and you are told it will constitute the biggest bail-out to date. The house of cards is falling apart.

At any rate, back to the subject of labels. It is good to hear the titles of the groups for you will then be more informed when you are told of them--at this time you have no inkling about that which is projected. In Czechoslovakia, they were called "Reydiviki"--remember?

In Afghanistan these terrorists were a joint operation of KGB/SPETSNAZ units, which stormed the national palace in Kabul and gunned down President Amin and his family, prior to the Soviet takeover in 1979. Are you under the erroneous understanding that the hostilities are over in Afghanistan? (sic, sic)

Now, how about a little James Bond"ing": In Sweden, this group of mysterious, under-water combat swimmers prowled all around the Swedish naval bases and strategic harbors and even entered the main channel of Stockholm with their little mini subs, equipped with tractor treads, and moved up to within a mile of the royal palace. These mini subs were launched from Soviet subs well inside the International water boundaries. A similar operation took place near Norway's major naval base at Bergen, far up the Hardanger Fjord.

In Britain, these Soviet terrorists are well-known to the anti-terrorist investigators of Scotland Yard, who know them as a secret detachment of potential saboteurs and assassins who are located somewhere near the Royal Air Force Base called Greenham Common. This is the base where U.S. military personnel man the silos containing ground-launched cruise missiles.

Now the painful part for you Westerners. This sinister Soviet force has remained virtually unknown to you--UNTIL the defection of a very high ranking Soviet officer and he spilled a

bit of information in a book called INSIDE SOVIET MILITARY INTELLIGENCE. I would, however, warn you that much, much disinformation has come forth from these sources in a very intentional and intense manner. You must read with discernment. Suffice it to say that there is enough truth to cause you to immediately be at attention.

I have told you that there are more KGB agents in the CIA than there are Western agents. Well, there is another group through the Soviet Military Intelligence, called, GRU, which has a terrorist "strike force" made up of approximately 30,000 men and women. *The purpose of these forces? To burrow into an unsuspecting nation during peacetime and prepare to launch attacks in sudden surprise just as was done at Pearl Harbor--JUST PRIOR TO A SOVIET ALL-OUT BLITZ-KRIEG.*

Their ultimate objective is to neutralize the nuclear potential of an enemy by striking at personnel who control a country's nuclear force. Since only a few nations have this massive capability, this means that their major objective outside Europe is, of course, the United States. In your country, they would strike at command, control, and communication networks, starting with the President, Vice-President, Secretary of State, Secretary of Defense, as well as major military leaders and key congressional leaders. The idea is to neutralize the leadership of the target nation, especially those who could authorize a retaliatory nuclear attack.

You can see now why it is so perfectly drawn and acted-out for the Soviets at this present time--for all your major trained forces have been removed from NATO bases as well as any defensive troop capability in the United States itself.

Their secondary objective would be against your country's military and civilian communication networks. Your technology has become so centralized that the assault on and the destruction of a few computer centers

would effectively neutralize much of your radio, TV, and microwave communications.

As any military person knows, when your communications are knocked out, you are in very serious trouble. This would reduce the ability of your air, naval and ground forces to meet a Soviet attack--IF INDEED, there were any of those forces and/or equipment left to do so.

Listen to your own top mouths who speak also through their "lips": U.S. Deputy Asst. Secretary of Defense Noel Koch said, "Their job is to destroy a nation's infrastructure and kill key people. They are an important part of the Soviet Union's peacetime operations and, during war, would pose a grave danger to strategic disruption of NATO and the United States itself." And this was long before all your defense was shipped off to the Middle East. Do you think they all know something more than you-the-people? I would guess a whole bunch but, as I lay it out for you, my own scribe comes under attack from you very ones who say--"Why didn't you tell us before now?"

The Soviet authorities who control SPETSNAZ have the cream of the crop from among the young Soviet men and women who make up the Soviet military. In addition, the Soviet athletes who compete for the Soviet Union in the Olympic games are considered as a pool for SPETSNAZ recruits. Suvorov stated that some of the best Soviet Olympic athletes are SPETSNAZ commandos.

While participating in international sporting events, they have the opportunity to hone their deadly skills in marksmanship, martial arts, boxing and other lethal sports, while they become acquainted with a variety of cultures and nations in which they compete, and in which they may later operate.

The recruit is given a strict test of loyalty and must sign an oath swearing him to absolute secrecy about his unit

and the very existence of SPETSNAZ. If this oath is broken, it means the death penalty--no if's, and's or but's.

The new recruit has usually had at least two years of military training. Initial training is carried out at the Special Forces Faculty of the Ryazan Airborne School and the Reconnaissance Faculty of the Higher Combined Arms School in Kiev. Officers receive special training from the Military Diplomatic Academy of the Soviet Army in Moscow.

SPETSNAZ training is brutal and effective. It must be, in order to produce brutal terrorists who will not hesitate to carry out any order given by their superiors. One of their training bases is at Zheltyye Vady, in the Ukraine. This is adjacent to a concentration camp for political prisoners. The camp inmates provide "living training aids" for the martial arts. The SPETSNAZ commandos can punch, gouge, and maim to their "heart's content". It gives the trainees a "taste for blood", and is much more realistic than punching a sandbag which cannot bleed. AND JUST WHO ARE THE MENTORS OF THIS LOVELY GROUP OF JOLLY KILLERS? THE WORLD ZIONIST NETWORK.

These special force troops enjoy better food, better housing, better pay, quicker promotions, longer leaves, foreign travel and earlier retirement than regular troops so there is always a steady stream of eager volunteers.

Typical training may involve being dropped in a wilderness area for days or weeks, without any survival gear, including a bed roll. When assigned to a mission, they are issued the best equipment available, usually a Kalashnikov light automatic rifle (AK-74) with 300 rounds of 5.45 caliber ammunition; a bayonet which doubles as a saw and wire cutter; a P-6 silenced pistol; six grenades with grenade launcher; and a bizarre knife which can propel its lethal blade a full 30 to 35 feet.

The things which distinguish the

SPETSNAZ from other Special Purpose forces in the Free World, is that to them "Peacetime is wartime". As he/she infiltrates the West, they become a sleeper agent. One of their missions is to contact and maintain liaison with domestic terrorists in the nation where they operate.

These domestic terrorists are supplied, trained, and even included in the SPETSNAZ operations. They are an internal and strategic link in the International Terrorist Network. Any observant, intelligent person should see the danger posed by the vast number of illegal aliens who are now flooding America's borders. In 1987, just along the Texas border, over 34 different nationalities were apprehended, most of them white, most of them coming from Eastern European WARSAW PACT nations. Many of these young men spoke excellent English, carried U.S. Social Security cards, and many had documents showing that they had served in the U.S. Armed Forces. Many were armed and carried large sums of money. Well, you can bet your last large or small bit of money that these were connected to this natty group called SPETSNAZ.

CONNECTIONS

These SPETSNAZ force units are linked to domestic terrorists and have been evident in such terrorist organizations as the Communist Combat Cells of Belgium; The Red Army Faction of West Germany; Direct Action of France; the Red Brigades of Italy; the Revolutionary Cells of West Germany; and the Spanish Basque-ETA.

Before the current conflict and stripping of your NATO bases, the NATO facilities were the prime targets--such as petroleum and gas pipelines, oil storage tanks, computer centers and key military and civilian personnel. These, by the way, are the same targets SPETSNAZ would attack prior to a Soviet attack in Europe. If domestic terrorists whittle down the assets of the Free World prior to a Soviet attack, so much the better.

INTERNATIONAL TERRORIST NETWORK

The Soviets and their mentors, the World Zionist network, use their terrorist networks to intimidate and destabilize the West, as well as to soften up a target country. The KGB, the GRU, the Israeli MOSSAD, all orchestrate this network, with six nations as major participants: Libya, Syria, Iran, North Korea, Cuba and Nicaragua. In these nations there are 110 known terrorist groups from which many splinter groups emerge. There are some 66 terrorist training bases in the Middle East (i.e. 18 in Libya; 20 in Iran; 12 in Syria and 8-10 in Lebanon--these are ones which are known and recognized--there are others which remain undetected). Twelve terrorists training camps have recently been pinpointed IN MEXICO, FUNDED BY THE COLUMBIAN DRUG MONEY. If a terrorist shows real promise, he or she is sent to a "finishing school" in the USSR. From there, they are sent on bombing, hijacking, kidnapping, or assassinations, all over the Free World. Thousands of these terrorists have infiltrated the Free World, probably nowhere as much so as in the United States, where it is known that thousands have crossed that good old Mexican border. Many of those terrorists are given sanctuary by the Sanctuary Church Movement. Well, it is called "cutting your own throat" but you are surely caught between a rock and a hard place as you effort to serve compassionately. YES, YOUR GOVERNMENT DOES KNOW ABOUT THIS--THIS IS WHY WE ARE BRINGING THIS TRUTH UNTO YOU!!!!

There are several countries which are top-of-the-line surrogate countries utilized by the Soviets: Cuba, Libya, North Korea, Vietnam and so on.

You might be indeed alert for if there is a rash of SPETSNAZ activities in the U.S., or in Europe; it will likely signal a Soviet offensive. It will begin with assassinations, of which you have already had quite a few.

TARGETS

In prior writings I have already laid forth the targets which will be immediately sabotaged. Nuclear facilities would be assaulted and neutralized by demolitions teams, probably in conjunction with domestic terrorists. Could it be possible, do you think, that SPETSNAZ units in the U.S. will provide the equipment and know-how to blow the bridges across the Mississippi River? We have already told you that the saboteurs are already infiltrated and in place. Your government, further, knows that this is a part of the attack plan and that hundreds of thousands of aliens have been put in those positions along the river from New Orleans to Chicago.

They would also attack waterworks, sewage systems, introduce biologic organisms, hit power sources, pipelines, transformers, key transportation facilities and key communication centers--the vital nerve centers of your nation. SPETSNAZ units are TRAINED TO OPERATE WITH A HIGH DEGREE OF INDEPENDENCE AND CREATIVE INNOVATION.

HOW MANY ARE THERE? LOTS!!

Each Soviet military district has its own SPETSNAZ brigade. These are usually composed of 100 teams of between 5 to 12 members each. A typical unit member would be from 18 to 20 years old, led by slightly older officers in command. They are considered so highly reliable that they are the only Soviet military units who do not have a political officer. Each SPETSNAZ soldier is his own commissar.

Because the soldiers are young, the training is extremely strenuous, and includes underwater combat swimming, high altitude-low opening parachute jumps and high altitude-high opening jumps, as well as infiltrations, sabotage, clandestine communications and martial arts. He is trained to be a killer in every way imaginable. The most important part of his training is

in the language, culture and folkways of the country where he will be assigned. This is something that even American diplomats do not receive and can be seen in the low standard of your foreign policy statesmanship. If you think the prior writings have been a bit gruesome regarding "Brain-Washing" of Americans by Psychopolitics--"YOU AIN'T SEEN NUTHIN' YET" compared to the total mind-control of the youngsters in these special forces--they are the tools to take the world and it is a deadly serious job which these children accept now as a challenging game. They are the true Rambo's of the world and thoroughly indoctrinated by the Mossad--there is nothing too evil to be avoided.

TRAINING

SPETSNAZ training is capped by live exercises with a very realistic tour of duty in one of the world's combat areas with live "games"--such as shooting down helicopters and assassinating the people (such as Americans) abroad.

Now, something that will, and should, absolutely turn you livid--Britain and THE UNITED STATES have taken this threat so seriously as to include anti-SPETSNAZ training in their war plans.

Now, shudder again as you revel in this new-found chummy "no more cold-war"--WATCH WHAT IS GOING ON UNDER YOUR NOSES AND YOU WILL SEE THE SUBTLE CLUES.

Watch for an increase in the number of Soviet embassy personnel and freeing up of visiting regulations.

Check out the more youthful, athletic personnel replacing the older, paunchy diplomats.

There will be a marked increase in the number of TRADE DELEGATES, athletes and cultural exchanges with the Soviet Union.

A big opening of travel and tourism exchanges with the Soviet Union with

apparent openness never before experienced in the Soviet Union.

You won't notice but there already is an increased number of Soviet fishing boats off your shores and an increase in the time they stay near sensitive areas.

Note strangers buying or renting real estate, homes and apartments near strategic locations.

Look at outside agitators infiltrating local peace groups and anti-nuclear protest movements. SPETSNAZ female agents have greatly infiltrated women's protest groups near the U.S. Air Force bases in Britain.

Well, as with all bad lawn weeds--the big crab-grass king has spread out his "little-brother" organizations which duplicate the mission during the time of war. They are in Poland, Bulgaria, Germany, Hungary, Czechoslovakia, Romania, Vietnam, North Korea and you will always find top MOSSAD trainers at work.

Bad news--one of your most worrisome and "officially" neglected (overlooked intentionally) areas of potential terrorism concerns what is referred to as SOUTHCOM--the Southern Military Command, which encompasses the vast areas south of your borders with Mexico. Here Cuba's version of the SPETSNAZ, the TROPAS ESPECIALES (Special Troops) are extremely active. These were kept under the watchful eye of Ft. Hood as a special assignment--but, what now? You have emptied Ft. Hood and sent most of your tanks to Israel and the rest are now on their way to the Saudi desert.

These TROPAS ESPECIALES operated under the direct command of the Cuban DGI (the General Intelligence Directorate), which is, in turn, controlled by the Soviet KGB. The TROPAS have had extensive and impressive combat experience in wars on the African continent where they have been used as mercenaries by the Soviets.

MISSION OF THE TROPAS

Their mission is similar to their Soviet counterpart: to train and equip terrorists groups all over the Western Hemisphere, including the United States. To date, these terrorists in the U.S. have remained mostly underground.

While the U.S. government has concentrated their attacks against Christian patriots who are anxious to see your country return to Constitutional standards, including the re-establishment of the Monroe Doctrine, they have been negligent of the much larger danger from the south. Instead of stopping, or at least slowing down this enemy activity, a liberal Congress has added to this danger by unbelievably stupid immigration policies which have allowed foreign agents almost complete freedom to operate within your shores. These have teamed up with drug operators from Columbia, Peru, Bolivia and Cambodia. There is much evidence available that involvement in this drug business is protected by high government officials who are becoming rich in the process. Again, I recommend Col. Bo Gritz' taped message on the Cambodian situation. I believe it is labeled TREASON PROS-PERS.

Mexico is the big prize as far as the TROPAS ESPECIALES is concerned and you must know that they have been imminently successful in their infiltration of that troubled country and, thusly, into yours.

Look for a moment at that which was called the MONIMBO PLAN, which is a joint Cuban-Sandinista plot known to American Intelligence agents. It is for the purpose of takeover of Mexico by native terrorists and left wing forces. Panic would result in some 20 million Mexicans pushing across the U.S. Border--and with them--?? What better way to infiltrate a few thousand TROPAS agents into the beloved U.S.? This action was in full planning and upstart in late '88 and it has been moved into higher and higher action constantly ever since.

The F.B.I. knows that Cuba-trained DGI agents infiltrated the U.S. during the Mariel boatlift in 1979. They also know that thousands of enemy agents have crossed the U.S. border since that time. But in spite of this, there has been very little public or official discussion of this most serious problem and it is seldom even mentioned by the media--how could this be? Oh yes, it could--intentional indeed!! It has been known by your government that there are thousands of Soviet and North Korean advisors in Mexico and have been for years. Your State Department deliberately refuses to acknowledge this for political reasons--and further--all documentation is kept hidden under "national security" lockup.

If you write your Congressman, especially if he serves on any special commissions, he will answer you with goo so thick it could mire a tank. He will acknowledge the "ridiculous rumors", claim investigation and announce that, "To date, we have no evidence to substantiate any such activities."

Brothers, this is a biggy-lie if ever there were any. The State Department has been given ample evidence, including photographs, substantiating a huge Soviet and North Korean presence in Mexico and the locations of at least twelve terrorist camps.

Dear ones, it is just this kind of treasonous activity on the part of your State Department which has brought America to defeat in at least two wars, and which is deliberately undermining the safety of your country.

The U.S. Government has refused to disclose any of that which is taking place along the border with Mexico and continues to simply push for "free trade". You KNOW your border is not being defended for there are no bases active with which defense could take place. It is known that while this threat to your safety continues, your armed forces are interfering in an area where you have no business whatsoever, the Persian Gulf.

IS THIS THE TOP-LEVEL PLAN TO

INVOLVE AMERICA IN A WAR IN WHICH THE ENEMY KNOWS HE WILL BE SUCCESSFUL? AMERICA? IS IT ALREADY OVER? THERE IS NO WAY IN WHICH IT COULD BE MUCH MORE SERIOUS, AMERICA! God be with you for that which is about to come upon you.

In total love and compassion for you, my brethren, I move to stand-by.

I am,

Gyeorgos Ceres Hatonn, Commander
UFF-IGFC

To clear please, good-evening.

1/8/91 HATONN

TODAY'S WATCH

Love and Peace be with you of that troubled place. Hatonn present and I shall do a bit of "shocking" myself. I have received a "batch" of mail from Saudi Arabia--each letter more insulting and obscene than the one before. I have, further, been challenged by this fine, upstanding and literate group of your country's "best" to "publish this in your letter!" This challenge, of course, being placed on the envelope. Noting that the mail is censored--going in, and certain one's mail being censored coming out, I assume the government literary overseers have passed the contents as to Federal, State and Local laws.

I assume that the expression is some sort of "art form" or perhaps a simple demonstration of the high educational standards of graduate students in your educational system. I must assume this to be fact for the same language is demonstrated in various forms of spelling throughout each piece of correspondence--I would suggest, however, that there is a very limited vocabulary. I do not wish to offend any of the fine young men who wrote; however, I tend to believe that the subscribers to this Express would object if I printed them all--thus, showing favoritism. I ask that you publish (a

copy, exactly as is) right at the start of this document! For you with tender ears and eyes--perhaps you may need to get someone else, stronger and more versed in the language of "America's finest" to read it to you. I appreciate the relevant information regarding my being a comedian and entertaining all your fine and lonely troops with my humor which throws them into "fits of laughter". I shall endeavor to keep up the good work--*while hoping that they can continue to keep up their lives long enough to continue to be able to do anything, much the less, laugh! These young men, of course, do not sign their names--a total identification as to the level of their bravery!*

Next, will you bear with me while I copy another letter from another soldier in Saudi Arabia as well as comments from a columnist of the *Chicago Tribune* who has found that in the hundreds of contacts he has with the public, HE FINDS THAT WELL OVER 90% OF THESE ARE AGAINST WHAT IS HAPPENING IN THE MIDDLE EAST AND INQUIRE WHAT TO DO TO STOP THIS MADNESS!! Let me quote from an interview with a very high ranking Saudi official when asked "...why haven't your young men been rushing to enlist and defend their land?" Well, he talked about the practice of using incredible oil wealth to hire foreigners to do the jobs that wealthy Arabs find *distasteful*. So he continued with a laugh, "...we just let our our 'white slaves' do our fighting for us."

Oh, you think I made this up? Try the *Wall Street Journal* for source! "Slaves" is a bit much--try "Hired guns!"

Now, from a 22 year old soldier in Saudi Arabia, *"At this moment, my unit is stationed about 120 miles from the border of Kuwait. Before I get into this message, I need to establish a couple of things for the benefit of the 'thought police'"*

"I am not a commie or any other sort of radical, anti-establishment revolu-

tionary. I love my country and believe in the ideals of the Constitution. I'm not a conscientious objector. Being in a combat unit, I will go to war when it comes time and do my job to the best of my ability.

"One of those reasons I'm writing is to thank those members of Congress who are saying: 'Hold on, Mr. President.' And to thank you for raising questions about this situation in your column.

"From the newspapers we receive, compiled by the military, the views and morale of the troops are given the rosy treatment.

"But any visit we've had from the press has been preceded by an order from our superiors. They tell us, 'If asked a question by the civilian visitors, refer them to the public affairs officer who accompanies any press group.'

"I can think of only two reasons why they don't want us to speak for ourselves, 1: To prevent disclosure of classified information. Is that something us peons are privy to? Hah! or 2: Fear that somebody might express a damaging public opinion that basically Mr. Bush is out of line and out of control.

"The truth is, our morale is not as high as they would have you think. We don't know why we're here. We're left in limbo by the absence of rotation and the freezing of all discharges and retirements. And the general consensus in this unit is that the professional army is going to lose many soldiers due to disenchantment after this is all over.

"Make no mistake, this is not from one disgruntled soldier. This is gathered from the daily grumblings of many soldiers. Why are we here???" Obviously, for his protection his name shall not be printed in this public print. This letter was also received by Mike Royko of the Chicago Tribune.

I suggest that this information is true--

having been given confirmation by the list of restrictions handed down to the press core itself. The intent is to KEEP YOU VICTIMS OF THE LIES AND THE WAR PLANNED TO KILL OFF SOME 20-50,000 OF YOUR YOUNGSTERS (ACCEPTABLE LOSSES AS IT IS CLASSIFIED). 3M HAS ALREADY SHIPPED 50,000 BODY BAGS AND IS MAKING MORE. GUESS WHAT? 250,000 COFFINS ARE BEING READIED! THAT IS TWO HUNDRED AND FIFTY THOUSAND!

By the way, we were asked by the large group writing the wondrous fan letters--"---where did you get my address and name?" FROM YOU FAMILIES AND FRIENDS WHO CARE ENOUGH TO SEND THE VERY BEST! Our publisher has deliberately refrained from sending unsolicited, unsubscribed to, information to Saudi Arabia. The troops in the field have little they can do about their situation and we have not wanted to bring further distress, although truth is the only tool they CAN HAVE! We bless and thank every single one who has cared enough to allow these citizens to know truth of their situation. IT IS, HOWEVER, UP TO YOU AT HOME TO STOP THIS NIGHTMARE!

TODAY'S WATCH IN SPECIFICS

Take note of that which is put forth from Congress leaks. "It is doubtful that Congress will 'buck' the President but any support will be marginal at best. However, it has been made clear: 'The President will ignore and disregard any actions by Congress in opposition to his plan.'" If you, as citizens, can simply sit and "listen" to this--I must ask, "Where is your head?"

Angry at the distasteful letters from the young men who have written? Oh no, we weep for them. They are but babes, terrified out of their minds if they give proper thought to their plight. They gather together and share the truth and what have they left to do?

They conjure up jokes and give each other courage in an attempt to out-vulgar each other and then, "We'll show that S.O.B.!" Angry? NO--it is truly heartrending and I want to reach out and "fix it" for them and I can't! BUT YOU CAN!!! We are constantly given love and queried about, "How can your people dare to risk everything and just continue on in the face of such dangers to their lives?" Dharma says, "Two-thousand years ago I think I might have just stood there and let them crucify my friend--I KNOW that I denied his truth--at least three times, but I know within, I denied it more than that. This time I shall take my stand by HIS SIDE and if possible, I shall spare HIS." As for the publisher, and the others who continue in the front of the army--they simply say, "It's for me also--and it is the job I came to do! and, we will do it!" Further, it is most comforting as the word goes forth to find that there are wondrous ones already out there having been almost ready to quit the pursuit save the message arrived and confirmed their task. "Ones of God shall rise up as on the wings of Eagles and no evil shall prevail against them!" Ponder it! THE PHOENIX HAS RETURNED!! SO BE IT AND SELAH!

NEWS HEADLINES--MORE CONFIRMATION OF THIS TRUTH

As we move along and I tell you things, it may appear you are getting them "late", however, please allow for mailing time - - -! Look what came through on the "fax" yesterday from Jan. 7th at a Prudential-Bache "daily update" "ticker" machine:

852: AP--ISRAELI TROOPS SHELL SHIITE MOSLEM VILLAGES IN E. LEBANON (and further, ADMIT TO AT LEAST 21 SUCH RECENT MISSIONS).

847: IRAN REPORTEDLY HAS MODERN SOVIET ANTI-AIRC MISSILES

837: ISRAEL DENIES PLEDGE TO WARN U S BEFORE

LAUNCHING A RETALIATORY STRIKE AGAINST IRAQ

1123: AP--ISRAELI PLAN WOULD REMOVE 60,000 PALESTINIANS FROM JOBS

And the notation from the man who sent us this documentation: "There is no doubt that Israel's Plan is moving ahead!"

A MEETING TOMORROW?

WHY? Your President has already told the world that there is NOTHING going to make any difference! How can this one man speak for a world of citizens about to perish? How can you call this "quest for freedom"?

NOW FOR SPACE-MEN AND UFO's

Want a little "proof"? In Southern California recently (in about November), there was public inquiry about the strange craft over Southern California--spheres, triangle shapes, etc. This was so evident and so intense in the sightings that there was mandatory response. Here is what you were publicly told: "...it is only newly designed aircraft being tested . . ." "...the A-12 Stealth Attack Craft". Funny thing about that plane--NOT EVEN ONE HAS BEEN COMPLETED, MUCH LESS, FLOWN! THE PROGRAM IS NOW BEING DROPPED DUE TO OVER-RUNS AND FLAWS AND LACK OF FINISHED PRODUCTION, THE ITEM STILL BEING ON THE DRAWING BOARD!! This, from your own Secretary of Defense who urged abandonment of the project, which has now been approved. Not only does that mean there are NO such craft, but also you shall have another several thousand unemployed engineers, etc., immediately.

Who was "up there"? Well, WE were up there and there were some Russian Cosmospheres up there, and thus and so. It is a critical time for your nation and your world--you are just about to "self-destruct".

MARIE, IN COLORADO

This is also for all of you precious ones who write with support and trust in the truth which we are commissioned to bring. To all of you who find pain in the response of your loved ones and friends--**THEY DID NOT LISTEN TO THE MASTER EITHER! SO BE IT!** As truth is borne out in living, breathing color, ones will begin to see and hear. Do not be distressed at those which will not hear or see for when the time is proper the Teacher not only appears--but moreover, is **HEARD AND SEEN! FIRST, THE STUDENT MUST BE READY FOR THE RECEIVING--AND SO SHALL IT COME.**

Dharma, there are other things for you this day so let us close this and perhaps fit it with the prior writing to finish an Express. It is necessary that the readers get all sides of this issue for a picture is worth a thousand words--ponder it!

Hatonn to stand-by. Go in safety and peace for preparations must continue. We simply cannot know how it will go in the next few hours and days, but this day it looks bleak indeed. We must simply move on for we shall pass through this veil of shadows lest we miss the radiance at the other side. Salu.

THE PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS, VOL'S III & IV \$15 230 PAGES 8 1/2 X 11"

This book is a compilation of the Phoenix Express Newsletters with 11 pages of indexed headings (this is great for those who want to find a particular topic).

Many topics are covered including: The Hubble telescope fiasco - privacy - Bolshevik/Thatcher use of the Falklands - John F. Kennedy's murder - the Warren Commission - Jordan's King Hussein's message to George Bush - the Khazars - the Zionist Protocols - Pres. Bush and the New World Order and much more.

THE PHOENIX JOURNALS:

Sipapu Odyssey
And They Called His Name Immanuel,
I Am Sananda
Space Gate
Spiral To Economic Disaster
From Here To Armageddon
Survival Is Only Ten Feet From Hell
The Rainbow Masters
AIDS, The Last Great Plague
Satan's Drummers
Privacy In a Fishbowl
Cry of The Phoenix
Crucifixion of The Phoenix
Skeletons In The Closet
R.R.P.P.*

*Rape, Ravage, Pillage and Plunder of the Phoenix
Rape of The Constitution
You Can Slay The Dragon
The Naked Phoenix
Blood And Ashes
Firestorm In Babylon
The Mossad Connection
Creation, The Sacred Universe
Pleiades Connection, Return Of The Phoenix
The Phoenix Express Vol's I & II (\$15)
The Phoenix Express Vol's III & IV (\$15)

The price is \$10 per JOURNAL, (EXCEPTING EX-PRESS) 10% discount on orders of 4 or more. California residents add 6.75% sales tax. Add shipping, UPS \$3.25 and \$1.00 each additional or U.S. Mail \$2.00 for first title and \$1.00 each additional. Write for Quantity Discount.

Available from America West or your Local Distributor.

Express is \$20 per 13 issues (including back issues for the period) or \$75 per 52 issues.

Send orders and Payments to: America West Distributors, P.O. Box 986 Tehachapi, CA. 93581.

For credit card orders Telephone 1 800 729-4131 or 805 822-9655.

1991 Freedom/Constitution Calendars now available \$4.50 postpaid.

**THROUGHOUT HISTORY
THE WORST ENEMY OF
MANKIND HAS BEEN THE
PEOPLE'S OWN GOVERNMENT.**



PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS

A bulletin commenting on appropriate current news events, clarification of portions of the Journals and answers of a general nature to questions not found in the existing Journals.

PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS is published by America West Publishers, Inc. P.O. BOX 986 Tehachapi, CA. 93581. Subscription rate is \$20 per 13 issues or \$75 per 52 issues, First Class mailing. COPYRIGHT 1991 by America West Publishers, Inc. All rights reserved. Reproduction of this copyrighted material for private non-profit use is expressly encouraged, for commercial purposes it is strictly forbidden.

JANUARY 1991 VOLUME VII NUMBER 4 & 5

1/12/91 HATONN

TODAY'S WATCH

Hatonn present. I make apologies for my own distractions but it was necessary that I attend many things in these past three days, in your government and elsewhere. I trust all of you were attentive to all the presentations so that you can now analyze that which has occurred, or in the least, understand that which I give forth for your consideration.

Let us not tarry, for you are indeed short of time. Things are not as they obviously appear to the majority of you Earth children. It is far more serious than you perceive and I am not pleased to be the one to point the hidden ramifications into your notice.

I will herein acknowledge correspondence from Dr. Arthur Robinson (**FIGHTING CHANCE**). Perhaps, since it is a short letter, I shall ask that you retype it herein and then we can discuss the matter.

Dear Sirs: (Jan. 8, 1991)

This note is to thank you for sending me the copies of your Phoenix Journal Express--especially the informative November 1990 issue--and for your favorable comments about our work on behalf of American civil defense.

I am sorry to say that America's security is now deteriorating

at an increasing rate. With most of our military forces being withdrawn from their defensive positions and shipped to the Middle East, we are increasingly without protection. A catastrophe in the Arabian desert would leave us very vulnerable.

Without civil defense, without strategic defense, and without sensible strategic caution in the deployment of our conventional forces, America is now at a very great risk of destruction.

Sincerely yours, Arthur B. Robinson

There is good news and there is bad news; well, actually there is bad news and there is worse news and I know not which to give you first.

Let us begin with the Congressional resolution to allow the President to go to war. It is as well that the resolution passed for if it had not, Bush and Cheney would have invoked Executive Order and National Emergency and there would not even have been a semblance of Constitutional facade.

If you ones of the citizenry could listen to the debate, I find it incredible that you could still stand with the administration. However, keeping in mind, dear ones, that there was never a real question as to whether or not there would be a supporting vote--there had to be for three quarters of your Congress is *controlled* by the Zionist factor.

At least as it stands this afternoon after the resolution--it will require more attention to that which they pull off under your noses without notice, and it did call attention to the fact that you had a Constitution. It is truly not utilized any more and will be less so in the ensuing weeks. There WILL be an Executive Order and the establishment of a "national emergency" on the grounds of the reserve troops who will be retained longer than the 180 days allowed at present. That maneuver will allow the calling up of a million additional reserves and keep the ones already called up, for two years.

In the process, remember the Executive Orders as we laid them out for you, there is only need to declare ONE state of emergency and all Executive Orders are activated!

POINTS TO PONDER

Will you have a war? How else can you so quickly get rid of half a million prime Americans? It is now public knowledge--look it up--that one factory in the fabricating business has had all domestic manufacturing stopped while they make 75,000 additional body bags to be shipped immediately to Saudi Arabia, and that is only one of the several companies doing the same. Next, by executive mandate through the Pentagon, or vice-versa, all transportation, food allotments and medical attention is, henceforth, immediately on priority notice of distribution and use in favor of military priority. (By the way, these

things have been in place for well over ten days.) Also, there is a mandate that *there will be a ceasing of all military funerals, bodies will be "warehoused" and mass services will be handled appropriately.* (This, dear ones, is so that you will never know just how many perish in this little dispute.)

NUCLEAR CAPABILITY

Number one: Iraq doesn't need nuclear capability; for you have given them the Air/Fuel weapons, the bacteriological capability and the chemical capabilities. Yes, I said YOU! Next point--*they DO have nuclear capability--poised and ready--right from Russia with love!* However, you, the United States of America, also gave them that particular capability.

In August (after the Iraq invasion of Kuwait and your troops were in the Saudi Desert) a Cray super-computer was sent through an Iraqi front organization through Brazil TO Iraq and it had been approved for shipment *BY your Department of Commerce--known by the Secretary of Commerce.* So, you might ask--"...what goes on here?" Exactly what you see! What is factual has nothing to do with that which you "think". Please recall that the super-computer is a necessary item for the perfection of delivery, etc., of nuclear weapons. You have already supplied Israel with capability, also.

SO SOMETHING LOOKS STRANGE ABOUT THIS WHOLE THING?

It is! And herein I shall give you a few more thoughts to consider--I don't ask that you make a decision as to whether or not I am correct, for I am correct--I just ask that you consider them carefully so that, as you realize the truth of it, you will be prepared for the "far-out" truth of "how" it has come down upon you as a "free world". Almost nothing is as you think it to be.

You think that your nation would surely not send off your

prime youth--the ones who volunteered for the military to go to college and make something of their lives? OOPS! Think again! There are almost NO ELITE "establishment" relatives, or otherwise, in the military. What you have now and--please, don't go crazy when I lay this out for you--is beyond your imagining. We need you to be thinking, clear-headed and viable citizens.

Your nation has been deliberately stripped of any viable defense capability. And further, the troops in the Saudi Arabian desert are not considered prime, "America's finest"! They are the very ones both the Elite and the enemy want to get rid of--the citizens seeking education and the minority groups. I'm sorry, precious ones, it is the planned annihilation of over half a million of your citizens--mostly males.

WHO!?! The Russians/Khazars. Why do you think Gorbachev REALLY called Bush yesterday? To make sure everything is right on track! Does Mr. Bush realize this? He would not be able to think about it one way or another for who you "think" is George Bush, is not.

The "Anti-Christ" is in the final stages of setting up the perfection of the "plan" to take it all and all of the puppet-masters are taking places and you of the world citizens are the puppet/pawns.

DO YOU STOP AND PLAY DEAD?

Not unless you want to end up that way! You stay on that hotline to your Congress and responsible parties until you can no longer stand--it is the only prayer for survival that you have remaining.

How do you check out my truth? Consider: No one in favor of this force by war has any consideration of how to occupy and insure anything in Kuwait. No one outside the pushers give any consideration of the expense

involved in the pushing of this "thing". You have one-track robots pushing you over the cliff and even your fingernails won't hold!

You think Hussein was watching CNN to see if he should worry a bit more? Yes, he was and at the same time you might well watch what he was doing while he was watching! He has collected every head-leader of the meanest, dirtiest and most evil terrorists into Baghdad! *They are NOT bluffing! They have terrorists in every strategic location within Europe and the United States and it is going to be ugly if they utilize their bombs and terror tactics. One of the first things to go, for instance, are municipal water supplies to your major cities such as Los Angeles, etc.*

After the 15th it will not be safe to even enter an airport. Will they actually do anything? The "probabilities" are affirmative. Since the point is NOT Iraq, Kuwait, nor the oil--I suggest more probability of yes than no.

Do you have time now? I honestly cannot predict with clarity. I do ask my ones to get balanced preparations. Then as we can acquire some property elsewhere in this particular location--shift supplies. If ever this group needed a bit of support for land acquisition--it is now. I cannot have our connection severed and the first place wherein the enemy will come is to this dwelling and confiscate the food storage when things get tight. The fact that they have had to forego any preparations, of which to speak, will not deter the ones who will believe otherwise. At this point there have been no funds for preparations so it is a moot issue--but if all of you are waiting--NOW IS THE TIME!

It is also the time to do something with your assets lest they be worthless soon. To pay for this little desert jaunt is going to be a heavy load and the government will confiscate everything they can find.

I can also guarantee you that this war will NOT be another Vietnam!

New World Order? No--One World Control! There will be no "order" in this new world. The picture doesn't look too good from this vantage point if you are in search of world peace and constructive world unity!

By the way--you who think you can play all sorts of games with the IRS following the ruling of the Supreme Court of which we spoke day before yesterday--let us clarify a bit. The Law doesn't make it illegal to harass you or to take your property. Do not be foolish in your gamesmanship. Further, the one whose case brought attention of the Supreme Court is now going to have to go through additional harassment and trials within the unlawful injustice system to *prove* he didn't file because he "*really believed the income tax to be unconstitutional.*" Be very, very careful as to what you do and how you do it! The one with the gun still sets the rules and until final decision--they CAN confiscate all of your property--they simply can't "incarcerate" you until they can prove you "didn't 'really' believe the income tax law to be Constitutionally unlawful." So what do you do? What have you gained? Get yourself into a hole! Get everything out of your name and "have nothing" to confiscate. Utilize those wondrous Nevada Corporations and be **LAWFULLY AND LEGALLY CREATIVE!**

Then get your monetary assets into a contributions situation and out of your accounts through purchase of gold (through the organization) which then utilizes the gold for collateral against the "note". Is it perfect? As perfect as you will find--there aren't going to be perfect anything any more--ever!

Well, "Harummph, Hatonn--how do we know we can trust you? Why should anyone believe you? You are just a fear-monger!" So be it--show me

where I have been wrong thus far???? I care not whether you take action, or wait or never do so. I am obliged to share with you that which is truth--that, and that alone, is my commission, my commitment and my JOB! I serve GOD ALMIGHTY, ALL SOURCE. *I am come to stand with God's lighted children--against that which you call Anti-Christ. I have no input nor pressure as to that which anyone thinks or does--I am a bringer of truth and a forerunner to the return of God upon your place. What YOU do is your business and for that you will answer only to self and God. I bring truth to all who will hear but specifically, unto those who have awaited my instructions. If you personally find no interest nor believe in that which we present--toss it out! But be very careful, lest ye be incorrect in your assumptions.*

I ask that you remember some of your own words from that book which you call the Bible. And, while doing so--please note that in three days of deliberation about the reasons for blowing up half the world--there was not mention of God's truth or way! You have come a long, long way, beloved ones--a long, long way and it is away from God. Furthermore, harken to the sound of truth for "Whosoever heareth the sound of the trumpet, and taketh not warning; if the sword come, and take him away, his blood shall be upon his own head." (Ezekiel 33:3)

RED DAWN UPON YOU?

Yes, and I suggest that any and all of you go rent a movie, made in 1984 and watch it with new vision--RED DAWN.

I am going to remind you of some facts which I have already given you once before but bear attention right now. To emphasize the importance of the information and how far the Elite will go to keep it from you--the one Congressman who had the most information about the Soviet buildup to your south was

killed when the whole Korean KAL flight 007 was shot down near the Kurile Islands by Soviet fighter planes. This man was Lawrence McDonald. Immediately after McDonald made statements and gave proof of the Mexico/Soviet plans, he was killed--along with a whole bunch of innocent travelers. Why? *Because he was going to expose some traitors in Congress!* Many Congressmen have died equally strangely when they have attempted to uncover the cover-ups. There are two who were taken out just as they were revealing information: Senator Henry Jackson and John Ashbrook. Jackson died mysteriously the day following the KAL 007 crash. He had just warned Congress about the danger of a revolution in Mexico. The U.S. State Department refused to comment on his remarks. Jackson went on to say that the North and South American arm of the Soviet KGB was quartered in Mexico City and said that he could confirm a major Communist buildup in Central America. And so he died! *There has been a MAJOR, serious Communist military buildup going on in Mexico for at least the past 14 years!!*

Intelligence reports offer the facts which are then labeled "top-secret; national security" and hidden away. It is KNOWN that Russia has been preparing a massive military move against the U.S. coming up through your southern border. Could it be that God's chosen ones (Israelis), as spoken of in your Bible, might well mean YOU? You who claim to be God's chosen nation and people? You might wish to read Ezekiel 38-39 and consider the little Red Cloud Over America!

To allow this maneuver to be successful, it must be preceded by pre-positioning of Soviet infiltration and placement of military machines and equipment in strategic locations and placement of proper personnel who would "drive for free borders and open trade". It is all in place, America.

You have already been told prior to now--some five years ago as a fact, what to look for, for this is NOT NEW NEWS! The first thing we told you to watch for was a diversionary tactic in the Middle East, or Persian Gulf. The full intent was, and is, to lure America's military might, including the Reserves and National Guard, into a conflict ON FOREIGN SOIL. That would leave your country vulnerable from an attack from within and from an invasion from the north and south without ability for recourse.

RETALIATION

Oh, you think you would retaliate with a nuclear strike? Against whom? You are under the delusion that Russia is your long-lost brother. You have had the very leaders of your nation in total cahoots with the PLAN. And as for Congress sending retaliation--they just showed you what they will do for Mr. Bush!

Russia has been preparing for a nuclear attack since 1962, while the U.S. has done absolutely nothing. Russia, however, does NOT want a nuclear war in the Middle East! They prefer to have no nuclear exchange at all but are certainly prepared if the need arises. Thanks to your leadership it probably will not be necessary--in America.

American Bolsheviks, etc., therefore, have scheduled a first-strike against Russia over and over and over and haven't been able to pull it off! Now, Russia has done exactly what she always claimed she would do--get you from within!

"But Russia is our new friend, she wouldn't do such a thing...!" Wouldn't she? "If they have prepared for it, they likely plan to use it," don't they?

SOME ITEMS OF INTEREST

As far back as 1972 there was an all-out introduction into Mexico of Russian military ma-

teriel. In 1976, a convoy of Russian ships loaded with tanks, armored personnel carriers, fighter planes and special technicians entered Mexico from the southern tip of Baja California.

At that time, armed peasant uprisings had paralyzed farm activity and was used as the proverbial "smoke screen" for the movement of large amounts of military equipment.

While the peasants were taking over 106,000 acres in the valleys north of Culican, Sinaloa Province, the military equipment was unloaded and delivered to flat-bed railway cars of the Chihuahua-Pacific Railway Company for dispersion along the Texas border opposite El Paso, Presidio, Del Rio, Eagle Pass and Laredo.

Trains from the Pacific Railroad were loaded and moved north to major dispersal points in the Nogales (Arizona) area and Tijuana and Mexicali, with San Diego as a major target.

Shortly before this, the Mexican Government had announced that its Army Engineers were to construct 1100 earth-packed airplane runways in the northern states of Sonora, Chihuahua and Coahuila. These strips can be easily disguised so that they cannot be spotted from a satellite. The World Bank approved a loan of \$25 million for this project--so you nice American taxpayers footed the bill--as usual. I believe you recall Lenin's statement of some 50 years ago: "The Capitalists will sell us the rope with which we will hang them."

About the same time, in June 1976, the Gulf of Baja California was closed to outsiders--or at least most outsiders--this did not include Russians and North Koreans. By 1986 a crackdown came disallowing Americans traveling in Mexico to bring their CB radios across the border. At the same time, the Soviets were given mosaic maps of the Rio Grande River area. This is verified because the newspapers widely published the

interesting and friendly gesture--the source of the maps were "courtesy" of the International Boundary and Water Commission. These maps show complete details concerning the lay of the land and, of course, all river-crossing sites. At the same time, a new seven-lane concrete bridge was completed at Laredo, Texas, one of the major crossing points, capable of holding a Russian 60-ton heavy tank.

Then a most interesting thing happened--a crisis was created in the area near Laredo--a new form of "germ warfare"--the instilling of terror of "rabid dogs". It was a wonderful diversionary maneuver while "peasants" seized huge acreages in Sonora and Sinaloa, along with rich farming land along the Pacific coastal Highway 15. These areas were all close to the mouth of the Bay of Baja California. By the end of November, a fishing pact had been signed between Mexico and the Soviets, allowing the Russians to fish in Mexican waters while American fishermen had to stay at least 200 miles offshore.

Some of the northern-bound trains carrying military equipment had to pass near the city of Torreon in Coahuila, so the Mexican police created a distraction by driving 4,000 squatters off land near the railway.

By this time word was received that the Mexican Railroad system, consisting of five major railroads, had been merged. By the end of the year, Soviets tanks had been massed just south of Laredo, Texas. This is proven by pictures as I have previously told you--as have many other daring authors who have obviously played to deafened ears and blinded eyes. Well, the writing is on the wall in front of you, America, and I know of no easy way to tell you these facts.

Dharma, close this so Oberli can have this portion with which to work.

OIL AND OTHER GOOD THINGS

We must look at the sequence of events for this to have confirmation for your senses to comprehend. Let me just outline, again, the things which were transpiring across your borders.

In January 1977, the *HOUSTON CHRONICLE* ran a small news item stating that Mexican authorities had joined in a "bi-national" campaign against an outbreak of rabies and that the Mexican military were in the process of rounding up some 20,000 dogs.

By this time, the ban of travelers with CB radios had been lifted since the military equipment was already in place. Then followed a big "THING" over drugs and 1100 men were sent into the border area to search for drugs, the Mexican government reported. How interesting this count--one man for each of the 1100 runways which had been constructed. Hmmm!

Intelligence leaks confirmed that it was KNOWN that the Soviets moved in heavy equipment moving transports, capable of handling the Soviet heavy tanks. A transport of this capability can also carry up to 65 metric tons of supplies and ammunition. It was at about this time that Mexican authorities announced the discovery of a *huge oil field*, which is some seven to ten times larger than Prudhoe Bay in Alaska--100 billion barrels of oil. This was to make Mexico economically "healthy", or so it was said. Strange thing--this find was in the same areas where there were known caches of Soviet heavy weapons--like, in five regularly spaced intervals just south of the U.S. border from East to West.

It is also interesting to note that the Mexican oil boom was centered around Villa Hermosa, where the States of Tabasco and Chiapas meet. It is at the lower curve of the Gulf of Mexico.

This has been Mexico's major oil producing area since the beginning of this century. But they never had gotten more than 60,000 barrels per day from that area. Now suddenly (???), they were producing 1,075 million barrels per day, plus 1.5 billion cubic feet of gas.

But what happened to all that economy fixing? Mexico never got on her feet economically. Instead, the economic situation became worse and worse, until they are now at national bankruptcy. Well, of course it was politically managed--through intentional mismanagement.

Another strange thing about these locations--a major highway leads from each of these four major oil finds along the U.S. border, which just happen to coincide with the four major arms caches. From these four points, U.S. highways branch out into the interior of the United States--making it a nice smooth convenience for bringing in military equipment.

Most of you who have heard the story before will remember that an informer in the Del Rio, Texas area made his living taking out hunting parties during the deer season. In the fall of 1984, what he called the "good Mexicans" had moved at least 200 miles north from the border and he was forced to go into Old Mexico to get camp help. Since he is part Indian and speaks fluent Spanish, plus six Indian dialects, they think of him as one of them.

Each night after the "gringo" hunters bedded, the Mexicans would gather around the fire to drink and tell stories. The major subject was the large number of foreigners--not Americans--who had appeared just south of the border. They were contacting young Mexicans, offering large sums of money, \$1,000 U.S., for them to cross the border and join with underground forces along the Mississippi River from New Orleans to St. Louis and then Chicago. Their mission would be to blow the

bridges across the Mississippi with supplies which would be furnished by the underground and then spread out along the river, raising hell wherever possible.

What would happen to you if truck and rail traffic, say from the west to the east were halted? Most of the food products bound for the east coast come through Omaha, Nebraska, then cross the Mississippi via bridges at Cairo, Illinois and St. Louis, Missouri. If this traffic were to be halted, within two weeks you would see food riots in the eastern cities, as the super market shelves would be bare. What better way to begin the conflict than with this type of internal trouble? And what of those out-of-work farm laborers? A great majority are migrant workers and at this particular time have been so badly treated that they will do whatever is necessary to sustain family and home. In California's citrus belt it is immediately devastating for the crops are frozen.

NOW CONSIDER THE TRUTH OF THE SITUATION

The so-called oil field workers are not, of course. A Russian tank division consists of 9,815 officers and enlisted men, equipped with T-64/72 tanks. This division is divided into three tank regiments, with supporting regiments and battalions. I believe you might guess, by now, who all those supposedly "workers" actually are and why there is no visible increased oil "production". Most of you still fail to realize that the politicians and media continually give you disinformation--the world fuel crises have all been enormous deceptions. There has never been an oil shortage and you are faced with a tremendous glut right now! So you have periodically been caught up in a "shortage" to cover what was actually taking place, such as requiring higher prices for shipping through increased diesel for your trucking industry and even more important, it was a means of decep-

tion by the Internationalists to cover up military moves. The big oil discovery in Mexico was a major, major deception used to cover Soviet activity south of the border. Once something has been pronounced in the news, everyone goes back to sleep and if the subject comes up again--it is just "assumed" that - - -, etc. ANYTHING could be taking place in the house or apartment next door and you wouldn't know the difference. You have now been trained to trust no one, alienate from your neighbors and community, and actually tattle on your neighbors through hot lines, etc. You, as individuals have effectively been "isolated" and divided--therefore, united you could stand--so you have been divided!

SALT MINES

Well, you might note that it is not easy to store such equipment and therefore, "Hatonn, you are nuts!" No, for located throughout Mexico are incredibly huge salt mines, the most massive in the world. These are easily used for storage of massive amounts of military equipment. "No way" you say? In your own state of New York there is a salt mine near the town of Restof. It is 1068 feet underground and covers over 5,000 acres. Workers, descending to the working level by elevator, must then take a 30 minute jeep ride to reach the working sites five miles away. The ceiling is a uniform 11 feet high, supported by rock pillars and the temperature remains a uniform 63 degrees summer and winter. Where do you think the term "...get back to the salt mine" comes from?

In Mexico, near Matamoros, there is a far larger dome. It is just south of the southern point of Texas. Little military activity has been sighted around this area. But only fifty miles further south, near San Fernando, there is intense activity of a military nature. A 48" oil pipeline has been under construction for a long time leading from the huge Cactus Petroleum plant and ending in San Fer-

nando--conveniently! Just to the east of San Fernando is the Laguna Madre Bay which enters into the Gulf of Mexico. One branch of this pipeline goes to this area. There is reason to believe that work, supposedly being done on this pipeline, is nothing more than the digging of a ship channel for use in future unloading of amphibious ships. These would be able to drop off heavy Soviet armor which would be stored in the huge San Fernando salt dome for future use.

This channel would be around 16 feet in depth to accommodate the Soviet Alligator class landing ships which carry 1500 tons of cargo. It is rather doubtful that the Soviets would take the chance of one of these ships running aground in the shallow Laguna Madre Bay and being seen by American fishermen who frequent that area. However, the Soviets have two other smaller landing craft which would be suitable for that job. One is the MP-4 landing ship with bow doors and ramps and with a draft of less than 9 feet. The other is the POLNOCNY class Medium Landing ship with a draft of about 7 feet. Both are quite capable of carrying Soviet heavy tanks and armored vehicles.

In many of those "so-called" petroleum producing areas of Mexico, one can see what appears to be oil drilling derricks. They are not always drilling for oil, dear ones. Some are very busily creating the huge underground salt caverns, similar to the Bryon Salt Dome near Freeport, Texas, where the U.S. is storing emergency gasoline supplies--oh, didn't you know that?

GOOD HELPERS

It was indeed easy for the Soviets who appeared to be oil exploration crews, ostensibly to assist the Mexican oil industry, to survey the salt domes for storage of equipment and plan the storage facilities. It is NOT a secret from your government, dear ones--*it is known that the*

military equipment is there. It is also known where it is stored. One day there were 200 Soviet tanks counted on the ground--the next day -- whoof, nothing! This was in one of those handy areas just 50 miles south of the border.

MEXICAN WAR AGAINST AMERICA?

"Now, you are really off your nut, Hatonn!" Hold on, little doubters. There were plans well laid for war against the U.S.--in the diplomatic mill for many years. As far back as 1980, Pres. Echeverria was accusing the U.S. of plotting to seize parts of Mexico in order to exploit the region's oil and uranium deposits--and you know what? They were right!

It is a known fact that the American military has made numerous excursions into Mexico, probably for reconnaissance purposes. The same has been true of Soviet forces who have been seen as far as 20 miles north of the border. Why has the media never covered this news? Want something more outrageous? Your military has moved a good portion of those "troops" who "think" they are in the Saudi desert, right down to Mexico! Free trade with Mexico? Not the way it is presented to you good citizens.

How can you conjure up a war? Easy--just like "they" do everything else behind your backs. One plan had been made by Soviet/Mexican officials in which a great deal of economic pressure would be directed against the northern Mexican States, which would bring these already distressed people to the brink of rebellion. Then elements of the Mexican Government would discover a plot in which these States would attempt to secede from Mexico and join the United States. Far fetched as this may seem, it would be picked up by the Mexican press and the world liberal press who would begin a vast campaign against American imperialism. This would set the stage for the

planned invasion of the U.S. Of course, the U.S. would be in the role of the "bad guy with the black hat".

GENEROUS UNCLE SAM

The Mexican military has been undergoing a modernization program for some time now and recently, YOU have been providing them with some of your most sophisticated weapons--paid for by a loan which will never be repaid. They have also used their "petro dollars" to purchase modern equipment from France, West Germany and of course, your staunch allies, the Israelis.

The Soviets have openly had military advisors in Mexico for many years, with a large contingent openly taking residency in mid-summer of 1985. Shortly after that a whole brigade of some 3500 Shiite Moslems (who are known as the "suicide boys") arrived, after six months in the Afghanistan combat zone.

Large numbers of North Korean troops moved into the Baja California area and they boasted that they would be in San Diego before the end of 1986 and you know what--they were! At the same time, in 1985, over 40,000 Mongolian troops moved into the Yucatan area.

PEASANT LAND INVASIONS

All the while the build-up was first under way in a massive manner, the peasants of the area didn't know what to do about all the foreigners. Therefore, several large peasant land invasions in Mexico occurred in which large groups of armed peasants took over thousands of acres of land and set up camps which they said was to "keep alien peasants OUT".

In one such invasion the principal cities in 11 Mexican States were virtually shut down, power was turned off and stores and factories closed. Tanks and armored personnel carriers, camouflaged to look like tractors lined the roads and were

moved under cover of darkness. The following morning all was somehow vanished.

At that time, Americans in the border towns of Nogales, Laredo, etc., knew there were thousands of soldiers in the area. On maneuvers, they were told.

COULD THE RUSSIANS INVADE THE U.S.?

Let us look at the long-standing capabilities AND the neutralizing of the border defense installations which you have, such as Ft. Hood--which is now a ghost place.

What is KNOWN? Take a deep, deep breath for you aren't going to be able to breathe for a while after we look at some facts. *"THEY" have a tremendous invasion force of some 2-million men! Complete with landing barges and equipment--in the coastal areas of Siberia; maintained, rotated and raring to go! (YOUR entire armed force is less than a million.) Their strategy calls for an airborne strike against the Alaska pipeline and for that they have at least five specially trained airborne battalions which have been ear-marked for this purpose. It is also known by your government that while your administration has been playing "hands and toadies" with the Chinese Reds, following the same fatal path you took with the Soviets in 1945, at least eight divisions of Chinese engineers have been supporting the Soviet force.*

In recent years, the Soviet Union has continued to enlarge its military force, building up a force which is capable of intervention in greatly distant areas. I care not what your administration, State Department and military tell you--your leaders know that you, the people of the U.S., are their number one target. After all, it cannot be a surprise--they have told you over and over and over again.

Now what have your "Christian churches" been telling you?

Could it have been that some misconceptions have been set forth? Herein, I suppose, to get Dharma off the hook, I will just do some quoting--(plagiarism I 'hope' they call it and let her off the hit-list):

QUOTE:

The ultra-Zionist Baptist evangelist Jack Van Impe, in his book ISRAEL'S FINAL HOLOCAUST, states in Chapter 12: "Russia will invade Israel at a time when war is not expected." Knowing the situation in the Middle East, this seems to be extremely unlikely, since Israeli actions have brought about a condition where peace is impossible.

Van Impe goes on to say on P.134-- "The weight of prophetic scholarship has gone with the conclusion that Russia is the chief aggressor...in their end time war with Israel." This part is true. The Bible does say that Russia will be the aggressor and that Israel will be their target. The problem comes in defining who Israel is. By no stretch of Scriptural definition, can the little nation of the Jews be called Israel, since they are "those who say they are Jews and are not..." (Revelation 2:9). (Hatonn: please pay attention here and, in addition, I will again give you the Webster's dictionary definition of israel: a people chosen by God. You must remember something important: The Israel as you refer to it, is Palestine.) The true israel nations are the primarily white nations of what you refer to as Christendom, which any intelligent person will recognize as the target of the Zionist-Communist hordes. By no stretch of the most vivid imagination, does Ezekiel; 38-39 describe the Israelis or the Jewish nation.

Russia, according to the Scriptural account of Ezekiel 38-39 will "GO UP to a land of unwalled villages, where the people dwell in peace, to take a spoil of cattle and goods..." This certainly does not describe the Jewish country in Palestine.

Any fifth-grader knows that if you "go up" from Moscow, you don't land in Tel Aviv or Jerusalem. You continue over the North Pole into the heartland of North America. The Soviets wouldn't get much of a spoil of cattle from the Israelis, since their cattle herds are less than in most counties in the U.S. Certainly the people of Palestine do not dwell in peace in cities having neither bars or gates. Most of the Israeli cities are armed camps. Of course Van Impe and others of his ilk say that, at this time, the Jews will have a peace treaty with their enemies. Seems very unlikely!

END QUOTING

I do not wish to make further comment for I do not wish to get into dispute with any evangelist but I do suggest you take this very seriously into your thoughts.

Back to Russian capabilities for such an attack upon the U.S. Dear ones, the Soviets have at least seven airborne divisions of some 7500 men each. These units are strong in anti-armor and anti-aircraft capability and have a tremendous amount of firepower.

In addition, they have their regular motorized rifle regiments known as MRB's. These units are transported to the battle field via fixed wing aircraft. As far back as 1985 the Soviets had 110 of these units, plus at least 50 tank divisions.

They have several aircraft which can move these men and their equipment. The AN-12, a medium transport plane powered with four turbo-prop engines which can carry up to 20 tons of cargo or 80 armed paratroopers. It has a range of some 2160 nautical miles.

They have one plane, the AN-22 which has a payload of 80 tons, a cruising range of 2,650 nautical miles at a speed of 600 kpm. They have a relatively new jet plane, the 11-76/CANDID, which can carry 120 paratroop-

ers, a payload of 70 tons, with a range of 3,000 nautical miles and a cruising speed of just under 500 mph. The Soviets have about 1700 of these craft.

Precious ones, the above does not even touch on the Cosmo-spheres and stealth capabilities of the Soviets--these two items alone can take the world!

SO WHAT, NOW THAT YOU'RE SCARED OUT OF YOUR WITS?

Well, you can stop blaming and taunting and flubbing about. Do you have time to prepare? I don't know!!! You would have if you had listened--now, I can only work on "possibilities" and "probabilities" for it can be on Tuesday or two years from Tuesday or, or, or But I tell you this, war is coming to your country in one way or another and it is past due! I can only urge you, again, to make preparations for times of scarcity and probable deprivations. You should personally prepare as best you can for yourself and your loved ones' survival.

Noah built a survival barge and stored it with food for a flood he knew was coming. And what about Joseph? He hoarded the excess food from the good years, preparing for the lean ones. He didn't sell Egypt's corn to the Communists and give all the wheat away along with the butter and dried milk. Noah's personal effort and that of his family saved them--there will be no government welfare to bail you out, beloved brothers. It is simply intelligent to PREPARE--for there are always natural disasters, if not war, from which you can suffer greatly in non-preparation.

Many of you "good" Christian people say "you lack faith" when you make such a preparation and that, "God will take care of you." Just how does this work? I believe my Cosmic education must be lacking somehow or another. MOST of these good people do work, although a great number do not,

and have a "job" with which to provide for their family. They do not say from day to day that, "God will provide so I need do nothing." Most of you place great locks on your doors to keep evil men out. You purchase fire and life insurance policies and keep a first-aid kit somewhere around in case of an accident. Does that mean you have no faith in God? Come now, stop the ridiculousness.

Seems to me that one most quoted by you ones, Paul the Apostle said, "If any provide not for his own and especially for those of his own house (his kindred), he hath denied the faith, and is worse than an infidel."

You have been warned and warned--there are some difficult days ahead no matter how you look at the circumstances. Too much is in chaos to get through without some drastic changes in your lives--even if there would be no war from any front. And now, beloved ones, HE has sent us of the Hosts, to warn you again--that the trumpet has sounded. He has again, in His mercy, given warning. I petition you to give heed.

Perhaps some in great "wisdom" have told you that you don't have to worry about these times because Jesus will come back and "rapture" you out of this mess before it gets that bad. Dear friends, you have been taken in by a false teaching which comes from the pits of hell and which makes cowards out of potential bearers of truth.

The Master Wayshower told His disciples about the time in which you are now experiencing. He said it would be so bad that men's hearts would fail them for fear of the things which were happening, (Luke 21:26). He told about Christians suffering persecution--words of hope in vs. 28, when He says: "When these things (wars, famines, pestilences, earthquakes, persecutions, etc.) begin to come to pass, then look up, and lift up your heads; for your redemption draweth nigh."

This says nothing about a RAPTURE. Your blessed truth is His return on the silver wings, dear ones. Keep watching the Heavens from whence will come your deliverance!

You have been given direct instructions and commands as to your actions during this time. "Occupy" until I come!" You do not "occupy" when you hide in a comfortable, air-conditioned spiritual hole, blindfolded while praying for Him to "rapture" you out of the mess you are responsible for creating. Occupation is an active, front line, military duty! It means having stamina to stand and put your life on the line, if necessary, as you face the evil which will surely come in its time.

You are surrounded by every danger set upon you and it is a time of terrible confusion and chaos and unfolding tales to be faced as through the nightmare. It need not be without a light for guidance nor despair--get as prepared as you can and get yourself set on a straight course with God--for with GOD--ALL IS! If nothing evil nor discontent befalls you--what have you lost? At the least, you will have gained those goods at a time which can give you some feeling of security and comfort while abundance is available. And then, if only for a day you are without power and it be cold, your extra blanket will keep you in warmth. So be it.

God walks and awaits all who will take of His hand and come with Him. We have prepared a place for you and we know the pathway home. God bless and keep you as we move together through these days--for those who come with Him, shall not be left to walk alone! Salu

Hatonn to stand aside. Dharma, we shall write again on the morrow for man must have more input on this subject. It is too large to hold and yet, it must be faced. Good night, chelas. Know that I appreciate you ones so very much and I cherish you as my very self. Saalome!

1/13/91 HATONN/ATON

TODAY'S WATCH

God sits with us this day as we unfold mysteries at which to look and find reason. Reason does not necessarily mean **right reason**, it **simply means "reason"**.

Invasion of America? Not if you move quietly and do not resist once the New Constitution and New-States are being implemented and become operational. I must outlay that which has been, and is, unfolding around you--for it has already been accomplished and tested. The Order will now take total control and perchance you ones will not realize an instant anything--you who sit at home.

TROOPS IN SAUDI ARABIA

They will either be kept there for a very long time or they will be annihilated. The military personnel had to be gotten away and into distant foreign territory so that no "coups" could take place--no military resistance to the full take-over of your government and your nations.

Then why the massive buildup of Russia and her allies in the U.S.-adjacent countries? For occupation, dear ones. There will be tanks and armed personnel in every town to insure consistent non-rebellion and furthermore, YOU will supply your own police force to assist and do the dirty work of confiscation and putting down demonstrations.

LITHUANIA TODAY

It is important that you look closely at Lithuania this day for it is YOUR reflection. The iron fist of Russia has come down on her in her new "freedom" which never was. There are tanks in the streets and death everywhere along with 10,000 Russian troops. The same is happening to Romania this day! And what does your "free world" U.N. say? Hardly a thing. Mr. Bush says nothing other than sic Hus-

sein and I am ready to take him out--for freedom and human rights.

"NATO is 'monitoring'" (whatever that means) for you have stripped all NATO capability and sent the troops and equipment to the Saudi Desert.

What do your own government people say? "We are watching this very closely." By this length of lapsed time, in Iraq--you had sanctions against Saddam and troops on the way.

Dear ones, you-the-fish are CAUGHT! The prison masters are only going to have to wait for you to stop flopping about. If you flop too hard and try to get off the line, they will simply use force and kill great masses of you. If you go as the sheep as you have thus far, you will probably have some time to adjust to the slavery. The preference is selective killing of the considered "undesirable" elements of the minorities and mal-adjusted and diseased. The resistance ability has been removed to foreign soil--*far, far greater numbers than you can imagine--you have empty bases in the U.S.* Your land has been stripped except for the crews which will help establish the occupying personnel when the time comes for force. The hope and expectation is that there will be no requirement for force.

You-the-people were just put through a major test and you willingly allowed the government the license to kill every man and woman in your military forces. You just voted out your Constitution and all rights as citizens. You just voted that your Administration can now act solely as a dictatorship and you have no recourse. You did it with warning beforehand and still you allowed it.

WHY IS DHARMA STILL ALIVE?

Because it is assumed (and proven) that God's truth is no danger to them--yet. You deny and denounce and vote away

your freedom--why should the enemy be concerned?

Now, they do not attack because they actually desire that someone tell you how it is so that they don't have the burden of "proving" it to you and messing up their plan of orderly take-over. You were tested to see how blind you are as a people--**and they found all but total blindness!** You had an opportunity to act in behalf of the saving of your own babies and you voted to kill them! What else does your enemy need to know? And, today, it is all but finished!

In the mess going on in your government and elsewhere--WHO is brought into attention on the news? Not your House Leader, not your Senate Leader, but rather--Kissinger, Eagleburger and Scowcroft!!!!!! Each going on their respective missions to implement the New Order.

WHAT HAPPENS NEXT?

It requires no fortune teller nor space commander. It will go as has every other nation who has fallen to the Anti-Christ. All means of freedom will now be either slowly or, possibly, immediately and rapidly removed from you. The banks for private accounts will probably be closed shortly and funds mostly confiscated so that you-the-people cannot function. Food will be placed on more short supply and you will be "without" even bare minimum subsistence. There will be more and more terrorism in the cities to cause chaos and great numbers of people will be killed and/or incarcerated. Mostly killed for there is no suitable way to care for dissenters.

When things are really chaotic the police and new military will move on the cities in force to get rid of the gangs and opposition of all sorts--thousands more of your youth will be slain. The guns will be confiscated. I remind all of you who think you will save yours--if you withhold weapons, dear ones, they will

simply kill you. In the take-over of a nation the size of the United States, there will be no mercy.

The government you perceive to be YOURS--is not! It has been put in place intentionally for this day and this action. Your government, in majority, are joint-venturers in the Global 2000 Plan of World Control!

Oh, well, England will come to the aid of us little brothers. No--she is a major, major part of the play itself.

DOOM AND GLOOM?

I see not how it could get more doomy or gloomy!! All of you who have "things" in abundance and live "high" on luxuries, I suggest you trade that Mercedes for an old half-ton pickup for the "rich" will be sitting ducks for the picking and plucking by your own people.

I suggest, further, that if you have available money for investment or if you can get your hands on some--get rid of it. Give it away if necessary but get it away from yourself for it will represent your death notice. The plan is to confiscate everything.

"Well, but what about you, Hatonn?" "What about those plans you have been telling us about?" What about them? Even your enemy needs a place to start again. Your own enemy will help you build if he thinks it will benefit his cause. Even to the motion picture complex. Out of the chaos will come the next step--the settling of the masses and, furthermore, he will be happy to spread only good dreams and promises for he will be wallowing in his newly found ego power and will wish to feed you off peace and charity and dreams of that which he can now prevent you from fulfilling. He will not wish to longer feed you on violence and resistance but rather on things which quiet you for his purpose will change from intentional chaos to orderly control.

"Well, will he wipe out your people, Hatonn?" Probably the pressure will begin to be relieved on my people for your enemy perceives this as no longer any danger to his plan. He further considers that you will better lay-down and play dead awaiting "rapture" and "salvation" for you aren't going to have many other choices given you.

Will the writings continue? Of course--for a while and then, it is hard to predict. The message given is that which we were commissioned to bring--TRUTH. Soon, the battle changes in the prize--the battle will be openly for your souls! Strange things now begin to happen, dear ones--Dharma, for instance, came to scribe these Truths. Our commission is and was to bring the WORD and prepare for God's return by putting the word to print and dispersing it. The rest is up to you as a people and as individuals--what will you do? If you do no more than you have done with it thus far--it appears to be very little. God did not say there would be great billions of ones to go with him--HE SAID THERE WOULD BE FEW! And so shall there be. He has shown you that great masses would gather and move in unison and then all but a few would turn to the left unto the physical promises of darkness and only a few would turn unto the lighted right. And so shall it be.

You ones thought you would have to give up your worldly goods to death and passing into "wherever" you go after death of the physical? Well, you are now going to witness and experience giving them up before--right before your physical eyes. I would suppose that you who do not heed my words will cling to the false promises and horde of thine wealth and luxury and lose your lives--and your ticket home to God. That, dear ones, is each individual choice to make. Selah!

NATURAL PHENOMENON

There are many ways your enemy now has to bring you to your knees and lower. He truly does not need fire a shot at you. He can cause great earth upheavals which will take thousands from your cities in death and destruction. He can insure your crops do not grow nor mature--or be infested with insects and your populace devastated with famine and disease. There are far more effective ways to break the backs of nations than to shoot them for even the Elite do not intend to live without the slaves, dear ones.

What you have witnessed in the worst of the oppressed nations of your globe will now be visited upon YOU. You have just signed the death paper and now you await the crucifixion in the coming days. I suggest you all go forth and re-read the Bible prophecies for you have just fulfilled the major requirement to Armageddon and death of a nation. As a nation you were God's chosen and you have sold it, along with her wondrously beautiful and pure soul--to the evil slave-master. My very being is steeped in agony this day at that which my unseeing brethren have brought to fruition and still, you do not comprehend but only become angry at the writer and deny the Truth. Well, beloved ones--it is upon you and YOU WILL SEE! God offers HIS hand--my suggestion is that you take it! *It is a black day in history--black indeed!*

Dharma, go chela, for the path is hard and you ones have served without reward or ability to tend of your own needs--I request that you go forth and do that which you can and know--*Ye who have not abandoned God shall not be abandoned by God, but you must trust HIS way and relentlessly continue as presented in possibilities unto you--in wisdom and courage. The pain of the day is upon the masses, not upon the true-believers and "knowers" in true service unto*

God and the total "truth". Our ones will make no loud anything nor effort to force anyone nor anything--for it is not the way of God. The greatest lies of all are the lies put forth through your "churches"--I suggest you do not cross them now. Our mission was and is to bring Truth and man shall do that which he will, with it.

We shall be most quiet lest what happens upon this land becomes blamed in total upon the Cosmic brotherhood. We will be ever present and ever watchful so you of our own must not despair nor feel abandoned--we must give them no quarter in allowing the blaming of God for this plight set forth by Man.

May the light be given to shine upon you and our beloved ones. May mercy be given unto those who are about to meet their own action's consequences for it is the justice and way of the cycles in the planting and the harvest for that which has been cast forth shall surely return. Salu.

Allow the heart to be heavy and weep if it eases the sorrow--but ye ones must not fall into the stupor of inaction to wallow in the self-pity of the moment. It is THE time of meeting of your commitments and obligations unto God lest ye end your days in the sorrow of self-punishment for your lack of standing within your commitment--having failed God and Brother. I suggest each and ALL of you take careful stock of status and stature this day for these are FINAL decisions, dear ones, and you have come face to face with the sorting. It is up to you which direction you go but the point of no return has all but been reached. If you have been given into a job which you have abandoned to any measure--move aside for your place must be vacated for the placement of another. Do not delude yourselves, especially our workers--the path is demanding, the instructions clear and succinct and the discipline hard. You must make

your choices. And, you must make them without coercion.

If you are in the position of pulling another from the path and into some ego world of indecision or personal graft--I suggest you think most carefully regarding the consequences of those actions for you are about to be reaping the reward of that action. I care not which way you go for I am to allow your choices. I have given you that which is the Law and you will make or break of it--I shall no longer even "urge". Go within unto the counsel of God and make your decisions--do not come to Hattonn to pick the bones of pros and cons--you have had your lessons--IT IS YOUR CHOICE. Dharma, for instance, has "pull" only for herself! She can petition and petition on behalf of another--BUT--so be it, 'tis the petition of the "self" which is attended. I shall hear no more of "I can't" for it means "I WILL NOT" and I can tarry no longer in the tending of the babes who cannot mature in Truth. So be it and Selah. For the Truth is the word and the word is given and so shall it be.

I move to the side that you may ponder these things and that which is about to come upon you. I and my hosts stand ever at ready and ever at the moment's response. The time is at hand!

I AM ATON--LET US SEE WHO MIGHT YOU BE! GOOD DAY!

1/14/91 ATON

TODAY'S WATCH

Aton would please speak this day, for my people are in great trouble and poised for destruction.

It is recognized that in these final days of Kali there would be terrible things which Man would do against Man but it is painful, indeed, to watch the wondrous creations of beauty and gifted with wisdom, unused, act as cocks trained to battle. You

will note, however, that the "cocks in charge" DO NOT do of the dying--if some of you would relate yourselves unto the beasts.

You were warned, lo, the eons ago and the words have come unto this day--regarding the rulers in politics, religion and even the people themselves--"For when they say, Peace and Safety; then sudden destruction cometh upon them...and they shall not escape." (1 Thess: 5:3, 4)

And, how quickly Man forgets--if he knows at all--those events which change the course of nations and planets. Precious children of myself, when this leader calls for "terrorism against the West", he means exactly *that!* The whole of the people of the Arab nations now call for "Jihad"--holy war, the moment the United States makes one aggressive move. They further tell you they will settle the Palestinian situation while they are "at it". They also mean exactly "that". They have weapons of which you have no idea, at their immediate disposal.

PEACE, PEACE--THEY CLAIMED

What of these ones who proclaimed peace and wondrous co-existence? Where did they go? They were never present! "They are liars from the beginning." You have listened to the lies and accepted them as truth for you have not attempted to learn Truth or to teach unto your children, Truth.

Have you forgotten the bombing by terrorists of the Marine barracks in Lebanon? This one act killed several hundreds of your Marines--and nothing was done. This was well known in the planning by those who call themselves my Israeli and are not even Jews. The "Israeli (of Palestine) Mossad knew about this plan half a month, at least, before it took place and never warned any person. Who are your enemies? The intent, which apparently worked very

well, was to blame the Arabs. Or, wouldst you speak of the bombing of the "bar" in Germany a few years back, in your counting, that gave Reagan opportunity to attack Kaddafi's headquarters in Libya? The terrorist act was NOT done by the Libyans, it was done by the Mossad and the Israeli "intelligence" told you it was Arabs. So you perpetrated an "act of war" against a sovereign nation and unto this day you tout it as a wondrous move to quiet a "madman". Who might be "mad"?

Men YOU respected, such as Woodrow Wilson and Winston Churchill, conspired together for the sinking of a passenger ship named the LUSITANIA, with the loss of hundreds of lives, to get the U.S. involved in World War I.

Worse, children, your "Day of Infamy", Dec. 7, 1941, when the Japanese bombed your naval base at Pearl Harbor, was *after* Roosevelt had deliberately driven them into a state of desperation. The attack was expected and your leaders, including the President, kept this attack a *secret* until it was too late for any to take action to defend your fleet or your men. You must confront yourselves as to the facts: the Pacific fleet was in that vulnerable position--*on direct orders from the Commander-in-Chief himself--when he knew Japan would attack!*

Now you have come forth to be witness to the most heinous act of all--George Bush and his "advisers" at the leadership of one Henry Kissinger and cronies of the Council on Foreign Relations and some of the Trilateral Commission--now plan to destroy your entire prime military placed in the Saudi desert. Who will "start" this conflagration? The Israeli of Palestine MOSSAD! It will then be blamed on the Iraqis. If this does not happen, it will be simply because within the next 24 hours Iraq acts more quickly and/or Russia demands cessation of this "madness". Russia has other plans for world domina-

tion and desires to achieve it without radiation problems to the territories she plans to conquer. You are on the eve of Armageddon and as in the days of Jerusalem 2000 years past--Man simply places "bets" upon these events which are forthcoming. The Hosts of Heaven weep for you--the-blinded lambs.

The New World Order is a directly birthed conception of evil itself. Will there be this heinous war tomorrow, the 15th of January, 1991? It matters very little, children, for it will be in the coming sooner than later in any event for the time is at hand for the closing of the noose upon your necks who dwell in the delusion of "freedom" perception. All trouble-makers will begin to be eliminated for the PLAN is effective and projected to be fully operational by year 2000.

You ask, "Why don't YOU do something? We pray and pray that YOU do something!" Why would I DO SOMETHING? What is it that you would have me do? Would you have ME undo that which you have been setting forth for over five millennia? Remember--"...from the beginning"! Would that indicate that you have been at this game, working toward this day for all time as perceived by yourselves in physical illusion? Moreover, you have just *proven* that you do not desire it to be changed--only given into your hands of winning! Nay, corruption has destroyed that which was my beauteous creation and a nation set forth to give freedom and prosperity to a world--a LAMP unto humanity, and you have destroyed it! You have allowed the thieves and murderers into my blessed sanctuaries and evil has taken control of the very essence of your beings. Nay--YE SHALL CLEAN OF THINE NESTS OR YE SHALL GO DOWN WITH THE BEAST FOR YE WERE GIVEN CHOICE AND FREEDOM TO EXPERIENCE AND YE HAVE ILL-CHOSEN! I know that which abides within the heart of each for it, in purity, is a reflection of my being.

if it be evil, selfish and greedy, it shows like a blot of blackness and your world is indeed black this day.

INTENT

Nay, I shall not be in the telling of you how the scenario will move--for you already are in the knowing. It can be long in the playing if intervention comes at this 12th hour--in this place of the Arabian oil fields. If not--it shall come upon the morrow. Either way, it matters not, for the wheels of intent are in motion for the other aggressions planned to be brought upon my wondrous creation and it shall be played according to Truth--**THE SORTING WILL TAKE OF ITS OWN COURSE. My people shall not again be martyrs! But it means that you of mine, must not turn away from ME nor from the Truth lest you be left by the way. Some of my blessed ones of closeness unto you who present these words, have chosen carelessly indeed!!!! He who places ANY before his God and Truth--chooses indeed badly and the consequences shall come as the wave sent forth from that one. If ye have not the faith to remain true--then ye were never true nor did you "believe".**

WHY ON EARTH WOULD RUSSIA DO THIS?

First, let us continue to unravel the intent of the Middle East and how this has unfolded so that there is no misunderstanding of intent nor actions. The ultimate intent is World Control, of course, but the event by event comings unto this point are worthy of note.

Who would benefit most from the U.S. attack which would most surely follow? First, the International Oil Barons, in the form, specifically, of EXXON and British Petroleum; and, of course, your unstable allies, the Israelis who want to get rid of this Saddam in any manner possible. Even now, you have witnessed the total control of your Congress by these "allies" who have now gained control of

three-quarters of your Houses of Leadership. You have just voted for the death of more than a million of your military troops. Oh, yes, I speak fact--you have over a million of your military personnel in that foreign land and some in the deserts of Mexico "thinking" they, too, are in the Saudi desert. They have been cleared from your nation so that there can be no resistance to that which the Government Administration has planned for you, now.

Who would be the "fall guy" in the war that follows? The U.S., just as they have been in every war started by the Internationalists beginning before World War I. It would be your children who perish by the hundreds of thousands in heinous manners beyond the thought of the ordinary human entity. It would be your American children who would come home to suffer the remainder of their lives as cripples. It would be your mothers and fathers, wives and babies who would grieve for their dead loved ones. Once again, you--the people, blinded by the lies, would come out losing, with nothing to show but death, suffering and unpayable debt--and further enslavement to International interests.

Iraq attacked Kuwait with the willing collusion of your own President Bush--but, they were only to take the northern portion with the debated oil field and the little island a bit off shore. They misunderstood the rules and the signals and marched right through to reclaim all of their stolen property. You see, even that was "expected" as misinterpretation by those soldiers. The sanctions were already printed and approved and actions were instantly taken from your Administration. Instantly Bush came to the immediate rescue of the International Oil Barons, who have been his close friends for decades and are brothers in his same clubs of evil intent.

But why would Russia become involved at all in this flare-up, if

they intend to gain World Control by other means? Because they do not wish a Middle East nuclear war and **they are the world's largest supplier of oil and they stand to gain more than anyone else, with the exception of EXXON and British Petroleum. Remember--the Soviets are in terrible financial circumstances.**

Nothing changes herein, this all just cements the final merger between the evil brotherhoods. George Bush was put into office for the sole purpose of being the puppet to bring into the light, the New World Order.

CAN YOU NOT SEE?

It is as obvious as the words before your eyes--that the actions in Lithuania are to give you example of that which will come if you--the people act against the chosen actions of your enslavers. They do not even bother to effort at "fooling" you to any great extent--**FOR YOU HAVE VOTED AWAY YOUR POWER!!!**

Is there anything left to "shock" you? There is nothing of "shock value" any longer. You have been trained on violence, bloodshed and horror until it permeates your very souls. **YOU WANT THIS WAR!! YOU CANNOT "WAIT" FOR THIS WAR AND ALL ITS DEATH AND HORROR!**

Well, months ago, Mr. Bush signed an Intelligence "finding" ordering the CIA to destabilize Iraq and get rid of Saddam--or so the paper read! No, that is not quite accurate--there was no intent to get rid of Saddam. The Administration and World Coalition need Saddam Hussein to make sure the actions are carried out. But let us consider consequences of such an order--just suppose the president of Russia put forth such an order on George Bush? What do you suppose you would do? It is a moot point indeed.

It is not up to ME to bring survival unto America. It is up to the good people of America to

bring this to pass. I shall await and witness and I will choose their delusions and bring their fears upon them; because when I called, none did answer; when I spoke they did not hear; but they did evil before mine eyes, and chose that in which I delighted not--then nor now. I bless not evil and the veil cannot hide that which I can see from any vantage for ye reflect back unto me in exactness of detail that which ye are--and ye are your "thoughts" and intent--I hear not thine foolish words flooding from twixt your lips which lie.

To my faithful and true, I hear and respond. I am omnipotent and omnipresent--*I am incarnate within you and hear and heed your call--even unto the smallest feather of the most tiny creature within Creation. If my power be revealed, it shall be revealed through YOU on Earth as it IS in the Heaven. I shall give unto you that which you need to sustain you--but you will gather of it and take it into your places for use--with responsibility each for self and other and NONE expecting another to carry of thine load nor stock for thine larder--nor to dig of safety caves for your placement. You will unify to assist one the other--but none shall wait for another to serve his own needs. In these things you will first need look into your own transgressions and tend of them--and your time grows indeed short--perhaps to the very ending in this day. Heed your own errors and listen up to that which you say and do. Do you betray your brethren by calling attention unto my places and to my workers? Do you respond to queries with information which shall pull crowds and hordes upon my few? Do you suggest that you will move into underground places where you will have food stored--where--upon you leave open the path to the thieving and over-running of my safety places?*

Do YOU give of others false hopes and plans from the basis of that which is not yours to

give forth? In this place, for example, we have no "group", no "cult"--none more responsible than another. I have always given you the facts that, in this place, each is responsible--not just the one or two. All is available unto you--BUT YOU WILL DO THE GLEANING--EACH!

Ye ask that you not be lead into the temptations of flesh! I lead you only into the halls of Wisdom and Truth--YOU choose to continue to look upon the things of flesh with envy and greed--even unto your brethren upon whom you depend for your very daily bread. Oh, I shall recognize Truth--be sure and in knowledge of this point--I MOST CERTAINLY SHALL RECOGNIZE OF THE TRUTH ABIDING WITHIN EACH. You also pray that "yours is the kingdom within me" but ye mean it not! But I tell you now--it is so, and I come again to reclaim that which is Mine. If ye have given it into evil it shall remain with evil for no evil shall come again into MY holy places for Mine is to know unto infinity of that which shall be.

HOW LONG WILL THIS LAST?

If ye be in balance with Truth, Wisdom and that which is given in instructions, if ye have taken that action which is given as instructions unto you--what difference does it make? Would you await the last blast to change of your path? It may well be that only a tiny few shall journey unto my highest places for the intent of the many is "only to make it through the doorway at the last moment". I think not! So be it.

You who are my children and remain faithful and true, as you walk through the Valley of Shadows--I am ever with you. You must not be faint of heart and you must remain true in thine intent--I care not that which ye speak, deny nor present. I desire living entities who can take action through the physical passage for ye have

manifested upon a placement which is coalesced into that which is the physical and therein must the play be brought unto conclusion. I suggest ye tend of your perceptions most carefully for that which ye perceive will be that which will be achieved.

Who will hear these words? Perhaps millions! Who will believe them? Only a tiny handful of faithful ones. The rest who claim to "believe" do not "believe upon Me nor upon Truth but still cling to the lies of rapture and absolution by the blood of my most beloved creations" and so shall it be unto the ending for so it is written and Man will follow that which is given unto his physical consciousness.

Dharma, I touch you child, for I sit with you at this moment in passing and see that you feel failure--again! I see that you perceive you have not done "enough", that somehow you should have done more. Precious ones, ye cannot do for another--you can only do of that which is YOURS TO DO! Ye ones have done well and I am well pleased. You perceive that ones come and go and are pulled away from that "which they believe" to move with another away from the path or seek to find "it" elsewhere--nay, THEY NEVER WERE IN THE TRUE BELIEVING! For truth of believing is that which IS and is not of the indecision of "perhaps" or "maybe" or "a little bit"--you either believe or you do not. Consciousness keeps the illusion changing and the doubts flying about--but I see beneath that facade and within the intent--most would find the intent to be only "wishful thinking" and "security seeking"--not "belief".

I can give you another example of the other "side of the coin". Dharma often thinks she actually believes not! No, within there is only belief in total fullness--how can you tell? Here she sits day after grinding day--in my service while often the heart is faint and the body weary and the being in sorrow--

BUT THE SOUL IS AT PEACE! It is the *perfection of soul intent* which I see and have compassion for that which is the conscious confusion of the moment. Man in his physical state is given into fear for all things are given unto his senses to cause this "thing". These are the labors of Man--to overcome and even until the final passage shall the human aspect be given into bits of terror at the unknown details and expectation of pain upon the physical being. Do you think that I do not understand the weakness of the flesh?

But what do ye do? In your fear of that passage you turn away completely as if you "think" ye shall not face of it at any rate--ALL Men pass through the veil of physical expression--would it not show more wisdom to move with the light into the Light? It remains your choice. I await. I want no false grovelling or beseeching to "save thine assets"--I await your acknowledgment of truth and the vision of wisdom to come within thine perceptions.

How many of your babies and loved ones are YOU sending into their transition without teaching and sharing truth? How many? These lessons shall be learned, dear ones--here or there, they shall be learned before you return into the oneness of the holy places.

To those of mine who have remained faithful and true--let us rejoice in the passage for the glory of the experience is also at hand and ye shall rise above and pass through the veil of the sorrows which ye shall perceive for it is thusly MY PROMISE. YE SHALL NOT BE GIVEN BEYOND THAT WHICH YE CAN CARRY. TARRY WITH ME THAT WE CAN COME INTO UNITY THAT YOU FEEL NOT ALONE AS WE STEP UPON THE PATH OF THAT WHICH AWAITS. I GIVE YOU THE BLESSINGS AND JOY OF THE GRADUATION, YE WHO WILL STAND WITH ME IN THE LIGHT. SALU!

I AM ATON AND I COME TO BRING YOU HOME AND SHOW THE WAY THROUGH THE PATH OF THAT WHICH HAS BECOME DARKENED. WHETHER IT BE MOMENTS OR DAYS OR EONS--I WALK EVER WITH THEE.

I AM

1/13/91 SANANDA

I am here, Thomas, and I know you are not feeling well. We must communicate, at any rate, for the hour grows short. I Am Sananda and I come in Radiance and in service unto God.

Your nation's elected representatives have made a most grave and grievous error in their decision to support the President for now he has Carte Blanche to do what he will. The region in the Middle East and the Gulf is tense indeed...many will be lost. Ones will soon come to realize the error of putting such power into the hands of the President under the guise of United Nations, but it shall be too late and the cost will be dear in the lives that are needlessly wasted...yet such is the nature of The Plan. Ones of our crew are to be fully supplied in all respects and at full alert throughout the days immediately before you. Once the bombs and bloodshed begins in the Gulf all attention will be drawn away from the home shores...this is when they shall strike. Your nation will be in shock and will know not what to do to rid itself of the intruder...much bloodshed, death, chaos...The warnings have gone forth, the prophecies have long painted clearly the pictures which you now see before your very eyes. Yet still, who among the masses pays attention? Who cares? Who will march to the drum beats as the Intruder sweeps across your land?

Will America fall? Will America rise again? Who will stand to prevent such terror on the land? Will the awakening happen rapidly enough for man to take individual responsibility to

turn the tide before the final bell? It remains to be seen...

Who will turn unto God and The Laws to once against restore balance to the land? Who will petition for God's hand to intervene? Will He? Must the prewritten script play itself out to fulfill the prophecies you yourselves have come to expect?

How many will die? You ones must remember that The Plan is the destruction of two thirds (minimum) of your global population...and this war is just the beginning of the chaos that shall reign upon Terra. Return unto God, beloved, return unto balance under The Laws. Therein is shelter from the storm...find safe harbor within the Lighted wings of Tunkan-shila. Follow where we lead for we know well the way and the pathway shall take many unexpected turns. Hold unto the light that you may see that which is before you. Turn your head not to the side or behind thee for therein is destruction. The way is before thee and it shall be well lighted...we may not force man to walk that pathway; we may only bring him the instructions and the map.

Shortly there shall be an onslaught of activity through America West as the awakening ones come to realize the severity and reality of the situation. More and more radio programs will have George return as they see The Plan unfolding as he has previously outlined. The demand for the books of truth shall increase and increase and increase.

I have told you before, concern yourself not as ones leave this placement. Has it not been said that ones will come and ones will go? Do not take such matters to heart for there is not time for such. Keep your eyes ever on the goal.

Let us bring this to a close for this time. It is important that we maintain the clarity of receivership and the frequency of that connection. The days be-

fore your nation are dark indeed and we must have immediate response if such is needed, regardless of how you are feeling personally. Do you understand? (Yes.)

Walk in peace though the world is in conflict. Salu.

I Am Sananda

1/14/91 SANANDA

Peace and blessings Thomas, Sananda present to respond in radiance briefly to your call.

These next several days shall be days which our ground crew must be most attentive to, for the forces of evil are rallying around the world for the soon to be unleashed display of power, death and destruction. You who have heeded well the instructions shall be somewhat insulated, yet the chaos shall furl around you. Even within your own circle ones will still pull away. This task before you ones is not for the faint hearted but for the courageously heartful. Now is the time to be most attentive to all duties and functions that the ones who would further cast stones upon the TRUTH not be given further ammunition to fuel their cause.

Israel shall soon strike, perhaps this very day. It shall shock and stun the world, for did you yourself not hear the news broadcast on CNN news that said from an Israeli spokesman, "If Israel responds to Iraq it is not concerned with the welfare of American support personnel?" They may even broadcast the truth of it for all the world to see, for all the world to hear, yet few see, fewer still hear. They have done their job very well and sleep has been too intoxicating to release for most of your precious world. Well the price for sleep shall be high indeed and the body count shall be without number.

Tend that which you are able to tend. Offer hope and direction and instruction to those who seek counsel of you. Follow the

instructions we bring and the journey will be completed. How many join us remains to be seen.

I Am Sananda

OUR NEWEST JOURNAL

PLEIADES CONNECTION,
RETURN OF THE PHOENIX
By Hatonn

This Journal continues the practice of keeping you updated on major world events while giving you much other information about many topics.

You can learn the truth about the origins of humans upon this planet, our purposes here and why the truth has been hidden from us.

We have help to overcome all of our major difficulties IF we will return to living under the Laws of Creation and God.

Many other topics are covered, such as types of dwellings best for our use from now on (patterned after Pleiadian dwellings). - Future Revelations and Earth changes - The Constitution of the United Nations Industrial Development Organization under which Pres. Bush is operating our country instead of the Constitution of the United States - What TRUE love is - Spacecraft - Types of metal used in them - About 666 and its significance - How the planet Venus got into our solar system and details about its surface (not as some have told us) - The danger of certain comets in our past and immediate future - The truth about robotoids as our world leaders and MUCH, MUCH MORE.

THE PHOENIX JOURNALS:

Spiral To Economic Disaster
From Here To Armageddon
Survival Is Only Ten Feet From Hell

The Rainbow Masters
AIDS, The Last Great Plague
Satan's Drummers
Privacy In a Fishbowl
Cry of The Phoenix
Crucifixion of The Phoenix
Skeletons In The Closet
R.R.P.P.*

*Rape, Ravage, Pillage and Plunder of the Phoenix
Rape of The Constitution
You Can Slay The Dragon
The Naked Phoenix
Blood And Ashes
Firestorm In Babylon
The Mossad Connection
Creation, The Sacred Universe
Pleiades Connection, Return Of The Phoenix
The Phoenix Express Vol's I & II (\$15)
The Phoenix Express Vol's III & IV (\$15)

The price is \$10 per JOURNAL, (EXCEPTING EXPRESS) 10% discount on orders of 4 or more. California residents add 6.75% sales tax. Add shipping, UPS \$3.25 and \$1.00 each additional or U.S. Mail \$2.50 for first title and \$1.00 each additional.

Write for Quantity Discount.

Available from America West or your Local Distributor.

Express is \$20 per 13 issues (including back issues for the period) or \$75 per 52 issues.

Send orders and Payments to: America West Distributors, P.O. Box 986 Tehachapi, CA. 93581.

For credit card orders Telephone 1 800 729-4131 or 805 822-9655.

1991 Freedom/Constitution Calendars now available \$4.50 postpaid.

TRUTH WILL SET YOU
FREE



PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS

A bulletin commenting on appropriate current news events, clarification of portions of the Journals and answers of a general nature to questions not found in the existing Journals.

PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS is published by America West Publishers, Inc. P.O. BOX 986 Tehachapi, CA. 93581. Subscription rate is \$20 per 13 issues or \$75 per 52 issues, First Class mailing. COPYRIGHT 1991 by America West Publishers, Inc. All rights reserved. Reproduction of this copyrighted material for private non-profit use is expressly encouraged, for commercial purposes it is strictly forbidden.

JANUARY 1991 VOLUME VII NUMBER 6 & 7

1/15/91 HATONN

TODAY'S WATCH

Hatonn present to discuss these confusing events so that clarity is your strength. You do not understand these things going on about you for the plan has been orchestrated to the tiniest details--the maze ever more difficult to find safe passage. I cannot "force" you to act nor in all instances will actions bring positive consequences--but Truth is what IS is mandatory, lest you be tossed only with the tide in ignorance of your plight.

The plan is to confuse you on so many varying fronts of actions that you cannot think. The contradictions will be blatant but--since you have capitulated to the most heinous and obvious delusion of all--it follows in the mental pattern already set that you WILL believe everything they tell you now. It is this way so that "if" you contradict that which is being told to you, say regarding Russia, you would have to contradict your own "wise" decision made regarding all other matters. Most egos cannot bear the confession of being wrong--the consequences of admission will bring such a burden of guilt that you have sentenced millions to death by your foolish conclusions. The plan works very well indeed and always has. You see, the evil

leader does not have to change the story or the actions--the old ones work over and over and over again to perfection.

POISED FOR WHAT?

Let us look at that which IS. Herein you will simply have to believe me when I tell you that there are replacement ones for your top leaders--and hundreds of "not so top" personages. The 28th George Bush was put into the picture on the 12th of January at Camp David. He was tested and "smoothed" on the 13th and presented again to you on the 14th. He did NOT go walk alone this morning (15th) to reflect and commune with God--he went to be alone so the messages from his puppet-masters--right out of Moscow--would not be monitored. I ask that, for the moment, that you accept this which I tell you and then we will discuss how this can be true for, of course, many men have died because they brought this information. But information, none-the-less, has been given to you--the-public as far back as 20 years past--regarding genetic/holographic robotoids which bear identical memory patterns but are subsequently "programmed". I have written of it in one of the more recent Journals but will repeat the information as I have time. Suffice it for now, please accept that which I tell you is not only

possible but is, in fact, utilized in myriads of instances--right now!

There are several places of top-security where these transferences are made and replica holographic information is garnered for necessary multiples. Camp David has been the prime location for transference of top leaders and associates to be later utilized, for it is used as the Presidential Retreat and often social gatherings, such as birthday celebrations, top-level meetings with diplomats, etc., are carried out. This technology has been perfected in the Soviet Union and thus you have the reason that your government seems so indisposed to do anything other than cozy up to Russia.

Now, look at events to bring some level of confirmation to self. Your government/cartel Elite has emptied your own storage elevators of grain--to the communist nations, most especially Russia AND CHINA! Next, look at that which Russia is doing regarding their ally, Iraq. They have mildly stated that they believe Saddam should move out of Kuwait and they voted half-heartedly (after receiving more money and food supplies--\$2 billion worth--recently) and yet at the time declared they would not "fight" if there should be war. Brothers,

they have not even pulled their people out of Iraq! All the supervisors for the utilization of all the weapons, etc., sit right there in security bunkers with the most sophisticated weaponry of any place on your globe. They have beam weapons that penetrate every electronic security shield that you can put about your men, equipment or aircraft--and shoot them to blithereens in the same motion.

Next, look at that which is going on now in the nice states which have sought freedom from the Bear. They have the tanks in the dooryards with bloodied bodies lying about the streets in great numbers. Some of the people, dear ones, as in China--were run over by the tanks themselves. If you actually think Gorbachev did not know, then you are worse off than even I suspected.

WHEN, AMERICA?

I can only give you the outline of the plans as have been laid forth for, as one option is ill-advised, they instantly turn to another of many alternative actions.

The point, of course, was many-fold. First, to cause some type of uprising in a very distant location to insure that there would be no resistance troops remaining to defend domestically as the "New-States/New Constitution", by Executive Order and National Emergency, came into control. This will include taking control of the economic, political, police, etc. It will allow for confiscation of all weapons, money, and property. It will allow a call to forced labor services as indicated as needed by the government--without pay. It will eventually take all property and allot living facilities, etc. Now, firstly, this will appear to be the work and

accomplishment of the Banker's Cartel Elite--however, then the Zionists find a big hardened steel wall in front of them. You will be nicely secured and totally under control--especially if your multitudes of troops are dead and there is nothing left for resistance. Then the Soviets simply take control because they already have infiltrated with communist troops all over the U.S.--from the South and Canada. There will be no one to actually resist and, therefore, it would not likely be necessary to annihilate the land with nuclear radiation. Occupation of the nation is not a problem because your own police forces will attend the orderly transition. Resisters will simply be shot--by your own police and/or incarcerated in the already prepared detention centers. It has all been done, America!! It is already in place and you just allowed the signing of the total action to take place when you allowed the passage of the death sentence upon your military personnel.

"This is insane--you are insane and the whole idea is insane!" you will say? Yes, the idea is total insanity but I am totally sane and this is what the plan for your future is! This, and the reduction of two-thirds of the global population! That, dear ones, is still a lot of bodies to get rid of so you can look for things to be most unpleasant in the months and years which may yet lie ahead.

Who brings disinformation to you? Why would the nice people such as some of the ones of which, I myself, have spoken not have the picture? They do, some of them, and others cannot believe the extent of the circumstances any better than can you! Moreover, many of them are replacements for the purpose of beginning to allow you to see,

bit by bit, that the game is real--the cover-ups real and when the time comes, you will rebel less. The point, of course, is to discount this truth and that of others who have tried to tell you and warn you--but you listened not--*just exactly as it was predicted in the prophecies of the ancient times. Man responds to truth by killing the truth-bringer. So be it.*

Take a short break, Dharma, there is much confusion about.

1/16/91 HATONN

TODAY'S WATCH

Dharma, Commander Hatonn present, please. I have said the "truth will set you free", I have never said that it would not make you sick to your very beingness. There is no time for tears or emotional wallowing and you have done everything you could do to postpone the writing this morning. I am sorry, chela, we must write.

You sit with a letter in your hand from a young youth in Saudi Arabia who had borrowed a Phoenix Journal Express and he is torn for he recognizes the truth and yet desires to discredit the source so that there is naught to confront. I wish to tell you a story which may offset, somewhat, the continuing blow to you ones. You may document this information.

A military person from the service of Korea, and who, by the way, has a son in Saudi Arabia and expectations of himself being sent to Saudi Arabia, had come into the Express and verifies everything we have said regarding Korea and that which is going on in cover-up of military matters--and is helpless to make impact in any manner at all. Now, we shall speak of "freedom" and Constitutional

rights--IT IS FORBIDDEN TO EVEN "HAVE" A COPY OF THE SPOTLIGHT IN YOUR POSSESSION--IF SENT INTO THAT AREA, IT IS CONFISCATED AS ARE A COUPLE OF OTHER PAPERS WHICH PRINT TRUTH. So will the Express soon be forbidden reading by your servicemen. At this point it is the ONLY way to get any information which allows the ones in the Asian sector to have any bits of truth at all. Please send this letter to the Editor of SPOTLIGHT.

Dharma, when you first asked to write you were confronted most personally and told some things of which I will herein remind you. You were told that you would be given information which would mean nothing to you as far as technical information; you would be given proper credentials and the credibility of the information would come to pass in truth of action. You were told, in the presence of at least seven persons of credible reputation, that this would be so.--Has not this, and ever so much more, come to pass? I see that you feel that you cannot be the one to bring more news of lies upon your fellowmen, but chela, how else shall they come into this truth?

Ours is not to interfere nor even intervene in the workings of your political governments--our commission is to bring forth truth for those who would hear as the world moves into confusion and chaos beyond that which Man has ever experienced in this cycle of experience. This, further, is the test of a scribe, chela. Will you write that which I bring or will you deny God along with the other of your species who have strayed so far afield from the circle of light? It matters not how many "accept" YOUR writing as Truth for our mission

is to put it to historical reference that Man may look and see when he becomes ready to seek and find Truth.

THE WAR AT HAND IN THE MIDDLE EAST

I herein block the visions--just write please. It is not a war over Kuwait, nor of Iraq or Saddam Hussein. You are squared off for the most destructive encounter of your imaginings. The wheels have been set into motion and the agony of the current decisions and counter-decisions are all but stressing out of ability to function, the replicas, for a replica has all memory, all observations with a major exception; no basic soul conscience. So, what do we have here? We have ones in effort to gain the top control in a global stand-off having arrived at your "today" by hook or crook, subterfuge and manipulation.

What has happened? A worst scenario case for you "little people of the lie". A counter-point, near "checkmate" of the two major forces of the globe.

You think Russia is your friend? You think you were witness to "freedom" and "democracy" coming to The Soviet Union? No, you watched a manipulation of a world--today tells the story and your government knows it!

As of today--Russian media has fallen into total suppression and censorship by the government. This, of course, is to quell the atrocities coming forth to the foreign press. Let me assure you that what will now take place in the blackout will be heinous indeed.

Now, what are YOU faced with? Well, your government knows you are cornered--you are vulnerable from every di-

rection from an enemy who has set you up magnificently. The Soviets can get you from any direction--but they would prefer to do so without a nuclear war which brings too much devastation to the planet itself.

They are awaiting your actions and thus the hedging and foiling attempts by your government to disallow the Russians knowledge of the planned first strike by the U.S. in an attempt to win first victory. This is not over a little dispute with a dictator, evil or godly.

The plan of the Money Cartel was to gain control by ridding you of the Constitution and coming down in a Socialistic police force manner. The Soviets desired to wait until that was done and order restored to you in the U.S. and then simply move in for the government would already be in total control--so, what has happened? The beast has again confronted differences in who will control what--albeit the plan is to have total control over all people, with the least amount of damage to the globe itself so that the winner will have a playground.

Do you not see, that a first-strike attack against the Soviet Union herself is your only hope of any type of victory? And yet, you do not have the surveillance information necessary nor do you have the ultimate space command to counter retaliation. You are NOT fighting a little three day war in the Arabian Desert--this is the confrontation of confrontations of evil forces for supremacy--you remain the pawns and expendables.

Why did I not tell you before this moment? I did! The strike was well-planned for December 3--the dark of the moon. Now it is simply rescheduled for

now, the dark of the moon--but it is anticipated. Again, the news gets leaked because the ones in the government have no ability to keep the truth away from their own puppet-masters!

So, Hatonn--what will happen? There are a dozen possibilities, suffice it to say--it is indeed serious. I suggest that you ones carefully consider turning in Truth and proper lawfulness again unto God for in this scenario it is the ONLY choice of true survival. When will it happen? There are many possibilities, hence the misinformation being fed forth from every TV and radio broadcast in efforts to cover real intent and action--but I promise you that the Soviet change of attitude in this instant manner was in response to your first-strike against Russia intent. Those have not been love notes passed back and forth nor hot-line heavy breathing on the red phones. What you do in these next few days may well be the decision for instant annihilation or a postponement of some sort. The "chess game" has come to some very crucial final plays, dear ones.

Dharma, I suggest you leave this for it is truly enough to chew this morning and you have other things of equal importance to attend. Do not fear, precious, I stand beside you and we work on the assumption of necessary preparations and no deadlines lest we not do of our proper work. God holds his people in the hollow of His hand and it is most adequate indeed. May He also shed mercy upon this suffering land and humanity.

By the way, you will find most of the communications cut off from the Middle East when you return to the radio. It, too, will be kept from you but phone lines were squelched to the ma-

jor media receivers at approximately the time you came to the computer to write or shortly prior--at any rate, you ones will not be getting other than propaganda for the world is in manipulation. You see, ACCEPTABLE LOSSES have naught to do with Iraq or Saddam Hussein and that may help you ones to better understand the horrendous decisions in the making. The element of surprise needed, is not against Iraq. It could be symbolized perhaps by the vision of a tremendous poison spider confronting a tremendous poison scorpion with each wrong dance-step bringing incredible destruction. Bless each moment given unto you and use it wisely.

Forgive me, I am most occupied and I need to attend my own duties. Thank you for service--all of you, we are now in the fulfilling of our mission purpose--do not become faint of heart for as we stand within God's lighted truth, no harm can come upon us. So be it and Amen.

Go in peace within that we might function according to calm response in properness. You have been trained well for the task at hand and so shall your performance be blessed. Salu and Saalome', I salute you brothers of my Command.

1/17/91 HATONN

TODAY'S WATCH

Hatonn present in the radiance of God Creator. It is time that I reintroduce myself for ones about your place call my scribe and publisher, Satan and servants of Satan. I am Hatonn of Holy God serving in the Galactic Fleet in service as a forerunner (Host) for the return of the Christ Being. I suggest that you read this before forming judgment for this may well be the

most important document you have ever witnessed.

Aboard this craft and directly in charge of this mission is one we call "Sananda", meaning "God/One with God". It is a status recognition of achievement of the totality of perfection. HE returns for the reclamation of the planet and God's people.

I personally am recognized as Gyeorgos Ceres Hatonn, in Command of the PHOENIX ship previously recognized as the BETHLEHEM. Identification has been changed to bring recognition and identification of the mission at hand. The fleet in charge of the Master's return is based, and training of personnel has originated most recently, from that star system you recognize as Pleiades. I care not that which you have heard from any Earth-based human being. What you have heard to the contrary is simply not true. In my higher capacity I am recognized as Aton and I request that you hold that label most carefully in your discernment for it means: The One Light! It is synonymous with "God".

I choose to serve at this time as a Commander more nearly approximate to you of Earth human for I, too, must have some understanding of that which you perceive you are doing and to be more clearly attuned to my base opposition in this conflict who is clever only unto the ways and actions of Man.

How can YOU trust me? You very likely cannot in the beginning with only ignorance as your foundation. You would need be privy to all that we have brought forth in these past months to see that everything (all) that I have projected has come or is in the coming to

pass. I told you months ago that Desert Shield would be called Desert Storm; I told you days ago that the invasion would come in a massive manner at this time--I told you yesterday morning that it would be launched on the yester-afternoon (in your time) but within the days of the dark of the moon--when Satanic beings can work in the darkness which suits them best that their work may be hidden from the masses and the receivers helpless.

You, the U.S., believe you have done a wondrous thing? The young men, itching to bomb targets and become heroes, feel wondrously good about blowing people limb from limb and babies into particulate? Is this your Godly mission to produce freedom and the "American Way!"? So be it for that is what the American Way has become and you saw it not.

You have met far more than your match for "clever" in Mr. Hussein, my friends. So far all you have smashed and destroyed is exactly that which was probable forfeiture--you will note that all of General Hussein's people are quite well, alert and amused at your foolishness. Your war hasn't even begun! He allowed you, the world, to be witness to the most devastating bombing of continuing nature to ever strike any portion of your world. In one raid you dumped more bomb power on Iraq than three Hiroshimas--in just one raid. Does that make you proud? Well, the world saw it all and you tout your pride and you boast your advantage. If there is no retaliation at all, you will find that ultimately you will have LOST THE WAR! No man, woman or child on the face of the Earth will ever again believe your "thrust for freedom and human rights!" You just fell from your status of that

which the world would mimic into the most heinous and deadly destructor and inhumane nation ever to serve on the face of the planet. BUT--THE WAR HASN'T EVEN BEGUN!!

What will be coming forth will be beyond that which you can imagine. Do you actually believe that one, Saddam Hussein, will simply call forth "Uncle Sam" and it will all be finished? Even if he did so and marched out of Kuwait this hour--you are dead ducks in his line of fire--you have not begun to feel the scorpion's sting. You note there is no motion to move from Kuwait!

You have rigged the press so that you do not know that which is going on. Most has been staged for your digestion without a shred of truth. Oh yes, the raids were real for Saddam desired the world to have no delusion that what will come from his sector is retaliation and NOT "FIRST" AGGRESSION. And you haven't the slightest notion of that which Russia is doing for they have blackened all news out of all Russia, also.

Terrorists are taking up their stations all about the U.S.--those not already within the borders will come from both North and South and there will be no place "safe". So shall it be in Europe.

I am pained to tell my beloved friends in New Zealand and Australia that you are not safe, either, for so many of the Elite installations for security are located in your islands. Listen to what this man has said to you: "...the Mother of all Wars has begun!"

You have not touched the REAL facilities and missiles were not launched so that you could not pinpoint locations of the

installations. Iraq has the most sophisticated and well-equipped underground shelter system of anywhere in your world--you inflicted relatively few casualties considering the incredible bombardment you sent forth. They do not need to evacuate to other locations, Baghdad--the people move underground where they have set up supply depots. IF THE "WAR" ENDED THIS MINUTE--YOU WILL NOT HAVE WON FOR, IN ARAB CULTURE, IT WILL NEVER BE ENDED--on the surface, perhaps--really, never!

Why would they sacrifice any advantage by countering your massive attack and lose aircraft and trained personnel when their important installations are untouched and you bear the black eye of aggressor? IT IS AMERICA WHO IS UNPREPARED TO SAVE HER NATION--NOT IRAQ OR RUSSIA--YOU ARE THE ONES WITH NO SHELTERS OR DEFENSE IN YOUR DOORYARDS! There are many ways to bring down a nation and you just left the way wide open, dear ones.

What WILL it be? That depends--it mostly depends on whether or not Russia is ready to take control but I can assure you that the world shall never again be able to rest at night for writhing in the FEAR for you have no ability to fight such an attack.

TERRORISM

Now I shall turn my attention to local matters. You shudder as citizens and denounce terrorism--let me show you right here what REAL terrorism is, and it comes from your own local "Christian Community"!!! As you will read the letter we will reprint herein, please read it with an eye to God and the Christ for whom you label your

"churches" and see if you can believe that the Christ would utter the words and project such evil in any manner what-so-ever! You-the-public be the discernment bearers. This is happening over and over and has been constant for two years. I assure you that both the Master, and God Himself, are getting a bit on the side of annoyed.

This cowardly anonymous person continues to say that America West is some sort of a "cult". There is not even so much as a "group" so how could this one be so foolish? America West is just another business in your community who publishes a very wide range of literature, the Journals and Expresses being only a small portion. Would you denounce Bantam Books for their publications? It seems to me that recently there was great outcry regarding Salmon Rushdie and sentence of the Iranians upon him in death pronouncement--this is THE SAME, ONLY WORSE--THIS IS AGAINST A PUBLISHER OF MANY VARIED MATERIALS AND ATTEMPTS UPON THE LIFE OF THE SCRIBE HAVE ALREADY BEEN BLATANT.

Is this the kind of community you have, Tejas Shape' (Tehachapi)? Is this what you have in store for the Master upon which to set his feet again upon your Earth? You are of the chosen ones--IS THIS WHAT YOU ASK THE MASTER TO AGAIN RETURN UNTO?? So be it. As you read (keeping in mind that this letter is only one of many), ask yourselves whether or not this represents this New America of Christ?? Do you suppose this wondrous Christian who hides truth by destroying the documents to protect you from your selves, examples that

which you offer unto God? Is this the face this beautiful little valley of radiance town wishes to show unto the world as example of freedom and brotherhood?

You will see that this one refers to my expression of "your--this or that" and denounces me. I refer to it as YOURS for it most certainly is NOT MINE! I come forth from the temples of God and your planet is most certainly NOT MY IDEA OF A GODLY PLACE. Furthermore, I make no choice of you above any other and this writer of obscene letters suggests I should go to Cuba. I have also been "accused" of being an Iraqi--so be it, I am! I am ALL and I have love for the Man of Cuba and Iraq as I have for any other creature of God--for God recognizes no colors of skin or language of speech. I suggest this bigoted "brother of Christianity" might well be marching toward a bit of trouble on "Judgment Day"!

I request that the letter of threats from this local person and/or group from Tehachapi against the publisher and business workers of these writings be published right here--next. For I wish to speak to it. For all of you who do not realize it--my scribe and these ones have literally been attempted in assassination and other vile attacks. They have received prior threats from cowardly anonymous threat senders and obscene personalities but it has become serious and I wish to comment regarding contents so that there is no misunderstanding of my rebuttal to these ones who believe themselves gallant and powerful--YOU ARE NAUGHT BUT COWARDS AND DECEIVERS AND AS YOU SAY YOU ARE WATCHING EVERY MOVE OF THESE ONES WHO SERVE GOD--

GOD IS WATCHING YOU!!
DO YOU STILL FEEL SO ALL-FIRED COMFORTED??

This information has gone to the local news press and to the police. It is also sent with a cover letter to every major newspaper in the country and shall be put on every radio station. You believe you have done a clever and "christian" house-cleaning??? You have proven to every brother who reads the documents that you are evil in both person and intent--there is nothing "CHRISTIAN" about your being.

QUOTE: (Exactly as written with no corrections, etc.)

1-10-91

Your phoenix journal express is nothing more than trash. we cannot believe such a screwed up cult exist in this present day and age. you people are so deceived, it boggles the mind. we have yet to find you listed in Walter martin's "Kingdom of The Cults", but we are sure your sect will make the top 10 list of the most misinformed cult of the 80's. you people seem to be in a time warp, you preach like some ignorant hippie's from the late 60's era. you certainly do not know much of those out there in the real world because you sincerely believe we do not know what is going on. you seem to think you have been given all the answers and are the ambassadors of truth. when in truth you are the ones out of touch with reality. we also now for a fact that most of those in charge of your operation are known draft doggers, and fags, along with not having normal family life styles. we are destroying your propaganda when found on public display and will continue to in-

form others of your trash publications. eventually the local christian community will be contacting you. your organization is not of christian origin that is pretty clear to any one who reads your work.

you speak of "our country"(not yours), "our president"(not yours), which tells us that you do not consider yourself to be part of our society and government structure. not good. you should really take your false teaching somewhere else, like maybe Cuba. your office is being watched, we will take action against you, if need be. we will not tolerate such false doctrine being circulated with such treachours ideals against our community & our government. we are not afraid to use force against you.

watch your back, and your property. we are watching your every move.

think about it before you turn that ignition or that light switch on.

you have made your organization to be a live target.

leave this area while you still have the time.

END QUOTING.

What have you to say, Community? Is this the wondrous place for God's return? You believe that which you will but I promise you--I SPEAK TRUTH and the time is at hand and I doubt there IS even one of your "Christian leaders and congregations" who will dispute the time is at hand! How did you think it would happen? To whom did you think the words would be brought forth? WHERE DID YOU THINK GOD WOULD RETURN?? Israel perhaps? Israel is Palestine--"israel" simply is a word meaning "God's Chosen" You had better go and read Ezekiel,

Chapters 38 and 39 for starters. So, where would you guess God would return? Well, I SUGGEST--ANYWHERE HE CHOOSES!

PROPHECIES

Dharma, I ask that you obtain specific documents regarding the scripture of Ezekiel in point. I ask that you utilize a translation by one, George M. Lamsa, from the Holy Bible from the Ancient Eastern Caramaic text. Simply write it herein as translated from that text. Ones can take their own version of translation of the Holy Scriptures as they choose and use for comparison.

I FURTHER SUGGEST THAT AS YOU READ, YOU SIMPLY PLACE "UNITED STATES OF AMERICA" IN THE SPACE WHICH READS "ISRAEL". SO BE IT AND SELAH FOR THE WORD OF GOD IS AT HAND AND SO SHALL THESE THINGS COME TO PASS IN YOUR GENERATION UPON PLANET EARTH. YOU ARE INDEED BLESSED OF GOD TO BE IN THIS MOMENT IN THIS PLACE AND YOU MISS OF IT FOR THE MASTER WAS NOT WELCOME IN HIS OWN VILLAGE AND WAS CRUCIFIED--WHAT WILL THIS LITTLE BLESSED VILLAGE HAVE FOR HIM UPON HIS RETURN?

There is nothing which says He shall come on some moisture fluff--it is told unto you that HE will come as on the clouds--HE WILL COME, BROTHERS, WITHIN THE SILVER SHIPS AS FROM THE CLOUDS AND YOU HAD BEST BE TAKING NOTE OF TRUTH INSTEAD OF SILLINESS. THE HOUR GLASS IS ALL BUT EMPTY!

QUOTE: Ezekiel 38, 39: pgs. 868, 869, 870; HOLY BIBLE from the ANCIENT EASTERN CARAMAIC text.

CHAPTER 38

And the word of the Lord came to me, saying,

2 Son of man, set your face against China, and against the land of Mongolia, the chief prince of Meshech and Tubal, and prophesy against him and say,

3 Thus says the Lord God: Behold I am against you, O China, the chief prince of Meshech and Tubal:

4 I will gather your people together and put a bridle in your jaws, and I will bring you forth out of your country, both you and all your army, horses and horsemen, all of them clothed in armor, a great host with spears and shields, all of them handling swords;

5 Persians, Ethiopians, and Libyans with them, all of them with shields and helmets.

6 Gomar and all her army, the house of Togarmah, and the uttermost parts of the north with all their hosts, and many other people who are with you.

7 Prepare yourself, you and all the people that are assembled with you and be a protection to them.

8 You have been' commanded in former days, and in the later years you shall come against the mountains of Israel and against the land which is at peace and free from the sword, whose people were gathered from many nations, and now all dwell safely in it.

9 And you shall come up like a storm and like a cloud which covers' the land, you and all your army and many people who are with you.

10 Thus says the Lord God: It shall come to pass that in that very day thoughts shall come into your mind and you shall

think an evil thought;

11 And you shall say, I will go up against those who dwell in tranquility, without walls, and having neither bars nor gates.

12 To take captives and to take a spoil; to turn your hand against the desolate places that are now inhabited and against the people who were gathered together out of the nations who have gotten cattle and goods who dwell in the beauty of the land.

13 Sheba and Deran and the merchants of Tarshish and all its villages shall say to you, Are you come to carry off captives and to take a spoil., Have you mobilized your host to take silver and gold, to take away cattle and goods, and to take a great spoil?

14 Therefore, Son of man, prophesy and say to China, Thus says the Lord God: On that day when my people Israel shall dwell in tranquility you shall know it.

15 And you shall come from your place out of the north parts, you and many people with you, all of them riding on horses, a great host and mighty army;

16 And you shall come up against my people Israel, like a cloud to cover the land; it shall be in the later days, and I will bring you again my land, and the nations will know me, when I shall be sanctified through your defeat.

17 Thus says the Lord God: You are he of whom I have spoken in former days by my servants the prophets of Israel, who prophesied in those days and in those years that I would bring you against them.

18 And it shall come to pass at the same time when China shall come against the land of Israel, says the Lord God, that my anger shall be consumed in my fury and zeal.

19 For in the fire of my

wrath have I spoken; surely in that day there shall be a great shaking in the land of Israel.

20 So that even the fish of the sea and the fowls of the air and the beasts of the field and all creeping things that creep upon the earth and all the men that are upon the face of the earth shall shake at my presence, and the mountains shall be thrown down and the towers shall fall and every wall shall tumble to the ground.

21 And I will call for a sword against him throughout all my mountains, says the Lord God; every man's sword shall be against his brother.

22 And I will judge him with pestilence and with blood; and I will rain upon him and upon his princes and upon the many people that are with him, an overflowing rain, and great hailstones, fire, and brimstone.

23 Thus will I magnify myself and sanctify myself in the eyes of many nations, and they shall know that I am the Lord.

CHAPTER 39

And you, O Son of man, prophesy against China and say, Thus says the Lord God: Behold, I am against you, O China, the ruler and the chief prince of Meshech and Tubal;

2 I will subdue you and gather you together, and I will cause you to come up from the north parts, and bring you upon the mountains of Israel;

3 And I will swerve your bow out of your left hand, and will cause your arrows to fall out of your right hand.

4 You shall fall in the open field; for I have spoken it, says the Lord God.

6 And I will send a fire on Mongolia, and on the people who dwell peacefully in the islands; and they shall know that I am the Lord.

7 So I will make my holy name known in the midst of my

people Israel; and I will not let them profane my holy name any more; and the Gentiles shall know that I am the Lord, the Holy One of Israel.

8 Behold, the day of which I have spoken is at hand, says the Lord God;

9 Then the inhabitants of the villages of Israel shall go forth, and shall set on fire and burn the weapons, both the shields and the spears, the bows and arrows and the hand-blades and the lances, and they shall turn them as fuel for seven years;

10 So that they shall not need wood for fuel out of the field or the forest; for they shall burn the weapons with fire, and they shall take captive those who had taken them captive and plunder those who had plundered them, says the Lord God.

11 And it shall come to pass on that day that I will give to China a place there for the burial in the land of Israel, the great valley which is east of the sea; and they shall close off the valley; and there they shall bury China and all his army; and it shall be called the valley of the annihilation of China.

12 And for seven months the house of Israel shall be busy burying them; and then the land shall be cleansed.

13 Yea, all the people of the land shall bury them; and it shall be to them a renowned day when I am glorified, says the Lord.

14 Even seven months after, there shall be men who will travel continually through the land burying those who are left lying on the face of the land, to cleanse it.

15 And every one who passes through the land, and sees a man's bone, then shall he set up a sign by it, till buriers have come and taken it and buried it in the valley of China.

16 And the name of the graveyard shall be, The Mighty

City. Thus shall they cleanse the land.

17 And you, Son of man, say to all the fowls of the air and to every beast of the field, Thus says the Lord God: Assemble yourselves and come; gather yourselves from every place to the great sacrifice that I perform for you upon the mountains of Israel, and you shall eat flesh and drink blood.

18 You shall eat the flesh of the mighty men and drink the blood of the princes of the earth, of rams, of fatlings, of he-goats, of bullocks, and of all the young bullocks of Bashan.

19 And you shall eat flesh till you are filled and drink blood till you are drunk at the great sacrificial feast which I am preparing for you.

20 Thus you shall be filled at my table with the flesh of horses and their riders, and with that of mighty men, and with that of all the men of war, says the Lord God.

21 And I will set my glory among the nations, and all the Gentiles shall see the judgment that I have executed, and the heavy punishment with which I have punished them.

22 So the house of Israel shall know that I am the Lord their God from that day and forward.

23 And the Gentiles shall know that the house of Israel was carried into captivity for their iniquity; because they transgressed against me, therefore I turned away my face from them and delivered them into the hand of those who hate them, and they all fell by the sword.

24 According to their abominations and according to their iniquity have I regarded them; and I turned away my face from them.

25 Therefore thus says the Lord God: Now I will bring back the captivity of Jacob, and have mercy upon all the house of Israel, and will be zealous for

my holy name's sake;

26 After they have borne all their shame and their iniquity whereby they have transgressed against me; when they dwell securely in their own land, with no one to hurt them;

27 When I have gathered them from among the nations and brought them back from the cities of their enemies, and am sanctified by them in the sight of many nations;

28 Then shall they know that I am the Lord their God, who caused them to be carried captive among the nations, and that it is I who gathered them into their own land and have left none of them there any more.

29 Neither will I turn away my face from them; but I will pour out my spirit upon the house of Israel, says the Lord.

END QUOTING

I harken you to recall my previous instructions regarding the Khazar Zionists. Recall that I told you they are not "Jews"--they are of the now referred to, Chinese Mongols/Russian/Nordic tribes, "The Thirteenth Tribe". I will not go into the remaining content of Ezekiel's projections but suffice it to say that there will be some most ugly days ahead in this passage of segment.

I force nothing upon any of you--I bring the messages and you will do that which you will with the outlaying. I remind you that "IF A THING BE OF FORCE--IT IS NOT OF GOD!" You will EACH come into your own opinion and action but I further remind you--that which is evil and against the laws of God and The Creation--will not be brought into the holy places of God. It is a time of returning into Truth within the LAWS of GOD as given forth--that is the price of the ticket on "lift-off" day. No other's spilling of

blood shall get your ticket to some fluffy clouds. If you will ascend it shall most surely be at God's direction and not to a bit of fluffy radioactive clouds! So be it. May God give insight into your understanding. Salu.

MASTER ESU SANANDA "JESUS", THE PALE PROPHET

I have no intention of replaying the thousands of pages of messages, herein. I ask simply that Esu's last two writings through Thomas be herein appended. Then I ask that you give understanding to my need for call to duty for if you fail to note--your planet is set to self-destruct and my command is most busy indeed. I shall be asking for more and more input from Sananda for two reasons. Man must begin to ready himself for that which is coming and, further, to give confirmation that Truth is not coming from only one or two sources but from many. Dharma also receives for Sananda but you of the readers must find your balance and ability to understand that Truth is Truth is Truth and is ever unchanged from one source unto another. It is time that you come up from your cots and open your eyes unto that which IS and cease your pretending for you cast your stones at the wrong "presenters". Why do you not attend properly those ones who have given you false teachings for lo, these many years? May God truly have mercy upon you blind lambs for you are so deceived that you know not Truth when it flows all about thee. You choose to follow the pious pretenders and await some "rapture"? Think about it and then let us discern who may appear to be "mad".

Thank you for your attention. I ask that you continue to read as I bow unto my own Commander

that His voice can begin to be heard throughout the land.

IN GREAT LOVE AND APPRECIATION I SALUTE YOU.

HATONN TO CLEAR AS I MUST ATTEND MY OTHER DUTIES. GOOD DAY.

1/18/91 HATONN

TODAY'S WATCH

Shadows only prove the presence of a brighter light! Do not be weakened by that which comes about you. Hatonn present to serve God, planet and brother--Salu.

Do not be misled by that which is presented unto you by the media. The media is organized to give Saddam Hussein false information in order to hopefully dissuade him from further involvement. It is not working for the only thing it is doing is giving you-the-people false information.

The Iraqi defense system is superb and there were many of your planes lost--into the count of the sixties. The information will be kept from you to prevent further division of the people and more demonstrations for peace.

The Israelis repented to the attack instantly and did not call off their attack. They responded with chemical warheads and were told not to use them when it was found that Saddam had not utilized chemicals. The retaliation was then instantly joined by the U.S. forces in an attempt to hide the Israeli response by sheer numbers of aircraft in the air. The hoopla about no retaliation was false--the response was immediate. This is more cover-up and more attempt to emotionally

disarm Saddam--which, by the way is NOT WORKING. He and his henchmen know exactly that which they do and are masters at the planning--you have hardly just begun this nightmare.

I must tell you that announcement coming back about the number of "Scuds" knocked out in subsequent attacks is false--they have no way to account for the missiles and this is to put you back to sleep.

CAMP DAVID

Oh yes, Mr. President will (MUST) go to Camp David. Remember, he has to be fed instructions and given any necessary attention and realignment. His thought patterns have to have their weekly attitude adjustment. Did you not hear the several spokesmen who said, "Bush does not appear to even be the same man," as he returned from Camp David on the 13th of January? He wasn't! By the way, being "at the residence" instead of the Oval office means that the Elite are in security shelters--just you-the-public have no shelters nor defense.

Funny thing about this scenario: you are sitting ducks and yet Israel, Iraq, etc., have wondrous defense shelters and there are hardly any casualties--from direct bombing. Do you think New York, San Francisco, Chicago and/or Los Angeles will be so fortunate? How about Austin, Texas or Port Arthur? Bakersfield or Omaha? What about St. Louis? Oh yes, there are hundreds of off-shore Canadian and Mexican-based missiles aimed right at your cities. From less than fifty miles across your southern border are elaborate installations along with the enemy tank battalions: The Soviets would

prefer to have you do yourself in and/or fatigue your entire population with this war for "freedom, human rights and democracy" before taking action. You are NOT getting accurate information out of Russia either, dear ones. Do not delude yourselves back again into your stupor and false security.

Pay attention to the Earthquakes of this day in Thailand--the sleeping giants are beginning to stir.

WHILE NO ONE WATCHES

The banks and markets are finding patterns if you but watch however, you will be getting little information and they will appear to fluctuate with no balance or direction. No, they are falling directly into line--especially gold and oil. Good news and the prices of both drop--war news and they both rise. Remember, this is an economic war based on the structuring of the One World Government. You who watch in wisdom can protect yourselves to great extent.

I am continually asked about how the system of creation and destruction of reserves is accomplished. You see, it all goes back to the Federal Reserve (Feds) who literally "loan" your money into existence--"at interest".

Commercial banks create money from *nothing*, based on multiples of their deposits (reserves). This created money is then loaned at interest. The loan debt principal and the money paid thereon go out of existence as the principal is paid down.

The point in question is always misunderstanding regarding destroying money as principal as it

is repaid and what happens when a loan is not repaid, but is lost through default--your immediate and overwhelming problem.

In the former case, the Reserve component on which the loan is based is released and becomes available as the Reserve on which another Fractional Reserve loan can be made (read SPIRAL TO ECONOMIC DISASTER). In the latter case, the lending bank loses the reserve covering the loan, but an amount of money equal to the defaulted loan principal remains in existence and circulating in the economy.

Assuming, let's say, a 12 percent reserve requirement, a deposit of \$1 million in a commercial bank does not limit that bank to making \$1 million in new loans. It can retain \$120,000 as a reserve against lending this \$1 million deposit, and use the remaining \$880,000 as "excess reserves" which it can invest, or use as reserves to lend additional money *into existence*.

The remaining \$880,000 can be re-loaned against the retention of \$105,600 (12% of \$880,000) in reserves, and the remainder--\$774,400--can be re-loaned against 12 percent thereof being retained as a reserve, and on and on and on.

Some have called for the creation of debt-free money in the U.S. directly by the treasury. A limited amount of such money is actually already in circulation, as U.S. notes and cupro-nickel coinage (1, 5, 10, 25 and 50 cents, and the Susan B. Anthony \$1 coin). Now let us consider some ways the "private sector" can introduce debt-free money into the economy:

A bank loan is defaulted upon and is written off by the lending bank.

A successful bank robbery of uncirculated currency which is spent into circulation within the U.S.

The successful introduction of a perfect counterfeit currency which is spent into the U.S. economy.

You actually have more of all three (above) than you might guess.

It would appear, however, that an economy based on loan defaults, bank robberies and counterfeiting could not exactly be expected continually to prosper, never mind that bank robbery and counterfeiting are illegal. [Dharma, write this immediately and pause long enough for us to consider what is going on with the power supply for the input is under tampering. Hold up please, until I check the circumstances.] [Thank you--there has just been a major incident at 7:19; you will want to check it out when you leave the writing.]

Back to the above subject-in-point, please. The fact that "debt-free" money can only come into existence through such dubious means just underlines the strangle-hold the bankers have on the financial system.

Money could be created by the treasury as it now creates U.S. notes and coins. The money so created could be lent to states and communities, interest-free, for the construction of voter-approved infrastructure projects, and to retire existing interest-bearing debt. It could also be lent at a reasonable rate of interest to banks which would then re-lend it to borrowers at a higher rate of interest.

Banks could operate under such a regime; indeed, credit unions already do so. Credit unions are member-owned financial

cooperatives which accept deposits from members and re-lend these deposits to member-borrowers.

A credit union charges a higher rate of interest on loans it makes than it pays on deposits; the credit union's operating expenses and earnings are covered by the "spread" between the interest it pays depositors and the interest it charges borrowers. And credit unions are in better financial shape, as a group, than commercial banks or savings and loan associations.

Banks, however, earn interest on the money they lend into existence and use these earnings to pay operating expenses--salaries, rent, taxes, utilities and such--set aside reserves for bad debts, and then pay dividends to their shareholders. If enough real estate, credit card and Third World loans go belly-up, the bank first charges the loss to profits. If profits are wiped out, they look to their loan loss reserves. If these reserves are wiped out, the bank is technically insolvent.

You operate under a system that requires more and more money be created just to pay interest. When the ultimate impossibility of borrowing \$10 and promising to repay \$11, if the 11th dollars must also be borrowed into existence, is finally recognized, you will either have a drastic monetary reform or experience a financial collapse and I believe you know which to expect!

Let us look at some comparative figures which will be good examples. Beginning in December, 1978, the Federal Reserve Credit was \$124 billion. For August, 1990 the average Federal Reserve Credit was \$280 billion. (These are rounded numbers.)

This represents a steady overall increase in the Reserve Credit which is the basis of your money supply. This steady increase indicates that more and more money must be created to pay increasing taxes and service the increasing national debt in addition to maintaining the Gross National Product.

Federal Reserve Credit is the Fed's loans to commercial banks which use these borrowings as reserves against which much larger sums of money are loaned into existence. The "Fed", like commercial banks, creates money by making loans. But it does not make loans to individuals or corporations the way commercial banks do. It lends only to the U.S. Treasury and to its member banks. It does so by buying bonds, notes and bills issued by the treasury. The Fed can either buy these securities directly from the treasury, or from a bank.

As you can probably quite plainly see, you-the-citizen-taxpayer pay the bill in the ending.

I still tell you that as you effort to figure all this financial wizardry out for investments--it is going to collapse on you either through its own weight or through National Emergency Executive Order Regulations. From this nice new war, creating a National Emergency and bringing into play all the Executive Orders we have discussed, the Government can now close and regulate the banks even unto confiscation of your funds. They can likewise confiscate all gold in any form. I still suggest the safest option for protection is to invest in a foundation, etc., which then borrows against GOLD and LEAVES IT IN THE BANK AS **COLLATERAL**. The bank must be one in which the Cartel deals for the LAST confiscation will be of

their own collateral deposits. *Can they confiscate it? Yes! But I can also assure you that they have plenty of back-up plans to get all your assets--otherwise.*

I hope this did not simply cloud the water and make the subject even more confusing. I make every effort to respond as the questions flow in great quantity--however, in this most crucial time which claims so much of my attention, I must beg patience as I find little time for properly responding to other than immediate emergency situations.

There are not going to be "perfect" methods for you to preserve assets and that which will work this day may very well not work on the morrow--however, if you handle your assets through this investment method and get things out of your "name" and into corporations, you will be provided with much protection which is simply absent otherwise. Keep assets which might be accrued--moving and into other corporations and in use to the maximum for that which is parked in what you consider "safety" is pin-pointed and will be either confiscated, heavily taxed and/or made worthless by total exchange of the money product itself. As a cashless system comes into play and exchange notes are provided--all available assets will be open to the government's documentation and use as the "regulations" are thrust upon you. I simply again lay this information before you for consideration and use, if you so desire. Again, I have no interest in this matter and if you are interested in information about resources--you may inquire of the publisher of this material. I have neither the time nor intent to personally advise anyone. If, however,

you would like to participate in security in God's work and information dispersing, I would offer you resource--what you do is up to you.

I realize that it is difficult for you ones to attend all the myriad of details in such a time of chaos and confusion, but all I can do is present it unto you and you must decide how and which method is suitable to your particular situation. Gold will ultimately go up in price to even more ridiculous prices before it drops out in depression and then it will fall relative to prices, i.e., an ounce of gold now would buy a suit of clothes--in depression, an ounce of gold will still buy a suit--you will not be able to talk dollar for dollar, for that has no longer any "meaning".

I would suggest that if you desire to utilize such a method of preservation of funds that you not tarry too long for already the intent is to shut down the open purchasing of that pretty yellow "stuff". It will not be long in your counting before it is no longer legal to trade in gold--after the Elite get their arrangements in order and the metal into their possession for REAL manipulation. You-the-people have a somewhat brief "window" of opportunity herein but plans are to close these windows very soon. Bush has now been given the power to control these things by force and will do so; after all, it is the intent of the entire scenario unfolding around you.

ANTARCTICA

I have also been petitioned to further discuss, in depth, the technological aspects of the Germans, etc., in Antarctica. I must ask indulgence on this subject. I haven't the time to discuss it herein but you can

find back-up information if you do a bit of research. I cannot spare my scribe the time to do it for you but quite a bit is in publication. Thank you for your inquiry and attention.

DESERT STORM!

I am barraged with inquiries regarding information that I have written and re-written--please, dear ones, read that which has already been given relating to this situation and the past activities bringing you to this point.

You will find that America's military venture into the Middle East was planned in New York City months and months ago. I do not create the "facts", I simply outlay them to you and you miss the entire point of the whole venture.

Precious ones, you have to know you are going to war in a specific location in order to have the hundreds of thousands of uniforms and "*desert*" *camouflage* equipment available on such "short notice".

I remind you of the beginning of this build-up. Your President told you that your Armed Forces were being sent to Saudi Arabia at a terrific expense to an already overburdened budget--"to protect Americans, American interests and safeguard American principles", further, to prevent "aggression into Saudi Arabia". How does this statement equate with the wipe-off-the-globe bombings of Iraq and Kuwait? You have already done ten to a hundred times the damage to Kuwait in one day than in all her history! Is this the way you "PROTECT" the American way, democracy and "SAVE A NATION"? "Blanket bombing", I believe, is the terminology regarding the bombing raids on Kuwait within these current hours. What a quaint

concept of "protection" of those poor, misplaced Kuwaiti citizens. You proclaim atrocities by the Iraqis? What about your blowing to bits these innocent people with your napalm and cluster bombs? "*One nation under God, indivisible---???*" *I think not too likely, dear hearts.*

ANOTHER WARNING

It was the Soviets and their undercover partners of International Zionism (not David's Jews), who cooperated fully in the takeover of Kuwait. Any claims that the Soviets are siding with America against Iraq are nothing but criminal propaganda. Note that the Soviets have not sent even one man to the fray beside the "U.N. troops"; further, the Soviet advisers and workers have never left Iraq nor Kuwait.

Just to give you a bit of clarity of insight, let me point out a little something regarding the ending of the "cold war". While you cut back on military spending in America by around some 12% (meager, but something)--*the Russians increased theirs by over 27% - 35%*. I would like to quote you a little speech made by a Russian, Demitri Manualisky, in 1946 as he projected the future intent of the Soviet Union:

"WE will give unheard of peace concessions, and the capitalist nations, the nations of 'Christendom', stupid and decadent, will leap at the chance to be our friends, they will be willing to cooperate in their own self-destruction. Then when they have gone to sleep, we will SMASH them with our clenched fist." *Your leaders know that the Soviet and Zionist doctrine of world domination has NEVER CHANGED. Even Mr. Gorbachev has told you*

this over and over again. This week the Soviets are proving this point to you in a most blatant manner.

Well, Bush and his mentor, Herr Kissinger, tell the American people that you must go to war, but they have never given even a remotely intelligent reason for so doing.

WORST CASE

Precious citizens of the world--take a good clear look at something you may have missed: *Because President Bush has DONE NOTHING TO GET THE SOVIETS TO REMOVE THEIR MILITARY ADVISORS FROM IRAQ, you must assume that HE IS THE "FRONT MAN" in the Soviet-Trilateral-Zionist conspiracy to AID IRAQ, while claiming they are backing our program in Saudi Arabia.*

GET A BIT OF TRUTHFUL INFORMATION TO CONSIDER

The Soviets and East German scientists have provided Iraq with electronic gear which can be used to jam your AWAC spy planes and disrupt the electronic systems of your attack helicopters and fighter planes. It is one of the reasons Hussein seems to remain so cool when confronted by overwhelming military odds--he knows the difference in truth and propaganda.

It is a known fact in your State Department that Soviet planes have been flying military equipment from Libya into Iraq since the war crisis began in August. Your State Department even allowed, with knowledge, the shipping of a super-computer through an Iraqi front organization in Brazil to Iraq--in August, after the troops were

deployed and in place. Why are these things not told to you through the national media? While the media glibly tells you that Gorbachev is your undying friend and to be trusted, the *London Financial Times* tells you that the Soviets have advanced a \$150 million credit line to Iraq for the purchase of military supplies. All this, while you are contemplating sending the Soviets another couple of billions of dollars worth of food products---oh yes, you are!

The CIA has come right out and told you that the Kuwait invasion had been in the planning stages for months, whether or not you wish to accept the truth of it. The scenario was carried out most carefully by your government, after they tricked Hussein into his military actions. As early as ten days before the Kuwaiti invasion, representatives of your State Department assured Hussein that you had no military treaty with Kuwait and that you really didn't care what he did there. Further, it is openly admitted that it was fully expected that, "Iraq would take a portion of Kuwait in the northern sector but it was not expected that they would take it all!"

You had best be inquiring as to *WHO are the Communists and Zionists cooperating with the U.S. which would cause your media to deliberately lie to the American people! To understand this, it is necessary for you to understand who controls the media in America. It is international Judaism. I make no prejudicial input regarding the fact, but the fact is the fact. Truth remains Truth, even when it is unpleasant and unpalatable. "AM I THEREFORE BECOME YOUR ENEMY, BECAUSE I TELL YOU TRUTH?" So be it!*

HENRY KISSINGER-- AGAIN!

It is KNOWN that Henry Kissinger, the German-Jew who was a KGB agent during World War II, employs a staff of over 50 persons including several dozen geopolitical advisors who have served during different administrations and who can be trusted with carrying out "Henry's" plans for the New World Order (that President Bush is constantly pushing).

As a matter of record, Henry Kissinger gave the order--for you see, Bush is an "order-taker"--not "giver". Neither is he a "decision-maker" and must go forth to Camp David and elsewhere to receive orders. The facts are that the "Kissinger orders" come from much higher than Henry Kissinger!

It appears that these nice advisors, Brent Scowcroft, Bush's National Security Advisor and Lawrence Eagleburger officially the Assistant Secretary of State under James Baker, are in reality supervisors of the President and follow him around wherever he goes, making sure that he adheres to the New Age Order. You will notice these ones are in constant attendance at every new encounter. This assures that the "order givers" know at all times, instantly, what the President is doing and saying. If problems arise, they can immediately take corrective action to see that the President does exactly that which he is told.

PUNCH LINE

Not pleasant to confront, dear ones, but none-the-less it shall be laid forth herein--again: *The Middle East crisis was planned with the Soviet Union primarily in charge, and the Zionists: to subject the American people to*

a parasitic relationship where the Soviet Union and the NON-JEW Israelis can suck the blood from the U.S. and economically bleed her to death. While you go to war and spend, spend, spend--life and resources, the traitors in your own Government are giving away tens of billions of dollars worth of American oil in your own hemisphere to the very enemy which through the years has promised to "bury you!"

Right now, while you fight and slaughter your citizens, over 15 major American corporations have signed contracts with the State Department for the development of Soviet resources, using American taxpayer (yours) money!

Secretary of State, James Baker, in the closing words of his highly censored speech before the U.S. House of Representatives on September 4th, spelled out the real reason American troops are in Saudi Arabia and you can get proof of this statement of fact:

- 1. To achieve a settlement of the Palestine-Israeli conflict*
- 2 To create a new Regional Security Structure, and now (hold your breath)*
- 3 TO IMPOSE THE NEW RULES OF THE "POST COLD WAR INTERNATIONAL ORDER!"*

Saddam Hussein may be a most despicable man but I dare say he is not alone in his despotism. You had best listen up when you hear the "new Christians and leaders" speak of "Z.O.G." Pay attention, chelas, this is the "Zionist Occupation Government", which already controls your country and which is leading you at a terrific pace straight into the New World Order which they plan to totally control.

Allow us closure, please, as I must attend other matters. Thank you for your service. God bless and keep you ones in security within His lighted safety. Good-day. Hatonn to clear, please.

1/16/91 SANANDA

Let us begin Thomas. I Am Esu Immanuel Sananda present in the Radiance of Aton/God. I come in His Service within The Creation which is above ALL. There is weeping in heaven this day for your planet.

You have gone past the artificial deadline established that The Plan may be initiated in its fullness. Soon the killing shall begin in earnest and the ones on the homeshores shall be left guessing..."did my son die, was he hit..." Those initiating such measures care not whether sons die for that IS The Plan...to kill off as many as possible. The Plan is so horrendous that those of the "christian" and "thinking" populace cannot comprehend such evil...yet you ones continually forget that it is Satan himself controlling the very ones who yield the scythe of death. The thoughts race among even mine own precious ones...will there be time...will there be time...what do we do...preparations must be made...how much time???? etc., etc., etc. Ever you ones may do that which you able with that with which you have to use at your disposal...nothing more and nothing less. To sit idly by at this time when the foreknowledge has been offered would be the worst kind of foolishness and one which you yourselves shall experience the consequences of. When the confiscation begins in America, and it shall indeed, the weapons shall be THE FIRST. Always it shall be much sooner than you expect so it is the better part of

wisdom to make your preparations while there is still...time.

What will be the reaction of the American citizenry when the tanks roll in? Will there even be a reaction at all for is there not a lot of troop movement for Desert Shield? Mostly the sleep will continue only to find that when the awakening is upon them they are found bound in the detention centers awaiting the execution...or worse. The plans are devious and dark indeed...for with Satan at the helm you may expect the very worst. And yet for some who "go along" it shall simply be another small adjustment to make...the troops on the corner...the curfews...afterall, you get no news now so the freedom of information won't change much...just more of what they want to show you. The psychopolitics has been far far too effective. We come to offer man his way out...his ticket home unto glory if he will but listen. But alas the sleep has been too deep and all but the tiniest number shall take the path laid forth by the Master Deceiver Himself...like sheep to the slaughter. It will be a long time before the ones who take the left path find their way home unto God...but they shall...eventually, but it shall be a hard and long journey.

Ever is the freedom of choice within the world of man. Yet this day the dye is all but cast...and it shall be red, BLOOD RED. There will be no washing of this blood from the hands of those who sent the beloved and brave men to the slaughter and God weeps for man's ignorance.

Holy Spirit within may I walk in peace this day. May the Spirit touch the many who walk in fear and ignorance that the com-

fort may come upon them in the knowledge of your Presence. Holy Spirit, awaken within man the connection with your Source that he may come into wisdom. Let us be mindful this day of those who shall soon become dust upon your place for the decisions made by you the people. Holy Spirit, let me ever walk the road of red that the journey home be filled with glory in Your Presence.

Let us close this Thomas, walk in peace.

Salu
I Am Sananda

1/17/91 SANANDA

I am no longer Immanuel...I am returned as Sananda. I am come in Radiance and in service unto The Father/God/Aton...and I have returned to fulfill the prophecies of long past for this is the ending of a cycle and it is the dark period of the cycle indeed.

Saddam speaks truth, "The Mother of all wars is now started." Oh, children of the lie, we weep for your ignorance. Blind aggression? What think you of bombing an entire nation? And you see it not, your nation sees it not. So few will walk with us and it is so sad, for the glory in these realms is beyond description. To serve the higher good of man is the greatest of all honors...particularly at the ending of an historical cycle...particularly on this planet. Give great thanks this day for thine participation within this Play for it shall unfold magnificently before you, yet so too I tell thee that there shall be much bloodshed, confusion, chaos, and the path will not be an easy one for the Controllers would have you working in their camps...their prearranged sta-

tions. Will you go without a struggle? Will you serve on the road crews quietly? How many among you will go as the sheep? And so too what merit it to struggle in the face of overwhelming odds only to result in death of the physical body? These questions shall all be answered before all is said and done.

It is a time to gather in food stuffs. To think that such measures may not be required is dreaming...you have entered a dangerous, dangerous time and the net will soon fall all around you...and all straggling fragments shall be gathered in to perfection. These ones do their work extremely well...no matter the loss of life.

Caution, in your efforts to garner supplies that shall indeed be needed at a later time do not diminish all cash reserves for you shall need this too for a time. If you are low on cash reserves, once again rebuild them so that this area also is covered for times of "inactivity" or "shutdown".

For those even among our own grouping who do not listen to the warning we bring, you ones shall be left wondering. Charity shall be ever present in My House and those who abide with me...yet for any to expect it is most foolish indeed. We give great honor to you ones who are responding appropriately to the instructions as given. The preparations shall serve you well and shall be the cornerstone for the rebuilding...for there shall be rebuilding and there shall be the remnant. Let us hope that those who profess service unto us are among the ones serving at that hour.

It is a dark day indeed for your world. The death blows now shall be tit for tat...only the

death counts will not be in the single or double or triple digits. Walk ever within the Light and command the Holy Spirit Presence within to remain ever in alignment with The Laws and with His Will that His Plan may achieve be fulfilled. Walk in peace for the road shall grow most uncertain and strange.

Salu
I Am Sananda

OUR NEWEST JOURNAL

PLEIADES CONNECTION,
RETURN OF THE PHOENIX
By Hatonn

This Journal continues the practice of keeping you updated on major world events while giving you much other information about many topics.

You can learn the truth about the origins of humans upon this planet, our purposes here and why the truth has been hidden from us.

We have help to overcome all of our major difficulties IF we will return to living under the Laws of Creation and God.

Many other topics are covered, such as types of dwellings best for our use from now on (patterned after Pleiadian dwellings). - Future Revelations and Earth changes - The Constitution of the United Nations Industrial Development Organization under which Pres. Bush is operating our country instead of the Constitution of the United States - What TRUE love is - Spacecraft -Types of metal used in them - About 666 and its significance - How the planet Venus got into our solar system and details about its surface (not as some have told us) - The dan-

ger of certain comets in our past and immediate future - The truth about robotoids as our world leaders and MUCH, MUCH MORE.

SOME OF THE PHOENIX JOURNALS:

Privacy In a Fishbowl
Cry of The Phoenix
Crucifixion of The Phoenix
Skeletons In The Closet
R.R.P.P.*
*Rape, Ravage, Pillage and Plunder of the Phoenix
Rape of The Constitution
You Can Slay The Dragon
The Naked Phoenix
Blood And Ashes
Firestorm In Babylon
The Mossad Connection
Creation, The Sacred Universe
Pleiades Connection, Return Of The Phoenix
The Phoenix Express Vol's I & II (\$15)
The Phoenix Express Vol's III & IV (\$15)

The price is \$10 per JOURNAL, (EXCEPTING EXPRESS) 10% discount on orders of 4 or more. California residents add 6.75% sales tax. Add shipping, UPS \$3.25 and \$1.00 each additional or U.S. Mail \$2.50 for first title and \$1.00 each additional.

Write for Quantity Discount.

Available from America West or your Local Distributor.

Express is \$20 per 13 issues (including back issues for the period) or \$75 per 52 issues.

Send orders and Payments to: America West Distributors, P.O. Box 986 Tehachapi, CA. 93581.

For credit card orders Telephone 1 800 729-4131 or 805 822-9655.

1991 Freedom/Constitution Calendars now available \$4.50 postpaid.

TRUTH WILL SET YOU FREE



PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS

A bulletin commenting on appropriate current news events, clarification of portions of the Journals and answers of a general nature to questions not found in the existing Journals.

PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS is published by America West Publishers, Inc. P.O. BOX 986 Tehachapi, CA. 93581. Subscription rate is \$20 per 13 issues or \$75 per 52 issues, First Class mailing. COPYRIGHT 1991 by America West Publishers, Inc. All rights reserved. Reproduction of this copyrighted material for private non-profit use is expressly encouraged, for commercial purposes it is strictly forbidden.

JANUARY 1991 VOLUME VII NUMBER 8 & 9

1/19/91 HATONN

TODAY'S WATCH

Hatonn present in oneness with our Sacred Source that our work may be unblemished by self-perceptions. Amen.

George reports that some of his callers of late denounce him for possibly spreading "fear" and "anxiousness" among readers and listeners. **IF YOU ARE NOT FEARFUL AND ANXIOUS THEN YOU DO NOT UNDERSTAND THE CIRCUMSTANCES IN WHICH YOU HAVE BECOME THE PAWNS!**

God said to fear not, "for I am with you!" Further, if you are not at "right" with God and moving back within his Commandments--you had best be getting scared out of your wits!! So be it. This is a most SERIOUS time and no ones who are in deliberate and intentional breaking of the LAWS of God shall enter into the Holy places. WAR, for instance, will NOT BE BROUGHT INTO THE COSMOS! SELAH!

At this point I wish to please enter a request for more patience from you readers. The publisher's phone lines are continually flooded with calls from you readers who want more and

more information. The publisher and personnel in the office are giving you EXACTLY what they are getting--in order, from the Expresses, etc. Whatever information you will obtain from them is purely conjecture and opinion--THEIRS! I ask that you be patient and, in addition, re-study carefully EACH document which comes into your attention.

Next, I beg indulgence and patience for we are flooded with letters filled to pages of questions piled one upon another regarding things such as "WHEN" and "I find no information regarding that subject", etc. Please understand that there is no human way possible to supply the time in researching for you, these topics. When I tell you that Kuwait was a part of Iraq, for instance, prior to British takeover--it is documented. If, further, I give credit to an author or presenter--you will find the information mostly valid as can be gleaned from Earth information. Please do not ask my scribe to give you these points for you have no imagining as to how busy are these ones. By the way, since I often refer to letters of dissent--please know there is significant reason for choosing those particular letters--they are dangerous in content and public outlay is the only deterrent to terrorists.

For you who feel doubts are yours alone--it would be the exception and only blind ones would feed upon untested food in the midst of the enemy camp. Hold on and Truth will prove of itself. In addition, you feel that the majority of the responses are negative in nature--NO, millions recognize the Truth and are kind enough to share that knowledge and request place to assist possibilities in a constant flow.

We even received a letter of total denouncement from a gentleman who said our material was from Satan and he knew as much because our logo tells it all! "The pyramid around the evil Phoenix is a Satanic sign", he said. Firstly, Satan has no "signs" which were not stolen from God's Truth by which to deny you Truth. Secondly, the pyramid is not--it is a triangle representing a triune of Higher Cause. The "Phoenix" bird is the symbol by which the "tribe" can recognize timing and acknowledge communication for it has always been known that the Master would return under that symbol of rebirth and renewal--it is one of the most sacred of sacred symbols represented in some cultures as the Thunderbird, and others as the Quetzal, etc.

I believe that the ones who pronounce the Journals and Expresses as negative represent

less than 1/10th of one percent. Therefore, prior to announcing your own ignorance of what is happening in your world this day--I suggest you re-read the material with a bit more opened-eyes. Reconsider, please, why ones would pronounce the information as LIES! *Could it be there is purpose in keeping you uninformed and blind?* Surely anyone who can read can associate possibilities that our projections are not nearly as "far-fetched" as that which is applied to your consciousness in ridiculous manner. Is it not more reasonable that God would provide for a human being in a place wherein a human can survive a trip to anywhere? Is it not a bit mystifying and stupefying that HE would simply allow you to be pulled up to some fluffy white cloud possibly saturated with nuclear radiation? I guarantee against anything that you would offer--a physical body would fall right back down and the landing would be most hard indeed. Have you not walked about in the "fog"? Well, fog is a cloud on the ground! YOU think about it before sending any more of the heinous cursing letters to these ones who simply bring the words to print in your format. They are NOT psychic nor fortunetellers, professors nor researchers--they are workers assuming their mission in God's service for the coming events--no more and no less. By your foolish condemning outcries you do not diminish "their" credibility--you totally destroy your own! So be it.

LIES? MIGHT THEY TELL YOU LIES?

In one breath and announcement "they" feed you information which outright tells you that the media output will be monitored, censored and structured. THEY TELL YOU THIS! Then they

go forth and do so and YOU pronounce the announcements as gospel truth! Where is your "reason"? You did not lose some two to seven planes--the coalition has lost hundreds to Iraqi weapons. Even the "Scud" missile they showed being shot down by a "Patriot" missile was staged--to insure acquisition of more which are proving to be pretty inaccurate. Three to five were totally wasted this very day (1/19/91) and blown up on pads and what is claimed? Technical error! Saudi Arabia has sustained numerous direct hits--right on target.

Don't forget a very important point--Russia and Israel are part of the overall plan and, therefore, when you are told the "plan is working exactly as laid forth", that is exactly that which is intended! Spoils of a "little" war can later be divided appropriately--with fewer ones which expect equal distribution of those spoils.

How is it that there will now "be a pre-summit meeting in preparation for a Bush/Gorbachev summit later?" With the impact of Russian military murder and complete forceful control of Lithuania--YOUR PRESIDENT CANCELLED THE SUMMIT! Now, it is back on schedule? The moment by moment confusion is to keep you from clear thinking, citizens! The World Global Control Plan 2000 is underway and great measures will be taken to not allow interference with its continued success. YOU KNOW PRACTICALLY NOTHING OF THAT WHICH IS HAPPENING IN THE MIDDLE EAST--YOU ARE SHOWN PRE-ARRANGED AND PRE-CENSORED PICTURES ACCORDING TO THAT WHICH IS DESIRED FOR YOU-THE-MASSSES TO

BELIEVE!

COULD THERE BE A DOUBLED-UP DOUBLE-CROSS?

Let us consider what is and has occurred here thus far in this altercation over "rights" and "property".

You have, purely and simply, as a people of the world, been set up! Powerful forces of which you are only just now being made aware, have motivated the Council on Foreign Relations, Trilateralist and Skull and Bones traitor George Bush to intervene and dispatch the military might of the U.S. in the over 3000 year old Arab-Arab wars. Does "he" realize what he has done? Yes, but as always with those who work within the realms of greed and control, he, like his colleagues, believes all means justify the planned end. He has become a servant to the ones who would own and control the world. How do we know this? Because he SWORE to uphold your Constitution of the United States and he has openly and blatantly disregarded it. Who are the "hidden hands and minds" operating above the Law of the land? *Will you be forced into a merger with the slave masters of the Soviet Empire?* *Can you save your freedom?* **CAN YOU AVOID THIS "NEW WORLD ORDER" WHICH SOUNDS SO GOOD AND YET WILL ENSLAVE THE WORLD?**

Firstly, you must realize that your enemies are not fools! Note that they push as far as you will allow! When the public cried aloud, during the over-eager "premature" rip-off at the gas pumps, they had sense enough to make immediate restitution. Could it be the American people are beginning

to wake up? With that in mind, what do you perceive might happen when your deceived fighting men begin arriving home in body bags? I think some of those yellow ribbons may yet be blood-smeared. Remember--there is a new order in affect which no longer "allows individual funerals for military personnel"--only those utilized for propaganda purposes will be made public. Why do you think only six pilots have been labeled as dead? What of the other 90 some odd? After a while a dead body can represent one or a hundred for the labels will quit being announced so that they are simply "lost" in the confusion. See, right now, if you can recite correctly the names and places from which those first expressed announcements were outlaid for you! There were only six, come now, can't you remember them? Only the immediate loved ones will take note in all of the confusion and they will only take note of their own. All other bodies "...are to be warehoused and mass services will take place". Why? So you won't ever know the numbers killed and it is expected that in this modern war there will be few remains to bury, at any rate, and identification will be impossible. I didn't fabricate this information--it was publicly announced! They also told you this very morning that in view of losses and technical errors, more Patriot missiles will be brought in--FROM EGYPT! What interesting information!

**ALL BIGOTS DOWN,
PLEASE--I AM GOING
TO SAY "JEWISH":**

Would you flinch if I said Canadian? How about Australian? How would you react to Black? Hispanic? Well, I am going to use the term Jewish, so I therefore suggest you forget anti-semitic, bigot and other nasty

name-calling. I WAS A JEW--THE MASTER SERVED AS AND WAS BIRTHED A JEW--SO STOP YOUR FOOLISH NONSENSE FOR THAT IS PLANNED TO STOP YOU FROM INTELLIGENT FUNCTIONING AND THINKING!

Your entertainment media and broadcast media is predominantly owned and operated by Jewish personages. Most of them have been sucked into organized CFR and Trilateral commissions operated by the Cartel Elite. It simply IS how it IS, so don't get crazy but do stop being made the fool! If one "white man" does something, do you lump all white men into the same mold? Well, surprise America!--the Blacks do! Just as you lump most Blacks into one mold of ungracious characteristics. The Orientals think both of you are a bit less-than-human! Therefore, when I speak of "Jewish", "Zionists", etc., please refrain from remarks--this happens to historically involve Jews, Israel (the little nation in Palestine--not israel (chosen of God)) and Zionists--along with Russians, Communists, etc. Elite is going to be a regularly used term which denotes the Cartel Bankers, etc., who would Rule YOUR (GOD'S, actually) World. Would I call an apple a banana if I be speaking about an apple? And, if I did so, would you not think me an idiot?

**THE IMPENDING PRO-
JEWISH WAR IN
THE MIDDLE-EAST**

It gets very difficult to sort out who is who and what is what for that is the point--to confuse you and mislead you to the extent that there are no "clean-cut" lines of definition by which to define roles. Just LOOK AT WHAT IS and it will begin to make sense to you in its

magnificent outlay of clever puzzle-making--to produce the desired picture in the ending of solution.

There is extensively more treachery in the Jewish overlord movement in the Middle East than is allowed to come into your attention. Clues of happenings flood you but are quickly covered and erased in hopes no one noticed the slips as they occur. The overwhelming majority of Americans (and the world) have been grossly mislead and misinformed through intentional disinformation, false information and false projections, sprinkled throughout with a few bits of truth so as to lull you into belief of the "whole". It is natural that the Jewish people would desire a homeland for their people--just as the Black would desire Africa to be the true homeland of the Blacks and not the misfits of British descent. That is not where the error comes into play--it is through the misinformation and mistaken translations that have "become" accepted as truth when indeed there is no truth in the projections. Calling Palestine, Israel--DOES NOT MAKE THE APPLE A BANANA. Further, having the Americans, French and British proclaim the apple to be a banana--makes it not a banana--nor does it make Palestine, Israel. Neither does it make it a "bad deal" IF the Palestinians were happy about the little maneuver. A banana cares not what it is called. However, in this instance you are mixing, let us say, a beefsteak with an apricot and expecting all to live happily ever after--through force of one over the other. And yet all the force applied from any direction will not make the apricot one iota like the beefsteak.

So, with this in mind, let us

continue with how this "thing" has come upon you and especially you in the U.S. So again, the Jewish-dominated media has seen to it, along with some massive input and pressure from your star administration traitors in the White House, (and advisors) flanked by over 340 of his CFR (Council on Foreign Relations) insurgents, has seen to the imprint of misinformation to you-the-public.

To hear the media tell it, everything was going fine out there in the Arabian desert. They even kept you posted on your own sanctioned actions in smiling brotherhood with Saddam Hussein with whom you shared technology and warm friendship, in truth. Iraq and Saddam Hussein were the best of your buddies, until suddenly, independently and totally without expectation, Saddam had this strange impulse to invade Kuwait. Then in only a matter of minutes the whole situation turned upside down and the benevolent dictator of Iraq instantaneously became the "world's most sinister and dangerous villain". Suddenly your "vital interests" were at stake, your way of life was threatened, Saddam was a dangerous threat to "ALL MANKIND", and not only must be destroyed but also the total Iraqi military machine along with him--not to even mention every man, woman and Iraqi child and building. Surprise! Surprise!

The deception is of incredible proportion and so preposterous that it is amazing that ANY can accept it. Actually, few do accept it until their neighbor explains how bad Saddam is--usually that same neighbor had not the slightest idea where Kuwait is located on the map. It is the "grapevine" gossip mentality and mass hysteria--the individ-

ual ceases to think but instead, recites that which he is given to recite until he believes it for self as if it were his own opinion. It is much as with the Journals--we have yet to have even ONE antagonist who has so much as read all of even one journal. You had better watch the grapes coming from that "grapevine", friends, lest they be laced with cyanide!

Of all the nations of your world--you Americans are the most deceived--the rest of the world laughs at your foolishness, friends. The nations go along with you because their leaders belong to the same Elite Cartel--but the citizens know the truth and despise you "Americans". Yes, it is the American public who is the most deceived, snookered and mislead, of all the parties involved. Like a Hollywood movie script, through conspiracy, deceit and deliberately planned machinations, the Jewish influence in collaboration with the Jews in Israel, has set in motion a military operation to fight Israel's wars with American soldiers. Do these "Jews" know? Of course not--they are more mislead by the Zionists who are actually NOT JEWISH AT ALL--but come from the Mongol, Nordic, Russian Khazars who PROCLAIMED THEMSELVES JEWS in order to "take the world", by their own words! The Jewish people are the ones who always pay the most bitter price for the deception--they are the first to suffer, die and be expended. Why do you think the bombing of Israel landed not on the Elite grounds in Tel Aviv? Because the Jews are expendable and the Zionists will have protection.

Those missiles of the Scud variety--are accurate! They go exactly where they are intended to land!

But you might ask, "Well, if Iraq is a part of the plan, then who will rebuild the nation after this is over?" Guess WHO! I believe I begin to see a flicker of recognition.

PLANNED DESTRUCTION OF IRAQ

Consider some possible puzzle pieces for some good exercise in beginning thought patterns within reason. Let us put some of the individual pieces together and see if they might fit. In the first place, "Rambo to non-wimp" Bush, manipulated by Zionist mentors, was not surprised at all, but was treacherously laying plans for the event to happen for at least a minimum of a year and a half prior to August, 1990, and the "invasion" of Kuwait. As a fact, there was an article dated October 25, 1990, in *The Atlanta Constitution* which detailed the strategy that was hatched with the objective of destroying Iraq. Let's quote it: "Starting in March, 1989, Army Lt. General John Yeosock and his 500 war games, fuel-estimators and other planners sat at a Georgia military base and thought about how they could move over 200,000 troops to Saudi Arabia."

The story goes on "The top-secret work in Building 363 of Atlanta's Fort McPherson spelled out the Army's part of the enterprise. By July, 1990, the cigar-smoking General Yeosock and his three-star and four-star counterparts in the Navy, Marines and Air Force were ready for the test run." No, dear ones, this is not "after the fact"--THIS IS BEFORE THE FACT! Moreover, the sanctions against Iraq were in place, signed and in the proper hands for institution BEFORE August 2nd, 1990.

These names and places will all make sense to Journal readers but may be a bit cloudy to you who are just coming into this information. We have some explicit "James Bond" type reading material when you get rid of the urge to throw the rock mountain at these people.

For around 25 years, Dr. Bull, a Canadian-born space and ballistics genius who has been compared to Dr. Werner von Braun, has been designing super artillery, cannons/rockets. His Canadian-American High Altitude Research Program (HARP) has broken all records for long-range artillery. For some 15 years the Pentagon has turned down Dr. Bull's offers and strenuous efforts to equip U.S. armed forces with the advanced 155 mm and other long range projectiles. The reason for the "turning down" is a different "book" but there was much personal animosity among the top elite of the military in America.

That was some 10 years ago, so let us continue in the meantime. Dr. Bull's Space Research Corp, rebuffed by the U.S., turned its attention and its production of long range artillery to Iraq, who snapped up the opportunity with the great gusto of Saddam Hussein.

Iraq NOW has the capability of delivering poison gas and biological warfare missiles into the very camps of your boys and girls, who are setting ducks in the Arabian desert. What with using rocket boosters equipped with homing devices, Saddam Hussein can also deliver such projectiles directly into Tel Aviv and Jerusalem--hence the mass distribution of gas masks among the populace. That practice is not usual, dear ones, for there is

a real reason for such actions. Oh, by the way, how many of you kept current on affairs and remember that in the beginning there were not enough masks for the Palestinians so they were given none--then, with world opinion against that, there was distribution--for a fee. Only last week did the government of Israel begin to make free distribution to any Palestinians.

Why did the U.S. turn down Dr. Bull and allow him to turn his efforts and genius to the benefit of Iraq? You can't hide your curiosity, can you? Well, since it didn't happen overnight but over a period of a decade, it comes up that it *must have been a planned* and deliberate action on the part of the "**THE HIDDEN HAND**" in your military establishment. A strange puzzle, but this piece, too, fits into the overall picture.

The Zionist overlord influence in your government wanted Iraq and Saddam Hussein to have enough destructive military power to make him *seem a credible threat to world peace*, and also to be able to kill a significant number of prime young American children.

The situation is not unlike Pearl Harbor in 1941 when Roosevelt and the Zionists acted stupid, silent and blind and *knowingly allowed the Japanese to bomb Pearl Harbor, destroying your Pacific fleet, and killing more than 3,000 of your men in one day*. All the while the traitors in the White House and the Pentagon knew MONTHS in advance that the attack was coming. In fact, they were shadowing the Japanese fleet and knew the day and hour when the Japs would strike. It is time you children-of-the-lie wake up and see that which is going on around you before all of you are killed off. The Dr.

Bull episode is a similar case. However, there is ONE MAJOR DIFFERENCE. When the imminent danger to Israel became all too real, on March 22 of 1990 Dr. Gerald V. Bull was assassinated by the MOSSAD! The MOSSAD, for you who are just opening your eyes, is the Israeli Secret Service. Dr. Bull was killed right at his Space Research Center in Brussels, Belgium.

PRETEXT IN ACTION

In July 1990 the "planners" in Atlanta were attending the recent chain of events. They also took action against my scribe with laser weaponry as we began to unfold the facts. She made top list to be silenced in November of 1989 and four major attempts on her life resulted--this list, by the way, is of one, Henry Kissinger. It no longer is of much importance for WE have shielding against the pulse beams and community brotherhood has taken up the sword and prepared the burning stake. Please note that the best workers for the Satanic evil beings are the proclaimed "Goodly of God" in their narrow projections of right and wrong. The attempt is always to deny Truth by killing the truth-bearer. Well, it isn't so easy any more, dear ones--when you sit in God's hands it is harder to do your bloody work. The time is at hand for God promised that Truth would be brought prior to the ending time that man can choose, with knowledge, his own divine path.

The planners needed a dramatic pretext to send all your troops and heavy machinery "over there" into that hot, forsaken Arabian desert where only scorpions and cobras live comfortably. So, how convenient then that on August 2, 1990, Saddam invaded postage stamp-size

Kuwait--go look at your map. It is as if the Western U.S. invaded Sacramento. This most propitious timing was not accidental nor did it "just" happen.

Just days prior to the invasion, stooge tool and CFR Rambo Bush gently took Saddam by the hand, led him by the nose and told him to now go ahead and realize his long-standing ambition of grabbing that most cherished prize--oil Kuwait. The British had been stealing oil through Kuwait by slant drilling into Iraq oil pools and Saddam was ticked off considerably already. He also wanted to get the price of oil to a higher level because he was desirous of more money for his adventures. Mr. Hussein is not exactly head of the class for promotion to head angel of the realm.

On July 25 (one week) prior to the day of invasion, the U.S. ambassador to Iraq, April Glasspie, met with Saddam. A transcript of that meeting is available and proves that Ambassador Glasspie told Saddam that "We have no opinion on the Arab-Arab conflicts like your border dispute with Kuwait." This was directly from your President and the State Department and has never been denied--in fact, it is open knowledge that "...it was expected that Saddam would take the northern bit and islands. We didn't think he would take the whole of Kuwait." That, dear friends, was directly spoken from one, James Baker--your Secretary of State, publicly. "Rambo" even followed this up further with a personal message underlining Ambassador Glasspie's message, with only a gentle smiling hint that it was not "really nice" to use force against a neighbor. ***This position was further waffled by White House spokeswoman Margaret Tutwiler, a few days***

later, stating during a press conference that the U.S. had no commitment to defend Kuwait from invasion. This in turn is why the troops had to be sent into Saudi Arabia under the subterfuge facade of "...preventing invasion of Saudi Arabia". Does anyone remember that was the reason given to you-the-people for the troops to go abroad?

PRE-MEDITATED CARE AND CAUTION

The instant Saddam took the bait all hell broke loose upon those lands. "Kinder, gentler 'Rambo' Bush" immediately became a roaring lion, stating: ***"We draw the line in the sand!" and "This cannot not stand!"*** And these became the cry for the instant screaming for war and moving of troops. Now there was no waffling to be found. The Zionists had written the script for Mr. Bush's speeches (as is always the procedure) a long while before the fact and action. The movement of the troops had been meticulously planned for the prior 18 months (on diagrams and memoranda). The whole maneuver went ***exactly as planned according to the written, prepared script.***

It was a monumental decision to launch a major war in the midst of the Arab nations, the consequences and ramifications of which were extraordinarily far-reaching and totally unpredictable. The American economy was already teetering on the very brink of collapse and other disasters, but George seemed completely indifferent about the tremendous cost of such a war inflicted upon the American people--in terms of money and American lives--**AND CONTINUES TO BE SO! DOESN'T THAT MAKE ANY OF YOU NERVOUS?**

Where was your Congress during this time? Quiet as a little mouse--dickering over budgets and elections and who had participated to the eyes in S&L's. Then--recess! That, too, was obviously in the prearranged scripting. Only Bush seemed now the grand commander-in-chief, making the decisions and calling the shots, while Congress, which ***ALONE by the Constitution is empowered to declare war, stood spinelessly by, presumably supporting a bellicose President.*** The prepared speeches and actions were read and put into action **EXACTLY** as directed. The prepared and prearranged "POLLS" just continued to show all-out support for the insanity. **HOW MANY OF YOU GOT "POLLED"?** NO, and neither did any others of you-the-public.

ADDITIONAL SICKENING ASPECT

There is another element that has been tacitly ignored by the media. A gigantic new and untapped oil field was "discovered", some time ago, in a remote area of the Saudi desert. It is one of the largest accumulations of oil anywhere on the face of the earth. We gave you all of this information prior to this so please bear with us while we make the point about it. This information has now also been brought into public projection by ones who confirmed same. This one pool gives the Saudis enough oil to keep the pumping going well into the 22nd century. Although ones have known about its discovery for some time, the location and existence has been carefully guarded outside the immediate area so as to not bring undue suspicions on the actions of bringing war to the Middle East and the invading and occupation of Saudi Arabia

for Cartel (American/British) interests. Funny thing--George, Jr. just happens to be a prime principal in an Oil Company very close to this location in Bahrain--golly, didn't you know that? You find the Bush family into just about everything, don't you?

So, you might consider it interesting to calculate WHO will control the future of this wondrously huge, strategic asset....the Zionists or the Arabs? With the massive military might of the U.S., Israel and the puppet-government of the Soviet Union Empire firmly in the hands of overlords, only the unraveling of history will make sense of it.

WINNERS AND LOSERS

Despite the tremendous stakes of who will control the oil in the Middle East, the real and paramount issue of the war in the Arabian desert is the protection of Israel and maintaining the control of the world. There are no "bones" made over this intent from any source at all. In the American Civil War, as in World I, and II, and the undeclared wars since, the numbers of people killed, wounded and maimed are always much larger and the wars last much longer than the trigger instigators initially lead you to believe. Hundreds of thousands of your young will be killed in this battle for control--which is exactly the planned intent, dear ones, further, leaving you defenseless and open for take-over in your own country. This one event has allowed your administration to take "one-man" control of your government, military and political arenas through "Executive Orders" brought into availability through "National Emergency" regulations. You have effectively gotten rid of your Constitution and substi-

tuted the New States and the New Constitution under which assumed actions have already taken place.

The Jews of Israel have a REAL problem and one which is constantly growing. There is not placement for the myriad Jews flowing into Israel. They must have land for placement of the brothers who "think" they are coming "home". It is no secret that the Jews of the Zionist Israeli component parts would like to see the neighboring Arab countries such as Iraq, Syria, Jordan, Egypt, etc., destroyed and pounded into the sands, as has already happened to neighboring Lebanon, a once prosperous and peaceful country. The ridiculous alliance with Assad is just another hopeful buy-off which may or may not even hold long enough to count the dead.

Of course you have trouble believing this information for you have been carefully guarded so that you have no way of obtaining this information of truth. But, go see for yourself--there IS information of PROOF available if you stop your focus on ball-games and trivia long enough to SEE IT. THE ONES PUSHING THIS WAR ARE OBVIOUSLY ONES WHO ARE INTERVIEWED AND ARE NOT OVER THERE IN THE BLOODY LINE OF FIRE. There are NO ELITE over in the military. Only two members of all of Congress even have close relatives in the sector. The Elite have just found a way to annihilate the prime future possibility of leaders of merit in the minority groups--especially the Blacks of your nation. If the group is not rendered helplessly lost in Saudi Arabia--the remainder of the prime youth will be taken out when the government police forces take over the youth in

what they will call "clamp-down" of drugs and gun control. You see, dead is dead is dead.

NO PLANS FOR THE FUTURE

Where are the government plans for the future--AFTER THIS "SHORT LITTLE SORTIE"? Think again! How can you "afford" this war? How can you "occupy" a nation over half a world away and alien to everything you recognize as typical living style? Do you realize that your soldiers are sleeping in the sand in that blazing hot and frigid cold place? They have been doing so since August--how long can they bear this treatment?

Note the obvious distancing of the Israelis from this entire scenario--it is noted constantly in your media. They offer no help and yet get billions of dollars in increased funding for all sorts of wondrous things. Do you-the-people not question anything? How are the American forces going to permanently protect them from 150 million hostile Arabs? Saudi Arabia will lose control of its oil and its sovereignty as well--in fact, that has already been arranged through the International Monetary Fund and the World Bank--both branches of the Money/Banking Cartel. This will happen, as well, with Kuwait, Iraq, the Emirates and the rest of the Arabs. Guess where it will go? Right into the Zionist control through Soviet/Cartel puppet-masters.

Where are your leaders? They have left you open for invasion on your own soil--and it WILL HAPPEN. When? As soon as it is convenient and there can be no resistance.

Do you not see that even the races are being pitted one

against the other by the dredging up of old cases--causing hatred to rise in the midst of other chaos--dividing you even further apart as a nation?

Summed up at its best, it looks pretty seriously negative to any observer's perspective.

The press has given all the information to your enemy as to how, where, when, who and why to strike against you as a nation. *You have no protection available from your government. Your military troops are halfway around the world on a mission for Oil Barons and the promoters of One World Government---THE NEW WORLD ORDER! Your National Guard and Reserves are now also dispersed to the same area and the military bases vacated and totally ineffectual if any domestic emergency arises--ALL EXACTLY AS LAID FORTH IN THE PLANNING.*

A REMINDER OF SOMETHING TO PONDER THIS DAY

There over 5000 "KNOWN" Soviet advisers in Mexico with 60 to 70 THOUSAND trained terrorists in the Yucatan Peninsula alone, and there were over 45,000 North Koreans in Baja, California five years ago--guess how many now---! Most of these infiltrators have already crossed over the border into the United States and have been stationed in strategic locations, awaiting instructions for the impending "revolution".

DO NOT DENOUNCE ME OR THE WRITERS OF THIS INFORMATION--LOOK AROUND YOU!! DO YOU NOT HAVE THE "RIGHT" TO KNOW?

Doom and Gloom Hatonn? Bringer of Fear? I suggest you

consider what is about to befall you if you do not soon confront that which IS.

Allow us to close this writing for it grows too long for adequate digestion.

Gyeorgos Ceres Hatonn, Cmdr.
UFF-IGFC

1/20/91 HATONN

TODAY'S WATCH

In the beauty of this wondrous day, I come to share. We shall walk the path laid forth by God unto our proper growth through His Grace. Hatonn.

Ah, the heart rebels against the isolation caused by the attacks upon your person--Dharma, 'tis the way of it, child. Do not become faint of heart for there are others who also bear this task of bringing forth that which IS and they, too, feel abandoned by brothers and neighbors and it is not theirs to carry this burden alone--any more than it is yours. We shall be strong enough and big enough to meet the task for it is the promise of Creator that we be given no more than we can bear. Do not tarry in worry about GG for there is nothing that YOU can do about it save stop the writing. We will tend of GG and DG and the others if they keep within our shield--YOURS is to write that which is given for the awakening and historical data to be preserved by the written word. The confusion comes ONLY from the CONSCIOUS MIND--not the receiving pulses.

HOW DO YOU FOOL A NATION?

Very, very easily. First you program the masses and then give them a story-line conjured to bring a desired effect. Let us consider recent days and contra-

dictions which are noticed by only a tiny, tiny few--and later, they cannot even be sure that they heard what they thought they heard. You see, slip-ups do occur frequently and then again, your own "reason" and "logic" tell you that what you are receiving cannot be factual. Pay attention and wait and within a few hours to a few days the story will change. **TRUTH NEVER CHANGES!!!**

Let us consider day before yesterday and what was pronounced just prior to a break for advertising, on CNN. (You must understand that all reporters of news and all interviews on CNN are structured from scripts to impact Saddam Hussein and mislead you-the people. They tell you that fact over and over again.) Just prior to break it was announced that in the upcoming segment (after break) there would be pictures of Iraqis "parading" captured U.S. prisoners--through the streets. NEVER AGAIN was it even mentioned, much less, shown. The people at the studio greatly erred. However, to fit the story and make you furious--TODAY came the message that Iranian T.V. had taken pictures of the Iraqis "parading" "blindfolded" U.S. captives in the streets. Well, after much interrogation, so they said, it was such that nothing could be actually identified, etc. But "parading", etc, is against the Geneva treaty for treatment of prisoners--"and we will treat all captives solely by Geneva rules" you proclaim. First you denied there could be any captives and then you pronounce a whole different scenario to cover the first lies.

Then next, in every interview it is stated that the material is "for emotional impact on Iraq". Finally, it came through yesterday that pamphlets were dropped

along with bombs on the Iraqis to "...turn the populace against Hussein". Oh yes, this came from your military leader in the sector!

I tell you, again, that all anchor persons and network owners and managers have instructions to release nothing uncensored nor show any pictures not made available by the government and military as approved. **THE MEDIA IS TOTALLY (100%) CONTROLLED!** But, you can know what IS GOING ON by that which they lie to you about--if you pay attention.

PATRIOT MISSILES IN ISRAEL

In view of "all the bombing by Scuds" in Israel, it has become necessary to offer the Israelis more cover and protections "to keep them from retaliation". So, they tell you that they "...are going to ship in some Patriot missiles for anti-Scud protection". Then, within one hour they are setting up these "incredibly technical launchers which it will take the Israelis weeks to learn to operate" with your military personnel and within another hour these "incredibly technical launchers" are in place and ready for use.

When that story simply did not fly, they came back and said, "Well, the system was already in Israel--in case something like this happened!" By the way, I assume you noticed that Eagleburger and the Undersecretary of Defense (advisors to the President) are in Israel!!!

Did you not also marvel that of six Scud missiles which "...were haphazardly launched and poorly targeted, etc, etc, that death and/or destruction was missing in Israel? In Tel Aviv alone, one landed in an empty apartment "...and must

have carried a weak payload because it did very little damage". Another landed in the street directly in the middle and blew off the fronts of buildings but no one was injured. The deaths which did occur were caused by the Israelis themselves, two of which were children who had suffocated in the gas-masks incorrectly fitted.

Dear ones, Scud missiles are sophisticated and can be directed through an open doorway (from any type of Scud launcher) over fifteen hundred miles away from target. Does not "something" smell of rotten fish in this scenario?

Now, this morning comes "intelligence" information that Iraq has "...at least 140 more Scuds neatly parked deep underground on movable launch pads--mostly aimed at Israel. Where are the SIX "perhaps missed in the massive bombing raids of over 2000 sorties a day"? Oh by the way, the same intelligence source said that Saddam has "KNOWN nuclear facilities with bombs--also deep underground"! P.S. There have been NO missiles sent to any Saudi Arabian city. The Iraqis did knock out a desalinization installation near the Kuwaiti border.

Now, you will also note that the ONLY participants on programs such as interview programs and Larry King are PRO-WAR personalities who rave at "...the brilliant job President Bush is doing!"

EXECUTIVE ORDER ALREADY ACTIVE

This morning came the word that an additional 350,000 reserves would be called up. The same announcement said that this can be done because of the "...signing of the National

Emergency order allowing for same." Dear ones, with the signing of that ONE order, you lost your rights--all of them and I shall prove of it to you.

In this neighborhood of a typical town in Southern California--in the heart of "California oil" go to the Chevron distributor and ask to have, say, a 4000 gallon tank filled with diesel fuel. You will be told that "they", along with "the MAJOR oil producing companies..." are on daily ALLOCATIONS and can not even service their own "old" customers with full loads and are having to make up short-fall with more expensive week-end deliveries--in smaller increments. When asked, "Why?" you will be told that the "companies" are on a "PRODUCT CONTROL PROGRAM AT THE ORDERS OF THE PRESIDENT OF THE UNITED STATES!" So be it.

I tell you right now, that the COMMUNICATIONS MEDIA HAS BEEN TAKEN OVER BY THE ADMINISTRATION! Let us go right down the list now, that have become orders through the Executive Order now in effect, number 11490. Read them and weep, America. I further tell you that the Governor of California said this morning: "The demonstrators will be removed by force, if necessary, from the campus of your State University, UCLA." The edict has come down, moreover, to "STOP THE DEMONSTRATIONS AGAINST THE WAR."

Remember a few writings back I told you that already into effect were orders making transportation, food and medical care priority for military? Read on--

**1: EXECUTIVE ORDER
10995 takes over all com-**

munications media.

- 2: **EXECUTIVE ORDER**
10997 takes over all electric power, petroleum, gas, fuel and minerals.
- 3: **EXECUTIVE ORDER**
10998 takes over all food resources and farms.
- 4: **EXECUTIVE ORDER**
10999 takes over all means of transportation, controls highways and seaports.
- 5: **EXECUTIVE ORDER**
11000 drafts all citizens into work forces under governmental supervision.
- 6: **EXECUTIVE ORDER**
11001 takes over all health, welfare and educational functions.
- 7: **EXECUTIVE ORDER**
11002 empowers the Postmaster General to register all citizens nationwide.
- 8: **EXECUTIVE ORDER**
11003 takes over all airports and aircraft.
- 9: **EXECUTIVE ORDER**
11004 takes over and finance authorities. Housing designated as "unsafe," establishes new locations for populations, relocates communities, builds new housing with public funds.
- 10: **EXECUTIVE ORDER**
11005 takes over all railroads, inland waterways, and public storage facilities.
- 11: **EXECUTIVE ORDER**
11051 designates responsibilities of the Office of Emergency Planning giving authorization to put the above orders into effect in times of increased international tension or economic or financial crisis.

ON JULY 20, 1979, ALL THESE ORDERS WERE COMBINED INTO THE SINGLE EXECUTIVE ORDER 11490. BY THE DECLARATION BY THE PRESIDENT OF ECONOMIC OR POLITICAL EMERGENCY OR CRISIS, ALL THE ABOVE

**EXECUTIVE ORDERS
AUTOMATICALLY COME
INTO EFFECT.**

Don't believe me? Let me quote from John F. Kennedy, speaking at Columbia University in 1963: "The high office of the President has been used to foment a plot to destroy America's freedom and before I leave office, I MUST inform the citizens of their plight." **TEN DAYS LATER, JOHN F. KENNEDY WAS ASSASSINATED!!!!**

**WILL NO ONE
HEAR OR SEE?**

Not only are you facing disaster in Saudi Arabia where your President has gone against everything America stands for to further his New World Order, but the Congress of the U.S. doesn't take action of prevention, either. There are a lot of you angry taxpaying voters out there on the lines but, dear ones, the clamps are coming down hard and swiftly to silence you. Note that the clamps are coming first upon the young who simply do not wish to go and perish for a political war--even though they do not understand the full ramifications of the actions under way.

Strange things have happened, citizens, which might merit some thoughtful pondering. For half a century, your government has told you that they were the ONLY force standing against world communism, and they have milked hundreds of billions (three trillion alone, for your current military arsenal) for "defense against the USSR". Yet, on at least fifteen major occasions made public and dozens never having been made public, the Administration has stepped up and saved that "evil Empire" (I believe the Soviet Union was called by your Presi-

dents) when on the edge of total bankruptcy. It has been YOUR GOVERNMENT which has stepped in and bailed them out while giving billions of dollars into the hands of the corporate Elite.

Next, and this has been going on for the past several years, you give the Soviets two billion dollars worth of "food credits". You had already bargained to give them all the grain in storage in your country--finalized at Gorbachev's visit. Now you speak of giving them another 2 billion "food credit". There is NO food shortage in the Soviet Union, only an inadequate method of distributing it--just as you are headed for, my friends. All the while, there is no cut-back in military buildup nor armed forces increase. The armed forces of the Soviet Union are building faster than at any time in the history of the nation.

You-the-people are told that it is the "humanitarian" thing to do. But you notice there is no humanitarian effort to, say, deduct 50% from the Congressional pay increases to set aside for the humanitarian gifting. Aren't you taxpayers a bit weary of feeding your enemy, housing your enemy and watching your own over 3 million citizens go homeless and countless millions actually in hunger?

Why do you not demand from the Administration and Congress just what mechanics allow the spending of funds, or making gifts of your property, to feed or house your enemies?

The same group of International Gangsters who now have you involved in Saudi Arabia set up the previous wars involving the United States of America. And now, your Congress is

three/quarters in control of the Zionists. The buildup of troops in Saudi Arabia has left your own homeland totally devoid of any defense system what-so-ever. You have NO combat ready troops remaining in your national boundaries and very few ready reserves--they, too, are moving out as quickly as the political facade can arrange.

How was the United States of America set forth and founded? Let me remind you for you, as a nation, have forgotten and abdicated your responsibilities. You, as God's blessed and chosen, were given responsibilities, the exercise of which would bring the promised blessing to the other nations and families of the earth. Let us look at just four of them:

1. You were to provide healing for the sick, the blind, the deaf, and the lame.
2. You were to be God's instrument through which oppression would cease, and prisoners be released.
3. You were to transmit to other nations and peoples the benefits of the righteous Law of God.
4. You were to spread throughout the rest of the world the knowledge of the grace and love of God.

You were sent forth and gifted with a nation set above all other nations that you might fulfill your task as laid forth--further, you were set up and sent forth as "caretakers" for the creation as represented in your wondrous planet. Yet, from the beginning you allowed the evil to come within and eat away your very substance. Now you have given away the wondrous gift of freedom and God blessings into the hands of the manipulators and deceivers. Wrathful God? Well, God speaks for self but if I were in the shoes of the ones

who allowed this and abetted the evil in bringing this upon your blessed nation--I would be most nervous indeed.

You hide your head from Truth and treat facts of Truth as if they are poison. Let us consider just one issue--that of "RACE".

WHAT ABOUT RACE?

Double standards on the question of Race are now so common they no longer evoke surprise. Discrimination has become a mortal sin in this age, but can be perpetrated by anyone, anywhere, and with absolute impunity--as long as it is against Caucasians. Whether or not a "thing" is "deserved" rests solely upon the decision of those making the judgment. Before coming again into the sanctuary of Holy God in HIS kingdom--you will cease this butchering of brother--for God recognizes no race or color!

Look at that which has happened regarding racism. When a white man or woman practices his right to be with other white persons or desires his "own kind", he is immediately labeled as a "Racist monster". When practiced by anyone else, anywhere in the world against the white race, not a single organization, be it Black, Jew, and most churches, will condemn it. Is this not somehow a bit unbalanced? I condemn any inequality practices by any race against that of another--but you of Earth human draw sides and act in deplorable manners. You have, even as a white race (which is no effort on your own part that you are pale and another dark) have literally become brainwashed into feeling guilt and allow being stamped by smear terms, which are part and parcel of the psychological (psychopolitical) warfare whereby millions of white per-

sons are now being intimidated. You have been made prisoners of your own self-induced fears. ALL of you, in all races, allow that which is evil to prevail so as to "...NOT APPEAR PREJUDICED--AGAINST ANYTHING, RIGHT OR WRONG, MORAL OR IMMORAL AND SO FORTH."

"Racist", "anti-Semitic", "Racial discrimination", are three of the worst "smears" used. They are actually never defined, so that the victim has no way of defending himself against the accusations hurled against him. Instead, most "brainwashed" people simply assume automatic condemnation without trial and refrain from again using whatever term brought the blast.

Correctly defined, a "racist" is a person who approves of their own race; who maintains respect for his own kin, and prefers to live among his own kind. It does NOT imply hostility of any kind towards others who differ from them.

According to this "correct definition", most all of humanity are "racist". Yet, what do you find today?

The true racist, who loves what he considers "his own people and cultural uniqueness", is immediately smeared and persecuted for no other reason than that he has the desire to defend his own native kin, and who is determined to follow God's Natural Law according to his own definition of "kind" and practice his cultural traditions. Are the traditional Jews, for instance, not "white"? Are the fair-colored Blacks not "white"? and thus and so? So, what are we actually speaking to in this discussion? *The man-conjured unacceptability of being that which you are in freedom and*

equality!

I speak of this "thing" grown like a cancer upon your societies which pull you apart in every direction because you have fallen prey to the intent of exactly that cause. If I speak the word "Zionism" you instantly thrust back "anti-Semite" at me when I speak not of Jews at all. Is it not interesting that the Mormons also are often called Zionists? Do you begin to understand my point? You believe anything that is fed to you through careful psychopolitical means. You are told that the term Zionist is "racist" and wrong and therefore you are required to stop the usage of the term. And yet, the very ones who instigate the requirement set up their own organizations called World Zionist Organization (W.Z.O.) and Zionist Occupation Government (Z.O.G.), etc., and publicly announce they are Israeli organizations and yet, when another citizen speaks the term--they are cast down as bigots and racists. This is for the sole purpose of causing you to allow the taking over of your own government and placing it in the hands of the ones who began the "trend" in the first place.

Your leaders and advisors base policies of "reform" (and "revolutionary change") on the assumption that racial differences are "skin deep", that races are potentially equal in mental ability, and that belief in racial differences exhibits a superiority complex which is shameful and evil--in other words, it requires self-hatred no matter what color or creed you bear.

All races may be fundamentally the same intellectually if given the identical set of circumstances--but all have differing concepts, needs of societal traditions and cultural uniqueness.

Somehow this is unacceptable and causes one who feels "superior" to murder all that he considers "inferior". The facts are that you have no facts! You do not know of that which you cast forth--for you are not given to know differences in genetic structure which gives discernment regarding race. Perhaps it is not as you suspect--only Creator is in discernment in that matter. You are further inundated by the mass media, as they saturate the gullible public with scientific fraud whose aim is not that of compassion for others, or a search for truth, but for the mongrelization and collectiveness of Mankind. This reduces the individual to a "nothing" state of being which allows for total enslavement of the multitudes.

The question of "racism" boils down to the fundamental right of all peoples, brown, yellow, black, or white, to preserve themselves, and fit themselves into their natural forms of tradition, family life-styles, even nations and specific civilizations. It does not preclude equal respect and justice.

"Race" differences are factual. A man cannot change that which he is, nor should he desire to do so for any reason--the very uniqueness is a wondrous gift of Creator. That which he IS--he IS. To deny Race is to deny self. Race is not merely a kind of popular superstition, it is one of the most crucial, yet least understood subject in your world. It means not equality of soul--it does represent differences in physical presentation. To deny such differences is neither sound nor sane and those who emphasize and press this denial, for the most part, have ulterior motives for so doing and usually intend to somehow gain control over the group in point.

Intellectual dishonesty on the part of your politicians, educators, and most surely the clergy, is fundamental immorality. To ignore the forces of race, nation, family, and the immense powers of tradition, history, civilization, and religion, is to make oneself guilty, not only of intellectual dishonesty, of the worst kind, but of suicidal folly. For, in ignoring these facts, one becomes an instrument of destruction--which of course, is the intent of the ones who train you to think in these patterns.

It is as with the Iraqis and Arabs in general. Seven months ago it was wondrous to be an Iraqi--today the world spits upon the blessed Iraqi and Arabs are shunned and investigated in your own "free" and "beloved" land. How think ye the people? How easily you are duped and trained into the bigoted teachings of your puppet-masters.

Seven months ago Saddam Hussein was a beloved friend of your nation--within one day he somehow became an Arab Madman!

If you cannot see this process being thrust upon you and taking place before your eyes, it is because you have deliberately shut them to the truth!

Your political and religious leaders refuse to recognize publicly that the world-wide campaign against racial discrimination in the halls of tradition and justice comes from deliberate calculation on the part of the Zionist/Communist combine, whose aim it is to arouse anger rather than reason, and to inflame the Black and all people of color against the whites, or any other grouping, for that matter. The ultimate end of eradicating all "races" and nations of the world is in specific intent to bring about the Global

Control. It is again the matter of apples and bananas--they are both fruit of a plant--but they differ. A Black is, at least in appearance, different from a Caucasian. Does that make one superior to the other? No, only different. Calling the "White man" "Oriental" does not change the circumstance or the fact.

This is a most dangerous thing you ones of Earth have going on herein for it sets you against your brother and these are the most heinous wars ever brought forth--race against race.

In this matter of race you ask, "What changed Jesse Jackson into a party-line conformist?"

Just prior to the announcement of his joining the Trilaterals and being appointed to the CFR, he spent a weekend with Bush at Camp David. Does that answer your question?

Pay attention to House Speaker Tom Foley--he and his wife will go to Camp David this very weekend for "attitude adjustment". A lot of leaders are being brought into line.

I will speak more on the "Jackson" change at a later time for he is to be a key person as clamps are tightened around the Black youth but it is a distractor in this writing.

I would have you take notice of something important, herein. It is the Jewish population who scream "anti-Semitism" and "bigots" against those who speak out; yet note, please, it is the Jews who have moved within the Zionist culture (and the Zionists Khazars are not Jews) who are the most racist of all races. They are fanatically race conscious--more so than all other races on your globe or in all of history. That, in itself,

should tell you the truth of the facts. You cannot pronounce yourself a "RACE" if you are not. Jews are a Race, so to speak--Zionist Khazars are not. They are of the lineage of Mongol, Nordic and Russian.

It is further interesting to note that in Talmudic Judaism (not Hebrewism of the Old Testament), these ones are taught that they alone are *human beings*. Isn't it interesting to note that the Native Indians of America were also *pronounced to be non-human*??? Please now, surely you do not think GOD gave forth such a bunch of lies. The spokesman for the Zionists, Samuel Untermyer, most modestly put it to words in the early '30's, "We are the aristocrats of the world!" Their very religion teaches them that they were made by God to rule the world and that all non-Jews will be their servants and slaves! Do you actually believe that God projected such a thing?

Religion and Nation have become so closely fused with Judaism and Zionism, that no one today can say where one ends and the other begins. They are fiercely race conscious for themselves while being just as fiercely against race consciousness in the "goyim". Goyim being anyone who is not Jewish/Zionist.

This is a very difficult subject to discuss in any manner what-so-ever because of the psychopolitics involved and the repulsive and radical supremacy groups who are heinous in the opposition. These are the very things which Man must rise above to move again within the balance and Truth of God's laws. These, however, are the fundamental differences projected upon you as world citizens to divide and, through division, you as a civilization

are captured and lost to freedom. Anyone who controls a man's thoughts and perceptions, controls the man--and you are there, my friends--you have just proven as a nation that you are there. You, as a nation, now commit those very acts which you claim to disallow. You have become, United States of America, the world's most blatant aggressor. The other nations of the world no longer spend much time "laughing" at your ignorance--they now hate you for your villainy and pronounce you "suckers" and "stupid idiots" who are controlled by that very thing you claim to deny. So be it--if the shoes fit, my friends, you are destined to wear them. ACTIONS PRONOUNCE TO THE WORLD THAT WHICH YOU ARE--NOT THE WORDS YOU PROCLAIM FROM BEHIND THE GUN! May God have Mercy upon you blinded lambs who have fallen to the rhetoric and harangue of the puppet-masters. You have been sorely deceived as a world civilization and too late you come to see of it.

We offer our hands in support and assistance--but you must take of them for none shall force another into Truth--that is a path to be taken for self. Salu.

Hatonn to move to stand-by, please. Good day.

1/18/91 SANANDA

Good morning, Thomas, let us begin. Sananda present in Radiance on this dark day for your world. I come in service unto God and to those of mine who shall be the remnant when the madness ends. And end it shall at the closing of the cycle. It is the tunnel unto the ending that shall be most difficult and painful and bloody. Who will walk in my light to the end of

this tunnel? How many will turn to whatever has given comfort in the past when all the world is upside down and inside out? What would you reach to? It shall be a long and painful journey for man has not listened in his ego-filled stupor. And now, as the bombs begin in earnest, will he stop to ask himself what has caused such madness or will he simply load another shell for destruction? Who among the fodder will again turn unto God, the only salvation and hope for man?

It shall be as a giant ping pong game viewed from the heavens...as the bombs bounce back and forth, to and fro...and in the wake of this game set up by Satan himself there shall be untold destruction and desperation. The shroud of death shall cling to the land.

Who wins in such a conflict? No one wins, everybody loses. Satan smiles...

Who will turn to the books of truth to learn what has befallen the land? How many will seek to find answers for all that has gone awry? How many will cling unto the false preachers and prophets only to be sucked into the vacuum of darkness?

When will man, in the midst of such destruction and death, put aside his petty opinions and differences and take his brother's hand to build and defend? Who among you will pull together before the midnight hour to insure some small measure of survival with integrity? Who will be found worthy to stand in God's Presence IN THE FLESH? What excuses will you make unto God and unto self at that hour...should you make it that far?

The bell is tolling for thee, `o-man...it tolls for thee. Hold

fast unto The Laws under God for they and they alone will offer you the direction and the balance and the literal salvation which you seek. Walk in harmony with The Laws even though the world around you flows red with blood of the innocent and the guilty...and you shall again stand in the presence of God and learn great truth. Turn unto the physical and the sentence is destruction of self and a journey home that shall be immeasurably long and painful in the counting.

God shall make His Presence known, as shall I, at the appointed hour. Do not limit nor underestimate that which is possible with God...for there ARE NO LIMITS TO THIS ENERGY. So, too, the destruction shall be played out to its completion for it has long been foretold and man has failed to hear or change behavior to turn the tide...therefore the consequences of such actions shall be experienced directly. THERE SHALL BE A REMNANT...THAT WAS THE PROMISE...THOUGH IT BE SMALL IN NUMBER, THERE SHALL BE THE ONES TO REBUILD FROM THE ASHES THAT WHICH HAS BEEN FOULED AND BLOODIED. WHO AMONG YOU WILL THAT BE? WHO WILL WALK WITH ME IN HONOR? WOULD YOU CHOOSE ANOTHER COURSE OR WOULD YOU CHOSE TO BUILD IN GLORY? All these things remain to be seen for man is ever left with the choices. The hour for deciding, however, is almost closed and beyond that point the die is cast. WHERE WILL YOU ONES FIND YOURSELVES? ARE YOUR DECISIONS OF SUCH INTEGRITY THAT YOU MAY GAZE UPON THE MAGNIFICENCE OF THE CREATOR EYE TO EYE OR

WILL YOU GAZE UPON A LAKE OF FIRE? The old ways have spelled the destruction of man. Cling to the old and die with the old. The Laws offer the only way out. The old has betrayed you...won't man try that one path that has not been walked, the path laid forth for balance???? RETURN UNTO GOD AND TO THE LAWS OF THE CREATION FOR THEREIN IS THAT WHICH YOU SEEK!

Ever measure the words which spew forth from thine lips for they are as living things and they shall bless thee or they shall smite thee. With each passing day each word shall carry greater impact and must be measured in earnest. Great is the power of the spoken word...use it most cautiously and with MY LIGHT and it shall bless thee.

Bring this to a close Thomas. Walk gently and be most kind to thy brethren for each among you carries a heavy load. Go in peace.

Salu
I Am Sananda

1/21/91 HATONN

TODAY'S WATCH

This World War in which you find yourself is primarily a heinously atrocious farce through which to gain emotional control of the world people--who continue under the delusion that the world has not changed. You have been warned that the stakes would increase, confusion would be the code word of each new day, terror will be the tactics and lies would be all that is projected on your media presentations. You have been told this--YOU ARE STILL TOLD THIS RIGHT FROM THE MEDIA ITSELF.

Things are planned to come off on "distractor days" involving holidays, Congressional recesses and Super Bowls. The non-news is so saturated with lies that are totally obvious and the intent is to cause you-the-people to cease even watching that which is given forth. Meanwhile all manner of Executive Orders can come into mandate and action and the entire of the population will likely miss it.

Mr. Foley, for instance, is being programmed with and by Mr. Bush this very weekend under the facade of denouncing Iraq for prisoner mistreatment, to bring the House of Representatives under control to back the government clamp-down on you-the-people.

The lies in the war are so obvious that I am embarrassed to hear my informed people pronouncing that which is totally blatant, as even generalized substance. For instance, I told you yesterday morning that there had been no "Scud" missiles aimed and shot at Saudi Arabia. I continue to tell you the same--THERE HAS BEEN NO MAJOR ATTACK AGAINST SAUDI ARABIA FROM IRAQ. The entire scenario is given as a show for the world who watches the screen like a B-grade movie. Do you realize the show would not even be rated as grade A movie plot material?

There was a big and obvious show of "protecting Israel" with missile launchers already in place and now to prove how efficient they are YOU have launched ONLY three missiles over the city in Saudi Arabia, Riyadh. One of them was so poorly aimed as to fall into the ocean. The other two were launched (and they were not Scuds) and then shot down with your 50% failure Patriots. The

numbers of pictures representing different missile destruction were simply photographs of the same interception from many camera locations. This is why every newscast laid it on very heavily that "...and now Israel should feel more secure!" But, on the other hand, there have been at least three times as many missiles into Tel Aviv as reported and the ones they SHOWED YOU BY FILM were not the actual Scud missile explosions caused by Iraq.

Why? Because the Global World Order and World Controllers are gaining total control of the world through the hazy fog and shield of this ridiculous war in which hundreds of thousands will be slain. Even Russia is utilizing the cover to bring all those nice newly free countries right back under the iron fist and prison shackles. You of Earth are into the beginning of Armageddon and you see it not. You are even fighting in the very place of Armageddon and still you refuse to see that which is coming down.

How many of you readers have even bothered to take an atlas or maps and REALLY look at the places under discussion in these days of happenings? Look to Israel and Jordan and other places around Jerusalem and then look to Riyadh and yes, Dharma (city in SA) and really SEE! Do you really think that God would allow his chosen (israel) truth-bearers to perish in the barren deserts of the Middle East? Ah, yes, that is where the battle known as Armageddon shall take place for that is where the anti-Christ shall be in fullest measure. So be it; do not limit nor underestimate God, my friends.

Allow us closure of this for it is sufficient to finish the current Express under formatting. Per-

haps later today we shall have time to discuss a bit of information regarding genetic duplicates and holographic/cellular manifestation of new bodies and the mechanism of programming. The concept is so simple that I am almost embarrassed to discuss it for, as with all things scientific in "nature", you will find total simplicity.

May God walk gently and mercifully with you, through these days of trial, confusion and transition. Salu.

Gyeorgos C. Hatonn, Cmdr.
UFF-IGFC

Dear Friends:

We are very pleased to announce that George Green, publisher of the Phoenix Journals, will be a guest speaker at the Global Sciences Conference that is being held in Orlando, Florida on January 31 through February 3, 1991. George will be speaking on the very latest information from the extra-terrestrials concerning our nation and planetary situation. There will be a workshop scheduled with George where specific details will be carefully outlined. All in attendance will be both shocked and fascinated. For details: CALL 303/452-9300.

OUR NEWEST JOURNALS

PLEIADES CONNECTION,
RETURN OF THE
PHOENIX Vol. I
By Hatonn

This Journal continues the practice of keeping you updated on major world events while giving you much other information about many topics.

You can learn the **truth** about the origins of humans upon this planet, our purposes here and why the truth has been hidden from us.

We have help to overcome all of our major difficulties **IF** we will return to living under the Laws of Creation and God.

Many other topics are covered such as types of dwellings best for our use from now on (patterned after Pleiadian dwellings). - Future Revelations and Earth changes - The Constitution of the United Nations Industrial Development Organization under which Pres. Bush is operating our country instead of the Constitution of the United States - What **TRUE** love is - Spacecraft - Types of metal used in them - About 666 and its significance - How the planet Venus got into our solar system and details about its surface (not as some have told us) - The danger of certain comets in our past and **immediate future** - The truth about **robotoids as our world leaders** and **MUCH, MUCH MORE.**

CREATION, THE SACRED UNIVERSE By Gyeorgos Ceres Hatonn

In this latest "JOURNAL" we are given day by day information of important events going on in the world and especially about Russia, Iraq, Israel, the Middle East and the U.S. and how these tie into the major prophecies of the end-times.

We are given information about the history of this planet and origins of the humans here.

We are also given a response to the "Middle East Prayer Alert", put out by many well known "Christian" leaders, by Jesus Sananda. Many other topics are covered

including: Our origins - The moment of "no time" - Cities of Light - Pres. Bush and the "New World Order" and its consequences - The geological processes involved in Vulcanism - Learn how water (Babylon's Achilles' heel) will play a major role in starting of Armageddon - The "Global Agenda" and how oil control is of key importance - More about Noriega - Why doesn't Saddam give up? - Russia's real role with Iraq and the Middle East - Russia's superior weapons determine what we can do in space - The POW's we abandoned - The origin and purpose of the Bird Tribes - Some history of Earth and settlers here 70,000 years ago and the consequences. **AND MORE.**

THE PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS, VOL'S III & IV **\$15 230 PAGES 8 1/2 X 11"**

This book is a compilation of the Phoenix Express Newsletters with **11 pages of indexed headings** (this is great for those who want to find a particular topic).

Many topics are covered including: The Hubble telescope fiasco - privacy - Bolshevik/Thatcher use of the Falklands - John F. Kennedy's murder - the Warren Commission - Jordan's King Hussein's message to George Bush - the Khazars - the Zionist Protocols - Pres. Bush and the New World Order and much more.

THE PHOENIX JOURNALS:

Sipapu Odyssey
And They Called His Name Immanuel, I Am Sananda
Space Gate
Spiral To Economic Disaster
From Here To Armageddon
Survival Is Only Ten Feet From Hell
The Rainbow Masters
AIDS, The Last Great Plague
Satan's Drummers
Privacy In a Fishbowl
Cry of The Phoenix
Crucifixion of The Phoenix
Skeletons In The Closet
R.R.P.P.*

*Rape, Ravage, Pillage and Plunder of the Phoenix
Rape of The Constitution
You Can Slay The Dragon
The Naked Phoenix
Blood And Ashes
Firestorm In Babylon
The Mossad Connection
Creation, The Sacred Universe
Pleiades Connection, Return Of The Phoenix
The Phoenix Express Vol's I & II (\$15)
The Phoenix Express Vol's III & IV (\$15)

The price is \$10 per **JOURNAL**, (EXCEPTING **EXPRESS**) 10% discount on orders of 4 or more. California residents add 6.75% sales tax. Add shipping, UPS \$3.25 and \$1.00 each additional or U.S. Mail \$2.50 for first title and \$1.00 each additional.

Write for Quantity Discount.

Available from America West or your Local Distributor.

Express is \$20 per 13 issues (including back issues for the period) or \$75 per 52 issues.

Send orders and Payments to: America West Distributors, P.O. Box 986 Tehachapi, CA. 93581.

For credit card orders Telephone 1 800 729-4131 **PLEASE USE ONLY FOR ORDERS (THE EXPENSE IS TOO MUCH FOR US)** For other purposes 805 822-9655.

1991 Freedom/Constitution Calendars now available \$4.50 postpaid.

"If a nation expects to be ignorant and free, in a state of civilization, it expects what never was and never will be."
--Thomas Jefferson (1816)



PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS

A bulletin commenting on appropriate current news events, clarification of portions of the Journals and answers of a general nature to questions not found in the existing Journals.

PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS is published by America West Publishers, Inc. P.O. BOX 986 Tehachapi, CA. 93581. Subscription rate is \$20 per 13 issues or \$75 per 52 issues, First Class mailing. COPYRIGHT 1991 by America West Publishers, Inc. All rights reserved. Reproduction of this copyrighted material for private non-profit use is expressly encouraged, for commercial purposes it is strictly forbidden.

JANUARY 1991 VOLUME VII NUMBER 10

1/22/91 HATONN

TODAY'S WATCH

Hatonn present in the service unto Holy God and brotherhood of Man. Salu.

I am queried as to whether or not this article or that article might be included in the Expresses. I ask that you keep bringing these things unto my attention but I will do a little corrective thinking in this matter. I will write or ask things to be entered INTO the document. My purpose in bringing forth these writings is to bring forth Truth--nothing more and nothing less. What you do with it is up to you, the human, physical participants. If there are others who write and publish, I leave it to the publisher of the Express what will "go with, but not in, the Express" if it is not of my direct choosing.

TREASON AND ACCUSATIONS THEREOF

The ones who commit treason against your nation are in the highest seats of government--but YOU put them there and formed a system which gives them ultimate power over that which your nation becomes. I shall continue to point out these things for it impacts the journey and the choices taken. *I do, however, warn you to have discretion. DO NOT PUT THESE THINGS FORTH "IN THE NAME OF - - -".* I neither tout

action in the form of murder of any method what-so-ever nor do I advocate actions which will only result in the closing down of the writings due to controversial actions of the people involved.

If documents go forth it MUST always be separated in message circulars fully stating that it is "something being done by groups about the country and perhaps you would be interested." We of this place have building to do and Truth to write. If the publisher finds information, and more and more will be coming, do that with it which the publisher feels appropriate--DO NOT ATTACH SUCH TO OUR WRITINGS. I ADVOCATE YOU RISE AND TAKE ACTION FROM FULLY FUNCTIONAL THOUGHT AND SIGHT. WE DO NOT MOVE OFF ON "SOME CAUSE" WHICH CAN ONLY STOP OF OUR INTENDED WORK FOR THE WRITING IS ONLY A SMALL PORTION OF THAT WHICH IS OUR TASK. The "Message from Veterans to the Troops at Fort Saudi Arabia", as a for-instance, might well be shared but NOT through my documents. Perhaps if you desire the public have this information, simply take a whole mailing and send nothing other than copies of material sent to the publisher giving support, actions, contradictions--poison pen letters, etc. WE REPRESENT THE VOICE OF GOD AND THERE SHALL BE NOTHING

WHICH CAN STOP OUR WORK GOING OUT FROM WITHIN.

We come in Truth, in love and not to "overthrow". Ours is to build stability and means for a transition--not to blast one another with beams and nuclear substance. Ours is not to ask defiance except as one chooses within moral self. Each must choose of the journey for self, based upon valid information--we must not turn the blessed Journals and Expresses into fomenting revolutionary material. Simply bringing Truth is dangerous in its whole, as you all have been given to witness and experience. We do not manipulate Truth albeit appearances suggest otherwise; it is simply that Truth is so outrageous in these closing days of chaos that it appears such. We will continue to tell that Truth as it IS and ones must glean from it that which they will. So be it.

NUCLEAR STRIKE!

Be alert and aware in these coming days of heightened military confrontation. Heed that which your Secretary of State and your President have said, watch the outlaying of actions (especially the Soviet Union) and then allow integration with that which I have brought for your consideration. *I warn you, again, that there is most likely to be a horrendous nuclear war--FOR YOUR ADMINISTRATION AND PENTAGON ARE CONSIDERING USE OF "THE BIG*

ONE"--IN THE VERY NEAR FUTURE.

It has been known from onset that Iraq has full nuclear capability and only this week it has been made public that they not only have the capability but have the weapons in deep underground protection. We won't even discuss strike needs and capabilities against Russia at this point of reference.

I REPEAT: YOUR ADMINISTRATION AND PENTAGON FULLY INTEND TO USE NUCLEAR HYDROGEN WEAPONS IN THE NEAR FUTURE! Thus far the war has been based on that which they call PSI-OP. Full barrage of false information, emotional hype and incredibly terroristic maneuvers--*on both sides!!* ***Brothers, you are at war and the rules of the game are not the same as playing on your computer--"as if".***

Hussein has a lot of your military men as prisoners and he will place them in strategic sites to prevent bombing--but it will not do so. Your President, yesterday, said it will make "no difference" in coalition actions.

The U.S. and Mossad are doing some atrocious things to have it appear Iraq is bombing and destroying Holy sites, etc. Come now, the press also says that ALL incoming missiles are being destroyed by your Patriots--along with lots of Patriot missiles being "technically blown up through error". At the least, you should realize that every little false demonstration and misfire of either the Patriot or Tomahawk missile is over a MILLION DOLLARS EACH. So if you launch a missile for "show and tell" and shoot it down with a Patriot for more "show and tell"--TWO MILLION DOLLARS IN PROPAGANDA. I believe you can see how valuable they feel the propaganda episodes are in expectation.

You can also count on any "suggested attempts to bomb and destroy, i.e. the Aswan Dam, is not believed that Iraq will do so, but you can be sure it will be damaged at the hands of the allies. First the seeds of threats are planted and then, when the actions occur, it is immediately announced that Iraq has done it. This is the very point of terrorism and you have the head leader terrorists on YOUR SIDE!!--REMEMBER?

SHAMIR AND EAGLEBURGER

Do you realize that you have a non-elected person in Israel making commitments for you, in Israel. Eagleburger is simply an "advisor" to your President--I suggest you watch your own newscasts at the smiling brotherhood obviously already established long prior to now. ***Who will protect the Palestinians and Lebanese? Who is protecting the Lithuanians and Latvians?***

Well, nothing has changed in my projections unto you--the Soviet Union does not yet want a nuclear war, but I promise you they will give you a lesson beyond all lessons if you drop one of those bombs--anywhere.

Why Camp David every weekend for the President? I told you WHY and further, it requires constant attention to keep the participants in control. And, for my local inquiring minds--yes, we can work nicely with some of their programmed persons. In many ways it is far easier--you ones must keep restraint and avoid argument or outlay of information for they will expound on their own programming plots and not really notice what your intention might be. It is beyond their capability to believe that you would be working with them if you were in opposition to them. Just allow them to talk and talk and talk and you will learn information undreamed of for they

are programmed to "overdo" the point in discussion.

Back to nuclear weapons. They are already setting you up for the kill. They are telling you that you will have smoke "winter" from burning oil fields, etc. At some point you will be "surprised" and the bombing will happen and then you will be told it was "...the only thing left to do to prevent the total destruction of the globe".

You are already being readied--further, you are now being told that there is strong opposition and the war can be very long in duration--EVERY DAY THE STORY CHANGES--just like, "No new taxes; read my lips." But I tell you right now that the confirmation is "leaking" forth from "insiders" as to the intent of utilization of the nuclear attack, so watch out--when the leaks begin to flow to these "proper" parties, such as ones connected hereto--it is important to take note! They want the "word" to go out. Therefore, I suggest you take this under careful consideration for the information of confirmation has come from a most remarkable source very close to the President, himself.

HANDWRITING ON WALLS

On December 23, 1990, Richard Cheney told the international press that he would ***not rule out an "absolutely devastating" chemical or even nuclear attack against Iraq if war should break out.*** Cheney furthermore declared that President Bush "has a full-spectrum of weapons available for hostilities", a fact confirmed by the deployment of nuclear weapons-carrying aircraft carrier groups in the Persian Gulf region. That's right, they are already on board and at-ready.

Further, the Israeli government is at Bush's disposal for detonating a conflict in the region which could also be nuclear, or provide an ex-

cuse for same. Actually, it would be set up so that claims could be made to the "remaining" world that somehow the Iraqis had accidentally detonated their own weapon(s). This would sell because you have already been told they "do not have the expertise capable of successfully using a nuclear bomb". A high school student can and has, years ago in America, built a nuclear bomb as a project--it requires practically no expertise at all. Handling same after creation is a bit different but not unduly difficult. The triggering incident is fully expected to be Israeli-precipitated and the European community is getting prepared. Do you not witness the French stripping the shelves of the markets for preparation while the government says "no danger!" and arrests ones for "hoarding".

You get no news but even in England the nuclear threat by the Bush administration garnered banner headlines and continues to do so day after day. The German press is in constant referral to the threat.

Now, what do you Americans who are nervous about your sons being killed for oil, think about American first use of nuclear weapons, with all the attendant complications with the Soviet Union?

SUPER-POWER CONFRONTATION?

The Soviet technical advisers are still right in Iraq and full service attention. The potential role that these advisers play with Iraqi Soviet-supplied weaponry, as well as the political complications, have been completely down-played and the subject barred from open media discussion.

These Soviet advisers volunteered to remain in Iraq, after negotiations between Moscow and Baghdad were successful in paving the way for their return home. Flimsy excuse fed to you-the-people: "...they

choose to stay in Baghdad because, at worst, there is more food on the Iraqi shelves than in Soviet cities." How could that be? Didn't you just give \$2 billion in food to Russia (Moscow)?

AGAIN--HENRY KISSINGER

Here we go again: Of course, the use of nuclear weapons, including such items in the U.S. arsenal as the neutron bomb, would have broader implications than its effect on Soviet citizens in Iraq. In fact, even the threat of using nuclear weapons shifts the international equation into a situation similar to that of 1973 (does anyone remember?), when Kissinger was also directing the actions of another American President.

Kissinger, of course, tried to make a strategic asset out of the insane threat of nuclear assault--claiming that if a head of state threatened to do something so insane, he could back his opponent down. George Bush fully intends to follow such strategy and follow-through if necessary.

THE ISRAELI CARD

Eagleburger is in Israel setting it up right now! While the Bush administration continues to insist on unconditional retreat by Iraq, the Kissinger-linked forces who control the present Israeli government are carrying out a series of provocations which could easily lead to the detonation of such horrific outcome of nuclear intervention.

Remember, dear ones, Eagleburger is directly from the Kissinger Corporation--literally. Does anyone recall the "China incident" and "followup visits" before the bodies cooled? There is nothing too heinous for these ones who intend to control the world--nothing!

You think this cannot be? Listen up! Throughout the entirety of the 1980's, "black" operations run

jointly by U.S. and Israeli agents with clandestine funding from oil-rich Persian Gulf nations have killed millions of people worldwide and subverted American foreign policy.

The detailed account of how the Mossad, Israel's secret service, working with an inner circle of dual-loyalist Washington bureaucrats and with subservient CIA officials used laundered Arab billions to spread its covert-action network from Panama to Ethiopia is the most anxiously guarded secret inherited by the Bush team from the Reagan administration.

There are identified trouble spots where the Mossad and the CIA launched joint operations with clandestine Arab financial backing.

In Nicaragua and Afghanistan, where Israeli agents were called in by the late William Casey, then serving as CIA director, to supply weapons, training and other support services to anti-communist resistance forces, U.S. strategy was "derailed and frustrated". In Nicaragua, more than a century of U.S. regional hegemony ended when UN troops were brought in to disarm the resistance forces and install a coalition government largely dominated by communists. In Afghanistan, the campaign of the mujahideen freedom fighters was sabotaged and aborted by Israeli agents who feared that an anti-communist victory would lead to the installation of a fundamentalist Islamic regime in this strife-torn nation.

In Africa, where most governments broke diplomatic relations with Israel in the 1960's, the Mossad re-established a broad spectrum of influence by running covert operations, selling arms and training local enforcers from Angola to Zaire. (Please refer to THE MOSSAD CONNECTION, a Phoenix Journal.)

Israeli agents have unleashed horrifying violence and destruction on the dark continent. Just last year one of the bloodiest civil wars in African history was taking place. The turmoil was triggered by the brutal repressive tactics taught to the Liberian army by Israeli instructors brought in at the suggestion of the influential U.S. Embassy. The same scenario is discovered in place after place in such far-flung and formerly peaceable nations as Sri Lanka, Rwanda, Sudan and Guatemala.

This secret information regarding worldwide covert Israeli intervention, sponsored by dual-loyalist U.S. national security officials and often financed with money contributed by wealthy gulf rulers is one of the most important stories of the 1990's, dear ones, and you have yet to note it. Will Congress investigate this? You be the judge--Congress is three-quarters completely controlled by the Israeli Zionists--whose police are the Mossad.

WHAT ABOUT THESE WARS?

Saudi Arabia, Kuwait and other oil-rich gulf states have contributed billions and billions of dollars in deep-cover secret funds to worldwide covert operations run jointly by the CIA and the Mossad--mostly since 1981.

Behind a curtain of blackout secrecy, this clandestine alliance has financed "black" (meaning evil--not color) operations and paramilitary expeditions that triggered regional wars and civil strife around the world with millions of victims. This is **KNOWN** within the higher circles of the United Nations. There is "hard documentation" right in the UN's secret files.

It has also been confirmed, the existence of deeply hidden Arab-Israeli secret service links. They have been traced to the late

William Casey, a most shadowy wheeler-dealer who served as President Reagan's director of CIA until his murder in 1987.

William Casey had intimate contact with Saudi financiers, and of course at the CIA he inherited close ties with the Mossad. Remember that Casey came to the CIA from Wall Street. He was a born dealmaker and he simply merged the two. One of the first things Casey did was to replace the dean of the Arab diplomatic corps with a stooge which could be manipulated--Prince Bandar bin Sultan, an influential member of the Saudi royal clan.

Bandar proved a perfect stooge for Casey for, "back home", he referred to King Fahd as "Uncle" and he immediately attached himself to Casey in the same manner. Arab diplomats have efforted at total security regarding this involvement--however, as with all such evil chārades--leaks do happen. In recent weeks there has been tremendous outbursts over the reports of collaboration with U.S. and Israeli agents and which ultimately triggered the present confrontation. Please, however, do not lose sight of the undeniable fact that it is a part and parcel of the Global 2000 Plan of World Domination--which your President refers to sweetly as peace-building New World Order.

There have never been and continue to be no plans for Iraq to invade Saudi Arabia. Will they invade Saudi Arabia--NO! They may, however, very well set the Saudi oil fields afire, although I see that the Israelis still intend to do that little trick, instead. Remember the scenario which was planned and I laid forth for you: *There "is planned" an Israeli maneuver utilizing Iraqi marked aircraft to drop chemicals on the UN troops in fly-over and ignite some of the major oil centers in Saudi Arabia--in the same mission. The*

point, of course, to blame Hussein and unite the world. This new thing that has been announced yesterday of the people of several of the Islam nations declaring a Jihad against Iraq is propaganda and total fabrication. ***Further, you can KNOW that terrorism in the U.S. will in large measure be attributable to the Mossad in fact, but blamed on Arab terrorists. THERE IS A WORLD DOMINATION AT STAKE HERE--NOT OIL NOR DEMOCRACY.***

I cannot explain each of these points in detail, friends, for I have written at great lengths in prior Journals and I have no intent nor "time" to repeat and repeat--I can only suggest that you get your hands on the prior material and do a bit of homework--I give you nothing which you cannot now go forth and PROVE.

Let us leave this, Dharma, as there is pressing work otherwise to be tended. Keep within our shields, chelas, for the way is indeed tamped full of obstacles and fraud to pull you from your task. Remember that in the ending--God wins and it isn't over until HE does so. Salu.

Gyeorgos C. Hatonn, Cmdr.
UFF-IGFC

1/23/91 HATONN

TODAY'S WATCH

Thank you for clearance, Hatonn present.

Comments on the happenings this day become so foolishly ridiculous that I hesitate to allow you to think that I think you readers to be so trite. However, the hidden may not be so trite.

The people in our publisher's office continue to get calls from objectors to this Truth we bring. Now I am told that a local letter in the paper rebuts "our" documents.

If that is so, friends, then I would correct a few items and I further suggest GG write a note to this paper thusly doing so.

Firstly, there is direct note to "anonymous" material; we are hardly "anonymous" since the material bears my own logo and signature of identification along with phone numbers--recently, full quarter page notice and phone number. The material we have received in return, however, bears no labels what-so-ever. I thank, graciously, the person sending in the "opinion" letter for I most certainly agree with this entity. It IS a time of unlimited and constant support for your loved ones who are pawns and helpless participants in this fiasco called war! Pray constantly to God for their protection and then YOU ONES GET BUSY AND BRING THIS THING TO A HALT. I JOSH YOU NOT--YOUR ADMINISTRATION IS PLANNING ON THE USE OF THE HYDROGEN AND/OR NEUTRON BOMB IN THE NEAR FUTURE!

Further, Iraqi forces are sitting on hundreds of Air/Fuel tipped missiles. This particular bomb explodes above ground at detonation point (completely accurate), forces waves of "butane" gas for some mile and a half and then detonates the gas. First, all oxygen is absorbed, then everything in the path for that diameter is killed by the blast and heat. In many ways it is far worse than nuclear detonation but leaves no radiation. This particular bomb came directly from and through the United States and West Germany. This is only ONE of their arsenal of hideous toys.

For ones about this vicinity--or anywhere, who strive to believe that we do not support the innocent troops in Saudi Arabia, I ask that you avail yourselves of all the information we have produced, take two aspirin and call me in the morning--with suggestions as to

HOW to shut this insanity down--NOW! Your government has fallen into the hands of your enemies. Yes, please, we have urged and urged time upon time--write, call--DEMAND that your elected representatives DO SOMETHING TO STOP THIS MADNESS COME UPON YOUR NATION.

Blessings be unto all of you who turn unto God of Holy Lighted Source and petition for Truth and sanity in this time of chaos--you most certainly owe this debt of service unto your prime youth who are lined up as cannon fodder to test all the toys of destruction man has conjured.

Let me speak of one such weapon, bear with me, regular readers, for I have spoken of it prior to this, but this is a "must" for information. You recently were enthused and greatly pleased in the local area to be getting a partial contract to produce portions of what is called a "cluster bomb". Have you any idea what that might be? It is being used as the prime tip for the air-to-ground missiles carried by your air forces and used on Iraq. The pilots with crews come back in overwhelming joy at striking targets. These are pre-computerized missiles which explode just above ground and scatter other explosive tipped (clusters) of deadly side bursts in every direction for a distance of a quarter to half-mile radius. One such bomb landing near a school would kill every person within that radius.

I repeat that the news is geared to the "new emotional aspect of this war" as labeled by your media--you are getting no accurate news in any manner whatsoever--for the media of your country is completely and totally controlled by the government AND THEY TELL YOU SO, CONSTANTLY, ON THE MONITORS. THE WAY TO SUPPORT YOUR TROOPS AND LOVED ONES IN THIS DEADLY CHARADE, IS FOR YOU AT

HOME TO WAKE UP AND TAKE MEASURES THROUGH YOUR ELECTED OFFICIALS TO STOP THIS THING.

A young soldier from the desert wrote me and said he was there to insure the right of these individuals to have freedom of speech-- No, that is NOT why he is there--he is there to make sure you end up with NO FREEDOMS AT ALL, for through Executive Orders and National Emergency--you have no rights remaining, and certainly the young person in the field of duty HAS LESS! This war is staged and orchestrated to bring about the Global Control by a few Elite would-be dictators who strive for the "New World Order". I suggest you all study up on just what that means--it most certainly does NOT mean an "orderly world". We continue to fight, and die if necessary, for the right of those young people to grow old in their chosen careers and watch their families grow in some semblance of freedom and Truth--that is MY PLEDGE UNTO THEM--WHAT MIGHT YOURS BE? These would-be-Kings know exactly that which they do--'tis only you--the people who are deluded. I further suggest that all ones take a much better look at that which is "being circulated" through public channels and THEN, after careful study of the documentation, get your confirmation and then consider how many stones might be worthy of your throwing.

One last point on this particular matter--for what do you pray to this wondrous Christ God? Do you ask for protection of your own forces in deference to the innocent civilians and children who will be slain by these weapons of destruction? God is a just God and I recognize not this "Christian God" to whom you ask favors of evil success. I travel with the Christed being whom you await and He is sickened by that which is done in His Holy name. So be it. The

time is at hand for coming into Truth and I am sent forth as a precursor and preparer of the way for this very "Christed being" that you claim to adore and await.

Whether or not you like to think there are, or are not, whatever silly thing you might consider a UFO, I am among the fleet members who come in service unto that Christed being on his return unto HIS Kingdom. I come forth as Commander of United Federation Fleet of the Inter-Galactic Federation Command. If you continue to think I jest, I suggest you do some inquiring as to just what are some of the things stashed in the hangers at Edwards Air Force Base! Salu. You of Earth have all but reached the point of no return and you SHALL NOT bring your wars and heinous behavior into the Cosmos nor into the spaces of God of Truth and Justice. If you still feel like laughing at this possibility--I suggest you consider who shall have of the last laugh for you approach the days of Armageddon, little sleepy-heads. How did you think HE would come? Ponder it.

NO ARAB NOTICE IN SAUDI ARABIA

The media is intent upon making fools of you and themselves. Let us consider the "non"-attacks on Riyadh in Saudi Arabia. Dear ones, the Arabs don't react and continue with what they are doing when the sirens sound because they are not kept ignorant as are you! They know that Iraq is NOT attacking Saudi Arabia--much less, Riyadh. They would, however, be wise to take some caution for your own forces, under the tutelage of the Mossad (Israel's secret service), are very apt to blow away half the city in order to blame Saddam. You fire up one of your own missiles and, hopefully, shoot it down with one of your own missiles and call that an attack. Two missiles are filmed in pre-recorded format and shown to you from ev-

ery photographic location on the map. The citizens of the city know what is happening, dear ones; it is just you-the-people paying for this charade with life and money who are lied to--"in this war of emotional 'PSI-OP'"--as your Pentagon tells you. There is no "Holy War" (Jihad) being formed "with" the coalition, friends--you are dealing with the most ruthless and wealthy rulers that the world has ever known. The Emir of Kuwait, which you plan to replace into the "rightful" government of Kuwait, has 80 wives in his harem and untold numbers of black chattel slaves in his household. Is that the freedom and democracy that you ask your children to fight and die for? I thought not and it is past time you-the-people of the lie wake up and look at facts for it is planned that YOU BE THE NEXT BATCH OF SLAVES--TO YOUR OWN ELITE SLAVE-MASTERS. Already you produce the "money" to give unto the world. You pay over a million dollars for every missile--whether it works correctly or is shot "in error". You are in serious trouble, precious children, and still you see it not. It is upon you, this beast of a thousand claws, and you had better read on for I am going to explain about the Russian money exchange!

LESSON IN CURRENCY EXCHANGE

You nice Americans have just given Russia nicely multi-colored minted currency for Russian exchange--right off your lovely presses. The beginning of the money exchange is under way--it was ONLY THAT YOU THOUGHT it would be done in America. No, it is part and parcel of the whole agreement for Global World Plan. Do you see, America, what they have done this day? They locked the banks in Russia and set low limits on the sums which might be withdrawn and then set up exchange limits and centers wherein the currency is

being exchanged for nice multi-colored paper which you will find, when it comes down in the U.S., will match! That good old "one world currency" you have been anticipating. When can you expect it? Pretty soon--when things are so hot that no one will dare take notice and, if they do, there is naught they can do about it. I suggest no one be lax about the handling of your "dollars" for they are destined to be written out of existence--just as soon as the chaos level is sufficient to render you helpless. What is going to happen in America is mirrored in Lithuania, Moscow and Latvia. You have allowed your Constitution to be written off and the full government turned into the hands of a dictator whom you call President--by Executive Order and National Emergency.

WATCH THE PATRIOTS

I speak of missiles. It appears that your Patriot missile system failed good old Israel. No, there simply must be enough incidents to cause the "enforcement of war" and retaliation. You must have some "reason" to present to the world, fact or fiction, to blow away half the globe and two-thirds of her population as given forth in the prophecies. It is being carefully set up and orchestrated right this moment with Eagleburger and Shamir as to what the next step shall be in the terrorist retaliation. How better to arouse a world than to commit atrocities of unspeakable nature and leave documents which blatantly define the culprit as Iraq. The Mossad, dear ones, are the terrorists master-teachers of your world from one corner to the others.

When the anti-Christ meets the anti-Christ--the fur doeth fly, dear world citizens, and the Soviets haven't even shown you their toys, as of yet, and it is full intent on their part to ultimately win the entire game while you wonder what happened to Glasnost. They told

you "we will bury you" and "they (meaning the U.S.) will sell us the rope to hang them"--THEY HAVE CHANGED NOT and have had means of gaining control of your government and your military--without firing a shot!

Is this not dangerous for us the exposers of this information? Not too much so except from your own government--for it is well known in most circles who participate and has been for decades. They have simply and efficiently deceived you-the-people. Henry Kissinger and his entourage call the plays in overall while Gorbachev is the Eastern Director and George Bush is the Western Director. Both are not that which they appear. The rungs on up the ladder are Henry Kissinger for Zionism and David Rockefeller for the Banks and Oil interests. Ah, and WHO MIGHT BE HEADING THE SHOW AND TELL? I THOUGHT YOU MIGHT BEGIN TO SEE THE POSSIBILITIES, AND, IT IS VERY **BIG** INDEED!

How did you think the ending cycle would come about? Would God be sent to attend lesser than the Big Boy himself? You are "in it" beloved children and the sorting is under way along with the choosing of directions.

We are no threat to the top level of players--we are only at risk from those of you deluded people who are the only ones who do not know the facts and continue to function in the programmed manner of robotic behaviors. Our immediate purpose is to bring the word of Truth as commissioned by Higher Authority and prepare passage facilities and that which can be laid forth as foundation for the radiance to come, and, bring a remnant of God's human species through in order to restructure and continue the "play". It is the time of the closing of the cycle for the Planet and as of the midway point between the 14th and 15th day of

February you will move into day 182.5 of year four of the new calendar of the Ancients. This means that as of that date you will have concluded the first 3 and 1/2 years of the important segment of timing! It might serve very well to take special attention unto that which is unfolding about you as related to those prophecies of Revelation, Ezekiel, Daniel and others you honor as truth-bringers.

Perhaps you can listen with new ears and see with new insight the Truth upon you. Perhaps you can see and hear that the place you call Israel is Palestine by any name you choose. Israel means "israel--God's chosen" and has naught whatsoever to do with geographic location. You will find that the ones who occupied the land of Palestine call themselves Jews but are NOT. They come from the Nordic, Mongol, Russian tribe of the Khazars who proclaimed themselves Jews but are NOT! They come from what is known as the "Thirteenth or Lost Tribe of Israel"--they are the anti-Christ. Further, they have infiltrated every fiber of every nation on your globe and have taken control of your very own government in the United States of America which was a blessed and gifted nation for God's children to flourish and give guidance to a world already in trouble. "What have you done with my gifts, oh Israel?" Interesting question, dear ones, *what have you done with HIS gifts?*

None shall escape the cleansing and evolution of this time of transition--but consider how you will measure up when confronted by self and God! In the closing era--how will YOU measure up to the commandments and laws of God or will you say you "thought" it was alright to break them all? Man has strayed far afield but in the ending shall meet face to face the TRUTH and I just ask again, HOW DO YOU MEASURE AGAINST TRUTH AND AC-

TION?

GAS MASKS

I wanted to make a point regarding the facade of the gas masks handed out in places about your world. What are YOU doing? The gas chemicals and bacteriologic substances are invented right in good old America--so what are YOU doing? All it requires is to have a little "accident" nearby and you are dead ducks. So, on the yesterday some of our people went into a place supplying military "stuff". The counter person said funny thing about these supplies they send us,"...as with the gas masks, fine; they come with a canister but there are NO additional replacement canisters and a canister only works for about eleven hours." The same with the masks in Israel, etc. What about the hour twelve? Nobody bothered to tell people they were dead after eleven hours--so be it. Is anyone beginning to get a flicker of the show going on for your benefit of total confusion? Those of you who wish to confirm this in this location--just go into "Uncle Sam's" outlet in Bakersfield and ask for extra canisters for the gas masks.

Patriotic? Oh, beloved brothers, we are so patriotic for America that our very energy flames with it for you are the Chosen--you ARE the precious crown jewel of God and you have forgotten. May the light shine 'round about you that you come into the seeing of it--the remembering of it; for ***HIS IS the Kingdom and the Power and the Glory forever--Amen!***

LOOK AND LISTEN

As you tend to put away the news media-outlays from sheer boredom and rehashment of lies--look beyond and really see and hear that which they DO give you from which to glean facts.

They now tell you that accuracy of

air strikes has not been that which they have given you prior to now and give you endless stupid statements to cover the stories up to now. For lo, they try "too hard" to deceive and cause their own lies to pour out in foolish contradiction and deceit.

You think there are only a pittance of prisoners in Iraq control? No, and Saddam has supplied pictures and interviews with dozens of them--YOUR GOVERNMENT CHOOSES WHICH PICTURES WOULD BE OUTLAID FOR YOUR CONSUMPTION to bring down the emotional craze of Geneva violations. You are at war, people, and war is ugly unto putrid and vile; you are not playing a game of chess for matchsticks--you are about to blow away your planet and civilization!

May I, lastly, in this writing, ask you to pray with me for you have learned only to ask for self and the words from the lips are not attended--the emotional thrust from thine heart is that which is honored by God in Truth and response.

My Spirit and most Holy Source, you are ever present; ever powerful in all things. May your realm be incarnate within me that I may serve my relations who falter and suffer this day for in my service shall I be served.

May your infinite power reveal itself with me, on Earth that I reach out beyond self for that which will serve my brother--as it is in the Heavenly Places of your wondrous promise.

Give me, please, this day that which I need in order to have strength, discernment, judgment and clarity to serve in the way of your Truth and Light according to your Laws and within Thine Commandments--that I may always act for another and not for self--knowing

that as I do and share with "other" I receive a hundred-fold.

Let me, please, recognize my transgressions and errors, for only then can I serve in Truth and forgive all others their transgressions and perceived wrongs against me, in that which I have sent forth and now comes back into my own being.

Lead me, Father, into Truth and from the temptations of self, flesh and personal desires and allow me clarity to recognize Truth from confusion and always witness beyond that which is presented unto me by Man. Deliver me from those errors of choice and personal ego of humanness that I may grow beyond that which binds me to the Earthly plane and sickens and weakens my very soul.

These things I ask, Father, for yours is the realm within me--the temple blest, and the power and the knowledge forever. May I be given to look into the mirror and see a reflection of you in myself for that is the Christ son of Thineself gifted unto me as a fragment of Your Infinite Self.

May I be open and giving in services according to that which you command--in every moment and in every way. Amen. May I be given to walk with Thee in the Power and the Glory and that Knowledge forever that I might be worthy of Thine Radiance upon me.

Saalome'. I salute you of my brothers upon that Blessed, yet painful, land. We come forth only to serve God in Truth and within His Holy Laws--we are the Hosts come to prepare the way--for He went forth and prepared these places for YOU! -- ACCORDING

TO HIS PROMISE UNTO YOU!

Gyeorgos Ceres Hatonn, Cmdr.
UFF-IGFC

Dear Friends,

The window for investment through the Phoenix Institute is now open, but closing fast.

Please contact us for more details as soon as possible.

AMERICA WEST PUBLISHERS
1 800 729-4131

SOME OF THE PHOENIX JOURNALS:

Firestorm In Babylon
The Mossad Connection
Creation, The Sacred Universe
Pleiades Connection, Return Of The Phoenix

The price is \$10 per JOURNAL, (EXCEPTING EX-PRESS) 10% discount on orders of 4 or more. California residents add 6.75% sales tax. Add shipping, UPS \$3.25 and \$1.00 each additional or U.S. Mail \$2.50 for first title and \$1.00 each additional.

Write for Quantity Discount.

Available from America West or your Local Distributor.

Express is \$20 per 13 issues (including back issues for the period) or \$75 per 52 issues.

Send orders and Payments to: America West Distributors, P.O. Box 986 Tehachapi, CA. 93581.

For credit card orders Telephone 1 800 729-4131 **PLEASE USE ONLY FOR ORDERS (THE EXPENSE IS TOO MUCH FOR US)** For other purposes 805 822-9655.

1991 Freedom/Constitution Calendars now available \$4.50 postpaid.



PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS

A bulletin commenting on appropriate current news events, clarification of portions of the Journals and answers of a general nature to questions not found in the existing Journals.

PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS is published by America West Publishers, Inc. P.O. BOX 986 Tehachapi, CA. 93581. Subscription rate is \$20 per 13 issues or \$75 per 52 issues, First Class mailing. COPYRIGHT 1991 by America West Publishers, Inc. All rights reserved. Reproduction of this copyrighted material for private non-profit use is expressly encouraged, for commercial purposes it is strictly forbidden.

JANUARY 1991 VOLUME VII NUMBER 11

1/26/91 HATONN

PLEASE LISTEN TO ME!

"In the beauty of the lilies, Christ was born across the sea. With a glory in His bosom which transfigures you and me." ... No! Christ was birthed in the realms of God and that is the glory which abides within his bosom. His manifested body was brought forth in a land of dust, hate and barren plains--there were no beauteous lilies to decorate of his landscape. He came forth--not to die FOR YOU, He came forth as a teacher to tell you the way it IS and give you directions--YOU SLEW HIM! He later gave the breakdown of how it would come to end, this cycle of infinite destruction and pulling down of human--IT IS NOW UPON YOU!

Hatonn present in that glory, in the presence of that Radiance--in service unto that glorious Presence, to remind you of your outlined journey.

You wish times and places, "who"--with faces--listen-up for it is unfolding before you and most are missing all.

"Wars fought in the dark, between governments both hoping for victory, are gambles; and they enlist the same passions as gambling for money. There is not only avarice, or more probably debt and destitution, but even more prominently there is love of excitement, faith in one's luck, and eagerness to try a system said to work miracles. Such war is barbarous, not only for being cruel and wrathful, but for being hysterical. The herd instinct at work produces frenzy in individuals otherwise sane. There is a rush of a thousand hearts in a vague cause, simply because it has become the common cause. (George Santayana)" Think

upon the words!

A SHORT WAR?

NO! Whatever happens with Iraq, etc., it will NOT be a short war! Listen to your clues and realize that there must be a focus to cause you ones to fall to the slayer without recourse--THERE MUST BE A SEVERAL-YEARS WAR! FURTHER, IT MUST BE HEINOUS!--and so it shall be.

Why and when? You were told there would be clues such as when the Euphrates would be dry; three and a half years and three and a half years; one would come forth and be proclaimed "God"; Israel (not Palestine where this "new" Israel is located) would be in great persecution and its youth scattered afar--oh yes, dear ones, you are IN IT!

Pay attention to the non-news for the clues. On the 13-14th of February next--ends the first three and a half years. Yesterday in the streets of Palestine they proclaimed Arafat a Holy leader and HUSSEIN--GOD! Could it be? I suggest you pay attention most carefully! Now what does it mean from that statement in the timing of war? Some have given you 29 years as a probability worthy of note--it most certainly has not been a "six-day war" thus far. Yesterday was the first attempt of Saddam to actually even send a Scud into Riyadh and Tel Aviv--and you see, they hit marks in spite of your ridiculous Patriot Missiles. You are only in the very tiny opening of the Pandora's box of evil "strike-back" for all up to now is set-forth to get the world behind your own evil slavemasters. This is "PSYCHOPOLITICS" in fine flower, children, and see how well you bite of the poison lies. "They"

actually tell you openly that they are lying to you and still you believe the garbage fed you is worthy of goodness.

ENVIRONMENTAL DISASTER?

Oh, Saddam will clean up that nice big oil slick he has created--where are your memories? He is going to burn it, chelas! He said he would and he will do so. This day--even if you are not told of same--it has been ignited. You see, dear ones, crude oil must be heated to burn and therefore, must have igniters. Now, once burning it heats nicely but a bit slowly but with steady flow of new fuel source it will burn on forever--intensely with inability of anything to pass through the flames from the surface. This is why the moat around Kuwait which will hold burning crude oil is laced with drums of napalm--to instantly ignite the oil trough. Your war has only begun, dear ones--Hell is only a breath away and you turn your eyes and ears unto your leaders who were "liars from the beginning"! You are passively mesmerized by the psychopolitical brainwashing of years of stuporous input from your vidiot boxes. It is intended to accomplish this end so that you focus on distractions while your "real" world comes tumbling down before you and without objection. Soon there will be no objection allowed! VERY SOON!

The one man who could upset the scenario was double-crossed and now the play can go forth as planned by the Global Elite.

I ask that the writing of 11/17/90, NOW LOOK AT WEAPONS, be repeated herein. Then I suggest you go back and read other portions of writings wherein I have described the mis-

sile system, etc., in more extensive detail. I SUGGEST ALL OF YOU READERS STOP THROWING ROCKS AT MY SCRIBE AND CO-WORKERS AND START LISTENING, FOR YOU ARE A SET-UP READY FOR DESTRUCTION--RIGHT IN THE UNITED STATES OF AMERICA--STARTING WITH YOUR MILLION TROOPS IN SAUDI ARABIA!

NOW LOOK AT WEAPONS

Look at that which the U.S. is doing and sending into the Saudi sector. You had better be getting very, very nervous, chelas, for what is planned is heinous and a lot of people are going to get maimed and killed.

I want you to especially pay attention to the defense capabilities of Iraq: I ask Dharma to copy the article published this week in SPOTLIGHT as given to Oberli. I will further remind you that Iraq HAS ATOMIC WEAPONS AND ALL MANNER OF "DOUBTS OF SAME" AS PRESENTED BY YOUR MEDIA IS NULL AND VOID--YOUR CIA HAS CONFIRMED THE WEAPONS IN STOCKPILE. YOU ALL KNOW THAT ISRAEL HAS A STOCKPILE OF ATOMIC WEAPONS AND IS POISED AND READY FOR USE THEREOF.

Quote:

Iraqi military strategists have built a complex system of trench defenses along the Kuwaiti border with Saudi Arabia, reminiscent of those built by France at "bloody Verdun" during World War I.

Declaring "they shall not pass," French Gen. Henri Philippe Petain built a series of trench and other earthwork defenses along the infamous salient of Verdun. Numerically superior German forces hoped to bleed the French army dry at the Verdun defenses, but the battle continued for months with the eventual loss of a million killed and wounded from both sides.

Now, 75 years later, military analysts are predicting that something like the mass slaughter at Verdun could be repeated in the sandy desert wastes along the Saudi Kuwaiti border.

After the tragedy of Vietnam, with

55,000 American dead and the trauma of that war still causing the nation pain, the American people are not ready for the repeat of Verdun, with all its horrors--massive artillery barrages, bloody charges over barbed wire defenses, poison gas attacks by the enemy, etc. But this is just what they will witness should war break out.

FORMIDABLE DEFENSES

From a variety of sources, SPOTLIGHT has pieced together what American troops will be facing if the administration of President George Bush, currently seeking an excuse for war, orders the U.S. military to invade Iraqi-occupied Kuwait.

First, there is a line of razor wire, backed up by three parallel rows of minefields, each of which is several hundred yards deep and covered with buried anti-personnel and anti-tank mines, which the Iraqi government has obtained from Red China, the Soviet Union and France.

Between the minefields are anti-tank ditches, each about 12 feet deep and up to 10 feet wide. They were dug with earth-movers and bulldozers obtained by Iraq from Japan.

In these ditches, the Iraqis have placed 55-gallon drums of deadly napalm and have piped in crude from Kuwait's oil fields.

Oil-laden tankers, ready to be set ablaze, creating a sea of fire, await invading U.S. Marines off Kuwait's shores. This tactic alone would result in the worst man-made environmental catastrophe in history.

According to British intelligence sources, behind the "obstacle belt" of oil and napalm-filled ditches, designed to slow down or stop American armor, are Iraqi infantry, dug into deep trenches reinforced with concrete-coated wire mesh.

This first echelon of Iraqi forces is intended to further slow attacking troops. A second echelon, according to

the British sources, is strung out in a line that starts south of Kuwait City and extends west-northwest to the Kuwaiti border with Iraq and extends for some distance into Iraq itself. This second echelon consists of highly mobile mechanized armored units and is designed to penetrate and disrupt the attacking forces.

A third echelon consists of a cluster of heavily armored units north of Kuwait City. It is intended to be used in a counterattack.

Finally, farther north and on both sides of the Iraqi-Kuwaiti border is a large reserve force, according to the British sources. It is intended as Iraq's primary force to defend the Iraqi homeland in the event that all of the other defensive lines fail.

FACE WALL OF FIRE

IN THE "OBSTACLE BELT" DITCHES, WHICH ARE FILLED WITH THE DRUMS OF NAPALM AND WILL BE FLOWING WITH CRUDE OIL, THE IRAQIS WILL TOUCH OFF A WALL OF FIRE BY REMOTE CONTROL. THIS WILL DESTROY THE EFFECTIVENESS OF AMERICAN ABRAMS M-1 TANKS' TARGET-ACQUISITION RADAR, WHICH CANNOT PENETRATE FLAMES AND SMOKE.

IT ALSO PROVIDES A "KILLING ZONE" FOR IRAQI ARTILLERY, WHICH IS IN PLACE BEHIND IRAQ'S FIRST ECHELON OF TROOPS.

Iraqi forces have also deployed hundreds of fortified artillery pieces, ranging from 81-millimeter mortars to an awesome array of at least 300 155-mm howitzers.

The howitzers, which were largely responsible for decimating Iranian infantry and armor during the eight-year Iran-Iraq War are the best in the world.

NEW TYPE WEAPON

Iraq has also developed, with German and U.S. technology, a new type of high-explosive weapon, which, according to Pentagon officials, is capable of

delivering a blast similar to a small nuclear explosion over an area several miles wide.

Known as a fuel-air explosive, or FAE, it would be particularly effective against air bases, oil fields or troops in open terrain.

The bomb or missile warhead contains either propane gas or ethylene oxide. An initial explosion disperses the gas in the air, and a second, time-delayed detonation ignites the mixture of fuel and air, creating a huge fireball and shock wave.

Iraq reportedly can deliver the FAEs by aircraft-carried bombs or guided missiles.

U.S. forces will also face Iraq's probable use of poison gas weapons. The Iraqis are known to have blistering agent-type gases, as well as the more deadly nerve gases.

It is questionable if U.S. troops have adequate protective wear to counter such weapons, which the Iraqis can deliver either by guided missile or aircraft bombs.

Few military experts would disagree that American forces, primarily due to vastly superior air and naval power, will win a confrontation with Iraq. They will also not disagree that such a victory will not be without high cost.

As Iraq's brutal leader, President Saddam Hussein, has said, "We are not Panama."

END OF QUOTE.

I have already discussed, at length, the types of cannon capability and missile power Iraq has ready and aimed. I have also told you that state-of-the-art Soviet surveillance and intercept equipment is available and aimed--**YOU CANNOT HAVE AIR SUPREMACY. FURTHER, ALL OF THESE ABOVE NAMED WEAPONS CAN BE LAUNCHED TO ANYWHERE IN THE AREA AT PINPOINT ACCURACY, INCLUDING CHEMICAL AND ATOMIC, TO OVER 5,000 MILES FROM ORIGIN.**

YOUR WORLD IS IN SERIOUS, SERIOUS TROUBLE!

GRAB FOR POWER

This, too, is a reminder of something upon which I wrote extensively in prior segments so I shall only briefly remind you and ask that you follow-up for self.

You cannot, as Americans, understand that which is happening and you stand strong for that which you have been "told", afraid to speak out and appear bigoted or "against" anything regardless of how heinous the actions. Why? Because you are at the point of open warfare in the form of Psychological actions called "brainwashing" and the citizens of a government run by robotoid humanoids programmed to do exactly that which they are doing.

You have never gotten a "real" answer as to why you are in Saudi Arabia! You get mush and idealistic double-speak but no reasons for the REASONS are totally unacceptable to you, in concept--but, as time goes on and the brainwashing lies continue, you take sides and come forth in favor of "patriotism as conceived by the Elite" and push into war, WAR, WAR!! Why? Because the Global Plan 2000 is closing the loop--around the world's neck. You are just now looking at the possibilities that some of the ones you considered your "best friends" are your deadly enemies.

The two major malefactors in an American war with Iraq--Israel and the Soviet Union--are already reaping incredible rewards right from you-the people. Israel will pick up at least another 15 billion dollars and you are "giving" to the Soviet Union as rapidly as it can be handed out. They, further, have explicit plans in place for seizing the oil-rich Middle East for themselves--and they actually "love" Saddam Hussein and will fully share with him after he locks in the "winner number".

ISRAEL (PALESTINE) IS NO FRIEND

Israel, in cooperation with the Soviet Union, is positioning itself to seize the great Saudi Arabian oil fields in the aftermath of this bloody confrontation which the Israelis were totally prepared to ignite themselves--if it had become necessary (they always have at least four alternative plans for any accomplished goal).

You see, a few well-placed fires and detonations has brought the world to defend Israel and offer money and magic weapons and, and, and ad nauseam--and you bite on it like the starving dogs to a bone.

Let there be no mistake about it, the Israelis of PALESTINE are not friends of the United States and have no qualms about killing young American servicemen.

They have displayed their treachery on two glaring occasions in recent history at which you can look and see for self.

During the Six-Day War of 1967, Israeli Air and Naval Forces knowingly attacked the American reconnaissance ship, the USS Liberty, in international waters. Thirty-four American sailors were sent to their graves and more than a hundred others were injured and maimed after being bombed, machine-gunned, torpedoed and napalmed. (Perhaps the segment I wrote on this subject should be included herein). Israeli gunners even shot up their life rafts--you must refresh your memories or find out facts, for most of you were not looking or hearing other than the ball games and missed of the event.

The treachery of these ones continued and proof came forth that the Mossad bosses all knew of and participated in the barracks bombing of the U.S. Marines in Beirut. That was in October of 1983--surely you can remember that little news item. BUT--nothing was done in either event even after facts were proven to pin-point these ones and even after full disclosure admission of both. Dear ones, the U.S.A. nation and families, friends and lovers lost 241 young American Marines who were simply blown away.

Why? TO HARM U.S.-ARAB RELATIONS AND THUS MOVE ONE STEP CLOSER TO THIS VERY DAY!

I also told you that the Mossad has an active spy operation, known as "EI", in place in America to steal U.S. secrets and create clandestine activities which appear to be acts of others, depending upon WHO is the target for voiding.

EASY TO START WAR

Remember the scenario which I asked

you to envision? This is only ONE of several already planned and prepared for action.

Let us say a group of Palestinian or Iraqi terrorists, or a group POSING as Palestinian terrorists, crosses into Israel from Jordan and perpetrates some terrorist act in Israel. The Israelis react by invading Jordan to attack the terrorist camps. Iraqi President Saddam Hussein moves to aid Jordan, and the U.S. reacts by moving against Iraq from Saudi Arabia.

While U.S. forces are pinned down by Iraqi defenses along the Saudi-Kuwaiti border, Israeli armored forces plunge through Jordan and deep into Saudi Arabia from the west, pushing ultimately to the sea.

Meanwhile, U.S. forces are held back and severely mauled by Iraqi defenses, including their use of chemical and biological warfare weapons.

America's current Arab allies on the front lines would quickly pull out of the fight, considering Israel's attack into Saudi Arabia a far worse danger than Iraq.

Meanwhile U.S. forces are being horribly cut up and burned up by Iraqi forces, who are still being supplied and trained by the Soviet's more than 3,000 advisers training Iraqis in the use of sophisticated Soviet-supplied weapons. Making matters even worse, America's supposed Arab allies, such as Egypt and Syria, defect from the "multi-national force" (which they will as soon as they see this scenario unfolding) due to the Israeli intrusion. The Soviets now have several options or windows of opportunity.

As weak as the Soviet Union is internally (or so you think), its army is still numerically superior to the remaining Western forces in all of Europe--they have never ceased arms buildup or military troops increasing. The Soviets no longer need to consider any danger from the NATO forces for YOU dismantled NATO by taking all your people to Saudi Arabia along with armor and weapons. The Soviets have non-aggression pacts and various peace pacts signed with European NATO countries, particularly Germany and France. Shudder now, for it gets worse and worse.

The Soviets now have freedom to

move against Iran and its rich oil fields, which they have long coveted. OR, they could treacherously attack Iraq from the rear, seizing Iraqi and possibly the Kuwaiti disputed oil fields--but they don't need to do that because they are already in control from within. Just as within the U.S. they have governmental control and a defenseless nation which is only left the need to "occupy" in some manner--through your own police departments now trained by the Soviets in methods and allegiance.

This scenario might end with Israel and the Soviet Union sharing the great Middle East oil fields. The American Army is effectively destroyed, and the Soviets win their ultimate victory in their decades-long struggle with the United States, without firing a shot in anger at U.S. forces. In fact, all the while they will have been collecting mammoth sums of money and assistance. Israel realizes the "Zionist dream" of Eretz Yisrael, with a hammerlock on the Western World's major producing oil reserves. The Soviets, already the world's largest oil producer, realize even greater fortunes and monopolistic power from Middle East oil and achieve their long-sought desire to be linked by land to the Persian Gulf.

And the U.S., its military wrecked in the Middle East, its economy in a shambles, and its major source of badly needed foreign oil cut off, is no longer a major world power.

Congress, completely dominated by the Israeli lobby, is already in place and on line and will not raise so much as a whimper in protest--just as they are continually doing before your eyes. The President, already on "their" side and controlled by Henry Kissinger and his henchmen, won't so much as challenge the resulting status-quo. He will simply go on the airwaves with his "Lips" and you will bow and scrape at his feet on some pretext or another. Then the ultimate, the media will actually discount all costs and deaths and will CONGRATULATE ISRAEL ON ITS "STUNNING VICTORY"

The scenario is to be coordinated with a terrorist campaign within your country--it will have a mortal effect on the U.S. dollar, spelling the end of America's leading role in the world's financial community, and economic and civil chaos will reign supreme. But, as

it comes down around you, the President will invoke all Executive Orders in line with National Emergencies of all sorts and you will come into total enslavement, without recourse.

If you STILL miss the point, wait up--it is intended that you, the American taxpayer, will also be forced to pay foreign aid to rebuild the devastated nations in the Middle East!

You had better look at this scenario for these are the shoes which will go upon your feet in America for the times to come--planned, orchestrated and under way! Fear-bringer Hatonn? Accept it any way you choose and deny it if you will but, in so doing, you only close the final door upon self and nation--it is in your choice--I but bring the truth as laid forth on the planning tables--already drawn and the action under way. My only service is unto Holy Father God of Source, Truth-bringer, and Way-shower--to prepare a place for the Highest of the Heavenly realms to come. I, further, am assigned to bring a remnant through the time of chaos and into survival and rebuilding in transition. No more and no less. No one has to listen nor believe--ours is to put the truth to historical record--yours, EACH, is to do that which you will. Amen.

Dharma, close this for with the material added as requested, we shall overflow our length limitations.

One last thought--If you ones would cease and desist scattering "yellow" ribbons about the trees in "memory" of your dead children and begin to attend unto God in petition with intent of proper cause, you would find miracles happening, dearly beloved. Will you do it? Probably not for you are too busy denying God. Support your troops? If you had not allowed their being sent to that foreign death field, you would support them in your arms and hearts--alive and living their lives with loved ones. Yellow is not the color of God's army--yellow is the color of chosen cowardice and surrender unto that cowardice. So be it and selah.

I ask that you ponder these things for the time is indeed short--bless every gifted day for there are few remaining in a world as you knew it to be. The cycle is all but full and the hour-glass run out!

I salute you, who will hear and see and "give God a chance to be heard". I am in your service,

Gyeorgos Ceres Hatonn, Cmdr.
United Federation Fleet
Inter-Galactic Federation Command
WHO MIGHT YOU BE???

1/25/91 HATONN

TODAY'S WATCH

May we walk in light, Truth and understanding within His Holy Presence; I am Hatonn.

Blessings upon the massive flood of truthful information which is now springing forth upon your senses. It is not and never was intended that Truth be brought from a single source and there are now myriads of ones writing from factual documentation of these things--from your plane of function. Even WE are not first in most instances of information outlay--but man was not ready to see and hear, much less take action in his own behalf. I cannot list all the wondrous publications which would confirm Truth nor would you read them if I so did. However, I do urge you to read the Journals for we have covered dozens of facets of information which allow background and unfoldment in such a manner as to allow for understanding of "how you got to here".

CEASAR'S WORLD?

Firstly, Caesar has no world. God has a world which means that YOU have a world--anything that "Caesar" or your puppet governments and rulers have--is STOLEN FROM YOU!

Another thrust at the validity of these writings is that, "God would not speak or participate in such things of Man's world!" Oh, how foolish a concept! God dwells in His temple within EACH AND EVERY ONE!--REMEMBER? God shall dwell wherein He chooses and within wherever His temple abides. Are YOU proud of the places in which you take God? Are you in every moment pleased with that which you cause Holy God to participate? Are you pleased with the thoughts and actions of self which are NEVER HIDDEN FROM GOD? SO BE IT.

BANKERS AND POLITICIANS

One of the most "telling" statements was recently made by a public spokesman--"...people are now lumping Bankers in the same corrupt barrel with politicians." And yet you allow the same politicians that have caused you years upon years of comic cartoons and helplessness to control their antics, to again send your loved ones off to die in a foreign land for the purpose of further enslaving a world. Is there true logic in that which you do and allow? You not only carry these politicians as monarchs but you lay your sons and daughters upon the altar that they might walk upon their bodies instead of in the pools of blood. Does that make your hands less bloodied?

Mrs. Bush is "...concerned that the children must watch all this war horror on the TV!" Why do you object? This is that which you teach your children from birth! But you see, evil likes to hide behind cover-up and hidden curtains so that the truth cannot be discerned. If you have not read my dissertation on Psychopolitics, I request that you do so--immediately. You imprison ones who demonstrate and speak out against war--you label them non-patriotic. Where in the world are your minds? Ones who speak out to bring your loved ones home from this terrible aggression in behalf of a dictator/monarch are labeled "non-patriotic"! WHO, ACTUALLY, ARE THE NON-PATRIOTIC ONES? ARE NOT YOU WHO ALLOW THIS HORRENDOUS TREASON TO BE VISITED UPON YOUR NATION THE NON-PATRIOTS?

PERHAPS YOU WILL
TAKE NOTE WHEN
THE BANKS CLOSE

You may feel God has no place in the marketplace and yet the petitions from the masses are: "Help me know what to do with my assets!" and, "I hear all these terrible things and I see it coming, what shall I do?" Dear ones, if you have asked in sincere intent of response, you will receive response--whether or not you heed the instructions is of your own choosing.

If you have read the past recent information you will find that you are "all but 'had'" for that is the full intent--to glean and capture all of everyone's assets. There is full intent to

close the banks and reorganize same under the World Banking Cartel guidelines, confiscate what personal asset you have garnered under Executive Order and "National Emergency Regulations" and change the currency into the One World Currency, etc. The plan is further to confiscate precious metals--i.e. specifically gold, from private holdings. They can seize, under these regulations, all deposit boxes and contents thereof. They can seize all assets stored within your homes and so on and so forth--GET YOUR CONFIRMATION; FOR I GIVE YOU TRUTH AND YOU CAN FIND IT IN THE REGULATIONS AND STATED INTENT OF THE CONTROLLERS.

Well, you say that I have told you that you can invest in, let us say, the Institute and use gold as collateral for notes against money which can - - - - . Indeed I have, for it is one of the last maneuvers I see to help you. That action along with Nevada Corporations where there is not yet integration with the Federal IRS police force. Will it come? Probably, but each day bought is a day toward survival and protection for the evil-mongers will continue to write-in their own protection network of loopholes. On both of these measures you can gain information from America West Publishers. They can tell you who to contact to get more information.

I repeat--Russia is a mirror for that which is headed your way even if there were no war to consider. The money being exchanged right this day is from U.S. printing presses right out of Fort Worth, Texas. Except for language it represents Universal World Currency as will come forth as soon as you are in total chaos and the government can handle the load of exchange and seizure.

Why would they not just seize the gold held against the notes? They can--BUT, to seize same would mean that they must seize assets of collateral from their own banking Cartel. And further, in a note of human/God relationship--there would be investment in information dispersment. IT IS PAST TIME TO GET YOUR PREPARATIONS MADE AND HIDDEN!

One, Rousas Rushdoony said it very well and you might take note: "Politics for the most part now means promising more and more to the people, while

taking more power and wealth from them to concentrate power in the state. Wars are fought in the name of the people. Modern tyrannies rule in the name of the people." And see and hear this quote from H.L. Mencken: "No government is ever in favor of freedom of the individual. It invariably seeks to limit that freedom, if not by overt denial, then by seeking constantly to widen its own functions....All governments, of course, are against liberty....Elections are sort of advance auctions of stolen goods."

RECESSION? NO, DEPRESSION!

By whatever label you wish to call it--America is in a dismal, disastrous, deflationary, depressionary decline which is irreversible! *You are NOT in an "inflationary recession" as the economists will tell you.*

The White House and Wall Street have finally acknowledged that you are in a slight recession. The White House, however, maintains that the recession will simply be a typical post-World War II downturn, except shorter and milder, with a recovery well underway by the second half of '91. *These are the SAME PEOPLE who, six months ago, said there would be no recession.*

This is the same Administration "Lips" who said you were sending troops to protect American lives, interests and prevent invasion of Saudi Arabia. "Naked Aggression" would not be tolerated--"...we will insure return of this little nation to its rightful rulers!" Funny thing--for these rulers, you are obliterating Iraq AND Kuwait. You are murdering mass numbers of innocent citizens and destroying every asset of both nations. This is "...the American Way", you are told. Here again I can quote: (Machiavelli): "But the great majority of mankind is satisfied with appearances, as though they were realities...and they're often more influenced by things unseen, than by those that are."

You are experiencing the accelerating IMPLOSION of America's \$14 TRILION (AND GROWING AT BILLIONS PER DAY) debt pyramid. This is totally decimating the banks, S&L's, insurance companies, real estate and bond markets--JUST AS PLANNED. "You are absurd, Hatonn, it is ridiculous that anyone in their right mind would do such a

thing!" Ah so--right! This is set up for one purpose--to bring Global Control unto the Elite Cartel and One World Dictatorship by the most heinous beings ever to walk your plane.

You are further entrapped by the Cartel Banks getting free of all debts through bankruptcy and non-requirement of restitution at any measure. You MUST take that which they dish out to you for you have lost all your Constitutional rights--the Executive Order calls in Emergency Regulations and it becomes mandatory and lawful to do whatever they will with your precious assets--including your very lives.

HOW DID THE BANKING MESS COME TO BE?

Perhaps it is worthy of brief repetition for the new readers but I ask that follow-up details be gathered from prior writings, say, SPIRAL TO ECONOMIC DISASTER, a Phoenix Journal.

The modern banking system manufactures money out of nothing. The process is perhaps the most astounding piece of sleight-of-hand ever invented. Banking was conceived in iniquity and born in sin...Bankers own the earth. Take it away from them but leave them the power to create money, and with a flick of the pen, they will create enough money to buy it back again. Take this great power away from them and all great fortunes like yours will disappear. And they ought to disappear, for then this would be a better and happier world to live in...But if you want to continue to be the slaves of the bankers and pay the cost of your own slavery, then let bankers continue to create money and control credit. Hatonn brilliance? No, directly from quoted material from Sir Josia Stamp, former president of the BANK OF ENGLAND.

Your nation, and the world, faces an unprecedented situation in having even your largest banks operating on, or conceivably, over-the-edge of insolvency.

Tens of billions of dollars in leveraged buy-out loans floated by America's largest banks, and backed by you-the-taxpayer, are now coming apart as dozens of huge corporations go bankrupt. Worse news: your own guide, Moody's Investors Services ex-

pects a minimum of 25% of all leveraged buy-out loans (LBO) to default. Before it is over--it will be 100%. Your own House Banking Subcommittee says that most of the nation's largest banks are now teetering on the brink of insolvency.

Following a \$1 billion bank run, the Bank of New England (Boston), one of America's largest banks with over \$13 BILLION in assets, was declared insolvent and closed on January 6. That was only the beginning--and moreover, ask yourselves WHY THERE WAS A BILLION DOLLAR "RUN"? Strange thing, though, is that the Bank of Harlem folded and the government simply allowed the businessmen and depositors to lose their assets--not so with New England--YOU WILL BAIL IT OUT FOR THOSE WEALTHY DEPOSITORS. This was only the tip of the beginning as the dominoes fall according to the plans of the Elite Global Planners. What was the reasoning for such biased behavior? Well, W. Seidman said that "the decision was made to protect all depositors because of the fragility of the New England economy, and worries about neighboring Rhode Island, where 45 banks and credit unions were forced to close down on January 1." Point: At the Bank of New England alone, there are over \$2 billion in deposits over the \$100,000 limit covered by FDIC (WHICH IS ALSO BANKRUPT).

HOLD-UP FOR THE PUNCH LINE: this bailout of ALL deposits, large and small, is because the Bush Administration had deposited over \$1 BILLION in U.S. government funds in the Bank of New England--"to help prop up the failing bank," and those funds would have been lost without a 100% bailout. NOW, consider another point herein--as this was being structured, dozens of individuals deposited massive amounts of money in the same bank--representatives of the Bush family assets for one major point in fact.

BANK RUNS

Let me now tell you why you have very, very little time to tend your banking and why the Emergency Banking Regulations WILL come to pass--soon.

One of the most sobering images of the 20th century is that of a run on the

bank. Scared into the national consciousness is the sight, the sound, even the smell of fear as panicked customers crowd the teller windows demanding their money--there is even a nice regularly shown Holiday movie, It's a Wonderful Life, depicting this. Hollywood has made dozens of pictures on these subjects. Almost unheard of since the days of the Great Depression, the specter of a run on the bank is now confronting you--in imminent sequence. The New England situation is only a mirror reflection of that which would happen--AND, THE GOVERNMENT DOES NOT INTEND ALLOWING IT TO GO THAT FAR!

The better-informed American quietly began moving to cash in 1990 as evidenced by ever increasing numbers of forms to be filed for withdrawals, with an increase in cash held in all 12 months. The growth of currency in circulation grew to an astounding 17% in late '90, up from a modest 3-4% money growth in prior years. The cash component of the money supply is outside the direct control of the Fed--the Fed simply prints notes to meet the demand for those notes. The increase in currency in circulation is a mirror image of the decrease in bank and S&L deposits. This is being quietly done to hopefully draw no attention but the impact is notable and the Global Cartel will not much longer tolerate the outflow. Well, where is this money going? Some into money market funds; some into U.S. Treasury paper; some into foreign government paper--but very little, if any, is going into the U.S. or foreign STOCK MARKETS or the REAL ESTATE MARKET.

Your Fed figures indicate that there were net withdrawals from the banks in 1990 of over \$35 billion and an increase in cash in circulation of \$21 billion. So, 60% of bank withdrawals appear to have gone into cash. So, people are wising up and expecting a bank run, bank holiday, and/or total financial crisis. Wouldn't it be nice if you are one of these thoughtful cash-holders? Well, but now looms another blockage in the maze--if you have many assets in cash what can you do with it? The Elite Cartel knows what THEY plan to do with it! Take away all "large" bills and make you turn them in for other denominations--and they WILL set upper limits on the exchange (JUST AS THEY ARE DOING THIS VERY DAY IN RUSSIA). Then, when things are totally chaotic

and you are distracted by a little extended war in Saudi Arabia, etc., you will get a new one sprung on you--all currency will be exchanged for these worthless colored notes--just as in Russia today--your notes are all printed too! Just waiting the proper moment and your President continues to tell you that "things are right on schedule".

This is the same President that told you this would be a "short war" and nothing like Viet Nam--at onset. Yesterday, he denounced you-the-people, "...who somehow think this will not be a long war!" What is with these "Lips"? It is now your fault that you were "foolish" enough to believe what you were told. They are brainwashing you with the TV and media blitz and preparing you for anything which may come down and you will stand forth and proclaim it "necessary"!

How do you know the new currency, etc., will come to be? Listen-up! It must be remembered that the government, the Treasury, and the IRS HATE cash! They consider all large quantities of cash to be untaxed and hence fair game for taxation or confiscation, and they consider anyone with large amounts of cash a criminal, a money launderer, a drug dealer or all of the above. They ARE PROSECUTING AND JAILING U.S. citizens, stock brokers, coin dealers or anyone violating their myriad of cash handling/reporting requirements or privacy laws. (Ask your banker, accountant or attorney.)

The ultimate goal is to push America into a cashless society where all transactions are run through the computerized/trackable banking or credit card system. People wishing to raise cash as a hedge against a coming financial crisis should NOT violate any of the IRS cash reporting requirements--for if you are caught, they will prosecute and jail you like any common criminal. It is happening to hundreds of Americans at this writing. Your bank or S&L WILL REPORT YOU for any violations or suspicious behavior lest they be jailed themselves. Dear ones, there is no "perfect way to avoid that which is coming" there are only the few ways I give you to perhaps be able to keep something a bit longer.

There are blatant evidences of this coming new currency if you but watch and listen to that which is before you:

1) There are denials from high officials and Administration sources; 2) There is a tremendous quantity of old, worn out, faded Federal Reserve notes now in circulation without replacement. These are usually removed from circulation as they pass through the banks and replaced with new ones. That doesn't seem to have been happening over the past year.

If you are concerned about this banking system and wish to diversify your assets, consider gold or U.S. Treasury paper instead of cash. Or, you can investigate the method we have pointed out as a possibility--but I assure you, there will be no laws broken by anyone in the group handling MY suggestions for it is only a service to you and we will not jeopardize our mission with any even remotely shady activities. The things we offer are totally lawful and useable--but probably will become rapidly a less viable shelter as time passes. Now, it is most viable and totally lawful--and private.

Mr. Seidman says the FDIC lost \$4 billion in 1990 and will lose \$5 billion in 1991--that is blatant insult to your intelligence for you can see that it lost that much in the Bank of New England.

So, you are "little" and haven't enough to deal with over \$100,000 so you are safe? No, the FDIC is bankrupt! "Well then," you say, "I certainly don't have enough to form a corporation and invest and cover it with gold and notes and, or, and, or - - -". Then what precludes you from joining with others of your friends, forming a Nevada corporation, pooling assets and putting it into gold with the contracts for amounts worked out within your new corporation? There are as many creative ways to manage these things as there are individuals on your globe--legal and workable. I TELL YOU AGAIN: THE GOVERNMENT IS GOING TO STOP THE WELFARE STATE AND THEY ARE NOT GOING TO FIX ANYTHING FOR YOU--THEY PLAN TO "FIX YOU"!

"WELL, I'LL BUY REAL ESTATE!"

Oops! That one has already been destroyed as the Resolution Trust Corporation (private enterprise) has taken control of what happens to property. You are IN a real estate depression and

property grab by the Big Boys.

Real estate is the achilles heel of the U.S. economy. As it collapses across the country, it's taking with it the banks, S&L's, insurance companies, credit unions and pension funds. First, the real estate depression struck in Texas, the Southwestern U.S. and Alaska—associated initially with that good old bug-a-boo, OIL. Next it ran rampant through the farm states as far back as the mid-'80's with the onset of an agricultural depression. Next, in the latter half of the '80's it moved to the Northeastern U.S., in the wake of the stock market crash of '87, where it is now decimating banks, S&L's, and credit unions. Next, it began to spread down the Eastern seaboard, into the Southeast and into Florida. Now it has jumped, like a wild forest fire out of control, to the western U.S., (California, Oregon, Washington, and Hawaii). Over 90% of the U.S. is now in a generalized real estate depression which should last at least until—who knows when, before it worsens.

Real estate is caught in the giant downward spiral with the economy, the banks, the S&L's, insurance companies and accelerating private and corporate bankruptcies. Each of these areas is feeding on the other. Meanwhile, lending for commercial properties is drying up, and the scarcity of financing for real estate purchases can create a vicious cycle: illiquidity in the market drives down values; that causes bankers to set up bigger loss reserves; and that further crimps their lending.

Ones who can qualify for a loan, even in this ridiculous time segment must anticipate the value inputted against the loss at foreclosure or bank closure. **DO NOT PURCHASE A HOME, FOR INSTANCE, AS INVESTMENT. IF YOU CAN INCREASE YOUR LIVING STANDARD IN THE INTERIM—THEN DO SO—IF YOU KNOW THAT YOU ARE VERY APT TO LOSE THE INVESTED FUNDS. YOU MUST STUDY THE SITUATION ON A ONE BY ONE BASIS.** For instance, in one instance familiar to the local writers, there is a young family needing to vacate present rental facilities. The young man is an engineer working toward his Master's degree and has a fine job with the Utilities system of Los Angeles. Water and Power facilities will be forever necessary and thus he can be considered to have a fairly stable position—if

such a thing now exists at all. He can qualify for a mortgage at about the same expense monthly as the increase in rental required for a move—due to income tax regulations. His down payment can be balanced out in savings over a period of time against that income tax deduction and if and when the job is lost the forfeiture of the property will be no more than the expense which would have accrued at any rate for increased rental necessities. You must simply look carefully at individual cases and make intelligent decisions. The point of the government is to gain control and ownership of all property in the ultimate scenario. All you can do is handle your affairs to extend your assets as far and well as possible against that day.

In summation of the above points, I can only again urge you to "get liquid", get out of debt if you can for whatever you owe on can be captured, reduce all exposure to banks, S&L's and insurance companies (while you are reducing that involvement, make sure you are in a quality institution), avoid the stock and corporate bond markets; avoid all money market funds except those in U.S. Treasury bills, bonds or notes; dramatically **REDUCE YOUR REAL ESTATE HOLDING** (to a maximum of 25% of your net worth—remembering also, that what you owe and own can also allow for tracking of You-the Owner!), and pay down the debt on same as possible; establish a second source of income for your family via some sort of "cottage" business corporation; develop food self-sufficiency via gardening, farming OR A RESERVE STORAGE PROGRAM—KEPT PRIVATELY LOCATED, avoid purchases of any **ILLIQUID** investments such as partnerships, real estate or insurance annuities; acquire at least one pistol, rifle and shotgun for hunting and/or home protection; develop three or four alternate (non-establishment) sources of information; and get yourselves into balance with GOD so that you can receive wisdom, guidance and perspective on these incredible times of transition—for he who asks in intent of service—shall receive guidance for "THE CALL COMPELS THE ANSWER".

I am herein responding to the myriad calls for this information so if you have not asked, please understand that we write for a planet with over 6 billion people and you will learn to abide

your brother's needs and you too, may learn from the information asked by another.

Dharma, allow us closure of this segment for I have other work for you to attend in preparation. I ask that this simply be given into the tending of others that you may get at your other task at hand. I ask that ones of the publisher's staff give me a status report as to what and where we are in pages for the present Express. Thank you.

I move to stand-by and offer you my hand in friendship,

Gyeorgos Ceres Hatonn, Cmdr.
United Federation Fleet
Inter-Galactic Federation Command

Dear Friends,

The window for investment through the Phoenix Institute is now open, but closing fast.

Please contact us for more details as soon as possible.

AMERICA WEST PUBLISHERS
1 800 729-4131

THE PHOENIX JOURNALS:

The price is \$10 per JOURNAL, (EXCEPTING EXPRESS) 10% discount on orders of 4 or more. California residents add 6.75% sales tax. Add shipping, UPS \$3.25 and \$1.00 each additional or U.S. Mail \$2.50 for first title and \$1.00 each additional.

Express is \$20 per 13 issues (including back issues for the period) or \$75 per 52 issues.

Send orders and Payments to:
America West Distributors,
P.O. Box 986 Tehachapi, CA.
93581.

For credit card orders Telephone 1 800 729-4131 **PLEASE USE ONLY FOR ORDERS (THE EXPENSE IS TOO MUCH FOR US)** For other purposes 805 822-9655.



PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS

A bulletin commenting on appropriate current news events, clarification of portions of the Journals and answers of a general nature to questions not found in the existing Journals.

PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS is published by America West Publishers, Inc. P.O. BOX 986 Tehachapi, CA. 93581. Subscription rate is \$20 per 13 issues or \$75 per 52 issues, First Class mailing. COPYRIGHT 1991 by America West Publishers, Inc. All rights reserved. Reproduction of this copyrighted material for private non-profit use is expressly encouraged, for commercial purposes it is strictly forbidden.

JANUARY 1991 VOLUME VII NUMBER 12

1/24/91 HATONN

TODAY'S WATCH

As the flood of material confirmation pours back upon you, it becomes difficult to cover it all in sequence for one thing means much to one and something else unto another. We shall simply deal with attention-getting variety.

Please note that the media presenters of current events are now in rebellion at the "fixed" and fabricated "news" and the controls placed upon freedom of speech and press. Heed their call to you-the-people for help in this fiasco of conjured and deceitful dis-information flowing through the airwaves.

Dharma, there are some other things which have flowed through which should now be put forth to the public who will take time and effort to read the material. Go through and print the material "for internal use" regarding what the "Fourth Estate" is saying about air and space.

QUOTE:

"Spy Satellite Could be Best Iraqi War Tool"

A radar spy satellite capable of seeing through cloud cover and penetrating the top few feet of the Iraqi desert may be the best bet for locating hidden Scud missile

launchers that threaten Israel and Saudi Arabia, a space expert said.

The UPI reports that William Burrows, author of "Deep Black, Space Espionage and National Security", said Friday only one such "LaCrosse" satellite is known to be in orbit and it only passes over the Middle East every few days.

The story quotes Burrows as saying "radar is their only bet if there's a cloud cover. The problem is, they've got one satellite and it comes over every couple of days."

The story further quotes Burrows, "everybody's always known trying to find cruise missiles and mobile missiles was going to be very difficult. And it's turning out to be very difficult. That's the nature of the game. This guy has come up with a camouflage system to try and thwart our satellites and that is something we have lived with since the dawn of the space age."

The story says that among the arsenal of observation equipment the U.S. has brought to bear on the Iraqi war are photo-reconnaissance satellites equipped with large mirrors and infrared sensors, extremely advanced optical telescopes believed capable of photographing objects as small as three-inches across, radar satellites capable of piercing up to ten-feet into the desert sands, electrical signal interception satellites capable of eaves-

dropping, and missile plume detector satellites capable of observing the launch of rockets.

END OF QUOTING FROM THIS DOCUMENT

That which is relative to the "arsenal of observation equipment...." is confirmation in its most blatant, but unsuspecting, form. I have told you repeatedly about the seriousness of launching and maintaining the appropriate satellite equipment. This whole scenario happening in the Middle East proves to all that the satellites having been launched are NOT FUNCTIONAL--THEREFORE YOU NOW HAVE CONFIRMATION THAT THE RUSSIANS TOOK THEM OUT! You don't know where Saddam has his missiles! The top players in this game may all be in some semblance of "cahoots" but allow me to remind you that, through blackmail and double-crossing, the players are dead set on making the other side quite literally dead. And now I am going to require that you pay attention to that which Israel demands of you-the-people this day: (Again, I shall first ask that you type the information from the document, Dharma, and then we can analyze it a bit more in-depth.)

(This transmission was interrupted at this point. The document referred to indicated that Israel has requested an additional grant of

\$15 Billion from the U.S. plus \$8 Billion from other members of the "Coalition".)

1/27/91 HATONN

TODAY'S WATCH

Hatonn present in Light, Dharma, thank you. Firstly, my direct and urgent request is that you do nothing which prevents monitoring that which you call Super Bowl. There is a large incident planned to bring attention to just how vulnerable you as citizens actually are in this game of pawns. **It will not be an Iraqi incident!** There are "in-house" factions efforting to prevent an incident and at this moment the point of incident is NOT within the bowl itself. There is a large alien community in Miami and yet, the terrorists are of your own citizenry!!! "Paid mercenary terrorists", I believe you call them. At any rate, your task is to monitor this afternoon, please. The point of the incident is, at this time, not to damage too many people but rather to unify the non-thinking masses into fury and outrage--there are carefully placed rabble rousers in appropriate locations to incite riot and mass hysteria.

It is a Mossad led and structured incident and will be well structured with massive cover-up facade already well in place. It DOES require large numbers of "security agents and personnel" to cooperate and hence the problems for these ones are coming from the American "goodly" people.

Oberli, allow this document to follow on immediately adjacent to the writing begun on the 23rd. I do want it correctly dated however, for I am giving information which I want noted as to dateline (Sunday, 1/27/91).

WAR ON OIL SPILL?

How do you have a "MILITARY ACTION" against an oil spill?

That is what Cheney tells you this day--"We have taken military action against the oil spill deliberately perpetrated by Saddam Hussein." Further, WHY would there be an allied action regarding same? **BECAUSE THE ALLIES CAUSED THE OIL SPILL AND IT HAS BACKFIRED!!** The heinous act was done to bring more backing from the Saudis in both backing by means of morale and financing. It is a direct action of the Israeli Mossad and you ones had better start listening to truth as it seeps through.

There are clues to learning truth--and then, await leaks of information through underground routing. Now, you can simply take my word that we monitor every incident through a magnifying glass even prior to action; ours is to monitor planning.

CLUES? Oh yes, the "mouths" are telling you exactly that which has been done--always look for the denials (for no reason) and the cover-up actions and pronouncements.

Firstly, "We must do all to keep the oil from the water reclamation facilities," and "booms" are already in place and somehow anticipation of need was present for many months now. Next, the CBS crew is missing for several days as they headed for the Kuwaiti border--they knew the actions were planned and that they would be restricted from bringing you the truth. The media reporters are completely boggled by the restrictions on the news and confused by the happenings at your own hands.

Next, listen to the pronouncements being made regarding the oil--"...the allies had nothing to do with this oil spill--I repeat, the allies had nothing to do with this oil spill"...this, from your General Schwarzkopf. Next, they tell you that it has been decided that in

spite of all other expectations, it will now require a ground assault to route the Iraqis from Kuwait. Schwarzkopf further states that the oil will make no difference in assault from the sea. Yes it will, because the Iraqis will have that crude oil detonated and aflame with a nice air/fuel missile.

What happened was that the bombing raids of the past weeks hit several filled tankers locked in offshore in the gulf. Then by bombing them along with the loading docks you have released these mammoth quantities of devastating tar into the water supply, destroying untold quantities of fish and wildlife of all types. It is good politics to blame Iraq but the important fact overlooked is that **YOU CANNOT FOOL GOD AND MOTHER NATURE!** Remember the old saw: "It is not nice to try and fool Mother Nature!?" When the Israeli Zionists tell the world that "We have our methods and ways of retaliation"--they mean it! But they take any and all dastardly means they choose. Further, is this the way you go about "...saving a nation?" America, what are you doing?

Another clue: The Americans are sending a crew of environmentalists to see what can be done about the oil spill--WHY? Because too many of your "allies" know that you caused it! Listen again to what Schwarzkopf tells you--for he gives you the exact date and hour of the incident!

By the way, the Iraqis also gave you the exact date and hour that you did it and said at the time and all the while since--that they had nothing to do with the oil spill, that you had bombed the ships and the dock!

YOUR WORLD IS AT SELF-DESTRUCT, CITIZENS OF EARTH--WHO WILL SEE AND HEAR?

You had best watch Russia with

the magnifying glass for your government is now telling you of the danger recurring from them and the loss of power of that good old ally--Gorbachev! The Soviet Union is under total control as in the "bad old days" and they are out to "get you" and they are openly telling you so, if you could but get the news through your own censors! But news leaks through if you listen and watch carefully through the eye/ear deep sludge of you know what.

REMEMBER THE DEATH RAY I DESCRIBED PRIOR TO THIS?

Let us speak again about that "Death Ray". There are two sides to such weapons--not the least of which is that if misdirected it will blind your own troops and yes, your military nit-wits fully plan to use this murderous weapon which is a thousand-fold worse than chemicals--very soon.

POOR ARAB INFANTRYMEN ON BOTH SIDES: their first look at advancing American troops will prove the last one. Behind a smoke screen of denials, the U.S. Army has begun deploying against Iraq the first working (hopefully) ones of the dreaded secret weapon: a portable laser beam that will destroy the eyesight of ground troops, enemy or ally.

The Pentagon has repeatedly denied that it was even experimenting with a battlefield laser system that blinds people. But it is now openly touted that there has been a crash program to perfect such a weapon and now it is available and deployed and thusly--"the ground war can begin". Are any of you feeling a bit sick at this point? God weeps, dear friends, for you are in deep trouble.

Your beloved ones have no notion about these weapons and are totally untrained in the use thereof--giving you further "proof" of the intent to

rid the earth of your troop's presence upon the planet.

The laser gun sweeps advancing enemy troops and all in the adjacent path with a beam intense enough to puncture and destroy their eyeballs -- *even when they are not looking directly at the light source.* Defense Advanced Research Projects (DARPA), the Pentagon's leading science unit, has announced that the first "trial" testing is deployed!

This "toy", code-named "Project AOC" (Army Optical Countermeasures), has a nice portable laser unit that "would easily fit into your ordinary station wagon and not be noticed", reports Senior army scientists. The research is classified "several grades above top-secret" with threat of death warnings against disclosure. Therefore, disclosure of public nature has been awhile in leaking out. This toy is called the "death-ray laser" and it has now "gone to war".

Since 1987 this has been your most-funded, crash project in hopes of beating the enemy to the "goodies". Oops! *Didn't work--Russia has already perfected this little "death-ray laser" and your enemy already has it!* You see, *beloved ones, you continually miss the point of this war. It is not to conserve life--it is to annihilate all personnel who might get in the way of the Elite plan for World Domination and you start with massive annihilation of the troops who could defend against attack.*

Let us look at the mechanism of this "weapon". It is made to incinerate a human eye. A high-frequency laser gun pulsing 10 joules of beam power 100 times per second will incinerate a human eye, I can assure you. A joule is a term used to quantify energy. One joule equals 10 million ergs. Ten joules equals the work required to accelerate a quarter-pound weight

to 100 feet per second. This is for information for you who may not know or understand a "joule".

This new "solid-state" compact power generator for the battlefield laser can now be taken into combat on an ordinary little Army jeep and, of course, in helicopters.

Let us look at what your beloved Congressional (oh yes, Congress knows--at least the ones in Congress who are controlled by Zionists) staffers say about this machinery. "They want this inhuman and terrifying weapon to hit the enemy with the force of a shattering surprise. There are psychological and psychopolitical studies indicating that the sudden terror of losing one's eyesight will panic troops more quickly than the deadliest gunfire or chemical weapon."

The fact that battlefield use of a blinding laser beam is in violation of international treaties on the conduct of military operations is beside the point, of course, for violations of such treaties are only valid as objections against your enemy, it would appear.

"Oh, but we would have heard about it if it were true!" No, you would not have heard about it for who would tell you? A fact or two right here might be appropriate: A 30-second anti-war commercial paid for by the Military Families Support Network, has been refused for airing by all the major networks and by all Cable News Networks. The ones involved in the filming have been refused interviews or further discussion regarding the matter. HOW "FREE" DO YOU REALLY FEEL?

HOW ABOUT TROOPS AND RIGHTS AND PANAMA?

Managed war? Try this one on for "short" point. President Bush has still not issued an executive order

designating Panama as a combat zone during "Operation Just Cause" nor to officially "oust Noriega". By refusing to recognize Panama as a combat zone, Bush is denying the troops who fought there the rights and benefits bestowed on combat veterans, including U.S. citizenship for foreign nationals who fought for the U.S., exempting troops' pay from income tax for the time served in which they served in a combat zone, and numerous others I will leave you to research. And, yes, there are prisoners of war from your U.S. ranks in Viet Nam and Korean POW's in Korea and in Russia. But not to worry, for the good old representative who runs your government's drug business in that sector was just sent as a special ambassador to represent the U.S., to Jordan--that would be Richard Armitage (I suggest you get Beau Gritz' book which will tell you all about this criminal in your system). Do you suppose he is looking out after the "drug rights" of the U.S. in the Middle East? Some of the best "hash hish" and now, cocaine, not to mention opium, comes right from the Middle East.

OH, YOU WANT "HOME NEWS" AND WHAT ABOUT TERRORISTS?

Before we cover that subject, we are going to talk about:

CASUALTIES IN ATTACK ON BAGHDAD

Your Western news sources tell you that there is only bombing of military targets, etc. Strange things, now proven, that before 2 P.M. local time on Jan. 17, there had been a minimum of 15,000 to 20,000 casualties in the attack by the United States--of civilians! NOW HOLD YOUR BREATH: THE WESTERN REGION OF IRAQ WAS ATTACKED BY ISRAELI JETS FLYING

THROUGH THE SYRIAN AIRSPACE!!!!**

In the occupied West Bank and Gaza Strip, the Israeli forces had, in addition, shot and killed at least 100 Palestinians in the early hours of January 17. Israeli military commanders clamped a total curfew on those areas. All Arab residents are confined to their houses, and violators are shot and killed without hesitation. You who want to prove this can find out by watching the Ophra Winfrey show of some three days ago when a relative of a West Bank person said these ones aren't even allowed out for food or water.

This, dear ones, qualifies as one of the biggest massacres of Palestinians in the blood-soaked history of the Israeli occupation--and YOU ARE GOING TO GIVE THE MURDERERS ANOTHER 15 BILLION DOLLARS IN MONEY AND ALREADY PAY FOR ALL THE MILITARY AND "PATRIOTS" IN THE AREA.

SADDAM HUSSEIN WAS SURPRISED!

He was definitely surprised by the attack because the Mossad working within BAGHDAD misled him--he had been told that Israel would not be involved in the early attack and that the initial strike would not take place until the 19th. Oh, are you getting nervous that this war is rigged and set up and all sides (except you) are in the KNOW? Yes, that is exactly that which is happening--right before your blinded eyes and deafened ears. So be it, I have tried to alert you and you simply shoot at my scribes and publishers. So be it, indeed!

The background on this incredible coup for the Trilateral Commission and the Zionists goes back all the way into the late 1950's--and you would know all this if you had read the Journals--when Iraqi Gen.

Karim Kassem seized power from King Faisal. Kassem expelled 16,000 Jewish citizens of Iraq. When Saddam launched his war against Iran in 1980, at the urging of the United States, he was told by U.S. officials that he would win U.S. support only if he readmitted those expelled 22 years earlier, which he did.

It was from this group that Saddam formed an intelligence network, which purposely misled him about the date of the planned attack and the Israeli participation. You see, it ends up, dear friends, that Saddam is the one showing restraint in not totally destroying Israel in retaliation, not dear, sweet Shamir. Truth hurts a bit, perhaps?

NOW BACK TO THE TERRORISTS

Yes, you will be seeing a lot of terrorism--again, mostly set up and orchestrated right through your own system with instructions by Mossad trainers for most beautiful impact on your senses.

Why? To allow for the next step in counterterrorist strategy set up by your administration--the so-called "*decapitation strikes*"--that is, the *assassination of foreign leaders who support or encourage anti-U.S. violence. This will be spearheaded by the Bush administration's counterterrorists--you see, this is WHY all the denials that you are out to kill Saddam. There is an international law against assassination of the enemy leader--there is no law against assassination of terrorist leaders!!!*

Under a secret (always secret) White House contingency plan, small U.S. commando teams will follow the tactics of Israel's notorious hit squads to "immobilize" (officialese for "murder") key figures linked to Middle Eastern violence and war in general. But you

must remember--Saddam is not a target for you must have the man alive lest the war fold--so your great protectors are protecting none other than Saddam Hussein to keep him nicely alive and well.

If you are under the delusion that a major government could not order its soldiers to stage terrorists raids in an attempt to pre-empt similar attacks from abroad, let me assure you that that is exactly what Israel has done for decades. The result: it ended up as a pariah among nations--a despised *Kriminalstaat* (criminal state) torn by compulsive violence.

SAUCE FOR THE GOOSE AND THE GANDER

Your government is secretly aiding and abetting the same terrorist tactics that is condemned in public. State-of-the-art security technology offers you the best weapons against alien saboteurs and raiders, not murder missions, and the Pentagon is up to its neck in the show-and-tell.

You have every type of surveillance technology available to keep tabs on, and command through, the terrorists. As an example, today's hidden microphones are multi-functional for, powered by micro-mini lithium cells, they transmit in encrypted bursts, making interception or interference just about impossible. We have this technology attached to this very location in several places--to the computer, the answering machine, even the light switches. I don't mean that "we place the devices", I mean that "everything in this location is monitored by several sources". We simply are not in any way involved in subversive nor anti-anything activities--we just bring the truth and lay it out for you and suggest you go get the proof for it will be found available in proper resource material. We do try to slow up the flow back to source so as to assure as much safety as possible.

THE BIG EAR

At Fort Meade, Maryland (and elsewhere but this installation is most visible), the giant satellite dishes and supercomputers of the National Security Agency routinely listen in on the phone calls and message traffic of every foreign diplomatic and commercial outpost in America.

Another advancing technology, known as Access Control Encryption (ACE), has revolutionized building security procedures. To control admission to a protected facility, employees are issued cards that contain a sub-miniature, wafer-thin lithium battery. Looking like the usual credit cards, these plastic devices function like tiny security computers. It is just about impossible to use them in any manner that is not specifically authorized. But, you must know something disquieting--even though these security devices are available and working--in key areas bureaucratic infighting, political interference--*and the ubiquitous influence of Israeli counter-terrorist advisers HAS HALTED THE PROGRESS OF SUCH DEVICES.*

YOU ARE NO SAFER TODAY

You are no better protected today than a decade ago--all the increased intelligence and security is simply hoopla to aid the psychopolitical propaganda. There is a new instrument for screening baggage and passengers; it combines so-called molecular interrogation with an artificial intelligence computer--*but it is not being made available until at least 1993! It is a part of the planned control of the masses AFTER the population comes under government and police control.*

So, will you have terrorism? Indeed you will!

ODD AND ENDS

For you who might be concerned about the welfare of the Bush Boys, please relax. Bill Walters, Neil Bush's partner in the failed Silverado S&L, deposited over \$20 MILLION in a British offshore bank before filing for bankruptcy. He defaulted on \$100 million in loans from that failed Denver thrift. Oh well, it is only costing you-the-people a bit over a BILLION DOLLARS for that one little slip-up but rest well, for Neil will split that little nest-egg at least 50-50.

It is your own fault, they will tell you--it must be your fault that all these institutions have failed for you are the ones paying the debt. No wonder "they" are wealthy and you are not--Far-West Savings ranks among the largest thrifts in Southern California. It is owned by the fabulously wealthy Canadian Belzberg brothers (we have written extensively about these brothers). Good old U.S.A. taxpayers--over \$500 million this failure will cost you but the Belzberg's won't pay a dime.

And what of Columbia Savings? Now the "great pretenders" are suggesting "open ended funding" for these failures because, there is no way to begin to estimate costs involved.

IS GUN CONTROL A SERIOUS MATTER?

Of course--it is YOUR gun which is controlled. A Los Angeles man was convicted of selling over 1,000 guns illegally to gang members--guns that showed up at numerous crime scenes (no way to count the unfound ones) and he was given a year's sentence with time off for incarceration prior to conviction and a portion of the sentence allocated to probation.

The gangs and young drug dealers have been intentionally armed for

political purposes--and, when the arm of force comes down there will be the bloodiest battle in your streets with the children's blood running in the gutters. Several minority groups, but most especially the blacks, will lose a whole generation to the drug/gang wars and the military operations under way.

AND WHY DID CONGRESS CLAIM TO VOTE FOR WAR?

They claim it was a vote for peace! "The only way to prevent war is to force Saddam to realize we are prepared for war!" the resolution reads. Oops, guess they overlooked something, again. They also claim that "...we don't want to undermine the foundation of the **New World Order**". Peace? New World Order? Now, you shall never again have either!!

ISRAEL/CHINA--GET READY!

Ideology, especially false ideology for public consumption, is easily conquered by money deals.

When it comes to making money, the government of Israel never lets a little ideology interfere. So it is that Red China has taken Iran's place as the Mideast minstate's most important clandestine arms customer. Sweat, sweat--remember what I have told you about the ending and China?

This comes even as Israel protests the sale of Chinese ballistic missiles to Saudi Arabia, coupled with threats to destroy the missiles unless they are removed. That threat is currently being held in abeyance pending the outcome of President Bush's military adventures in the region, aided and abetted by Israel's direct, but secret, involvement.

The absence of diplomatic relations between Red China and Israel has been no bar to an export business that has been worth billions of dollars to the Zionist state over the

past few years--it has even assisted in keeping the operation under cover.

There are over a hundred joint ventures with the giant Asian dictatorship now under negotiation and/or under way and functional, from agriculture to textiles and chemicals. The Reds are most anxious to benefit from Israel's scientific expertise--and just where does Israel get its money for these expenditures and all this technical expertise? I thought you might insight better understanding if we point out--from your pocketbook!

THIRD PARTIES

Business has been previously conducted almost exclusively through third parties based in Hong Kong, Singapore and Western Europe. Dummy companies and "cutouts" would be set up to handle the paperwork, and Jews with foreign passports would be used to travel to (Red) China for meetings with government officials.

Hundreds of Israeli technicians are working in Red China at all times. Even telephone links, set up two years ago without any press notice from either Peking or Tel Aviv, are available to ease contacts and reduce the need for Hong Kong offices of Israeli trading companies.

Check on it, America--Saul Eisenberg, a multi-millionaire whose specialty is arms, and David Buxbaum, a Canton-based American commercial lawyer, are two of the very biggest names in Israeli-Red Chinese trade. However, the most well-known regular travelers and business personalities are, of course, Henry Kissinger, Eagleberger and Scowcroft.

Israel's expertise lay in upgrading outdated weapons--just what the People's Liberation Army needed. Subsequently the Israelis agreed to upgrade Red China's Soviet-made

T-69 tanks with a 105-mm gun originally manufactured by the state-owned Israel Military Industries (IMI) under license from the British Royal Ordnance Factory.

MORE HELP

Other "updates" done for the Red Chinese include night-fighting devices, laser sights, fire-control systems and new add-on armor protection. The provision by Israel of tungsten-headed shells capable of penetrating the frontal armor of Soviet T-72 tanks also comes into the picture. *By the way, America, these are now on all the tanks which are hidden across your southern border in Mexico, poised and waiting orders to move into the U.S.*

The Israelis have also sold the Red Chinese armed forces 60-mm hypervelocity guns suitable for mounting on armored vehicles or for towing--these, too, are tucked away in the Mexican border installations.

Strange thing here, there was a canceled Israeli contract in which IAI (Israel Aircraft Industries), a state-owned conglomerate, received multi-millions of dollars from you U.S. taxpayers wherein you poured the funds in like water to the Lavi project before cancellation. And now, following cancellation, this same IAI is in joint venture (with that technology and equipment) with Red China to finish developing a new and incredibly advanced combat aircraft. (Lavi is the project label.)

More by-the-way: Yitzhak Rabin, former Israeli defense minister, co-operated in the field of ground-to-ground missiles, an advanced version of the CSS-2 intermediate-range missile Red China recently delivered to Saudi Arabia.

Proof? You want proof? Well, read on and you will certainly get some confirmation of possibilities:

Red China actually got in trouble with its clandestine trading partner just months ago when it copied the famous Israeli Uzi machine gun--without license or permission from Israel. Then the colors showed through in transforming brilliance--they "sued" the Red Chinese dealer, Norinco, the giant arms maker charged with the Uzi "NO-NO". The funny part? Norinco is Israel's principal partner in the defense and weapons sector.

Both parties seem to be thriving on this new love-affair and, in the meanwhile, the southern army in Mexico is being well-outfitted at your own expense--cycled, of course, through all this direct aid to Israel.

Dharma, go please, as we move on towards time for the pre-game broadcasts and I want you there from beginning to end for the intent is now changing every ten minutes as last minute plans are being thwarted and alternatives inserted--I shall be very busy for a while so will keep frequency silence unless summoned. Thank you, chela--you may as well go enjoy the ball game.

Hatonn to stand-by status.
Saalome'

1/28/91 SANANDA

I am here, Thomas, let us begin. Sananda present in wondrous Radiance and Service unto God. I come in Light for the Father is the Source of ALL LIGHT WITHIN THE WONDROUS CREATION, WHICH IS ABOVE ALL. Blessings unto the valley of radiance this day for the world is gone mad and men thirst for the taste of blood as the escalation to destruction continues.

You ones are nearing a most important time sequence...that of the ending of the first three and a half year cycle. When we enter the beginning of the next cycle it

shall be clear WHO IS FOR US OR WHO IS AGAINST US! The going shall indeed get rough in the ensuing cycle for has it not been said. So, too, the workers of God's kingdom must be most productive and busy at being about the accomplishment of that which has been laid forth under prior instruction. The projects shall begin in earnest under the cloak of privacy...not secrecy such as the secret societies...but security that the very projects which shall insure survival shall not be halted by those working against us, yea even closer to home than most ones realize at the present time. You are entering a time when great cautions must be taken to insure that each have some small measure of privacy at a time when each shall be placed under the largest of magnifying glasses...honor one another's privacy and desire to remain quiet...do not chide and tease and poke fun about secret societies...know you not that it is God's work we are accomplishing, yea, even amidst the chiding and teasing and poking fun??? The time for teasing and childish ways are long behind us now. You may call our workers most serious indeed...for we would have it no other way. Think you that death of a civilization is not deadly serious business??? Think you that the wiping out of an entire planet's population is not a deadly serious affair??? It is a time of great seasoning of the wine that has remained in the barrels long enough...the time of maturity is at hand and shall be expected among all who work with us. To dabble in childishness and those aspects which only serve to distract my workers is an error...one which shall return unto self when the time for regrets will be past. Linger not on self but on the work before thee. You don't know what that is??? Well then I tell you...all ones...you have not been listening for Hatonn, myself, and others among my crew are continually offering guidance and nudging,

yea, unto the point of pushing you to take action. If you hear not the nudges and the pushes and the guidance then I suggest you are in the service of the wrong master. Ponder it.

It is a time of action. Action means to constructively bring into fruition those various aspects which shall be required to complete our mission. Our mission is to awaken mankind and bring a remnant through the transition of this planet. It is not just about putting forth of some books. That is a significant part of the mission, but a part none-the-less. Let us work individually at honing those aspects of self which shall serve the greater good but, to linger in self pity, self examination, self guilt and self illness is the greatest of all distractions and not appropriate at this time. We need action, constructive action...yesterday is soon enough thank you.

Thomas, this is for all ones working with us, not you. Write what I give you elst how else will others among your group receive instruction?? If they hear no voices nor receive not the nudgings, wherein will they receive insight??

Hatonn is extremely busy at this time. The crews are working ceaselessly. Give them the greatest appreciation and honor them, as we honor you ones. You are in a most dense and dark world. We come to bring light unto that place...after the ashes, the Phoenix shall rise...but it shall get much much worse before it get better...and it shall be a long haul indeed, particularly for those who chose to play rather than prepare at this time. Hear what is being offered unto you ones for your highest and best good. What harm is there in putting aside stores that you not be caught without? What harm is there in purchasing some gold or silver or having some cash reserves

on hand that you not be found wanting??? There is no perfection short of God...but God and I come to once again show the way through...who among you will walk with us?

Be ever mindful of words and deeds...for they return multiplied. Go in peace.

Salu
I Am Sananda

OUR NEWEST JOURNALS

**PLEIADES CONNECTION,
RETURN OF THE
PHOENIX Vo. I**
By Hatonn

This Journal continues the practice of keeping you updated on major world events while giving you much other information about many topics.

You can learn the truth about the origins of humans upon this planet, our purposes here and why the truth has been hidden from us.

We have help to overcome all of our major difficulties IF we will return to living under the Laws of Creation and God.

Many other topics are covered such as types of dwellings best for our use from now on (patterned after Pleiadian dwellings). - Future Revelations and Earth changes - The Constitution of the United Nations Industrial Development Organization under which Pres. Bush is operating our country instead of the Constitution of the United States - What **TRUE** love is - Spacecraft - Types of metal used in them - About 666 and its significance -

How the planet Venus got into our solar system and details about its surface (not as some have told us) - The danger of certain comets in our past and immediate future - The truth about robotoids as our world leaders and **MUCH, MUCH MORE.**

**THE PHOENIX JOURNAL
EXPRESS, VOL'S V & VI**
\$15 220 PAGES 8 1/2 X 11"

This book is a compilation of the Phoenix Express Newsletters with 10 pages of indexed headings (this is great for those who want to find a particular topic).

**THIS IS OUR NEWEST BOOK
OF THIS SERIES WITH
MANY UP-TO-DATE TOPICS.**

PETITION TO OUR READERS FROM AMERICA WEST STAFF

Due to the ever changing world situation and the proportionate increase in calls for updates and information, we would ask that you, our readers, wait to receive the Expresses. We are going on the same information published within the Expresses and to answer all questions of each and every person calling becomes overwhelming and slows our progress greatly. If you are a current subscriber please be patient for we are getting the information to you as quickly as possible. There are many ones making contact from around the world and the lines need to be available for the media and new contacts. Thank you for your cooperation and understanding. If you must phone in we also request that you reserve our 800 number for book orders only. Urgent inquiries 805 822-9655.

SOME OF THE PHOENIX JOURNALS:

And They Called His Name Immanuel, I Am Sananda
Spiral To Economic Disaster

From Here To Armageddon
AIDS, The Last Great Plague
Privacy In a Fishbowl
Cry of The Phoenix
Crucifixion of The Phoenix
Skeletons In The Closet
R.R.P.P.*

*Rape, Ravage, Pillage and Plunder of the Phoenix
Rape of The Constitution
You Can Slay The Dragon
The Naked Phoenix
Blood And Ashes
Firestorm In Babylon
The Mossad Connection
Creation, The Sacred Universe
Pleiades Connection, Return Of The Phoenix
The Phoenix Express Vol's I & II (\$15)
The Phoenix Express Vol's III & IV (\$15)
The Phoenix Express Vol's V & VI (\$15)

The price is \$10 per JOURNAL, (EXCEPTING EXPRESS) 10% discount on orders of 4 or more. California residents add 6.75% sales tax. Add shipping, UPS \$3.25 and \$1.00 each additional or U.S. Mail \$2.50 for first title and \$1.00 each additional.

Write for Quantity Discount.

Available from America West or your Local Distributor.

Express is \$20 per 13 issues (including back issues for the period) or \$75 per 52 issues.

Send orders and Payments to: America West Distributors, P.O. Box 986 Tehachapi, CA. 93581.

For credit card orders Telephone 1 800 729-4131 **PLEASE USE ONLY FOR ORDERS (THE EXPENSE IS TOO MUCH FOR US)** For other purposes 805 822-9655.

1991 Freedom/Constitution Calendars now available \$4.50 postpaid.

ONLY ONE MORE ISSUE OF THIS VOLUME. PLEASE CHECK TO SEE IF YOU NEED TO RENEW.



PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS

A bulletin commenting on appropriate current news events, clarification of portions of the Journals and answers of a general nature to questions not found in the existing Journals.

PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS is published by America West Publishers, Inc. P.O. BOX 986 Tehachapi, CA. 93581. Subscription rate is \$20 per 13 issues or \$75 per 52 issues, First Class mailing. COPYRIGHT 1991 by America West Publishers, Inc. All rights reserved. Reproduction of this copyrighted material for private non-profit use is expressly encouraged, for commercial purposes it is strictly forbidden.

FEBRUARY 1991 VOLUME VIII NUMBER 1

2/1/91 ATON

This Express is dedicated to SFC THEODORE BRUTON who resides in the desert of Saudi Arabia--lonely, frightened and expecting to die for that which he understands not. There are others, nameless for many reasons, whom we honor equally but we herein acknowledge this young man and his mates and so shall it come to pass as this transition of a blessed planet comes to fruition. I HONOR MY CHILDREN WHO HAVE GONE FORTH TO BEAR THE BANNER OF TRUTH EVEN UNTO THE PLACES OF HELL AND SO SHALL THEY COME INTO THE SECURITY AND SAFETY OF MINE ARMY AGAINST WHICH NONE CAN PREVAIL.

Patriotic? Beyond your ability to measure! He is sent forth in service to his country and will serve to the best of his ability for as long as he can do so. He wants to come home so that he can bring truth to a blind populace.

I have news for this young man--he is come to Earth for purpose and, albeit a strange place to find Truth--where better? How could you be sent from Higher Cause into a nightmare to serve? Where better than where truth is even more hidden from thine eyes? Contribution to God is wondrous experience indeed.

I AM ATON AND THAT WHICH I DECREE SHALL BE THAT WHICH WILL COME TO PASS IN THE ULTIMATE PLAY AND EXPERI-

ENCE. MINE SHALL BE SHELTERED WITHIN MY WINGS AS THE TRUMPET SOUNDS. FEAR NOT FOR I BE WITH YOU EVEN INTO THE DARKEST SHADOWS--WALK WITH ME IN THE SAFETY OF INFINITE SERVICE AND YE SHALL FEAR NO EVIL AGAINST YOU.

I speak to you and you will be tempted to disbelieve for you have been given into the lie for so long. I am that being named as the "Father" and again the "Master Son" shall present upon your planet that balance can again prevail. I send forth the Hosts of my Armies to bear Truth and understanding in preparation for that coming again. Do not struggle with the perplexity of this message--simply know that measured against that which is perceived "real and physical about you", it is not nearly as incredible.

Gyeorgos Ceres Hatonn, Cmdr., is sent in MY service--most recently from the placement known to you as Pleiades. He is responsible for the reclamation and preparations for the return of the "Phoenix" (Christos now fulfilled as God). He is one of your cosmic space brothers and serves in the United Federation Fleet as Commander, under the authorization and auspices of the Inter-Galactic Federation Command and the United Federation Council. Sounds like Star Trek? So be it for if you will but go within into your place of knowledge you will recognize of the Truth of that which I bring for your consideration.

Dharma, put to print a letter received yesterday from a young man in Saudi Arabia that others might find solace in the petitions coming back into my attention for I wish to then give instructions for passage through the veil of Hell in which the youth find themselves in that place of madness. Why do I choose one name from the many to honor? Because I desire that he, and all be protected in security and yet, I must have ONE to which a physical message can be directed. I protect the sender of this forthcoming letter--let it be known to all who censor and discredit Truth hereof.

Dear Sir, or Mam,

First of all, I would like to thank you for the information I got from you. It is always good for me to 'hear the truth. The world we live in is not at all fair to the little people. It is for the people that have the big money, that can play with the lives of we little men.

I read the paper I got from you, and I tried to find a lie in it, but it all came together. I wish I could have gotten your papers a long time ago. The truth is all I want to know, and with that, my life could have been better. I would pay for the information you gave me, it was that good.

I am over here, about to go to war, and at this time, I can do nothing about it. It looks like I was not told the full story, until I got your paper.

You have opened my mind to the truth about the world we live in. It is sad that most people don't, and won't, ever know the real story about the war games and all the other games the big boys play with our lives.

If I make it out of here with my life, I would like very much to be a member of your paper. The truth is all I want to read about.

It won't be too long, as you already know, before the very big boy says "let the dying begin". All I can do now is hope for the best. I'm a part of the little people.

I don't know how you got my name but, I'm glad you did.

I want to thank you again for telling me all about Saddam, and what we really face. I can not tell others of what I am reading in your paper because it will upset them, as it did me.

I hope I will get the chance to read more of the turth in today's life time. You are the best in what you do, and that is a fact! Your information is the best I have ever read.

Please send me the cost of the paper so I can get more while I have life in my body.

Thank you for the truth,

XXXXXX
U.S. Army
Operation Desert Shield/Storm
6 Jan. 1991

P.S. You have opened my eyes, and my mind.

* * * * *

Now, I shall respond to this particular inquiry for it is inclusive to all my Sons and Daughters upon your placement.

Do not ponder too heavily upon HOW you might be found to receive of the information. The ones who scribe and send the word in my service, know not

why I choose to send to specific ones. It is the "call" and it is the very purpose of the writings themselves. The word shall fall upon the eyes and ears of the populace of the world but some must have their call "up front" so that the miracles of the truth of the presentation can begin to unfold. It matters not that any about you know or do not know for--as it unfolds--all will come into the truth of my beingness.

It has been written that if you follow in my Truth and hear my instructions--you will prevail, and you, my workers are placed all about within and upon this wondrous Creation of that planet called Earth. It is said that you may be in the fields and to the left one will fall and to the right, another will fall and you shall be untouched. Keep my lighted shield about you and you shall not be harmed--DO YOU HEAR ME? YOU SHALL NOT BE HARMED IF YE STAY WITHIN MY TRUTH AND SHIELD! It is a time of instructions for you who serve--most of you knowing it not. You would say to me, I curse, I sin, I forget, I blunder--"I cannot be of God!"--REALLY! Ah, but those who set themselves up as my speakers in the churches and synagogues of MAN are blasphemous and teachers of the lies. I WANT NO PIOUS, BILIOUS FOOLS ABOARD MY SHIPS OF SILVER RADIANCE. 'TIS NOT THOSE WHO WORK IN THE SERVICE OF EVIL WHO WILL COME ABOARD MY CRAFT OF "TOMORROW"--MUCH LESS IN THE PHYSICAL FORMAT. YE STAY IN MY CONTACT AND YE SHALL BE GATHERED UP INTO THE CLOUDS (THE SILVER CLOUDS) SO THAT YOU CAN LATER FINISH THINE WORK IN THE SERVICE OF YOUR BROTHER IN TRUTH IN GROWTH AS YOU FULFILL YOUR MISSION COMMITTED TO UPON THAT WONDROUS CREATION. You are not given to know all, for you would not understand the need for the type of service that only I CAN PRESENT and it is the child in darkness that needs your guidance--there are no atheists in foxholes. Your flag is a Heavenly Banner and your nation a

chosen and blessed place which will again come into balance in service unto God and Man. Do not lessen Truth by pious presentation--tell your men to hold to God and Truth and they will be given into passage. No matter how it may appear unto your physical eyes--I SHALL GUIDE MY CHILDREN INTO WONDROUS PASSAGE FOR A REMNANT OF MY PEOPLE WILL BE THAT WHICH WILL PREVAIL!

As you go into the fray, no matter what might be thrown against you, as you may be attacked, put your face into the scooped out sand, wrap mine light shield about you and the holocaust shall pass you by for I speak and as I speak, so shall it come to be--ye ones of mine own shall represent the miracles of the final days of change back unto the laws of Truth and Balance upon a rebirthed planet brought into Higher Status in her rightful glory. WE want no "heros"--I need your lives in full measure to bring MY PEOPLE HOME.

You who hear MY CALL, hear it because you are sent of Me and are intended to hear of it. Know beyond all doubt:

IT IS NOT OVER UNTIL
I WIN!

FOR I AM! .

2/1/91 HATONN

Dharma, do not be confused--the information (DEDICATION) just written will be found for it is nicely tucked away--when Aton is through writing, he means it!

Let us continue. I request that the DEDICATION be forwarded immediately to TB and, under separate cover, a copy of PLEIADES CONNECTION. Father is calling his "miracles" to attention.

TODAY'S WATCH

As the confusion of that which is happening this day in the Saudi Desert

Storm continues ad nauseam--know that Father watches and take to heart that which unfolds for hidden within is also HIS PURPOSE toward Truth.

I am queried this day on "...why doesn't the U.S. Air Force take out the convoy of armored equipment headed for the border?" They are trying to do so but, you see, all those lovely missiles of pin-point accuracy--are exactly that--pin-point, so each "head" can only take out its single target at best--AND YOU, DEAR ONES, ARE RUNNING LOW ON SUCH AMMUNITION! YOU WERE SO SURE OF VICTORY IN THE AIR THAT YOU USED SO MANY BACKUP MISSILES THAT YOU NOW RUN LOW. It is exactly that upon which Saddam depended--such a barrage in the first two weeks that you would cease to have cover of adequate weaponry to continue the barrage on the ground forces.

The Cruise missiles continue to land with deadly accuracy--ON CIVILIAN TARGETS! The U.S. is going to attempt to pull CNN's reporter out of Iraq and Saddam knows it--that is why others are being allowed within. A journalist cannot be present as this heinous pounding of the populace and innocent citizenry takes place without seeing it for that which it is--HELL INTENDED! The "Chemical Plant" as you describe it, in Iraq, was exactly that which it said--"A BABY FORMULAE FACTORY". THIS is why the journalist is attempting to get "some" truth through to you-the-people for you are destroying the very communities where the people of innocence, dwell. You are not building a desire to retreat; you are building a hate beyond that which can long be contained.

MENTAL HEALTH AMONG YOUR U.S. TROOPS

I give you information from OPERATION DESERT STORM which will, I hope, shock your populace into attention. You somehow think this is a lark for your men in uniform. No, they are sleeping in the sands--cooked

and then frozen. They are getting eaten by sand fleas, isolated from "real" information (your Pentagon says "sequestered") and they do not understand what in the world they are doing there. There have been DOZENS of intended suicides by your U.S. servicemen, along with officers who cannot send their men into this fray as it is coming down. The field hospitals are full of injured by self-infliction wounds and attempted suicides. The suicide method of choice is, of course, gunshot but also overdosing.

We have received confirmation of this information straight from the Desert Storm front lines with the request to "Please, please publish this in the Phoenix Express! The madness must somehow be brought to a stop!"

I have, further, received much back-up material in conjunction with the above request. I acknowledge and will get it to you-the-people as quickly as possible.

MONEY, ECONOMY AND SUBTERFUGE

What we have received in great measure is backup information regarding the Soviet Economic Debacle! Right from Moscow! You must understand that you in the U.S. get censored press and that which makes it to the media is tampered and colored. None-the-less enough seeps through to make the point of truth.

At response to request I will ask Dharma to copy, please, the news story of Jan. 25, 1991, *Ruble Decree Continues to Cause Economic Upheaval*.

**SOVIET UNION: CRITICS
CITE PAYDAYS WITH NO PAY, A
LOSS OF SAVINGS THAT COULD
AFFECT SHOPPERS AND LOST
CONFIDENCE IN BANKS.**

MOSCOW: "First, there was nothing to buy, and now there is no money to buy it with."

Uri Zubkov managed an ironic

smile, shrugged and added: "In the Soviet Union, this is called economic reform."

The mood of those around him in a crowd outside a bank in central Moscow was unmistakably angry, however, and there was a bitter sense of betrayal and often a deep rage. The life savings of many were virtually wiped out by governmental decrees this week withdrawing large-dominant bills from circulation and virtually freezing savings accounts for six months.

President Mikhail S. Gorbachev's twin goals had been to strip the country's powerful black marketers of their operating capital, driving as many as possible out of business, and to reduce inflation, which has been running at perhaps 80% a year on the open market.

But so far the blow appears to be falling most heavily on the elderly who traditionally have kept their savings in a drawer, on farmers who believe that banks are for city folks, on emerging entrepreneurs who operate on cash-and-carry basis and on the middle class which keeps much of its money handy in case there is a once-in-a-lifetime bargain.

"Am I a criminal because I bought a new stereo and sold my old one?" Zubkov, an electrical engineer, asked as he sought to exchange 2,000 rubles, about \$3,700 at the official rate of exchange but only \$100 on the black market.

So strong are the feelings across the country that Georgy Matiukhin, the chairman of the Russian Federation's Central Bank, warned that "serious social upheavals are possible" as a result of the monetary reform, and police reported near-riots outside banks in a number of cities.

The economic upheaval, however, was already apparent.

The government's decision to

withdraw 50- and 100-ruble bank notes, the two largest denominations, has dramatized the disintegration of the Soviet economy and the government's inability to halt it.

So much currency had been printed over the last two years--more than 70 billion rubles worth--that it had become almost worthless. There were nowhere near enough goods to satisfy the demand and the prices of those available was soaring.

Soviet economists are speaking of a "double theft" in which workers were paid with devalued rubles that often were useless to consumers but that have now been effectively confiscated by the government.

At the same time, the principal means of exchange used by the economy's growing "informal sector"--tightly packed "bricks" of green 50-ruble or brown 100-ruble notes--has been wiped out and with it a large part of the working capital of self-employed businessmen.

The economy as a whole now may be in serious trouble as a result of the measure, critics argued. Matiukhin said that there already have been payless paydays in a number of major cities, that the loss of savings would destroy the market for major consumer purchases and that the overall loss of confidence would result in a massive decline in bank deposits, which in turn would prevent new investment.

"In coming days, a riot will start at the banks," liberal economist Igor Nit said, predicting a full run on Soviet banks and their effective closure as a result of the measure. "Confidence in the banks has been destroyed. Not a ruble will go in and every ruble will come out until the government totally freezes every account."

And those who appear to have been hurt the least were the intended (or so they touted) targets--the black market dealers who have thrived on the inability of the government to meet the

needs of consumers. Anticipating monetary reform, most reportedly had moved their money to 10-ruble notes, switched to U.S. dollars or German marks or invested heavily in goods of all sorts.

"The black marketeers will hardly suffer," said Prof. Alexei Sergeyev, a prominent conservative economist and leading advocate of monetary reform. "Our Mafiosi have always regarded tenners as the only reliable bills and the same applies to Western buyers of Soviet currency. But ordinary people will suffer beyond doubt--first of all the peasants who have a long tradition of keeping their money at home in large denominations."

Politically, Gorbachev's decree was quickly seen as evidence of his shift to the right, attempting to increase government control of the economy rather than move toward greater reliance on the market forces of supply and demand.

"This struggle against the 'black economy' increasingly substitutes for the movement toward market relations," the radical newspaper Komsomolskays Pravda said. And Sergei Alexashenko, a pro-market economist, told the paper in an interview: "We can view this decree as part of the overall slide to the right by our president."

To those who found themselves accused of being part of a new bourgeoisie and losing their savings as a result, there were strong elements of Stalinist economics present in the government decree and its assumption that any cash savings beyond a month's pay, perhaps 270-rubles or roughly \$500 at the official exchange rate, must be ill-gotten and confiscated.

The decree moreover re-establishes "workers' control" by establishing committees of co-workers to examine everyone's holdings and organizing teams of tax collectors, KGB agents and fraud squad detectives to investigate those with more than

1,000 rubles in cash.

"A law-governed state does not have the right to make such decisions," Vazgen Manukian, the prime minister of Armenia, commented in Yerevan. "These are the characteristics only of totalitarian socialist countries!"

A new market quickly sprang up at railway stations as speculators, gamblers and others with large denomination bills paid as much as 20 times the normal fare for train tickets that they hoped to redeem later for cash with travelers willing to take the chance that they will be able to exchange the bank notes once they return home.

And Col. Alexander Gurov, chief of the organized crime branch at the Soviet Interior Ministry, said that the move had "wiped out" an estimated 12 billion rubles in Soviet currency smuggled out of the country.

But police had to double their deployments around the major banks in Moscow and other cities around the country on Thursday as the crowds grew angrier.

END OF THIS QUOTATION

EXCERPTS FROM ANOTHER PRESS RELEASE: also, Jan. 24, 1991, Moscow:

"In a word, it is stealing people's hard labor and then crushing their hopes for a better life. The target may be the Mafia, the black marketeers, but the real victims will be little people, ordinary workers who kept their limited savings in cash." (No, it is exactly the "little people" being targeted--exactly as set up in America. The entire scheme and the very printing of the money notes came from the Cartel (World Bank) right in the United States of America, including the gracious and "free" printing of the notes and the instructions of exactly how to pull the entire maneuver off. AMERICA--YOU ARE RIGHT IN LINE VERY SOON!)

"The utter immorality of this decree is bound to cost the central government what little confidence people still have in it," Ruslan Dhasbulatov, vice president of the Russian Federation, the country's largest republic, said in an interview. "Over the past two years, more than 70 billion of worthless rubles have been pumped into the economy by the government, and now the government is virtually confiscating this counterfeit money."

Police were summoned to maintain order at thousands of banks throughout the country as people sought to exchange their 50- and 100-ruble notes, withdrawn from circulation by Gorbachev, and grew angry when they were turned away by bank officials.

"Chaos ensued at railway stations and airline terminals as travelers were told that their large-denomination notes would not be accepted. Tens of thousands of travelers were likely to be stranded in Moscow alone, unable to buy tickets home."

"Commerce in Moscow, and probably most other large cities, will come to a standstill until this exchange is worked out. Uri Luzhkov, the chairman of the Moscow City Council's executive committee, said."

At major telegraph offices, however, some holders of the outlawed bills managed to buy postal money orders with the money, sending it across town, or even around the block, as a way of getting small-denomination bills for big.

And black market currency dealers, who normally buy and sell foreign currencies, started taking rubles, big notes for small ones, often at less than half the face value, betting that with such a profit margin they would be able to pay the bribes necessary to get the bills exchanged.

"The government, which said it had spent a year preparing the measure but clearly had not anticipated its impact, appealed to people not to panic, but officials of the State Bank,

assigned to carry out the directive, admitted they could give no firm assurances to those worried that their savings would be lost."

On the contrary, the full regulations published Wednesday made clear that those workers who wanted to exchange more than a month's pay, a maximum of 1,000 rubles, would have to explain the origins of their money and why they kept it in cash, not in a savings bank. Committees would assess each case, and tax collectors and the KGB security police would investigate.

For most people, it will be impossible to produce written records on the source of a lifetime's savings, which many keep at home rather than in banks, or of legal transactions in the country's new small businesses, which operate on a cash-and-carry basis.

"The government has also restricted withdrawals from people's savings accounts to 500 rubles monthly in an effort to keep money from flowing back into the overheated economy. This is almost twice the average monthly salary of 270 rubles, but only slightly more than it costs to buy a pair of fashionable imported sneakers at free-market prices."

At the official rate of exchange, 100 rubles is worth about \$185 dollars, but its value on the street is about \$4 or \$5; at the new commercial rate of exchange, 100 rubles is worth \$55 and at the tourist rate about \$18.50. Converted into highly sought consumer goods, \$1 might buy about 50 rubles in a further devaluation.

Rumors have recurred frequently that the government was planning such a monetary reform, but only last week Prime Minister Valentin S. Pavlov, the former finance minister, had denied it!

Around the country, parliaments in the Baltic republics as well as in Georgia responded angrily to the measure, and legislators called on the governments to ease the burden on people

there.

Long lines had formed at banks in Moscow, Leningrad, Kiev and in other cities by dawn on Wednesday as people came to cash in their high-denomination notes. (Note: This is why it was necessary to move troops into the Baltic States and seize the media--so there could be no counter to the measures being instigated--it will be worse in the United States, I can promise you!)

"Comrades! Citizens! Do not panic!" Valentina S. Dravchenko, the manager of a neighborhood bank in central Moscow, shouted as a crowd of 400 threatened to break through the bank's iron grill. "Tomorrow, we will have money, and then you will have your money . . ."

"Please, comrades, killing us will not bring your savings back. If you must, march on the Kremlin, but don't break our doors down so we will be able to work tomorrow."

Kravchenko's promise of money today or Friday satisfied a few, but many more, whose cash holdings were greater than the limit allowed by the decree, were clearly outraged.

"I'm wiped out," Timofei B. Opolinsky, a retired truck driver who now does odd jobs, said, "I have 3,000 rubles, but as a pensioner I can only turn in 200. But this money is most of our savings, and now it is just so much confetti. I can't even get money out of our account now."

END OF THIS PARTICULAR QUOTATION.

Dharma, just a portion of one more and we will leave it to the pondering--for America, YOU ARE NEXT! YOUR GOVERNMENT AND FEDS HAVE SET THIS UP AND YOUR TURN IS COMING!

Moscow: 1/24/91: GORBACHEV MONEY DECREE STIRS PANIC AMONG SAVERS. SOVIET UNION: Large-denomination ruble

bills are declared worthless. Besieged banks refuse to open.

Angry crowds, afraid that most of their savings would be lost under a government monetary reform, besieged banks across the Soviet Union on Wednesday in a new panic threatening the country's fragile economy.

With wads of bank notes clutched in their hands, they pounded on the doors and windows of neighborhood savings banks, demanding that the money, large-denomination bills declared worthless the night before, be replaced with smaller bills.

But the banks, caught unawares by President Mikhail S. Gorbachev's decree, refused to open although customers had begun lining up before dawn. Most banks had no instructions on how to carry out the exchange--the decree said only limited amounts of large bills could be exchanged without question--and no cash to do so.

Gorbachev's decree had been intended to strengthen the ruble, or so was given the reasoning, the Soviet currency, to dampen inflation and, above all, to drain all available cash from the black market, but in the first day the measure appeared to have accelerated the disintegration of the country's economy etc. etc. as quoted in prior notation.

What think ye, America? I shall repeat once more that there are only a few possibilities of saving ANY of your assets which you might have felt safe and secure tucked away and/or invested in banks, etc. YOU SHALL LOSE OF IT FOR IT IS INTENDED THAT YOU DO SO. WE PROVIDE YOU WITH SOME WORKING PLAN WHEREBY YOU MIGHT SAVE A PORTION OR AT LEAST SECURE SOME MEASURE OF POSSIBLE SAFETY FOR A PORTION--I SUGGEST YOU GET IN TOUCH WITH GG OF AMERICA WEST AND INVESTIGATE

POSSIBILITIES. THE TIME IS AT HAND AND THE SUBSTITUTION OF IDENTICAL FORMAT AS ABOVE, IS UPON YOU--WITH JUST SUCH SURPRISE AND SUPPRESSION OF YOU-THE-PEOPLE. The Executive Orders are in place and this can happen to you as quickly as this very day! You are NOT in a war for the Hell of it--you are in a massive distraction to steal your entire world away from you and you had best be in the seeing of it or acknowledge that you will lose it all. The PLAN is in protection of the criminal and evil elements of your world--no more and no less. That which you do with this information is totally up to you but God provides "loop-holes" if you will but be attentive. What you do with the information, I repeat, is totally up to you!

Oh, by the way--the above quotations? No, they didn't come in as propaganda from abroad--they came right out of the LOS ANGELES TIMES! What happened in Russia was a trigger in timing so that the ones in charge can begin their own count-down! I suggest that whatever you do differently than that which you are doing--DO IT IMMEDIATELY FOR THE CURTAIN IS FALLING! SO BE IT.

Dharma, pull this from the machine and get Oberli to send it post-haste to GG; the people to whom he speaks are all but out of time and I have promised to serve in Truth as best I can according to probabilities as presented to me. So be it and blessings upon you ones of lighted searchers for soon the whole will be revealed. God does not break promises!

In honor, I salute you,

Gyeorgos C. Hatonn, Cmdr.
UFF-IGFC

2/3/91 HATONN

HOW IT REALLY IS TODAY!

Blessed be the young men and women sent into the fray for their's is the bearing of the price of evil wars upon

mankind. Man has forgotten his way and knows no other way in these days of chaos.

I have witnessed the revulsion of the masses as George Bush bows in his pretense of thanking God--for it is indeed blasphemous unto the very essence of Truth. He tells the people to be thankful for the dead are now in a place of perfection with the Father of Perfection! So be it, perhaps it may be a "kinder and gentler placement" than the "Father of your nation" provides--for he provides Hell and you applaud him! You watch as a young wife thanks Bush for killing her husband. Oh, you think that is not what she does? Think again--"...and we are so touched and appreciative that this humble man would bother to come to us and shake our hands in sympathy..." AMERICA, WHERE ARE YOU?

DEMONSTRATIONS

What would YOU do? Note that there seems to be no way to support your sons and daughters without showing the support of a war??? If you wave your flag and show your yellow balloons and ribbons in support of your men and women--you, through the press and media, also seem to be supporting the WAR! How can this be that you in America have reached a point of claiming that one who is against the war is also against your troops? WHO is the group wishing to bring the sons and daughters home ALIVE?

This is representation in its finest measure of how you have given away your Constitution and now demonstrate in favor of that which is 100% unConstitutional!

You have also made your point to the world of intent--you have appointed another Israeli to the Council who confirms the intent of expelling Palestinians from occupied territory--and the media then shows you pictures of happy Israelis (coming into new trust with America). I remind you--the West Bank Palestinians are under cur-

few with orders to the soldiers to shoot to kill ones who break curfew. They are not allowed out of their homes to either seek safety or gather food and water--is this YOUR FREEDOM, AMERICA?

Oh, Mr. Shamir is happy--by the way, chelas, what think ye a "little gray alien" looks like? Ponder it most carefully for you are about to be "had" by them! Remember something most important--Satan never does his own dirty work--he always has his henchmen do the work for him and he remains looking very good and loving unto you. Also remember, it is now "the ones on your placement"--Earth-bound--who are your enemies in truth and your friends in destruction! So be it.

NOW FOR SADDAM

I have no particular comment regarding Saddam other than that he has rallied Iraqis willing to forfeit life in order to use up your ammunition. Further, he is not taking tranquilizers to maintain sanity and all those other things you are being told. He is calculating and cunning and he takes nothing--it is against the laws to do so. Tranquilizers and drugs are those things of the Western Culture and you ones should know these truths without my having to tell you.

Now what of those missile bunkers that are being "so-called" blown up? Again, he is allowing you to use up your "smart" weapons on minor targets while he continues to hide his arsenal of "real" weaponry. Further, you are losing it, America--you are truly bombing innocent centers and living communities and the hate is building whereby there are thousands of volunteers to die in suicide squads to balance the score--you are truly dealing with eye for eye life, my friends. WHY do you think that none of his major technical weapons have been yet utilized? Your war touters of false projections are making fools of you--the people and cannon fodder of your sons and daughters--this man will not go down easily and now his entire populace is

more solidly with him than ever before as you bomb their women and children who are held in total reverence. Am I on Saddam's side? No, but neither am I on the side of the American military war machine nor your corrupted government! I have but one purpose--the bringing home into Truth and justice the souls of mankind--any Man--anywhere!

Support your troops? Of course, for you forget--the "troops" are NOT "the war". The "troops" are the individual children who would be learning a skill and career and have been trapped into war! I abhor and despise such manipulation of the innocent at the hands of the radicals who will rule your world. You will both pay in money the cost of your own incarceration and insure the control in the name of the Cartel Elite after they have taken your world. It would appear to me that your conjecture that "God supports you" might very well be erroneous indeed.

Who does God support? Any ONE who will come again into his laws with intent through love and Godness! God, friends, does not support "groups"--God supports individuals--wherever they may be and whatever color, race or creed. If YOU have lied to your sons and daughters, I would be getting things squared away with God right away for you are getting into deeper and more serious "soul" danger every passing hour. It will not be ME PLEADING FOR MERCY that will cut it with God--YOU WILL PLEAD FOR MERCY AND TURN INTO TRUTH IF YE WOULD SAVE THINE SOULS--EACH AND EVERY ONE! I can no longer plead in behalf of you in ignorance--for we are bringing forth Truth and if you decline to come into Truth--so be it, for none will force of Truth upon you! The awakening is coming and rising above the noise of the crowds and "fixed" voices of your media enemies--the voice of America shall rise again--I only ask God that it be heard in time for the world is already past the point of "no return" if action is not overwhelming toward Truth very quickly.

All things regarding your freedoms now rest in the hands of the puppet, Bush, at the hands and instruction of his puppet-masters--they are the intended slave-masters and you are the intended slaves. You had best look very closely at this statement, with open mind and clarity of vision.

When the masters tell you that things are going beautifully and right on schedule--believe it! But it is not "your schedule for freedom"; it is the Global Plan 2000 coming down in total perfection against you. If you read no other Journals please read SPACE GATE, SPIRAL TO ECONOMIC DISASTER, SKELETONS IN THE CLOSET, RAPE, RAVAGE, PILLAGE AND PLUNDER OF THE PHOENIX, RAPE OF THE CONSTITUTION, and YOU CAN SLAY THE DRAGON. *If you remain uninformed about Truth of your circumstance--there is not a hope for your finding balance again upon this planet. Open your eyes, ears and minds and you can yet turn it about!*

I can only plead with you to wave your heavenly banners and support your troops to your last breath--DEMAND THAT THIS WAR STOP AND THEY BE ALLOWED TO COME HOME TO TEND OF THEIR OWN COUNTRY AND FAMILIES WHO ARE IN PITEOUS CIRCUMSTANCE! "DEFENDING AMERICA AND THE AMERICAN WAY?" NO--THEY ARE DEFENDING EVIL AND THE SUPPRESSION OF THE GLOBE BY THE ELITE. THE MEDIA AND PRESS ARE INTENTIONALLY CONTROLLED AND SET UP AS MIS/DIS-INFORMATION CENTERS WHICH "THEY" WILL LATER TELL YOU WAS INTENTIONAL TO MISLEAD SADDAM. NO! IT IS STRUCTURED TO MESMERIZE THE POPULACE OF BLESSED AMERICA AND THOSE WHO ARE ABOUT TO PERISH IN THE NAME OF THE LIE. SO BE IT, MAY GOD SHOW MERCY UPON THE INNOCENT.

COSMIC CODES AND PLEIADES CONNECTIONS

To you who plead with me to continue with that subject and postpone the current writings, of which the most recent goes to press this week, BURNT OFFERINGS AND BLOODSTAINED SANDS, I must remind you--if you do not get your world into control, cosmic codes and Pleiades connections will mean nothing except to the few who journey in service unto God and brotherhood of Truth and Light. It is that simple in explanation of "how it is". God will walk every step with you, give you instructions for assistance even with your most worldly perceptions and assets in hopes of you finding the Truth in confirmation--beyond that you will face it quite alone in the judgment by God and self. There ARE ways to protect yourselves and your assets--and you heed them not in general mass; what expect ye of God? God does not force, HE provides the way and the Truth and you will do that which you will. So be it and selah--for the word is given and the word IS GOD!

If I might give one thought for this given day in passage, it would be to "get informed immediately", not yesterday or tomorrow--RIGHT NOW! And, further, if you would hope to move with assets and ability to remain able to function--adhere to the instructions for help as given and TURN AGAIN UNTO GOD AND HIS LAWS WITHIN BALANCE AND HARMONY OF THE CREATION--FOR NAUGHT ELSE WILL SEE YOU INTO A RETURN TO BALANCE. We are sent forth and come forth in love and bearing instructions--it is all that we can do for, until things worsen to the point of annihilation of the planet herself, we will not INTERVENE! Ours is to bring Truth and instructions through and to that which is immortal--your immortal minds and souls--what you will do with that Truth in your consciously physical actions is purely up to you. God has sent forth ones to bravely pronounce "how it is" and ye slay them--others willingly come and you

effort to silence them, also--but Truth will stand into infinity for ye cannot slay Truth and to slay the "Truth-bringers" only merits thee demerits in your written records of God's book of life. Ponder it most carefully for ye teeter on the edge of the abyss most precariously. AHO!

Dharma, take this from the machine and give it unto Oberli to forward to GG--I can really offer no more this morning and I must place a stop to this emotional blockage with the writings of others in God's and Sananda's name. There is willful misunderstanding which is being intentionally fostered and accepted--I care not how emotional individuals react--GOD's words shall NOT go forth until they are truly GOD's words and not those of Earth individuals. Hard?? So be it--but anything to do with physical is of Earth--God's intent for soul awakening is of God--if written as his own words and separation of the two must be made. If ones feel put-upon or wounded, then they must look within at "WHY"! If you write FOR God as his scribe--you have no input as to the message--good or bad in your perception. If you write of your own perceptions, right or wrong, it must be put to your own label and presented as such. The very toying going on regarding Sananda's expression is ably pointing out the fact that it cannot be wholly of God and nothing LESSER is acceptable in HIS NAME! In this statement, I speak on behalf of ATON and not Commander Hatonn. So be it. Ones involved will come into balance and separation from the emotional attachments to self ego and wounded "pride" or move aside that the Truth may be brought forth through another.

Man is pleading for instruction and information on "how" the churches fell into decline at the hands of "democratic voting"--and not more "New Age" material. If that is not accomplished then other resource of bringing forth that documentation and historical material shall be appointed. ARE YOU THERE TO DO GOD'S WORK OR THINE OWN? IT IS INDEED A SIMPLE QUESTION AND

QUITE EASY TO DISCERN BY THE WORDS SPRINGING FORTH FROM THINE OWN MOUTHS. MAN MUST FIRST HEAR TRUTH AND THEN HE CAN BE GIVEN THAT WHICH HELP HIM TO FIND THE BALANCE WITHIN THAT TRUTH--OUT OF SEQUENCE IT ONLY CAUSES PAIN AND MORE CONFUSION.

Good-day and I ask that peace be your solace within,

Gyeorgos C. Hatonn, Cmdr.
UFF-IGFC

SOME OF THE PHOENIX JOURNALS:

You Can Slay The Dragon
The Naked Phoenix
Blood And Ashes
Firestorm In Babylon
The Mossad Connection
Creation, The Sacred Universe
Pleiades Connection, Return Of The Phoenix
The Phoenix Express Vol's III & IV (\$15)
The Phoenix Express Vol's V & VI (\$15)

The price is \$10 per JOURNAL, (EXCEPTING EXPRESS) 10% discount on orders of 4 or more. California residents add 6.75% sales tax. Add shipping, UPS \$3.25 and \$1.00 each additional or U.S. Mail \$2.50 for first title and \$1.00 each additional.

Write for Quantity Discount.

Available from America West or your Local Distributor.

Express is \$20 per 13 issues (including back issues for the period) or \$75 per 52 issues.

Send orders and Payments to: America West Distributors, P.O. Box 986 Tehachapi, CA. 93581.

For credit card orders Telephone 1 800 729-4131 PLEASE USE ONLY FOR ORDERS (THE EXPENSE IS TOO MUCH FOR US) For other purposes 805 822-9655.



PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS

A bulletin commenting on appropriate current news events, clarification of portions of the Journals and answers of a general nature to questions not found in the existing Journals.

PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS is published by America West Publishers, Inc. P.O. BOX 986 Tehachapi, CA. 93581. Subscription rate is \$20 per 13 issues or \$75 per 52 issues, First Class mailing. COPYRIGHT 1991 by America West Publishers, Inc. All rights reserved. Reproduction of this copyrighted material for private non-profit use is expressly encouraged, for commercial purposes it is strictly forbidden.

FEBRUARY 1991 VOLUME VIII NUMBER 2

2/5/91 HATONN

TODAY'S WATCH

Hatonn present in the total source of ALL, in presence with Source that our journey home might be in perfection. Let us tarry a moment in communion for your burden is heavy and some of it I can bear--most of it must be borne alone, chela.

Each thing that must be set aside while urgent messages are translated are painful for the queries and responses are ones of "neglect". These ones forget that there are six billion plus people on this planet and the messages are for ALL--if ones ONLY perceive themselves as important enough to disallow those six billion individuals to receive their life-saving instructions in order to prove something or another to self--then I suggest "self" is not looking within for Truth but is, instead, searching for that which there is no "self intention" of finding. I request that you print the letter from BLT, Pittsburgh, that we might use it for discussion. I hold this child in great compassion and caring love. I do suggest that she get busy and read all of the material and do her own homework. I would ask if you would expect Foreign Minister Bessmertnykh to sit and pen you a personal letter regarding their status to suit your satisfaction.

I am a Commander in the Federation Fleet. I am in Command of Shan (Earth) transition. I function as a multi-dimensional being (restricted to not higher than fourth) to better relate to you of density two, third dimension manifestation. I am Aton of Highest Source, the One Light as described through the ancient lineage of Deity. I serve with this group from Pleiades for

this is the heritage of most Earth humans, no more and no less.

Earth has reached the time of transition--the age of Kali (chaos) just prior to the ending of an era of the major cycle (ending times) of perception and graduation. Your peoples have gained knowledge which can and shall destroy your planet if not put into check--you show no probability of so-doing. You have learned to reduce soul essence to death and that is unacceptable. You have been sent as caretakers to a wondrous creation upon which to experience and you have destroyed her--THAT, also, will not be tolerated. As of August 17, 1987 your ancient calendars ENDED--THAT MEANS SOMETHING, WORLD! It now means that you are at (on the 13th/14th of this month of February, 1991, the ending point of the year 4 (exactly 3 and 1/2 years into the cycle of ending). How will it end? You be the judge--where are you headed?

I, Hatonn, serve as a Commander in house with Sananda (who was recognized as A Christed being upon your placement). He was a messenger--A TEACHER! He has attained his level of progression into the oneness with God Perfection and he went forth as a Host to prepare a placement for each and all of you who would come home to Source. He perfected His portion--however, YOU were to prepare a place for his return in that which you call "second coming"--YOU HAVE NOT DONE YOUR PORTION! Instead, you have projected through the lies of the false teachers that you would not need do anything save sit and wait and somehow just to believe HE existed that you would be scooped into the clouds and escape all confrontation with the truth of your actions--BAD NEWS!--IT WON'T BE THUSLY

SO!

I, Hatonn, come as Commander of those Hosts to prepare receivers for that "Coming" for it is so that the Kingdom of God, Creation of/by God shall be reclaimed. I Command from a starship of massive size, alongside Sananda (Jesus/Buddha/The Cristos) for he is both MY son and myself. He is not yet upon your Earth in any form of manifestation as you would recognize and you have not prepared his placement. The name of the starship Command is the Phoenix for it is the symbol of the rebirth and the renewal of the tribes of winged beings--the Cosmic races who travel through space. My LOGO, if you will, is the symbol of the Phoenix within a triangle--representing the triune of existence and infinity thereof.

I am labeled Commander of the United Federation Fleet/Inter-Galactic Federation Command in direct reporting to the Federation Higher Council of Intra-Planetary Constellations. I am hampered by time, restricting how much my scribe can produce in Earthly time limitations. When you demand response from me--YOU DEMAND THAT THIS SCRIBE GET NO REST WHATSOEVER FOR WRITING IS ONLY A PITTANCE MEASURE OF HER TASKS IN PREPARATION FOR THE "RETURN".

How do I know that you do not do your homework? Because I respond to each and every inquiry or if it be for another entity, it is accepted and given response--YOU DO NOT HEAR IT! What you do, as in this instance, is expect very Earthly response so what, actually, do you expect? Dharma does not claim anything save fatigue at a task beyond description--YOU WANT GOD TO BE YOUR OWN REFLEC-

TION AND YET YOU ONES CAN-
NOT BEAR IT IF GOD TURNS OUT
TO BE THAT REFLECTION--YOU
ONES HAD BEST GO PONDER
THIS POINT! I, Hatonn, Com-
mander, do not even pretend to cover
all resources--it is my job to bring
forth the "Truth" according to God's
LAST AND FINAL PROMISE! YOU
WILL DO WITH IT THAT WHICH
YOU WILL.

As we print this letter from BLT, I
would ask that all be quite kind for this
is a youth, searching for something
called Truth, from the garbage of that
which has been given unto her. She
has received lengthy information from
the staff herein, but demands response
from "Hatton". This in itself, proves
she reads not all the material for my
name is Hatonn. I am a Commander
with a great task--not a nursemaid to
those who would quibble and harass.
All inquiries will be attended but most
likely not from my scribe through this
mode of transmission. May we please
come into understanding of that which
is at hand.

Quote:

Dear Hatton, (Tuesday, J/29/91)

*I hope that you are going to write
me. This is XXXX XXXX AGAIN. I
will not bother you further after this.*

*My previous letter & its contents
are very important TO ME. God is
very important TO ME. Living life
correctly, though I do not always, is
very important TO ME. So, your re-
sponse is also very, very important (TO
ME).*

*Now, if this is some human, with a
twisted, creative nevertheless, mind
who is using a deceptive gimmick to
obtain money for books, then I hope
that you get what you deserve. And
you will. But kindly do not play this
game. Just have enough integrity to
write me back & even lie if you must.
I will see straight thru it anyway.*

*But if this is truly Hatton, alien to
me because I do not know who or what
you are, please do not play a game
with me either. If you don't want to be
bothered, just say so. But write back
your rejection. But I assume that you
care & I assume that you will respond,
since you are a part of CCET; the
Earth representative, Commander-in-
Chief.*

How do I know? I don't know.

*Thank you for your time, once
again.*

Emphatically & Sincerely,

XXXXXXXXXX

*P.S. I hope this letter does not offend
you, if this is truly Hatton. If this is
someone else, then I don't really care.*

END QUOTE

Precious, have you ones not been lied
to quite often and long enough? If you
can see through lies--why can you not
see Truth which is all about you in ev-
ery breath that you take, every thing
that is thrust upon you to deceive you?
Please do not think for even a moment
that you have just obtained some sort
of private Guru to attend your every
whim. If you wish spiritual guidance
beyond all understanding--turn unto
God and your Master Teacher and lis-
ten! I fly a spacecraft and direct
Operation Shan. Should I perhaps call
it "OPERATION SHAN-STORM?"
It, further, is my commission that
Truth be put to print as historical data
through the hands of human to be uti-
lized by humanity and then placed in
security as historical documentation of
a changing time in akashic record-
keeping so that Truth be balanced
against the lies already present upon
your placement in full bloom.

Precious BLT, you have already said it
far better than I can reproduce your
words but I shall rephrase your com-
ment. The decision as to myself and
my status is solely within your own
discernment for you have even invited
me to lie unto you, child, if necessary,
if only I will respond. WORLD! IS
THIS WHAT YOU HAVE AT-
TAINED? DO YOU REALIZE
THAT THE WORLD IS SO FILLED
WITH LIES THAT YOUR CHIL-
DREN MUST ASK "EVEN FOR
LIES" JUST TO BE HEARD?
SHAME UPON THE HUMAN
SPECIES HAVING REACHED
SUCH A STATE OF DEGRADA-
TION AS TO GIVE FEASTS OF
NAUGHT BUT LIES UNTO YOUR
BABES AND THEN SEND THEM
UNTO THEIR DEATH IN A FOR-
EIGN AND DISTANT DESERT
WHILST YOU WAVE YELLOW
RIBBONS AND THEIR BLOOD
SOAKS THE DESERT SANDS? IS
THIS WHAT YE HAVE COME TO

REPRESENT? AH, YES INDEED,
EVEN UNTO THE REST OF THE
WORLD THIS IS WHAT YE
AMERICANS HAVE COME TO
REPRESENT!

BLT, be patient child, and Truth will
come into thine perception for ye actu-
ally desire a Commander and leader--
not some pious mush-mouth to feed
you on sugar water and more lies. The
false teachers overflow the lands just
as were told unto you. I do not walk
your land nor does the Master Teacher
nor the Deity in physical format--
THAT is one of the very clues you
should be seeing herein. GO READ
YOUR HOMEWORK!!! I, further,
can fragment my attention--but not to
the same given extent of Sananda, for
instance. I am restricted in dimen-
sional form so that I can better func-
tion as you must function so that un-
derstanding can be balanced--so be it.
Rest in peace for ye are precious unto
me and I thank you for your efforts
and attention for so few care enough to
even think about it and blindly accept
that which is fed them from the silver
spoons of evil liars--be it from the
streets or the pulpits of your churches.
AHO.

TODAY

Listen up because the confirmations
are now beginning to flood back upon
you as to that which I have been pre-
sented. Dharma, please now, type the
letter of January 31, 1991, from Alan
F. Don't concern with resource, for it
is valid and I care not that you look it
up for clarification for I have scanned
the material and it is accurate to the
point in attention. It came not to me,
Hatonn, but rather, to GG of America
West. A "fax" has been forwarded to
this location for information for
Dharma who must wait confirmation
as it flows back along the flow-stream.
However, if things are confirmation to
her consciousness--they must be
confirmation for ye who read the doc-
uments we send forth. After we
reprint the letter, we shall speak more
in-depth regarding Israeli participation
from onset of this war, even unto the
first bombing of Iraq, for it is now
publicly documented as far back as the
17th of January as to bombing mis-
sions into Iraq of the Israeli Air Force.

QUOTE: (Dharma, just the headline
portions please.)

IS U.S. SENDING SOLDIERS TO THE PERSIAN GULF IN CHAINS?

Last fall, Nancy Spannus, the only Democratic candidate to challenge Republican John Warner for his seat as U.S. Senator from Virginia, was told during her campaign by a source in the U.S. military that some Americans in uniform who expressed their reluctance to go to war against Iraq, were being clapped in the brig and shipped to Saudi Arabia in chains. Now similar reports have surfaced in Europe, notably in the Italian press, indicating a serious morale problem.

"U.S. Soldiers are Condemned," forced to go to the Gulf, "in some cases loaded on the airplanes with their hands and feet tied together," reported the Jan. 8, Corriere della Sera. Is the U.S. military shipping its war resisters out to die?

HOSTAGE TO BAKER: WHERE IS AMBASSADOR GLASPIE NOW?
by Scott Thompson, journalist.

JAN. 15 (EIRNS)—As the world teeters on the brink of war, this reporter tried to get the U.S. State Department to do as Iraqi President Saddam Hussein has already done, namely, release its hostages. The hostage in question, U.S. Ambassador to Iraq April Glaspie, who is being held incommunicado, is a witness to how Secretary of State James Baker lured Iraq to invade Kuwait.

No wonder that, with President Bush ranting that "Saddam Hussein is worse than Adolf Hitler," he wants to silence an ambassador who can tell first-hand how his administration helped rig the Iraqi invasion.

HAUNTING THE STATE DEPARTMENT

Assuming those at the State Department's Near East Affairs Bureau are not lying (like press spokesman David Good, who claims to have seen Glaspie—he called her the "gray ghost"—wandering somewhere around the corridors of the State Department), she has fared much better than a dozen-odd witnesses to Bush's ROLE IN IRAN-GATE, WHO SEEM TO HAVE DIED UNDER MYSTERIOUS CIRCUMSTANCES. Still, her "ghost" haunting State should be a lesson to employees who carry out the treacher-

ous policies of the administration.

This reporter has tried to make contact with the U.S. Ambassador to Iraq for over three months, since her role as the siren helping to lure Iraq to invade Kuwait became known. Aides to her boss, Assistant Secretary for the Near East John Kelly, would say that she was somewhere in Europe, while others would claim they had seen her that morning. Yesterday, a staffer at the Iraq desk blurted: "We've been ordered not to talk about her."

Press spokesman Good used "Foggy Bottom Bafflogab" to say Glaspie was "under consultation in the building," but said he could provide no further details. Asked about the text Iraq released of Glaspie's July 25th meeting with Iraqi President Saddam Hussein, in which Glaspie told Saddam that, "We have no opinion on the Arab-Arab conflicts like your border dispute with Kuwait," Good added: "I cannot get into the substance, but on background I can say that the Iraqi account was inaccurate and incomplete...I can neither confirm nor deny that the State Department said Iraqi action against Kuwait would be seen as an inter-Arab affair."

It is not just reporters who've had trouble reaching Glaspie. Congressmen report that President Bush, himself, blocked their ability to subpoena her, so Congress could get to the bottom of how the Persian Gulf crisis was rigged, when Bush exempted executive branch personnel from testimony. It would have taken a major constitutional fight to get Glaspie under oath.

WHAT IS BAKER HIDING?

As New Federalist has documented, the Anglo-American Establishment, with the aid of Israel, waged economic and psychological warfare against Iraq, denying it reconstruction after the 1988 end of the Iran-Iraq War. British-influenced Kuwait played a role by denying Iraq development credit and by driving oil prices through the floor, so that Iraq could barely maintain debt service on its war debt, let alone fund new projects.

On the eve of the Iraqi invasion, Glaspie met Saddam Hussein. The text of their discussion, released by Iraq, was printed by the NEW YORK TIMES on Sept. 23. Not only did Glaspie tell

Saddam that James Baker had emphasized that the U.S. would treat Iraq's dispute with Kuwait as an "Arab-Arab conflict," but Glaspie said: "Mr. President, not only do I want to say that President Bush wants better and deeper relations with Iraq, but he also wants an Iraqi contribution to peace and prosperity in the Middle East."

Certainly, Glaspi's remarks to Saddam reflect the position taken initially by Bush, who refused to send troops to the Gulf until after he had been brainwashed by Britain's then Prime Minister Thatcher. It seems the administration, through Baker, is holding Glaspie hostage to cover for having lured Iraq into Kuwait. It's time Baker does what Saddam did, and let his hostage go.

END OF QUOTE FROM LETTER

Thank you Alan, for your input and documentation. We do not need the document but I trust you will keep it on record for reference for any desiring source.

Now, we are going to have a discussion regarding some other things I have told you and I wish to reiterate several points. Firstly, those of you who labor under the delusion that prime community centers are not targeted in Iraq, had best look again—the toll in death is now into the tens and tens of thousands—does this make you proud, America? The truth and proof is now hitting the isolated presses of truthful reporting and the European presses. Here is one:

BAGDAD; (Dateline Jan. 29 and obviously obsolete in numbers) The 10,000 U.S.-led air raid sorties over Iraq (they now claim over 46,000 sorties by today's claim) have so far dropped the equivalent of 46 Hiroshima bombs on that country.

The censorship and disinformation enforced by Secretary of Defense Richard Cheney has embargoed the news that the bombings have resulted in large numbers of civilian casualties. The continual emphasis by U.S. officials on describing the missions as surgical bombing being conducted with "high precision," allegedly directed solely against "strategic targets", is designed to cover up the huge civilian casualties among the general Iraq population.

(These civilian casualties are euphemistically referred to by U.S. officials as "collateral losses".) (Hatonn: Does it rather remind you readers of "Other Losses"?) Reports from Palestinian and Lebanese refugees streaming out of Iraq describe mass panic, general chaos and great loss of life, in direct contradiction to official U.S. releases.

In direct violation of the UN resolution authorizing the use of force solely to dislodge Iraqi troops from Kuwait, the Bush administration has instead followed a course to totally destroy Iraq.

According to experts on saturation bombing, huge civilian casualties are unavoidable when population centers are hit by such massive tonnage of explosives.

Most of the so-called strategic targets were located in the middle of Baghdad, a densely populated city of 4.5 million people. Although underground shelters had been dug in the days preceding the January 16 surprise attack, there was no way that U.S. commanders could ensure that civilians would be spared through "precision bombing."

Bush's cover-up of massive civilian deaths among Iraqis is actually aided by an Arab cultural trait, which, in fact is similar to almost all other cultures. Arabs feel shame when they complain about catastrophes befalling them. Iraqis in particular have been fighting invaders for the last 5,000 years and would rather die than let the world know they were severely hit. It would also, they believe, simply invite the enemy to strike harder.

END OF QUOTE.

Now, I would like one of your own scientific "experts" to explain to me just how you can "bomb a chemical/biological factory in such a way as to offer NO HAZARD TO THE PUBLIC"? That is what is pouring from your own military leader's mouth! Also, I believe that if you are watching the disinformation news you are now witnessing EXACTLY that layout I described for you of burms, mine-fields, trenches etc., between you and your ground enemy. Of course the diagrams are fairly accurate but there is no mention of burning crude oil, fuel-air bombs, napalm, etc., in those trenches--you are told that you will

simply carry with you, folding bridges, flop them across the trenches and move in without objection following air strikes with "smart weapons"--the same type smart weapon that blew up your own tank by your own hands!!! Oops, well, the men's families will just have to accept errors from time to time and surely the men "are with a kinder and gentler Father". Where are you, America?

How about Israel's bombing of Lebanon TODAY? Oh, well, you just can't keep up with everything, can you? And what of the West Bank and the Palestinians? They are still restricted to their homes under penalty of death--with constant patrols and less than one gas-mask per ten persons. No food and no water and loss of all jobs. Where are you, America?

Let us consider this headline as presented in a major news-press: ISRAELI PLANES ATTACK IRAQ, SECRET CORRIDOR IN SYRIA.

Despite its claims to "non-belligerent" status, Israel has been at war with Iraq since January 17. This has been learned from highly placed diplomatic and military sources. Its actions follow the pattern of "undeclared wars" which it has employed in the past.

Allowed to use a secret air corridor over Syria, Israeli F-14 and F-16 attack jets have joined the air battle in the gulf with a priority mission to track down strongman Saddam Hussein and other top Iraqi leaders, then "terminate" them with so-called "smart" bombs.

One of the key targets assaulted by Israeli fighter-bombers has been the small town of Tikrit (AND AGAIN TODAY) in Northern Iraq. Known as the birthplace of Saddam Hussein and several of his senior aides, Tikrit is reported to have been "obliterated" by the mini-state's raids, with more than half of its 24,000 civilian inhabitants killed in the aerial holocaust. These have been women, children and old men. All the younger men are in the army.

Now, please weep for history and evil destruction as you read on: The ancient town of Nineveh has been bombed, as well as Mosul and Kirkuk, bringing heavy loss of life of women and children. This is widely published news coming out of Jordan, which also re-

ported the destruction of St. Toma Cathedral in Nineveh. St. Toma, built in the first century, is reputed to be the oldest Christian church in the world. (Is this what a REAL HOLY POPULACE DOES TO THE MOST HOLY OF HOLY SITES OF GOD?)

The Israeli air offensive, coordinated with the Bush administration at the very highest level, has been spearheaded by U.S.-supplied all-weather fighter-bombers. Some of the aircraft bore deceptive U.S. Air Force markings (while others were unmarked) well-informed sources on the military staff of the UN Security Council have revealed.

AERIAL ASSASSIN

Since the first days of August, Israel has been "pushing hard" behind the scenes to be granted the role of "aerial assassin" tasked with eliminating Iraq's leadership, this knowledgeable source asserted.

"The Israelis claimed that they had the best 'intelligence assets'--that is, teams of spies and saboteurs--on the ground in Iraq," related one experienced official, who asked not to be identified, "They boasted that they succeeded in destroying Iraq's nuclear research station in 1981 with a single bombing run because operatives of the Mossad guided the attack aircraft to their target with high-tech beacons."

Moreover, the Israelis argued that tracking down Saddam Hussein and killing him with a "tele-guided" bomb would "end the war before it really began," and save lives as well as costs, these sources related. (So, you can see that death and expense are built into the plan. Further, as soon as we finish quoting from this article I ask that Dharma copy the portions of the article on pending plans in the works, by Israel, as was in the Bakersfield Californian two days ago.)

In an unforeseen side effect; planning for the covert raids flown by Israeli war jets appears to have been the hidden trigger that precipitated the firing of Gen. Michael Duggan, the U.S. Air Force commander in the gulf last November.

Reports reaching the White House--that the outspoken combat aviator had not only outlined the administration's bombing strategy to reporters, but also

told CBS defense correspondent David Martin of the closely guarded plan to liquidate Saddam Hussein from the air--led to demands for Duggan's immediate dismissal by national security bureaucrats.

Martin subsequently revealed the aerial assassination tactics used against the Iraqi strongman in a network broadcast on January 21, but failed to mention the role played by disguised Israeli warplanes.

Nor did he mention the destruction by U.S. bombing of yet another ancient Chaldean, or Nestorian, Christian cathedral in the Old City of Bagdad.

According to Anwar Halimi, an Egyptian journalist who has recently returned to New York from the gulf front: "That church was a cherished cultural treasure of all mankind.

"It has now been smashed to bits, along with the abodes, possessions and simple lives of more than 100,000 Iraqi civilians in those areas. If there will actually be war crimes trials in the aftermath of this war, the wanton bombing of Iraq's population and priceless cultural treasures may well form the most searing indictment."

END OF QUOTATION. AND WHERE ARE YOU, AMERICA?

WAR PLAN

ISRAELIS PONDER WAR PLAN: Impatient Leaders May Target Scuds, etc.: WASHINGTON (AP)--Israel's military is considering a plan to use commandos to destroy Scud launchers and other targets in western Iraq, informed sources say. But Israel is telegraphing conflicting signals and deliberate ambiguity about its willingness to try such a daring raid.

Top Israeli defense officials indicate they are impatient with the restraint urged on them by the United States, which hopes to hold off an Israeli attack by finding and destroying the Scud launchers itself. . . . (Enough, people can research the article if they wish.)

Now just why do you think the U.S. "targets (TODAY, 2/5/91)--TIKRIT?" Let us quote another article from prominent press source:

ISRAEL: 'VENGEANCE IS MINE'

On January 17, before the Iraq Scud attacks on Tel Aviv, Israel had already exacted "eye for an eye" vengeance on Iraq. This is true despite what is being reported on American television, radio and in the press.

Israel carried out its own mission on the innocent residents of Saddam Hussein's hometown.

On January 18, Pentagon briefers let slip that the Iraqi town of Tikrit, had been "wiped out". With a population of 24,000, Tikrit is located on the Tigris River north of Bagdad. It has never been a strategic or military center.

Its only claim to fame is that it is the hometown of Iraq's leader Saddam Hussein and his family. He is known in his own country as Saddam Hussein at-Takriti, meaning Saddam Hussein from Tikrit.

Confirmation from eyewitnesses who have supplied reliable information in the past verified that the town had, in fact, been wiped out along with a majority of its population. (So why this attack again on this date? Do you suppose the "allies" are covering-up again?)

The decision to destroy Tikrit was made at the urging of Mossad, Israel's secret service "advisers" in Saudi Arabia. There are reportedly at present 862 Israeli "advisers" in Saudi Arabia, telling the U.S. command how to run the war. All are members of the Mossad.

They advise the Americans as experts on Arab custom, strengths and weaknesses, and also relay their interpretation of intelligence received from Iraqi Jews inside Iraq. The Israelis argued that the destruction of Tikrit would deal a mortal blow to Saddam Hussein because it was his birthplace.

Whether this will have the desired impact remains to be seen. Reports from Baghdad, however, indicate that the massive bombings have not thrown the population into terror and submission, but have instead enraged them and solidified their resolve to fight to the death. END QUOTE.

I REPEAT TO YOU WHO WILL LISTEN IN TIME TO STOP THIS

INSANITY: YOU MUST PAY ATTENTION TO GATHERINGS OF MOSLEMS, ETC. SUCH AS WERE SEEN IN MOROCCO ON SUNDAY LAST--HUNDREDS OF THOUSANDS IN UPRISING AGAINST YOU--YOU! AMERICANS!

PLEASE HEAR MY PETITION--THERE IS A HOLY WAR BREWING MORE HEINOUS THAN ANYTHING WITNESSED ON THE FACE OF YOUR EARTH AND YOU MARCH BLINDLY INTO THE FRAY WAVING YOUR BANNERS AND TOUTING LONG LIVE BUSH, EVEN TO NOMINATING THIS DICTATOR FOR THE NOBEL PEACE PRIZE. WHERE ARE YOU, AMERICA? I HEREIN TELL YOU AGAIN--YOU ARE DEALING, NOT WITH JEWS OR ZIONISTS OR ANY OTHER SAVE THE ANTI-CHRIST, SATAN, HIMSELF!! YE WHO HAVE EARS TO HEAR HAD BETTER LISTEN-UP AND YE WHO CAN SEE MUST TURN INTO SEEING THAT WHICH IS--FOR THE TIME OF THE CONFRONTATION CALLED BY YE ONES AS ARMAGEDDON IS AT HAND, OH YE PEOPLE OF ISRAEL. I REFER NOT TO PALESTINE WHERE YE SEEM TO BELIEVE THE PEOPLE OF ISRAEL ABIDE. NAY, NAY--NOT SO FOR YE LOOK WITHIN THE WRONG PLACES FOR THE ISRAELIS OF GOD.

Dharma, allow us to print another article from another press which I will dictate unto you: this one bears a dateline of January 29, 1991, BAGHDAD:

Israeli Prime Minister Yitzhak Shamir (little gray alien) ordered his air force to bomb Iraqi targets using Saudi and Syrian airspace at the moment Bush started bombing Iraq, contrary to Establishment news reports that Israel has stayed out of the conflict.

Israel's participation has been kept top secret by the U.S. government and an obedient media.

The Israeli military has a very low opinion of American war performance and felt it necessary to add their bombs to the U.S.-led effort.

The panic which the first Iraqi Scud missile attack on Israel created among the allies reportedly amazed even Shamir, who saw his opportunity to demand an additional \$13 billion from

the U.S. treasury in return for keeping a "low profile." He also received batteries of Patriot air defense missiles, manned by U.S. military personnel, to protect Israeli cities.

The oil sheiks and potentates who face mounting opposition within their respective countries to their participation in the destruction of Iraq have also offered billions to Israel. Shamir will ask for additional money after each Scud attack, or he will "officially" bomb Iraq.

According to our sources, Israel received \$2.25 billion from Saudi Arabia, \$1 billion in secret CIA funds, \$600 million from the British, and \$500 million from the French for its forbearance.

The Israeli Cabinet scoffs at Bush's fears that open Israeli participation will break up the coalition arrayed against Saddam Hussein. After all, it was the best coalition that money could attain—YOUR MONEY! Israel would welcome the chance to destroy the coalition, thereby inviting open hostilities with Syria and Jordan. This would give Israel the opportunity to conquer both countries and seize their lands—both of which are claimed by Israel as part of Eretz Israel (Greater Israel), which extends from the Nile to the Euphrates Rivers.

Thus, Israel's agenda is very different from the official objectives of the Western-Arab coalition against Iraq.

END QUOTE

Enough? I have ample documentation from your own placement to go on ad nauseam! But one more little one—where it might just get your attention. Your sons and daughters dying don't seem to touch you but what about your pocket books?

PAYING THE PIPER: Israeli Finance Minister Yitzhak Modai submitted Israel's request for an additional \$13 billion in U.S. tax dollars over the next three years. Of this amount, \$3 billion is for property damage Israel says it sustained so far in the Persian Gulf war (from those bombs that never landed because of Patriot interceptors). The remaining \$10 billion is for the resettlement of Soviet Jews in Israel. Modai also said he would ask the European Community for \$10 billion. Israel's U.S. ambassador, Zal-

man Shoval, insists the \$23 billion "request" is not a bill for Israel maintaining a low profile in the Gulf War. . . .

HONOR TO EDITOR

I ask that you reprint the "EDITORIAL--PERSONAL" which I will give to you, from the journal called "SPOTLIGHT" for it says it in wondrous, brave, blunt and forceful words—exactly how it is and allows you to know exactly on which platform stands truth. I applaud this man, that paper and the service given unto you as a people. Once upon a time you had a paper which stood for truth and then, as now, the publishers stood against assault after assault—it was called the *LIBERATOR*. Ones work again in the shadow of death at the hands of the irate and misinformed but you of America are fortunate beyond measure for there are still those brave patriots who are true to America and that for which she *STOOD*—and would still say—"Give me liberty or give me death." **I BOW IN HONOR AND SALUTE UNTO YOU ONES WHO BEAR THIS HEAVENLY BANNER UNTO TRUTH FOR THE WAY IS STORMY AND, FRAUGHT WITH HAZARDS TO YOUR VERY BEINGS FOR PEOPLE SIMPLY DO NOT YET SEE THE TRUTH AS IT LAYS BEFORE THEM BUT, RATHER, STILL LIVE THE DREAM AS THEY "WOULD HAVE IT BE".**

I will let the quoted word speak for itself, please:

PERSONAL...FROM THE EDITOR

Our position on the war currently raging in the the Middle East is clear and has been stated twice now in full-page editorials, the first one in the issue of January 21 and the second one in the current issue on the back page (WE WILL REPRINT IT HEREIN).

The destruction of an ancient civilization, the enormous cost to the United States in both blood and treasure (\$1 billion a day, a few billion here and there in the form of bribes to corrupt leaders, \$13 billion for Israel's "cooperation," \$7 billion in loan forgiveness for the Egyptians and hundreds of billions more for the permanent occupation by U.S. forces of the region after the war), the threat of continual terrorist reprisals inside the

United States and looming economic ruination—these all signal the end of the American era.

We are reprinting the editorials on two sides of a single sheet of paper to make them available for wide distribution. They will be the same size as *THE SPOTLIGHT* and are available from our offices at 300 Independence Ave. SE, Washington, D.C. 20003; 50 copies for \$4; 500 or more, 7 cents each; postpaid (subject to change).

There is no question that the greatest number of American people oppose this war, and even more would join the opposition if the "news" permitted them was truthful. That is why we have reprinted our editorials, since they summarize the numerous articles we have run containing information that has been blacked out by the obedient Establishment media.

The editorials also summarize the point *THE SPOTLIGHT* has been making through out its 15 years of publication, and which its publisher, Liberty Lobby, has been espousing since its founding 35 years ago. That is, simply—America First. We have wasted millions of lives and trillions of dollars enforcing the dictates of the international elite, the bankers and Big Money interests across the globe through out the century. Our country would be a paradise now, rather than a teetering, hollow giant, were our leaders inclined to follow the advice of our Founding Fathers.

SUPPORT OUR TROOPS. GET US OUT OF THE MIDDLE EAST!

EDITORIAL. FEB. 4, 1991

THIS IS ANOTHER NO-WIN WAR

BUSH'S WAR IS WORSE THAN VIETNAM BECAUSE WE HAVE ALREADY LOST IT. IT'S ANOTHER NO-WIN WAR.

Thoughtful American taxpayers and citizens should look beyond the initial euphoria caused by the mass slaughter in Iraq (more than 100,000 civilian casualties in Bagdad as of January 20) and consider the future, even if such an exercise may diminish their enthusiasm for all the gore.

The great pundits and intellectuals

who are bringing this "extravaganda" (extravaganza/propaganda) into our homes via the magic of TV never tire of assuring us that "This will not be another Vietnam," and "We are fighting to win this time."

The two statements are not necessarily compatible. The master strategists who brought us the bitter cup of defeat in Vietnam fought a no-win war, meaning that they tried to lose.

(Incidentally, during the Vietnam War they all lied, denying that they were deliberately fighting to lose. Now they admit it. So you now believe that they're telling you the truth about this war?)

Contrary to Vietnam, the present war will not be fought to lose.

It will be fought to win. But because it is impossible to win this war, we will inevitably lose it. Thus, THIS IS ANOTHER NO-WIN WAR and our defeat will be far, far greater than that in Vietnam.

Why is this war a loser? Why can't we win it? Here are some of the reasons:

* The absolute minimum cost of this war will be a trillion dollars and the cost will drag on for years and years. The American economy, in its weak condition (created mainly by the same free-trade theorists who are directing the war) cannot support this loss on top of everything else. The cost of the war will complete the devastation of the economy.

* Even if we win the battles quickly and conquer Iraq, the cost of providing minimum sustenance for the subjugated civilians and trying to repair enough of the devastated country to get the country functioning again will be astronomical.

* Even if we win the battles and kill Saddam's troops by the hundreds of thousands, our troops will have to remain in the area indefinitely. Perpetual guerrilla warfare against our troops and continuing casualties are to be expected. The annual cost in lives and dollars cannot be estimated.

The war will--and already is--turning all of the Moslem and Third World people around the world against us. It is a total public relations disaster for America--once the world's bea-

con of hope. Our destruction of Baghdad and the Israeli pulverizing of Tikrit cannot be approved by any decent person.

* Terrorism inside America is to be expected indefinitely, and thanks to the lunatics who have made our national borders as porous as a sieve, terrorism could get serious.

* The Bill of Rights is certain to be set aside if terrorism becomes a problem. If the war continues, critics are likely to be thrown into concentration camps with real or imagined terrorists. (*Hatonn: I want it herein noted that on the demonstrators as the most massive anti-war rally (San Francisco, January 27) there were police patrols who directed MILITARY HELICOPTERS TO THE AREA AND DUMPED "ROTTEN-EGG" GAS ON THE DEMONSTRATORS AND THEN CLAMPED A LID ON THE PRESS AND DISALLOWED MEDIA ACKNOWLEDGMENT. IS THIS AMERICA? IS THIS PEACEFUL DEMONSTRATION? WHERE ARE YOU, AMERICA? WHO ACTUALLY SUPPORTS THE TROOPS?--YOU WHO PROCLAIM WAR AT ALL COSTS OR THOSE WHO DEMAND BRINGING HOME THE TROOPS AND NO WAR--WHICH IS TRULY PATRIOTISM, AMERICA?*)

* If (when) the war escalates to a ground war and American casualties mount, social upheaval is to be expected, especially among minorities.

* War always destabilizes the social order, and is felt in a million ways. The effects of the Vietnam misadventure created tremendous changes in the way America thinks, acts and looks, and none were to the good. Respect for America and the American system will further erode, especially among youth, which will identify the criminal brutality of this "kinder and gentler" war as the American system.

* War upsets all business plans, projections and calculations. It will bankrupt millions and make fortunes for the dregs of society, the sleazy crooks, con men and profiteers who always surface during war.

* War always increases the size and power of the government. Expect more socialism, more bureaucracy, more corruption, more government interference, more restrictions on the

law-abiding public.

* The war channels attention toward itself, and away from the really important things that are happening in America and the rest of the world. It thus paralyzes attempts to cure our own ills as we insanely try to cure the ills of others.

* The fact is, there is absolutely nothing of any value whatsoever that the American people can derive from this war. This is not to say that no one will profit from it. Many will, but not the people who are supposed to be running this onetime Republic.

* Most importantly, this is a no-win war because there is no legitimate war aim--a war aim visualizing an attainable goal in the interest of the United States that will justify the cost. The reasons that Bush has given for this war are pathetic but the best he can come up with. Because there is no legitimate war aim, we lost the war the instant it started.

* The real purposes of the war are to destroy an enemy of Israel, to perpetuate the Trilateral monopoly on Mideast oil, to further move America toward a world government (Bush's "New World Order"), and to distract attention from the corruption of the crooks in the federal government. These will be the winners of the war; everybody else, except the Arabian and Kuwaiti oiligarchs, will be the losers.

So not everyone will lose the war.

Only the people who have to fight and pay for it.

That's why--THIS IS ANOTHER NO-WIN WAR.

**SUPPORT OUR TROOPS--GET
OUT OF THE MIDEAST
AND IMPEACH BUSH!**

And so, there you have truth from the mouths of neighborly mortals. America,--yea, WORLD, if ye cannot see that which IS, plead for mercy for ye shall receive that which ye sow--even if it be sown in ignorance for the harvest shall always be in "kind". These ones emphatically say: "America First!" Nay, nay, nay--friends; **I MOST SURELY SUGGEST THAT YE PLACE "GOD" FIRST!!!!** And, *so be it!* For that which has been prophesied for lo, the eons--are at

hand--in this very generation upon your placement! Ye had best be looking most carefully unto that which ye petition from God for thine "so-called" enemy is NOT your enemy and ye are asking for prevailing of evil which does not mix in Godly sanction just as oil and blood do not mix but forever remain in separation one from the other. Ponder it!

REVELATION: 5:5--:

But one of the twenty-four Elders said to me, "Stop crying, for look! The Lion of the tribe of Judah, the Root of David, has conquered, and proved himself worthy to open the scroll and to break its seven seals."

I looked and saw a Lamb standing there before the twenty-four Elders, in front of the throne and the Living Beings, and on the Lamb were wounds that once had caused his death. He had seven horns and seven eyes which represent the seven-fold Spirit of God, sent out into every part of the world. He stepped forward and took the scroll from the right hand of the one sitting upon the throne. And as he took the scroll, the twenty-four Elders fell down before the Lamb, each with a harp and golden vials filled with incense--the prayers of God's people!

Dear ones, the Lamb is at hand and the breaking of the seventh seal is upon you. It is not mine to do other than tell you of truth for the apocalypse has begun and you seem to see it not. May the hand of the one upon the throne, God of Creation, please bear a "kinder and gentler" confrontation for ye who bring destruction unto His other wondrous Creations than I would suspect in the garnering of justice at time of judgment. Where are you, citizen of the Earth? The time is at hand for the deciding! Salu.

Gyeorgos Ceres Hatonn, Cmdr.
UFF-IGFC Good day.

OUR NEWEST JOURNAL

**BURNT OFFERINGS AND
BLOODSTAINED SANDS
PSYCHOPOLITICS AND THE**

SACRIFICE OF THE PHOENIX BY Gyeorgos Ceres Hatonn

This is the 24th book in the *Phoenix Journal* series that has been published in the last eighteen months. They include detailed topics from all walks of life, including current information on the Middle East War as of January 28, 1991.

These books, which are entered into a computer by "Dharma", ARE THE WORDS OF TRUTH WHICH GOD PROMISED HE WOULD SEND FORTH AT THE ENDTIMES TO GIVE MAN ONE LAST CHANCE TO CHOOSE TRUTH OVER THE LIE.

Hatonn gives us an excellent background coverage of why the world is on the downward path to ONE WORLD GOVERNMENT, the "NEW WORLD ORDER" that President Bush mentions many times and how the present Middle East War is the beginning of the Battle of Armageddon, the greatest battle to ever be fought on this planet. This is the battle that has been predicted for several thousand years and THE TIME IS NOW HERE.

He gives us details of what hardships even the Americans must be prepared for (INCLUDING INVASION, DESTRUCTION OF OUR TROOPS, STARVATION, TERRORISTS AND EVEN CONCENTRATION CAMPS HERE IN THE UNITED STATES) if we do not DEMAND that our Constitution be restored and start living under the LAWS OF GOD VERY SOON.

AMERICA WEST PUBLISHER TO LECTURE

George green will speak at 4 PM on Friday February the 15 at the Los Angeles Whole Life Expo to be held at the Pasadena convention Center Feb. 15-18, 1991.

For additional information call 1-800 776-7007 extension BMS.

THE PHOENIX JOURNALS:

Sipapu Odyssey
And They Called His Name Immanuel,
I Am Sananda
Space Gate
Spiral To Economic Disaster
From Here To Armageddon
Survival Is Only Ten Feet From Hell

The Rainbow Masters
AIDS, The Last Great Plague
Satan's Drummers
Privacy In A Fishbowl
Cry of The Phoenix
Crucifixion of The Phoenix
Skeletons In The Closet
R.R.P.P.*
*Rape, Ravage, Pillage and Plunder of the Phoenix
Rape of The Constitution
You Can Slay The Dragon
The Naked Phoenix
Blood And Ashes
Firestorm In Babylon
The Mossad Connection
Creation, The Sacred Universe
Pleiades Connection, Return Of The Phoenix Vol. I
Burnt Offerings and Bloodstained Sands
The Phoenix Express Vol's I & II (\$15)
The Phoenix Express Vol's III & IV (\$15)
The Phoenix Express Vol's V & VI (\$15)

The price is \$10 per JOURNAL, (EXCEPTING EX-PRESS) 10% discount on orders of 4 or more. California residents add 6.75% sales tax. Add shipping, UPS \$3.25 and \$1.00 each additional or U.S. Mail \$2.50 for first title and \$1.00 each additional.

Write for Quantity Discount.

Available from America West or your Local Distributor.

Express is \$20 per 13 issues (including back issues for the period) or \$75 per 52 issues.

Send orders and Payments to: America West Distributors, P.O. Box 986 Tehachapi, CA. 93581.

For credit card orders Telephone 1 800 729-4131 **PLEASE USE ONLY FOR ORDERS (THE EXPENSE IS TOO MUCH FOR US)** For other purposes 805 822-9655.

Dear Friends,

The window for investment through the Phoenix Institute is now open, but closing fast.

Please contact us for more details as soon as possible.

AMERICA WEST PUBLISHERS.
1 800 729-4131



PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS

A bulletin commenting on appropriate current news events, clarification of portions of the Journals and answers of a general nature to questions not found in the existing Journals.

PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS is published by America West Publishers, Inc. P.O. BOX 986 Tehachapi, CA. 93581. Subscription rate is \$20 per 13 issues or \$75 per 52 issues, First Class mailing. COPYRIGHT 1991 by America West Publishers, Inc. All rights reserved. Reproduction of this copyrighted material for private non-profit use is expressly encouraged, for commercial purposes it is strictly forbidden.

FEBRUARY 1991 VOLUME VIII NUMBER 3

2/6/91 HATONN

TODAY'S WATCH

ALERT! Watch what is being said to Congressional hearings this day, by Baker. He is speaking of things like "after war" occupation with men and money, rebuilding costs of all damaged nations including rebuilding Iraq and Kuwait FOR the damaged parties and "collateral losses" (of which we spoke yesterday)! Also, more aid for Israel who "continues in irreproachably innocent restraint during this mad dictator's attacks....". He also speaks of this "New World Order headed and orchestrated by the major UN nations of the world and how you, as the most affluent nation, must bear the damages which YOU have committed. Good luck, America, for you surely need it.

Further, do you not find it awkward that they cannot get their lies coordinated from one branch of a network into the other? First, you are told that three Iraqi planes took off to run hide and defect to Iran and the other channel of the same network said, within two minutes, that three Iraqi planes were airborne and they "think" at least two might have been shot down! THERE IS A FUNNY AND UNIQUE THING ABOUT TRUTH: IT NEVER VARIES! LIES HARDLY EVER ARE IDENTICAL IN THE TELLING

FROM ONE MINUTE INTO THE NEXT!

Bear with us, brothers, for Dharma is about to fragment for we are working on three Journals and an almost daily Express without being relieved of any of the physical tasks of preparation, etc. We are still efforting to finish Vol. II of Pleiades Connections (Cosmic Code, Universal History, Frequencies of the Universe and Relativity Explained). Unfortunately, a war interrupted our work and is very capable of blowing away your world and rendering you enslaved so that which is most imminent must take precedent. We also are working at a Journal which will explain and give insight into the wondrous prophecies of John in Revelation, as well as Daniel's projections along with Ezekiel's. So please, you who write to me, know that I cherish your input and communications and I am most sincerely grateful for backup information which flows forth from several of you. It is highly valued for the physical boost it gives our publisher, etc. It is hard to work with such controversial material which is constantly under attack and the confirmation is immeasurably precious. Thank you very much, indeed.

BURNT OFFERINGS AND BLOODSTAINED SANDS

Today goes off to press the above titled book. I believe it is one of

the most useful tools for understanding the mechanism by which this world has been put into sleep and brainwashed. I have much more information to give on the matter regarding the ancient Khazar projection of world control as well as the Vatican/Papal intent of world domination. Yes, you read what you thought you did! Dear ones, there is **NOTHING ON YOUR GLOBE LEFT UNTOUCHED BY THE HAND OF WORLDLY GREED, DESIRE FOR POWER AND YES, EVIL!** Once Mankind understands that fact, then and only then, can he begin to set things to right. As he breaks out of the blob of blindness he will be able to sort that which is in goodness from that which would only control and use him. Then he can reach out into freedom in intelligent actions of response to the cause and not simple and/or violent reaction to that which strikes him.

Even in this war, as example, if you understand even one thing which was priorly not known to you, you **MUST** look differently at that which is coming down on your heads. For instance, you must remember something which most of you knew not: *Your own U.S.A. sold and allowed sales of bacteria, hi-tech items in unlimited abundance to Iraq, Syria and all other hostile and terroristic nations--thus, your own troops go off to face death in the Gulf at the wrong end of all those weapons which you supplied to your enemy.*

I remind you--AFTER THE AUGUST 2ND INVASION AND TROOP PLACEMENT IN SAUDI ARABIA THE DEPARTMENT OF THE COMMERCE OF THE U.S. ALLOWED SHIPMENT OF A CRAY SUPER-COMPUTER TO IRAQ. THROUGH BRAZIL, WHICH IS ONLY USED FOR THE PERFECTION OF HYDROGEN BOMBS! Further, do not anger at me--I do not make the news; I simply tell you that which IS! AND, YOU GO LOOK IT UP! At any rate, I would suggest that you check with America West for the Journal mentioned herein should be available in about two and a half to three weeks. If you don't know what is being done TO YOU, you can't have any way to counter it for if you have no goal toward which to work--you cannot even begin proper journey.

MONEY, TAXES AND GOVERNMENT DEBT

This is perhaps the hardest human puzzle for individuals to understand for the wrong ideas have been foisted upon you for so long that you must retrain your entire thought processes regarding the above issues. I get hundreds of requests to "simplify it" again and again. Further, ones ponder how to integrate God, Cosmic Beings and human money exchange--THAT IS EASIEST OF ALL TO SIMPLIFY: GOD RESPONDS TO THAT WHICH YOU REQUEST AND REQUIRE AND CAESAR HAS NOTHING SAVE THAT WHICH HE HAS STOLEN FROM GOD--THEREFORE, YOU WILL ALWAYS FIND GOD WHERE YOU ARE! Now, as to the other subjects, we have covered them in great detail in the Journals dealing with these specific issues and I can only urge you to investigate them and study them carefully. However, thousands of new readers are coming forth and time is in great shortage for actions so I must give you a bit of input in repetition. Perhaps I can even de-

fine more clearly for our "old" participants.

You are totally blasted and mind-boggled daily by the media and pulse beamed at night while you sleep--relentlessly. Part of the bombardment is total confusion regarding the subject of taxes and government debt. If you people understood money, despotism could not reign as legitimate government, as you have allowed to occur.

You MUST realize that there are *TWO* kinds of what you recognize as "money". We will stick to the U.S. operation but the same is applicable all over the globe for the intention and actions are underway, now, bringing into the marketplace the one-world currency until such time as a totally cashless society is perfected through this "New World Order" of which Mr. Bush speaks so often.

There is what is recognized as "Constitutional money" which is measured in weights of gold and silver brought into existence by human production and used as a medium of exchange and a store of value. It no longer exists in a constitutional capacity!

Then there is "modern money" which is *created out of nothing in unlimited amounts by the Federal Reserve (which is NOT a Federal agency but rather, a private bank corporation) along with other commercial banks.* As a carryover from "Constitutional money", the people *assume that modern money is also a medium of exchange and a store of wealth.* The tip-off that modern money had a sinister purpose came when the people were forced to accept it via legal tender laws. The second clue came when Gresham's Law worked perfectly, that is bad money (new money) drove Constitutional money (gold and silver) out of circulation. And it only took a few months for gold and silver money to disappear after

1964.

Simply stated then, Constitutional money as described in Article I Section 10 is *production* out of the precious metals of the earth, whereas modern money is *non-production* created by a monopoly oligarchy to regulate and own all human action and production. In other words, modern money has one central purpose. It is used to expropriate wealth. Dictionary definition of "expropriate" is "to take or transfer the ownership (of wealth) from one owner to another". The conclusion is that modern governments, whether communist or democratic, use modern money (non-production) to expropriate or steal your production and your savings. Yes, the same money system operates the world over.

The dollars that you have in your pocket were created at no cost. Their sole purpose is to take your production and savings *without payment.*

Please blank your mind and forget everything else and answer this question. If the government and its bankers or the bankers and their government (non-producers of wealth) can take your labor and your savings without payment, Who is your master??? Modern money expropriates wealth.

Dear ones, it is a great illusion to contemplate freedom under a world slave system where all production and wealth flows to the money creators. The reason that the *illusion* of freedom works decade after decade is because of government police power to *REGULATE.* Governments and central bankers create economic cycles pumping "money" (credit) and then withdrawing so that the money creators don't self-destruct. And essential to the survival of the system is the police power to reduce consumption, i.e. "income tax".

Then what conclusions can be established?

Government gets all wealth and production for nothing because it "pays" with money (credit) that costs nothing. "Of all the contrivances for cheating the working classes of mankind, perhaps none is so effectual as that which deludes them with paper money." Quoted from your own Daniel Webster and projects wisdom.

This means that government deficits DO NOT and CANNOT EXIST! Another quote: "The Federal Reserve in cooperation with the federal government has the inherent power to create money--almost any amount of it. This power makes technical bankruptcy out of the question". (*The National Debt*, published by the Federal Reserve of Philadelphia.)

This in turn means that there is no money of account in the United States. No government official, including the IRS, will answer the question, "What is current as money"? They refuse because there is no money of account, only a credit system. The Federal Reserve System works only with credit!

This means, then, that the income tax system (which is Constitutionally unlawful at best) was not designed to collect taxes. In a credit system there can be no money going to Washington as taxes. What you think of as taxes is not money--but credit. Therefore, when the IRS reduces your credit in your bank account it goes out of existence. IT DOES NOT GO TO WASHINGTON to support the government or pay its bills. Why would government need your credit when it can create any amount? What then is the so-called income tax system for?

Let us have a little hint of truth from one, Beardsley Ruml, speaking to the American Bar As-

sociation in 1946. Mr. Ruml, by the way, was Chairman of the Federal Reserve Bank of New York. He stated that "taxes for revenue are obsolete". His thesis was that "...given 1. control of a central banking system and 2. an inconvertible currency, a sovereign national government is finally free of money worries and need no longer levy taxes for the purpose of providing itself with revenue". (Please read this last statement as many as five times and then again if you didn't "get it"!)

In that same speech Mr. Ruml outlined the purpose of "taxes". Please remember that modern taxation is a system of reducing consumption by reducing credit. It is NOT a system to support government.

Quoting further from Mr. Ruml: "Federal taxes can be made to serve four principal purposes of a *social* and economic character. They are:

"1. As an instrument of fiscal policy to help stabilize the purchasing power of the dollar;"

Note please: How does one stabilize a unit of credit, the dollar? By reducing credit by reducing consumption and calling it income tax! Therefore, the purpose of the IRS is to help stabilize or regulate the credit system. The credit system would not work without regulation, and the IRS is the regulator. Hence, friends, its awesome power!

"2. To express public policy in the distribution of wealth and of income, as in the case of the progressive income and estate taxes;" (This should be most painfully clear as to its intent.)

"3. To express public policy in subsidizing or in penalizing various industries and economic groups;

"4. To isolate and assess directly

the costs of certain national benefits, such as highways and social security."

The conclusion must be that income taxes or any other taxes do not have anything to do with paying government expenses, but is a system of credit distribution as determined by government. Does this not make all the recent income tax hocus in Washington one big charade? Do you get the picture? Are you so intellectually dead that you cannot understand and decipher government propaganda? What is really going on in Washington is that the politicians and bureaucrats are bickering over how to regulate consumption with the credit system, under pretense of how to pay government expenses and reduce government debt with more income taxes. Can you see that if governments should refrain from regulation (of your consumption and their counterfeit) the worthlessness of the money would become apparent and the fraud upon the public could not be longer concealed?

This means that the volume of money (credit) regulates its value. Whoever controls the volume of money (credit) in any country is absolute master of all commerce and industry. And who do you think controls it all in YOUR country?

Well, the Federal Reserve Bank of Chicago said that the "actual control rests with the Central Bank (the Federal Reserve)!" And so it does--the Banker Cartel Elite!

This in turn means that the central banks of the world are counterfeiting and you are forced to take it by the force of legal tender laws. The Federal Reserve is an omnipotent, benevolent counterfeiter--no more and no less.

Which means that no matter what a national government calls itself, either communist or capitalist, all

have the same money system, i.e. credit system, which guarantees a world economic slave system of production for use and not for profit, meaning that the credit money system limits production for profit as far as the people are concerned. Amassing of wealth is limited by the "income tax" system and inheritance taxes.

This means that as more and more production and wealth is transferred to the government and bankers via "money", *there must be greater restriction of consumption.* Money (credit) would keep its value if there were fewer people bidding against each other. This brings up a most relevant and important point:

Quite simply, the Fed wants you dead and they plan for you to expire when you retire so as to cut consumption. There is much to help with that task in point; there is poison fluoridated and chlorinated water and cancer, AIDS, etc., to eliminate you (and your consumption). If all people lived to be 100 on your placement, a government banker counterfeiting system would collapse from too much non-production and consumption. *It cannot and will not be ALLOWED!* If you understood money you would know why government funds research and controls and limits disease and cancer cures. Consumption of the people is a major problem for the money creators. The greedier the money creators get, the greater their problem of regulating consumption. They can only reduce consumption so much. This is, further, why the same Cartel money-creators and regulators also regulate the judicial system of injustice and the medical/pharmaceutical systems of legal murder. Oh yes, you will find the same names flowing throughout the daily listings of corporations and government management.

Now, at some point with the above

in view, the underground barter takes over. Which means that government propaganda must resort to class and racial conflict to divert attention from the system. In the current government deficit income tax charade you have witnessed classic politics of envy in "soak the rich" syndrome. But the classification of "rich" is a bit more obscure than politicians would wish you to note.

How can you even talk about freedom and Constitutional government and completely ignore this system of slavery at the hands of the money creators? The distinction between free men and slaves is whether or not they are paid for their labor. There is no provision in the United States code for paying either debts or taxes with legal tender (government counterfeit). The sole function of legal tender (modern money) *is to get both labor and wealth without payment!*

And so, what do you have remaining with which to work? Very little! Very little, indeed. Therefore, if you would preserve any of your assets you must work within their own rules of management and even at that you might very well have it confiscated. *IT WILL BE CONFISCATED JUST AS QUICKLY AS THE BLINK OF AN EYE--ANY DAY NOW.*

I can only repeat that which I have given you prior to this, in detail. All of the Executive Orders are now in place and active--awaiting appropriate timing to pounce and garner--FROM YOU! I am not in the business of giving fortunes and business strategies except as requested by ones asking, "What in the world do we do now?" with the intent of survival for purposes of service to fellow-man and God.

I can only suggest that you consider placing your assets through something like the established Phoenix Institute whereby gold can be purchased, borrowed against

and held for collateral by one of these central banks for they will be last to have confiscation of collateral--although even that is possible. Gold will be confiscated probably, even from safe-deposit boxes just as in 1933. Your assets will be completely controlled as to bank withdrawals and money (currency) exchanges, etc. There is no perfection remaining, chelas, it is a matter of possibly saving something and perhaps ALL. If you handle it through Nevada Corporations and get it out of your name and into one or more (as appropriate) of your own corporations, you might very well save it all but the sword is coming down heavy and very, very soon! If you can at all be represented as "wealthy"--your assets will become worthless almost instantly!

Please, understand, I can only tell you how it is and allow you insight as to methods we have studied and found practical and workable. Please see PRIVACY IN THE FISHBOWL and SPIRAL TO ECONOMIC DISASTER. *You must understand that you are now into the time of chaos and the changing of all that you recognize as freedom. The beast is upon you and protection is all but nil. We can only make suggestions; what ye do with them is totally up to your own discretion and choosing. However, I must remind you that whatever you do--YOU MUST KEEP SILENT LEST YOU GIVE AWAY YOUR OWN STORES AND ABILITY TO FUNCTION. A WAGGING TONGUE WILL BE THE MOST COSTLY WEAPON USED UPON SELF IN THESE TIMES OF LIVING UNDER THE MAGNIFYING GLASS AND GUN. IF YOU HAVE IT--THEY WILL TAKE IT--DEPEND UPON IT!*

Again, if you are interested in this information, I will ask that ones at America West direct your calls pertaining to same. As purely a favor unto me, ones will outline a

plan for you--but these ones are not in business to tend of YOUR business and take this time in order to serve as best they can in this time of transition and change. My blessings and appreciation unto them for they do great service for the avenues of protection of assets is being closed hour by hour upon you blessed people who have remained in trust of a system which has been corrupted and totally destroyed while the treacherous leaders have played their games of world conquering while you have paid for it in so many ways they defy the counting. May you find some measure of assistance in these suggestions.

INSANITY AND SCHIZOPHRENIA

Let us speak to the subject of the advancement toward the cashless society now under planning and action.

The Establishment's inexorable march toward this cashless society is full of contradictions that border on schizophrenia as diagnosed by the wondrous medical profession. It is even confusing to the psychopolitical participants. This is especially true of that increasingly popular substitute for cash in everyday transactions, that wondrous "credit" card.

Do you realize that about 40% of you nice American do not have a credit card (and remember, some 3 million of you are homeless to boot). But of the 60% remaining who do, most have multiple cards. Including bank cards like your Visa and MasterCard, travel and entertainment cards like American Express and Diners Club, and department store, gasoline company, airline and telephone credit cards, the typical American with a credit card has at least 7-8 cards in his wallet or purse.

Those adult Americans without credit cards are mainly the poor,

the very elderly, young adults just out of high school or college, the incarcerated and those wise and discriminating individuals who prefer to deal in cash or barter, for reasons of patriotism, religion or common sense, or to protect their privacy or avoid harassment.

Bankers and others in the credit industry refer to the credit card market as a mature market. But banks must grow or die, and, in their absolute need to lend more money into existence, seek to gain an increased "market share" of the credit card industry by marketing their plastic money to those they think are a good credit risk, most of whom already have plenty of plastic rectangles.

PRESCREENING

And herein, everything that you consider private is no more! Creditmongers are enamored of a device called prescreening. If you own an expensive, late-model car, live in a nice neighborhood, have an account with a major brokerage house, are a doctor, lawyer, engineer or even a teacher, some purveyor of plastic money may have rented a mailing list with your name on it, checked your name against a credit bureau file for loan delinquencies and other derogatory information and, if you "passed", asked you to apply for one of the wondrous new rectangles of power already reserved in your name.

When the prospect (YOU) replies, the creditmonger then buys a full credit report on the applicant. The prescreening process is so accurate that 95 percent of those who respond are accepted--but there is a hitch in the get-along.

Responding to concerns about the invasion of privacy, the wondrous and thoughtful Federal Trade Commission (FTC) ruled that, under the Fair Credit Reporting Act (FCRA), "A prescreen represents a series of consumer reports obtained

for the purpose of extending credit, a permissible purpose under the FCRA for outsiders to see the consumers' credit reports."

So when the issuer does a prescreen, says the FTC, it is forced to extend credit to everyone who survives the screen--after all, that was the purpose for which the screen was supposedly performed. Any further credit review would run counter to the act.

So, always with clever manipulation and loopholes in mind, the industry is responding by renting lists screened against demographic data shown to have a high correlation with ability to pay bills, and doing credit checks only after the customer has applied for a card.

Now, you are wondering why Hattori would dawdle about in such trivia as credit cards--well, chelas, it is like this, every time you ask "how to manage", we must give thought to all of the consequences. One consequence of credit and buying in any form or market is that you leave a paper trail of exactness beyond the recognized. For instance, when ones bought luxury items prior to year end to cut tax costs, the information was fed directly into the revenue collector's data banks and now that money will be needed in major sums to facilitate this nice new war--THE BIG BOYS KNOW EXACTLY WHERE TO GO FIRST TO COLLECT THOSE NICE SUR-TAXES! The government now knows who has money and will be after it shortly--you can place bets on it.

CONTRADICTIONS OF THE SYSTEM

You are moving into a cashless society and therefore many details appear to be overlooked in the issuing of credit and it is not for me to tell you how to manage your bankruptcies and such; but, don't overlook corporations and strate-

gies for that which is touted is not necessarily so.

More and more heavy credit users are going bankrupt which would seem a great disservice to obtaining more credit and to those banks which extend credit with those dandy plastic pieces. Not so, foolish chela who uses "logic".

If a person owes on one credit card, he may well owe on others. Thus, creditors step up high-pressure collection efforts. Only so much blood can be squeezed from the stone of the typical overextended consumer so the all-out war begins to get the payments. But not to worry--more and more consumers are filing for bankruptcy year after year.

Propaganda put forth by credit-mongers would have you believe that you will never again be able to get a credit card, a car loan or a mortgage, or even rent an apartment, if you go bankrupt. **THE TRUTH IS EXACTLY THE OPPOSITE!**

Many, many bankrupts obtain one or more new credit cards within weeks of filing bankruptcy.

How? Simple logic--having had his bad debts discharged and yet probably still having a nice secure job, a bankrupt can't file a new bankruptcy petition for seven years.

So in this respect bankrupts are a better risk than the just-laid-off advertising executive who had a six-figure salary and credit card balances to match but is now unable to pay his bills. Remember the creditmonger still must extend new loans, or he will go bankrupt himself.

I use this as example of the endless circle of chase-the-tail and allow you to look at the total obsession with credit and how you will be absorbed into the system even

without your realizing it. You must play the game better than the others if you are to gain some measure of security and it is harder and harder to manage--I can only give you that which appears workable in practical application.

Dharma, close this chela, for it grows long for digesting.

Thank you for your attention and you, Dharma, for your service.

Hatonn to clear, please.

2/5/91 SANANDA

Sananda present in Radiance, Thomas...my craft is stationed elsewhere than you are used to seeing, concern not over it. I come in service unto God that a remnant may survive the destruction which appears all too imminent upon your place. May your few remaining days of freedom be lived in joyous gratitude of service rather than in the tearing down from within. So be it.

Has it not been said that none shall escape the sorting of the wheat from the chaff? Has it not been said that none shall remain unaffected? Who among you has been unaffected by shifting energies that intensify where you are? Who among you is even with the board? None! None among you. And so shall it be. The bombardment shall increase and those workers in my fields shall become most expert at protecting themselves within my lighted shield, for therein is your only protection. For in the days before you the dark ones shall grow ever more aggressive in the desperation to remain dug-in. Yet none shall remain dug-in who do not belong among the ones chosen to complete the task of God's Plan. So be it.

At what point will any among you confront evil? How far must you be driven in any given situation before you say, enough? What form

will your stand take?

We are most compassionate indeed as we witness the turbulence and struggle, yea, even among our very own. It is the better part of wisdom to come to us in sincere petition to resolve such matters, for it is from the higher vantage point that proper resolution may come. Man has efforted for too long to instigate his own solutions only to find himself in deeper and deeper and deeper, yea, unto the point of drowning.

Your world is at the point of all out war among all nations...the entire Middle East is a hotbed ready to EXPLODE with nuclear devices...can you not see the direness of your straits? Can you not see the freedom as it is sucked from your very blood? Can you not see the government taking full and total control of your very lives under the DISGUSTING, DECEITFUL, AND SHAMEFUL PLAN NAMED THE NEW WORLD ORDER? Have you no passion left in you? Why do you wait? Will you write letters from your detention centers to be read by the jailors and sent nowhere? Will barbed wire be your only horizon upon which to fix your gaze? Will the blackened smoke from the fires of destruction be the air which you breathe for the next generations? Will the once wondrous forests stand naked, stripped...as bare hillsides...a tombstone of tree stumps in memorial to what once was? What has happened to you? What has happened to you?

Do you think that Hatonn and I come to tell you to prepare for what is nigh at thy doorstep because we have naught better else to do? Will you ask yourself why you did not put aside some farder when the very mouse running across your floor looks like a good dinner to you?

AWAKE! AWAKE! AWAKE!

THE CALL IS GONE
 FORTH...AWAKEN FROM
 YOUR SLUMBER AND SEE
 THAT WHICH HAS BEFALLEN
 YOU. TAKE YOUR STAND
 AND LET THOSE WHO GOV-
 ERN YOU AT THE LOCAL,
 STATE, AND FEDERAL LEVEL
 KNOW THAT IT IS THEY WHO
 REPRESENT YOU...THE
 VOTER. THEY HAVE BEEN
 PLACED INTO OFFICE TO IM-
 PLEMENT YOUR
 WISHES...THE CITIZENRY OF
 THE INDIVIDUAL STATES
 THAT COMPRISE THE UNITED
 STATES OF AMERICA. DO
 NOT LOOK BACK IN ANGER
 UPON THE NEW REGIONAL
 STATES, ALL NINE OF THEM,
 ONLY TO FIND THAT THE
 FREEDOM ONCE READ
 ABOUT IN BOOKS IS NOW A
 DISTANT CHAPTER IN EARTH
 HISTORY. FOR WHEN THAT
 DAY ARRIVES, BELOVED, IT
 SHALL BE TOO LATE FOR
 YOU AND THEN THE HORROR
 SHALL BEGIN IN EARNEST
 AND IT SHALL LAST FOR
 GENERATION UPON GENERA-
 TION UPON GENERATION.
 THE EARTH WILL HAVE
 NEVER EXPERIENCED THE
 HORROR OF SUCH OUT-
 COMES AS WILL BEFALL
 YOU, IF THIS IS ALLOWED TO
 TAKE PLACE. AWAKE!
 AWAKE! AWAKE!

The blood of your beloved sons is
 beginning to flow. Will the sands
 of Iraq be as the rocks of the
 American Southwest...STAINED
 RED FROM THE BLOOD OF
 THOSE NEEDLESSLY SLAIN
 TO FULFILL THE PLAN OF
 THOSE WHO CONTROL YOU
 FOR A CAUSE WITHOUT
 HONOR? How much blood must
 flow before it becomes an issue
 worthy of your examination? How
 many must die before you suddenly
 realize, "Hey, perhaps this wasn't
 such a good idea after all...." Too
 late, too late...always the awaken-
 ing happens too late, when man
 will then look around to gaze upon

the death, and the smoke, and the
 barbed wire from the places of de-
 tention only to know, I should
have listened to what they had to
say. So be it.

Walk gently beloved for the jour-
 ney is just begun. Salu

I Am Sananda
 In Service Unto Aton/God
 Within The Creation

2/7/91 SANANDA

I am here Thomas, let us begin,
 please. I Am Sananda and I
 come in service unto God/Aton
 and I come in His Radiance...let
 there be no mistake about who I
 am and in whose service I ever
 dwell.

You are correct, Thomas, in
 your observation last eve that
 the number is few who radiate
 light and understanding with
 that which occurring upon your
 placement...few indeed.
 Almost all are caught in the
 tangled web of confusion spun
 by the master deceiver himself.
 Most know not that they may
 ask for help in finding their way
 free from such entanglements,
 such confusion and pain. Most
 know not that The Father not
 only is a real being but hears all
that is said, and not said. When
 I continually tell you ones that
 we stand ever ready to receive
 thine petitions...I MEAN IT!
 Why are ones so eager to follow
 the darkened pathway without
 so much as a second glance or
 thought, and yet the lighted
 pathway stands in full view
 awaiting all who will seek it?
 Why do you ones put me and
 mine scribes through literal hell
 in the interrogation and
 throwing of stones and hear not
 what is being said unto thee?
 You have discerning
 capabilities...use them! Always
 man wants his food spoon fed
 unto him...and then chewed as
well. Well the time for us

spoon feeding and chewing your
 food is past for you ones had
 best be in the rapid learning of
 not only getting and storing
 your food and the cooking
 thereof...but the growing
 thereof. So be it and selah.

With each passing day the
 ticking grows louder and louder
 in our ears...tick, tick,
 tick...like a time bomb waiting
 to explode. Such is the plight
 that has befallen beloved Earth,
 Shan, Terra...the Mother who
 has served you with honor. Her
 pain is deep and it is the
 Father's promise unto her that
she shall be healed. So be it.

The blood is running,
 beloved...it is running through
 the sands into the beloved
 Mother. And as it filters down
 through the sand it finds its way
 unto the huge underground
 pools of oil...and, indeed, they
 do not mix...blood and oil. The
 blood floats to the top of the oil
 and reflects back the exploding
 bombs that preceded. The
 blood reflects back the pain of
 family who will never know of
 their beloved's departure from
 that place. The blood stains the
 hands of all the ones partaking
 in the destruction of the
 innocent, the children, the
 women, the elderly...and these
 stains shall not be washed clean
 but shall serve as the reminder,
 lo, for untold years in your
 counting, that such destruction
 serves not My Name, nor My
 Father's Name...but serves
 Satan...and it is in Satan's
 presence that these stains shall
 serve as the reminder that the
 experience not be forgotten. So
 be it and selah.

Satan sits 'on his throne in
 glee...man is falling for it...he
 is taking the bait and biting
 hard. For with Satan there is no
 spoon feeding required, no
 chewing of food
 required...rather, he needs only

to toss the hook in your direction and all ones lunge at the opportunity to take the bait...and then the entanglement amidst the web is all but complete, yea unto death.

Where is your honor? Where is your integrity? Where is your freedom that you proclaim to fight for? Where is your Constitution? Who are these evil men who make the decisions to take the lives of those you hold most dear? Why do you blindly accept all that is dished out for you to consume? Why do you not demand clear communications from your media and newspresses?

The pits will be large and deep as the bodies are piled one upon another in the mass graves that shall soon be upon you. All ones will die with their boots on and each among them will wonder why. All will go nameless for the graves of the hundreds shall be unmarked in the ending for there shall not be time to concern for the dead for even the living shall be as the dead. Yea, though you walk through the valley of shadows I am ever with thee. Who among you will turn from Me? Who among you would turn from the Father and **ALL LIGHT** at the final bell toll? What will you fix your gaze upon in the countless years before you? Will the darkness and world's without light be your dwelling places?

AWAKE! AWAKE! AWAKE!
THE CALL IS GONE FORTH.
WHO AMONG YOU WILL HEAR? RETURN UNTO THE FATHER...RETURN UNTO THE WAYS OF GOD...THE WAY SHOWN UNTO THEE.
RETURN UNTO THE LIGHT WHICH I AM. RETURN UNTO THE LAWS OF GOD AND THE CREATION, DEARLY BELOVED, WHILE THERE IS YET TIME. THE

TIME IS AT HAND. THE KINGDOM OF GOD IS AT HAND. TURN YOUR FACE FROM EVIL AND WALK IN MINE LIGHT THAT YOU MAY COME TO KNOW THE KINGDOM AND THE POWER AND THE GLORY. SO BE IT.

**I Am Sananda
One With God
In His Service
WHO ARE YOU?**

OUR NEWEST JOURNAL

BURNT OFFERINGS AND BLOODSTAINED SANDS PSYCHOPOLITICS AND THE SACRIFICE OF THE PHOENIX BY Gyeorgos Ceres Hatonn

This is the 24th book in the *Phoenix Journal* series that has been published in the last eighteen months. They include detailed topics from all walks of life, including current information on the Middle East War as of January 28, 1991.

These books, which are entered into a computer by "Dharma", ARE THE WORDS OF TRUTH WHICH GOD PROMISED HE WOULD SEND FORTH AT THE ENDTIMES TO GIVE MAN ONE LAST CHANCE TO CHOOSE TRUTH OVER THE LIE.

Hatonn gives us an excellent background coverage of why the world is on the downward path to ONE WORLD GOVERNMENT, the "NEW WORLD ORDER" that President Bush mentions many times and how the present Middle East War is the beginning of the Battle of Armageddon, the greatest battle to ever be fought on this planet. This is the battle that has been predicted for several thousand years and **THE TIME IS NOW HERE.**

He gives us details of what hardships even the Americans must be prepared for (INCLUDING INVASION, DESTRUCTION OF OUR TROOPS, STARVATION, TERRORISTS AND EVEN CONCENTRATION CAMPS HERE IN THE UNITED STATES) if we do not DEMAND that our Consti-

tution be restored and start living under the **LAWS OF GOD VERY SOON.**

SOME OF THE PHOENIX JOURNALS:

Crucifixion of The Phoenix
Skeletons In The Closet
R.R.P.P.*
*Rape, Ravage, Pillage and Plunder of the Phoenix
Rape of The Constitution
You Can Slay The Dragon
The Naked Phoenix
Blood And Ashes
Firestorm In Babylon
The Mossad Connection
Creation, The Sacred Universe
Pleiades Connection, Return Of The Phoenix Vol. I
Burnt Offerings and Bloodstained Sands

The price is \$10 per JOURNAL, (EXCEPTING EX-PRESS) 10% discount on orders of 4 or more. California residents add 6.75% sales tax. Add shipping, UPS \$3.25 and \$1.00 each additional or U.S. Mail \$2.50 for first title and \$1.00 each additional.

Write for Quantity Discount.

Available from America West or your Local Distributor.

Express is \$20 per 13 issues (including back issues for the period) or \$75 per 52 issues.

Send orders and Payments to: America West Distributors, P.O. Box 986 Tehachapi, CA. 93581.

For credit card orders Telephone 1 800 729-4131 **PLEASE USE ONLY FOR ORDERS (THE EXPENSE IS TOO MUCH FOR US)** For other purposes 805 822-9655.

Dear Friends,

The window for investment through the Phoenix Institute is now open, but closing fast.

Please contact us for more details as soon as possible.

AMERICA WEST PUBLISHERS.
1 800 729-4131

TRUTH WILL SET YOU FREE



PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS

A bulletin commenting on appropriate current news events, clarification of portions of the Journals and answers of a general nature to questions not found in the existing Journals.

PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS is published by America West Publishers, Inc. P.O. BOX 986 Tehachapi, CA. 93581. Subscription rate is \$20 per 13 issues or \$75 per 52 issues, First Class mailing. COPYRIGHT 1991 by America West Publishers, Inc. All rights reserved. Reproduction of this copyrighted material for private non-profit use is expressly encouraged, for commercial purposes it is strictly forbidden.

FEBRUARY 1991 VOLUME VIII NUMBER 4 & 5

2/7/91 HATONN

SUPREME COURT TAX RULING OF JANUARY 8, 1991

I have had many inquiries for explanation regarding this tax ruling for it is impactful indeed. There is more pressing and urgent material which I must cover before handling that subject in great depth; however, I will touch on some highlights in the interim.

This is indeed a ticklish case in point with several outstanding observations.

Prior to the non-filing, Mr. John Cheek HAD filed tax forms which automatically put him in the status of a "voluntary" taxpayer and on the active rolls of the IRS. This is exactly where most of you ones will find yourselves--usually. In addition, there will be visible funds garnered for self by failure to report and file the "agreed upon" proportion of taxes.

In this instance the ONLY obvious factor is that you no longer have Common Law courts but rather, Admiralty rulings. Therefore, the secret word, if you will, is "civil" vs. "criminal" proceedings. To "legally" try the man in any manner whatsoever, required that he be tried as a "criminal"--which he, indeed, was not. Once brought before a "criminal" court the man was entitled to a jury hearing, etc.

Now, please note that in rendering the court decision (Supreme Court) the following is put to record:

While the Supreme Court held that Cheek was entitled to his day in court, and that a trial judge had no right to, in effect, prejudice a jury or refuse to allow it to consider all evidence, Cheek's claim that the income tax law is un-Constitutional was "unsound". In fact, the court's brief listed several arguments sometimes used which the panel said "have not been, or ever will be, considered objectively reasonable". (Hatonn: note the words "unsound" (not unlawful) and "objectively reasonable"--(not incorrect or unconstitutional!) and herein lies a most important point in discussion--Mr. Cheek was being considered on the basis of incarceration of a criminal offense and actually the income tax reasonability or Constitutionality was not that which was under consideration. The latter statements and the seven points given forth in the brief were opinions of personal interpretation and did not, in fact, bear on the case in point--which was "criminal incarceration" for Mr. Cheek's action or inaction.)

1. The belief that the 16th Amendment to the Constitution was improperly ratified and therefore never came into being.

2. The belief that the 16th Amendment is un-Constitutional generally;

3. The belief that the income tax violates the 'taking clause' of the Fifth Amendment;

4. The belief that the tax laws are un-Constitutional.

5. The belief that wages are not income and therefore are not subject to federal income tax laws;

6. The belief that filing a tax return violates the Fifth Amendment privilege against self-incrimination; and

7. The belief that Federal Reserve notes do not constitute cash or income.

AGAIN, TAKE CAREFUL NOTE TO THE NEXT: *However, the Supreme Court did not say that the internal revenue code could not be challenged on these grounds, even though it characterized them as being "frivolous". Nor did the court say that one cannot be a non-taxpayer.*

The court noted that Cheek was free to pay income taxes and then utilize the mechanisms provided by Congress to present his claims of invalidity to the courts.

In short, the justices ruled that while a defendant's views on the validity of tax statutes were not relevant to a criminal charge of willfully attempting to evade payment, it was wrong for a trial judge to instruct a jury to disre-

guard a defendant's reasoning for such avoidance.

Now the reasonable thing to do is--as I have told you over and over again--to use discretion and use it properly. The prime point to remember in a confrontation over Legislative and Constitutional laws is that the one with the gun gets to make the laws and they become LEGAL even if UNLAWFUL!

The facts are that Mr. Cheek had no alternative in retrospect other than to pay the taxes with penalties and THEN, HE CAN PRESS IT INTO FURTHER LITIGATION IF HE CHOOSES. THE FACTS OF THE MATTER ARE THAT MR. CHEEK WON ON THE CASE WHICH WAS ACTUALLY BROUGHT BEFORE THE SUPREME COURT AND THAT WAS WHETHER OR NOT IT WAS LEGAL TO INCARCERATE HIM FOR NON-PAYMENT OF TAXES.

All of the flowery presentation of the seven points are to scare you into following the rules as laid forth by the Cartel Controllers. Whether a case can now be won on other grounds is strictly according to how the case is put into presentation and who has the biggest gun to the head on the day of hearing. You call that "highway robbery with gun to head"? Yes, exactly--but you see, you no longer have a "justice" system. You will note that the "deciders" of his fate did not dare push too far. They could intimidate him into causing him to fork over the funds but still had to admit that he has still a right to hearing on the merits of the case in point regarding legality, etc., of the income tax laws.

I have further urged you to be most careful in your own intent. If all you wish to do is avoid taxes, there is quite a difference in avoiding and evading--like 15 years! You had better really believe in what you are doing on

Constitutional grounds and KNOW that which you do and speak and then you won't end up in such blunders.

I believe if you ponder the case carefully you will be able to see that it was truly a "victory" and not a lost case as it at first appears. Now, however, that the Executive Orders overriding your Constitution are in place, you will have to take care to simply "have no income" for them to rob.

When it is stated: "*Cheek said he now agrees he was required to pay federal income taxes, and he has now paid these assessments, along with substantial penalties. But Cheek maintained that he should not have been prosecuted as a criminal*". It means exactly that--he realized he is "required" (right, wrong, or indifferent--he is required!) and thusly did so or be in contempt of court.

The secret is out when you read the careful wording of the response in point: "Cheek's attorney said that the court's opinion confirms the fundamental idea that even though his beliefs may appear ridiculous to a judge, Mr. Cheek is entitled to have a jury decide whether or not he believed it'."

For you who wonder what in the name of law are we talking about, let me briefly explain. A January 8 ruling handed down by the U.S. Supreme Court is viewed as at least a partial victory by those critical of the Internal Revenue Code and the way it is applied to the vast majority of citizens and taxpayers.

The high court, by a 6-2 margin, found that a defendant in a dispute over payment of income taxes has the right to expect that a jury will consider evidence whether the defendant "had a good-faith belief that he was not violating any of the provisions of the tax law."

This is a vital ruling, because many federal courts have held that failure to pay all taxes demanded by the government is "bad faith or evil intent"--this despite Supreme Court decisions over the past 20 years that have defined criminal intent as the "*voluntary, intentional violation of a known legal duty*".

This ruling stems from a case, *Cheek vs United States*. John L. Cheek, a 48-year-old pilot with American Airlines, was convicted in 1988 of six counts of willfully failing to file a federal income tax return and of three counts of willfully attempting to evade income taxes.

You see, the government must PROVE WILLFULNESS if it is to win criminal prosecution. However, typical of your injustice system, during Cheek's trial the judge issued several instructions to the jury which essentially steered jurors into finding Cheek guilty.

The pilot repeated to the Supreme Court what he had told the lower court:

- * He had not acted "willfully;
- * After long study of the internal revenue code and discussions with groups opposed to the income tax system he believed that his wages were not "income"; and, thus,
- * He was not a "taxpayer" within the meaning of the code.

- * He said to the court: "This country is founded on certain beliefs; and just because you disagree with the IRS on interpretation of the law does not make you a criminal."

The Supreme Court held that the trial judge in Cheek's case had erred when he instructed the jury to "*disregard evidence*" of Cheek's understanding that, within the meaning of the tax laws, he was not a person required to file a return or to pay income taxes and that wages are not taxable income.

(This latter statement comes from one of your inalienable rights to earn by your own labor, etc.)

This entire matter only provides you with guidelines as to where you are in total destruction of your Constitution and Bill of Rights. Justice is no longer an issue for you no longer have a court system of "justice". The very wording of the opinion rendered, however, indicates a total conspiracy to bring you under control through total brute police force and casting aside the Constitution which has protected your rights as free men. Further, it is all but impossible to pull away from the "elected" system if you have a regular job with all of the constraints of actual police force upon you in every reporting format available for their use against you. Would it not be wise to join with the groups who are working to regain your rights and repeal the 16th Amendment? Surprisingly enough, you are making headway--for instance, some of the states who had voted in favor of a Constitutional Congress have rescinded so the nation is blinking a bit awake. Hold fast and act with wisdom. Handle assets wisely and through the use of Corporations with intent to do business with integrity, you can find some measure of protection within the laws of the land according to your "rulers". Remember that "Big Brother" has the big stick and you must really do some homework. So be it and thank you for your inquiries.

* * * * *

Now, Dharma, may we turn our attention to a topic of such great importance that we shall do very little other work until we have gotten the information out in segments as quickly as possible.

I am going to utilize material as confirmation of that which I have already given forth for your consideration and receive denial upon

denial. Perhaps through the mouths of ones upon your place who have lived the horror, you can begin to hear truth of circumstance of the anti-Christ upon your doorsteps.

I shall simply utilize second person language and then urge America West to make available the book in point for your availability. The material in reprint herein is directly from a book written by Jack Bernstein, an American Jew who emigrated from the U.S. to the promised land of Israel following the Six-Day War in 1967. After 6 1/2 years of living there, he married and, much the wiser, returned to America.

He has left forever what he refers to as the "Marxist, racist" land and is forcibly separated from his wife and children. Mr. Bernstein relates the shocking truth of how Israel has become, in his words, a land of terrorism and violence. You who continue to confuse and call as ONE the Zionist Khazars with the Jews of God's people are in great error. Further, the most blatantly sad point of all is that it will always be the Jews of God who will pay the highest penalty and suffer the most greatly from the deception.

I can only present it as given for I do intend to give you a historical background on the Thirteenth Tribe who called themselves "Jews" but this is so much more timely and important for you who continue to deny my information and actually take physical violent action against my scribe and publisher. These ones were, in God's own words, "...deceivers and liars from the beginning and there is no truth in them". You cannot fix that which you fail to see is wrong. I can only present it to you again, in a different format from human input and pray that you will see and hear before the curtain falls forever upon your prison.

Before you who have already decided not to read this material cast it aside, I ask that you read this following note from Mr. Bernstein regarding the Association of Pro-American Jews: *"In America, nearly all Sephardic Jews and a large portion of the Ashkenazi Jews deplore the subversive acts of the Zionists. But, fear of the vicious Zionist Jews has kept most decent Jews silent."*

"Because Zionist meddling in America's internal and external affairs has become so great, we pro-American Jews cannot sit idly by and allow these Zionist Jews to destroy America--the country that has given us freedom and opportunity. We pro-American Jews must unite and help stop our Zionist brethren."

"United, we pro-American Jews can be an effective force in stopping the Zionist destruction of America."

"Write or call me and add your support. All communications will be held confidential. Jack Bernstein, Chairman, Association of Pro-American Jews, P.O. Box 825, Fairfax, VA 22030"

"The Zionist network and the Zionist oriented Jewish International Bankers have had, and still have, such a great influence on world affairs and the economic and political affairs of America that a continuing source of information about their activities is necessary."

"There are many good publications available which expose Zionist past and present involvement in world and in America's affairs. But the youth of America, their parents and grandparents, are too busy to read anything lengthy, especially when it comes to politics. So, we have started issuing a very short, easy to read, easy to reproduce, letter that is sure to interest all concerned Americans."

"To receive copies of the BEHIND THE ZIONIST CURTAIN letter, just send a self-addressed, stamped envelope to our Washington office: LETTER, P.O. BOX 825, FAIR5 FAX, VA 22030."

The book in point is called THE LIFE OF AN AMERICAN JEW IN RACIST MARXIST ISRAEL, by Jack Bernstein as told to Len Martin, The Noontide Press, Publishers, P.O. Box 1248, Torrance, CA 90505, ISBN:0-939482-01-0. I herein ask that Mr. Green do whatever is required to get these books available to you readers. Remember that the material was written in 1984 and I do not take the time herein to check into validity of addresses, etc. As you might know, the information and book have been squelched and all manners of means have been attempted to stop the information from reaching you-the-public!. Well, the wrongdoers are right up against God now, and the battle may get quite a bit rougher before the final trumpet blows. Count on it!

And so in honor to Mr. Bernstein:

Before Israel became a state in 1948, Jews world-wide were filled with Zionist propaganda that Israel would be a homeland for all Jews, a refuge for persecuted Jews, a democratic country and the fulfillment of biblical prophecy.

Jack is an Ashkenazi Jew who spent the first 25 years of his life in the United States, the country that has given all Jews freedom and the opportunity to prosper--and prosper they did, to the point that one portion of the Jews (the Zionists) gained a position of political and economic dominance in the U.S. and control two-thirds of your Congress. Remember that this material was written in 1984--and how much farther do you think things might have worsened in the intervening seven years between then and now?

To fully understand the story, it is important that you understand what Zionism really is. Zionist propaganda has led the American people to believe that Zionism and Judaism are one and the same and that they are religious in nature. This is a blatant lie. Judaism is a religion; but Zionism is a political movement started mainly by East European (Ashkenazi) Jews who for centuries have been the main force behind communism/-socialism. The ultimate goal of the Zionists is one-world government under the control of the Zionists and the Zionist-oriented Jewish International Bankers. Communism/-socialism are merely tools to help them accomplish their goal.

Bernstein was a victim of Zionist propaganda. After the 1967 War, the Jews were filled with pride that "our homeland" had become so powerful and successful. Then too, they had been filled with the false propaganda that Jews in America were being persecuted. So, between 1967 and 1970, approximately 50,000 American Jews fell for this Zionist propaganda and migrated to Israel. Bernstein was one of those suckers, as he put it.

After being filled with all that false Zionist propaganda, he felt that he would have a better chance to succeed in the new Jewish state. There was an added enticement--the spirit and challenge of pioneering and of helping his fellow Jews.

DUAL CITIZENSHIP

He had no emotional conflict with leaving the U.S. because he was still able to keep his U.S. citizenship and could return to the U.S. at any time. You see, Jews are allowed to be citizens of both Israel and some countries--the U.S. is one of those countries. The U.S. government allows a Jew to be a citizen of both the U.S. and Israel.

German Americans cannot be citi-

zens of both the U.S. and Germany. Italian Americans cannot be citizens of both the U.S. and Italy. Egyptian Americans cannot be citizens of both the U.S. and Egypt...BUT a Jewish American can be a citizen of both Israel and the U.S. THIS IS A GOOD EXAMPLE OF THE POWER THE ZIONIST JEWS HAVE OVER THE U.S. GOVERNMENT.

ARRIVAL IN THE "JEWISH PARADISE"

Before leaving for Israel, a Jewish friend of Jack's had made arrangements for him to stay a few days with her sister and aunt.

After arriving at Lod Airport just outside of Tel Aviv, he took a bus to the home of this person. When he saw the young lady, Fawzia Daboul, it was love at first sight. He began calling her 'Ziva' which was her Hebrew name.

Ziva is a Sephardic Jewess from Iraq who, like himself, had fallen for the Zionist propaganda and had migrated to Israel. She was employed as a hairdresser.

THE KIBBUTZ

After visiting with Ziva and her aunt for two days, he left to spend 6 months at Kibbutz "Ein Hashofet", one of the well over 150 such communes then operating in Israel. Since then, many more have been started--especially in the territory taken from the Palestinian Arabs. A kibbutz is a farming and sometimes industrial venture.

It is important to explain that Israel's Kibbutz system is a Marxist idea brought to Israel by the Ashkenazi Jews who migrated to Israel mainly from Poland and Russia. These Jews are part of that bunch of Jews known as the Bolsheviks. Before 1917, they were the force that laid the foundation for the Bolshevik Revolution of 1917 in Russia and the start

of communism. (Russia is now known as the Union of Soviet Socialist Republics.)

Again, he wants to point out, even emphasize, that IT IS SOME OF THAT SAME BUNCH OF (ASHKENAZI) COMMUNIST-/SOCIALIST JEWS (Bolshevik) JEWS WHO MIGRATED TO ISRAEL, GAINED CONTROL OF THE ZIONIST MOVEMENT AND HAVE DOMINATED THE GOVERNMENT OF ISRAEL SINCE ITS BEGINNING IN 1948.

Now, back to the Kibbutz--

Prior to 1967, most of the work of the Kibbutzim was done by Jews, but, since the 1967 War, the work has been done by Arabs who are paid a very low wage, and by volunteers from overseas. Members of the kibbutz (all Jews) share all things equally. They receive clothing, food and a small allowance. All profits from the venture go into the kibbutz account for future use. EACH OF THESE KIBBUTZ ARE AFFILIATED WITH ONE OF ISRAEL'S MARXIST PARTIES ranging from SOCIALIST TO HARD-CORE COMMUNIST.

The kibbutz Jack was in was not hard-core communist. Yet, he was happy to leave after four months--two months earlier than originally planned.

During the time he was working on the kibbutz, he carried on a courtship with Ziva. She was one of the reasons he left the kibbutz after only four months--they were to be married.

MARRIAGE CREATED PROBLEMS

The marriage ceremony was held in the Sephardic Synagogue. The ceremony was simple but beautiful. Ziva and Jack were very happy, but their marriage created serious

problems. You see, Ziva is a Sephardic Jewess and Jack is an Ashkenazi Jew. For an Ashkenazi Jew to marry a Sephardic Jew is frowned upon in Israel by the ruling Ashkenazis. To understand why this is the case, you must realize the difference between the Sephardic and Ashkenazi Jews.

The powerful Zionist propaganda machine has led the American people to believe that a Jew is a Jew--one race of people and that they are "God's Chosen People". We will deal with the "God's Chosen People" lie later. First, it is important for you to understand that Jews are NOT one race of people.

There are two distinct groups of Jews in the world and they come from two different areas of the world--the Sephardic Jews from the Middle East and North Africa and the Ashkenazi Jews from Eastern Europe.

The Sephardic is the oldest group and it is they, if any, who are the Jews described in the Bible because they lived in the area described in the Bible. They are blood relatives to the Arabs--the only difference between them is religion.

The Ashkenazi Jews, who now comprise over 90% of the Jews in the world, had a rather strange beginning. According to historians, many of them Jewish, the Ashkenazi Jews came into existence about 1200 years ago. It happened this way:

At the eastern edge of Europe, there lived a tribe of people known as the Khazars. About the year 740 A.D., the Khazar king and his court decided they should adopt a religion for their people. So, representatives of the three major religions, Christianity, Islam and Judaism, were invited to present their religious doctrines. The Khazars chose Judaism, but it was not for religious reasons. If the Khazars had chosen Islam, they would have

angered the strong Christian world. If they had chosen Christianity, they would have angered the strong Islamic world. So, they played it safe--they chose Judaism. Now, I want you to understand that I, Hatton, am presenting this as Jack relays it and there are some exceptions I take with the tale but it matters not in content of perception. It wasn't for religious reasons the Khazars chose Judaism; it was for political reasons.

Sometime during the 13th century the Khazars were driven from their land and they migrated westward with most of them settling in Poland and Russia. These Khazars are now known as Ashkenazi Jews. Because these Khazar (Ashkenazi) Jews merely chose Judaism, they are not really Jews--at least not blood Jews.

Throughout their history, these Polish and Russian Ashkenazi Jews practiced communism/socialism and worked to have their ideas implemented in these countries. Now remember that these Khazars were originally Nordic, Mongol and Russian in blood-line. By the late 1800's significant numbers of these communist/socialist Jews were found in Germany, the Balkans and eventually all over Europe.

Because of their interference in the social and governmental affairs of Russia, they became the target of persecution by the Czars. Because of this, migration of these communist/socialist oriented Jews began. Some went to Palestine, some went to Central and South America and a large number of them moved to the U.S.

POLITICAL ZIONISM IS BORN

In 1897, the First Zionist Congress was held in Basil, Switzerland. At this Congress, it was decided to work toward the establishment of a Jewish state and a search for land on which to build this Jewish state

began.

Great Britain offered the Zionists land in Africa. This the Zionists rejected--they wanted Palestine!

At the time, Palestine was inhabited by a half a million Palestinian Arabs and a few Palestinian Jews who are blood related and who had lived together in peace for centuries.

With Palestine as their choice for a homeland, European Ashkenazi Jews began migrating to Palestine. As was explained earlier, most were communist/socialist oriented with some of them being radical Bolshevik communists whose aim is world domination. So when you think of Jews, especially as related to Israel, keep in mind that there is a great difference between Sephardic and Ashkenazi Jews. They are not one united people. They are divided socially, politically and especially, racially. Now, back to Ziva, a Sephardic Jewess and Jack, an Ashkenazi Jew, and their lives in the so-called democratic country of Israel.

SEPHARDIC JEWS--SECOND CLASS CITIZENS

For the first three years of their marriage, it was necessary for them to live with Ziva's aunt. This was because of the critical housing shortage in Israel and because of racism. Housing is allocated as follows:

* Ashkenazi Jews who have lived in Israel for many years are given first choice.

* Second in line are Ashkenazi Jews from Europe--especially if they are married or marry and Israeli-born Ashkenazi Jew.

* The next favored are Ashkenazi Jews from the U.S.--especially if they marry an Israeli-born Ashkenazi.

* Sephardic Jews have the next choice of whatever housing is left.

* At the bottom of the list are Moslems, Druze and Christians.

Opportunities for employment follow the same pattern: Ashkenazi Jews get the choicest jobs, Sephardic Jews next, and Moslem, Druze and Christians fill the menial jobs with a great many unemployed.

Even though Jack was an Ashkenazi Jew from the U.S., he was placed lower on the list for housing because he had married a Sephardic Jewess.

Being denied housing was his second experience of the intense racism that exists in Israel. From the very beginning of his arrival in Israel, many slurs were yelled at him. The American Jews are merely being *tolerated*.

Because Israel, to survive, must depend on gifts of American Taxpayer's money, donations from American Jews and sale of worthless Israeli Bonds in America, there is jealousy among the elite Israeli Ashkenazi Jews toward American Jews, even if the American Jews are Ashkenazi. Many times Jack was told, "Go home!" and, "We want your money, but not you."

However, there was a portion of the American Jews who were welcome and given favored treatment. They were the card-carrying communist Jews.

Of the 50,000 American Jews who, like Jack, had migrated to Israel between 1967 and 1970, about 20% (10,000) of them were Marxist oriented with a great number of them actual card-carrying communists. They were welcomed by the Israeli authorities and local Ashkenazi and were given favored treatment--housing, jobs and social life. It must be noted that, besides com-

ing from the U.S., a great number of communist Jews were migrating to Israel from Chile, Argentina and South Africa.

Of the 50,000 who had migrated during that time, 80% of them eventually returned to the U.S. The 20% who remained were those who were card-carrying communists, or sympathetic to Marxism.

THREE FACES OF ISRAEL

From what you have been told thus far, you must have the idea that Israel is a Marxist (socialist/communist) country. This would be correct. But, Israel has three faces: communism, fascism and democracy.

The Ashkenazi Jews who migrated to Israel from Russia brought with them the ideology of socialism/communism and have put into practice much of that ideology.

The Ashkenazi Jews who migrated to Israel from Germany, while sympathetic to communism and support it, tend to favor the practices of Nazi-style fascism. During World War II, in Germany these elite Zionist Ashkenazi Jews worked closely with Hitler's Gestapo in persecuting the lower class German Jews and delivering them to concentration camps. Now living in Israel, these elite Zionist Jews, who were well-trained in Nazi-style fascism and favor it, have imposed many facets of fascism on Israel.

To give the impression that Israel is a democracy, members of the Knesset (Israel's Congress) are elected--an odd type of election. This is where Israel's so-called democracy stops. It doesn't make any difference which party wins an election, the LIKUD or Labor, the elite Zionist Jews rule in a dictatorial manner--giving favors to the elite clique and brutally suppressing any dissent.

In the Zionist/communist scheme of world domination, it is Israel's role to continually stir up trouble in the Mideast. Since wars are a big part of this scheme of aggression, it is only natural that, from early childhood on, Israeli youth are trained mentally and physically for war. For instance:

Israel has its equivalent of Hitler's youth group. It is the Gadna; and all high school and junior high students are required to participate--boys and girls. Like Hitler's youth group, the youth in Israel's Gadna are dressed in khaki uniforms. They take training and engage in para-military exercises.

Even at play, guns and thoughts of war are present. When on a picnic, instead of taking along baseball or soccer equipment, they take sub-machine guns and assault rifles and practice shooting and playing military games.

Once graduated from high school, all young boys are required to serve 3 years in the army (2 years for girls) or 4 years in the navy or air force (3 for girls). Ultra-orthodox religious Jews are exempt from military service.

Once out of the service, a number of the ex-service people join the Shin Bet, the equivalent of Hitler's Gestapo. Like the Gestapo, they engage in repressing anyone who acts or speaks out against the Marxist/Fascist government of Zionist dominated Israel.

Like the Nazi Germany, all people in Israel are required to carry identity booklets called "Teudat Zehut" in Hebrew.

One day Jack changed jackets and forgot to take out his ID booklet when he went down town in Tel Aviv. A police officer approached him and asked for the "Teudat Zehut". He was told that it had been left in the other jacket.

Because he didn't have his ID booklet with him, he was taken to the police station.

At the police station, the desk sergeant informed him that for not having his ID booklet with him, he could be jailed for up to 16 days without even being taken before a judge. All that was necessary was for the police Lieutenant to sign a "Remand Order".

Jack asked permission to make a telephone call to his wife and tell her to bring the ID booklet to the station. The Sergeant allowed him two hours to have the "Teudat Zehut" produced. Jack called his wife and she brought it--arriving just minutes before the 2 hour deadline expired. If she had been late in arriving, he would have been jailed for 16 days for simply not having his ID booklet on his person.

This is only one indication that Israel is a "Police State" and not a democracy--and you are next, America.

Concerning Nazism/Fascism, please let us clear up a point. Germans are an admirable people--even to greatness. But in Germany, the general population were victims of the Nazis who, through cunning and brutality, gained power.

In Germany, the average Jews were victims of the Zionist Elite who worked hand in hand with the Nazis. Many of those same Zionist Jews who, in Germany, had worked with the Nazis, moved to Israel and joined hands with the Zionist/Communist Jews from Poland and Russia. It is the two faces of communism and Nazi-style fascism that rule Israel. Democracy is merely an illusion.

Regarding the tie between the elite Ashkenazi Jews and the Nazis, *take a look at the word "Ashkenazi"--look again--"Ashke-*

NAZI". Don't you think that is somewhat coincidental, to say the very least?

There is great confusion regarding the relationship of fascism to communism.

Fascism is NATIONAL socialism.

Communism is INTERNATIONAL socialism.

ECONOMY OF ISRAEL

Economically, Israel has long been bankrupt. Of course, this could have been predicted because Israel's economic structure is based on socialism. Whenever a government of a state and its citizens spend more money than the value of the goods produced, economic bankruptcy will result.

If it were not for aid from America, Israel's economy would have collapsed long before now. Israel is a "welfare state" in every sense of the word--it is America's most favored welfare recipient at the cost of even your own.

While America's farmers, small businessmen and laborers are struggling to survive, the U.S. Government, dominated by Zionist Jews, is draining the pockets and purses of American taxpayers to support Israel's socialist economy and war machine.

Since the Israeli government knows, and the favored Zionists know, that the Zionist pressure in America will ensure that America will keep sending them massive amounts of money, the Israeli government spends money like the proverbial "drunken sailors". This practice leads to inflation and eventually to an economic collapse.

Comparing Israel to drunken sailors is unfair--to sailors. Sailors spend their own money--Israel spends money it gets from America.

Because Israel is a welfare state depending mainly on American aid for survival, it is on a down-hill slide. In 1982, Israel's inflation rate was 130%. In 1983, it was 200%, and in 1984 (the year Jack penned the book) it was expected to exceed 400%, and did so. That means a hamburger that cost \$1.00 the prior January would have risen to \$5.00 by the end of December. History shows that no nation mired in economic problems as Israel has become, has ever avoided an economic collapse--harken up America.

Only with a massive increase in American financial aid can an economic collapse be averted--even then, this solution would only be temporary. Nonetheless--you continue to pour in billions and billions in dollars and more in every known weapon and side adventure.

Regarding the destructive tendencies of socialism, there are circumstances that allow a country to successfully provide social programs to help its people.

It is possible in a country that has sufficient financial resource and where its citizens are deeply religious and considerate of their fellowmen. None of this exists in Israel.

Even in countries where conditions are ideal there lingers a danger. Since the government of the country provides for the needs of its citizens, most of these citizens have a tendency to lose incentive to work hard; and a country with a complacent citizenry is easily conquered.

VISITORS TO ISRAEL

Tourism is one of Israel's main sources of income. The largest group of visitors are American Jews. But, there are also many American Christians who want to visit the holy shrines and to see the land of God's Chosen People.

These Christians come away very impressed and filled with religious fervor.

While in Israel, Jews and Gentiles alike are carefully watched so that they do not stray and happen to see the sordid side of Israel--the true Israel. Like in Soviet Russia and other communist countries, visitors to Israel are taken on carefully planned guided tours. They are shown the religious sites, the universities, the lush orchards, the technical accomplishments, the arts, and to stir sympathy, they are taken to visit the Holocaust Museum.

But, kept from the eyes of the tourists are the ghettos, the prisons where political prisoners, mostly Arabs and Sephardic Jews, are subjected to the most inhumane forms of torture. The tourists do not see the widespread criminal activities and the corruption and cooperation between organized crime bosses and government and police officials. The tourists do not learn of the true inner workings of Israel's Marxist/Fascist government; nor do they see Israel's racism.

Jack relates one story of an American tourist who couldn't help telling about the wonderful religious feeling she had from just being in Israel--the Holy Land. He remarked to her, "Just try giving a Bible to a local Jew and you will see how much religion and religious freedom there is in Israel. If seen by the police doing so, you will be immediately arrested."

Regarding the Holocaust Museum, Jack comments that he could not help but comment: "The Holocaust may not have happened--IF--(and here grows the seeds of truth from the mire of lies):

1. If the Zionist leadership in Germany had not cooperated with the Nazis.

2. If the Zionists, world-wide, had not persuaded various countries to refuse to accept Jews from Germany. The Zionists in America persuaded President Roosevelt to shut the door and not allow Jewish refugees into America before the war when there was still a chance for Jews to leave Germany. It must be added that many people, including Jews, question whether the Holocaust happened as portrayed by the Zionist propagandists--at least not to the extent the Zionists claim. I can most certainly assure that it DID NOT!

Dharma, it has been such a long time of writing this day that we must give you some rest. Allow us to close at this point and we shall take up the subject of religion in Israel when we sit to write again.

Please, readers, I can only plead with you to read this information in relationship with the writings we have presented prior to this and many, many things will come into focus for you. I honor all of you for your efforts at finding Truth.

Good evening, Hatonn to stand-by, please.

2/8/91 HATONN

TODAY'S WATCH

There is only one thing I will take time to point out to you in Today's Watch--which may or may not elude your attention. Note that because King Hussein of Jordan has made a statement against the war and total destruction of Iraq, YOU are planning to withdraw the promised aid to Jordan to assist with refugee costs and the added burden of your own allies swarming into that little country. Can this possibly make you proud as Americans? You spend billions and billions to beef up everyone in the world with weapons of death and destruction in unthinkable manner and now you would cut food aid to ones who have pro-

tected your own endangered people. WHY? LET ME SHOCK YOU A WHOLE BUNCH!! THIS WAR IS TO BE TURNED INTO AN ENTIRE MIDDLE EASTERN HOLOCAUST AND COME UNDER CONTROL OF THE ZIONIST IRON CLAWS. THE ZIONISTS DO NOT ONLY DESIRE A BIT OF WEST BANK PALESTINE OR A BIT OF LEBANON, DEAR ONES, THEY INTEND TO BEGIN BY BRINGING ALL OF THE ARAB WORLD FROM THE RED SEA TO THE PERSIAN GULF AND NORTH TO THE TIGRIS/EUPHRATES RIVERS AND WORK THEIR WAY ACROSS THE WORLD. SURPRISED TO FIND THEY ALREADY HAVE YOUR "NEW WORLD" AND NOW YOU WILL BE COMING UNDER THE IRON RULE OF THE "NEW WORLD ORDER"? SO BE IT-- YOU WHO LAUGH NOW WILL MOST CERTAINLY STOP LAUGHING AND RIDICULING VERY, VERY SHORTLY!

The intent is to cause uprising of the Holy Lands into an all out war which cannot be won with sticks and slings--then, when all is in total chaos, the entire mess is planned to be brought under total, widespread control by the nuclear weapons and death weapons of massive destruction so that NONE DARE RISE AGAIN AGAINST THE BEAST! Mark these words for you will see it come to pass if you allow this horror to continue--and, further, there is NO ATTEMPT BEING MADE AT ANY LEVEL OF POWER TO STOP IT! I TELL YOU NOW THAT THE SOVIET/ZIONISTS/COMMUNIST SOCIALISTS HAVE TAKEN CONTROL OF YOUR WORLD, YOUR GOVERNMENT AND YOUR NATION, AMERICA. AND, AS AMERICA FALLS--SO SHALL THE WORLD! YOU CAN WATCH IT UNFOLD AND ENSNARE YOU IN THE WEB OR YOU CAN RAISE YOUR VOICE AND

YOUR DEMAND THAT IT STOP--IT IS UP TO YOU FOR YOU HAVE NOW BEEN TOLD AND SHOWN THAT WHICH IS COMING UPON YOU AND FEW HEAR AND SEE THE TOTALITY OF THE BEAST PLAYING WITH YOU AS A TIGER PLAYS WITH A MOUSE.

You say, "...but there was to be one 'slain' only to rise again and call himself God and THEN we would know by the sign." There is no way to slay the leaders, dear ones, they are replicas of the originals and there are dozens to take their places and you will never know. You killed Ronald Reagan and yet, you know not that he was dead! All the signs were there, including the running of your important and critical government by astrologers and still, you missed of it.

Dharma a prophet? No, indeed no. She is emotionally in agony for the information which is poured through her hands--she knows not more than any in the reading--in her consciousness. BUT "I" CAN TELL YOU HOW IT WILL BE AND THEREFORE YOU MAY CALL ME, HATONN, A PROPHET, IF YOU WISH, FOR ALWAYS THERE WILL BE THE PROPHET WHO COMES BEFORE THE CHRISTED MASTER SENT FORTH FROM THE SEAT OF GOD. THE TRUE MARK OF A PROPHET IS THAT 100% OF THE TIME THE UNFOLDMENT COMES AS PRESENTED--YE SHALL SEE IT HAPPEN NOW, BEFORE THINE EYES UNLESS YE TAKE ACTION AND CHANGE OF THE PROJECTION. WILL YE DO SO? I SEE NO PROBABILITY OF SUCH. IS IT POSSIBLE? OF COURSE--ALL IS POSSIBLE WITH GOD!

Dharma, allow us to continue now with the unfoldment of Jack Bernstein's story and the truth of that which you face, now, in power throughout your world.

RELIGION IN THE "HOLY LAND"

The land on which the present state of Israel has been built, formerly Palestine, was once walked upon by Moses, Jesus and Mohammed.

Since Palestine was the site of many religious events and has many religious sites, it is rightfully referred to as the HOLY LAND. So, one would think that Palestine, now Israel, would tend to have an air of holiness about it. (You see, brothers, evil always usurps that which is most Godly in representation in order to make fools of the masses.) The ungodly Satan even calls himself "Satan" to confuse you with God, the "Sananda" of Egyptian lineage of verbiage. (Editors Note: Had Immanuel (Jesus) Christ been born in Egypt, He would have been called Sananda.) He (Satan) takes his then recognized label and infiltrates the most holy time of celebration, Christmas, with one he labels "Santa" S-A-T-A-N/S-A-N-T-A (same letters, even) to confuse you and give your children from tiny infant the cause to expect something worldly and wondrous for nothing and eager to have, have, have of worldly, physical "things". Oh, dear ones, it has been most subtle and deceitfully disguised in colors of goodness and charade of Godness.

When Palestinian Moslems and Palestinian Jews occupied Palestine, there was a religious aura. But, since the Zionists took over the area and set up the state of Israel, it is one of the most sinful nations in the world where only less than 5% of the Jews are religious. It is interesting to note that those who are strongly religious are Arab Moslems and Arab Christians who make up only a small minority in Israel.

ISRAELI LAWS SUPPRESS ALL RELIGION--For instance, it is against the law to try and convert a

Jew to another religion even if the Jew is an atheist or humanist.

A Christian is permitted to preach the gospel in a church building, but for the clergy or anyone to even tell anyone about teachings in the Bible outside the church building will bring a FIVE-YEAR PRISON SENTENCE.

For a Christian to give a Bible or other religious article to a Jew will also bring a five-year sentence. Even an act of kindness by a Christian toward a Jew, such as giving a gift of food, can be interpreted as trying to convert the Jew to Christianity and can bring a five year prison sentence.

This same law of religious suppression applies to those of the Islamic faith who in an act of kindness give a gift of any kind to a Jew. A five-year prison sentence can result.

The treatment of religious Jews is touchy for the ruling Zionists. World-wide, Jews and non-Jews view Israel as a land where Jews may practice their religion without persecution. Therefore, the Zionists do not dare risk suppressing Judaism for fear of arousing world opinion against them. So, the ruling Zionists merely tolerate the religious practices of the small minority of Jews in Israel.

GOD'S CHOSEN PEOPLE

The American people have been led to believe that Jews are "God's Chosen People". This myth was begun by a small group of Jews. A few Jewish leaders took excerpts from the Bible and interpreted them to mean that God designated them as "Chosen People". But, isn't it odd that it is not the religious Jews who claim to be "God's Chosen People". It is the atheistic, non-believing Jews who claim that honor. It is the true religious Jews who take up the Journals which we project and bear them to the pre-

cious altars, hiding them beneath floorboards and in hollows in the fields. It is the Jewish community of believers in this nation of the U.S. who give the most gracious comfort and encouragement unto my people. Likewise, it is the Zionist, non-believing Jews who work hardest and violently to destroy the word we bring. "God's Chosen People" no longer reside in the "Holy Land", dear ones who receive the lie and now dwell in God's CHOSEN land, the last bastion of freedom on the globe!

Leading the cry, "We are God's Chosen People" are the Zionist/Marxist (Ashkenazi) Jews who for political purposes chose Judaism and who don't have a drop of biblical Jewish blood in them.

One Israeli religious Jew said it well, "At one time we Jews were chosen by God to be his messengers. But, long ago we forfeited that right."

Anyone who has read the Bible with an open mind knows that God gave Jews of that time special favors. But, it was in the form of covenants. In these covenants were conditions--the conditions were that God demanded the Jews obey His word. Time after time the Jews broke the covenants. They rejected God and turned to adoring Mammon. It doesn't take a biblical scholar to realize that long ago even the real Jews gave up the right of being God's chosen people.

In comparing the degree to which the followers of the three major religions practice their beliefs, Jack makes this observation:

Judaism--Few Jews, Sephardic or Ashkenazi, are religious. This is true in America, in Israel and world-wide.

Christianity--The Christian religion has felt the influence of Jewish meddling - and infiltration

(especially in America) resulting in confusion and bickering between the various Christian denominations. This has led to a "luke-warm" attitude among most Christians toward their religion. There is evidence to prove that Jews, or one of their many fronts, have started many of the Christian denominations and thus dominate doctrine.

Islam--Moslems, who follow the teachings of Islam, are by far the most fervent of the three major religions in following their religious beliefs.

The Judeo-Christian ethic we hear so much about in America is a big joke--the result of an intense Zionist propaganda campaign.

YOU MIGHT WELL CONSIDER THIS: GOD SAID, "BEWARE OF THOSE WHO CALL THEMSELVES JEWS AND ARE NOT, FOR THEY LIE." *Could it be, victims of the lie, that the Ashkenazi (Zionist Khazars) Jews are the people to whom God was referring? I suggest you continue to think about this most diligently.*

I would like to give unto one of my most beloved friends and scribes, JOY, this input herein. THIS is the information we required regarding religion, churches and awakening of the minds into service. Now, precious, your material can be utilized in worthiness of its content. Once awakened to Truth MAN must have a means to contact his own guidance within. May your heart come to peace, chela, for it has been burdened in feelings of unworthiness which you could not bring into understanding. Blessings are upon you, precious, for all things must come in proper sequence that Truth be accepted lest Man reject of it. Further, you and my beloved N.B., shall have plenty of uses for all those years of researching data for backing up this presentation in FACT AS

RECOGNIZED BY EARTH HISTORIANS! So be it and blessings and benediction be upon the Truth and Light.

ISRAEL STIRS PERPETUAL WAR

In the Holy Land, it would seem that there would be peace if peace would be found anywhere on the planet. Not so, instead, war and preparation for war is ever present and constant.

The Israeli military machine is recognized as the fourth most powerful in the world. From the standpoint of the amount of its planes, tanks and other fighting equipment, plus the fact that they are of the latest U.S. design, along with nuclear stockpiles directly given by you in the U.S. along with others hidden from your attention, such as the Soviet Union in great amounts, does make the military machine of Israel very powerful. But, in the army, serious weaknesses have developed.

Before exploring the weaknesses of Israel's army, let us briefly review each of the wars in which Israel has been involved--an average of one every eight years since it became a state in 1948.

1948 War: Just after Israel had declared itself a state, Palestinians and other Arabs attacked the Israeli Army which had been formed out of the terrorist groups, the Irgun and Stern Gang. The reason for the attack by the Palestinians was to try and regain their homes which, through murder and terrorism, the Zionists had confiscated. The Palestinians had been a peaceful people and were not trained in the art of warfare, while the Ashkenazi Zionist Jews who had migrated from Soviet Russia, Poland and Germany had more knowledge of tactical warfare.

In addition, Zionists had built up a large amount of arms which they

had purchased from the U.S. and communist countries and had illegally smuggled into the area. The Arabs were defeated and in the process, Israel conquered more Palestinian territory.

1956 War: Egypt owned the land through which the Suez Canal flows. Egypt's President Nasser declared his intention of taking over operation of the canal from England. This would have hurt England's colonial empire. So England, along with France and Israel, conspired to attack Egypt.

With Egypt nearly subdued, America's President Eisenhower stepped in and ordered England, France and Israel to withdraw. At the time, the United States was still militarily strong enough to back up Eisenhower's order, so England, France and Israel did withdraw. This was the ONLY time during U.S.-Israeli relations that a U.S. president put the interests of America ahead of Israel's interests.

1967 War: Tension was mounting between Egypt and Israel over territory located between the two countries--the Sinai and Gaza Strip.

To help Israel get an unfair advantage, the Soviet Union resorted to trickery: Soviet diplomats in Egypt told President Nasser to threaten war but not attack. This act of treachery enabled Israel to attack while Egypt was "off-guard" and destroy Egypt's military capacity in six days. Thus this became known as the Six Days War. Further, if it had not ended on the Sixth day the Israelis had nuclear weapons already aboard planes and publicly stated to the world that they would be used!

It is known openly that it has been the goal of Israel's leaders to take over all the land between the Nile and Euphrates Rivers. Besides the Sinai and Gaza Strip which Israel intended to take from Egypt during

the war, they desired the West Bank which was part of Jordan, and the Golan Heights which was part of Syria. So during the 1967 War, Israel resorted to trickery.

Israel had the technical equipment to intercept radio messages and change these messages (boil them) and then send them on to their destination. During the war, Israel intercepted messages from Egypt to Jordan and Syria and changed the messages, tricking Jordan and Syria into entering the war. The Arab countries were defeated and Israel took a big step toward its goal of conquest by occupying the Golan Heights and West Bank as well as the Sinai and Gaza Strip.

Even though Israel's attack on Egypt is called the 1967 War and often referred to as the Six-Day War, it can hardly be called a war. Egypt, the most powerful Arab nation at that time, didn't have a chance to even get into the fight. Trickery on the part of the Soviet Union and Israel as has been explained, rendered the so-called 1967 War nothing more than a treacherous act of terrorism for which the Soviets and Israel are famous.

Now, look closely, chelas, at the trickery involved with, Saddam Hussein and perhaps you can pull into focus, the events relative to this war you are in at the moment. Hussein was told by your State Department that it was time and a fine time to take a portion of northern Kuwait--even the Kuwaiti rulers were in tune with the action. But you see, it was intended that the trickery work and Saddam was double-crossed and now you end up in the very war that will accomplish exactly that which the Zionists/Soviet Union, etc. desire to have happen. Your "in-cahoots" leadership sent all your troops into Saudi Arabia, leaving your own country wide open for invasion or whatever else is planned--i.e. usurpation and destruction of your

Constitutional system of government without recourse of you-the-people and no POWER to defend selves. Your own so-called servant, THE PRESIDENT, *has told you exactly how it will be--he will dictate, henceforth, all matters and decisions. Further, you-the-people will pay for the adventure in every manner imaginable, including death of your sons and daughters. THE HANDWRITING IS CLEAR AND DECISIVE--READ IT!*

I have written at length about the following incident but you MUST HEAR IT AGAIN!

ISRAEL'S ATTACK ON THE U.S.S. LIBERTY

During the Six-Day War, one of the most daring acts of treachery was committed. It was the attack on an American ship, the U.S.S. Liberty (and you can verify this yourselves, citizens) by America's so-called friend, Israel.

During Israel's treacherous attack on Egypt, the U.S.S. LIBERTY, an American surveillance ship, was cruising off the coast of Israel monitoring the progress of the attack.

Realizing the U.S.S. LIBERTY was learning and recording Israel's acts of treachery, Israeli leaders decided to "get rid" of the evidence. Israeli planes and torpedo boats attacked LIBERTY with obvious intent of sinking it. If the ship was sunk, thus destroying the evidence, Israel then could blame Egypt for the attack--and the Zionist controlled news-media in America would have given the LIE as FACT with the intent of turning the American people against Egypt. But bravery on the part of the LIBERTY crew kept the ship afloat. Israel failed in its act of treachery against America, its ally, but during the attack, Israel killed 34 crew members of the LIBERTY and severely wounded over 170.

Israel claimed the attack on the LIBERTY was a case of "mistaken identity". But reports by the surviving crew and other evidence prove that the attack by Israel was intentional. I suggest that we not spend more time on the incident at this time for details, including the efforts to silence the surviving crew, are documented in a prior Journal.

Facts about the attack on the U.S.S. LIBERTY were omitted by the Zionist-controlled American news-media. All that the Zionists told the American people was that Israel had sunk an American ship, but that it was a case of mistaken identity.

An investigation by the U.S. Government was silenced and the matter quickly removed from all news sources. This, dear ones, is an excellent example of the tremendous influence the Zionists have over the U.S. Government!

The identical thing is taking place before your own eyes in every news broadcast you receive and is shown on your vidiot boxes--***and THEY tell you they are doing so! YOU GET NO NEWS WHATSOEVER AS TO WHAT IS ACTUALLY HAPPENING IN THE MIDDLE EAST--THE FACADE IS UNIMAGINABLE TO YOU WHO THINK YOU SUPPORT TRUTH AND JUSTICE! I TELL YOU AGAIN, THERE ARE NO LENGTHS THE ANTI-CHRIST WILL NOT PASS ON IN ORDER TO GAIN CONTROL OF YOUR WORLD! SUPPORT THE TROOPS? OH, INDEED, INDEED!! FOR THEY ARE THE FIRST PAWNS TO BE SACRIFICED TO THIS BEAST OF SATAN--YOU ARE THE NEXT!***

1973 War: The treachery on the part of Zionist Israel and the Soviets that led to the 1967 War embittered the Arab people and immediately they began arming with the intent of retaliating for this Is-

raeli treachery and to try and take back the land that Israel had taken from them. By 1973 they were prepared.

Even though several Arab countries were preparing militarily, they were trying to peacefully work out a solution with Israel. But, Israel was assured that their Zionist brethren in America would use their power over the U.S. Government to make sure that the U.S. would support Israel. So, Israel's leaders continued to maintain a belligerent attitude.

Realizing the hopelessness of further negotiating with Israel's leaders, Egypt, along with Jordan, Syria and Iraq, attacked Israel--and they were winning.

With Israel facing defeat, the powerful Zionists in America pulled the strings of their power over the U.S. Government and the U.S. Government officials obeyed their Zionists masters. Massive amounts of U.S. military equipment and arms were airlifted at taxpayer's expense to Israel to bolster the retreating Israeli forces.

This U.S. aid enabled Israel to turn the tide and emerge victorious. Yes, Israel was saved, but so much U.S. military equipment was airlifted to Israel at that time that the U.S. Armed Forces were left in short supply and in a most weakened position.

U.S. Government officials are so much under the influence of the Zionists that they had alerted the 82nd Airborne Division (near and dear to your hearts?) stationed at Ft. Bragg, N.C. and U.S. troops stationed in Germany for the purpose of being sent to aid Israel, if necessary.

It is pretty sad that to please the Zionist power in America, U.S. Government officials are willing to sacrifice the lives of American boys to save Zionist/Marxist Is-

rael.

Young men already in the U.S. Armed Forces and their parents, grandparents, brothers and sisters ARE NOW PAYING THE PRICE FOR THAT BIT OF TREACHERY DELIBERATELY DUMPED ON YOUR UNSUSPECTING BACKS. Dear ones, you can find proof of all these things for it is known throughout your world to all save YOU.

Israel precipitated wars and attempts to involve the U.S. in these wars, because if necessary, to save Israel in one of their acts of aggression, the U.S. Government will bow to the American Zionists and send American boys into sure death through combat--*the youngsters have no choice but to fight on the side of Zionist/Marxist Israel and thusly directly for the benefit of the Soviet Union!*

NOW, WHEN YOUR BOYS AND GIRLS DIE IN THIS MIDEAST WAR, YOU MUST KNOW THAT THOSE RESPONSIBLE ARE THE ZIONIST JEWS IN AMERICA AND THE WEAK-SPINED POLITICIANS IN WASHINGTON, D.C. WHO BOW TO THEIR ZIONIST LORDS--LOOK IT UP AND PROVE IT TO YOURSELVES FOR IT IS NO LONGER A SECRET FOR THE BEAST LOVES TO BOAST OF HIS CONQUESTS!

NEW YORK/MOSCOW/TEL AVIV TRIANGLE

Of the things which I have written prior to this, one of the most tenacious objections has been to my presentation of this triangle of power. It is time you look at it through another perspective and then, GO LOOK IT UP FOR PROOF EXISTS EVEN THOUGH EFFORTS TO HIDE SAME FROM YOU ARE RAMPANT!

In Jack's words: At this point, you may be confused, Israel and the

Soviets are ideological allies--both follow the ideas of Karl Marx, so both are communist/socialist. Yet, the Soviets supplied military equipment to the Arabs--Israel's enemies, and at the same time, the Soviet Union's enemy, the United States, was arming Israel. I, Hatton, told you at onset of these Journals in writing, that you have long been a brother ally to the Soviet Union and the masses simply tried to assassinate my scribe--you had best put the stones down and get yourselves prepared for that which is now coming down upon your heads.

To understand the treachery of which Zionist/Bolshevik Jews are capable and to understand the treachery which took place before and during the 1973 War, we must explain the New York/Moscow/Tel Aviv Triangle. To do so, it is necessary to go back a few years in history.

A heavy migration of Jews from Russia to America started in 1831. Most of these were communist Jews. So many of these communist/Bolshevik Jews settled in New York City that New York has been referred to as "Moscow on the Hudson".

It has been pointed out, and with good reason, that decisions regarding communist policies come NOT FROM MOSCOW, BUT FROM NEW YORK CITY. The important point herein is the fact that there is a close-unbroken tie between the Zionist/Bolshevik Jews in New York City and the Zionist/Bolshevik Jews in Moscow, and extending to include the Zionist/Bolshevik Jews who dominate Israel's government. For goodness sakes, America, the elite government officials stood by and WATCHED the Soviets placing missiles off-shore along your coastlines. Those missiles are still in place and aimed at your cities--yes--YOU, AMERICA!

The Zionist power over the U.S. Government in Washington, D.C. stems from the Zionist/Bolsheviks centered in New York City. It is from New York that orders go out to the vast Zionist network all over the U.S.--a network that influences the economic and political affairs of not only our federal government, but nearly all, if not all, state governments, and to a great extent the governments of the larger and even medium sized cities. This power of the Zionist/Bolshevik Jews over the U.S. makes the New York leg of the New York/Moscow/Tel Aviv Triangle a tremendous influence over communist policies.

In viewing the 1973 War, most people, and it seems most Arabs, are of the impression that since Soviet Russia sold equipment to Egypt and other Arab countries, the Soviets were in support of the Arabs in the 1973 War. This is a false impression. To understand that this is the result of more deceit on the part of Israel and the Soviet Union, you must be aware of the Golda Meir--Stalin/Kaganovich Pact.

Golda Meir had been born in Russia, grew up in Milwaukee, Wisconsin and in 1921 migrated to Israel. In 1949, Golda Meir became Israel's first ambassador to the Soviet Union.

Representing Israel, Ambassador Golda Meir, a Bolshevik Jewess, met with two representatives of the Soviet Union: Kaganovich, a Bolshevik Jew and Stalin who had married a Bolshevik Jewess. They made a secret agreement--a pact.

ISRAEL'S PART OF THE PACT

1. Israel would NOT allow any Western country, especially the U.S., to build military bases on Israeli territory.
2. Israel would allow an official

communist party to function freely in Israel.

3. Israel would NOT make any agreement to solve the Palestinian problem.

4. Israel would influence world Jewry, especially in the U.S., to have Western powers adopt a policy of favoring Israel over the Arabs.

5. Israel was to continue its Marxist economic policies and prevent any free-enterprise tendencies.

SOVIET UNION'S PART OF THE PACT

1. The Soviets would institute a pro-Arab policy solely as a camouflage for its true intentions which was to furnish aid to the Arabs, but never enough to enable the Arabs to destroy Israel.

2. The Soviets would open the gates of Soviet satellite countries to Jewish immigration to Israel. Should this be insufficient, Soviet Russia then would open its own gates to "emigration".

3. The Soviets would absolutely guarantee the security of Israel.

****Both** the Soviet Union and Israel would exchange intelligence reports!!!

From the terms of this pact, you can see it was, and still is, the aim of the Soviet Union and Zionist/Marxist Israel to prevent peace between the Arab countries and Israel until all the Arab countries are forced to adopt socialism under Soviet leadership.

In the conduct of the 1973 War you can also see part of this deceitful agreement being utilized--in particular the part about the Soviet Union helping the Arabs--but not helping enough to defeat Israel.

In planning the 1967 War, Israel was aware that the Arab countries bordering Israel were buying equipment from the Soviets, an Israeli ally. But, because of the Golda Meir-Stalin/Kaganovich Pact, Israeli leaders knew the Soviets would not help the Arabs enough to defeat Israel--that the aid the Soviets were giving the Arabs was only "bait" to draw the Arab countries into the Soviet trap. Also, Israeli leaders knew that their American Zionist brethren were making sure the U.S. Government was supplying enough arms to stop the Arabs and would send more equipment, even troops if necessary.

When the 1973 War started, Jordan, Egypt, Syria and Iraq surprised Israel with their improved fighting capability.

The Egyptian Army faced what would seem an impossible task in its attempt to penetrate Israeli territory.

First, there was the water barrier, the Suez Canal, to cross. Then, they would face a high wall of sand and fine dust which was erected by Israel. Behind that wall was a third barrier--a line of Israeli fortification. These fortifications were stronger than the Maginot Line erected by France before World War II to stop any German invasion of France.

Yet, by ingenuity, the Egyptian Army crossed the Suez Canal, went over the sand and dust barrier and broke through the heavy fortifications in a matter of a few hours.

Israel was in trouble; the Arabs were winning the war.

But, as pre-planned--if necessary, the U.S. airlifted huge amounts of military equipment and supplies to Israel and, as mentioned before, the U.S. Airborne Division at Ft. Bragg, N.C. and U.S. troops sta-

tioned in Germany were placed on alert and would have been sent to help the Israeli forces if it became necessary to help Israel win the war. Fortunately for America, American troops weren't needed to help Israel survive. The additional arms were enough. However, the Arab forces were strong enough to stop Israel from taking over more Arab land. In fact, Egypt was able to take back part of the Sinai.

Egypt's President Sadat realized that the Soviets had no intention of helping the Arabs win the war; that the Soviets in selling them some equipment were only trying to trap Egypt in the Soviet net. So, Sadat kicked Soviet military advisors and civilian technicians out of Egypt.

1982 INVASION OF LEBANON

In Israel, most Jews have become tired of Israel's involvement in war and aggressive acts and want peace. It is only the communist faction that wants war. Sadly, it is these communists who are in power in Israel.

The 1982 attack into Lebanon by Israel further divided the Jewish population of Israel--even within the more militant Zionist Jews there is a split.

The reason given by Israeli leaders for the attack into Lebanon was "to root out the Palestine Liberation Army (PLO) and stop their terrorist attacks into Israel. Many Israeli's have dared speak out and condemn this reason as false. They have pointed out that in an effort to achieve peace with Israel, the P.L.O. had for some eleven months refrained from making any attacks on Israel.

The real reasons for Israel's attack into Lebanon were:

1. It is the intention of Israel's Zionist/Marxist leaders to carry on perpetual war. The attack into

Lebanon was merely another phase of Israel's "wars of aggression" policy.

2. Water is scarce in the Mideast, especially in Israel. Ever since Israel became a state, it has wanted the waters of the Litani River for use in Israel, and the only way they could get it was to go in and take it militarily.

Israeli leaders and the general population figured the war would last only a few days. But, the Palestinian and other Arabs fought heroically against the Israeli invaders who had far superior equipment. As the months passed without victory, and as more Israeli soldiers were brought home and buried, dissent within Israel spread. In the Israeli military forces, many members resigned or refused to carry out orders because it would have meant killing innocent civilians.

The death of the 250 marines serving in Lebanon has been blamed on the Arabs. This is as it had been reported by the Zionist-controlled news-media in America. But, this is not the case, dear ones! In fact, the American Marine base attack was **PLANNED BY ISRAELI MILITARY PERSONNEL (THE MOSSAD)**. In that case, however, who actually carried out the attack becomes totally immaterial--Israeli personnel planned and instigated the attack. It is common practice for the Zionist/Marxists to plan a covert act and then get someone else to do the dirty work, if at all possible, in order to have no slip-ups in the "blaming".

By instigating the attack on the Marine base, the Israeli "War Hawks" had hoped the attack would turn the American people against the Arabs and that America could be drawn into the war and further help Israel in its aggression against the Arabs. Fortunately, for once, the American people didn't fall for the trap--BUT NO SANC-

TIONS CAME DOWN AGAINST THE ENEMY, EITHER, YOU MUST REMEMBER.

A good example of how the Zionists will commit an act of terrorism with the thought of someone else being blamed is the Lavon Affair. In 1954 a group of Israelis set off a series of bombings of American institutions in Egypt including the American Embassy. They expected that Egypt would be blamed for the bombings and cause a break in the U.S.-Egyptian relations.

Fortunately, Egyptian authorities caught the Israeli agents in the act of setting one of the bombs and the whole Israeli plot was exposed.

Most Americans are not even aware of the treacherous Lavon Affair because the Zionist-controlled U.S. news-media were prevented from making any reference to it; just as they somehow failed to report any facts surrounding the Israeli shelling of the U.S.S. LIBERTY.

And you think you are getting news this day, February 8, 1991? You get nothing but propaganda while they build you into a frenzy of blood-thirsty masses.

Well, Israel has stirred up the war of wars for you ones and you have fallen for the bait, hook, line, sinker and rotten fish. **YOU WILL PAY FOR THIS HEINOUS WAR IN EVERY WAY POSSIBLE--DEATH TO TAXES! AT SOME POINT YOU WILL NO LONGER BE ABLE TO TELL THE DIFFERENCE--OR, IS IT ALREADY TOO LATE?**

Let us leave this writing for there is other for you to do, Dharma. I suggest that the ones coming into availability of this information sit and carefully consider the contents. You in the community who call yourselves the "Christian Community" who attempt to drive away the publisher had best reconsider

your stance--for you show the one **WHOM YOU SERVE AND IT IS NOT THE MASTER CHRIST NOR GOD!** You, who attack relentlessly these ones who serve God, note that there shall come a day very soon now when the Community shall rise up against you who threaten and effort to prevent Truth from flowing--for Man is not stupid, Man is simply uninformed of the truth of things and when he finds the truth of it there is nothing that shall stop Him in his clearing of the dregs of evil from the places of leadership--be it government or pulpit. **YOU WILL REMEMBER, YOU OF THE PERVERTERS OF TRUTH INTO THE SORDID SERVICE OF SATAN--MAN IS A FRAGMENT AND REFLECTION OF GOD CREATOR AND HE WILL COME INTO REMEMBERING. YOUR DAY OF LIES SHALL BE ENDED FOR TRUTH SHALL BE THE TOOL THAT WILL GIVE MAN AGAIN HIS FREEDOM. YOU CAN BEGIN YOUR COUNTDOWN, SATAN, FOR YOUR DAYS OF RULE UPON THE PLANET ARE NUMBERED ON THE HANDS OF GOD AND EVIL SHALL NOT PREVAIL.**

So be it and the word is given forth that Man can again find of his balance and truth of journey and purpose. May the Light give forth vision and not blindness. Salu.

Gyeorgos Ceres Hatonn, Cmdr.
UFF-IGFC

OUR NEWEST JOURNALS

**BURNT OFFERINGS AND
BLOODSTAINED SANDS
PSYCHOPOLITICS AND THE
SACRIFICE OF THE
PHOENIX**

BY Gyeorgos Ceres Hatonn

This is the 24th book in the *Phoenix Journal* series that has been published in the last eighteen months. They include detailed

topics from all walks of life, including current information on the Middle East War as of January 28, 1991.

These books, which are entered into a computer by "Dharma", **ARE THE WORDS OF TRUTH WHICH GOD PROMISED HE WOULD SEND FORTH AT THE ENDTIMES TO GIVE MAN ONE LAST CHANCE TO CHOOSE TRUTH OVER THE LIE.**

Hatonn gives us an excellent background coverage of why the world is on the downward path to **ONE WORLD GOVERNMENT**, the "NEW WORLD ORDER" that President Bush mentions many times and how the present Middle East War is the beginning of the Battle of Armageddon, the greatest battle to ever be fought on this planet. This is the battle that has been predicted for several thousand years and **THE TIME IS NOW HERE.**

He gives us details of what hardships even the Americans must be prepared for (**INCLUDING INVASION, DESTRUCTION OF OUR TROOPS, STARVATION, TERRORISTS AND EVEN CONCENTRATION CAMPS HERE IN THE UNITED STATES**) if we do not **DEMAND** that our Constitution be restored and start living under the **LAWS OF GOD VERY SOON.**

THE PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS, VOL'S V & VI
\$15 220 PAGES 8 1/2 X 11"

This book is a compilation of the Phoenix Express Newsletters with **10 pages of indexed headings** (this is great for those who want to find a particular topic).

THIS IS OUR NEWEST BOOK OF THIS SERIES WITH MANY UP-TO-DATE TOPICS.

AMERICA WEST
PUBLISHER TO LECTURE

George green will speak at 4 PM on Friday February the 15 at the Los Angeles Whole Life Expo to be held at the Pasadena convention Center Feb. 15-18, 1991.
For additional information call 1-800 776-7007 extension BMS.

PETITION TO OUR READERS
FROM AMERICA WEST
STAFF

Due to the ever changing world situation and the proportionate increase in calls for updates and information, we would ask that you, our readers, wait to receive the Expresses. We are going on the same information published within the Expresses and to answer all questions of each and every person calling becomes overwhelming and slows our progress greatly. If you are a current subscriber please be patient for we are getting the information to you as quickly as possible. There are many ones making contact from around the world and the lines need to be available for the media and new contacts. Thank you for your cooperation and understanding. If you must phone in we also request that you reserve our 800 number for book orders only. Urgent inquiries 805 822-9655.

Dear Friends,

The window for investment through the Phoenix Institute is now open, but closing fast.

Please contact us for more details as soon as ppossible.

AMERICA WEST PUBLISHERS
1 800 729-4131

THE PHOENIX JOURNALS:

Sipapu Odyssey
And They Called His Name Immanuel, I Am Sananda
Space Gate
Spiral To Economic Disaster
From Here To Armageddon
Survival Is Only Ten Feet From Hell
The Rainbow Masters
AIDS, The Last Great Plague
Satan's Drummers
Privacy In a Fishbowl
Cry of The Phoenix
Crucifixion of The Phoenix
Skeletons In The Closet
R.R.P.P.*
*Rape, Ravage, Pillage and Plun-

der of the Phoenix
Rape of The Constitution
You Can Slay The Dragon
The Naked Phoenix
Blood And Ashes
Firestorm In Babylon
The Mossad Connection
Creation, The Sacred Universe
Pleiades Connection, Return Of
The Phoenix Vol. I
Burnt Offerings and Bloodstained Sands
The Phoenix Express Vol's I & II (\$15)
The Phoenix Express Vol's III & IV (\$15)
The Phoenix Express Vol's V & VI (\$15)

The price is \$10 per **JOURNAL**, (**EXCEPTING EX-PRESS**) 10% discount on orders of 4 or more. California residents add 6.75% sales tax. Add shipping, UPS \$3.25 and \$1.00 each additional or U.S. Mail \$2.50 for first title and \$1.00 each additional.

Write for Quantity Discount.

Available from America West or your Local Distributor.

Express is \$20 per 13 issues (including back issues for the period) or \$75 per 52 issues.

Send orders and Payments to:
America West Distributors, P.O. Box 986 Tehachapi, CA. 93581.

For credit card orders Telephone 1 800 729-4131 **PLEASE USE ONLY FOR ORDERS (THE EXPENSE IS TOO MUCH FOR US)** For other purposes 805 822-9655.

1991 Freedom/Constitution Calendars now available \$4.50 postpaid.

"The people never give up their liberties - except under some delusion." -Edmund Burke (1784)

Under our Constitution it is **WE THE PEOPLE WHO ARE SOVEREIGN.** The people have the final say.



PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS

A bulletin commenting on appropriate current news events, clarification of portions of the Journals and answers of a general nature to questions not found in the existing Journals.

PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS is published by America West Publishers, Inc. P.O. BOX 986 Tehachapi, CA. 93581. Subscription rate is \$20 per 13 issues or \$75 per 52 issues, First Class mailing. COPYRIGHT 1991 by America West Publishers, Inc. All rights reserved. Reproduction of this copyrighted material for private non-profit use is expressly encouraged, for commercial purposes it is strictly forbidden.

FEBRUARY 1991 VOLUME VIII NUMBER 6 & 7

2/9/91 HATONN

TODAY'S WATCH

Good morning, Hatonn present to continue with our subject under discussion.

I shall relinquish war comment other than to remind you that you get NO NEWS and that which you are seeing is indeed not what is happening--YOU are being softened for the kill, not Saddam.

I have inquiries regarding information published recently regarding my response as to what to do with assets NOW. I must ask you ones to read CAREFULLY that which I give you and do not take things out of context. I ask Dharma to repeat that which I gave you for consideration (the key word is "consideration") for there are no actions of perfection in this ~~game plan as the nose tightens.~~ However, ones have responded by saying that I indicated it is alright and prudent to be in "mutual funds which are in U.S. Treasury Bills". Number one, that is NOT THAT WHICH I SAID. I QUOTE:

"In summation of the above points, I can only again urge you to 'get liquid'; get out of debt if you can for whatever you owe on can be captured; reduce all exposure to banks, S&L's and insurance companies (while you are reducing that involvement, make sure you are in a quality institution); avoid the

stock and corporate bond markets; avoid all money market funds except those in U.S. Treasury Bills."

We are speaking herein of "market funds" which deal only in U.S. Treasury Bills and this is applicable WHILE YOU ARE PHASING OUT OF ALL SUCH INVOLVEMENTS. I have told you from onset that probably the U.S. Treasuries will be the last to fold and can be utilized as temporary shifting modalities--I do not wish to indicate that perfection will be achieved through heavy investing in such. You are headed for a collapse of the monetary system and with it will come whatever the government desires to do with those funds--remember that the government can legally do anything it wishes under Executive Emergency Regulations and, at best, you will likely not be returned "money" in a cash-in situation when the boom comes down. ~~You ones must realize~~ that there are no GOOD turns to insure even keeping anything for the Elite have worked for over a century to bind you into this corner. Further, I can only give you some possible avenues of assistance and Treasury Bills should, but may not be, as valid as any paper you can have.

I can further assure you that there will be a time when gold is confiscated and that which is "loose" will be taken. Therefore, I can only repeat that which I see as a possibility of some measure of safety--NOTHING WILL BE SAFE!

Gold in amounts which can be "hidden" on or about your property--not safe-deposit boxes, etc., may be safe if not located--but at some point it may well become illegal to be caught with any gold at all. Therefore, I go back to the only possibly advantageous route of saving anything--invest in gold through a valid organization where money can be borrowed against the asset of the gold itself. This should be done through one of the Cartel banks because the government will delay taking collateral from its own resource up front! Get the funds you have into service while there is still opportunity. Allow use of that money NOW, in order to have some investment in good product if and when the call comes. I repeat: THE PLAN IS TO RENDER THE PUBLIC TOTALLY DEFENSELESS AND WITHOUT ASSETS IN ANY FORM OF WEALTH--YOU CAN SEE IT HAPPENING 'IN EVERYTHING THEY DO; WATCH AS THEY DEAL WITH THE UPCOMING BUDGET PROPOSALS. YOUR PRESIDENT IS ASKING FOR SOME \$15 BILLION FOR THE WAR. DEAR ONES, IT IS ALREADY COSTING YOU OVER A BILLION PER DAY AND, THEREFORE, THAT ADDS UP TO A MINIMUM OF \$365 BILLION ANY WAY I ADD IT. FURTHER, HE TELLS YOU THAT IT WILL BE A "LONG WAR". THE "SHORT" WAR LEFT TWO WEEKS AFTER CONGRESS

AGREED TO SUPPORT THE WAR.

There has been most careful planning as to how to separate you from anything you have so, please, do not expect to "clean up" in this situation as you may be being told by investment brokers--YOU WILL NOT! HOWEVER, SOME OF YOU WHO TAKE CARE AND FOLLOW ALONG IN UTILIZATION OF YOUR FUNDS INTO GOLD AS COLLATERAL FOR OPERATING MONEY FOR BUILDING AND GOOD PROJECTS MAY WELL KEEP YOUR ASSETS AND EVEN GAIN FROM THE INVESTMENT. IT IS SIMPLY THE BEST THAT WE CAN GIVE YOU AS POSSIBILITY.

I must further clarify something--I highly recommended John King, Sr. and his approach to this depression of deflationary circumstance and his urging certain steps to cover and protect assets, etc. Do not interpret my sanction of his work with that of any other now dealing with the estate of that great man. I must personally tell you, that I DISAGREE with a major portion of that which is being presented in the *Future Economic Trends* and give no sanction to its contents nor to the group now publishing same. It is my opinion that the information is both misleading and biased to give business to the producers of the material.

THE ULTIMATE REMINDER WHICH I CAN GIVE UNTO YOU IS THE FOLLOWING: *YOU ARE IN THE TIME OF CHAOS AND THERE IS NO PERFECTION LEFT IN THAT WORLD IN WHICH YOU DWELL. I CAN ONLY OFFER, TO THE BEST OF MY ABILITY, THAT WHICH PROJECTS TO BE A GOOD COURSE OF ACTION. KEEP IN MIND THAT WHICH I GAVE YOU A FEW DAYS PAST ON CREDIT VS. MONEY. YOU HAVE NO AS-*

SETS OTHER THAN THAT WHICH THE GOVERNMENT ALLOWS THROUGH THE PRIVATE FEDERAL RESERVE CENTRAL BANK AND IT IS ALL CREDIT AND DEBIT--THERE IS NO BACKING FOR "MONEY". THEREFORE, YOU ONLY HAVE WHATEVER YOU HAVE THROUGH THE GOOD GRACES OF THAT WHICH THEY ALLOW YOU TO HOLD AS CREDIT. WHEN THEY WISH TO CLOSE THAT CREDIT DOWN, THEY WILL DO IT IN THE BLINK OF AN EYE AND, OBJECT AS YOU WILL, THERE WILL BE NOTHING YOU CAN DO ABOUT IT. I CAN ONLY SUGGEST THAT YOU PUT YOUR CREDIT AND ASSETS TO WORK AS QUICKLY AS POSSIBLE. THE INTENT IS STILL TO RUN THE MARKET UP TO 30-35 HUNDRED AND GOLD TO A MINIMUM OF \$1,000 PER OUNCE BEFORE THE FINAL DROPPING OUT. WILL THEY PULL IT OFF? PROBABLY--BUT CHANGES OCCUR DAILY AND POSSIBLY IT WILL NOT HAPPEN. WHAT HAVE YE NOW WITH WHICH TO WORK?? THINGS ARE SO MANIPULATED THAT THE ONLY HOPE YOU HAVE IS TO UTILIZE THE METHODS BEING UTILIZED BY THE ELITE TO HOLD ON TO THEIR ASSETS THROUGH LEGAL MEANS BEFORE THEY CLOSE THE LEGAL MEANS--WHICH WILL BE SOON NOW. IF YOU ACT NOW AS I SUGGEST YOU WILL PROBABLY SAVE YOUR ASSETS IN FULL AND MAKE GAINS--IF YOU SIMPLY SIT ON IT IN PAPER OR FEDERAL RESERVE NOTES--YOU WILL LOSE IT! THERE ARE NO GUARANTEES AND NO SIMPLISTIC ANSWERS--WE CAN ONLY GIVE YOU THAT WHICH IS THE BEST CALCULATED ACTION IN THIS CIRCUMSTANCE. THE BEST THAT CAN HAPPEN IS THAT THE WORLD STRAIGHTENS OUT,

THE MARKETS STABILIZE AND GROW AND YOU MAKE BUNDLES IN WHATEVER YOU HAVE IN MIND--IF SO, BY TAKING THE ACTION I HAVE OUTLAID FOR YOU, YOU CAN ONLY WIN-WIN! THE GOVERNMENT INTENDS YOU-THE-PEOPLE TO LOSE-LOSE, NO MORE AND CERTAINLY NO LESS--LOOK AT THAT WHICH THEY DO! So be it Dharma, allow us to move on to the subject in point; "Zionist Israel".

WEAKNESS IN ISRAEL'S MILITARY

I wish to finish this portion of writing at this sitting if at all possible, Dharma, for we are so pressed in our duties. I do not wish to slight any inquiry but I must move on lest we end up without giving forth urgent information in this critical time. I believe that ones reading and studying carefully that which we give, you will find that things will fall into properness. Please, readers, do not take things "out of context" or bend the statements to fit that which is your business adventure for you will be doing a great disservice unto your clients.

Further, for you readers--Mr. Green of America West is the publisher of this material. He is in the same circumstance in which you find yourselves. He is perhaps better informed than are you, but not so if you have studied all the Journals. He, and the staff at America West are overworked and burdened in unquestionable manner. They publish much material which has naught to do with the Phoenix Journals and they do the best they can to answer your inquiries, provide you with backup material resources which I request be made available for you and will refer you to persons who can assist you with that which I suggest. They publish and distribute some materials with which I take great exception and pronounce total

fraud in information--would you expect the management of Bantam Books or the Smithsonian Library to be fluent in all information in all publications? Please, readers, use intelligent discretion. They can HELP YOU--they may well give you incorrect assumptions according to their own perception of the material and, frankly, even Mr. Green has not read all of the material so cannot possibly speak as last or total authority nor would he wish the responsibility of your believing that to be fact. Mr. Green has been an extremely successful business person in many facets of production and thusly he was chosen to publish and represent this material--no more and no less. YOU MUST FIND YOUR OWN TRUTH WITHIN THE PAGES AND REALIZE THAT ANYONE YOU SPEAK WITH AT THE AMERICA WEST OFFICES CAN ONLY OFFER YOU THEIR OPINION AND PERCEPTION OF THE MATERIAL. THANK YOU.

Now, back to Israel. There is no doubt that Israel has a powerful military for it is the best and most technical that America can offer and buy and build. The base of Israel's military power is the massive amounts of the latest equipment supplied by the U.S. and paid for by you, the American taxpayer and contributor.

However, some serious weaknesses are noted in Israel's military. It is in the makeup of the personnel that weaknesses emerge. This is due to several reasons:

Because Israel has continuously been involved in war or preparing for war, the cream of Israel's youth are leaving Israel or they find some excuse to not serve in the armed forces beyond the required.

The Israeli Army is so short of manpower that it is openly recruiting anyone who will serve and is

making a concerted effort to enlist homosexuals who are openly accepted in Israel. The open acceptance of homosexual and homosexual behavior (there is a great difference) also makes it a desirable place for Jews practicing these habits to seek citizenship. As far back as 1976 an Israeli army officer testifying before the Knesset (Israel's Congress) said, in effect, "If we do not recruit homosexuals, we will not have enough manpower to fill the ranks." Is Hatonn a bigot against homosexuals? No, I care not what your sexual preference might be--I AM AGAINST THE PHYSICAL ASPECTS OF HOMOSEXUAL BEHAVIOR! WHAT MAN DOES WITH HIS DEVIANT DESIRES IS THE TEST OF THE MAN. IT IS NOT LUST WHICH DAMAGES A HUMAN BUT THAT ACTION TAKEN REGARDING THE LUST. Ask any homosexual person what it is they ACTUALLY petition for? They will tell you it is the "right to practice the same physical privileges as heterosexuals". Well, I have bad news for the lot of you--YOU PRACTICE ALMOST TOTALLY INCORRECT HETEROSEXUAL ACTIVITIES, ALSO! HETEROSEXUALITY VS HOMOSEXUALITY IS NOT THE POINT IN DISCUSSION HEREIN.

Also, Israel has had to resort to hiring foreign mercenaries for the ranks and many, many for the intelligence service.

Another weak point is the growing ill-feeling between Ashkenazi Jews and Sephardic Jews in the Israeli Army. This has developed because nearly all of the officers are Ashkenazi Jews and most of the lower ranks who must do the fighting and dirty work are the Sephardic Jews. Due to the shabby treatment of Sephardic Jews by the Ashkenazi Jews in the Army, a mutiny by Sephardic Jews is a strong possibility if the heavy iron fist ever weakens. It is fur-

ther reason that a major war could not be postponed for much longer.

A WARNING

The Marxist Zionists who rule Israel and the Marxist Zionists in America have been trying to trick the U.S. into a Mideast war on the side of Israel and they have now done it in a major way. They almost succeeded when U.S. Marines were sent to Lebanon in 1982. The blood of the 250 American Marines who died in Lebanon is dripping from the hands of the Israeli and American Zionists. But, you must recall from prior information given you that also, in 1982, the Zionists/Bolshevik element in your American government and military planned to execute a first strike nuclear war against the State of Russia on the 17th of September. The Mideast crisis was set up as a distraction which didn't come off as planned and, now, you are back at it with the Soviet Union still having the power to cut you to shreds and plan to do so when it is convenient and appropriate.

If more Americans are not made aware of the truth about Zionist/Marxist Israel, you can be sure that, sooner or later, these atheists who claim to be God's Chosen people will trick the U.S. into a Mideast war against the Arabs which cannot be reversed as already appears to be the case. In the past the Arabs have been America's best friends and yet, now, more American citizens will die because of these clever, murderous Zionists, WHO, incidentally, have been responsible for pushing America into World War I, World War II, the Korean War and the Vietnam War.

While Zionist International Bankers and other Zionist Jews were busy counting their profits from those wars, American mothers and fathers, brothers and sisters were mourning the loss of their

sons and brothers. ARE YOU AMONG THE ONES WHO WILL NOW BE MOURNING THE LOSS OF YOUR OWN DEAR ONES? THIS, BECAUSE OF ZIONIST TREACHERY. DO YOU SIMPLY CLOSE YOUR EYES AND MINDS MORE TIGHTLY AT THESE WORDS? SO BE IT FOR IT IS YOUR CHOICE--BUT WHAT CHOICE DOES YOUR BELOVED ONE HAVE IN THE DESERT OF SAUDI ARABIA? PONDER IT WHILE YOU HANG RIBBONS AND PROCLAIM "WORTHY DEATH" DECREES--DEATH FOR WHO? ANYONE AT HOME HANGING THE RIBBON IS OBVIOUSLY NOT THE ONE WHO PLANS TO DIE FOR ANYTHING--AND CERTAINLY NOT THE ONES WHO STAGED THIS WAR IN THE WHITE HOUSE, CONGRESS AND MILITARY. THIS WAR IS AGAINST "YOU"!

CRIME IN ISRAEL

Since Israel (Palestine formerly) is the land where Moses, Jesus and Mohammed once walked, it would seem the inhabitants of this land would have respect for this Holy Land and for the religious sites that exist.

Nearly all Arab Moslems and Arab Christians do have respect, even reverence, toward the holiness of the land; but, only a very tiny minority of the Jews have this same respect. Ninety-five percent of the Jewish population are atheists or secular humanists and are not held back by the ten commandments or any other restraint on sinful human behavior.

When the Zionist/Bolshevik Jews won control of the "Holy Land", every form of "sin" began seeping into that land. Within a few short decades this holy land became a modern-day Sodom and Gomorrah. Drug trade, drug abuse, illegal weapons sales, prostitution, gam-

bling, labor racketeering, murder, extortion, blackmail, insurance fraud, loan sharking and corruption of government officials and police.

Israel has a highly organized crime syndicate headquartered in Bat-Yam near Tel Aviv. Many members of the crime syndicate are ex-convicts and ex-commandos from the Israeli Army and they are highly skilled in the use of weapons and explosives.

The crime syndicate in Israel operates openly because of corruption in government and police circles. Some of the police and government officials are "paid-off" by the crime syndicate and some officials are actively associated with the crime operation.

The average American has no way to hear of this, the real, side of Israel because the Zionist controlled press, radio and TV in America keeps silent about it. But, in Israel some newspapers report the fact--for a while until they are silenced. For instance: Right in the middle of page one of one of the Hebrew language newspapers in 1982 (believe me, it doesn't slip through these days) was an article that said in effect, "What the Italian mafia couldn't accomplish in 40 years, the Israeli mafia accomplished in 5 years. It has developed the largest illegal drug exporting ring in the Mideast, selling drugs mainly to Germany and the U.S. They have even set up a distribution network within Germany and the U.S."

Except for a few religious Jews who have emotional religious ties to the holy sites in Israel, and lower class Jews who can't afford to leave, all other decent Jews have left or are planning to leave. One big reason is the "sin" permeating virtually every phase of Israeli society is too much for decent Jews to endure. Oh yes, the "big" confrontation will be at the approximate location of Armageddon for it has become the very seat of

evil. You didn't know that? Of course not! Satan and his workers make very, very sure that YOU DO NOT KNOW THAT! ***THEY WILL EFFORT TO KILL EVERY GOD-BEING IN ORDER TO KEEP YOU FROM KNOWING THIS INFORMATION.***

ISRAEL'S ARMS INDUSTRY

Since terrorism, violence and war is the way of life in Israel, it is only natural that manufacturing of military equipment and arms has become Israel's main industry and export.

During the first few years of its existence, Israel acquired its military needs from the U.S. and from communist countries. But gradually, with U.S. assistance, Israel developed its own arms industry.

ZIONIST DOMINATION OF THE U.S. GOVERNMENT HAS LED TO AN "ISRAEL FIRST" POLICY. THIS "ISRAEL FIRST" POLICY HAS SEVERELY CRIPPLED THE U.S. ECONOMY AND UNDERMINED ALL STABILITY WITHIN THE NATION.

Instead of manufacturing certain military materials in the U.S. and thus providing jobs for American workers, factories were set up in Israel with U.S. financing and technical assistance to manufacture these products.

The U.S. has also helped Israel set up factories to produce electronic equipment, pharmaceuticals, chemicals, home appliances, etc., all products that could have been produced in the U.S.

While Israel profits from these "Help Israel" ventures, American workers are left standing in unemployment lines and this is worsening this day, my friends. The actual sword of death swings above all of your industry this day, America--even the automobile industry faces total shut-down--TO-

DAY!

Manufacturing of certain war materials has become so great that it has become Israel's main export. This war-threatening country which has been portrayed as "the only barrier to communism in the Mideast" sells its war products to anyone who has the money--including repressive dictatorships--FASCIST or COMMUNIST--just as does the same element in the U.S., Germany, etc.

Israel not only sells weapons made in Israel, but also sells weapons supplied to Israel by the U.S. Your military troops in Saudi Arabia don't even know who is the enemy because basically you have supplied all the equipment through this route to everyone!

It is well known publicly that weapons used by Soviet forces in Afghanistan were MADE IN AMERICA and you paid for and built, for the Soviets, the roads and highways upon which to run the equipment. This is not even efforted at secret-keeping any longer--they just now tell you there were secret negotiations going on toward peace and glasnost and it was done to further the cause of peace and they wanted no blundering in the efforts for world order.

Most of the miserable weapons of horror were made in the U.S. and ~~reached~~ destinations through Israel.

Also, it is now known that weapons used by Cuban forces in Angola were MADE IN AMERICA and shipped through Israel.

It is ironic that the U.S. is in a life and death struggle against "the spread of communism". This, too, becomes an obvious lie for secretly your Zionist-dominated U.S. Government intentionally allows military equipment to be shipped to communist forces via Israel in a constant flow--remember Iran-gate???

ISRAEL'S RACIST POLICIES

You will recall that Jack Bernstein's real trouble began in Israel when he, an Ashkenazi Jew, married a Sephardic Jewess. Anti-Sephardic treatment by Ashkenazi Jews is even official government policy. This racism runs very deep in Israel and sharply divides the Jewish population.

As a for instance, he tells this story, "One day, I entered a cafe in Tel Aviv. The place was crowded and I sat down on the only seat available. Also sitting at this table were five Sephardic Jews from Morocco. They learned that I was studying the Hebrew language, so they were helping me with my studies when a blue-eyed, Nazi-type Israeli police officer walked into the cafe.

"He ordered me to 'Get away from those Kooshim'. Kooshim in Hebrew means 'Niggers'. I replied, 'After I finish eating.' The officer drew his service revolver and said, 'You move NOW!' 'You had better listen to him,' the cafe owner advised. So, I got up.

"Standing close to me, the officer pointed his gun right at my face and ordered, 'Throw your coffee and pastry on the floor.'

"With a gun pointed at me, I didn't argue, I threw the coffee and pastry on the floor. Then he said, 'Get out of here and don't come back.'

"Later, I learned that I was lucky. He could have arrested me if he had wished; and he could have even shot me under vague Israeli laws."

The Sephardic Jews were then ordered under the gun to clean up the mess on the floor.

In the U.S., if anyone complains of police brutality or misconduct there is an investigation, but not in Is-

rael. The person registering a complaint can expect police reprisal in the form of a beating, at the least. **AMERICA--IT IS CHANGING INTO EXACTLY THAT TYPE OF POLICE FORCE IN AMERICA!** You are simply in the early stages of complete Police control--the Police are under a crash training course for their jobs ahead and they LOVE IT!

Besides being denied decent housing and decent employment because of marriage to a Sephardic Jewess, ones involved in such relationships are targets of the most offensive of racial slurs in a constant barrage. It is as bad or even worse than the earlier days of America when there were interracial marriages. There are open attacks of physical violence simply because an Ashkenazi Jew marries a Sephardic Jew and you see, there is perceptually no difference in race. Of course, there is difference, but you are not allowed that information. However, it is most obvious to anyone in the setting and circumstance--the Zionists know exactly what they are doing.

Another quote from Bernstein:

"I was born in the United States, attended public schools, worked in various parts of the U.S. and served two years in the U.S. Army. Not even once was I persecuted or had racist remarks made to me because I was a Jew. It is ironic that, once in Israel, the so-called 'Paradise for ALL Jews', I, A JEW, suffered because of racism."

The Zionist-controlled news-media in America has kept from the American people the news that Israel is intensely racist. Most Ashkenazi Jews in America are not aware of the racism in Israel. In fact, few Americans even dare express their own objection to the Zionist factor controlling your every facet of life. You refuse to

speak out because you fear being labeled "anti-Semitic" and you do not even know that which is meant by the term. Even those Jews who have visited Israel are not aware because they are carefully kept from witnessing racist incidents.

However, Sephardic Jews in America, bless them, have spread the truth about the practice of racism against the Sephardic Jews in Israel. Knowing of this, Sephardic Jews have not been among those Jews who migrated to Israel from America!

You must, by now, realize that few Jews practice Judaism. Most Jews are atheists or they follow humanism which is an anti-God religion. So the portrayal that Jews are a religious people who look to Israel as a fulfillment of biblical prophecy is a myth--as projected! They most certainly are THE MAJOR PLAYERS IN THE FULFILLMENT OF BIBLICAL PROPHECY BUT IT ISN'T THAT WHICH THEY PROJECT UNTO YOU THE BLIND LAMBS TO THE SLAUGHTER.

COMMUNISM IN ISRAEL

The Zionist controlled news-media in the U.S. has led the American people to believe that Israel is the only barrier holding back communism in the Mideast. This would be humorous if it did not have such serious implications for the United States.

From what has been said so far, you should now realize that Israel is basically a Marxist country mixed with some Nazi-type fascism. In addition, Israel is the only country in the Mideast that allows communist parties to operate--there are three. Ironically, it is the Arab countries which forbid communist parties to operate. (The exception is North Yemen which, through treachery, was taken over by the communists. Remember also, that Yemen was the

outstanding nation on the U.N. Council to vote against this war! Funny thing--they were about the only ones who could not be bought off with Zionist promises of YOUR money!)

Some of the Arab countries buy military equipment from communist countries because they can't get enough from elsewhere to offset the huge amounts the U.S. provides Israel--but that is about as far as the connection goes. But watch out--China loves to do business with these nice Arabs and China practices a different type of communism--it would behoove you to pay attention to that difference for the prophecies say, "...when the 'Chinese' armed armies reach 200 million--the cycle is closing'." The Chinese as referred to, now have over 500 million!! Hummmm?

The Soviet Union began to allow a good number of Jews to leave if they would promise to go to Israel and Israel welcomes these communist-oriented Jews. It is wide open now and you Americans are paying additional BILLIONS OF DOLLARS to house them in Israel--in the land of the Palestinians. A funny thing has been happening, however, prior to now--it must be noted that once out of the Soviet Union, many, if not most, Soviet Jews go directly to the U.S. instead of Israel--do you not find that interesting?

It must further be noted that hundreds of thousands of Jews have left Israel since its founding; some sources put the number at over a million. Some of those Jews requested to go back to the Soviet Union rather than live in Israel. Life for these Jews is far better in Soviet Russia!!

The latest scientific developments that the U.S. provides Israel is channeled right on through to the Soviet Union to hide the flow. The main center through which this

scientific information passes is Israel's Weizman Institute in the town of Rehovot about 40 kilometers south of Tel Aviv--we have written about this sweet little enterprise prior to this. (Perhaps I should suggest, and herein do so, that you get a copy of the Journal, THE MOSSAD CONNECTION!)

Around a third of the Knesset belong to one of Israel's communist, socialist or other Marxist oriented parties.

THAT, DEAR ONES, SHOULD PUT TO REST THE LIE ABOUT ISRAEL BEING THE ONLY BARRIER AGAINST COMMUNISM IN THE MIDEAST--THEY ARE THE BASTION OF COMMUNISM IN THE MIDEAST! ONLY YOU WHO PAY THE BILLS DO NOT KNOW THIS!

THE FACT IS, IT IS THE ARAB COUNTRIES THAT FORM THE BARRIER THAT HAS STOPPED THE SPREAD OF COMMUNISM IN THE MIDEAST. THIS IS NO LONGER TRUE OF THE RULING ARABS IN THE COALITION FOR THEY HAVE BEEN DULY PURCHASED AND ARE NOW UNDER CONTROL OF THE ZIONISTS/U.S. BANKERS.

ISRAEL IS ONE LEG OF THE NEW YORK/MOSCOW/TEL AVIV TRIANGLE WHICH IS BEHIND THE COMMUNIST MOVEMENT WORLDWIDE AND THEY PLAN TO TAKE THE WORLD!

TERRORISM AND VIOLENCE

At the First Zionist Congress which was held in 1897 in Basel, Switzerland, one of the goals set was to create a Jewish state in the land of Palestine. At that time, only a few Jews were living in Palestine and they were nearly all native Sephardic Jews who are blood-related to the Arabs. These Palestinian (Sephardic) Jews and the Palestinian Arabs were living

in peace as they had for centuries.

After the Zionist Congress in 1897, European Ashkenazi Jews began migrating to Palestine and buying land wherever they could. Yet, by 1920 Jews owned only 2% of Palestine.

By 1948 when Israel declared itself a state, these invading Jews had increased their land ownership; but, it was still less than 6%.

To accommodate the increasing European Jewish migration, the Jews needed more land, but the Palestinian Arabs refused to sell. So, to get more land from the Palestinians, these communist-oriented European (Ashkenazi) Jews resorted to the one thing at which they are most adept--TERRORISM.

Their first major act of terrorism against the Palestinians was at the Palestinian village of Deir Yassin. During the night of April 9, 1948, two Zionist terrorist gangs, the Irgun and the Stern Gang attacked and massacred over 250 men, women and children.

Menachem Begin, leader of the attack on Deir Yassin and later Prime Minister of Israel, had this to say, "The massacre was not only justified, but there would not have been a state of Israel without the 'victory' at Deir Yassin."

The massacre at Deir Yassin caused other Palestinians to flee their homes in fear. Zionist terrorists drove trucks with loudspeakers through the streets and over the roads of Palestine warning Palestinians that what happened at Deir Yassin would happen to them if they didn't leave. These Zionist terrorists were not bluffing. For example:

They killed 60 Palestinians at Balad Esseh Sheikh.

They blew up 20 homes in Sa'sa',

killing over 60 women and children.

They killed a large number of women who were working in Saint Simon monastery in Jerusalem.

They massacred 250 at Lydda.

They killed 200, mostly old people, in the village mosque in Ed-Dawayimeh.

They killed 51 workers as they returned from their fields at Kafr Qasem.

Christian inhabitants of Kaba Bir'im were expelled from the village and the village destroyed. The village cemetery was desecrated, including the smashing of 73 crosses.

During the few months when these and other acts of terrorism were taking place, 300,000 Palestinian Christians and Moslems were forced to leave their homes or be killed by the terrorist groups which were made up of European, communist-oriented Jews. It was these same Marxist-oriented Jews who were soon to become the ruling elite of the State of Israel. From the beginning, and to the present, these terrorists Marxist-oriented Zionists have ruled Israel.

After Israel declared itself a State on May 14, 1948, Israeli terrorism continued in an effort to push more Palestinians from their homes.

Since 1948 over 400 Christian churches and Moslem mosques have been destroyed by these Zionist terrorists and it continues to this hour.

At this point, Americans, it behooves you to take note that in the United States, the destruction of religion by the Zionist Jews is well underway. In Israel it has been accomplished. This includes all Christians, Jews, Moslems and whatever God truth you hold pre-

cious.

ZIONISTS SIMPLY ELIMINATE OPPOSITION

To accomplish their goals, the Zionists will let no one stand in their way. During World War II, the Zionist leadership cooperated with the Nazis by delivering lower class Jews to the concentration camps. So, it is not surprising that they sank the ship "Patria" carrying 252 Jewish immigrants whom the Zionists feared would oppose Zionism in its blossoming stage. In another incident, 760 Jewish lives were lost when the Zionists sank the ship "Struma" for the very same reason. Innocent Jews of blooded truth are the first and most heinously devastated in every instance.

Even well-known world figures are not immune to Zionist terrorism and violence. In 1948, in an effort to bring about a peaceful settlement in the Israeli/Palestine area, the United Nations sent Count Folke Bernadotte of Sweden to mediate. Count Bernadotte favored a partition of the area--a portion of the land for Jews and a portion for Palestinians. This angered the Zionists who wanted all the land. In a brazen show of disregard for diplomacy, justice and common decency, the Zionists "eliminated" Count Bernadotte and I have previously told you of this murder. He and his driver were assassinated while riding down the streets of Jerusalem--killed by none other than Begin and his gang of terrorists.

Tens of millions of people have been killed since the Zionist/Bolshevik Jews, backed by the Zionist-oriented Jewish International Bankers, took over Russia. In the Mideast, these same Zionist/Bolshevik Jews use the very same tactic: To route the Arabs from their land they have killed untold thousands of Arabs and rendered hundreds of thou-

sands homeless.

The question always arises: How many Arabs will they kill when the Zionist/Bolsheviks gain control over the Mideast and when they gain physical control over America? You are just about to find out that answer, America. They already have control of almost every phase of American life. WHEN the Zionists succeed in imposing gun control, which is in the near and immediate plans, on the American people, there will be nothing to stop them from complete takeover of all America and right now you sit defenseless as a duck stuck in a mud slick.

DISASTER AHEAD

What will happen? Well, you see what is happening! However, Israel cannot continue as is, either. Israel's Marxist/Fascist policies, wars of aggression plus racism has led Israel to the brink of disaster in many ways.

So, in anticipation of Israel's collapse, corrupt Israeli leaders and other Jews in positions of power have already been charged with embezzling mammoth amounts of American taxpayer money given to Israel and Jewish donations, and deposited this money into foreign accounts. Further, they have very clever methods or reinvesting these criminal funds through the banking manipulations. They have made billions of dollars off the S&L and banking fiascos which you, in addition, pay for.

It must be kept in mind that because of Israel's policies, the free countries of the world have turned against Israel and against the U.S. for supporting it. This has hurt Israel and especially the U.S.

If Israel as it now exists simply collapsed and ceased to exist, the world might somehow survive the operating disaster. Unfortunately the New York/Moscow/Tel Aviv

Triangle will not allow Israel to die quietly nor quickly. As the collapse of Israel draws near, in one way or another one of two courses of action by the New York/Moscow/Tel Aviv Triangle was and is necessary:

Israel would trigger a large scale Mideast war, (ah ha!), a large war which Israel could not win alone. Then the New York leg of the New York/Moscow/Tel Aviv Triangle would and is using its power over the U.S. Government to send U.S. Military forces to tend and protect Israeli interests.

It has not been expected that the Moscow leg of the triangle would become militarily involved for it would ruin the rest of the charade being played upon the world. Moscow would merely sit back and allow the U.S. to weaken itself in helping Israel fight the Arabs--watching for opportunity to knock as all defenses are withdrawn from national U.S.

Just as planned, and as is now under way, the intent is at some point during the war, when the U.S. military is deeply involved and the U.S. citizens demoralized and defenseless, the Zionist-oriented Jewish International Bankers will make their move. **THAT IS IN THE IMMEDIATE FUTURE, AMERICA! YOU ARE PLANNING THE MOST HEINOUS GROUND WAR EVER WITNESSED UPON YOUR EARTH AND WITH IT WILL COME THE DOOMSDAY MACHINE DOWN UPON YOUR HEADS.**

These Zionist Bankers, bad news aside, own the Class A Stock of the U.S. Federal Reserve operations and the Central Bank. In this position of power, these Zionists bankers can, and will, trigger an economic collapse of total devastation in America--it is going to be worse than the crash of 1929 by any measure you choose--and you are already in it! These same ones

deliberately caused the '29 crash and the depression which followed.

Since the money system currently used in the U.S. is backed by nothing, the paper dollars and tin coins now in use will be totally worthless.

In the resulting state of confusion and in an effort to obtain food and other necessities, the American people will accept the "New States Constitution" which has already been written and is now in practice in every manner--"as if". This will place the American people under the dictates of One-World Government run by the Zionist-oriented International Bankers and Zionists/Bolshevik Jews and they announce it to you and you simply bow and applaud this "New World Order".

The direction planned for the war in the Mideast is carefully planned, orchestrated and the outcome known and assured by the New York/Moscow/Tel Aviv Triangle of the anti-Christ. You are in for some very hard times, America and World! This is not a selective beast--it intends to eat you all and destroy all that it cannot use. Some of you, like the Americans and the Americas are just plums for the eating.

So who will the main losers be? The world, of course. The American people. The Arab people. The Sephardic Jews and that portion of Ashkenazi Jews who are for justice and freedom. The winners would be: the Zionist International Bankers and the Zionist/Bolshevik (communist/socialist) Jews.

The other course of action is a back-up plan in case the American taxpayers would say, "That's enough!" But you haven't and you are even succumbing to the thrust to stop your demonstrations against the war.

The cost of supporting bankrupt Is-

rael is draining increasing amounts of money from the American taxpayers. You even up-the-anti to pay the Israelis every time they shoot down one of their own missiles sent up for your benefit and sympathy! Yes, that is exactly what I said! You are being made the fool and you are allowing it to pour all over you like the muck from the swamplands.

What can you do in America to stop this? I honestly do not know for you missed your opportunity to turn it around--you just shouted that I am of Satan and tried to kill my scribe. Many have worked around the clock for months and months to awaken you in time to stop this madness and you have ridiculed and put them down and continue to blindly move as the horde of blinded sheep to slaughter. Just since we began to put this document to paper there have been renewed attempts to silence this word--but I assure you, it is no longer so easy to simply annihilate God's hands. Mostly we, further, protect her from the knowledge of the attempts and simply keep her under close surveillance within our shields and restrict all activities and comings and goings of even close friends who become the unwitting dupes of the assassins. The "CHRISTIAN" "COMMUNITY" WHERE SHE DWELLS THREATENS HER LIFE AND THAT OF HER FAMILY. IN THE TOWN WHERE OUR PUBLISHER HAS HIS BUSINESS, THE "CHRISTIAN COMMUNITY" THREATEN THEIR LIVES IF HE PRINTS ONE MORE WORD OF THIS MATERIAL--WHERE ARE YOU AMERICA? WHERE HAVE YOU COME ON YOUR ROAD OF GODLY TRUTH, AMERICA? SO BE IT FOR IT IS CERTAINLY NOT OVER, MY FRIENDS, UNTIL GOD WINS!

STAKES IN THE GAME-- FREEDOM OR SLAVERY

In deciding the course of action to be taken to stop the Zionist/Bolshevik "War Lords" two points are the keys for consideration and will be restated and emphasized one more time:

One leg of the Zionist/Bolshevik Jews is based in New York City. It was from this base that financial and organizational aid was given to carry out the Bolshevik Revolution in Russia. No, I shall not go into all that history at this point--I have given it in detail in the prior Journals, item by item. My responsibility to God and Brother is give the information--YOURS IS TO TEND OF IT.

This revolution enabled the establishment of the second leg of the Zionist/communist power--Moscow.

If it were not for the continued support by the New York Zionist/Bolshevik Jews and their nation-wide network, communism would have collapsed long ago. But, the various facets of power held by these Zionists in America have enabled them to trick the American people into supporting communism.

Please don't tell me about the United Nations and resolutions and all that other deception. You bought at great price the votes of the councils in the amount of billions of dollars. The United Nations is the one major tool of operation for the One World Control Group of PLAN 2000. There will be no international rule through the U.N.--you will simply be suppressed by total Police Force through that entity.

Communism would not have gotten a start and most problems faced by you Americans today would not have developed if the news-media would have kept the American

people informed about the actions of the Zionist/Bolsheviks. However these Zionist/Bolshevik (communist) Jews are clever and know that information and truth is the ultimate weapon against them. Before they began their acts of subversion in America, they gained total control of the major newspapers and especially the news services which supply national and international news to the smaller daily newspapers. Since they controlled, and still control, the major news-media outlets, including radio and television, they have been able to distort or omit the truth about their subversive acts. They also control all major publishers and any who object are simply shut down--the bookstores are in their final days prior to total closure; they are going bankrupt by the thousands and material such as these Journals are forbidden--but I promise you--TRUTH WILL FIND ITS RIVER AND FLOW LIKE A BREATH OF FRESH AIR ACROSS THIS WORLD FOR IT IS THE PROMISE OF GOD THAT MAN WOULD COME INTO KNOWING OF THIS WHICH HAS COME UPON HIM AND ALLOW HIM TO COME BACK AGAIN INTO TRUTH AND FAITHFULNESS TO GOD AND GIVE HIM KNOWLEDGE FROM WHICH TO CHOOSE HIS DIVINE DESTINY. SO BE IT.

EXPOSURE OF TRUTH IS THE ONLY SOLUTION REMAINING TO YOU

Henry Ford, Sr., who also got caught up in the entanglement of this movement, wrote in 1920: "If the American people ever become aware of the truth about this co-terie of Jews, it would be the solution." What he meant was that if the American people ever learned the truth, they would take whatever action necessary to stop this bunch of Zionist/Bolsheviks.

Many individuals and groups are in

the process of doing all in their power to inform the American people about these Zionists and the danger they present to America and to the free-world nations, but it is far too little to be effective and misinformers and disinformation projectors are put into every group to confuse the issue. It is necessary that every person become aware and quietly and energetically help to spread the information. Who might these be? Starting of course, would be YOU! Then, obviously, every average American who wishes to preserve his freedom and save the lives of his loved ones involved on the wrong end of the guns in a foreign land, Arab Americans who wish to remove the thorn of oppression in the Mideast, people from the captive nations of Europe who wish to rid their homelands of the Bolshevik scourge, Ethiopian Americans and other Afro-Americans who have seen their homelands taken over by the Bolshevik/communists and Chinese Americans, Vietnamese Americans, Korean Americans and other Oriental Americans who have felt the heavy hand of communist oppression.

Now for some shockers if you haven't been reading the Journals--ALL OF THE NATIONS OF GREAT BRITAIN, i.e. Canada, Australia, New Zealand, etc. You are in it and more tightly bound than even the Americans--in fact the only place for the impact to be effective in any measure at all--is through America and it is on the brink of collapse.

Since all of you are fighting the same destructive enemy, it would be more effective if all joined hands in a cooperative effort and quit quibbling and saying, "I just don't believe it could happen to me, here." It has happened to You--THERE!

The ones who will individually suffer the most will, as always throughout history, be the Jewish

people wherever they are.

WHY DO I AGAIN GIVE FORTH THIS INFORMATION?

Because you are in the closing time of the prophecies and desperation upon your planet. UNLESS THE CAUSE OF THE PROBLEMS HAS BEEN IDENTIFIED, THE PROBLEMS CANNOT BE CONFRONTED AND MUCH LESS, SOLVED. YOUR PROBLEM, WORLD, IS THAT YOU ARE UP AGAINST THE ANTI-CHRIST AND YOU MISSED OF HIS IDENTIFICATION FOR HE ACTED IN DECEIT AND LIES. WILL YOU AWAKEN NOW? IT REMAINS TO BE SEEN, DOESN'T IT?

IN CLOSING I GIVE HONOR

This is not new information nor did one, Jack Bernstein, by any means bring it forth first. He did, however, dare to speak out against what could be considered "his own people" and then he did a most daring thing which I would share with you readers.

I will simply ask that the "CHALLENGE" laid down by Jack Bernstein be reprinted herein:

QUOTE:

THE CONTENTS OF THIS WORK (HIS STORY) ARE EXPECTED TO BRING A STRONG REACTION FROM THE ZIONIST JEWS.

I am well aware of the tactics that you, my Zionist brethren, use to quiet anyone who attempts to expose any of your subversive acts.

If the person is a Gentile, you cry, "You're anti-Semitic" which is nothing more than a smokescreen to hide your actions.

But, if a Jew is the person doing the exposing, you resort to other tactics:

* *First, you ignore the charges, hoping the information will not be given widespread distribution.*

* *If the information starts reaching too many people, you ridicule the information and the person or persons giving the information.*

* *If that doesn't work, your next step is character assassination. If the author or speaker hasn't been involved in sufficient scandal, you are adept at fabricating scandal against the person or persons.*

* *If none of these are effective, you are known to resort to physical attacks.*

But, NEVER do you try to prove the information wrong.

So, before you start your efforts to quiet me, I OFFER THIS CHALLENGE:

YOU ZIONISTS ASSEMBLE A NUMBER OF ZIONIST JEWS AND WITNESSES TO SUPPORT YOUR POSITION; AND I WILL ASSEMBLE A LIKE NUMBER OF ANTI-ZIONIST, PRO-AMERICAN JEWS AND WITNESSES.

Then, THE ZIONISTS AND ANTI-ZIONISTS WILL STATE THEIR POSITION AND DEBATE THE MATERIAL IN THIS MATERIAL AS WELL AS RELATED MATERIAL--THE DEBATE TO BE HELD ON PUBLIC TELEVISION.

Let's explore the information and let the American people decide for themselves if the information is true or false.

ISN'T THAT A FAIR CHALLENGE?

Certainly, you will willingly accept the challenge if what I have written is false.

But, if you resort to crying, "Lies, all lies", and refuse to debate the material, you will, in effect, be

telling the American people that what I have written are the true facts.

Jack Bernstein

I think you readers can guess the way it has gone since 1984. Attempts against his life, shutdown of the publication, ridicule, accusations and all the things listed above.

I come with the Seal of God to tell you--I, Hatonn, that this is truth and it is you of the nations and citizens of the world who will pay the price for the heinous enslavement of your world and species.

WE GO THROUGH THE SAME THREATS AND ATTEMPTS

Herein, prior to closing, I give unto my own receivers some truths which have brought pain in incredible measure unto them from ones who claimed to be their greatest supporters. It has again surfaced and ones at ASSK have sent forth more letters and discountings of our information. Now, note, that none there have read the information and it is most foolish, but they claim plagiarism of other's material. There is interesting content in this simple accusation--if you disclaim "truth" as plagiarism, does it not stand to reason that that which was "plagiarized" is somehow a "lie"?

I can further assure these ones who tout such that God needs not plagiarize, especially from his adversaries.

The ones at ASSK and Sister The-dra tell you, again and again, that they have naught to do with these Phoenix Journals--this directly through Sanat Kumara and sananda. If they have not read the documents--how can they project "untruth"? Further, perhaps we need a more discerning reader's

audience--the one closest "authority" who writes the most flowerful forewords to the publications of that group is one, Donald Keyes, who was an original organizer and avid projector of the One World Government and United Nations.

To set the minds of the ones at ASSK to rest, I, in the name of Sananda of God, Aton--God, and the Command of Hosts--we very gratefully ask that you readers not annoy ASSK with any more petitions as to information whereby you might find Truth for there is no Truth within them.

Any of our materials which still bear reference is from early time when these ones wished to publish the Journals themselves, and they then broke their contracts and agreements. We apologize to any who have been offended for the information has since been removed as reference.

Now, I have a last word on the incident--beware. Our material has also been removed from many of the "New Age Channels" "allowed reading lists". God never asks you to do other than read everything you can get your eyes on--for HIS TRUTH WILL STAND ALONE--FOREVER! INTO INFINITY WILL IT STAND. BEWARE OF THOSE WHO CLAIM LIES AND PLAGIARISM OF "THEIR" WORK--FOR THEY TELL THE TRUTH OF IT IN THE ACCUSATION--TRUTH CANNOT BE PLAGIARIZED! IT IS THAT SIMPLE! TRUTH IS TRUTH IS TRUTH AND IN THESE CLOSING DAYS OF CHAOS AND TRANSITION IN READINESS FOR THE COMING AGAIN OF GOD--ANY WHO WITH-HOLD TRUTH FROM HIS FELLOW MAN TO GARNER UNTO SELF IS NOT IN THE SERVICE OF GOD OF DIVINE CREATION!

WE PLEAD WITH YOU TO
COPY, SHARE, SEND AND

SHOUT THIS WORD FROM
THE ROOFTOPS FOR WE ARE
COME IN ADVANCE TO PRE-
PARE A PLACE FOR THE COM-
ING AGAIN OF GOD UPON
YOUR PLACE AND FULFILL
HIS PROMISE UNTO YOU AS A
PLANET AND SPECIES. BE-
WARE THE FALSE PROPHETS
WHO WOULD DENY YOU
TRUTH FOR THEY SHALL
REAP A PAINFUL REWARD.
GOD IS NOT IN HUMAN FOR-
MAT AT THIS TIME UPON
YOUR GLOBE--HE IS IN YOUR
GALAXY, HOWEVER, AND WE
ARE COME TO PREPARE HIS
ARRIVAL. NO ONE IN THIS
PLACE NOR IN SERVICE UNTO
HIS COMMAND AT THIS TIME
CLAIMS TO BE THE CHRIS-
TOS--OURS IS TO BRING THE
WORD AS PROMISED BY GOD--
NO MORE AND NO LESS. SO
BE IT AND MAY TRUTH BE
THE LIGHT WHICH ILLU-
MINES THINE PATH IN HIS
HOLY PRESENCE.

Dharma, the path is filled with obstacles and testing and painful disappointments as slings and arrows are shot with deadly accuracy at thine heartplace. Others in this work are even more pained by the truth of that which comes to the front in confrontation. The ones in the service of the Dark Brotherhood always must show their colors and wear the clue as required by higher Law! The clues are abundant so do not turn of thine head for a moment lest ye be sucked in by these ones who are actually thine enemy and the enemy of God and Truth. What they shout at you in accusation is merely a reflection of that which they know themselves to be. TRUTH WILL STAND ITS OWN TESTING! SALU.

Gyeorgos Cerés Hatonn, Cmdr.
UFF-IGFC

TODAY'S WATCH

In the beauty of the morning I come to commune--who would tarry with me? Who will deny me? I come again in humble cause to gather our Father's people unto the security of HIS wings. I am the Son of Man as called in the ancient days. That means not the son of Earth Human--I come from Higher Universal--Man; Creator of human. I am again sent to your placement to gather that remnant of human who turns unto the laws and covenants of the Great Spirit who experiences within each and all. I come again as representative from the Source of Creation to reclaim that which is in destruction--I am "Sananda". May the Light of Creation/Creator shine 'round about you in this day of chaos and wallowing in the blood of nations--for only through coming again into the balance and harmony of God, Wakan Tanka/Tunkanshila--God/Creation will you be lifted up out of the mire of the destruction you bring upon selves in your blindness. The moment of evil is upon your place and has seeped into thine very joints to eat away your very beings. I have been called by many names--Jesus (given unto Emmanuel of Galilee by one you called Paul), Christ (which is only a designation of beingness), The Pale Prophet (given by those natives who labeled that which was "seen") and lo, many others--but MY CREATOR CALLS ME SANANDA! (ONE WITH GOD) and I await to witness that which you will do in this time of transition for the preparation is underway and the time nigh at hand for the confrontation and reclamation of God's Kingdom and people. Beware--the sorting is underway and that which ye choose this day may well be thy last choice! Beware, also, the darkness of the moon on this transition of the day into that which ye label Ash Wednesday for

ye are lost in the lies projected unto you and miss of the signs which trumpet God's coming! Behold the Light and ye shall be given into radiance of understanding. Fear not, ye of MY flock, for no harm shall come upon thee. Amen. I AM SANANDA AND I AM NIGH, LO, EVEN UNTO THINE DOORSTEP! SALU.

HEAR ME, OH YE WITH HANDS THAT SERVE OUR FATHER IN TRUTH--ALTHOUGH YE TREMBLE, HOLD FAST UNTO THE LIFELINE AND YE SHALL BE LIFTED UP WITH THE WINGS OF EAGLES AND THE PHOENIX OF GOD'S REALMS--BEND THINE HEARTS AND MINDS UNTO TRUTH AND YE SHALL BE SECURED. I AM COME TO BRING YOUR BEINGS HOME TO SOURCE AND SHOW THE WAY OF THE JOURNEY. WE MUST BEND THE BACKS UNTO THE TASK AND SILENCE THINE LIPS FROM ALL THAT IS UNHOLY AND GIVE JUSTNESS UNTO BROTHER FOR IT IS NOT TO BE THAT ALL WILL BE LIFTED UP. THOSE ONES AND THINGS OF EVIL SHALL NOT BE BROUGHT INTO THE KINGDOM OF GOD'S HOLY PLACES. AND YOU DO NOT KNOW THAT WHICH IS HOLY! I AM SANANDA AND I COME NIGH TO BRING YOU HOME! I REST MY HAND UPON MY CHILDREN AND HOLD YOU IN THAT HOLLOW WHICH SHALL SEE YOUR JOURNEY THROUGH THIS EXPERIENCE OF LEARNING THAT WHICH IS GODLY AND BALANCED WITH AND WITHIN CREATION--HOW MANY WILL GRADUATE INTO THE FATHER'S LODGES? WE SHALL SEE--AND MOST SHORT SHALL IT BE UNTIL THE TRUMPET SOUNDS UPON THE LANDS.

SOON, THE BLOOD SHALL POUR FORTH UPON THE SANDS AND STAIN THE HOUR-GLASS IN PASSING AND MY PEOPLE SHALL WITNESS TRUTH. MAY THE GLORY THAT IS YOUR HERITAGE NOT BE LOST IN THE MOMENT OF THAT TRUTH FOR YOU WHO STAND STRONG IN GOD SHALL NOT FAINT BY THE WAY. SO BE IT AND MAY PEACE REST WITHIN THINE HEARTS.

TO MY BELOVED LITTLE CROW, IS IT NOT TIME, SON, FOR YOUR PRESENCE AND WORDS TO BEGIN TO COME FORTH? OUR LITTLE FLEDGLINGS NEED THE SUPPORT OF THE VOICE OF THE ANCIENTS FOR THIS LITTLE GOLDEN EAGLE, OUR SPARROW WHO SINGS THE WORD IN THE MIDST OF THE FRAY--IS WEARY AND SORELY TESTED IN HUMAN BOMBARDMENT. MY TRIBE HAS STOOD THE TESTING, THEY WHO SERVE MY HOSTS WHO COME ON SILVER CLOUDS. WE SOON ENTER THE TIME OF DARKNESS AS THE SEASON CHANGES INTO THE NEXT SEGMENT AND THE PAIN OF THE CONFRONTATION BEFALLS HUMANITY. THE BEAST IS CLEVER AND CHANGES MOMENT TO MOMENT BUT HE SOON REACHES THE POINT OF NO RETURN AND THE BATTLE SHALL BE ENGAGED.

THE WORLD IS INHABITED BY REPRODUCTIONS OF PROGRAMMED EVIL WITH DENSITY OF DARKNESS AND NO LIGHTED SOULS TO TRAVERSE THE HEAVENS FOR THEY ARE BIRTHED OF THE WHORE OF BABYLON WHO RESTS HER FEET UPON THE HEADS OF GOD'S PRECIOUS CREATION/CREATIONS AND LAUGHS AT THE BLINDNESS OF THE LAMBS. MAN REAL-

IZES NOT THAT HE WALKS AND SERVES THAT WHICH BEARS NO SOUL ESSENCE WITHIN THE BREASTS--HE FOLLOWS REPRODUCTIONS OF GENETIC FABRICATIONS IN BLINDNESS. HE REALIZES NOT THAT SIMPLY THROUGH TRUTH AND CONFRONTATION WITH THAT TRUTH SHALL THE EVIL REPLICAS FALL TO THE WAYSIDE. SO BE IT FOR THE PLAY MUST BE FINISHED AND HUMAN MUST CHOOSE THE PATH HE WILL TREAD AND THAT WHICH HE WILL FOLLOW. WILL HE OPEN HIS EYES AND SEE--HIS EARS AND HEAR? WE SHALL SEE. CREATOR AWAITS THE CHOOSING--BUT NOT MUCH LONGER IN THE WAYS OF YOUR COUNTING THE PASSING OF PERCEIVED "TIME". YE CAN NOT PURCHASE OF THINE PASSAGE--YE MUST RECOGNIZE OF THE "TICKET" AND ACCEPT THE GIFT AND MOST WILL FIND IT TOO OBSCURE TO BE SEEN AS THEY CONTINUE TO AWAIT THAT WHICH IS NOT! SO BE IT AND SELAH FOR THE WORD IS GIVEN, THE TRUTH PRESENTED AND YE SHALL BE GIVEN SOON INTO THE FINAL CHOOSING--HAVE YE SERVED THINE OWN CREATIONS OF THINE LOINS AND WOMBS IN TRUTH, JUSTICE AND GODNESS--OR DO YOU LEAVE THEM TO PERISH IN THE BLOODBATH AND FIRESTORM OF BABYLON? WE SHALL SEE.

* * *

I humbly thank you and bow to the wisdom of your message for ye have learned well your lessons, oh chela and SON OF HIGHEST SUN/MAN. I, and mine, serve you in humble respect and reverence for that which you are and have become in the perfection of your experience. May our service be honorable and our task be filled

in perfection of that which we have been sent forth to fulfill. I, Hattonn, bow in humble honor of service and as your teacher, may I bestow a Father's adoration of recognized attainment unto the bench of "justice". Saalome' We no longer meet the enemy in ignorance for we see that which he is, and he is but a sham filled with lies from the beginning and he shall be smitten down by the word of Truth which you bring forth upon the lands and the flocks of Creator. THAT WHICH IS "PERCEIVED" BY THE EYE IS, AFTER ALL, ONLY "LIGHT" REFLECTED IN GLORY OF PERCEPTION. YEA, THE TRUTH SHALL MOST SURELY BRING FREEDOM UPON THE LANDS FOR THE EVIL CANNOT TOUCH THE SOUL OF MAN-ONLY THAT WHICH IS OF "HUMAN MECHANISM". So be it and so shall it be in the passing of experience. I bend my knees unto your perfection in behalf of tribes from the seven tribes of the UNIVERSE. You shall stand tall and strong as the BEAR and radiant as the sun and the beast shall be caused to inhabit the abyss of his own construction. So shall it come to pass and we only ask that our service be in as near perfection as that which is possible upon this dense and limited placement. Hattonn in service.

Allow us, scribe, to place the pointer of insight upon the lies which pour forth through that conduit of lies, the media.

The lies become so blatant that it astounds that even the dense of dense cannot see--but in many ways the entire masses have been mesmerized by the hypnotic repetition of the robotoids who have been placed in your command to control you.

Much is measured as to action by that which is projected unto you and accepted by the masses--then the next and more heinous action is

lodged against you and slowly you accept the poison and sword without exception and you bring the suicide and murder upon self and silence the Godly for standing against the evil. And so it has come to pass thusly, upon your place. Do you not see that the pit is filled and it is the removing of the Godly that is left to fulfill? Do you not see that only the ending is at hand and ye were misled as to how it would be experienced? Do you not see that you have created your own "PIT"? We are now in readiness to reclaim all who would change into Truth and leave the pit of thine own digging. However, the remainder of the play shall be accomplished for so is it written and you are most determined to experience all of it as you have been given to perceive it.

As we move along through the shroud of lies, however, many will open their eyes in wonderment that they had missed of it for so long--and we welcome them aboard. You can change of it if ye will! So be it and selah.

Look at that which the evil-mongers give you to feed upon today as example. Do you all recall the first Scud missiles which supposedly fell on Tel Aviv? Remember one, which was non-intercepted, fell into the street and only injured some two people and one man died of heart failure? Do you clearly remember? Then, chelas, how is it that a Scud came to Tel Aviv (on the Sephardic section of Tel Aviv) last night, supposedly "from Iraq", was intercepted and simple "debris" caused destruction of 500 (five hundred) homes and destroyed an international "center" as well. The lies are so blatant and tremendous that you cannot fail to accept them for your minds will no longer hold relative comparison--you are being constantly and hideously hypnotized from the bombardment of repetition from those projected waves of pulsed radiation.

How do you counter this barrage? You ask God to keep his shield about you for, as in any exorcism, the beast will not stand in the confrontation of Christed perfection. KNOWLEDGE WILL INSURE YOUR FREEDOM--NO MATTER HOW MUCH YOU STARE AT THE VERY MECHANISM WHICH WOULD ENTRAP YOU. IF YOU LOOK WITH EYES OF TRUTH THROUGH GOD, YOU SEE THAT WHICH THEY DO NOT TELL AND SHOW, MORE CLEARLY THAN ANY HUMAN BEING COULD CONJURE FOR YOUR PERCEPTION.

Saddam Hussein has sat solidly upon his missiles while you have squandered your own. To make issue and point, the Zionist/Bolsheviks--ANTI-CHRIST--have given you visions of destruction (always upon the ones they choose to annihilate anyhow--the Jews of Godness) to garner your sympathy and your money and laugh at you as you stumble in confusion, clinging to any bait they toss at you--EVEN WHILE TELLING YOU EXACTLY THAT WHICH THEY DO!

Your top military leaders go forth to the "front"? They basically go no-where. How is it that your military hierarchy are still in Washington in the war room? They cannot get very far from Camp David is "WHY". Look at the evil cover-up--even calling the Camp of Evil replication, "DAVID". Ah, you of the lie, must awaken soon lest you pain and scar your souls in agony for that which will come upon your blinded insight.

Do you not see, even, why they have placed a black in the slot of military leader? To mesmerize the blacks into believing they are not the expendables in first order. The Zionists hate the Negroid races with a passion beyond reason. You of the minority groups have been targeted for forfeiture on the

sands and the battlegrounds of the city streets to insure "THE PURE ELITE SURVIVAL". I suggest you all go back and read the early Journals regarding the PLAN 2000 and if you want confirmation--read the book THE PLAN, ETC. We have given at least a dozen titles prior to now.

Even a robotoid who comes within the lighted places of God Truth, shall be given soul by that Grace abounding. An awakened humanity can SEE the robotic replicas as produced by Satanic instruction. For instance--compare that one Cheney and that one, Powell--as they meet with their brother, the 30th replica of Bush on the morrow. All have been wined, dined and exchanged at Camp David whilst you believed them to be "studying the military situation" in Saudi Arabia. The flaws in the replicas are so obvious that you do not even have to look carefully. These ones are programmed to tell you exactly that which will pull you into the beast's claws as dead-ahead as a machine can move.

Every day in every speech the facts become seen as you are gradually mesmerized into the violence you will face. Every day they give you a bit more to expect of the increased expectation of bloodshed. They tell you truth in the very face of the lies when the Defense Secretary tells you now that "...the size of Saddam's army was underestimated and 'also' the quantity and quality of his weaponry". You see it in all the publicity and charade of over 56,000 "sorties" (Can you imagine that many bombs? 50 thousand!) And still, they tell you that Iraq is about as strong as in the beginning! This is to ready you for the most massive destruction and death scene ever brought upon your planet at the hands of your own allowance. Beloved ones, these men you perceive to be leading you are replicas and incapable of either compassion or

change of programming--they have ONE GOAL IN SIGHT AND ARE PROGRAMMED TO MOVE UNFALTERING TO THAT GOAL EVEN IF FREQUENT REPLACEMENT IS REQUIRED--THE GLOBAL CONTROL OF YOUR PLANET, IN PLACE AND OPERABLE, BY THE TURN OF THE MILLENNIUM. THESE ROBOTOIDS HAVE NO MANNER OF CONTROL BY WHICH TO FUNCTION DIFFERENTLY AND UNLESS YOU STOP THEIR MARCH TO DOOM, SO SHALL IT COME TO BE!

DOUBLES, ROBOTOIDS AND REPLICAS

How is it that you find this difficult to accept? These "genetic/holographic" DNA/RNA replicas have been in the perfecting for well over four decades. All that is required is a holographic fragment (literally, one cell) and a replica can be reproduced. Then all that is required is down-loading of the memory data and programming of the manufactured entity. I have spoken of this procedure prior to this and will not take precious time to repeat and repeat for those who simply do not wish to go back and effort at gaining the information. You see, I, Hatonn, care not in the least whether or not you believe me nor if you understand the mechanism by which it works. You are "willing victims" of the lie and YOU will awaken or sleep on--it is up to you. Our commission is to outlay the Truth unto you--YOURS IS TO CONFIRM AND ACKNOWLEDGE--OR NOT, AS YOU WISH. There are technical advances upon your planet, already in use by the Elite, which would boggle your senses--robotoids are simplistic in relative comparison. They are comprised totally of physical "matter" manifested into what you perceive as physical coalition of these physical matter particles coalesced according to the DNA/RNA

holographic blueprint whereby the re-creation will be a projection of that which is being copied at the time of replication.

The most obvious clue to replication is that the "new" entity will always be fresh and more youthful than that which you will have seen just prior to replacement. This is why you must have control of all your media in order to pull off the subterfuge. Even under strict control of photography and make-up technicians--the replication will often differ--usually in reversal of character habits or muscle actions--i.e., there will be a reversal of a "lop-sided" smile--thusly, "talking out of the other side of the face", so to speak. The reversal of these traits is all but impossible to eliminate. So, too, are features which do not respond to stress changes as will a "haggard" or fatigued face pattern. Therefore, the structure and location of the ears, nose foundation and eye socket location must be perfected from viewing to viewing through cosmetic illusion and can never be EXACTLY duplicated. The whole ability to fool the public is the absolutely accepted "absurdity" of such a possibility of scientific achievement and your lack of attention. Do you not note that often, even as with Bush, that Barbara is programmed to note that "...the reason George appears different and weary is that he is getting very little rest as he must ponder" You ones pick it up, give sympathy to poor Mr. Bush and beat his drum more loudly for all his pressures. No, the replica simply showed the deviations from the prior entity.

The replicas become weaker with each reproduction and do not stand up under stress. Further, any outstanding negative traits of personality in the original will become exaggerated and unpredictable in actions. There will be wide memory gaps and erratic personality projections. If you ones would pay attention, you could rapidly bring

this subterfuge to a halt and the truth would flow across the land like a blinding light. However, you ones prefer to persecute the bringers of the Truth of it and allow the replicas to continue to hold your very existence in their mechanical hands.

Your most effective block to insight is that which is thrust upon you from the pulpits of the churches who tell you to turn away from "this or that" material for it is of Satan. Phoo! They have just effectively caused you to be allowed no insight to the truth of it. You react like obedient puppets and cast stones at the Truth-bringers and bow unto the puppet-master who just insured your allegiance to his continued evil projections.

All you really have to do is listen to what those so-called teachers of Christ and God tell you about the ten commandments laid forth as Laws. Refresh your minds--for instance--"thou shalt not kill"--that, dear ones, does not mean thou shalt kill only sometimes, etc. "Thou shalt not commit adultery"--that doesn't mean that thou shall do so if your hormones tingle and lust strikes you. "Thou shall have no other Gods before ME" doesn't mean on Sunday morning when you must decide whether or not to contribute to the preacher! and have all other gods before thee except God all the rest of the time--!! and so on it goes. You have allowed the rewriting of the Laws and accepted them and, when you are told that Cosmic brothers come in service to Satan and you are going to be whisked away through the suffering of a "savior" with no consequence for your own behaviors, you lap it up like the starving beast at the water trough. GOD GAVE YOU THE GRACEFUL GIFT OF THOUGHT AND REASON THROUGH FREEDOM OF CHOICE--YOU "FOLLOW" LIKE PUPPETS TIED UPON THE STRINGS, TO BE MA-

NIPULATED AND DANGLED AS THE WORM UPON THE HOOK.

Ah ye who feel smug as ye cast down your brother and neighbor had best bend in pleading for forgiveness of that one you damage for the Truth is at hand and ye shall reap that which ye sow.

Blessed be the black man, and brown man and red man, who stand against these enemies for IN GOD'S HOUSES THERE IS NO SUCH THING AS JUDGMENT OF SKIN FOR THAT IS OF THE PHYSICAL AND SUCH DOES NOT EXIST IN THE HIGHER EXPERIENCE OF GOD'S KINGDOMS OF LIGHT. PHYSICAL MAN HAS PRONOUNCED THESE LIMITS UPON YOU OF VARIOUS GROUPS AND YOU HAVE ALLOWED OF IT THROUGH THE GENERATIONS--AH, THERE IS A REVIVAL COMING, BROTHERS OF ALL COLORS, AND IT IS COMING SOON, INDEED. GOD CREATED ALL IN EQUALITY--MAN HAS PRONOUNCED THE INEQUALITY AND YOU HAVE BELIEVED HIM IN HIS EVIL MISINFORMATION.

YE SHALL NOT SLAY GOD'S REPRESENTATIVE AGAIN, OH MAN OF EARTH. YOU ARE AT THE GATE OF CHOICE--THE TIME OF CONFRONTATION AND YOU WILL BE IN THE CHOOSING FOR NONE SHALL ESCAPE OF IT.

Stand to the side, Dharma, so we will leave this now, for man to ponder carefully for the crimes upon man are about to begin in fullness. I petition for mercy that you might be given into the seeing and hearing for I KNOW OF THAT WHICH IS NIGH AND IF YE CHANGE IT NOT, IT IS WORSE THAN ANY CAN CONJURE FOR YOUR NIGHTMARES.

Georgos Ceres Hatonn, Cmdr.
UFF-IGFC

To clear, please. Good morning.

2/10/91 SANANDA

Peace, Thomas, let us begin please. I Am Sananda and I come in radiance and in wondrous service unto the most high and holy God/Aton. All stand in awe within His presence. Let each among you ponder the wonder of serving His Plan in fullness. Give thanks for the blessings are beyond measure.

Always it is the same...man wishes to hear only that which man wishes to hear. Tell me nice things, kind things, things which stroke my ego, soothe my hurt feelings, make me feel important. Man has grown so accustomed to the lies fed unto him by Satan...the master deceiver himself...that when the Truth is finally spoken it seems too harsh, too blunt, too shocking to be real...and yet, most, when pondering what is really being said, realize that yes, indeed, 'tis truth. Truth will set man free. Man must awaken to realize that All THAT HAS BEEN GIVEN TO HIM HAS BEEN A LIE...YES, IT IS SHOCKING; IT IS STARTLING...NOW WHAT ARE YOU GOING TO DO ABOUT IT??? ARE YOU WILLING TO BECOME INFORMED NOW THAT YOU KNOW THE TRUTH OF IT IS AVAILABLE TO YOU? OR DO YOU CHOOSE SLEEP...PERPETUAL SLUMBER??? Let those who have ears hear what spirit says unto spirit.

This is why the so-called New Age Movement is so dangerous unto you...you may sit and just be if you so choose...but all will most certainly not be alright. If you sit and just be in the wondrous accepting of that which God IS, you shall be taken away to the detention centers with the rest of the sleeping populace. If you sit and

just be, in the ending you will sit and just starve for you will not have taken responsibility to prepare for that which is at your very doorstep. YES, GOD IS A WONDROUS, MAGNIFICENT ENERGY...BUT I TELL THEE SURELY THAT GOD HAS GIVEN UNTO MAN FREE WILL CHOICES AND A WONDROUS REASONING MIND WITH WHICH TO FUNCTION. IT IS UP TO MAN TO USE THAT WONDROUS REASONING MIND TO TAKE RESPONSIBILITY AND PUT FORTH RESPONSIBLE ACTION THAT SHALL INSURE HIS VERY SURVIVAL DURING TIMES OF GREAT TURMOIL AND TRIBULATION...THAT WHICH YOU ARE ENTERING AT THIS VERY MOMENT. Let spirit hear that which is being said unto spirit. So be it.

I may come forth and tell each and all that you are indeed a wondrous radiant fragment of God/Creator. You are beautiful beyond any measure of imagining. You are wondrously complex and radiant and have at your disposal the infinite possibilities within The Creation. Know that you know these things, does this help you? When the truck is bearing down upon you, is it not most wise indeed to take some very rapid and physical measures to insure that the truck will not run you down? Would you have us who may see clearly the roadway before you ignore that which is surely coming upon you? Would you feel safer and more secure within your ignorance? Would you then come to us in petition at the final hour and plead and scream and yell...why didn't you tell us? Why did you only tell us that we are wondrous beings? Why didn't you tell us we would need food and shelter and supplies????

God allows. Always God allows. How else may man come into his own understanding of that WHICH

IS? Clearly the decisions made to this point by man have been in error...for you have overpopulated your planet to the tune of almost 7 billion people (no that is not an error)...and all of this only through the disobedience of but one of your Laws. Return unto the Laws, beloved, return. The magnificent kingdoms of Light hold many adventures of fulfillment to those who will enter into responsibility. Won't you join me? Won't you come to sit with Aton and speak with him? Come...come...come into the Kingdom.

All the yellow ribbons in the world will not change a hair of it. You must take action to bring your beloved home.

And the fury which shall be unleashed upon the world shall be as none ever seen. Death shall raise its head to gaze upon all but a tiny fragment...who among you will remain? Who among you will be part of God's remnant?

Ponder these things and pull yourselves together...for the road ahead is long indeed and filled with hardship. How painful and difficult it is for you depends entirely on that which you are willing to do. So be it.

I Am Sananda
Salu

Express is \$20 per 13 issues (including back issues for the period) or \$75 per 52 issues.

Send orders and Payments to:
America West Distributors, P.O.
Box 986 Tehachapi, CA. 93581.

For credit card orders Telephone 1
800 729-4131 PLEASE USE
ONLY FOR ORDERS (THE
EXPENSE IS TOO MUCH FOR
US) For other purposes 805 822-
9655.

FOR A CATALOGUE OR
INFORMATION ABOUT THE
PHOENIX JOURNALS CON-
TACT ABOVE.



PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS

A bulletin commenting on appropriate current news events, clarification of portions of the Journals and answers of a general nature to questions not found in the existing Journals.

PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS is published by America West Publishers, Inc. P.O. BOX 986 Tehachapi, CA. 93581. Subscription rate is \$20 per 13 issues or \$75 per 52 issues, First Class mailing. COPYRIGHT 1991 by America West Publishers, Inc. All rights reserved. Reproduction of this copyrighted material for private non-profit use is expressly encouraged, for commercial purposes it is strictly forbidden.

FEBRUARY 1991 VOLUME VIII NUMBER 8 & 9

2/1/91 HATONN

TODAY'S WATCH

Good morning in the Light of another gifted day upon your world--enjoy them, chelas, for the explosions of the generations shall mar the silence of the Universe and yet, we must work on until Man understands how, who and why his world has been turned topsy-turvy.

A couple of brief references to things I have said and which have been rebutted, should lead off and then I shall not make comment on the day's non-news for we have more urgent information and confirmation of that which I have already given unto you.

First, I would like to quote something to you and thank readers who send confirmations where and when they come into attention. It is through this sharing of truth, logic, and proof of same that Man shall come into his consciousness of that which IS.

HANDWRITING ON THE WALL

"We are taxed in our bread and our wine, in our incomes and our investments, on our land and on our property not only for base creatures who do not deserve the name of men, but for foreign nations, compliant nations who will bow to us and accept our largesse and promise us to assist in the keeping of the peace--these mendicant nations who will destroy us when we show a moment of weakness or our treasure is bare, and surely it is becoming bare! We are taxed to maintain legions on their soil, in

the name of law and order by the 'Pax Romana', a document which will fall into dust when it pleases our allies and our vassals. We ~~keep them in precarious balance~~ only with our Gold. Is the heart-blood of our nation worth these? Were they bound to us with ties of love, they would not ask our gold. They take our very flesh, and they hate and despise us. And who shall say we are worthy of more? .

When a government becomes powerful it is destructive, extravagant and violent; it is a usurer which takes bread from innocent mouths and deprives honorable men of their substance, for votes with which to perpetuate itself." So be it! I know you know who wrote this? Horacio Hornblower? Benjamin Franklin? Patrick Henry? Neville Chamberlain? Nope--Cicero--in 54 B.C.!!

How about this one? This is from *The Canadian Intelligence Service, Flesherton, Ontario, Canada*, regarding A RACIAL PROGRAM FOR THE TWENTIETH CENTURY (Setting Forth the Communist Policy). "An extract from Israel Cohen's 1912 book" entered into the U.S. Congressional Record for June 7, 1957 (page 7653)

"We must realize that our party's most powerful weapon is racial tension. By propounding into the consciousness of the dark races that for centuries they have been oppressed by the whites, we can mold them to the program of the Communist party. In America, we will aim for subtle victory. While inflaming the Negro minority against the Whites, we will endeavor to instill in the Whites a

guilt complex for their exploitation of the Negroes. We will aid the Negroes to rise in prominence in every walk of life, in the professions and in the world of sports and entertainment. With this prestige the Negro will be able to intermarry with the Whites and begin a process which will deliver America to our cause."

and:

"A nation can survive its fools, and even the ambitious. But it cannot survive treason from within. An enemy at the gates is less formidable, for he is known and he carries his banners openly. But the traitor moves among those within the gate freely, his sly whispers rustling through all the alleys, heard in the very halls of government itself. For the traitor appears no traitor; he speaks in the accents familiar to his victims, and he wears their face and their garments, and he appeals to the baseness that lies deep in the hearts of all men. He rots the soul of a nation; he works secretly and unknown in the night to undermine the pillars of a city; he infects the body politic so that it can no longer resist. A murderer is less to be feared." And also less than the terrorists for when you reach the point whereat a parent will murder his child--you have reached beyond the limits of even the evil. The traitors of America and of you--the people ARE WITHIN!

Now, this too, was written by Cicero in 54. A.D. Was Cicero a prophet? No--he observed, just as we are doing herein--the fall of a great people and empire--he only saw beyond the lies!

Let us turn to the biggest rebuttal of current denial back unto our workers--"There is no such thing as robotoids and gene splicing is really just a rumor and we denounce you for what you are, Hattonn--a liar!"

Dharma, reprint the documents regarding same, please.

PRESIDENT'S COMMISSION
FOR THE STUDY OF ETHICAL
PROBLEMS IN MEDICINE AND
BIOMEDICAL AND BE-
HAVIORAL RESEARCH
Suite 555, 2000 K Street, N.W.,
Washington, DC 20006
(202) 653-8051

November 16, 1982

The Honorable George Bush
President (President's Commission)
United States Senate
Washington, D.C.

Dear Mr. President:

On behalf of the President's Commission for the Study of Ethical Problems in Medicine and Biomedical and Behavioral Research, I am pleased to transmit Splicing Life, our Report on the social and ethical issues of genetic engineering with human beings. This study, which was not within the Commission's legislative mandate, was prompted by a letter to the President in July 1980 from Jewish, Catholic, and Protestant church associations. We embarked upon it, pursuant to subheading 1802(a)(2) of our statute, at the urging of the President's Science Advisor.

Some people have suggested that developing the capability to splice human genes opens a Pandora's box, releasing mischief and harm far greater than the benefits for biomedical science. The Commission has not found this to be the case. The laboratory risks in this field have received careful attention from the scientific community and governmental bodies. The therapeutic applications now being planned are analogous to other forms of novel therapy and can be judged by general ethical standards and procedures, informed by an awareness of the particular risks and benefits that accompany each

attempt at gene splicing.

Other, still hypothetical uses of gene splicing in human beings hold the potential for great benefit, such as heretofore impossible forms of treatment, as well as raising fundamental new ethical concerns. The Commission believes that it would be wise to have engaged in careful prior thought about steps such as treatments that can lead to heritable changes in human beings or those intended to enhance human abilities rather than simply correct deficiencies caused by well-defined genetic disorders. In light of a detailed analysis of the ethical and social issues of this subject--issues beyond the purview of existing mechanisms for Federal oversight--the Commission suggests several possible means, in the private as well as the public sector, through which these important matters can receive the necessary advance consideration.

The Commission is pleased to have had an opportunity to participate in the consideration of this issue of public concern and importance.

Respectfully,

Morris B. Abram, Chairman

Morris B. Abram is one of the most influential and highest ranking members of the American Zionists ranks. He is even more influential than are the direct speakers in your Congress such as Solarz, Lantos, Lugar, Biden, etc., of the "Israel First" and mandatory and instant WAR IN THE MIDDLE EAST. You ones just don't have any way to know that which goes on and when a study is finished it is usually marked "Top-Secret" and buried or simply buried and never allowed mention again. If it comes up again it is always discarded as having been "...already investigated."

How many of you, for instance, are aware of the Keating Five? OK, what has been decided? Alright, so all EXCEPT CRANSTON, will get a letter of reprimand. What about Cranston? Oh, well, he is going to get further

reprimand--in spite of his "convenient" cancer of his prostate--well, let us just say that Cranston has a convenient set of salegs (I'll leave you to look that up). NOW, HOW MANY OF YOU REALIZE THAT CRANSTON WAS ONE OF THE HIGH RANKING MEMBERS OF THE BANKING, HOUSING AND URBAN AFFAIRS COMMITTEE? HE WAS EVEN "CHAIRMAN" OF THE SECURITIES SUBCOMMITTEE!! How better to rip off you-the-people than to "chair" the very committee which bears all information and makes the rules! Mr. Keating knew exactly where and to whom to go for his massive crime for WHICH YOU-THE-PEOPLE WILL PAY THE BILL! Mr. Cranston, it seems, in deference to new illness had to resign his position and didn't even have to testify at the hearings regarding misadventures. Where are you, America?

Robotoids and genetic doubles, I REPEAT, have been around and steadily being perfected for four decades of public use right before your eyes. They are a product of the Soviet Zionists and have been your puppet masters for a long, long time--a new twist of sick humor perhaps--"the puppet pulling the human's strings!"

Now, get ready for the REALLY BAD NEWS. You claim that I mislead you--that "...the President only spoke of rendering Executive Order Power in order to do something for Mr. Cheney regarding reserves, etc., but it never was actually put into action..."

Dharma, another "copy" job please:

EXECUTIVE ORDER

NATIONAL SECURITY INDUS-
TRIAL RESPONSIVENESS

THE WHITE HOUSE

Office of the Press Secretary

EXECUTIVE ORDER

NATIONAL SECURITY INDUSTRIAL RESPONSIVENESS

(Hatonn: And this is just a "little one".)

For Immediate Release
January 9, 1991

By the authority vested in me as President by the Constitution and the laws of the United States of America, including 50 U.S.C. App. 468, 10 U.S.C. 4501 and 9501, and 50 U.S.C. 82, it is hereby ordered as follows:

Section 101. Policy. The United States must have the capability to rapidly mobilize its resources in the interest of national security. Therefore, to achieve prompt delivery of articles, products, and materials to meet national security requirements, the Government may place orders and require priority performance of these orders.

(Hatonn: Now what you will probably miss is that this represents a Press Release for public consumption and these are the "new U.S.C. numbers which are simply a follow-on in the 'record' for invoking Executive Order number 11490." The point is to allow you-the-public to fail to note that anything took place and feed it to you in bits and pieces through official press releases as the proper time arrives. Did you not hear your President Bush, this morning, tell the press in response to questions of intent--"I will take the proper action when I deem it proper--solely and without exception." and, "I will inform you as I deem it appropriate for you to be given information." So be it.)

Sec. 102. Delegation of Authority under 50 U.S.C. App. 468.

(a) Subject to paragraph (b) of this section, the authorities vested in the President, under 50 U.S.C. App. 468, with respect to the placing of orders for prompt delivery of articles or materials, except for the taking authority under 50 U.S.C. App. 468(c), are hereby delegated to:

- (1) the Secretary of Agriculture with respect to ALL food resources;
- (2) the Secretary of Energy with respect to ALL forms of energy;
- (3) the Secretary of Transportation with respect to all forms of civil transportation; and
- (4) the Secretary of Commerce with respect to all other articles and materials, including construction materials

(b) The authorities delegated by paragraph (a) of this section shall be exercised only after:

- (1) a determination by the Secretary of Defense that prompt delivery of the articles or materials for the exclusive use of the armed forces of the United States is in the interest of national security, or
- (2) a determination by the Secretary of Energy that the prompt delivery of the articles or materials for the Department of Energy's atomic energy programs is in the interest of national security.

(c) All determinations of the type described in paragraph (b) of this section and all delegations--made prior to the effective date of this order under the Defense Production Act of 1950, as amended, and under its implementing rules and regulations--shall be continued in effect, including but not limited to approved programs listed under the Defense Priorities and Allocations System (15 CFR (COUNCIL OF FOREIGN RELATIONS) Part 700).

- (2) the Secretary of Energy with respect to all forms of energy;
- (3) The Secretary of Transportation with respect to all forms of civil transportation; and
- (4) the Secretary of Commerce

with respect to all other products and materials, including construction materials.

(b) The authorities delegated in paragraph (a) of this section may be exercised only after the President has made the statutorily required determination.

Sec. 103. Delegation of Authority under 10 U.S.C. 4501 and 9501, and 50 U.S.C. 82.

(a) Subject to paragraph (b) of this section, the authorities vested in the President under 10 U.S.C. 4501 and 9501 with respect to the placing of orders for necessary products or materials, and under 50 U.S.C. 82 with respect to the placing of orders for ships or war materials, except for the taking authority vested in the President by these acts, are hereby delegated to:

(1) The secretary of Agriculture with respect to all food resources;

(2) the Secretary of Energy with respect to all forms of energy;

(3) the Secretary of Transportation with respect to all forms of civil transportation; and

(4) the Secretary of Commerce with respect to all other products and materials, including construction materials.

(b) The authorities delegated in paragraph (a) of this section may be exercised only after the President has made the statutorily required determination.

Sec. 104. Implementation. (a) The authorities delegated under sections 102 and 103 of this order shall include the power to redelegate such authorities, to departments and agencies, officers, and employees of the Government. The authorities delegated in this order may be implemented by regulations promulgated and administered by the Secretaries of Agriculture, Defense, Energy, Transportation, and Commerce, and the Director of the Federal Emergency Management Agency,

as appropriate.

(B) All departments and agencies delegated authority under this order are hereby directed to amend their rules and regulations as necessary to reflect the new authorities delegated herein that are to be relied upon to carry out their function. To the extent authorized by law, including 50 U.S.C. App. 486, 10 U.S.C. 4501 and 9501, and 50 U.S.C. 82, all rules and regulations issued under the Defense Production Act of 1950, as amended, with respect to the placing of priority orders for articles, products, ships, and materials, including war materials, shall be deemed, where appropriate, to implement the authorities delegated by sections 102 and 103 of this order and shall remain in effect until amended or revoked by the respective Secretary. All orders, regulations, and other forms of administrative actions purported to have been issued, taken, or continued in effect pursuant to the Defense Production Act of 1950, as amended, shall, until amended or revoked by the respective Secretaries or the Director of the Federal Emergency Management Agency, as appropriate, remain in full force and effect, to the extent supported by any law or any authority delegated to the respective Secretary or the Director pursuant to this order.

(c) Upon the request of the Secretary of Defense with respect to particular articles, products, or materials that are determined to be needed to meet national security requirements, any other official receiving a delegation of authority under this Executive order to place orders or to enforce precedence of such orders, shall exercise such authority within ten calendar days of the receipt of the request; provided, that if the head of any department or agency having delegated responsibilities hereunder disagrees with a request of Secretary of Defense, such department or agency head shall, within 10 calendar days from the

receipt of the request, refer the issue to the Assistant to the President for National Security Affairs, who shall ensure expeditious resolution of the issue.

(d) Proposed department and agency regulations and procedures to implement the delegated authority under this order, and any new determinations made under sections 102(b)(1) or (2), shall be coordinated by the Director of the Federal Emergency Management Agency with all appropriate departments and agencies.

Sec. 105. Judicial Review. This order is intended to improve the internal management of the executive branch and is not intended to create any right or benefit, substantive or procedural, enforceable at law by a party against the United States, its agencies, its officers, or any person. (Hatonn: "...and the check is in the mail..." "...and we will just make a correction or two in the Constitution at the Constitutional Convention!")

SIGNED: GEORGE BUSH
THE WHITE HOUSE
January 8, 1991

(Hatonn: Please note a discrepancy in the projection of "468" and transposition of "486". This is not an error in your copy--it is the way in which it is presented to you--the public.)

PROTOCOLS OF THE MEETINGS OF THE LEARNED ELDERS OF ZION

One more time, chelas. I don't know how to get this information across to you but you WILL GET IT ONE WAY OR ANOTHER OR YOU ARE NOT GOING TO PULL YOURSELVES OUT OF THIS QUAGMIRE!

Dharma, we are going to take a break and then we will begin the tedious task of dictating the "PROTOCOLS" (again), but this time in full, exactly as translated from start to finish by Victor E. Marsden--FROM THE RUSSIAN SCRIPTS. This man became a victim of this "Revolution" and spent time in prison for his efforts to inform the people. So it goes with the ones who have given all to

give you Truth. I give great honor to this man.

Marsden lived in Russia for many years and was married to a Russian lady. As Russian correspondent to the *Morning Post*, his fearless description of the events in 1917 incurred the anger of the Soviets. He was arrested and thrown into the Peter-Paul Prison. When he was finally allowed to return to England after two years, his health had been seriously affected. One of his first tasks as soon as he was able was this translation of the **PROTOCOLS**, which necessitated many hours' work at the British Museum. He later became the *Morning Post* special correspondent in the suite of H.R.H., the Prince of Wales, on his Empire tour.

But within a few days of his return from the tour, he died after a brief illness (undisclosed, of course).

PROFESSOR NILUS

This is the person to remember:

Professor Sergyei Nilus was a priest in the Orthodox Church in Russia. He published the first Russian language edition in 1905. In his introduction he says that a manuscript had been handed to him about four years before by a friend, who vouched that it was a true translation of an original document stolen by a woman from one of the most influential and highly initiated leaders of Freemasonry, at the end of a meeting of the initiated in France, "that nest of Jewish Masonic conspiracy." Nilus adds that the Protocols are not exactly minutes of meetings, but a report, with a part apparently missing, made by some very powerful persons.

In January, 1917, Nilus had prepared a second edition but before it could be put on the market the revolution of March 1917 had taken place and Kerenski ordered the whole edition to be destroyed. Later Nilus was arrested by the Bolshevik Cheka, imprisoned and tortured. He was exiled and died in Vladimir on 13th January, 1929.

So be it and, again, may ye be

given into the hearing and understanding of that which is being given unto you for it is the direct PROTOCOLS as given forth from the ANTI-CHRIST TO HIS PEOPLE FOR THE FINAL TAKING CONTROL OF PLANET EARTH! IF YE KNOW NOT THINE ENEMY, HOW CAN YE STAND AGAINST HIM? SALU.

Hatonn to stand-by, summon me when you are ready to continue. Thank you.

Gyeorgos C. Hatonn, Cmdr.
UFF-IGFC

2/11/91 HATONN

VICTOR E. MARSDEN

As preface to this segment regarding the Protocols, let us speak of the translator, Victor E. Marsden.

The author of this translation of the famous PROTOCOLS was himself a victim of the Revolution. He had lived for many years in Russia and was married to a Russian lady. Among his other activities in Russia he had been, for a number of years, Russian Correspondent of the *Morning Post*, a position which he occupied when the Revolution broke out, and his vivid descriptions of events in Russia will still be in the recollection of many of the readers of that journal. Naturally, he was singled out for the anger of the Soviets. On the day that Captain Cromie was murdered by Jews, Victor Marsden was arrested and thrown into the Peter-Paul Prison, expecting every day to have his name called out for execution. This, however, he escaped, and eventually he was allowed to return to England, very much of a wreck in bodily health. However, he recovered under treatment and the devoted care of his wife and friends. One of the first things he undertook as soon as he was able was this translation of the Protocols. Mr. Marsden was eminently well-qualified for the work. His intimate acquaintance with Russia, Russian life and the Russian language on the one hand, and his mastery of a terse literary English style on the other, placed him in a position of advantage which few others could claim. The consequence is that you have in his

an eminently readable work and though the subject-matter is somewhat formless, Mr. Marsden's literary touch reveals the thread running through the twenty-four Protocols. The Summary placed at the head of each is Mr. Marsden's own, and will be found very useful in acquiring a comprehensive view of its scope.

It may be said with truth that this work was carried out at the cost of Mr. Marsden's own life's blood. He told the writer of the Preface that he could not stand more than an hour at a time of his work on it in the British Museum, as the diabolical spirit of the matter which he was obliged to turn into English made him positively ill.

Mr. Marsden's connection with the *Morning Post* was not severed by his return to England, and he was well enough to accept the post of special correspondent of that journal in the suite of H.R.H., The Prince of Wales, on his Empire tour. From this he returned with the Prince, apparently in much better health, but within a few days of his landing he was taken suddenly ill, and died after a very brief illness.

May this work be his crowning monument! In it he has performed an immense service to the English-speaking world, and there can be little doubt that it will take its place in the first rank of the English versions of "The Protocols of the Meetings of the Learned Elders of Zion."

I remind all of you readers that if you simply sit down and consider this "Jewish" material, you are grossly in error for the Zionists have all but destroyed the very substance of the Jews. If you are not aware of this information--be patient for it was NEVER INTENDED that any of you have this information but the time is at hand for the pressing of information upon you ones who have been subject to lies projected year after endless year and it is time for the unveiling of the prophecies and the "players" put into perspective.

We will present the "INTRODUCTION" as given (1922) for it is most explanatory.

Of the Protocols themselves little need be said in the way of introduction. The book in which they are embodied was published by Sergyei Nilus in Russia in 1905. A copy of this is in the British Museum bearing the date of its reception August 10, 1906, so I suggest you not allow anyone to tell you this is a hoax and that this group or the Protocols "do not exist"! All copies that were known to exist in Russia *were destroyed in the Kerensky regime*, and under his successors the possession of copy by anyone in Sovietland was a crime sufficient to ensure the owners being shot on sight! That fact is in itself sufficient proof of the genuineness of the Protocols. The Jewish journals, of course, say that they are a forgery, leaving it to be understood that Professor Nilus, who embodied them in a work of his own, had concocted them for his own purposes.

Mr. Henry Ford, in an interview published in the *New York World*, February 17, 1921, put the case for Nilus tersely and convincingly thus:

"The only statement I care to make about the PROTOCOLS is that they fit in with what is going on. They are sixteen years old, and they have fitted the world situation up to this time. THEY FIT IT NOW."

And, indeed, they still do--with more direct impact than ever before.

The word "Protocol" signifies a precis gummed on to the front of a document, a draft of a document, minutes of proceedings. In this instance "Protocol" means "minutes of the proceedings" of the Meetings of the Learned Elders of Zion. These Protocols give the substance of addresses delivered to the innermost circle of the Rulers of Zion. They reveal the concerted plan of action of the Jewish Nation developed through the ages and edited by the Elders themselves up to date. Parts and summaries of the plan have been published from time to time during the centuries as the secrets of the Elders have leaked out. The claim of the Jews that the Protocols are forgeries is in itself an admission of their

genuineness, for they *never attempt to answer the facts* corresponding to the *threats* which the Protocols contain, and, indeed, the correspondence between prophecy and fulfillment is too glaring to be set aside or obscured. This the Jews well know and therefore evade.

The presumption is strong that the Protocols were issued, or re-issued, at the First Zionist Congress held in Basle in 1897 under the presidency of the Father of Modern Zionism, the late Theodore Herzl.

There has been published a volume of Herzl's "Diaries," a translation of some passages of which appeared in the *Jewish Chronicle* of July 14, 1922. Herzl gives an account of his first visit to England in 1895, and his conversation with Colonel Goldsmid, a Jew brought up as a Christian, an Officer in the English Army, and at heart a Jew nationalist all the time. Goldsmid suggested to Herzl that the best way of expropriating the English Aristocracy and so destroying their power to protect the people of England against Jew domination, was to put excessive taxes on the land. Herzl thought this an excellent idea, and it is now to be found definitely embodied in Protocol VI!

The above extract from Herzl's *Diary* then is an extremely significant bit of evidence bearing on the existence of the Jew World Plot and authenticity of the Protocols, but any reader of intelligence will be able from his own knowledge of recent history and from his own experience to confirm the genuineness of every line of them, and it is in the light of this *living* comment that all readers are invited to study Mr. Marsden's translation of this terribly inhuman document.

And here is another very significant circumstance. The successor to Herzl as leader of the Zionist movement (1922), Dr. Weizmann, quoted one of these sayings at the send-off banquet given to Chief Rabbi Herzl on October 6, 1920. The Chief Rabbi was at the point of leaving for his Empire tour—a sort of Jewish answer to the Empire tour of H.R.H. the Prince of Wales. And this is the "saying" of the Sages which Dr. Weizmann quoted: "A beneficent protection

which God has instituted in the life of the Jew is that He has dispersed him all over the world." (*Jewish Guardian*, Oct. 8, 1920.)

Now compare this with the last clause but one of Protocol XI, "God has granted to us, His Chosen People, the gift of dispersion, and from this, which appears to all eyes to be our weakness, has come forth all our strength, which has now brought us to the threshold of sovereignty over all the world."

The remarkable correspondence between these passages proves several things. It proves that the Learned Elders exist. It proves that Dr. Weizmann knows all about them. It proves that the desire for a "National Home" in Palestine is only camouflage and an infinitesimal part of the Jew's real object. It proves that the Jews of the world have no intention of settling in Palestine or any separate country, and that their annual prayer that they may all meet "Next Year in Jerusalem" is merely a piece of their characteristic make-believe. It also demonstrates that the Jews are a world menace, and that the Aryan races will have to domicile them permanently out of Europe.

WHO ARE THE ELDERS?

This is a secret which has not been revealed (remember, this is written in 1922). They are the Hidden Hand. They are not the "Board of Deputies" (the Jewish Parliament in England) or the "Universal Israelite Alliance" which sit in Paris. But the late Walter Rathenau of the Allgemeiner Electricitaets Gesellschaft has thrown a little light on the subject and doubtless he was in possession of their names, being, in all likelihood, one of the chief leaders himself. Writing in the *Wiener Freie Presse*, December 24, 1912, he said:

"Three hundred men, each of whom knows all the others, govern the fate of the European continent, and they elect their successors from their entourage." Shudder now, chelas, for it adds up does it not? Yea, even unto the numbering!

A FIFTEENTH CENTURY "PROTOCOL"

The principles and morality of these latter-day Protocols are as old as the tribe. Here is one from the Fifteenth Century which Jews can hardly pronounce a forgery, seeing that it is taken from a Rothschild (ouch) journal.

The *Revue des etudes Juives*, financed by James de Rothschild, published in 1889 two documents which showed how true the Protocols are in saying that the Learned Elders of Zion have been carrying on their plan for centuries. On January 13, 1489, Chemor, Jewish Rabbi of Arles in Provence, wrote to the Grand Sanhedrim, which had its seat in Constantinople, for advice, as the people of Arles were threatening the synagogues. What should the Jews do? This was the reply:

"Dear beloved brethren in Moses, we have received your letter in which you tell us of the anxieties and misfortunes which you are enduring. We are pierced by as great pain to hear it as yourselves.

"The advice of the Grand Satraps and Rabbis is the following:

"1. As for what you say that the King of France obliges you become Christians: do it, since you cannot do otherwise, but let the law of Moses be kept in your hearts.

"2. As for what you say about the command to despoil you of your goods" (the law was that on becoming converted, Jews gave up their possessions); "make your sons merchants, that little by little they may despoil the Christians of theirs.

"3. As for what you say about their making attempts on your lives: make your sons doctors and apothecaries, that they may take away Christians' lives.

"4. As for what you say of their destroying your synagogues: make your sons canons and clerics in order that they

may destroy their churches.

"5. As for the many other vexations you complain of: arrange that your sons become advocates and lawyers, and see that they always mix themselves up with the affairs of State, in order that by putting Christians under your yoke you may dominate the world and be avenged on them.

"6. Do not swerve from this order that we give you, because you will find by experience that, humiliated as you are, you will reach the actuality of power.

"Signed V.S.S.V.F.F.,
Prince of the Jews, 21st Caslue
(November), 1489"

In the year 1844, on the eve of the Jewish Revolution of 1848, Benjamin Disraeli, whose real name was Israel, and who was a "damped," or baptized Jew, published his novel, *Coningsby*, in which occurs this ominous passage:

"The world is governed by very different personages from what is imagined by those who are not behind the scenes."

And he went on to show that these personages were all Jews.

Now that Providence has brought to the light of day these secret Protocols all men may clearly see the hidden personages specified by Disraeli at work "behind the scenes" of all the Governments. This revelation entails on all white peoples the grave responsibility of examining and revising *au fond* their attitude towards the Race and nation which boasts of its survival over all Empires.

NOTES

I.--"Agentur" and "The Political."

There are two words in this translation which are unusual, the work "Agentur" and "political" used as a substantive. Agentur appears to be a word adopted from the original and it means the whole body of agents and agencies made use of by the Elders, whether members of

the tribe or their Gentile tools.

By "the Political" Mr. Marsden means, not exactly the "body politic" but the entire machinery of politics. And dear ones, it is so stated in the prophecies of Revelation that the anti-Christ would spring from this "vast sea" (of Politics).

II.--The Symbolic Snake of Judaism

Protocol III opens with a reference to the Symbolic Snake of Judaism. In his Epilogue to the 1905 Edition of the Protocols Nilus gives the following interesting account of this symbol:

According to the records of secret Jewish Zionism, Solomon and other Jewish learned men already, in 929 B.C., thought out a scheme in theory for a peaceful conquest of the whole universe by Zion.

As history developed, this scheme was worked out in detail and completed by men who were subsequently initiated in this question. These learned men decided by peaceful means to conquer the world for Zion with the slyness of the Symbolic Snake, whose head was to represent those who have been initiated into the plans of the Jewish administration, and the body of the Snake to represent the Jewish people--the administration was always kept secret, *even from the Jewish nation itself*. As this Snake penetrated into the hearts of the nations which it encountered, it undermined and devoured all the non-Jewish power of these States. It is foretold that the Snake has still to finish its work, strictly adhering to the designed plan, until the course which it has to run is closed by the return of its head to Zion and until, by this means, the Snake has completed its round of Europe and has encircled it--and until, by dint of enchaining Europe, it has encompassed the whole world. This it is to accomplish by using every endeavor to subdue the other countries by an *economic* conquest.

The return of the head of the Snake to Zion can only be accomplished after the power of all the Sovereigns of Europe has been laid

low, that is to say, when by means of economic crises and wholesale destruction effected everywhere, there shall have been brought about a spiritual demoralization and a moral corruption, chiefly with the assistance of Jewish women masquerading as French, Italians, etc. These are the surest spreaders of licentiousness into the lives of the leading men at the heads of nations.

A map of the course of the Symbolic Snake is shown as follows: Its first stage in Europe was in 429 B.C. in Greece, where, about the time of Pericles, the Snake first started eating into the power of that country. The second stage was in Rome in the time of Augustus, about 69 B.C. The third in Madrid in the time of Charles V., in A.D. 1552. The fourth in Paris about 1790, in the time of Louis XVI. The fifth in London from 1814 onwards (after the downfall of Napoleon). The sixth in Berlin in 1871 after the Franco-Prussian war. The seventh in St. Petersburg, over which is drawn the head of the Snake under the date of 1881.

All these states which the Snake traversed have had the foundations of their constitutions shaken; Germany, with its apparent power, forming no exception to the rule. In economic conditions Russia is accomplished by the Snake, on which at present (i.e. 1905) all its efforts are concentrated. The further course of the Snake is not shown on this map, but arrows indicate its next movement towards Moscow, Kieff, and Odessa.

It is now well known to us to what extent the latter cities form the centers of the militant Jewish race. Constantinople is shown as the last stage of the Snake's course before it reaches Jerusalem. (This map was drawn years before the occurrence of the "Young Turk"--i.e. Jewish--Revolution in Turkey.)

III.--The term "Goyim" meaning Gentiles or non-Jews, is used throughout the Protocols and is retained by Mr. Marsden.

OF THE MEETINGS OF THE
LEARNED ELDERS OF ZION

PROTOCOL NO. 1

Right lies in Might. Freedom--an idea only. Liberalism. Gold. Faith. Self-Government. Despotism of Capital. The Internal Foe. The Mob. Anarchy. Politics versus Morals. The Right of the Strong. The Invincibility of Jew-Masonic authority. End justifies Means. The Mob a Blind Man. Political A.B.C. party Discord. Most satisfactory form of rule--Despotism. Alcohol. Classicism. Corruption. Principles and rules of the Jew-Masonic Government. Terror. "Liberty, Equality, Fraternity." Principle of Dynastic Rule. Annihilation of the privileges of the Goy-Aristocracy (i.e., non-Jew). The New Aristocracy. The Psychological Calculation. Abstractness of "Liberty". Power of Removal of Representatives of the People.

Putting aside the fine phrases we shall speak of the significance of each thought: by comparisons and deductions we shall throw light upon surrounding facts.

What I am about to set forth, then, is our system from the two points of view, that of ourselves and that of the *goyim*, i.e. non-Jews).

It must be noted that men with bad instincts are more in number than the good, and therefore the best results in governing them are attained by violence and terrorization, and not by academic discussions. Every man aims at power, everyone would like to become a dictator if only he could, and rare indeed are the men who would not be willing to sacrifice the welfare of all for the sake of securing their own welfare.

What has restrained the beasts of prey who are called men? What has served for their guidance hitherto?

In the beginnings of the structure of society they were subjected to

brutal and blind force; afterwards--to Law, which is the same force, only disguised. I draw the conclusion that by the law of nature right lies in force.

Political freedom is an idea but not a fact. This idea one must know how to apply whenever it appears necessary with this bait of an idea to attract the masses of the people to one's party for the purpose of crushing another who is in authority. This task is rendered easier if the opponent has himself been infected with the idea of freedom, so-called liberalism, and, for the sake of an idea, is willing to yield some of his power. It is precisely here that the triumph of our theory appears; the slackened reins of government are immediately, by the law of life, caught up and gathered together by a new hand, because the blind might of the nation cannot for one single day exist without guidance, and the new authority merely fits into the place of the old already weakened by liberalism.

In our day the power which has replaced that of the rulers who were liberal is the power of Gold. Time was when Faith ruled. The idea of freedom is impossible of realization because no one knows how to use it with moderation. It is enough to hand over a people to self-government for a certain length of time for that people to be turned into a disorganized mob. From that moment on we get internecine strife which soon develops into battles between classes, in the midst of which States burn down and their importance is reduced to that of a heap of ashes.

Whether a State exhausts itself in its own convulsions, whether its internal discord brings it under the power of external foes--in any case it can be accounted irretrievably lost; *it is in our power*. The despotism of Capital, which is entirely in our hands, reaches out to it a straw that the State, willy-nilly, must take hold of: if not--it goes to the bottom.

Should anyone of a liberal mind say that such reflections as the above are immoral I would put the following questions: If every State has two foes and if in regard to the

external foe it is allowed and not considered immoral to use every manner and art of conflict, as for example to keep the enemy in ignorance of plans of attack and defence, to attack him by night or in superior numbers, then in what way can the same means in regard to a worse foe, the destroyer of the structure of society and the commonwealth, be called immoral and not permissible?

Is it possible for any sound logical mind to hope with any success to guide crowds by the aid of reasonable counsels and arguments, when any objection or contradiction, senseless though it may be, can be made and when such objection may find more favor with the people, whose powers of reasoning are superficial? Men in masses and the men of the masses, being guided solely by petty passions, paltry beliefs, customs, traditions and sentimental theories, fall a prey to party dissension, which hinders any kind of agreement even on the basis of a perfectly reasonable argument. Every resolution of a crowd depends upon a chance or packed majority, which, in its ignorance of political secrets, puts forth some ridiculous resolution that lays in the administration a seed of anarchy.

The political has nothing in common with the moral. The ruler who is governed by the moral is not a skilled politician, and is therefore unstable on his throne. He who wishes to rule must have recourse both to cunning and to make-believe. Great national qualities, like frankness and honesty, are vices in politics, for they bring down rulers from their thrones more effectively and more certainly than the most powerful enemy. Such qualities must be the attributes of the kingdoms of the *goyim*, but we must in no wise be guided by them.

Our right lies in force. The word "right" is an abstract thought and proved by nothing. The word means no more than: Give me what I want in order that thereby I may have a proof that I am stronger than you.

Where does right begin? Where does it end?

In any State in which there is a bad organization of authority, an impersonality of laws and of the rulers who have lost their personality amid the flood of rights ever multiplying out of liberalism, I find a new right—to attack by the right of the strong, and to scatter to the winds all existing forces of order and regulation, to reconstruct all institutions and to become the sovereign lord of those who have left to us the rights of their power by laying them down voluntarily in their liberalism.

Our power in the present tottering condition of all forms of power will be more invincible than any other, because it will remain invisible until the moment when it has gained such strength that no cunning can any longer undermine it.

Out of the temporary evil we are now compelled to commit will emerge the good of an unshakable rule, which will restore the regular course of the machinery of the national life, brought to naught by liberalism. The result justifies the means. Let us, however, in our plans, direct our attention not so much to what is good and moral as to what is necessary and useful.

Before us is a plan in which is laid down strategically the line from which we cannot deviate without running the risk of seeing the labour of many centuries brought to naught.

In order to elaborate satisfactory forms of action it is necessary to have regard to the rascality, the slackness, the instability of the mob, its lack of capacity to understand and respect the conditions of its own life, or its own welfare. It must be understood that the might of a mob is blind, senseless and unreasoning force ever at the mercy of a suggestion from any side. The blind cannot lead the blind without bringing them into the abyss; consequently, members of the mob, upstarts from the people even though they should be as a genius for wisdom, yet having no understanding of the political, cannot come forward as leaders of the mob without bringing the whole nation to ruin.

Only one trained from childhood

for independent rule can have understanding of the words that can be made up of the political alphabet.

A people left to itself, i.e., to upstarts from its midst, brings itself to ruin by party dissensions excited by the pursuit of power and honors and the disorders arising therefrom. Is it possible for the masses of the people calmly and without petty jealousies to form judgments, to deal with the affairs of the country, which cannot be mixed up with personal interests? Can they defend themselves from an external foe? It is unthinkable, for a plan broken up into as many parts as there are heads in the mob, loses all homogeneity, and thereby becomes unintelligible and impossible of execution.

It is only with a despotic ruler that plans can be elaborated extensively and clearly in such a way as to distribute the whole property among the several parts of the machinery of the state; from this the conclusion is inevitable that a satisfactory form of government for any country is one that concentrates in the hands of one responsible person. Without an absolute despotism there can be no existence for civilization which is carried on not by the masses but by their guide, whosoever that person may be. The mob is a savage and displays its savagery at every opportunity. The moment the mob seizes freedom in its hands it quickly turns to anarchy, which in itself is the highest degree of savagery.

Behold the alcoholized animals, bemused with drink, the right to an immoderate use of which comes along with freedom. It is not for us and ours to walk that road. The peoples of the *goyim* are bemused with alcoholic liquors; their youth has grown stupid on classicism and from early immorality, into which it has been inducted by our special agents—by tutors, lackeys, governesses in the houses of the wealthy, by clerks and others, by our women in the places of dissipation frequented by the *goyim*. In the number of these last I count also the so-called "society ladies", voluntary followers of the others in corruption and luxury.

Our countersign is—Force and Make-believe. Only force conquers in political affairs, especially if it be concealed in the talents essential to statesmen. Violence must be the principle, and cunning the make-believe the rule for governments which do not want to lay down their crowns at the feet of agents of some new power. This evil is the one and only means to attain the end, the good. Therefore we must not stop at bribery, deceit and treachery when they should serve towards the attainment of our end. In politics one must know how to seize the property of others without hesitation if by it we secure submission and sovereignty.

Our State, marching along the path of peaceful conquest, has the right to replace the horrors of war by less noticeable and more satisfactory sentences of death, necessary to maintain the terror which tends to produce blind submission. Just but merciless severity is the greatest factor of strength in the State; not only for the sake of gain but also in the name of duty, for the sake of victory, we must keep the programme of violence and make-believe. The doctrine of squaring accounts is precisely as strong as the means of which it makes use. Therefore it is not so much by the means themselves as by the doctrine of severity that we shall triumph and bring all governments into subjection to our super-government. It is enough for them to know that we are merciless for all disobedience to cease.

Far back in ancient times we were the first to cry among the masses of people the words "Liberty, Equality, Fraternity," words many times repeated since those days by stupid poll-parrots who from all sides round flew down upon these baits and with them carried away the well-being of the world, true freedom of the individual, formerly so well guarded against the pressure of the mob. The would-be wise men of the *goyim*, the intellectuals, could not make anything out of the uttered words in their abstractness; did not see that in nature there is no equality, cannot be freedom; that Nature herself has established inequality of minds, of characters, and capacities, just as immutably as she has established

subordination to her laws; never stopped to think that the mob is a blind thing, that upstarts elected from among it to bear rule are, in regard to the political, the same blind men as the mob itself, that the adept, though he be a fool, can yet rule, whereas the non-adept, even if he were a genius, understands nothing in the political--to all these things the *goyim* paid no regard; yet all the time it was based upon these things that dynastic rule rested; the father passed on to the son a knowledge of the course of political affairs in such wise that none should know it but members of the dynasty and none would betray it to the governed. As time went on the meaning of the dynastic transference of the true position of affairs in the political was lost, and this aided the success of our cause.

In all corners of the earth the words "Liberty, Equality, Fraternity" brought to our ranks, thanks to our blind agents, whole legions who bore our banners with enthusiasm. And all the time these words were canker-worms at work boring into the well-being of the *goyim*, putting an end everywhere to peace, quiet, solidarity and destroying all the foundations of the *goya States*. As you will see later, this helped us to our triumph; it gave us the possibility, among other things, of getting into our hands the master card--the destruction of the privileges, or in other words of the very existence of the aristocracy of the *goyim*, that class which was the only defence peoples and countries had against us. On the ruins of the natural and genealogical aristocracy of the *goyim* we have set up the aristocracy of our educated class headed by the aristocracy of money. The qualifications for this aristocracy we have established in wealth, which is dependent upon us, and in knowledge, for which our learned elders provide the motive force.

Our triumph has been rendered easier by the fact that in our relations with the men whom we wanted to have always worked upon the most sensitive chords of the human mind, upon the cash account, upon the cupidity, upon the insatiability for material needs of man; and

each one of the human weaknesses, taken alone, is sufficient to paralyze initiative, for it hands over the will of men to the disposition of him who has bought their activities.

The abstraction of freedom has enabled us to persuade the mob in all countries that their government is nothing but the steward of the people who are the owners of the country, and that the steward may be replaced like a worn-out glove.

It is this possibility of replacing the representative of the people which has placed them at our disposal, and, as it were, given us the power of appointment.

Now, I am going to close this segment at this point but I ask that you who discount this, and/or are Jews, pay attention. Do you know these things? Do YOU have a ticket on the Zionist train to glory and wealth?--OR ARE YOU PERHAPS LISTED AMONG THE GOYIM WHO WILL LOSE IT ALL UNTO THE CLEVER MANIPULATORS?? PONDER IT FOR THE CURTAIN IS FALLING AND FEW ARE COUNTED AMONG THE ATTENDEES AT THE FINAL POINT OF WORLD CONTROL--IF YOU HAVEN'T BEEN A PART OF THE PLANNING TO THIS POINT--I SUGGEST YOU LISTEN TO THESE MESSAGES MOST OPEN-MINDEDLY, INDEED.

Good evening. Thank you for your service.

Hatonn to stand-by. Clearing, please. Salu.

2/12/91 HATONN

TODAY'S WATCH

OK, dear ones, Hatonn present to tell you to start holding your breath because fireworks are upon you IF Primakov takes back to Russia that which is in his portfolio. The allied military has played the hand given them freely to limit its unacceptable by even the most Godless. I remind you of something herein--RUSSIA despises be-

yond all sanity the Elite Khazars, the Zionists and Zionist West (YOU) and loathes that which the Soviet Union has become.

Oh, there will be smiles and hand-shaking and other notable media-fed charades but it is but to ready you for the "big bang"--herein, the "big bang" theory is appropriate.

The coalition forces have targeted and destroyed hundreds of thousands of innocent people and destroyed ancient churches and mosques which are irreplaceable--beyond that which any Russian has ever considered allowable. You see, it has been the Zionist control over the Russians which has brought them to their knees. This is NOT going to be a NICE REPORT going home to Russia.

I'll tell you something else which might incense you a bit--when the "enemy" marches into your nation, they will pronounce it "liberation". If some balance is not brought into play immediately, this is a week to watch, indeed. You are coming upon the three and a half year cross-over and by the end of the week you will be at the most evil point of the moon cycle--the dark of the moon when forces move into battle to gain cover from darkness. You will, further, please be patient with my lack of personal attention unto you ones in this location for I am most occupied--you see, I will be retrieving into safety many of my own people off that battle-field. When man petitions unto God in sincere petition--HE WILL BE REMOVED INTO SAFETY!

There was a bit of refreshing truth on today's facade of foolish kibitzing--a reporter stupidly asked a Marine what he was thinking as a shell blew up right in front of this squad. He calmly said, "I was thinking that I should have gone to college!" You have allowed your evil leaders to both take your country and send your babies off to do the work of Satan himself--little comfort in that sandpile, I can most assure you.

So be it, I ask that my ones continue steadily (without panic) to do your preparations as best you can for God does not give you a pathway and no way to travel it. That

will be accomplished which is intended and you will "wait upon the Lord" for you cannot see the situation as can be observed from this distance viewing both ends of the journey. Relax--get your comforts along with your necessities for if you have coffee and no cream and it was truly the cream you liked--you will not enjoy of the coffee. If you can be in the affording of same, depending upon use of appliances, etc.--get good ones which will last the duration. Oberli, I urge you to not wait too long to replace furniture, for instance, for although it will be a while before you cannot get it--you will find that as we settle into a pattern for the long-haul, we will need to again utilize the dwelling for groups larger even, than you have previously gathered.

That is for "later", however, for there are several reasons that we are having no meetings at this time--Dharma is in constant danger as is the dwelling. And, ones must come into balance without my presence for the sorting is hard and strength must be the coping mechanism. My presence is in the written word and if ones do not avail themselves of the word--they are not intended to participate--purely and simply fact. This is not a place of "being" for in simply "being" there is no adequate contribution and thus there is slowing of the load to be carried. Usually those who will "just be" are not of the training in specific technology to fill the roles attendant to the various projects. Participants? Yes, directors--usually not. I do appreciate beyond measure those who understand, even if not on the surface of it, the purpose, and are willing to continue and serve as necessary while we are in the preparations--I speak directly to Audrey, for our most precious need will be a placement for our beloved ones who need care and ONLY GOD knows exactly how things will go once the collapse of the house of cards comes down.

Neither is there longer time to have ones simply flow into this place in drifting effort to find shelter and participation. Addictions and other habits which prevent the following of God's laws with full intent will not be acceptable for this is not a

"hospital" for the healing and caretaking of "seekers". Can they participate? Of course, but not a moment must be given into their care from the ones who bear the load of this transition and projection of the word of Truth--for we are all but out of time in your manifestation as it is this day.

EUSTACE MULLINS' WORKS

As collateral reading, I ask that Mullins' RAPE OF JUSTICE, MURDER BY INJECTION and THE CURSE OF CAANAN be available and offered by America West--these books go hand in hand with the Journals in Truth and historical value unto the moment. I do not wish Dharma to need put duplication to print for we are overworked to the point of exhaustion. I salute all of Eustace's books but the above are the ones which will support this particular Journal to the fullest extent. I honor this man for his willingness to serve for he understands not that his was truly a directed journey of writing. Ones who serve in the most giving manner rarely realize that they are so chosen and are most humble in the spotlight of their service. Each feels himself to be too human and too unworthy to directly serve God and yet, if you were not human you could not serve in this mission at all! Ponder it.

As to other material--GET THE ENTIRE LISTING OF THE JOURNALS--THERE IS NO MORE ADVANTAGEOUS WAY TO PLACE YOUR FUNDS--FOR YOU WILL LOSE OF THE FUNDS AT ANY RATE. OR, MAKE A DEMAND THAT YOUR LIBRARY GET SEVERAL SETS SO THAT THEY CAN BE SHARED. I REALIZE IT IS HARD TO CONVINCE YOUR NEIGHBOR OF TRUTH--BUT THAT WILL GET EASIER AND EASIER AS THIS HORRENDOUS PRISON CELL COMES DOWN ON YOU--THE-PEOPLE. Don't worry about it--if you are informed, you are doing that which is asked of you and the river will take its proper course in the flowing.

Let us now continue on with the PROTOCOLS. Please realize as

you read these that they are being copied from a presentation three quarters of a century past and more than hundreds of years in the constant updating--THESE ARE THE GUIDELINES (BLUEPRINTS) OF SATAN FOR HIS PEOPLE AGAINST YOU OF GOD'S PEOPLE. THEY ARE THE INSTRUCTION FOR THE ANTI-CHRIST FORCES UNTO THE DAY OF ARMAGEDDON. IT IS NIGH UNTO THE TIME OF THE CONCLUSION OF THIS PLAY IN WHICH YOU PARTICIPATE AND THERE ARE MYRIADS OF SURPRISES AWAITING YOU--*NOTHING OF EVIL SHALL PASS INTO THE PLACES OF GOD--THAT MAY WELL MEAN, DEAR ONES, THAT THAT WHICH IS OF GOD SHALL BE LIFTED OUT OF THE PITS OF EVIL AND THE EVIL BE LEFT TO DEVOUR ITSELF UPON THE CARCASS OF THAT WHICH IS LIMITED, OPPRESSIVE AND ALREADY IN A STATE OF "HELL". GOD AND YE OF GOD, DO NOT NEED NOR DESIRE THAT WHICH IS OF EVIL AND YOU WILL TRUST IN CREATOR TO SORT AND TEND OF HIS FLOCKS. SO BE IT AND SELAH.*

Prior to the next writing regarding the Protocols, however, I will take opportunity to enlighten my people on that which is taking place in the market and with gold since that is the subject next undertaken.

The reason I have urged you ones who would tend of God's stores, to invest in something like our Phoenix Institute in a "loan" circumstance instead of contribution is that it is the ONLY way we see that a portion of any assets can be somewhat secured. I remind you of the PLAN--that is to raise the markets--yours to at least 3500 and then collapse it after you have foolishly invested in efforts to make bundles of money in profit. It is now a game set up for payoff only to the Elite. Any who garner anything within the populace, they have other mafners for claiming it.

Gold is not rising and even though oil fluctuates on the market--the prices are dropping at your pumps--beware, this is a confusion factor

at work.

Gold, however, is different. Elite ones are selling gold right now as are many of the involved nations such as Saudi Arabia, the Soviets, etc., so the price is deliberately kept at relatively low prices. Then it will shoot up--again under total manipulation. The reason, however, that the ones who usually convert to gold are already informed that the gold acquisitions will probably be confiscated by the government and therefore it is not a good investment. Further, it can be ASSUMED that at some point anyone caught trading in gold will be prosecuted. Therefore--your best investment is in commodities for barter and the use of gold as "collateral" for loans whereby projects can be undertaken for production of goods, housing, building and frankly--media productions in "privately controlled studios".

I repeat, the last gold to be stolen by the government will be the gold held within the Cartel banks--AS COLLATERAL. At least that is the plan at present. If too many participate then the plan will simply be changed to benefit the Elite. At present, however, it is secure and the "big boys of Satan" need the facade of "business as usual" to continue to delude you--I can only give you that which is "best" at the moment and it is up to you that which you do. However, I note many of you sitting on large sums of wealth which is intended to be reduced to worthless at any moment. They now have the governmental authority to confiscate EVERYTHING!

Do not be naive to the point of thinking that the Elite do not know that which they allow Phoenix to accomplish--for you see, in many ways you serve their needs by utilizing their laws. They must have the appearance of business as usual and, dear ones, they need the production and projects as badly as do you. They will simply take the projects at appropriate time for their further use but you are no great problem to them at present and are, in fact, an asset. They are perfectly happy to allow you ones to build and point at you with pride and say, "Look, we allow you to flourish!" WELL, GOD HAS HIS

PLANS, ALSO, AND YOU WHO PARTICIPATE IN GOD'S PLANS SHALL FIND IT WORKING MOST EFFECTIVELY AS WE MOVE ALONG. BUT YOU HAVEN'T MUCH MORE TIME TO BE IN DECISION FOR THERE COMES A POINT BEYOND WHICH THE INFLOW IS OF NO VALUE TO OUR PEOPLE AND ONLY BECOMES A PROBLEM IN THE HANDLING OF THE ASSETS. BE PREPARED, YOU WHO WOULD HOARD YOUR GOVERNMENT-ALLOWED ASSETS TO BE DECLINED SECURED CONTRIBUTIONS IN THE NOT-TOO-DISTANT FUTURE. YOU CAN HOPEFULLY SECURE SOME OF YOUR ASSETS OR YOU CAN PLAN TO LOSE THEM--THE CHOICE IS UP TO YOU--WE CAN ONLY OFFER THAT WHICH IS GIVEN UNTO US TO SHARE.

PROTOCOL NO. 2

Economic Wars--the foundation of the Jewish predominance. Figure-head government and "secret advisers." Successes of destructive doctrines. Adaptability in politics. Part played by the Press. Cost of gold and value of Jewish sacrifice.

It is indispensable for our purpose that wars, so far as possible, should not result in territorial gains; war will thus be brought on to the economic ground, where the nations will not fail to perceive in the assistance we give the strength of our predominance, and this state of things will put both sides at the mercy of our international *agentur*; which possesses millions of eyes ever on the wealth and unhampered by any limitations whatsoever. Our international rights will then wipe out national rights, in the proper sense of right, and will rule the nations precisely as the civil law of States rule the relations of their subjects among themselves.

The administrators, whom we shall choose from among the public, with strict regard to their capacities for servile obedience, will not be persons trained in the arts of government, and will therefore easily become pawns in our game in the

hands of men of learning and genius who will be their advisers, specialists bred and reared from early childhood to rule the affairs of the whole world. As is well known to you, these specialists of ours have been drawing to fit them for rule the information they need from our political plans from the lessons of history, from observations made in the events of every moment as it passes. The *goyim* are not guided by practical use of unprejudiced historical observation, but by theoretical routine without any critical regard for consequent results. We need not, therefore, take any account of them--let them amuse themselves until the hour strikes, or live on hopes of new forms of enterprising pastime, or on the memories of all they have enjoyed. For them let that play the principal part which we have persuaded them to accept as the dictates of science (theory). It is with this object in view that we are constantly, by means of our press, arousing a blind confidence in these theories. The intellectuals of the *goyim* will puff themselves up with their knowledge and without any logical verification of them will put into effect all the information available from science, which our *agentur* specialists have cunningly pieced together for the purpose of educating their minds in the direction we want.

Do not suppose for a moment that these statements are empty words: think carefully of the successes we arranged for Darwinism, Marxism, Nietzsche-ism. To us Jews, at any rate, it should be plain to see what a disintegrating importance these directives have had upon the minds of the *goyim*.

It is indispensable for us to take account of the thoughts, characters, tendencies of the nations in order to avoid making slips in the political and in the direction of administrative affairs. The triumph of our system, of which the component parts of the machinery may be variously disposed according to the temperament of the peoples met on our way, will fail of success if the practical application of it be not based upon a summing up of the lessons of the past in the light of the present.

In the hands of the States of today there is a great force that creates the movement of thought in the people, and that is the Press. The part played by the Press is to keep pointing out requirements supposed to be indispensable, to give voice to the complaints of the people, to express and to create discontent. It is in the Press that the triumph of freedom of speech finds its incarnation. But the *goyim* States have not known how to make use of this force; and it has fallen into our hands. Through the Press we have gained the power to influence while remaining ourselves in the shade; thanks to the Press we have got the *gold* in our hands, notwithstanding that we have had to gather it out of oceans of blood and tears. But it has paid us, though we have sacrificed many of our people. Each victim on our side is worth in the sight of God a thousand *goyim*.

(Hatonn: Oh, dear Dharma, I understand your weakness and desire to leave this document--please, chela, we must go on for we are finally coming to the ability to present this to hearing ears for the first time upon your planet! God shall give you that tenacity necessary to give forth our Word. I stand present with you and I protect you with the shield of Light that cannot be penetrated by anything of the "physical".)

PROTOCOL NO. 3

The symbolic Snake and its significance. The instability of the constitutional scales. Terror in the palaces. Power and ambition. Parliaments "talkeries," pamphlets. Abuse of power. Economic slavery. "People's Rights." Monopolist system and the aristocracy. The Army of Mason-Jewry. Decrescence of the *Goyim*. Hunger and rights of capital. The mob and the coronation of "The Sovereign Lord of all the World." The fundamental precept in the programme of the future masonic national schools. The secret of the science of the structure of society. Universal economic crisis. Security of "ours" (i.e., our people, Jews). The

despotism of Masonry--the kingdom of reason. Loss of the guide. masonry and the great French Revolution. The King-Despot of the blood of Zion. Causes of the invincibility of Masonry. Part played by secret Masonic agents. Freedom.

Today I may tell you that our goal is now only a few steps off. There remains a small space to cross and the whole long path we have trodden is ready now to close its cycle of the Symbolic Snake, by which we symbolize our people. When this ring closes, all the State of Europe will be locked in its coil as in a powerful vise. (Hatonn: If you cannot see it, chelas, then I pity you as a people beyond that which is comprehensible.)

The constitution scales of these days will shortly break down, for we have established them with a certain lack of accurate balance in order that they may oscillate incessantly until they wear through the pivot on which they turn. The *goyim* are under the impression that they have welded them sufficiently strong and they have all along kept on expecting that the scales would come into equilibrium. But the pivots--the kings on their thrones--are hemmed in by their representatives, who play the fool, distraught with their own uncontrolled and irresponsible power. This power they owe to the terror which has been breathed into the palaces. As they have no means of getting at their people, into their very midst, the kings on their thrones are no longer able to come to terms with them and so strengthen themselves against seekers after power. We have made a gulf between the far-seeing Sovereign Power and the blind force of the people so that both have lost all meaning, for like the blind man and his stick, both are powerless apart.

In order to incite seekers after power to a misuse of power we have set all forces in opposition one to another, breaking up their liberal tendencies towards independence. To this end we have stirred up every form of enterprise, we have armed all parties, we have set up authority as a target for every

ambition. Of States we have made gladiatorial arenas where a host of confused issues contend. . . A little more, and disorders and bankruptcy will be universal. . .

Babblers inexhaustible have turned into oratorical contests the sittings of Parliament and Administrative Boards. Bold journalists and unscrupulous pamphleteers daily fall upon executive officials. Abuses of power will put the final touch in preparing all institutions for their overthrow and everything will fly skyward under the blows of the maddened mob.

All people are chained down to heavy toil by poverty more firmly than ever they were chained by slavery and serfdom; from these, one way and another, they might free themselves, these could be settled with, but from want they will never get away. We have included in the constitution such rights as to the masses appear fictitious and not actual rights. All these so-called "People's Rights" can exist only in idea, an idea which can never be realized in practical life. What is it to the proletariat labourer, bowed double over his heavy toil, crushed by his lot in life, if talkers get the right to babble, if journalists get the right to scribble any nonsense side by side with good stuff, once the proletariat has no other profit out of the constitution save only those pitiful crumbs which we fling them from our table in return for their voting in favour of what we dictate, in favour of the men we place in power, the servants of our *agentur*. . . Republican rights for a poor man are no more than a bitter piece of irony, for the necessity he is under of toiling almost all day gives him no present use of them, but on the other hand robs him of all guarantee of regular and certain earnings by making him dependent on strikes by his comrades or lockouts by his masters.

The people under our guidance have annihilated the aristocracy, who were their one and only defence and foster-mother for the sake of their own advantage which is inseparably bound up with the well-being of the people. Nowadays, with the destruction of the aristocracy, the people have fallen

into the grips of merciless money-grinding scoundrels who have laid a pitiless and cruel yoke upon the necks of the workers.

We appear on the scene as alleged saviours of the worker from this oppression when we propose to him to enter the ranks of our fighting forces--Socialists, Anarchists, Communists--to whom we always give support in accordance with an alleged brotherly rule (of the solidarity of all humanity) of our *social masonry*. The aristocracy, which enjoyed by law the labour of the workers, was interested in seeing that the workers were well fed, healthy and strong. We are interested in just the opposite--in the diminution, the *killing out of the GOYIM*. Our power is in the chronic shortness of food and physical weakness of the worker because by all that this implies he is made the slave of our will, and he will not find in his own authorities either strength or energy to set against our will. Hunger creates the right of capital to rule the worker more surely than it was given to the aristocracy by the legal authority of kings.

By want and the envy and hatred which it engenders we shall move the mobs and with their hands we shall wipe out all those who hinder us on our way.

WHEN THE HOUR STRIKES FOR OUR SOVEREIGN LORD OF ALL THE WORLD (SATAN) TO BE CROWNED IT IS THESE SAME HANDS WHICH WILL SWEEP AWAY EVERYTHING THAT MIGHT BE A HINDRANCE THERETO.

The *goyim* have lost the habit of thinking unless prompted by the suggestions of our specialists. Therefore they do not see the urgent necessity of what we, when our kingdom comes shall adopt at once, namely this, that *it is essential to teach in national schools one simple, true piece of knowledge--the knowledge of the structure of human life, of social existence, which requires division of labour, and, consequently, the division of men into classes and conditions.* It is essential for all to know that *owing to difference in the objects*

of human activity there cannot be any equality, that he who by any act of his compromises a whole class cannot be equally responsible before the law with him who affects no one but only his own honor. The true knowledge of the structure of society, into the secrets of which we do not admit the *goyim*, would demonstrate to all men that the positions and work must be kept within a certain circle, that they may not become a source of human suffering, arising from an education which does not correspond with the work which individuals are called upon not to correspond with the work which individuals are called upon to do. After a thorough study of this knowledge the peoples will voluntarily submit to authority and accept such position as is appointed them in the State. In the present state of knowledge and the direction we have given to its development the people, blindly believing things in print--cherishes--thanks to promptings intended to mislead and to its own ignorance--a blind hatred towards all conditions which it considers above itself, for it has no understanding of the meaning of class and condition.

This hatred will be still further magnified by the effects of an *economic crisis*, which will stop dealings on the exchanges and bring industry to a standstill. We shall create by all the secret subterranean methods open to us and with the aid of gold, which is all in our hands, a *universal economic crisis whereby we shall throw upon the streets whole mobs of workers simultaneously in all the countries of Europe.* (Hatonn:

You see, dear ones, your country is still considered a country run and controlled by Europe--and so it is----the State of Great Britain! But moreover, understand and don't allow forgetting--these Protocols are translated from writings of the fourteen hundreds (the fifteenth century) when there was no America known. Recall further, that the Nilus translation was 1905 and this from which we present this material was 1922. Does it begin to come clear why the Russians have so efforted to suppress the "Jews/Zionists" within Russia? You see, Russia has no desire to prevail against American people--

but they will go to all lengths to stop the Zionists who have taken control of America in total. So be it, let us continue.) These mobs will rush delightedly to shed the blood of those whom, in the simplicity of their ignorance, they have envied from their cradles, and whose property they will then be able to loot.

"Ours" they will not touch, because the moment of attack will be known to us and we shall take measure to protect our own.

We have demonstrated that progress will bring all the *goyim* to the sovereignty of reason. Our despotism will be precisely that; for it will be known how by wise severities to pacificate all unrest, to cauterize liberalism out of all institutions.

When the populace has seen that all sorts of concessions and indulgences are yielded it in the name of freedom it has imagined itself to be sovereign lord and has stormed its way to power, but naturally, like every other blind man it has come upon a host of stumbling blocks, *it has rushed to find a guide, it has never had the sense to return to the former state* and it has laid down its pleni-potentiary powers at *our feet*. Remember the French Revolution, to which it was we who gave the name of "Great": the secrets of its preparations are well known to us for it was wholly the work of our hands.

Ever since that time we have been leading the peoples from one disenchantment to another, so that in the end they should turn also from us in favour of that *King-Despot of the blood of Zion, whom we are preparing for the world.*

At the present day we are, as an international force, invincible, because if attacked by some we are supported by other States. It is the bottomless rascality of the *goyim* people, who crawl on their bellies to force, but are merciless towards weakness, unsparing to faults and indulgent to crimes, unwilling to bear the contradictions of a free social system but patient unto martyrdom under the violence of a bold despotism--it is those qualities which are aiding us to indepen-

dence. From the premier-dictators of the present day the *goyim* peoples suffer patiently and bear such abuses as for the least of them they would have beheaded twenty kings. What is the explanation of this phenomenon, this curious inconsequence of the masses of the peoples in their attitude towards what would appear to be events of the same order?

It is explained by the fact that these dictators whisper to the peoples through their agents that through these abuses they are inflicting injury on the States with the highest purpose—to secure the welfare of the peoples, the international brotherhood of them all, their solidarity and equality of rights. Naturally they do not tell the peoples that this unification must be accomplished only under our sovereign rule.

And thus the people condemn the upright and acquit the guilty, persuaded ever more and more that it can do whatsoever it wishes. Thanks to this state of things the people are destroying every kind of stability and creating disorders at every step.

The word "freedom" brings out the communities of men to fight against every kind of force, against every kind of authority, even against God and the laws of nature. For this reason we, when we come into our kingdom, shall have to erase this word from the lexicon of life as implying a principle of brute force which turns mobs into bloodthirsty beasts.

These beasts, it is true, fall asleep again every time when they have drunk their fill of blood, and at such times can easily be riveted into their chains. But if they be not given blood they will not sleep and continue to struggle.

Stop here, Dharma, and we will take up Protocol No. 4 when we resume. I do, however, have comments for clearing understanding for some of you who have felt great pain at attacks upon our work. Number one, you knew it would be near impossible to bring the word forth and yet, we have done so! Next, it must become clear that all efforts would be

brought to bear against you and the touting "...throw the Phoenix Journals in the trash for they are of evil and they are only 'plagiarisms'..." I believe you begin to see the picture taking form. Satan does not leave anything to chance and will utilize all manners of works to prevent this Truth from reaching out unto God's creations for the Truth will destroy him and his workers as well as the lies given forth since the beginning.

Our work will stand, chelas. You who have worked so hard and seemingly against such great odds—see this day—our work shall sweep the lands for the evil itself has given away its own intent and methods of attainment and thusly, **THE TRUTH IS THE WAY TO REGAIN FREEDOM. WILL MAN ACCEPT THE TRUTH "IN TIME"?—WELL, IT IS NOT FOR ME TO PROJECT—ALL IS POSSIBLE WITH GOD! ALL!** So be it and selah. May the Truth within the scrolls of the seventh seal sour upon your stomachs as it did with John, and then perhaps we can vomit out the vile and eat again of the sweetness of God's purpose for his most blessed of all HIS CREATIONS. **THE TRUTH UPON THE SEVENTH SEAL ARE HEREIN BEING REVEALED TO YOU—WHO WILL SEE AND HEAR? SO BE IT AND SALU!**

Gyeorgos Ceres Hatonn

2/13/91 SANANDA

Be at peace, beloved of mine, for I Am Sananda come again in radiance and service unto God/Aton who is returned with me. Give joyful thanks that His presence shall see you through the darkest hours before man...beginning this very day.

The dark of the moon of this cycle portends evil in its most vile manifestation. Great destruction and effective measures for dishing out death are carefully pondered...and soon shall be implemented. Have not the destructive measures of death already been implemented in the Gulf region? Yes...and no. The means for eliminating life have only just begin to be seen. Do you not find it interesting that suddenly

the Americans change their stance and decide that Saddam's television and communications centers really should be targets, and therefore, now, have been. IT IS BECAUSE THE AMERICAN MILITARY PLANNERS DO NOT WANT THE WORLD TO SEE THE UNTOLD AND BLATANT DESTRUCTION OF THE CIVILIAN POPULATION OF IRAQ. THEY DO NOT WANT THOSE PICTURES SENT OUT! AND FURTHER, THEY DO NOT WANT THE PICTURES TO GO OUT FOR WHAT THEY HAVE PLANNED NEXT!!! So, too, I tell thee that it is Saddam Hussein who has the tricks up his sleeve and the death and surprises shall come from his side, not the Americans. And the brave young men and women of the American forces who have no notion of that which they do or why, they shall simply and plainly be sacrificed. More and more young children, women, old men shall be blown to tiny bits by the American bombs...gone in to defend little Kuwait from Saddam's atrocities. The greatest atrocity of all is that the American people do not see and recognize the lie for what it is. We in the higher realms grow outraged in our perception of man's total blindness. God and those in His presence would never grow outraged??? Who taught you this? Do you think that God and ones who serve with Him are not passionate beyond your measure in our call for balance and harmony and LIFE?

As this first three and a half year cycle closes, go within. Go within and command the lighted shield...not for self, but for all your ones you hold dear...and it shall automatically be given unto self...such is the nature of things. The dark ones shall soon show all colors fully. The terrible death shall hang over you like the red and black shroud that it is...and the blood shall flow likened unto a mighty river. And we shall weep for you.

And God shall begin to take His ones unto Him in safety, away from the madness that shall befall the land. For such IS the promise. One will go and one will stay. Two will be working in the field and one will go and one will be

left. It matters not where on the planet you are, the sorting shall proceed. Is it not better to serve God in honor than to serve Satan? Is there not greater reward in bringing truth unto man than in satisfying fleshly needs? Is there not great humility in the understanding that you are the hands and feet of God? OH, BELOVED OF MINE, I TELL THEE...YOU ARE BLESSED ABOVE ALL IN THE UNIVERSE IN COUNTING AT THIS TIME IN HISTORICAL CYCLE. RAISE YOUR HEADS UP AND WALK TALL...NOT IN FALSE PRIDE FOR SUCH IS OF EGO...BUT IN THE KNOWLEDGE THAT GOD WALKS EVER WITH THEE AND IN HIS LIGHT, THE LIGHT WHICH I AM, ALL IS POSSIBLE. LET US SERVE OUR BROTHERS AND SISTERS WITH HONOR AND INTEGRITY AND SET THE EXAMPLE THAT OTHERS SEEKING TO FIND BALANCE AND TRUTH MAY KNOW THAT WHAT WE BRING IS THE WAY OF IT. GIVE THANKS FOR THE BLESSINGS ARE BEYOND YOUR ABILITY TO COMPREHEND. LINGER NOT UPON IT. PUT THY MINDS AND HANDS TO THE TASK BEFORE YOU AND EVER ASK FOR THE GUIDANCE WHICH ONLY THE FATHER CAN OFFER UNTO YOU. WALK WITHIN MINE LIGHT FOR I AM COME TO TEND MY PEOPLE AND TO DO BATTLE WITH SATAN HIMSELF. EVIL SHALL BE REMOVED FROM THAT PLACEMENT THAT THE RETURN OF THE RULE OF GOD MAY FIND ITS FULFILLMENT UPON THAT WONDROUS ORB...THE ORB SHALL HAVE HER REBIRTHING SOON NOW IN YOUR COUNTING. LET US GIVE THANKS.

There shall be an endless stream of souls leaving the planet. The death that shall reign upon the land shall be as nothing ever witnessed. Know that the souls leaving shall be tended, each according to their own lifestream decisions and service. Concern not over it...release them. All that you ones need to tend is the job that you have agreed to do and with the help of the Brotherhood of Light it shall be

completed. Do not think to understand in what manner the completion may come, for God's plan rarely follows outlines laid forth by man. It shall be as God wishes it to be...and those who serve Him in honor shall walk with Him...and Me...and together we shall share great lessons and the learning shall be as nothing dreamed. Be at peace though you walk through the valley of shadows.

LET THERE BE LIGHT!

I Am Sananda
Salu

NETWORKING

We continually receive phone calls from those of you who are feeling isolated in their particular area of the country. If you are interested in meeting others in your region who share in the Phoenix material, write to America West giving us permission to network and we will connect you with others.

Dear Friends,

The window for investment through the Phoenix Institute is now open, but closing fast.

Please contact us for more details as soon as possible.

AMERICA WEST PUBLISHERS
1 800 729-4131

THE PHOENIX JOURNALS:

Sipapu Odyssey
And They Called His Name Immanuel, I Am Sananda
Space Gate
Spiral To Economic Disaster
From Here To Armageddon
Survival Is Only Ten Feet From Hell
The Rainbow Masters
AIDS, The Last Great Plague
Satan's Drummers
Privacy In a Fishbowl
Cry Of The Phoenix
Crucifixion Of The Phoenix
Skeletons In The Closet
R.R.P.P.*
*Rape, Ravage, Pillage and Plunder of the Phoenix

Rape of The Constitution
You Can Slay The Dragon
The Naked Phoenix
Blood And Ashes
Firestorm In Babylon
The Mossad Connection
Creation, The Sacred Universe
Pleiades Connection, Return Of The Phoenix Vol. I
Burnt Offerings and Bloodstained Sands
The Phoenix Express Vol's I & II (\$15)
The Phoenix Express Vol's III & IV (\$15)
The Phoenix Express Vol's V & VI (\$15)

The price is \$10 per JOURNAL, (EXCEPTING EX-PRESS) 10% discount on orders of 4 or more. California residents add 6.75% sales tax. Add shipping, UPS \$3.25 and \$1.00 each additional or U.S. Mail \$2.50 for first title and \$1.00 each additional.

Write for Quantity Discount.

Available from America West or your Local Distributor.

Express is \$20 per 13 issues (including back issues for the period) or \$75 per 52 issues.

Send orders and Payments to: America West Distributors, P.O. Box 986 Tehachapi, CA. 93581.

For credit card orders Telephone 1 800 729-4131 PLEASE USE ONLY FOR ORDERS (THE EXPENSE IS TOO MUCH FOR US) For other purposes 805 822-9655.

1991 Freedom/Constitution Calendars now available \$4.50 postpaid.

"The people never give up their liberties - except under some delusion." -Edmund Burke (1784)

Under our Constitution it is WE THE PEOPLE WHO ARE SOVEREIGN. The people have the final say.

1991 Freedom/Constitution Calendars now available \$4.50 postpaid.



PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS

A bulletin commenting on appropriate current news events, clarification of portions of the Journals and answers of a general nature to questions not found in the existing Journals.

PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS is published by America West Publishers, Inc. P.O. BOX 986 Tehachapi, CA. 93581. Subscription rate is \$20 per 13 issues or \$75 per 52 issues, First Class mailing. COPYRIGHT 1991 by America West Publishers, Inc. All rights reserved. Reproduction of this copyrighted material for private non-profit use is expressly encouraged, for commercial purposes it is strictly forbidden.

FEBRUARY 1991 VOLUME VIII NUMBER 10 & 11

2/13/91 HATONN

TODAY'S WATCH

**CURSE OF CANAAN
AND OTHER DEMONS**

Dharma, it shall worsen, chela, so do not become faint of heart for we have only begun to get to the contents of the scrolls beyond the "SEVENTH SEAL". You would not be sitting to the board if ye were not worthy.

Watch what they do as this window of darkness expends itself. As the Russians enter again into the picture and there is talk of peace, the heinous attacks will worsen against the Iraqis--you have now seen it for yourselves. On this day the coalition troops bombed a downtown Baghdad shelter for the people and have killed a thousand or more women and children. This is the one thing the Iraqis cannot tolerate for they honor both their women and their children beyond all. It was a dead-on strike which could not have been an error. I remind you again, and again: The Israeli Zionists MUST have a massive and heinous war to accomplish that which they intend.

I am degraded, denied and my scribe attacked and attacked and yet, ye must have the truth of it for ye have not listened as the bearers of Truth have previously brought it unto you! Will you hear it this time? Mostly not. But some will

hear and see for it ceases to be easily hidden.

Further, dear ones--you simply ASSUME that that which was written and sealed within the seventh sealing has not been in accomplishment for the lies are so great from the cursed of Canaan that you would have no way to sort Truth from the lies.

The events must be heinous indeed to service the need of the Zionists in the war for as talk of peace erupts so does their chance of "world domination face possible postponement" and that is not intended to occur for, to fill the protocols, it requires control by the year 2000. Mr. Shamir has already told you the war will NOT be ended nor interrupted--"...if avengement is not attained, we will strike." he says and, "...at any rate we will have our eye for eye and the strike in revenge will be sudden and in our own time of planning." What more do you need?

What does Canaan have to do with anything? You thought Canaan was a Biblical place of wondrous and Godly placement where Jesus walked and taught? How interesting at how little history ye ones have been given for do ye not know that Noah placed the Curse upon Canaan? Why? Who was Canaan? Well, I shall ask you, Dharma, to do that which I now suggest all you readers do--get the book, CURSE OF CANAAN, and

historically find the truth of it. I shall quote here and there so you might get the trend of thought and then later, after the protocols are outlaid for you, I shall give you more insight to the fact the "JEWS" and "JUDEANS" are not synonymous by any measure whatsoever. Further, you might believe that the Talmud is the book of truth and instructions for the Judeans. No--they are the most hate-filled volume of teachings against the Christed path on the Earth at any time.

YIDDISH

Ah, you think that this is Jewish language? Not so. Since the conquest of the Khazars by the Russians and the disappearance of the Khazar Kingdom, the language of the Khazars is known as Yiddish. For about six centuries the so-called or self-styled "Jews", of eastern Europe have referred to themselves, while still resident in their native eastern European countries, as "Yiddish" by nationality. They identified themselves as "Yiddish" rather than as Russian, Polish, Galician, Lithuanian, Rumanian, Hungarian or by the nation of which they were citizens. They referred to the common language they all spoke as "Yiddish", also. Note that today in your own American cities there are available newspapers referred to as "Yiddish", "Yiddish" theaters, and many other cultural organizations of so-called or self-styled "Jews"

from eastern Europe which are identified publicly by the word "Yiddish" in their title. You see, that which you do is confuse and transpose that which you THINK to be HEBREW--into acceptance that it indicates "YIDDISH".

But back to Canaan. Canaan, grandson of Noah, was of mixed blood and the Zionists, dear ones, hate the Negroid races with a great passion.

The Curse of Canaan was extended to the land which was named after him, the Land of Canaan. The Canaanites themselves, the people of this land, became the greatest curse upon humanity, and so they remain to this day. Not only did they originate the practices of demon-worship, occult rites, child sacrifice, and cannibalism, but as they went abroad, they brought these obscene practices into every land which they entered. Not only did they bring their demonic cult to Egypt, but, known by their later name, the Phoenicians (and perhaps you ones will better relate to this term), as they were called after 1200 B.C., they became the demonizers of civilization through successive epoches, being known in medieval history as the "Venetians", who destroyed the great Byzantine Christian civilization, and later as "the black nobility", which infiltrated the nations of Europe and gradually assumed power through trickery, revolution, and financial legerdemain.

Ah yes, the reputation of Canaan is to be found in many, many ancient records if you ones will but investigate, although its foul history has been carefully expunged from even more of the historic archives and libraries than were allowed to remain--but you can easily find the historical information--or, you can turn to others' research and satisfy yourselves. In 1225 B.C., the Pharaoh Merneptah, who, because of his victories in the Canaanite region, was known as "Binder of

Gezer", set up a stele to commemorate his successes. Among the inscriptions placed thereon was this:

*"Plundered is the Canaan,
with every evil;
All lands are united and
pacified."*

This inscription did not mean that Merneptah had used every evil to plunder the Canaan; it meant that he had in his sojourn there encountered every evil practiced by this notorious tribe.

Now, let us see about "racism" and who is racist to whom. Ham, father of Canaan, had four sons: Cush, who founded the land of Ethiopia; Mizraim, who founded Egypt; Put, who founded Libya; and CANAAN, WHO FOUNDED THE LAND OF THE CANAANITES. THE AREA NOW IN CONTENTION AS THE STATE OF ISRAEL.

It gets more bigoted so hold on before you toss this writing aside--In talmudic (the Talmud being the unholy book of these self-styled "Jews") Cush always means a black person of the Negro race. Cushite is synonymous with black (Yar Me'ed Katan 16B).

Stranger yet, is that the "Bible", as presently translated, makes no reference to Cush's color. Reference to his descendants, the Cushites, appears only in Numbers and in Samuel, Book Two. Numbers 12:1 reveals that "Miriam and Aaron spoke against Moses because of the Cushite woman he had married, for he had married a Cushite woman." Here again, no explanation is given as to why Miriam and Aaron turned against Moses, yet the matter is obviously of some importance, because the same verse emphasized by repetition that he had married a Cushite woman. Ah so, if you turn to the Talmud, it tells you that Cushite always means "black". Further, Second Samuel contains seven ref-

erences to "Cushites", but again, no descriptions are given.

I am not herein going to give much more history on the subject other than to confirm the differences in Jews and Judaism. You see, those who feel I speak against what you accept as the "Jew" of David's lineage are in error for I walked, also, among the places of Judea as did the Master Teacher of Christed perfection. The "Jews" of the Zionist tribe are not "Jews" of Judea--they come from the recognized 13th Tribe of the Khazars and there was no "Jewish" (as you define the term) blood in them--nor was there any truth in them "from the beginning".

As we move along after the "PROTOCOLS", if there is room in this volume, I shall give you a historical document written to one Dr. David Goldstein, LL.D., of Boston, Mass. by Benjamin H. Freedman of New York City, dated October 10, 1954 in which "facts are facts" and the historic facts revealed provide incontestable evidence that their continued suppression will prove inimical to the security of the nation, the peace of the world, the welfare of humanity, and the progress of civilization. Dr. Goldstein was a convert to Catholicism. I believe you will find it one of the most interesting and comprehensive piece of literature ever read. You will find that, according to the Jewish Encyclopaedia, Jews are recognized as Chazars (Khazars): "...the historic importance of so-called or self-styled 'Jews' in eastern Europe in the 10th century, then still known as Khazars (Chazars), prior to the conquest of the Khazar Kingdom by the Russians in the 11th-13th centuries. (See pages 39 to 47). The rise and fall of the Khazar Kingdom between the 1st century B.C. and the 13th century A.D. is the "key" to the solution of the world's 20th century international problems inimical to the Nation's security." And so be it for this

moment.

A LETTER FROM A MOTHER TO A DAUGHTER

This will serve, please, as response to one of my beloved chelas who is tormented as to directions for her spouse and her parents stand in judgment of Hatonn and yet, know nothing of Hatonn save a few Expresses taken totally out of context. I am going to reprint the letter herein, observing privacy, but you the public must understand the attacks under which we come and, through ignorance, YOU-THE-PEOPLE shall continue in blindness. It matters not what this child actually does regarding Hatonn--it does greatly matter that which she does regarding Sananda (Jesus) and Aton (God).

From her mother: "...I truly believe you've got to ask yourself a lot of questions. Even if XXX isn't involved, I hope & pray you'll get into counseling. I have been reading the newsletters from Hatonn and the more I read, the more concerned I become about your ability to judge fact from fiction and absolute lunatic rantings. Besides the hate messages (Zionist, Christianity) this jerk insults the intelligence and is a source of evil. He encourages financial contributions, cleverly disguising them as gold investment. The only way gold is an investment against the disaster he's actually promoting is if you personally have the gold in your possession. A certificate is worthless paper. I've taken time to read all this crap (several issues) and my first reaction was this started out as a tongue in cheek diatribe that found a following. I am so appalled that you believe and continue to read his books. To me this is poisonous hatred similar to the KKK. Similar to Hitler, anti-semitism hate! If Hatonn is one person, he may be an Arab. Outer Space, ---and all the enlightened far out peaceful, God fearing whatever---Susan this isn't

moderate, in the middle (you said your friends feel you are that way) this is quite radical thinking. So were crystals, etc.

The biggest joke of all is that this may be a scam to suck people into sending money to him. He's getting rich--similar to Tammy and Jim Baker, Jerry Falwell, scaring people to death by using bits of information gleaned from the news and contorted to his needs. Clever brain washing. Honey, draw back--put this on hold. Oh I know, it is so imminent (according to H) that it may be to late. Great scare tactics. And, too, all history is lies so you can't learn from that. And the news is all lies so you can't trust that. And you may have to go against those you love because they aren't "enlightened" so you wall yourself into Hatonn and his (its) message of fear and hate. Words--the power they hold for good or evil. Take a step back.

You've told me XXX has to agree with you or there is no way you can stay together. I don't agree with you! Dad doesn't! How many people you've talked to about this do agree with you? You've told me you just stop talking to people who won't listen. I'm not talking about the CFR--I'm talking about Hatonn. I have concerns about the CFR & One World Order & I'm investigating that & have taken some action. Concerns about that we share. Where we split is the books and newsletter of this lunatic (no, very shrewd, manipulator and all his spokespeople (Geo. Green?) who are actually promoting activity to cause banks to fail or be in crisis. If you don't at least listen to the people who love and care about you, your husband, family, friends, if you shut off all but this dangerous, evil 'source'. You have to live with that day in, day....." and that is the end of the material sent to me.

Precious, I do not take offense at this writing--it is the concern of a

parent for a child perceived to be acting in foolish rashness. It is truly the response of ones misinformed.

I claim to be naught save that which I am--a prurunner with the Hosts sent in preparation for the coming again of the Master Teacher upon your placement.

I have no interest in your banks, nor your life-styles for that matter, except to the extent they serve against God's laws and have brought destruction upon a wondrous creation of perfection. I most certainly have no need of your material goods and yet, in response to requests of "how to manage" even that which is of the world--God will respond if the intent be in sincerity.

Lunatic rantings? Ah, and so it was said about the Master Emmanuel. Fear and hate? Oh, please reread the messages--I am sent forth of the total LOVE of the Universe--in service only unto Holy God of Creation. And dear one, if you wish to hold gold, in or without possession--do so. I understand not why it appears some sort of coercion or force for all serving within my reaches are burdened to the limits without serving any such thing as monetary holdings for persons.

I am sorry for you ones, for I would wish that these things I give unto you were not so. I can only suggest that ones who discount the words of these documents would research their own truth for they will find mine to be Truth. For instance, in the case of the fear instilled regarding the lies given you by your military regarding your troops--try as recently as this week, an article by Jack Anderson and Dale Van Atta entitled: ALLIED GROUND FORCES TO FACE UNTOLD HORRORS NEAR THE KUWAITI BORDER. "Ground war has come a long way since the 'Charge of the Light

Brigade': If only the allied forces had nothing more potent than 'cannon to the right of them, cannon to the left of them'.

"The kind of breach that American soldiers must make in Iraqi defenses makes the British Light Brigade's suicidal charge look like a game of Pac Man.

"An awesome array of millions of mines, barbed wire, deep trenches filled with flaming oil and radio-detonated napalm bombs awaits them. And that's not counting the possible use of chemical and biological agents or the pounding from more than 7,000 Iraqi tanks and artillery pieces, or the guns of hundreds of thousands of foot soldiers.

"....military officers in the region estimate that Saddam Hussein has sown more than 500,000 mines in belts 2 kilometers wide along virtually the entire Saudi-Kuwaiti border.....

"...intelligence sources estimate that Saddam has a stockpile of 20 million mines purchased in recent years from France, the Soviet Union, China and even the United States and Kuwait." This is a syndicated column so you will be able to find it in many resources.

I further suggest you obtain a copy of last evening's Frontline on the Public Broadcasting Service (Network) regarding the guns of G. Bull and about the murder of Bull by the Mossad. What does it take for you Americans to recognize truth? If you do not recognize it from the truth-bringers of your citizenry, nor from God--who shall ye believe? Perhaps thine enemy who is ready to destroy you? I think you might begin to give thought unto this truth!

My commission is not to spoon-feed ye individuals. My entire commission is to put the word of

Truth to print as promised by God unto the ones of the transition as are noted in the prophecies, to reveal the Truth from the seventh seal, as you like to call it, through the one called the "Lamb", and get a remnant through the tribulation to rebuild the Kingdom of God. We use no intervention nor force for neither is of God. You will take information and do with it that which you will for you are gifted with free-will choices. I ask not for your worldly goods nor do I need reap rewards of physical matter for I serve not in physical dimension and have no use thereof. How do ye ones expect God to respond to you as you ask direction and instructions to "save self and thine goods?" Perhaps ones had best be giving thought unto these things for the hour-glass is empty and upon its side awaiting the turning by God in the time of newness. So be it.

Do not be distraught if ones will not "hear" nor "see" that which is given in love and Truth. It is for each to discern--and it is for each who "gives" to release that which is denied by another. Ye must realize that sometimes the greatest LOVE is to release that "other" unto their own path that they might grow in their own lessons, into Truth.

I shall be most unrelenting in my mission and ones may partake of the Truth which is now in total confirmation upon your placement--or, ye may turn it aside for to give it unto you is my task--yours is to do that which you will with it. I do suggest that you act with great caution and fullness of openness to the fact that lies have been your food-pot for lo, since the beginning--just as God said unto you--"...and they were liars from the beginning." If you KNEW this information, most certainly it would be unnecessary to give it forth again at this time. God so stated and promised that "...before the ending of the great cycle the truth

would be brought forth unto the four corners of the Earth that each human who would have eyes to see would see and ears to hear would hear--and he could then decide his divine course of journey." My job, and that of my people upon your place, is to put the word to print--no more and no less regarding the word. Further, then, is the task of building that which will allow a remnant to pass through the tribulation--ye shall EACH decide of your path for NONE CAN DO IT FOR ANOTHER--IF, HOWEVER, YOU PULL YOUR BROTHER FROM THE PATH OF TRUTH, IT WILL PERHAPS BODE ILL FOR YOUR OWN SELF-JUDGMENT WHEN THE TIME IS AT HAND FOR THE SELF-EVALUATION. THAT, TOO, IS YOUR OWN SEPARATE BUSINESS AND NONE OF MINE, HATONN. SO BE IT AND MAY GOD REST HIS HAND UPON YOUR HEADS, CHELAS, FOR NONE HAVE SAID IT SHALL BE AN EASY JOURNEY. IT IS ONLY PROMISED THAT IF YE ABIDE IN THE PLACES AND TRUTH OF GOD AND IN BALANCE WITH THAT OF THE CREATION YE SHALL BE LIFTED UP AS ON WINGS OF EAGLES--I HEREBY PROMISE YOU--THE WINGS ARE SILVER AND SHALL COME FROM THE CLOUDS. SALU.

I care not that which any man pronounces against me or my people--it changes not one iota of the truth of it. Rest easy and walk in peace for thine truth must be thine own!

Back to the PROTOCOLS, Dharma, for the days swiftly pass and limit our time of projection of that which must again be told unto the people of the Earth. And, it must be given in proper sequence that Man can be brought into the Truth and understanding of that which IS.

The following is a continuation of

the copying of the PROTOCOLS OF ZION, and we shall begin at this writing with PROTOCOL NO. 4.

PROTOCOL NO. 4

Stages of a Republic. Gentile masonry. Freedom and Faith. International Industrial Competition. Role of Speculation. Cult of Gold.

Every republic passes through several stages. The first of these is comprised in the early days of mad raging by the blind mob, tossed hither and thither, right and left; the second is demagoguery, from which is born anarchy, and that leads inevitably to despotism—not any longer legal and overt, and therefore responsible despotism, but to unseen and secretly hidden, yet nevertheless sensibly felt despotism in the hands of some secret organization or other, whose acts are the most unscrupulous inasmuch as it works behind a screen, behind the backs of all sorts of agents, the changing of whom not only does not infuriously affect but actually aids the secret force by saving it, thanks to continual changes, from the necessity of expending its resources on the rewarding of long services.

Who and what is in a position to overthrow an invisible force? And this is precisely what our force is. *Gentile* masonry, blindly serves as a screen for us and our objects, but the plan of action of our force, even its very abiding-place, remains for the whole people an unknown mystery.

But even freedom might be harmless and have its place in the State economy without injury to the well-being of the peoples if it rested upon the foundation of faith in God, upon the brotherhood of humanity, unconnected with the conception of equality, which is negated by the very laws of creation, for they have established

subordination. With such a faith as this a people might be governed by a wardship of parishes, and would walk contentedly and humbly under the guiding hand of its spiritual pastor submitting to the dispositions of God upon earth. This is the reason *why it is indispensable for us to undermine all faith, to tear out of the minds of the goyim the very principle of Godhead, and the spirit, and to put in its place arithmetical calculations and material needs.*

In order to give the *goyim* no time to think and take note, their minds **must be diverted towards industry and trade.** Thus, all the nations will be **swallowed up in the pursuit of gain and in the trade** for it will not take note of their common foe. But again, in order that freedom may once and for all disintegrate and ruin the communities of the *goyim*, we must put industry on a speculative basis: the result of this will be that what is withdrawn from the land by industry will slip through the hands and pass into speculation, that is, to our classes.

The intensified struggle for superiority and shocks delivered to economic life will create, nay, have already created, disenchanted, cold and heartless communities. Such communities will foster a strong aversion towards the higher political and towards religion. Their only guide is gain, that is Gold, which they will erect into a veritable cult, for the sake of those material delights which it can give. Then will the hour strike when, not for the sake of attaining the good, not even to win wealth, but solely out of hatred towards the privileged, the lower classes of the *goyim* will follow our lead against our rivals for power, the intellectuals of the *goyim*.

PROTOCOL NO. 5

Creation of an intensified centralization of government.

Methods of seizing power by masonry. Causes of the impossibility of agreement between States. The state of "predestination" of the Jews. Gold—the engine of the machinery of States. Significance of criticism. "Show" institutions. Weariness from word-spinning. How to take a grip of public opinion. Significance of personal initiative. The Super-Government.

What form of administrative rule can be given to communities in which corruption has penetrated everywhere, communities where riches are attained only by the clever surprise tactics of semi-swindling tricks; where looseness reigns; where morality is maintained by penal measures and harsh laws but not by voluntarily accepted principles; where the feelings towards faith and country are obliterated by cosmopolitan convictions? What form of rule is to be given to these communities if not that despotism which I shall describe to you later? We shall create an intensified centralization of government in order to grip in our hands all the forces of the community. We shall regulate mechanically all the actions of the political life of our subjects by new laws. These laws will withdraw one by one all the indulgences and liberties which have been permitted by the *goyim*, and our kingdom will be distinguished by a despotism of such magnificent proportions as to be at any moment and in every place in a position to wipe out any *goyim* who oppose us by deed or word.

We shall be told that such a despotism as I speak of is not consistent with the progress of these days, but I will prove to you that it is.

In the times when the peoples looked upon kings on their thrones as on a pure manifestation of the will of God, they submitted with-

out a murmur to the despotic power of kings; but from the day when we insinuated into their minds the conception of their own rights they began to regard the occupants of thrones as mere ordinary mortals. The holy unction of the Lord's Anointed has fallen from the heads of kings in the eyes of the people, and when we also robbed them of their faith in God the might of power was flung upon the streets into the place of public proprietorship and was seized by us.

Moreover, the art of directing masses and individuals by means of cleverly manipulated theory and verbiage, by regulations of life in common and all sorts of other quirks, in all which the *goyim* understand nothing, belongs likewise to the specialists of our administrative brain. Reared on analysis, observation, on delicacies of fine calculation in this species of skill we have no rivals, any more than we have either in the drawing up of plans of political actions and solidarity. In this respect the Jesuits alone might have compared with us, but we have contrived to discredit them in the eyes of the unthinking mob as an overt organization, while we ourselves all the while have kept our secret organization in the shade. However, it is probably all the same to the world who is its sovereign lord, whether the head of Catholicism or our despot of the blood of Zion! But to us, the Chosen People, it is very far from being a matter of indifference.

For a time perhaps we might be successfully dealt with by a coalition of the goyim of all the world: but from this danger we are secured by the discord existing among them whose roots are so deeply seated that they can never now be plucked up. We have set one against another the personal and national reckonings of the *goyim*, religious--and race hatreds, which we have fostered into a huge

growth in the course of the past twenty centuries. This is the reason why there is not one State which would anywhere receive support if it were to raise its arm, for every one of them must bear in mind that any agreement against us would be unprofitable to itself. We are too strong--there is no evading our power. *The nations can not come to even an inconsiderable private agreement without our secretly having a hand in it.*

Per Me reges regnant. "It is through me that Kings reign." And it was said by the prophets that we were chosen by God Himself to rule over the whole earth. God has endowed us with genius that we may be equal to our task. Were genius in the opposite camp it would still struggle against us, but even so a newcomer is no match for the old-established settler; the struggle would be merciless between us, such a fight as the world has never yet seen. Aye, and the genius on their side would have arrived too late. All the wheels of the machinery of all States go by the force of the engine, which is in our hands, and that engine of the machinery of States is--Gold. The science of political economy invented by our learned elders has for long past been giving royal prestige to capital.

Capital, if it is to cooperate untrammelled, must be free to establish a monopoly of industry and trade; this is already being put in execution by an unseen hand in all quarters of the world. This freedom will give political force to those engaged in industry, and that will help to oppress the people. Nowadays it is more important to disarm the peoples than to lead them into war; more important to use for our advantage the passions which have burst into flames than to quench their fire; more important to catch up and interpret the ideas of others to suit ourselves than to eradicate them. *The prin-*

cipal object of our directorate consists in this: to debilitate the public mind by criticism; to lead it away from serious reflections calculated to arouse resistance; to distract the forces of the mind towards a sham fight of empty eloquence.

In all ages the peoples of the world, equally with individuals, have accepted works for deeds, for they are content with a show and rarely pause to note, in the public arena, whether promises are followed by performance. Therefore we shall establish show institutions which will give eloquent proof of their benefit to progress.

We shall assume to ourselves the liberal physiognomy of all parties, of all directions, and we shall give that physiognomy a voice in orators who will speak so much that they will exhaust the patience of their hearers and produce an abhorrence of oratory.

In order to put public opinion into our hands we must bring it into a state of bewilderment by giving expression from all sides to so many contradictory opinions and for such length of time as will suffice to make the goyim lose their heads in the labyrinth and come to see the best thing is to have no opinion of any kind in matters, political, which it is not given to the public to understand, because they are understood only by him who guides the public. This is the first secret.

The second secret requisite for the success of our government is comprised of the following: To multiply to such an extent national failings, habits, passions, conditions of civil life, that it will be impossible for anyone to know where he is in the resulting chaos, so that the people in consequence will fail to understand one another. This measure will also serve us in another way, namely, to sow discord in all parties, to dislocate all collective forces which are still unwilling to

submit to us, and to discourage any kind of personal initiative which might in any degree hinder our affair. *There is nothing more dangerous than personal initiative*; if it has genius behind it, such initiative can do more than can be done by millions of people among whom we have sown discord. We must so direct the education of the *goyim* communities that whenever they come upon a matter requiring initiative they may drop their hands in despairing impotence. The strain which results from freedom of action saps the forces when it meets with the freedom of another. From this collision arise grave moral shocks, disenchantments, failures. *By all these means we shall so wear down the goyim that they will be compelled to offer us international power of a nature that by its position will enable us without any violence gradually to absorb all the State forces of the world and to form a Super-Government.* In place of the rulers of today we shall set up a bogey which will be called the Super-Government Administration. Its hands will reach out in all directions like nippers and its organization will be of such colossal dimensions that it cannot fail to subdue all the nations of the world.

* * * * *

And will the next phrase be: **"AND SO IT CAME TO PASS UPON THE LANDS THAT ALL MEN BECAME IMPRISONED UNTO THE BEAST FOR THEY WERE GIVEN INTO BLINDNESS AND NO LONGER COULD DISCERN ONE THING FROM ANOTHER--AND IT CAME TO PASS THAT ALL PERISHED AT THE HANDS OF THE BEAST FOR THEY PRONOUNCED THE TRUTH TO BE LIE AND GREAT SORROW FELL UPON THE LANDS...."**?

If you cannot see the reflection of self, nation and world in that which is being given forth as the blueprint, then I pity ye as a people

for ye shall be given into the hands of this beast which has deceived you.

We will take up at PROTOCOL NO. 6 at our return. May you begin to walk in understanding that you may turn about and slay the beast for he cannot stand against truth and the sword of Light. So be it.

Hatonn--Gyeorgos Ceres. To stand-by, please. Saalome'

2/13/91 HATONN

PROTOCOL NO. 6

Monopolies; upon them depend the fortunes of the *goyim*. Taking of the land out of the hands of the aristocracy. Trade, Industry and Speculation. Usury. Rise of wages and increase of price in the articles of primary necessity. Anarchism and drunkenness. Secret meaning of the propaganda of economic theories.

We shall soon begin to establish huge monopolies, reservoirs of colossal riches, upon which even large fortunes of the *goyim* will depend to such an extent that they will go to the bottom together with the credit of the States on the day after the political smash...

You gentlemen here present who are economists, just strike an estimate of the significance of this combination!

In every possible way we must develop the significance of our Super-Government by representing it as the Protector and Benefactor of all those who voluntarily submit to us.

The aristocracy of the *goyim* as a political force, is dead--we need not take it into account; but as landed proprietors they can still be harmful to us from the fact that they are self-sufficing in the re-

sources upon which they live. It is essential, therefore, for us at whatever cost to deprive them of their land. This object will be best attained by increasing the burdens upon landed property--in loading lands with debts. These measures will check land-holding and keep it in a state of humble and unconditional submission.

The aristocrats of the *goyim* we shall bring to the assistance of speculation the luxury which we have developed among the *goyim*, that greedy demand for luxury which is swallowing up everything. *We shall raise the rate of wages which, however, will not bring any advantage to the workers, for, at the same time, we shall produce a rise in prices of the first necessities of life, alleging that it arises from the decline of agriculture and cattle-breeding: we shall further undermine artfully and deeply sources of production, by accustoming the workers to anarchy and to drunkenness and side by side therewith taking all measure to extirpate from the face of the earth all the educated forces of the goyim.*

In order that the true meaning of things may not strike the goyim before the proper time we shall mask it under an alleged ardent desire to serve the working classes and the great principles of political economy about which our economic theories are carrying on an energetic propaganda.

(Hatonn: Is there truly any doubt that this has been accomplished?)

PROTOCOL NO. 7

Object of the intensification of armaments. Ferments, discords and hostility all over the world. Checking the opposition of the *goyim* by wars and by a universal war. Secrecy means success in the political. The Press and public opinion. The guns of

America, China and Japan.

The intensification of armaments, the increase of police forces—are all essential for the completion of the aforementioned plans. What we have to get at is that there should be in all the States of the world, besides ourselves, only the massing of the proletariat, a few millionaires devoted to our interests, police and soldiers.

Throughout all Europe, and by means of relations with Europe, in other continents also, we must create ferments, discords and hostility. Therein we gain a double advantage. In the first place, we keep in check all countries, for they well know that we have the power whenever we like to create disorders or to restore order. All these countries are accustomed to see in us an indispensable force of coercion. In the second place, by our intrigues we shall tangle up all the threads which we have stretched into the cabinets of all States by means of the political, by economic treaties, or loan obligations. In order to succeed in this we must use great cunning and penetration during negotiations and agreements, but, as regards what is called the "official language", we shall keep to the opposite tactics and assume the mask of honesty and compliancy. In this way the peoples and governments of the *goyim*, whom we have taught to look only at the outside whatever we present to their notice, will still continue to accept us as the benefactors and saviours of the human race.

We must be in a position to respond to every act of opposition by war with the neighbors of that country which dares to oppose us; but if these neighbors should also venture to stand collectively together against us, then we must offer resistance by a universal war.

The principal factor of success in the political is the secrecy of its

undertakings; the word should not agree with the deeds of the diplomat.

We must compel the governments of the *goyim* to take action in the direction favoured by our widely-conceived plan, already approaching and desired consummation, by what we shall represent as public opinion, secretly prompted by us through the means of that so-called "Great Power"—the *Press*, which, with a few exceptions that may be disregarded, is already entirely in our hands.

In a word, to sum up our system of keeping the governments of the *goyim* in Europe in check, we shall show our strength to one of them by terrorist attempts and to all, if we allow the possibility of a general rising against us, we shall respond with the guns of America or China or Japan.

(Hatonn: Everybody together so far? Please keep in mind that these Protocols were and are in continual update according to time and sequence. As continents and nations came into "being" the plan was immediately altered to encompass the contribution and structure from onset so as to never allow total freedom in which to function outside the actual blueprint of the Protocols. Although America did not exist in the attention of the Zionists in the original times of writings, it most certainly did by the time of Nilus in the ongoing updated versions, addendum's and amendments.)

PROTOCOL NO. 8

Ambiguous employment of juridical rights. Assistants of the masonic directorate. Special schools and super-educational training. Economists and millionaires. To whom to entrust responsible posts in the government.

We must arm ourselves with all the

weapons which our opponents might employ against us. We must search out in the very finest shades of expression and the knotty points of the lexicon of law justification for those cases where we shall have to pronounce judgments that might appear abnormally audacious and unjust, for it is important that these resolutions should be set forth in expressions that shall seem to be the most exalted moral principles cast into legal form. Our directorate must surround itself with all these forces of civilization among which it will have to work. It will surround itself with publicists, practical jurists, administrators, diplomats and, finally, with persons prepared by a special super-educational training in our special schools. These persons will have cognizance of all the secrets of the social structure, they will know all the languages that can be made up by political alphabets and words; they will be made acquainted with the whole underside of human nature, with all its sensitive chords on which they will have to play. These chords are the cast of mind of the *goyim*, their tendencies, shortcomings, vices and qualities, the particularities of classes and conditions. Needless to say that the talented assistants of authority, of whom I speak, will be taken not from among the *goyim*, who are accustomed to perform their administrative work without giving themselves the trouble to think what its aim is, and never consider what it is needed for. The administrators of the *goyim* sign papers without reading them, and they serve either for mercenary reasons or from ambition. (Hatonn: Anyone wish to take exception to the foregoing?)

We shall surround our government with a whole world of economists. That is the reason why economic sciences form the principal subject of the teaching given to the Jews. Around us again will be a whole constellation of bankers, industrialists, capitalists and—the main

thing-millionaires, because in substance everything will be settled by the question of figures.

For a time, until there will no longer be any risk in entrusting responsible posts in our States to our brother-Jews, we shall put them in the hands of persons whose past and reputation are such that between them and the people lies an abyss, persons who, in case of disobedience to our instructions, must face criminal charges or disappear-this in order to make them defend our interest to their last gasp.

PROTOCOL NO. 9

Application of masonic principles in the matter of re-educating the peoples. Masonic watchword. Meaning of Anti-Semitism. Dictatorship of masonry. Terror. Who are the servants of masonry. Meaning of the "clear-sighted" and the "blind" forces of the *goyim* States. Communion between authority and mob. License of liberalism. Seizure of education and training. False theories. Interpretation of laws. The "undergrounds" (metropolitans).

In applying our principles let attention be paid to the character of the people in whose country you live and act; a general, identical application of them, until such time as the people shall have been re-educated to our pattern, cannot have success. But by approaching their application cautiously you will see that not a decade will pass before the most stubborn character will change and we shall add a new people to the ranks of those already subdued by us.

The words of the liberal, which are in effect the words of our masonic watchword, namely, "Liberty, Equality, Fraternity", will, when we come into our kingdom, be changed by us into words no

longer of a watchword, but only an expression of idealism, namely, into: "The right of liberty, the duty of equality, the ideal of brotherhood." That is how we shall put it--and so we shall catch the bull by the horns. . . . *De facto* we have already wiped out every kind of rule except our own, although *de jure* there still remain a good many of them. Nowadays, if any States raise a protest against us it is only *pro forma* at our discretion and by our direction, for *their anti-Semitism is indispensable to us for the management of our lesser brethren*. I will not enter into further explanations, for this matter has formed the subject of repeated discussions amongst us.

For us there are no checks to limit the range of our activity. Our Super-Government subsists in extra-legal conditions which are described in the accepted terminology by the energetic and forcible word-Dictatorship. I am in a position to tell you with a clear conscience that at the proper time we, the lawgivers, shall execute judgment and sentence, we shall slay and we shall spare, we, as head of all our troops, are mounted on the steed of will, because in our hands are the fragments of a once powerful party, now vanquished by us. *And the weapons in our hands are limitless ambitions, burning in greediness, merciless vengeance, hatreds and malice.*

It is from us that the all-engulfing terror proceeds. We have in our service persons of all opinions, of all doctrines, restoring monarchists, demagogues, socialists, communists, and utopian dreamers of every kind. We have harnessed them all to the task: each one of them on his own account is boring away at the last remnants of authority, is striving to overthrow all established form of order. By these acts all States are in torture; they exhort to tranquility, are ready to sacrifice everything for

peace; but we will not give them peace until they openly acknowledge our international Super-Government, and with submissive-ness.

The people have raised a howl about the necessity of settling the question of Socialism by way of an international agreement. *Division into fractional parties has given them into our hands, for, in order to carry on a contested struggle one must have money, and the money is all in our hands.*

We might have reason to apprehend a union between the "clear-sighted" force of the *goy* kings on their thrones and the "blind" force of the *goy* mobs, but we have taken all the needful measures against any such possibility; between the one and the other force we have erected a bulwark in the shape of a mutual terror between them. In this way the blind force of the people remains our support and we, and we only, shall provide them with a leader and, of course, direct them along the road that leads to our goal.

In order that the hand of the blind mob may not free itself from our guiding hand, we must every now and then enter into close communion with it, if not actually in person, at any rate through some of the most trusty of our brethren. When we are acknowledged as the only authority we shall discuss with the people personally in the market places, and we shall instruct them on questions of the political in such wise as may turn them in the direction that suits us.

Who is going to verify what is taught in the village schools? But what an envoy of the government or a king on his throne himself may say cannot but become immediately known to the whole State, for it will be spread abroad by the voice of the people.

In order not to annihilate the insti-

tutions of the *goyim* before it is time we have touched them with craft and delicacy, and have taken hold of the ends of the strings which move their mechanism. These strings lay in a strict but just sense of order; we have replaced them by the chaotic license of liberalism. We have got our hands into the administration of the law, into the conduct of elections, into the press, into liberty of the person, *but principally into education and training as being the cornerstones of a free existence.*

We have fooled, bemused and corrupted the youth of the goyim by rearing them in principles and theories which are known to us to be false although it is by us that they have been inculcated.

Above the existing laws without substantially altering them, and by merely twisting them into contradictions of interpretations, we have erected something grandiose in the way of results. These results found expression first in the fact that the *interpretations masked the laws*: afterwards they entirely hid them from the eyes of the governments owing to the impossibility of making anything out of the tangled web of legislation.

This is the origin of the theory, of course, of arbitration.

You may say that the *goyim* will rise upon us, arms in hand, if they guess what is going on before the time comes; but in the West we have against this a manoeuvre of such appalling terror that the very stoutest hearts quail--the undergrounds, metropolitans, those subterranean corridors which, before the time comes, will be driven under all the capitals and from whence those capitals will be blown into the air with all their organization and archives.

(Hatonn: GO BACK AND REREAD THE LAST PARAGRAPH--NOW!!! I'm sorry

chelas, this is exactly that which they mean--they plan to blow you to the ethers if you resist when they are settled for the death blow. You are in it, beloved ones. There is not one major city in your nations which does not sit atop this underground network--all laid with capability of blowing the cities apart--NOW! IT MAKES A LITTLE 10 POINT EARTHQUAKE LOOK INNOCENT, DOES IT NOT?)

PROTOCOL NO. 10

The outside appearances in the political. The "genius" of rascality. What is promised by a Masonic coup d'etat? Universal suffrage. Self-importance. Leaders of Masonry. The genius who is guide of Masonry. Institutions and their functions. The poison of liberalism. Constitution--a school of party discords. Era of republics. Presidents--"Pana-ma." Part played by chamber of deputies and president. masonry--the legislative force. New republican constitution. Transition to masonic "despotism." Moment for the proclamation of "The Lord is all the World." Inoculation of diseases and other wiles of Masonry.

Today I begin with a repetition of what I said before, and *I beg you to bear in mind that governments and peoples are content in the political with outside appearances.* And how, indeed, are the *goyim* to perceive the underlying meaning of things when their representatives give the best of their energies to enjoying themselves? For our policy it is of the greatest importance to take cognizance of this detail; it will be of assistance to us when we come to consider the division of authority, freedom of speech, of the press, of religion (faith), of the law of association, of equality before the law, of the in-

violability of property, of the dwelling, of taxation (the idea of concealed taxes), of the reflex force of the laws. All these questions are such as ought not to be touched upon directly and openly before the people. In cases where it is indispensable to touch upon them they must not be categorically named, it must merely be declared without detailed exposition that the principles of contemporary law are acknowledged by us. The reason of keeping silence in this respect is that by not naming a principle we leave ourselves freedom of action, to drop this or that out of it without attracting notice; if they were all categorically named they would all appear to have been already given.

The mob cherishes a special affection and respect for the geniuses of political power and accepts all their deeds of violence with the admiring response: "rascally, well, yes, it is rascally, but it's clever!...a trick, if you like, but how craftily played, how magnificently done, what impudent audacity!"

We count upon attracting all nations to the task of erecting the new fundamental structure, the project for which has been drawn up by us. This is why, before everything, it is indispensable for us to arm ourselves and to store up in ourselves that absolutely reckless audacity and irresistible might of the spirit which in the person of our active workers will break down all hindrances in our way.

When we have accomplished our coup d'etat we shall say then to the various peoples: "Everything has gone terribly badly, all have been worn out with sufferings. We are destroying the causes of your torment--nationalities, frontiers, differences of coinages. You are at liberty, of course, to pronounce sentence upon us, but can it possibly be a just one if it is confirmed by you before you make any trial of what we are offering you."...Then

will the mob exalt us and bear us up in their hands in a unanimous triumph of hopes and expectations. Voting, which we have made the instrument which will set us on the throne of the world by teaching even the very smallest units of members of the human race to vote by means of meetings and agreements by groups, will then have served its purposes and will play its part then for the last time by a unanimity of desire to make close acquaintance with us before condemning us.

To secure this we must have everybody vote without distinction of classes and qualifications, in order to establish an absolute majority, which cannot be got from the educated propertied classes. In this way, by inculcating in all a sense of self-importance, we shall destroy among the goyim the importance of the family and its educational value and remove the possibility of individual minds splitting off, for the mob, handled by us, will not let them come to the front nor even give them a hearing; it is accustomed to listen to us only who pay it for obedience and attention. In this way we shall create a blind, mighty force which will never be in a position to move in any direction without the guidance of our agents set at its head by us as leaders of the mob. The people will submit to this regime because it will know that upon these leaders will depend its earnings, gratifications and the receipt of all kinds of benefits.

A scheme of government should come ready-made from one brain, because it will never be clinched firmly if it is allowed to be split into fractional parts in the minds of many. It is allowable, therefore, for us to have cognizance of the scheme of action but not to discuss it lest we disturb its artfulness, the inter-dependence of its component parts, the practical force of the secret meaning of each clause. To discuss and make alterations in a

labor of this kind by means of numerous votings is to impress upon it the stamp of all ratiocinations and misunderstandings which have failed to penetrate the depth and nexus of its plottings. We want our schemes to be forcible and suitably concocted. Therefore, **WE OUGHT NOT TO FLING THE WORK OF GENIUS OF OUR GUIDE** to the fangs of the mob or even of a select company.

These schemes will not turn existing institutions upside down just yet. They will only effect changes in their economy and consequently in the whole combined movement of their progress, which will thus be directed along the paths laid down in our schemes.

Under various names there exists in all countries approximately one and the same thing. Representation, Ministry, Senate, State Council, Legislative and Executive Corps. I need not explain to you the mechanism of the relation of these institutions to one another, because you are aware of all that; only take note of the fact that each of the above-named institutions corresponds to some important function of the State, and I would beg you to remark that the word "important" I apply not to the institution but to the function, consequently it is not the institutions which are important but their functions. These institutions have divided up among themselves all the functions of government--administrative, legislative, executive, wherefore they have come to operate as do the organs in the human body. If we injure one part in the machinery of State, the State falls sick, like a human body, and...will die.

When we introduced into the State organism the poison of Liberalism its whole political complexion underwent a change. States have been seized with a mortal illness--blood-poisoning. All that remains is to await the end of their death

agony.

Liberalism produced Constitutional States, which took the place of what was the only safeguard of the goyim, namely, Despotism; and a constitution, as you well know, is nothing else but a school of discords, misunderstandings, quarrels, disagreements, fruitless party agitations, party whims--in a word, a school of everything that serves to destroy the personality of State activity. The tribune of the "talkeries" has, no less effectively than the Press, condemned the rulers to inactivity and impotence, and thereby rendered them useless and superfluous, for which reason indeed they have been in many countries deposed. Then it was that the era of republics became possible of realization; and then it was that we replaced the ruler by a caricature of a government--by a president, taken from the mob, from the midst of our puppet creatures, our slaves. This was the foundation of the mine which we have laid under the goy people, I should rather say, under the goy peoples.

In the near future we shall establish the responsibility of presidents.

(Hatonn: Feeling a bit sickened yet?)

By that time we shall be in a position to disregard forms in carrying through matters for which our impersonal puppet will be responsible. What do we care if the ranks of those striving for power should be thinned, if there should arise a deadlock from the impossibility of finding presidents, a deadlock which will finally disorganize the country?

In order that our scheme may produce this result we shall arrange elections in favor of such presidents as have in their past some dark, undiscovered stain, some "Panama" or other--then they will be trustworthy agents for the ac-

complishment of our plans out of fear of revelations and from the natural desire of everyone who has attained power, namely, the retention of the privileges, advantages and honor connected with the office of president. The chamber of deputies will provide cover for, will protect, will elect presidents, but we shall take from it the right to propose new, or make changes in existing laws, for this right will be given by us to the responsible president, a puppet in our hands. Naturally, the authority of the president will then become a target for every possible form of attack, but we shall provide him with a means of self-defense in the right of an appeal to the people, for the decision of the people over the heads of their representatives, that is to say, an appeal to that same blind slave of ours--the majority of the mob. Independently of this we shall invest the president with the right of declaring a state of war (Hatonn: LISTEN-UP!) We shall justify this last right on the ground that the president as chief of the whole army of the country must have it at his disposal, in case of need for the defense of the new republican constitution, the right to defend which will belong to him as the responsible representative of this constitution.

It is easy to understand that in these conditions the key of the shrine will lie in our hands, and no one outside ourselves will any longer direct the force of legislation.

Besides this we shall, with the introduction of the new republican constitution, take from the Chamber the right of interpellation on government measures, on the pretext of preserving political secrecy, and, further, we shall by the new constitution reduce the number of representatives to a minimum, thereby proportionately reducing political passions and the passion for politics. If, however, they should, which is hardly to be ex-

pected, burst into flame, even in this minimum, we shall nullify them by a stirring appeal and a reference to the majority of the whole people...Upon the president will depend the appointment of presidents and vice-president of the Chamber and the Senate. Instead of constant sessions of Parliaments we shall reduce their sittings to a few months. Moreover, the president, as chief of the executive power, will have the right to summon and dissolve Parliament, and, in the latter case, to prolong the time for the appointment of a new parliamentary assembly. But in order that the consequences of all these acts which in substance are illegal, should not, prematurely for our plans, fall upon the responsibility established by us of the president, *we shall instigate ministers and other officials of the higher administration about the president to evade his dispositions by taking measures of their own*, for doing which they will be made the scapegoats in his place...This part we especially recommend to be given to be played by the Senate, the Council of State, or the Council of Ministers, but not to an individual official.

The president will, at our discretion, interpret the sense of such of the existing laws as admit of various interpretations; he will further annul them when we indicate to him the necessity to do so, besides this, he will have the right to propose temporary laws, and even new departures in the government constitutional working, the pretext both for the one and the other being the requirements for the supreme welfare of the State.

By such measures we shall obtain the power of destroying little by little, step by step, all that at the outset when we enter on our rights, we are compelled to introduce into the constitutions of States to prepare for the transition to an imperceptible abolition of every kind of constitution, and then the time is

come to turn every form of government into *our despotism*.

The recognition of our despot may also come before the destruction of the constitution; the moment for this recognition will come when the people, utterly wearied by the irregularities and incompetence--a matter which we shall arrange for--of their rulers, will clamor: "Away with them and give us one king over all the earth who will unite us and annihilate the causes of discords--frontiers, nationalities, religions, State debts--who will give us peace and quiet, which we cannot find under our rulers and representatives."

But you yourselves perfectly well know that *to produce the possibility of the expression of such wishes by all the nations it is indispensable to trouble in all countries the people's relations with their governments so as to utterly exhaust humanity with dissension, hatred, struggle, envy and even by the use of torture, by starvation, BY THE INOCULATION OF DISEASES*, by want so that the *goyim* see no other issue than to take refuge in our complete sovereignty in money and in all else.

But if we give the nations of the world a breathing space the moment we long for is hardly likely ever to arrive.

(Hatonn: How much more confirmation do you require? Ok, let us continue for there are 24 of these well laid forth blueprints covering the entirety of your experiences as people.)

PROTOCOL NO. 11

Programme of the new constitution. Certain details of the proposed revolution. The *goyim*--a pack of sheep. Secret masonry and its "show" lodges.

The State Council has been, as it

were, the emphatic expression of the authority of the ruler: it will be, as the "show" part of the Legislative Corps, what may be called the editorial committee of the laws and decrees of the ruler.

This, then, is the programme of the new constitution. We shall make Law, Right and Justice (1) in the guise of proposals to the Legislative Corps, (2) by decrees of the president under the guise of general regulations, of orders of the Senate and of resolutions of the State Council in the guise of ministerial orders, (3) and in case a suitable occasion should arise--in the form of a revolution in the State.

Having established approximately the *modus agendi* we will occupy ourselves with details of those combinations by which we have still to complete the revolution in the course of the machinery of State in the direction already indicated. By these combinations I mean the freedom of the Press, the right of association, freedom of conscience, the voting principle, and many another that must disappear forever from the memory of man, or undergo a radical alteration the day after the promulgation of the new constitution. It is only at that moment that we shall be able at once to announce all our orders, for, afterwards, every noticeable alteration will be dangerous, for the following reasons: if this alteration be brought in with harsh severity and in a sense of severity and limitations, it may lead to a feeling of despair caused by fear of new alterations in the same direction; if, on the other hand, it be brought in a sense of further indulgences it will be said that we have recognized our own wrongdoing and this will destroy the prestige of the infallibility of our authority, or else it will be said that we have become alarmed and are compelled to show a yielding disposition, for which we shall get no thanks because it will be sup-

posed to be compulsory.

...Both the one and the other are injurious to the prestige of the new constitution. What we want is that from the first moment of its promulgation, while the peoples of the world are still stunned by the accomplished fact of the revolution, still in a condition of terror and uncertainty, they should recognize once for all that we are so strong, so inexpugnable, so super-abundantly filled with power, that in no case shall we take any account of them, and so far from paying any attention to their opinions or wishes, we are ready and able to crush with irresistible power all expression or manifestation thereof at every moment and in every place, that we have seized at once everything we wanted and shall in no case divide our power with them...Then in fear and trembling they will close their eyes to everything, and be content to await what will be the end of it all.

The *goyim* are a flock of sheep, and we are their wolves. And you know what happens when the wolves get hold of the flock?...

There is another reason also why they will close their eyes: for we shall keep promising them to give back all the liberties we have taken away as soon as we have quelled the enemies of peace and tamed all parties....

It is not worth while to say anything about how long a time they will be kept waiting for this return of their liberties....

For what purpose then have we invented this whole policy and insinuated it into the minds of the goys without giving them any chance to examine its underlying meaning? For what, indeed, if not in order to obtain in a roundabout way what is for our scattered tribe unattainable by the direct road? It is this which has served as the basis for our organization of **SECRET MASONRY**

WHICH IS NOT KNOWN TO, AND AIMS WHICH ARE NOT EVEN SO MUCH AS SUSPECTED BY, THESE GOY CATTLE, ATTRACTED BY US INTO THE "SHOW" ARMY OF LODGES IN ORDER TO THROW DUST IN THE EYES OF THEIR FELLOWS.

God has granted to us, His Chosen People, the gift of the dispersion, and in this which appears in all eyes to be our weakness, has come forth all our strength, which has now brought us to the threshold of sovereignty over all the world.

There now remains not much more for us to build up upon the foundation we have laid.

Can you now see how the masses of humanity has fallen quite willingly and unknowingly into the trap? Blame has no place in this exercise for there is not time for casting blame and shouting objections--that time is past--now, there requires massive acknowledgement of the truth of the "game" and demand that it halt. It is totally up to you as a people for it becomes foolish to say, "I simply can't see it and these are all lies," for you KNOW that they are NOT! It is fine to be in awe and shock but then, you must put aside the stunned inaction and shake up your neighbor just a bit perhaps. You can see that you have followed the plan to the tiny-most detail in every manner laid forth.

Dharma, you are extremely weary, scribe, so allow us rest.

This Journal shall be titled: **SHROUDS OF THE SEVENTH SEAL--THE ANTI-CHRIST WHORE OF BABYLON!** For this formidable prostitute of all truth sits atop your world and awaits the total devouring of you and herself as well. So be it for it was so written and so is coming to pass. I

give you this now for your preparation of material for as quickly as we finish the 24 PROTOCOLS this must be put to binding and distribution--as every day past is a day lost to mankind in this time of transition and pending devastation upon the battlefields in the place of Babylon. Go in peace.

Gyeorgos Ceres Hatonn, Cmdr.
UFF-IGFC

2/13/91 HATONN

PROTOCOL NO. 12

Masonic interpretation of the word "freedom". Future of the press in the masonic kingdom. Control of the press. Correspondence agencies. What is progress as understood by masonry? More about the press. Masonic solidarity in the press of today. The arousing of "public" demands in the provinces. Infallibility of the new regime.

The word "freedom", which can be interpreted in various ways, is defined by us as follows:

Freedom is the right to do that which the law allows. This interpretation of the word will at the proper time be of service to us, because all freedom will thus be in our hands, since the laws will abolish or create only that which is desirable for us according to the aforesaid programme.

We shall deal with the press in the following way: What is the part played by the press today? It serves to excite and inflame those passions which are needed for our purpose or else it serves selfish ends of parties. It is often vapid, unjust, mendacious, and the majority of the public have not the slightest idea what ends the press really serves. We shall saddle and bridle it with a tight curb: we shall do the same also with all produc-

tions of the printing press, for where would be the sense of getting rid of the attacks of the press if we remain targets for pamphlets and books. The produce of publicity, which nowadays is a source of heavy expense owing to the necessity of censoring it, will be turned by us into a very lucrative source of income to our State: we shall lay on it a special stamp tax and require deposits of caution-money before permitting the establishment of any organ of the press or of printing office; these will then have to guarantee our government against any kind of attack on the part of the press. For any attempt to attack us, if such still be possible, we shall inflict fines without mercy. Such measures as stamp tax, deposit of caution-money and fines secured by these deposits, will bring in a huge income to the government. It is true that party organs might not spare money for the sake of publicity, but these we shall shut up at the second attack upon us. No one shall with impunity lay a finger on the aureole of our government infallibility. The pretext for stopping any publication will be the alleged plea that it is agitating the public mind without occasion or justification. *I beg you to note that among those making attacks upon us will also be organs established by us, but they will attack exclusively points that we have pre-determined to alter.*

Not a single announcement will reach the public without our control. Even now this is already being attained by us inasmuch as all news items are received by a few agencies, in whose offices they are focused from all parts of the world. These agencies will then be already entirely ours and will give publicity only to what we dictate to them.

If already now we have contrived to possess ourselves of the minds of the *goy* communities to such an extent that they all come near

looking upon the events of the world through the coloured glasses of those spectacles we are setting astride their noses: if already now there is not a single State where there exist for us any barriers to admittance into what *goy* stupidity calls State secrets: what will our position be then, when we shall be acknowledged supreme lords of the world in the person of our king of all the world....

Let us turn again to the future of the printing press. Every one desirous of being a publisher, librarian, or printer, will be obliged to provide himself with the diploma instituted therefor, which, in case of any fault, will be immediately impounded. With such measures the *instrument of thought will become an educative means in the hands of our government, which will no longer allow the mass of the nation to be led astray in by-ways and fantasies about the blessings of progress.* Is there any one of us who does not know that the phantom blessings are the direct roads to foolish imaginings which give birth to anarchical relations of men among themselves and towards authority, because progress or rather the idea of progress, has introduced the conception of every kind of emancipation, but has failed to establish its limits....All the so-called liberals are anarchists, if not in fact, at any rate in thought. Every one of them is hunting after phantoms of freedom, and falling exclusively into license, that is, into the anarchy of protest for the sake of protest...

We turn to the periodical press. We shall impose on it, as on all printed matter, stamp taxes per sheet and deposits of caution-money, and books of less than 30 sheets will pay double. We shall reckon them as pamphlets in order, on the one hand, to reduce the number of magazines, which are the worst form of printed poison, and, on the other, in order that this measure may force writers into

such lengthy productions that they will be little read, especially as they will be costly. At the same time what we shall publish ourselves to influence mental development in the direction laid down for our profit will be cheap and will be read voraciously. The tax will bring vapid literary ambitions within bounds and the liability to penalties will make literary men dependent upon us. And if there should be any found who are desirous of writing against us, they will not find any person eager to print their productions. Before accepting any production for publication in print the publisher or printer will have to apply to the authorities for permission to do so. Thus we shall know beforehand of all tricks preparing against us and shall nullify them by getting ahead with explanations on the subject treated of.

(Hatonn: Please note this is a "window" in which we are able to print our material--just before the silencing of the presses and yet having the capability of quantity discourse on computer discing. It has been a most tiresome activity at best with the monitors always in surveillance and as we work the information is flowing into two other central computer systems of your government. Our leading question is always as to how just one scribe could present this much work without other than a small computer keyboard, etc. It has taken uncounted hours and hours and backup from faithful readers and a very blessed person who spends more hours in layout--he who was, in fact, a dentist. Then the work is passed on and ones tend it as necessary--all night if need be to get it to you-the-readers as quickly as possible to insure receiving as timely as is humanly possible. This will come to a screeching halt or be moved totally "underground" for the government, etc., try at every turn to stop the word from going forth. The information is stopped by censors now, at many

locations and somehow people "just don't seem to get their mail--!"

The publisher is under attack by anonymous ones who threaten his life and the lives and property of those who work with him. He is warned to stop placing any of this information into local papers--even advertising mediums. Well, it is a risk one has to take if one desires to regain what freedoms there were and maintain the ones still available for as long as they are available. These Journals and Expresses are being destroyed and removed from shelves as quickly as the investigators can locate them--I suggest that if you have copies, you share them and then guard them well for they are on the endangered species list--just doesn't sound like your America, does it? Well, you have a CIA trained by the KGB and Mossad and these ones put the Nazi SS troops in the shadows.)

Literature and journalism are two of the most important educative forces, and therefore our government will become proprietor of the majority of the journals. This will neutralize the injurious influence of the privately-owned press and will put us in possession of a tremendous influence upon the public mind....If we give permits for ten journals, we shall ourselves found thirty, and so on in the same proportion. This, however, must in no wise be suspected by the public. For which reason all journals published by us will be the most opposite, in appearance, tendencies and opinions, thereby creating confidence in us and bringing over to us our quite unsuspecting opponents, who will thus fall into our trap and be rendered harmless.

In the front rank will stand organs of an official character. They will always stand guard over our interests, and therefore their influence will be comparatively insignificant.

In the second rank will be the semi-official organs, whose part it will be to attract the tepid and indifferent.

In the third rank we shall set up our own, to all appearance, opposition, which, in at least one of its organs, will present what looks like the very antipodes to us. Our real opponents at heart will accept this simulated opposition as their own and will show us their cards.

All our newspapers will be of all possible complexions--aristocratic, republican, revolutionary, even anarchical--for so long, of course, as the constitution exists...Like the Indian idol Vishnu they will have a hundred hands, and every one of them will have a finger on any one of the public opinions as required. When a pulse quickens these hands will lead opinion in the direction of our aims, for an excited patient loses all power of judgment and easily yields to suggestion. Those fools who will think they are repeating the opinion of a newspaper of their own camp will be repeating our opinion or any opinion that seems desirable for us. In the vain belief that they are following the organ of their party they will in fact follow the flag which we hand out for them.

In order to direct our newspaper militia in this sense we must take especial and minute care in organizing this material. Under the title of central department of the press we shall institute literary gatherings at which our agents will without attracting attention issue the orders and watchwords of the day. By discussing and controverting, but always superficially, without touching the essence of the matter, our organs will carry on a sham fight fusillade with the official newspapers solely for the purpose of giving occasion for us to express ourselves more fully than could well be done from the outset in official announcements, whenever, of course, that is to our ad-

vantage.

These attacks upon us will also serve another purpose, namely, that our subjects will be convinced of the existence of full freedom of speech and so give our agents an occasion to affirm that all organs which oppose us are empty babblers, since they are incapable of finding any substantial objections to our orders.

Methods of organization like these, imperceptible to the public eye but absolutely sure, are the best calculated to succeed in bringing the attention and the confidence of the public to the side of our government. Thanks to such methods we shall be in a position as from time to time may be required, to excite or to tranquilize the public mind on political questions, to persuade or to confuse, printing now truth, now lies, facts or their contradictions, according as they may be well or ill received, always very cautiously feeling our ground before stepping upon it....We shall have a sure triumph over our opponents since they will not have at their disposition organs of the press in which they can give full and final expression to their views owing to the aforesaid methods of dealing with the press. We shall not even need to refute them except very superficially.

Trial shots like these, fired by us in the third rank of our press, in case of need, will be energetically refuted by us in our semi-official organs.

Even nowadays, already, to take only the French press, there are forms which reveal masonic solidarity in acting on the watchword: all organs of the press are bound together by professional secrecy; like the augurs of old, not one of their numbers will give away the secret of his sources of information unless it be resolved to make announcement of them. Not one journalist will venture to betray

this secret, for not one of them is ever admitted to practice literature unless his whole past has some disgraceful sore or other....These sores would be immediately revealed. So long as they remain the secret of a few the prestige of the journalist attracts the majority of the country--the mob follow after him with enthusiasm.

Our calculations are especially extended to the provinces. It is indispensable for us to inflame there those hopes and impulses with which we could at any moment fall upon the capital, and we shall represent to the capitals that these expressions are the independent hopes and impulses of the provinces. Naturally, the source of them will be always one and the same--ours. *What we need is that, until such times as we are in the plenitude of power, the capitals should find themselves stifled by the provincial opinion of the nations, i.e., of a majority arranged by our agentur.* What we need is that at the psychological moment the capitals should not be in a position to discuss an accomplished fact for the simple reason, if for no other, that it has been accepted by the public opinion of a majority in the provinces.

When we are in the period of the new regime transitional to that of our assumption of full sovereignty we must not admit any revelations by the press of any form of public dishonesty; it is necessary that the new regime should be thought to have so perfectly contented everybody that even criminality has disappeared....Cases of the manifestation of criminality should remain known only to their victims and to chance witnesses--no more.

Allow us closure of this document for this sitting for the hour grows late and there is need for digestion of the material as we outlay it. These are hard truths to accept for

the game has been played with such clever adeptness. May you who partake be given to understanding. I salute you for reaching beyond and into the unpleasant that you might see and KNOW.

Hatonn to stand-by, good evening.

SOME OF THE PHOENIX JOURNALS:

Spiral To Economic Disaster
From Here To Armageddon
AIDS, The Last Great Plague
Satan's Drummers
Privacy In a Fishbowl
Cry of The Phoenix
Crucifixion of The Phoenix
Skeletons In The Closet
R.R.P.P.*
*Rape, Ravage, Pillage and Plunder of the Phoenix
Rape of The Constitution
You Can Slay The Dragon
The Naked Phoenix
Blood And Ashes
Firestorm In Babylon
The Mossad Connection
Creation, The Sacred Universe
Pleiades Connection, Return Of The Phoenix
The Phoenix Express Vol's I & II (\$15)
The Phoenix Express Vol's III & IV (\$15)

The price is \$10 per JOURNAL, (EXCEPTING EX-PRESS) 10% discount on orders of 4 or more. California residents add 6.75% sales tax. Add shipping, UPS \$3.25 and \$1.00 each additional or U.S. Mail \$2.50 for first title and \$1.00 each additional.

Write for Quantity Discount.

Available from America West or your Local Distributor.

Express is \$20 per 13 issues (including back issues for the period) or \$75 per 52 issues.

Send orders and Payments to: America West Distributors, P.O. Box 986 Tehachapi, CA. 93581.

For credit card orders Telephone 1 800 729-4131 **PLEASE USE ONLY FOR ORDERS (THE EXPENSE IS TOO MUCH FOR US)** For other purposes 805 822-9655.



PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS

A bulletin commenting on appropriate current news events, clarification of portions of the Journals and answers of a general nature to questions not found in the existing Journals.

PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS is published by America West Publishers, Inc. P.O. BOX 986 Tehachapi, CA. 93581. Subscription rate is \$20 per 13 issues or \$75 per 52 issues, First Class mailing. COPYRIGHT 1991 by America West Publishers, Inc. All rights reserved. Reproduction of this copyrighted material for private non-profit use is expressly encouraged, for commercial purposes it is strictly forbidden.

FEBRUARY 1991 VOLUME VIII NUMBER 12 & 13

2/14/91 HATONN

TODAY'S WATCH

Ah, 'tis Cupid's Day? Guess who originated this wondrous holiday to insure your misbehaviors? What has become the point of this particular day--is it simply an expression of love for your mate? Nay, it is a time of bribing and teasing and utilizing sexual innuendo and blatant "pay off" with same. Just has become the carnival celebration of Lent! A time of corruption, evil, games and degradation "in preparation of a time of penance"--in other words--"it is the time of gorging because the diet begins tomorrow!" So be it.

This is the most important three or four days of your historical stream of events and experience. It is so important that even your President is creating stupid diversions to distract you. Look at the headline in the paper this day! Does it speak of saving your troops? Does it speak of murder of innocent women and children? No, it speaks of Mr. Bush's "transit" plans for this "new" nation of yours--three digit Billions (unto the hundreds) of dollars for the highways and roadways, etc. YOUR CHILDREN ARE BEING SET UP FOR SACRIFICE AND YOU CARE MORE FOR YOUR CONFOUNDED ROADS????

IF YOU CANNOT SEE THE RELATIONSHIP AND TRUTH OF THIS WHICH WE BRING FOR YOU--I PITY THIS WORLD FOR THE FUTURE IS INDEED DANK AND FILLED WITH PAIN AND DESTRUCTION! EVERY SENTENCE IN THAT WHICH WE BRING WOULD MERIT TEN JOURNALS IN EXAMPLES WHICH YOU KNOW IS TRUE!

You who belong to the Order of Masons--stop getting crazy over this material and do not cast it aside saying it is not truth--YOU DO NOT KNOW! IT IS OBVIOUS THAT YOU DO NOT KNOW! JUST AS THE SAYING GOES: "THE WIFE IS ALWAYS THE LAST TO KNOW--BUT, SHE IS ALWAYS THE FIRST TO SUSPECT!"

Anything set up to be acted in secrecy and in secret orders are not of God. Does that mean that all projected is not of God--of course not, else you would not be sucked into the situation in the first place. I care not whether you are a member of the Masonic Lodges or the Elks or the foot-dancers--I ONLY CARE WHETHER OR NOT YOU contribute knowingly into the evil of the ones who set up the traps for you.

Do you caring, sharing and hard working Masons realize that, for instance, the Zionist lawyers and physicians wear the Masonic label visibly in order to garner special concessions from corrupt Judges, etc. It is like the sign of the beast. Of course, you-the people do not realize it--THE POINT IS THAT YOU DO NOT REALIZE IT. THINGS BIRTHED IN GOODNESS HAVE BECOME CORRUPTED TO SUIT THE NEEDS OF THE DENIGRATORS. SO BE IT.

Note on this day that somehow mass murder in Iraq is now turned about and becomes deliberate murder on the part of Saddam. Well, perhaps he is guilty of that which he is accused, but who is worse, if there be worse? Do you think the U.S. military would refrain from storing their planes within the pyramid of Giza if it protected them? Come now--the destruction still comes from the bomb--not the plane stored therein. Further, what are you doing

in Iraq at any rate? You claimed you went to Saudi Arabia to stop aggression of Iraq into Saudi Arabia--then your resolution was to get some re-order and recovery in peace of Kuwait. By the time you finish there will be no Kuwait nor Iraq if you continue--and STILL YOU WILL NOT GET AT SADDAM'S MAJOR WEAPONS NOR WILL YOU OUTSMART HIM WHETHER HIS ACTS BE GOODNESS OR EVIL. FOR IT IS NOT INTENDED IN THE ELITE PLAN.

Look at that which they do--a UN Security Council meeting in seclusion--so you-the people have no knowledge as to that which they decide and then they will argue in confusion, claim unification and pull one more heinous set of chains about your nation and people. AND WORSE, YOU--YES, YOU, SACRIFICE YOUR CHILDREN TO THIS BEAST IN HOPES HE WILL ALLOW YOU TO SOMEHOW SURVIVE! BELOVED ONES--THAT IS THE WORK OF THE DEVIL HIMSELF WHO REQUIRES SACRIFICE OF LIVING CREATIONS, MOST ESPECIALLY THE INNOCENT OF YOUR BABIES, UNTO HIS BLOOD-GLUTTED EGO--AND IT IS YOU THE BLIND WHO PUT THE SACRIFICE, BOUND AND HELPLESS, UPON THE ALTAR! OH GOD WEEPS, BELOVED ONES--GOD WEEPS!

I cannot leave this without giving you the next set of their dastardly plans for it is for the immediate timing. That, in fact, is why the closed meeting of the council.

The "so-called--ground war" is set to begin NOW, IN CONJUNCTION WITH THE DARK OF THE MOON FOR COVER. It is, in fact, already well under way while even your chil-

dren think they are practicing and training. The smokescreens they show you are covering their steady move to the "front". Your enemy knows it and the soldiers defecting are partially decoys in this "war of propaganda" as stated by your media. The "ground-war" has been entered and underway. If the council is not able to stall it the encounter will come within minutes, or hours at most. All the exterior veneer of meetings, etc., is to mislead you for certainly your "supposed" enemy is not fooled nor even hoodwinked--it is simply flim-flam to fool, mostly, the troops who face sure annihilation within these next few days--in other words--they will BE IN THE BATTLE while they believe they are in training and it will be too late to take any action other than to move into the wall of flame laid out for them.

Well, I have told the youngsters who will listen--and you who tie yellow ribbons had best hear me and if you have opportunity--reinforce this message. Ones will be taken from the left and to the right and some will remain untouched. I tell them to ask God's shielding, fall into the sands and hold tightly unto God and he will allow no harm to touch thee. "There shall be two in the field and one will go and one will be left!" Those who follow our instructions will be gathered up into the craft and into safety--and yes, YOU WILL SEE THEM AGAIN MUCH MORE QUICKLY THAN YOU CAN GUESS. AT LEAST, YE WHO WILL ALSO FOLLOW OUR INSTRUCTIONS AND COME ABOARD ALSO INTO THE PLACE PREPARED FOR YOUR SECURITY IN THIS TIME OF HOLOCAUST.

You think we are of Satan? Your sons and daughters know otherwise for they are there now and your own government and military dare not allow them to return lest the truth be known. BUT, HE WHO WILL FOLLOW WITH GOD IN TRUTH--WILL BE SPARED AND THE HOLOCAUST WILL PASS HIM OVER FOR THE TIME OF GOD'S MARTYRS ARE FINISHED.

Can you not see your manipulation at the hands of the controllers--your prison masters!? Do you not see how "they" have arranged it so that you have no public manner to support your sons and daughters and denounce the war itself? Do you not see it? They have arranged it so that if you de-

nounce the war you simultaneously, somehow, sever support for your loved ones in the fray! The concept is so foolish that it would appear anyone would see the tactics and refuse to play the game--but you continue the game just as programmed according to these very PROTOCOLS as helpless as the puppets they have carved you to be.

Do you not see now, that Truth is all that will regain your freedom--for if you have knowledge you simply stop being blind to the manipulations and string-pulling and the game MUST END for the evil puppet-masters who would take and enslave your planet. They will continue to beat and shout--"in the name of God"--ah, but the god they serve is not the God of Truth and Light! YOUR PRESIDENT'S FAMILY--HIS FATHER AND HIMSELF, SERVED OPENLY AND BLATANTLY--LUCIFER. THEY HEADED THE VERY SOCIETY OF THE SKULL AND BONES--THIS MAN OPENLY DEFIES YOU TO DO ANYTHING ABOUT THAT WHICH HE PRONOUNCES AND YOU APPLAUD AND LAVISH PRAISE UPON HIM--OR DO YOU?

The manipulators give you running rhetoric of lies and false "polls" to mislead you--and further, tell you that they are false--"to mislead Saddam", and you eat the lies up like honey-soaked cookies by starving children. Your preachers hang flags and yellow ribbons on the pulpits and "let us support the President and our nation!" flows like wine upon the lands and into your heads--but, you are NOT SUPPORTING YOUR NATION NOR YOUR TROOPS. YOU SEND THEM BOTH TO SURE DESTRUCTION AND COVER YOUR OWN HEADS TO HIDE THE SHAME OF IT. YOUR PAPERS REFUSE TO PRINT THE REBUTTALS IN CONTROL OF THE PRESSES AND TO KEEP YOU FROM HEARING AND SEEING TRUTH. YOU ARE THE PERFECTION OF GOD'S FINEST CREATION AND YOU ACCEPT IT NOT--YOU JUST ALLOW EVIL TO CONSUME THAT PERFECTION. SO BE IT FOR IT IS ONLY FOR ME TO BRING THE TRUTH OF IT UNTO YOU. MOST OF YOUR MASSES HAVE BECOME ACTIVE TROOPS IN THE ARMY OF SATAN AND YOU THINK IT TO BE OF GOD! OH YES, GOD WEEPS FOR THE PERFECTION OF HIS WONDEROUS CREATIONS WHO WOULD

COMMIT THEMSELVES BLINDLY INTO DESTRUCTION--AND SATAN LAUGHS AT YOU WHO SERVE HIM FOR HE IS THE MASTER DECEIVER AND HAS PLAYED HIS HAND TO "ALMOST" ULTIMATE PERFECTION--BUT THERE IS NO PERFECTION SHORT OF GOD AND THIS DOES NOT END, NO MATTER HOW BAD YOU PERCEIVE IT TO BECOME--UNTIL GOD OF HOLY SPIRIT AND CREATION--WINS! THE JOURNEY TO THAT END MAY BE TERRIBLE TO BEHOLD AND CERTAINLY WORSE TO EXPERIENCE--BUT THAT CHOICE IS ALSO YOURS TO MAKE--EACH AND ALL AS INDIVIDUALS! YOU HAD BETTER BE NOW TAKING TO HEART THAT WHICH THE MASTER TEACHER, RETURNED, IS GIVING UNTO YOU FOR WE ARE NOW INCLUDING IT--AND IF YOU CARE NOT FOR HATONN NOR DHARMA--THIS COMES DIRECTLY FROM "JESUS" SANANDA OR WHOEVER YOU CALLED THE SACRED CIRCLE OF CHRISTNESS--AND THROUGH THOMAS SO THAT YOU CANNOT SIMPLY CAST OUT THE RECEIVER! WHO WILL SEE AND HEAR? THAT IS UP TO YOU! ENTIRELY AND TOTALLY UP TO YOU.

PROTOCOL NO. 13

The need for daily bread. Questions of the Political. Questions of industry. Amusements. People's Palaces. "Truth is One." The great problems.

The need for daily bread forces the *goyim* to keep silence and be our humble servants. Agents taken on to our press from among the *goyim* will at our orders discuss anything which it is inconvenient for us to issue directly in official documents, and we meanwhile, quietly amid the din of the discussion so raised, shall simply take and carry through such measures as we wish and then offer them to the public as an accomplished fact. No one will dare to demand the abrogation of a matter once settled, all the more so as it will be represented as an improvement.... And immediately the press will distract the current of thought towards new questions (have we not trained people always to be seeking something new?). Into the discussion of these

new questions will throw themselves those of the brainless dispensers of fortunes who are not able even now to understand that they have not the remotest conception about the matters which they undertake to discuss. Questions of the political are unattainable for any save those who have guided it already for many ages, the creators.

From all this you will see that in securing the opinion of the mob we are only facilitating the working of our machinery and you may remark that it is not for actions but for words issued by us on this or that question that we seem to seek approval. We are constantly making public declaration that we are guided in all our undertakings by the hope, joined to the conviction, that we are serving the common weal.

In order to distract people who may be too troublesome from discussions of questions of the political we are now putting forward what we allege to be the new questions of the political, namely, questions of industry. In this sphere let them discuss themselves silly! The masses are agreed to remain inactive, to take a rest from what they suppose to be political activity (which we trained them to in order to use them as a means of combating the *goy* governments) only on condition of being found new employments, in which we are prescribing them something that looks like the same political object. In order that the masses themselves may not guess what they are about *we further distract them with amusements, games, pastimes, passions, people's palaces....Soon we shall begin through the press to propose competitions in art, in sport of all kinds:* these interests will finally distract their minds from questions in which we should find ourselves compelled to oppose them. Growing more and more disaccustomed to reflect and form any opinions of their own, people will begin to talk in the same tone as we, because we alone shall be offering them new directions for thought...of course through such persons as will not be suspected of solidarity with us.

The part played by the liberals, utopian dreamers, will be finally played out when our government is acknowledged. Till such time they will continue to do us good service. Therefore we shall continue to direct their minds to all sorts of vain conceptions of fantastic theories, new and appar-

ently progressive: for have we not with complete success turned the brainless heads of the *goyim* with progress, till there is not among the *goyim* one mind able to perceive that under this word lies a departure from truth in all cases where it is not a question of material inventions, for truth is one, and in it there is no place for progress. Progress, like a fallacious idea, serves to obscure truth so that none may know it except us, the Chosen of God, its guardians.

When we come into our kingdom our orators will expound great problems which have turned humanity upside down in order to bring it at the end under our beneficent rule.

Who will ever suspect then that ALL THESE PEOPLES WERE STAGE-MANAGED BY US ACCORDING TO A POLITICAL PLAN WHICH NO ONE HAS SO MUCH AS GUESSED AT IN THE COURSE OF MANY CENTURIES?

(Hatonn: Right from the "horse's mouth", dear ones--these have been written and updated constantly to suit the changing times--but the intent and the methods have never varied one iota and this Anti-Christ has duped the world! This information is DIRECTLY QUOTED FROM HIS OWN SET OF GUIDELINES--IF YOU, THE PEOPLE, DO NOT SEE THIS, THEN I SEE LITTLE HOPE OF EVER REACHING UNDERSTANDING OF YOUR SITUATION. PLEASE DO NOT LEAVE US NOW--THE CONFIRMATIONS AND RELATIONSHIPS FOR YOU TO VIEW ARE ONLY HALF PRESENTED.)

PROTOCOL NO. 14

The religion of the future. Future conditions of serfdom. Inaccessibility of knowledge regarding the nation of the future. Pornography and the printed matter of the future.

When we come into our kingdom it will be undesirable for us that there should exist any other religion than ours of the One God with whom our destiny is bound up by our position as the Chosen People and through whom our same destiny is united with the destinies of the world. We must therefore sweep away all other forms of belief. If this gives birth to the atheists

whom we see today, it will not, being a transitional stage, interfere with our views, but will serve as a warning for those generations which will hearken to our preaching of the religion of Moses, that, by its stable and thoroughly elaborated system has brought all the peoples of the world into subjection to us. Therein we shall emphasize its mystical right, on which, as we shall say, all its educative power is based...Then at every possible opportunity we shall publish articles in which we shall make comparisons between our beneficent rule and those of past ages. The blessings of tranquility, though it be a tranquility forcibly brought about by centuries of agitation, will throw into higher relief the benefits to which we shall point. The errors of the *goyim* governments will be depicted by us in the most vivid hues. We shall implant such an abhorrence of them that the peoples will prefer tranquility in a state of serfdom to those rights of vaunted freedom which have tortured humanity and exhausted the very sources of human existence, sources which have been exploited by a mob of rascally adventurers who know not what they do....*** *Use goyim when we were undermining their state structures, will have so wearied the peoples by that time that they will prefer to suffer anything under us rather than run the risk of enduring again all the agitations and miseries they have gone through.*

At the same time we shall not omit to emphasize the historical mistakes of the *goy* governments which have tormented humanity for so many centuries by their lack of understanding of everything that constitutes the true good of humanity in their chase after fantastic schemes of social blessings, and have never noticed that these schemes kept on producing a worse and never a better state of the universal relations which are the basis of human life.

The whole force of our principles and methods will lie in the fact that we shall present them and expound them as a splendid contrast to the dead and decomposed old order of things in social life.

Our philosophers will discuss all the shortcomings of the various beliefs of the *goyim*, BUT NO ONE WILL EVER BRING UNDER DISCUSSION OUR FAITH FROM ITS TRUE POINT OF VIEW SINCE THIS WILL

BE FULLY LEARNED BY NONE
SAVE OURS, WHO WILL NEVER
DARE TO BETRAY ITS SECRETS.

In countries known as progressive and enlightened we have created a senseless, filthy, abominable literature. For some time after our entrance to power we shall continue to encourage its existence in order to provide a telling relief by contrast to the speeches, party programme, which will be distributed from exalted quarters of ours. Our wise men, trained to be the leaders of the goyim, will compose speeches, projects, memoirs, articles, which will be used by us to influence the minds of the goyim, directing them towards such understanding and forms of knowledge as have been determined by us.

Dharma, enough for a few minutes. I measure the intake by that which is happening to you as you write and you are quite physically ill. Go and take time-out to recoup for when Truth comes into comprehension it becomes, indeed, systemic overload. This is information which outlays the entire plan of control of man and planet since before the creation of your globe. If you accept this as "light" reading--there is truly not yet understanding in even a fractional manner--but, dear ones, continue to struggle your way through and then read again--and again--and again, until it settles for it is thine escape from the trap--KNOWING!

"Well, where has this information been all this time, if it is true?" Hidden under threat of death to any who would project it! And yet, there has been copies hereof in multitudes of libraries and hidden corners. It has been presented to public press and still smothered. Now it is time for it to be put forth unto the understanding public--but I shall insult you further in their perceptions. The beast is so sure of the perfection of his works that he will not do more than annoy us and selectively destroy a few (but not too many lest he prove the truth of it by his attention to the matter.) He is so sure of his total control that he is now testing you with allowance of this material to flow forth for he is convinced by his swaggering egotistical pride that you-the-people will continue to sleep and simply get rid of the nuisance and annoyance of the scribe and projectors of the Truth. After all, they have every

base covered in the controlling facets of your existence--THEY THINK! I remind you of something most important, friends (or enemies); this beast of a million claws will promise and then desert you while he laughs at your plight--GOD OF LIGHT AND CREATION WILL NEVER DESERT YOU EVEN UNTO THE 12TH HOUR AND THEREIN IS THE SECRET OF THE BATTLE--THE BEAST WILL END UP DEVOURING HIMSELF FOR HE IS A PRIDEFUL BEING AND WILL DESTROY HIMSELF IN HIS BLOWN-UP BELIEF THAT GOD WILL ACTUALLY TAKE LEAVE OF HIS OWN--DEAR ONES, THERE WILL BE VERY, VERY FEW GODLESS ATHEISTS IN THE SAUDI DESERT IN A MERE FEW DAYS! IT WILL NOT BE THE SATANIC GOD UNTO WHOM THOSE CHILDREN WILL CALL FORTH--IT WILL BE UNTO CREATOR GOD TO WHOM THEY WILL AGAIN TURN FOR SALVATION--THE BEAST, AT SOME POINT, BETRAYS HIMSELF! SO BE IT AND SELAH.

We will take up again with PROTOCOL NO. 15, which is too lengthy to include in this writing, so please begin a new section when we return. Thank you.

Let me, prior to leaving this, tell you something which I believe the masses are "missing". "Mason" as a word meant something quite different than the publicly accepted group of good-doing lodge folk. It was the secret code of the secret places and activities. Just as with all other facets of your life-projections, it was another good way to suck you in, just as prevailing lies upon the commandments of God in order to mislead you into the depths of the abyss. Satan toys with you as the kitten with the mouse and at some point you respond as the mouse--helpless and trapped and ultimately will simply die rather than continue to struggle for your safety. Even if a person comes to release the mouse from the trap, it will run to the cat again for you will appear the larger threat. This is the lie of lies--just as "they" will tell you to throw away these words for "they" know these words are the key to your freedom from their trap--AND MOST OF YOU WILL DO SO!! INDEED, HOW SAD IT IS!

Gyeorgos Ceres Hatonn, Keeper of the

Records, in service unto the Bringer of Truth. Just how did you think "IT" would happen, my beloved friends? Would you ask pleadingly for the news and instructions and then as it flows from your radio--turn the radio off and smash it to bits? I think you might wish to ponder this point a bit in careful consideration. HOW DID YOU THINK GOD WOULD REACH THROUGH TO YOU IN A MANNER WHICH YOU CAN UNDERSTAND? YOU DID NOT REALLY BELIEVE IT WOULD BE THROUGH A FLOATING CLOUD AT THE TOUTING OF THE EVANGELIST WHO IS ALREADY IN TOTAL SERVICE UNTO THAT WHICH IS BOUNDED BY THE PROTOCOLS AND ALREADY FLOUNDERING IN THE SERVICE OF SATAN HIMSELF. YOU ARE PERFECTION FOR GOD ONLY CREATES PERFECTION AND YOU ARE MOST CAPABLE OF COMPREHENSION AND SELF-UNDERSTANDING. YOU WHOM THEY WOULD DISCOUNT AS RED-NECKS, BLUE-NECKS AND STUPID ILLITERATES WILL RISE UP, YE LEARNED BROTHERS--AND SNUFF OUT THEIR LIES. This is exactly why they keep you wallowing in your assumption that there is nothing YOU can do about it. YOU CAN DO EVERYTHING ABOUT IT ONCE YOU DECIDE TO DO SO!

2/14/91 HATONN

CLARITY

Yes, clarity flows as quickly as the rushing spring snowmelt when Truth becomes the obvious and they can no longer fool you with their lies. And, yes, it goes all the way back into the times of the ancient bible myths foisted forth to fool you through the ages of time. Let us take Moses, for this is where Dharma has gotten a very large "ah ha!".

It has always been foisted upon you that Moses, in punishment from God, was not allowed to pass into the "Holy Promised Land!" The truth of that lie becomes obvious when you consider that the "Promised Land" for a God's person would not be of physical manifestation and therefore anything of physical "stuff" or "things" would not be THE PROMISED land. So you have been duped again by the magician of deceit. Who gives forth "physical,

human, fleshly" promises? Ah so...! Ponder this a moment: If you average only seventy some odd years in human flesh and must leave it all behind at death of that flesh--AND, EVERYONE DOES DIE AS IS ACCEPTED--what have ye gained even if ye GET ALL HE PROMISES? You get a few years, possibly, of "having"--you see, most don't even "have it". Even in the midst of what is perceived as the power and wealth and control--what have ye? Mostly terror at losing that which you have garnered, having to guard it, unhappiness and continued searching for that elusive substance always just out of reach--the PROMISED "LAND", the PROMISED "STUFF", the PROMISED "THINGS", POWER, CONTROL AND ON AND ON--JUST OUT OF REACH. BELIEVE ME, BELOVED ONES, WHEN THE "TOOL" IS NO LONGER USEFUL TO THE ELITE IN SERVICE OF SATAN'S PROMISES--THE TOOL IS DESTROYED OR CAST OUT JUST AS ARE THE SERVANTS WHO HAVE SOLD THEIR SOULS AND GENERATIONS UNTO THE BEAST! SO BE IT AND MAY YOU COME TO SEE IT IN TIME TO TURN IT ABOUT.

WHY, FURTHER, DOES IT CONCERN YOU SO MUCH WHO MIGHT BE ONE, HATONN? IF I SPEAK TRUTH AND TRUTH IS TRUTH AND I COME IN SERVICE UNTO HOLY CREATOR GOD, WHAT DIFFERENCE DOES IT MAKE IF I BE A BIRD, A PLANE OR SUPERMAN? THE FACT THAT I "EXIST" IN "REALITY" IS A NICE FROSTING FOR THE CAKE, PERHAPS. Life is a strange experience, for if ye go unto the Devil's schoolroom and ye are wise enough to take only Truth or discern the Truth from the fiction--do you see, ye shall still end up in the presence of God? The Master Teacher was recognized and called, "The King of Wisdom" and ah, so it is! Was He supernatural at the time? No--he was simply wise and discerned and taught the difference between the lies and the Truth and practiced Truth in all he did and said. Another strange phenomenon--if a man lies and knows that he lies, there is still hope for him. If he is convinced the lie is Truth--he shall surely fall into the trap and be swallowed up. Further, if he foolishly pronounces loudly that the lie is Truth--the lie is more quickly seen by others

and he becomes the jester to be laughed at in full deserving thereof. An ignorant babblers who proclaims great wisdom is the biggest fool of all.

PROTOCOL NO. 15

One-day coup d'etat (revolution) over all the world. Executions. Future lot of goyim-masons. Mysticism of authority. Multiplication of masonic lodges. Central governing board of masonic elders. The "Azev-tactics." Masonry as leader and guide of all secret societies. Significance of public applause. Collectivism. Victims. Executions of masons. Fall of the prestige of laws and authority. Our position as the Chosen People. Brevity and clarity of the laws of the kingdom of the future. Obedience to orders. Measures against abuse of authority. Severity of penalties. Age-limit for judges. Liberalism of judges and authorities. The money of all the world. Absolutism of masonry. Right of appeal. Patriarchal "outside appearance" of the power of the future "ruler". Apotheosis of the ruler. The right of the strong as the one and only right. The King of Israel. Patriarch of all the world.

When we at last definitely come into our kingdom by the aid of coups d'etat prepared everywhere for one and the same day, after the worthlessness of all existing forms of government has been definitely acknowledged (and not a little time will pass before that comes about, perhaps even a whole century), we shall make it our task to see that against us such things as plots shall no longer exist. With this purpose we shall slay without mercy all who take arms (in hand) to oppose our coming into our kingdom. Every kind of new institution of anything like a secret society will also be punished with death; those of them which are now in existence, are known to us, serve us and have served us, we shall disband and send into exile to continents far removed from Europe. *In this way we shall proceed with those goy masons who know too much; such of these as we may for some reason spare will be kept in constant fear of exile. We shall promulgate a law making all former members of secret societies liable to exile from Europe as the centre of our rule.*

Resolutions of our government will be final, without appeal.

In the goy societies, in which we have planted and deeply rooted discord and protestantism, the only possible way of restoring order is to employ merciless measures that prove the direct force of authority: no regard must be paid to the victims who fall, they suffer for the well-being of the future. The attainment of that well-being, even at the expense of sacrifices, is the duty of and kind of government that acknowledges as justification for its existence not only its privileges but its obligations. The principal guarantee of stability of rule is to confirm the aureole of power, and this aureole is attained only by such a majestic inflexibility of might as shall carry on its face the emblems of inviolability from mystical causes--from the choice of God. *Such was, until recent times, the Russian autocracy, the one and only serious foe we had in the world, without counting the Papacy.* Bear in mind the example when Italy, drenched with blood, never touched a hair of the head of Sulla who had poured forth that blood; Sulla enjoyed an apotheosis for his might in the eyes of the people, though they had been torn in pieces by him, but his intrepid return to Italy ringed him round with inviolability. The people do not lay a finger on him who hypnotizes them by his daring and strength of mind.

Meantime, however, until we come into our kingdom, we shall act in the contrary way; we shall create and multiply free masonic lodges in all the countries of the world, absorb into them all who may become or who are prominent in public activity, for in these lodges we shall find our principal intelligence office and means of influence. All these lodges we shall bring under one central administration, known to us alone and to all others absolutely unknown, which will be composed of our learned elders. The lodges will have their representatives who will serve to screen the above-mentioned administration of masonry and from whom will issue the watchword and programme. In these lodges we shall tie together the knot which binds together all revolutionary and liberal elements. Their composition will be made up of all strata of society. The most secret political plots will be known to us and will fall under our guiding hands on the very day of their conception. *Among the members of*

these lodges will be almost all the agents of international and national police since their service is for us irreplaceable in the respect that the police is in a position not only to use its own particular measures with the insubordinate, but also to screen our activities and provide pretexts for discontents, *et cetera*.

The class of people who most willingly enter into secret societies are those who live by their wits, careerists, and in general people, mostly light-minded, with whom we shall have no difficulty in dealing and in using to wind up the mechanism of the machine devised by us. If this world grows agitated the meaning of that will be that we have had to stir up in order to break up its too great solidarity. *But if there should arise in its midst a plot, then at the head of that plot will be no other than one of our most trusted servants.* It is natural that we and no other should lead masonic activities, for we know whither we are leading, we know the final goal of every form of activity whereas the *goyim* have knowledge of nothing, not even of the immediate effect of action: they put before themselves, usually, the momentary reckoning of the satisfaction of their self-opinion in the accomplishment of their thought without even remarking that the very conception never belonged to their initiative but to our instigation of their thought. . .

The *goyim* enter the lodges out of curiosity or in the hope by their means to get a nibble at the public pie, and some of them in order to obtain a hearing before the public for their impracticable and groundless fantasies: they thirst for the emotion of success and applause, of which we are remarkably generous. And the reason why we give them this success is to make use of the high conceit of themselves to which it gives birth, for that insensibly disposes them to assimilate our suggestions without being on their guard against them in the fullness of their confidence that it is their own infallibility which is giving utterance to their own thoughts and that it is impossible for them to borrow those of others....You cannot imagine to what extent the wisest of the *goyim* can be brought to a state of unconscious naivete in the presence of this condition of high conceit of themselves, and at the same time how easy it is to take the heart out of them by the slightest

ill-success, though it be nothing more than the stoppage of the applause they had, and to reduce them to a slavish submission for the sake of winning a renewal of success....*By so much as ours disregard success if only they can carry through their plans, by so much the goyim are willing to sacrifice any plans only to have success.* This psychology of theirs materially facilitates for us the task of setting them in the required direction. These tigers in appearance have the souls of sheep and the wind blows freely through their heads. We have set them on the hobby-horse of an idea about the absorption of individuality by the symbolic unit of *collectivism*....They have never yet and they never will have the sense to reflect that this hobby-horse is a manifest violation of the most important laws of nature, which has established from the very creation of the world one unit unlike another and precisely for the purpose of instituting individuality. . . .

If we have been able to bring them to such a pitch of stupid blindness is it not a proof, and an amazingly clear proof, of the degree to which the mind of the *goyim* is undeveloped in comparison with our mind? This it is, mainly, which guarantees our success.

And how far-seeing were our learned elders in ancient times when they said that to attain a serious end it behoves not to stop at any means or to count the victims sacrificed for the sake of that end. . . We have not counted the victims of the seed of the *goy* cattle, though we have sacrificed many of our own, but for that we have now already given them such a position on the earth as they could not even have dreamed of. The comparatively small numbers of the victims from the number of ours have preserved our nationality from destruction.

Death is the inevitable end for all. It is better to bring that end nearer to those who hinder our affairs than to *ourselves, to the founder of this affair.* *We execute masons in such wise that none save the brotherhood can ever have suspicion of it, not even the victims themselves of our death sentence, they all die when required as if from a normal kind of illness.* . . .Knowing that even the brotherhood in its turn dare not protest. By such methods we have plucked out of the midst of masonry the very root of protest against our disposition. While preaching lib-

eralism to the *goyim* we at the same time keep our own people and our agents in a state of unquestioning submission.

Under our influence the execution of the laws of the *goyim* has been reduced to a minimum. The prestige of the law has been exploded by the liberal interpretations introduced into this sphere. In the most important and fundamental affairs and questions judges decide as we dictate to them, see matters in the light wherewith we enfold them for the administration of the *goyim*, of course, through persons who are our tools though we do not appear to have anything in common with them—by newspaper opinion or by other means. . . Even senators and the higher administration accept our counsels. The purely brute mind of the *goyim* is incapable of use for analysis and observation, and still more for the foreseeing whither a certain manner of setting a question may tend.

In this difference in capacity for thought between the *goyim* and ourselves may be clearly discerned the seal of our position on the Chosen People and of our higher quality of humanness, in contradistinction to the brute mind of the *goyim*. Their eyes are open, but see nothing before them and do not invent (unless, perhaps, material things). From this it is plain that nature herself has destined us to guide and rule the world.

When comes the time of our overt rule, the time to manifest its blessings, we shall remake all legislatures, all our laws will be brief, plain, stable, without any kind of interpretations, so that anyone will be in a position to know them perfectly. The main feature which will run right through them is submission to orders, and this principle will be carried to a grandiose height. Every abuse will then disappear in consequence of the responsibility of all down to the lowest unit before the higher authority of the representative of power. Abuses of power subordinate to this last instance will be so mercilessly punished that none will be found anxious to try experiments with their own powers. We shall follow up jealously every action of the administration on which depends the smooth running of the machinery of the State, for slackness in this produces slackness everywhere; not a single case of illegality or abuse of power will be left without exemplary punishment.

Concealment of guilt, connivance between those in the service of the administration--all this kind of evil will disappear after the very first examples of severe punishment. The aureole of our power demands suitable, that is, cruel, punishments for the slightest infringement, for the sake of gain, of its supreme prestige. The sufferer, though his punishment may exceed his fault, will count as a soldier falling on the administrative field of battle in the interest of authority, principle and law, which do not permit that any of those who hold the reins of the public coach should turn aside from the public highway to their own private paths. *For example: our judges will know that whenever they feel disposed to plume themselves on foolish clemency they are violating the law of justice* which is instituted for the exemplary edification of men by penalties for lapses and not for display of the spiritual qualities of the judge....Such qualities it is proper to show in private life, but not in a public square which is the educational basis of human life.

Our legal staff will serve not beyond the age of 55, firstly because old men more obstinately hold to prejudiced opinions, and are less capable of submitting to new directions, and secondly because this will give us the possibility by this measure of securing elasticity in the changing of staff, which will thus the more easily bend under our pressure: he who wishes to keep his place will have to give blind obedience to deserve it. In general, our judges will be elected by us only from among those who thoroughly understand that the part they have to play is to punish and apply laws and not to dream about the manifestations of liberalism at the expense of the educational scheme of the State, as the *goyim* in these days imagine it to be. . . This method of shuffling the staff will serve also to explode any collective solidarity of those in the same service and will bind all to the interests of the government upon which their fate will depend. The young generation of judges will be trained in certain views regarding the inadmissibility of any abuses that might disturb the established order of our subjects among themselves.

In these days the judges of the *goyim* create indulgences to every kind of crimes, not having a just understanding of the office, because the rulers of the present age in appointing judges to of-

fice take no care to inculcate in them a sense of duty and consciousness of the matter which is demanded of them. As a brute beast lets out its young in search of prey, so do the *goyim* give their subjects places of profit without thinking to make clear for them what purpose such place was created. This is the reason why their governments are being ruined by their own forces through the acts of their own administration.

Let us borrow from the example of the results of these actions yet another lesson for our government.

We shall root our liberalism from all the important strategic posts of our government on which depends the training of subordinates for our State structure. Such posts will fall exclusively to those who have been trained by us for administrative rule. To the possible objection that the retirement of old servants will cost the Treasury heavily, I reply, firstly, they will be provided with some private service in place of what they lose, and, secondly, I have remarked that all the money in the world will be concentrated in our hands, consequently it is not our government that has to fear expense.

Our absolutism will in all things be logically consecutive and therefore in each one of its decrees our supreme will will be respected and unquestionably fulfilled: it will ignore all murmurs, all discontents of every kind and will destroy to the root every kind of manifestation of them in act by punishment of an exemplary character.

We shall abolish the right of cassation, which will be transferred exclusively to our disposal--to the cognizance of him who rules, for we must not allow the conception among the people of a thought that there could be such a thing as a decision that is not right of judges set up by us. If, however, anything like this should occur, we shall ourselves cassate the decision, but inflict therewith such exemplary punishment on the judge for lack of understanding of his duty and the purposes of his appointment as will prevent a repetition of such cases. . . I repeat that it must be borne in mind that we shall know every step of our administration which only needs to be closely watched for the people to be content with us, for it has the right to demand from a good government a good official.

Our government will have the appearance of a patriarchal paternal guardianship on the part of our ruler. Our own nation and our subjects will discern in his person a father caring for their every need, their every act, their every inter-relation as subjects one with another, as well as their relations to the ruler. They will then be so thoroughly imbued with the thought that it is impossible for them to dispense with this wardship and guidance, if they wish to live in peace and quiet, *that they will acknowledge the autocracy of our ruler with a devotion bordering on APOTHEOSIS*, especially when they are convinced that those whom we set up do not put their own in place of his authority, but only blindly execute his dictates. They will be rejoiced that we have regulated everything in their lives as is done by wise parents who desire to train their children in the cause of duty and submission. For the peoples of the world in regard to the secrets of our policy are ever through the ages only children under age, precisely as are also their governments.

As you see, I found our despotism on right and duty; the right to compel the execution of duty is the direct obligation of a government which is a father for its subjects. It has the right of the strong that it may use it for the benefit of directing humanity towards that order which is defined by nature, namely, submission. Everything in the world is in a state of submission, if not to man, then to circumstance or its own inner character, in all cases, to what is stronger. And so shall we be this something stronger for the sake of good.

WE are obliged without hesitation to sacrifice individuals, who commit a breach of established order, for in the exemplary punishment of evil lies a great educational problem.

When the King of Israel sets upon his sacred head the crown offered him by Europe he will become patriarch of the world. The indispensable victims offered by him in consequence of their suitability will never reach the number of victims offered in the course of centuries by the mania of magnificence, the emulation between the *goy* governments.

Our King will be in constant communion with the peoples, making to them from the tribune speeches which

fame will in that same hour distribute over all the world.

(Hatonn: at exactly 2:11 P.M. you received a warning of warnings--do not be foolish enough to toss it to the side as a sonic boom from one of your sky-toys. You get these every time you are about to overstep Soviet bounds as set forth. You ones play with total world destruction as if it were a game of ping-pong! We have much work to do, Dharma, and we will serve until there is no breath left with which to serve--so be it, so please, just keep writing. Sananda will be happy to give unto Thomas the information you ones seek and you will put it from your consciousness for I cannot spare you the time for part of it was another strike against your being which went awry and there is no need to ponder that which is past. So be it.)

Let us close this portion as a chapter for it was indeed a long PROTOCOL and the reading is easier if broken into chewable segments.

Hatonn to await clearing of the board.

2/14/91 HATONN

The next protocol is extremely important for it is through the molding of the mind that success is truly garnered. Once an idea is thoroughly instilled it is almost impossible to change the concept. It is true, however, that Satan always presents a flaw which he must hide most carefully--that is the fact that God can overcome any and all his tricks so the point is to keep you-the masses separated from the Truth of God. However, once revealed in its clarity--Truth cannot be suppressed and thereby comes the fact that "Truth shall set ye free!"

PROTOCOL NO. 16

Emasculation of the universities. Substitute for classicism. Training and calling. Advertisement of the authority of "the ruler" in the schools. Abolition of freedom of instruction. New Theories. Independence of thought. Teaching by object lessons.

In order to effect the destruction of all collective forces except ours we shall emasculate the first stage of collectivism--the *universities*, by re-educating them in a new direction. *Their of-*

ficials and professors will be prepared for their business by detailed secret programmes of action from which they will not with immunity diverge, not by one iota. They will be appointed with especial precaution, and will be so placed as to be wholly dependent upon the Government.

We shall exclude from the course of instruction State Law as also all that concerns the political question. These subjects will be taught to a few dozen of persons chosen for their pre-eminent capacities from among the number of the initiated. *The universities must no longer send out from their halls mild-sops concocting plans for a constitution, like a comedy or a tragedy, burying themselves with questions of policy in which even their own fathers never had any power of thought.*

The ill-guided acquaintances of a large number of persons with questions of polity creates utopian dreamers and bad subjects, as you can see for yourselves from the example of the universal education in this direction of the *goyim*. We must introduce into their education all those principles which have so brilliantly broken up their order. But when we are in power we shall remove every kind of disturbing subject from the course of education and shall make out of the youth obedient children of authority, loving him who rules as the support and hope of peace and quiet.

Classicism, as also any form of study of ancient history, in which there are more bad than good examples, we shall replace with the study of the programme of the future. We shall erase from the memory of men all facts of previous centuries which are undesirable to us, and leave only those which depict all the errors of the government of the *goyim*. The study of practical life, of the obligations of order, of the relations of people one to another, of avoiding bad and selfish examples, which spread the infection of evil, and similar questions of an educative nature, will stand in the forefront of the teaching programme, which will be drawn up on a separate plan for each calling or state of life, in no wise generalizing the teaching. This treatment of the question has special importance.

Each state of life must be trained within strict limits corresponding to its destination and work in life. *The occasional genius has always managed*

and always will manage to slip through into other states of life, but it is the most perfect folly for the sake of this rare occasional genius to let through into ranks foreign to them the untalented who thus rob of their places those who belong to those ranks by birth or employment. You know yourselves in what all this has ended for the goyim who allowed this crying absurdity.

In order that he who rules may be seated firmly in the hearts and minds of his subjects it is necessary to instruct the whole nation in the schools and on the market places about his meaning and his acts and all his beneficent initiatives.

We shall abolish every kind of freedom of instruction. Learners of all ages will have the right to assemble together with their parents in the educational establishments as if it were in a club; during these assemblies, on holidays, teachers will read what will pass as free lectures on questions of human relations, of the laws of examples, of the limitations which are born of unconscious relations, and, finally, of the philosophy of new theories not yet declared to the world. These theories will be raised by us to the stage of a dogma of faith as a transitional stage towards our faith. On the completion of this exposition of our programme of action in the present and the future I will read you the principles of these theories.

In a word, knowing by the experience of many centuries that people live and are guided by ideas, that these ideas are imbibed by people only by the aid of education provided with equal success for all ages of growth, but of course by varying methods, we shall swallow up and confiscate to our own use the last scintilla of independence of thought, which we have for long past been directing towards subjects and ideas useful for us. The system of bridling thought is already at work in the so-called system of teaching by *object lessons*, the purpose of which is to turn the *goyim* into unthinking submissive brutes waiting for things to be presented before their eyes in order to form an idea of them. . . . In France, one of our best agents, Bourgeois, has already made public a new programme of teaching by object lessons.

PROTOCOL NO. 17

Advocacy. Influence of the priesthood of the goyim. Freedom of conscience. Papal Court. King of the Jews as Patriarch-Pope. How to fight the existing Church. Function of contemporary press. Organization of police. Volunteer police. Espionage on the pattern of the kabal espionage. Abuses of authority.

The practice of advocacy produces men cold, cruel, persistent, unprincipled, who in all cases take up an impersonal, purely legal standpoint. They have the inveterate habit to refer everything to its value for the defence and not to the public welfare of its results. They do not usually decline to undertake any defence whatever, they strive for an acquittal at all costs, cavilling over every petty crux of jurisprudence and thereby they demoralize justice. For this reason we shall set this profession into narrow frames which will keep it inside this sphere of executive public service. Advocates, equally with judges, will be deprived of the right of communications with litigants; they will receive business only from the court and will study it by notes of report and documents, defending their clients after they have been interrogated in the court on facts that have appeared. They will receive an honorarium without regard to the quality of the defence. This will render them mere reporters on law-business in the interest of justice and as counterpoise to the proctor who will be the reporter in the interests of prosecution; this will shorten business before the courts. In this way will be established a practice of honest unprejudiced defence conducted not from personal interest but by conviction. This will also, by the way, remove the present practice of corrupt bargain between advocates to agree only to let that side win which pays most.

We have long past taken care to discredit the priesthood of the goyim, and thereby to ruin their mission on earth which in these days might still be a great hindrance to us. Day by day its influence on the peoples of the world is falling lower. Freedom of conscience has been declared everywhere, so that now only years divide us from the moment of the complete wrecking of that Christian religion: as to other religions we shall have still less diffi-

culty in dealing with them, but it would be premature to speak of this now. We shall set clericalism and clericals into such narrow frames as to make their influence move in retrogressive proportion to its former progress.

When the time comes finally to destroy the papal court the finger of an invisible hand will point the nations towards this court. When, however, the nations fling themselves upon it, we shall come forward in the guise of its defenders as if to save excessive bloodshed. By this diversion we shall penetrate to its very bowels and be sure we shall never come out again until we have gnawed through the entire strength of this place.

The King of the Jews will be the real Pope of the Universe, the patriarch of an international Church.

(Hatonn: Go right back and read that last sentence!!!!)

But, in the meantime, while we are re-educating youth in new traditional religions and afterwards in ours, we shall not overtly lay a finger on existing churches, but we shall fight against them by criticism calculated to produce schism.

In general, then, our contemporary press will continue to convict State affairs, religions, incapacities of the goyim, always using the most unprincipled expressions in order by every means to lower their prestige in the manner which can only be practiced by the genius of our gifted tribe.

Our kingdom will be an apologia of the divinity Vishnu, in whom is found its personification—in our hundred hands will be, one in each, the springs of the machinery of social life. We shall see everything without the aid of official police which, in that scope of its rights which we elaborated for the use of the goyim, hinders governments from seeing. In our programme one-third of our subjects will keep the rest under observation from a sense of duty, on the principle of volunteer service to the State. It will then be no disgrace to be a spy and informer, but a merit: unfounded denunciations, however, will be cruelly punished that there may be no development of abuses of this right.

Our agents will be taken from the

higher as well as the lower ranks of society, from among the administrative class who spend their time in amusements, editors, printers and publishers, bookseller, clerks, and salesmen, workmen, coachmen, lackeys, etcetera. This body, having no rights and not being empowered to take any action on their own account, and consequently a police without any power, will only witness and report: verification of their reports and arrests will depend upon a responsible group of controllers of police affairs, while the actual act of arrest will be performed by the gendarmerie and the municipal police. Any person not denouncing anything seen or heard concerning questions of polity will also be charged with and made responsible for concealment, if it be proved that he is guilty of this crime.

Just as nowadays our brethren are obliged at their own risk to denounce to the kabal apostates of their own family or members who have been noticed doing anything in opposition to the kabal, so in our kingdom over all the world it will be obligatory for all our subjects to observe the duty of service to the State in this direction.

Such an organization will extirpate abuses of authority, of force, of bribery, everything in fact which we by our counsels, by our theories of the superhuman rights of man, have introduced into the customs of the goyim. . . But how else were we to procure that increase of causes predisposing to disorders in the midst of their administration? . . . Among the number of those methods one of the most important is—agents for the restoration of order, so placed as to have the opportunity in their disintegrating activity of developing and displaying their evil inclinations—obstinate self-conceit, irresponsible exercise of authority, and, first and foremost, venality.

PROTOCOL NO. 18

Measures of secret defense. Observation of conspiracies from the inside. Overt secret defense—the ruin of authority. Secret defense of the King of the Jews. Mystical prestige of authority. Arrest on the first suspicion.

When it becomes necessary for us to strengthen the strict measures of the secret defence (the most fatal poison for the prestige of authority) we shall

arrange a simulation of disorders or some manifestation of discontents finding expression through the cooperation of good speakers. Round the speaker will assemble all who are sympathetic to his utterances. This will give us the pretext for domiciliary perquisitions and surveillance on the part of our servants from among the number of the *goyim* police.

As the majority of conspirators act out of love for the game, for the sake of talking, so, until they commit some overt act we shall not lay a finger on them but only introduce into their midst observation elements. . . . It must be remembered that the prestige of authority is lessened if it frequently discovers conspiracies against itself: this implies a presumption of consciousness of weakness, or, what is still worse, of injustice. You are aware that we have broken through our agents, blind sheep of our flock, who are easily moved by a few liberal phrases to crimes provided only they be painted in political colours. *We have compelled the rulers to acknowledge their weakness in advertising overt measures of secret defence and thereby we shall bring the promise of authority to destruction.*

Our ruler will be secretly protected only by the most insignificant guard, because we shall not admit so much as a thought that there could exist against him any sedition with which he is not strong enough to contend and is compelled to hide from it.

If we should admit this thought, as the *goyim* have done and are doing, we should *ipso facto* be signing a death sentence, if not for our ruler, at any rate for his dynasty, at no distant date.

According to strictly enforced outward appearances our ruler will employ his power only for the advantage of the nation and in no wise for his own or dynastic profits. Therefore, with the observance of this decorum, his authority will be respected and guarded by the subjects themselves, it will receive an apotheosis in the admission that with it is bound up the well-being of every citizen of the State, for upon it will depend all order in the common life of the pack.

Overt defence of the kind argues weakness in the organization of his strength.

Our ruler will always among the people be surrounded by a mob of apparently curious men and women, who will occupy the front ranks about him, to all appearance by chance, and will restrain the ranks of the rest out of respect as it will appear for good order. This will sow an example of restraint also in others. If a petitioner appears among the people trying to hand a petition and forcing his way through the ranks, the first ranks must receive the petition and before the eyes of the petitioner pass it to the ruler, so that all may know that what is handed in reaches its destination, that, consequently, there exists a control of the ruler himself. The aureole of power requires for its existence that the people may be able to say: "If the king knew of this," or: "the king will hear of it."

*With the establishment of official secret defence the mystical prestige of authority disappears given a certain audacity, and everyone counts himself master of it, the sedition-monger is conscious of his strength, and when occasion serves watches for the moment to make an attempt upon authority. . . . For the *goyim* we have been preaching something else, but by that very fact we are enabled to see what measures of overt defence have brought them to.*

Criminals with us will be arrested at the first more or less well grounded suspicion; it cannot be allowed that out of fear of a possible mistake an opportunity should be given of escape to persons suspected of a political lapse or crime, for in these matters we shall be literally merciless. If it is still possible, by stretching a point, to admit a reconsideration of the motive causes in simple crimes, there is no possibility of excuse for persons occupying themselves with questions in which nobody except the government can understand anything. . . . And it is not all governments that understand true policy.

PROTOCOL NO. 19

The right of presenting petitions and projects. Sedition. Indictment of political crimes. Advertising of political crimes.

If we do not permit any independent dabbling in the political we shall on the other hand encourage every kind of report or petition, with proposals for

the government to examine into all kinds of projects for the amelioration of the condition of the people; this will reveal to us the defects or else the fantasies of our subjects, to which we shall respond either by accomplishing them or by a wise rebutment to prove the short-sightedness of one who judges wrongly.

Sedition-mongering is nothing more than the yapping of a lap-dog at an elephant. For a government well organized, not from the police but from the public point of view, the lap-dog yaps at the elephant in entire unconsciousness of its strength and importance. It needs no more than to take a good example to show the relative importance of both and the lap-dogs will cease to yap and will wag their tails the moment they set eyes on an elephant.

In order to destroy the prestige of heroism for political crime we shall send it for trial in the category of thieving, murder, and every kind of abominable and filthy crime. Public opinion will then confuse in its conception this category of crime with the disgrace attaching to every other and will brand it with the same contempt.

We have done our best, and I hope we have succeeded, to obtain that the *goyim* should not arrive at this means of contending with sedition. It was for this reason that through the Press and in speeches, indirectly--in cleverly compiled schoolbooks on history we have advertised the martyrdom alleged to have been accepted by sedition-mongers for the idea of the commonweal. (E.J.--good word, meaning common good--for general good) This advertisement has increased the contingent of liberals and has brought thousands of *goyim* into the ranks of our livestock cattle.

Dharma, let us break the chapter at this point for if we move on too quickly there is not time for even brief digestion of contents. This is most "heavy" material albeit obvious and unmistakable in Truth--that does not, however, make it any the easier to accept. Just go on and change the numbering and we will continue. Blessings, chela, and thank you for your continuing work for the hours do grow so long at the work and you, too, must come into the confrontation of that which has come down upon your species. God is ever gentle in His

healing, however, if ye but stay the course and hold to His hand always enclosing you in security if you but accept of it. Saalome'

2/14/91 HATONN

PROTOCOL NO. 20

FINANCIAL PROGRAMME. Progressive tax. Stamp progressive taxation. Exchequer, interest-bearing papers and stagnation of currency. Method of accounting. Abolition of ceremonial displays. Stagnation of capital. Currency issue. Gold standard. Standard of cost of working man power. Budget. State loans. One per cent. Interest series. Industrial shares. Rulers of the goyim: courtiers and favoritism, masonic agents.

(Hatonn: If this one doesn't get to you--there is probably nothing that will do so! Please study this PROTOCOL most carefully and meticulously.)

Today we shall touch upon the financial programme, which I put off to the end of my report as being the most difficult, the crowning and the decisive point of our plans. Before entering upon it I will remind you that I have already spoken before by way of a hint when I said that the sum total of our actions is settled by the question of figures.

When we come into our kingdom our autocratic government will avoid, from a principle of self-preservation, sensibly burdening the masses of the people with taxes, remembering that it plays the part of father and protector. But as State organizations cost dear it is necessary nevertheless to obtain the funds required for it. I will, therefore, elaborate with particular precaution the question of equilibrium in this matter.

Our rule, in which the king will enjoy the legal fiction that everything in his State belongs to him (which may easily be translated into fact), will be enabled to resort to the lawful confiscation of all sums of every kind for the regulation of their circulation in the State. From this follows that taxation will best be covered by a progressive tax on property. In this manner the dues will be paid without straitening or ruining anybody in the form of a percentage of the amount of property. The rich

must be aware that it is their DUTY to place a part of their superfluities at the disposal of the State since the State guarantees them security of possession of the REST OF THEIR PROPERTY AND THE RIGHT OF HONEST GAINS. I SAY "HONEST", FOR THE CONTROL OVER PROPERTY WILL DO AWAY WITH ROBBERY ON A LEGAL BASIS.

This social reform must come from above, for the time is ripe for it--it is indispensable as a pledge of peace.

(Hatonn: Do not misread the above, ye who are "rich" and think you are excepted from this confiscation somehow. The plan is to extract by requirement that which is in holding while allowing continued earnings ON A PORTION OF THE PROPERTY LEFT IN THEIR POSSESSION. For you who can't make up your minds what to do with sums in possession at present--there you have it in black and white EXACTLY that which they plan to do to get your assets in holding.)

The tax upon the poor man is a seed of revolution and works to the detriment of the state which in hunting after the trifling is missing the big. Quite apart from this, a tax on capitalists diminishes the growth of wealth in private hands in which we have in these days concentrated it as a counterpoise to the government strength of the goyim--their State finances.

A tax increasing in a percentage ratio to capital will give a much larger revenue than the present individual or property tax, which is useful to us now for the sole reason that it excites trouble and discontent among the goyim.

The force upon which our king will rest consists in the equilibrium and the guarantee of peace, for the sake of which things it is indispensable that the capitalists should yield up a portion of their incomes for the sake of the secure working of the machinery of the State. State needs must be paid by those who will not feel the burden and have enough to take from.

(Hatonn: Now, how do you know whether or not you are in the group which will be protected and tended? If you don't know all about this plan unfolding herein--YOU ARE NOT AMONG THE CHOSEN FEW TO PROSPER AND SURVIVE IN THE

SECURITY SHELTERS--PURELY AND SIMPLY PUT! YOUR ASSETS WILL SIMPLY BE CONFISCATED AND THAT WILL BE THAT!)

Such a measure will destroy the hatred of the poor man for the rich, in whom he will see a necessary financial support for the State, will see in him the organizer of peace and well-being since he will see that it is the rich man who is paying the necessary means to attain these things.

(Hatonn: Now hold your breath for this next hooker....)

In order that payers of the educated classes should not too much distress themselves over the new payments they will have full accounts given them of the destination of those payments, WITH THE EXCEPTION OF SUCH SUMS AS WILL BE APPROPRIATED FOR THE NEEDS OF THE THRONE AND THE ADMINISTRATIVE INSTITUTIONS.

He who reigns will not have any properties of his own once all in the State represents his patrimony, or else the one would be in contradiction to the other; the fact of holding private means would destroy the right of property in the common possession of all.

Relatives of him who reigns, his heirs excepted, who will be maintained by the resources of the state, must enter the ranks of servants of the state or must work to obtain the right to property; the privilege of royal blood must not serve for the spoiling of the treasury. (Hatonn: Go back, the magic phrase is "his heirs excepted"--i.e., all the Bush criminals in this given instance. Except Mr. Bush is NOT INTENDED TO BE THE KING--HE JUST THINKS SO!)

Purchase, receipt of money or inheritance will be subject to the payment of a stamp progressive tax. Any transfer of property, whether money or other, without evidence of payment of this tax which will be strictly registered by names, will render the former holder liable to pay interest on the tax from the moment of transfer of these sums up to the discovery of his evasion of declaration of the transfer. Transfer documents must be presented weekly at the local treasury office with notifications of the name, surname and permanent place of residence of the former and the new holder of the property.

This transfer with register of names must begin from a definite sum which exceeds the ordinary expenses of buying and selling of necessities, and these will be subject to payment only by a stamp impost of a definite percentage of the unit.

Just strike an estimate of how many times such taxes as these will cover the revenue of the *goyim* States.

The State exchequer will have to maintain a definite complement of reserve sums, and all that is collected above that complement must be returned into circulation. On these sums will be organized public works. The initiative in works of this kind, proceeding from State sources, will bind the working class firmly to the interests of the State and to those who reign. From these same sums also a part will be set aside as rewards of inventiveness and productiveness.

On no account should so much as a single unit above the definite and freely estimated sums be retained in the state treasury, for money exists to be circulated and any kind of stagnation of money acts ruinously on the running of the State machinery, for which it is the lubricant; a stagnation of the lubricant may stop the regular working of the mechanism.

The substitution of interest-bearing paper for a part of the token of exchange has produced exactly this stagnation. The consequences of this circumstance are already sufficiently noticeable.

A court of account will also be instituted by us and in it the ruler will find at any moment a full accounting for State income and expenditure, with the exception of the current monthly account, not yet made up, and that of the preceding month, which will not yet have been delivered.

The one and only person who will have no interest in robbing the State is its owner, the ruler. This is why the personal control will remove the possibility of leakages of extravagances.

The representative function of the ruler at receptions for the sake of etiquette, which absorbs so much invaluable time, will be abolished in order that the ruler may have time for control and consideration. His power will not then be split up into fractional parts among time-serving favourites who surround

the throne for its pomp and splendour, and are interested only in their own and not in the common interests of the State.

Economic crises have been produced by us for the *goyim* by no other means than the withdrawal of money from circulation. Huge capitals have stagnated, withdrawing money from States, which were constantly obliged to apply to those same stagnant capitals for loans. These loans burdened the finances of the State with the payment of interest and made them the bond slaves of these capitals. . . . The concentration of industry in the hands of capitalists out of the hands of small masters has drained away all the juices of the peoples and with them also of the States.

The present issue of money in general does not correspond with the requirements per head, and cannot therefore satisfy all the needs of the workers. The issue of money ought to correspond with the growth of population and thereby children also must absolutely be reckoned as consumers of currency from the day of their birth. The revision of issue is a material question for the whole world.

You are aware that the gold standard has been the ruin of the States which adopted it, for it has not been able to satisfy the demands for money, the more so that we have removed gold from circulation as far as possible. (Hatonn: Go back and re-read that portion. I warn you again that gold will be confiscated so it is better to have a bit for trade but best to have it as collateral--YOU SEE, DEAR ONES, THEY PLAN TO HAVE IT ALL AT ANY RATE! IT IS SIMPLY A MATTER OF TIMING. YOU MIGHT BETTER HAVE THE ASSETS WORKING ON SOMETHING PRODUCTIVE IN THE INTERIM WHICH MAY BOTH PROTECT SOME OF YOUR ASSETS AND, AT WORST, GIVE YOU BARTER ABILITY FOR THE INVESTMENT.)

With us the standard that must be introduced is the cost of working-man power, whether it be reckoned in paper or in wood. We shall make the issue of money in accordance with the normal requirements of each subject, adding to the quantity with every birth and subtracting with every death.

The accounts will be managed by each

department (the French administrative division for instance), each circle.

In order that there may be no delays in the paying out of money for State needs the sums and terms of such payments will be fixed by decree of the ruler; this will do away with the protection by a ministry of one institution to the detriment of others.

The budgets of income and expenditure will be carried out side by side that they may not be obscured by distance one to another.

The reforms projected by us in the financial institutions and principles of the *goyim* will be clothed by us in such forms as will alarm nobody. We shall point out the necessity of reforms in consequence of the disorderly darkness into which the *goyim* by their irregularities have plunged the finances. The first irregularity, as we shall point out, consists in their beginning with drawing up a single budget which year after year grows owing to the following cause: this budget is dragged out to half the year, then they demand a budget to put things right, and this they expend in three months, after which they ask for a supplementary budget, and all this ends with a liquidation budget. But, as the budget of the following year is drawn up in accordance with the sum of the total addition, the annual departure from the normal reaches as much as 50 per cent in a year, and so the annual budget is trebled in ten years. Thanks to such methods, allowed by the carelessness of the *goy* States, their treasuries are empty. The period of loans supervenes, and that has swallowed up remainders and brought all the *goy States* to bankruptcy.

You understand perfectly that economic arrangements of this kind, which have been suggested to the *goyim* by us, cannot be carried on by us.

Every kind of loan proves infirmity in the State and a want of understanding of the rights of the State. Loans hang like a sword of Damocles over the heads of rulers, who, instead of taking from their subjects by a temporary tax, come begging with outstretched palm of our bankers. Foreign loans are leeches which there is no possibility of removing from the body of the State until they fall off of themselves or the State flings them off. But the *goy*

States do not tear them off; they go on in persisting in putting more on to themselves so that they must inevitably perish, drained by voluntary blood-letting.

What also indeed is, in substance, a loan, especially a foreign loan? A loan is--an issue of government bill of exchange containing a percentage obligation commensurate to the sum of the loan capital. If the loan bears a charge of 5 per cent., then in twenty years the State vainly pays away in interest a sum equal to the loan borrowed, in forty years it is paying a double sum, in sixty--treble, and all the while the debt remains an unpaid debt.

From this calculation it is obvious that with any form of taxation per head the State is bailing out the last coppers of the poor taxpayers in order to settle accounts with wealthy foreigners, from whom it has borrowed money instead of collecting these coppers for its own needs without the additional interest.

So long as loans were internal the *goyim* only shuffled the money from the pockets of the poor to those of the rich, but when we bought up the necessary persons in order to transfer loans into the external sphere all the wealth of States flowed into our cash-boxes and all the *goyim* began to pay us the tribute of subjects. (Hatonn: Still laughing at that extra \$13 billion to Israel???)

If the superficiality of *goy* kings on their thrones in regard to State affairs and the venality of ministers or the want of understanding of financial matters on the part of other ruling persons have made their countries debtors of our treasuries to amounts quite impossible to pay it has not been accomplished without on our part heavy expenditure of trouble and money.

Stagnation of money will not be allowed by us and therefore there will be no State interest-bearing paper, except a one-per-cent series, so that there will be no payment of interest to leeches that suck all the strength out of the State. (Hatonn: Might this also tell you exactly that which they plan to do with State bonds, bills and State backed "funds"? Those investments are now on "borrowed" time, friends--not just borrowed money--and they will be dissolved at some point, suddenly, with surprise.) The right to issue interest-bearing paper will be given

exclusively to industrial companies who will find no difficulty in paying interest out of profits, whereas the State does not make interest on borrowed money like these companies, for the State borrows to spend and not to use in operations. (Hatonn: So, in fact, at some point these nice little corporations set up in good public products and projects might just even qualify for State loans--how about that? We haven't been too shabby in our teaching either, chelas--we go with that which they use for their own protection under their own laws and we will get through this transition of a remnant--with integrity and within the bounds of Caesar's rules.)

Industrial papers will be bought also by the government which from being as now a payer of tribute by loan operations will be transformed into a lender of money at a profit. This measure will stop the stagnation of money, parasitic profits and idleness, all of which were useful for us among the *goyim* so long as they were independent but are not desirable under our rule.

How clear is the undeveloped power of thought of the purely brute brains of the *goyim*, as expressed in the fact that they have been borrowing from us with payment of interest without ever thinking that all the same these very moneys plus an addition for payment of interest must be got by them from their own State pockets in order to settle up with us. What could have been simpler than to take the money they wanted from their own people?

But it is a proof of the genius of our chosen mind that we have contrived to present the matter of loans to them in such a light that they have even seen in them an advantage for themselves.

Our accounts, which we shall present when the time comes, in the light of centuries of experience gained by experiments made by us on the *goy* States, will be distinguished by clearness and definite--and will show at a glance to all men the advantage of our innovations. They will put an end to those abuses to which we owe our mastery over the *goyim*, but which cannot be allowed in our kingdom.

We shall so hedge about our system of accounting that neither the ruler nor the most insignificant public servant will be in a position to divert even the smallest sum from its destination with-

out detection or to direct it in another direction except that which will be once fixed in a definite plan of action.

And without a definite plan it is impossible to rule. Marching along an undetermined road and with undetermined resources brings to ruin by the way heroes and demi-gods.

The goy rulers, whom we once upon a time advised should be distracted from State occupations by representative receptions, observances of etiquette, entertainments, were only screens for our rule. The accounts of favourite courtiers who replaced them in the sphere of affairs were drawn up for them by our agents, and every time gave satisfaction to short-sighted minds by promises that in the future economies and improvements were foreseen. . . Economies from what? From new taxes?--were questions that might have been but were not asked by those who read our accounts and projects.

You know to what they have been brought by this carelessness, to what a pitch of financial disorder they have arrived, notwithstanding the astonishing industry of their peoples.

PROTOCOL NO. 21

Internal loans. Debit and taxes. Conversions. Bankruptcy. Savings banks and rents. Abolition of money markets. Regulation of industrial values.

To what I reported to you at the last meeting I shall now add a detailed explanation of internal loans. Of foreign loans I shall say nothing more, because they have fed us with the national moneys of the *goyim*, but for our State there will be no foreigners, that is, nothing external.

We have taken advantage of the venality of administrators and the slackness of rulers to get our money twice, thrice and more times over, by lending to the *goy* governments moneys which were not at all needed by the States. Could anyone do the like in regard to us? Therefore I shall only deal with the details of internal loans.

States announce that such a loan is to be concluded and open subscriptions for their own bills of exchange, that is, for their interest-bearing paper. That they may be within the reach of all the

price is determined at from a hundred to a thousand; and a discount is made for the earliest subscribers. Next day by artificial means the price of them goes up, the alleged reason being that everyone is rushing to buy them. In a few days the treasury safes are as they say overflowing and there's more money than they can do with (why then take it?). The subscription, it is alleged, covers many times over the issue total of the loan; in this lies the whole stage effect--look you, they say, what confidence is shown in the government's bills of exchange.

But when the comedy is played out there emerges the fact that a debit and an exceedingly burdensome debit has been created. For the payment of interest it becomes necessary to have recourse to new loans which do not swallow up but only add to the capital debt. And when this credit is exhausted it becomes necessary by new taxes to cover, not the loan, but only the interest on it. These taxes are a debit employed to cover a debt.

Later comes the time for conversions, but they diminish the payment of interest without covering the debt, and besides they cannot be made without the consent of the lenders; on announcing a conversion a proposal is made to return the money to those who are not willing to convert their paper. If everybody expressed his unwillingness and demanded his money back, the government would be hooked on their own flies and would be found insolvent and unable to pay the proposed sums. By good luck the subjects of the *goy* governments, knowing nothing about financial affairs, have always preferred losses on exchange and diminution of interest to the risk of new investments of their moneys, and have thereby many a time enabled these governments to throw off their shoulders a debit of several millions.

Nowadays, with external loans, these tricks cannot be played by the *goyim* for they know that we shall demand all our moneys back.

In this way and acknowledged bankruptcy will best prove to the various countries the absence of any means between the interests of the peoples and of those who rule them.

I beg you to concentrate your particular attention upon this point and upon the following: nowadays all in-

ternal loans are consolidated by so-called flying loans, that is, such as have terms of payment more or less near. These debts consist of moneys paid into the savings banks and reserve funds. If left for long at the disposition of a government these funds evaporate in the payment of interest on foreign loans, and are replaced by the deposit of equivalent amounts of *rentes*. (*EJ--good word: Income or revenue in general; annuity.*)

And these last it is which patch up all the leaks in the State treasuries of the *goyim*.

When we ascend the throne of the world all these financial and similar shifts, as being not in accord with our interest, will be swept away so as not to leave a trace, as also will be destroyed all money markets, since we shall not allow the prestige of our power to be shaken by fluctuations of prices set upon our values, which we shall announce by law at the price which represents their full worth without any possibility of lowering or raising. (Raising gives the pretext for lowering, which indeed was where we made a beginning in relation to the values of the *goyim*.)

We shall replace the money markets by grandiose government credit institutions, the object of which will be to fix the price of industrial values in accordance with government views. The institutions will be in a position to fling upon the market five hundred millions of industrial paper in one day, or to buy up of the same amount. In this way all industrial undertakings will come into dependence upon us. You may imagine for yourselves what immense power we shall thereby secure for ourselves.

(Hatonn: Yes, yes, I know that if you just read and understand this outlay of planning you can see exactly where you are in the PLAN and what and when to expect that which is coming *and the following is the most important information of all, chelas, so read on, please.*)

PROTOCOL NO. 22

The secret of what is coming. The evil of many centuries as the foundation of future well-being. The aureole of power and its mystical worship.

In all that has so far been reported by me to you, I have endeavoured to depict with care the secret of what is coming, of what is past, and of what is going on now, rushing into the flood of the great events coming already in the near future, the secret of our relations to the *goyim* and of financial operations. On this subject there remains still a little for me to add.

In our hands is the greatest power of our day--gold: in two days we can procure from our storehouses any quantity we may please.

Surely there is no need to seek further proof that our rule is predestined by God? Surely we shall not fail with such wealth to prove that all that evil which for so many centuries we have had to commit has served at the end of ends the cause of true well-being--the bringing of everything into order? Though it be even by the exercise of some violence, yet all the same it will be established. We shall contrive to prove that we are benefactors who have restored to the rent and mangled earth the true good and also freedom of the person, and therewith we shall enable it to be enjoyed in peace and quiet, with proper dignity of relations, on the condition, of course, of strict observance of the laws established by us. We shall make plain therewith that freedom does not consist in dissipation and in the right of unbridled license any more than the dignity and force of a man do not consist in the right of everyone to promulgate destructive principles in the nature of freedom of conscience, equality and the like, that freedom of the person in no wise consists in the right to agitate oneself and others by abominable speeches before disorderly mobs, and that true freedom consists in the inviolability of the person who honourably and strictly observes all the laws of life in common, that human dignity is wrapped up in consciousness of the rights and also of the absence of rights of each, and not wholly and solely in fantastic imaginings about the subject of one's ego.

Our authority will be glorious because it will be all-powerful, will rule and guide, and not muddle along after leaders and orators shrieking themselves hoarse with senseless works which they call great principles and which are nothing else, to speak honestly, but utopian. Our authority will be the crown of order, and in that is included the whole happiness of man.

The aureole of this authority will inspire a mystical bowing of the knee before it and a reverent fear before it of all the peoples. True force makes no terms with any right, not even with that of God: none dare come near to it so as to take so much as a span from it away.

(Hatonn: I cannot pass this point without speaking to you of refusing cooperation with the "Beast". This is the lie of lies for the sorting of the troublemakers away from the placid "acceptors" and "be-ers". Don't fall for this hogwash for it infers that you have no power to exist on the same planet with this cursed beast without falling into the traps. Once in knowledge, ye have not to fall into any trap. God is reclaiming that which is His and birthing that which is battered into higher status and translation. Why would you "fight" and squander thine precious and valuable service and life by such foolishness? Follow your given rules in your physical and bear ever the goal of God within and you cannot be imprisoned. The beast knows that Truth is promised upon and throughout the lands--he simply feels it no longer a threat of any great extent and would actually prefer the idiots in his service stop shooting at Dharma and Thomas. We need to get a remnant through who wish to come in the service and Truth of God-ness into the kingdom of HIS sacred places--willingly and of free-will. The evil will be left to devour itself for evil cannot exist in the Light of Truth and he wishes not to come into the Kingdom of Light at any cause whatsoever. We are not speaking of force on the part of God for God is not in the forcing of anything nor anyone--by this very fact God always wins and your Satanic adversary knows as much. You who serve God are most certainly not desired among Satan's people and neither does he desire the ire of God if he slays ye ones about the work of awakening His people and rebirthing this planet into higher understanding and Truth. The place has become Satan's Kingdom and that which ye must have a goal is the accomplishment of survival through the days of tribulation while Satan brings his own into order and servitude. If ye do not rankle him, he shall probably even assist you in the gathering and help you. God wins wars by the very lack of warring behavior--Truth will give unto you your freedom and His children. Ah yes, the ones coming home aboard our

craft shall likely be relatively few in number--BUT ALL HAVE A PLACEMENT PREPARED JUST AS PROMISED AND IF ALL WOULD COME THERE WOULD BE MUCH GLORIOUS REJOICING IN THE HEAVENS.

Then, after the destruction is finished and the old is in the renewal--so shall those intended to rebuild will be brought again unto the wondrous place for the reclamation in fullness for by then the Earth's face will be renewed from the seas and the lands in agony will be put to rest and renew in the blankets of the seas and the renewal of the waters (life blood) of the planet herself.

It simply shall not be as you have been told for you were not given to know and the adversary brought lies to cause you to wither in fear and speculation. Ye who believe on God and the Christed path of the Sacred Circle of Infinity and choose the laws of The Creation and that wondrous Creator/Creation--Mother/Father shall again soar with the Eagles having served and graduated. Ah, the glory and joy of it is beyond the imaginings. But those who do not recognize of that which has been sent to lift them up, they shall be left of their own accord and that shall be none of your business. But any who come with us, shall leave the things of fleshly destruction and lawlessness in the pit from which ye shall be lifted--so be it!)

PROTOCOL NO. 23

Reduction of the manufacture of articles of luxury. Small master production. Unemployment. Prohibition of drunkenness. Killing out of the old society and its resurrection in a new form. The chosen one of God.

That the peoples may become accustomed to obedience it is necessary to inculcate lessons of humility and therefore to reduce the production of articles of luxury. By this we shall improve morals which have been debased by emulation in the sphere of luxury. We shall re-establish small master production which will mean laying a mine under the private capital of manufacturers. This is indispensable also for the reason that manufacturers on the grand scale often move, though not always consciously, the thoughts of the masses in directions

against the government. A people of small masters knows nothing of unemployment and this binds him closely with existing order, and consequently with the firmness of authority. Unemployment is a most perilous thing for a government. For us its part will have been played out the moment authority is transferred into our hands. Drunkenness also will be prohibited by law and punishable as a crime against the humanness of man who is turned into a brute under the influence of alcohol.

Subjects, I repeat once more, give blind obedience only to the strong hand which is absolutely independent of them, for in it they feel the sword of defence and support against social scourges. . . . What do they want with an angelic spirit in a king? What they have to see in him is the personification of force and power.

The supreme lord who will replace all now existing rulers, dragging on their existence among societies demoralized by us, societies that have denied even the authority of God, from whose midst breaks out on all sides the fire of anarchy, must first of all proceed to quench this all-devouring flame. Therefore he will be obliged to kill off those existing societies, though he should drench them with his own blood, that he may resurrect them again in the form of regularly organized troops fighting consciously with every kind of infection that may cover the body of the State with sores.

This Chosen One of God is chosen from above to demolish the senseless forces moved by instinct and not reason, by brutishness and not humanness. These forces now triumph in manifestations of robbery and rights. They have overthrown all forms of social order to erect on the ruins the throne of the King of the Jews; but their part will be played out the moment he enters into his kingdom. Then it will be necessary to sweep them away from his path, on which must be left no knot, no splinter.

Then will it be possible for us to say to the peoples of the world: "Give thanks to God and bow the knee before him who bears on his front the seal of the predestination of man, to which God himself has led his star that none other but Him might free us from all the before-mentioned forces and evils"

(Hatonn: Well, they have planned their

King and they have called him God and their Kingdom is the physical realm of matter which endures not past the short span of man's short experience at any one time. But do you see--in order to control and rule--this bunch of wardens and rulers will first have to, through total force, undo that which they have done to bring you down--for they will tolerate no deviations in behavior, no crime, no disease--all of the infected shall be annihilated along with the base and degraded for they are considered a necessary expendable. All homosexuals and deviants of other sexual manners will be slain--through their own methods of extermination. Funny thing about Satan--he has pulled you down and now he must turn you back into the laws of Holy God to bear to live with you--life is a most strange experience, is it not?)

PROTOCOL NO. 24

Confirming the roots of King David (?). Training of the King. Setting aside of direct heirs. The king and three of his sponsors. The king is fate. Irreproachability of exterior morality of the King of the Jews.

I pass now to the method of confirming the dynastic roots of King David to the last strata of the earth.

This confirmation will first and foremost be included in that in which to this day has rested the force of conservatism by our learned elders of the conduct of all the affairs of the world, in the directing of the education of the thought of all humanity.

Certain members of the seed of David will prepare the kings and their heirs, selecting not by right of heritage but by eminent capacities, inducting them into the most secret mysteries of the political, into schemes of government, but providing always that none may come to knowledge of the secrets. The object of this mode of action is that all may know that government cannot be entrusted to those who have not been inducted into the secret places of its art.

To these persons only will be taught the practical application of the aforementioned plans by comparison of the experiences of many centuries, all the observations on the politico-economic moves and social sciences--in a word, all the spirit of laws which have been

unshakably established by nature herself for the regulation of the relations of humanity.

Direct heirs will often be set aside from ascending the throne if in their time of training they exhibit frivolity, softness and other qualities that are the ruin of authority, which render them incapable of governing and in themselves dangerous for kingly office.

Only those who are unconditionally capable for firm, even if it be to cruelty, direct rule will receive the reins of rule from our learned elders.

In case of falling sick with weakness of will or other form of incapacity, kings must by law hand over the reins of rule to new and capable hands.

The king's plans of action for the current moment, and all the more so for the future, will be unknown, even to those who are called his closest counsellors.

Only the king and the three who stood sponsor for him will know what is coming.

In the person of the king who with unbending will is master of himself and of humanity all will discern as it were fate with its mysterious ways. None will know what the king wishes to attain by his dispositions, and therefore none will dare to stand across an unknown path.

It is understood that the brain reservoir of the king must correspond in capacity to the plan of government it has to contain. It is for this reason that he will ascend the throne not otherwise than after examination of his mind by the aforesaid learned elders.

That the people may know and love their king it is indispensable for him to converse in the market-places with his people. This insures the necessary clinching of the two forces which are now divided one from another by us by the terror.

This terror was indispensable for us till the time comes for both these forces separately to fall under our influence.

The King of the Jews must not be at the mercy of his passions, and especially of sensuality; on no side of his character must he give brute instincts power over his mind. Sensuality

worse than all else disorganizes the capacities of the mind and clearness of views, distracting the thoughts to the worst and most brutal side of human activity.

The prop of humanity in the person of the supreme lord of all the world of the holy seed of David must sacrifice to his people all personal inclinations.

Our supreme lord must be of an exemplary irreproachability.

(Hatonn: Anybody seen any little gray aliens lately? You had better be looking again--right on your vidiot boxes!)

Dharma, cut this off here please and then we will finish with some other documents which you will find both confirming and most interesting, indeed. Thank you.

SOME OF THE PHOENIX JOURNALS:

Blood And Ashes
Firestorm In Babylon
The Mossad Connection
Creation, The Sacred Universe
Pleiades Connection, Return Of The Phoenix
The Phoenix Express Vol's I & II (\$15)
The Phoenix Express Vol's III & IV (\$15)

The price is \$10 per JOURNAL, (EXCEPTING EX-PRESS) 10% discount on orders of 4 or more. California residents add 6.75% sales tax. Add shipping, UPS \$3.25 and \$1.00 each additional or U.S. Mail \$2.50 for first title and \$1.00 each additional.

Write for Quantity Discount.

Available from America West or your Local Distributor.

Express is \$20 per 13 issues (including back issues for the period) or \$75 per 52 issues.

Send orders and Payments to: America West Distributors, P.O. Box 986 Tehachapi, CA. 93581.

For credit card orders Telephone 1 800 729-4131 **PLEASE USE ONLY FOR ORDERS (THE EXPENSE IS TOO MUCH FOR US)** For other purposes 805 822-9655.



PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS

A bulletin commenting on appropriate current news events, clarification of portions of the Journals and answers of a general nature to questions not found in the existing Journals.

PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS is published by America West Publishers, Inc. P.O. BOX 986 Tehachapi, CA. 93581. Subscription rate is \$20 per 13 issues or \$75 per 52 issues, First Class mailing. COPYRIGHT 1991 by America West Publishers, Inc. All rights reserved. Reproduction of this copyrighted material for private non-profit use is expressly encouraged, for commercial purposes it is strictly forbidden.

FEBRUARY 1991 VOLUME IX NUMBER 1

2/14/91 HATONN

Please understand that I am pushing us tonight so that you can be away from this place by mid-morning tomorrow. Not to frighten but you have had to be on alternate power of our provision since early afternoon this day and all the electronics must be cleared--I need Dharma away from the hill because of the frequencies we will have to utilize and I ask that you neither use the telephone past mid-morning.

I shall write a brief "Introduction" in the morning and allow closure of the Journal for, without further editing, it must go into Ranos' hands and be gotten to the printer no later than Monday, even if edits are not made at all. I ask that you please honor my request and not dawdle on the morrow, Oberli, for I am indeed serious for I have a most serious problem which must be tended. Thank you for your attention.

Allow us to continue, Dharma, with appropriate material.

LORD SYDENHAM ON THE "PROTOCOLS"

[The following letter appeared in the *Spectator* of August 27, 1921, and the late Lord Sydenham kindly consented to its reproduction.]

Sir--When the *Protocols* first appeared in English it was pointed

out that they embodied a forgery perpetrated by the Tsar's police with the idea of promoting pogroms. It now appears that they are adapted from a "pamphlet of 1865 attacking the Second Empire." This is most interesting, but it explains nothing. As you point out, Mrs. Webster had shown the *Protocols* to be full of plagiarisms which she effectively explained by the use of parallel columns, and before her most able book appeared Mr. Lucien Wolfe had traced other similarities. As the *Protocols* were obviously a compilation this was to be expected, and further resemblances may be discovered. The importance of the most sinister compilation that has ever appeared resides in the subject matter. The *Protocols* explain in almost laborious detail the objects of Bolshevism and the methods of carrying it into effect. Those methods were in operation in 1901, when Nilus said that he received the documents, but Bolshevism was then Marxian Communism, and the time had not come for applying it by military force. Nothing that was written in 1865 can have any bearing upon the deadly accuracy of the forecasts in the *Protocols* most of which have since been fulfilled to the letter. Moreover the principles they enunciate correspond closely with the recorded statements of Jewish authorities. If you will read the American edition, with its valuable annexes, you will understand this and the confirmatory quotations there given

can be multiplied. Even the "Jewish world despotism," which you described as "a piece of malignant lunacy," is not obscurely hinted at. Take this one quotation from the *Jewish State*, by Theodore Herzl: "When we sink we become a revolutionary proletariat, the subordinate officers of the revolutionary party; when we rise, there rises also our terrible power of the purse." Compare this ominous statement with those of the *Protocols*, of which it is plainly an echo.

I note with thankfulness that you say that the discovery of the French pamphlet "does not clear up the whole mystery." Indeed it does not, and if you will carefully read Mr. Ford's amazing disclosures you will wish for more light. The main point is, of course, the source from which Nilus obtained the *Protocols*. The Russians who knew Nilus and his writings, cannot all have been exterminated by the Bolsheviks. His book, in which the *Protocols* only form one chapter, has not been translated; though it would give some idea of the man. He was, I have been told by a Russian lady, absolutely incapable either of writing any portion of the *Protocols* or of being a party to a fraud.

What is the most striking characteristic of the *Protocols*? The answer is *knowledge* of a rare kind, embracing the widest field. The solution of the "mystery", if it is

one, is to be found by ascertaining where this uncanny knowledge, on which prophecies now literally fulfilled are based, can be shown to reside.---I am, Sir, &c.,
SYDENHAM

* * *

Now is it not strange that I find no "mystery" in the origin of this material whatsoever? God always makes sure you get the facts, Mam and Sir--if you but look and listen. So be it.

STARTLING NEW DOCUMENTS

The manifesto of Adolphe Cremieux, addressed to the National of Jewry on the occasion of the founding of the Universal Israelite Alliance. This has been pronounced a forgery, and something much less committal--especially written for Gentile consumption--has been produced as the "real" thing. The unfortunate part of the business is that the "forgery" corresponds infinitely more closely with the *facts* of history than that which is claimed to be genuine! It proclaims three incontrovertible truths: (1) that the Jewish Nation is the enemy of all nations; (2) that Jews claim that they are a people "Chosen" to dominate the whole earth, and take possession of all the riches of all peoples; (3) that the power of all nations is already in their hands, and that Jews think they are on the eve of their complete conquest of the rest of the human race. The date of this Protocol, No. 2 of our series, is 1860

A PROTOCOL OF 1860

We take this Protocol from the *Morning Post* of September 6th, 1920:

"A correspondent writing in reference to the hidden perils draws attention to a Manifesto issued in 1860 to the 'Jews of the Universe,' by Adolphe Cremieux,

the founder of the Alliance Israelite Universelle, and the well-known member of the Provisional Government of 1871. Adolphe Cremieux, while Grand Master of the French Masonic Lodges, offered 1,000,000 francs for the head of William I of Germany. On his tomb he requested the following sole inscription to be inscribed:

"Here lies Adolphe Cremieux, the founder of the *Alliance Israelite Universelle*."

THE MANIFESTO

Emblem: On top--the tablets of Moses, a little lower--two extended hands clasping each other, and as basis of the whole--the globe of the earth.

Motto: "All Jews for one, and one for all."

The union which we desire to found will not be a French, English, Irish, or German union, but a Jewish one, a Universal one.

Other peoples and races are divided into nationalities; we alone have not co-citizens, but exclusively co-religionaries.

A Jew will under no circumstances become the friend of a Christian or a Moslem before the moment arrives when the light of the Jewish Faith, the only religion of reason, will shine all over the world.

Scattered amongst other nations, who from time immemorial were hostile to our rights and interests, we desire primarily to be and to remain immutably Jews.

Our nationality is the religion of our fathers, and we recognize no other nationality.

We are living in foreign lands, and cannot trouble about the mutable ambitions of countries entirely alien to us, while our own moral

and material problems are endangered.

The Jewish teaching must cover the whole earth. Israelites! no matter where fate should lead--though scattered all over the earth, you must always consider yourselves members of a Chosen Race.

If you realize that the Faith of your forefathers is your only patriotism--

--If you recognize that, notwithstanding the nationalities you have embraced, you always remain and everywhere form *one* and *only* nation--

--If you are convinced of this, you, Israelites of the Universe--

--then come and give ear to our appeal and prove to us your consent!

Our cause is great and holy, and its success is guaranteed. Catholicism, our immemorial enemy, is lying in the dust, mortally wounded in the head.

The net which Israel is throwing over the globe of the earth is widening and spreading daily, and the momentous prophecies of our holy books are at last to be realized.

The time is near when Jerusalem will become the house of prayer for all nations and peoples, and the banner of Jewish mono-deity will be unfurled and hoisted on the most distant shores.

Let us avail ourselves of all circumstances.

Our might is immense--learn to adopt this might for our cause.

What have you to be afraid of?

The day is not distant when all the riches and treasures of the earth will become the property of the Children of Israel."

More than sixty years have

elapsed since this Protocol was written, and the riches of the earth are now almost entirely in the possession or under the control of the Children of Israel. The Torah, said the Jew poet, Heine, is the Jews' "portable Fatherland." Cremieux says practically the same thing--"the faith of our fathers is your only patriotism." The Jew regards all non-Jews as foreigners, and he is an alien everywhere.

* * *

Hatonn: Please always be in the remembering at every writing that these are the false "Jews" often referred to as the imitation Jews of the Khazar choosing. And, again, it will always be the Jews of God of Divine Source who will pay most dearly for the subterfuge for they will be the first expended to defend and protect the heinous lies. Oh, these ones are the "Chosen Ones" alright--and they are most certainly chosen of god--but I think you would not care for this god of force and murder, rape and pillage--ye have come face to face with the anti-christ whore of Babylon, dear ones and ye saw it not. Oh, yes, it is the time of the unshrouding of the Seventh Seal for it was not hidden by God from the disclosure--for the contents of the scroll have long been unsealed and revealed--the anti-christ himself sealed it from your eyes that you would not know! Further, this incredible beast would destroy, completely, this entire orb rather than forfeit an inch of it. He will blow into dust the entire globe to complete his plan and so it has come to confrontation time and it resides in God's hands to know when it shall be brought to a close and HOW! We wait upon His deciding--at ready, prepared!

FUNERAL ORATION

THE FATAL DISCOURSE OF RABBI REICHHORN

Appended to the prophecies of the

Protocol we have put a few of the events which have happened in fulfillment. It will be seen that there is a close correspondence between this Protocol, the Cremieux Manifesto, and the epistle emanating from the "Prince of the Jews" in 1489 A.D., and published in a Rothschild magazine. It is probable that when the latter was published it was not imagined that any Gentile would ever think of connecting it with other documents emanating from Jewry, or with modern happenings.

[In its issue of 21 October, 1920 (No. 195) *La Vieille France* published an extremely important Russian document in which the following passage occurs:

"There is a striking analogy between the *Protocols of the Elders of Zion* and the discourse of the Rabbi Reichhorn, pronounced in Prague in 1869 over the tomb of the Grand Rabbi Simeon-ben-Ihuda, and published by Readcliffe, who paid with his life for the divulgation; Sonol, who had taken Readcliffe to hear Reichhorn, was killed in a duel some time afterwards. The general ideas formulated by the Rabbi are found fully developed in the *Protocols*."

In its issue of 10 March, 1921 (No. 214) *La Vieille France* gives the version of this funeral oration which was published in *La Russie Juive*. It is perfectly clear that the funeral oration and the *Protocols of the Elders of Zion* come from one and the same mint. Both are prophetic; and the power which made the prophecies has been able to bring about their fulfillment. This oration is so important that we append to it an account of the fulfillment of each of the sections. There can no longer be any doubt as to whose is the power which is disturbing the world, creating World Unrest, and at the same time reaping all the profits. Jewry is enslaving all Christian peoples of the earth. There IS a Jew

World Plot and it now stands finally and completely unmasked. (H: 1921, friends!)

1.. *Every hundred years, We, the Sages of Israel*, have been accustomed to meet in Sanhedrin in order to examine our progress towards the domination of the world which Jehovah has promised us, and our conquests over the enemy--Christianity. (H: The very word (label) "Jehovah" should tell it all!)

2. This year, united over the tomb of our reverend Simeon-ben-Ihuda, we can state with pride that the past century has brought us very near to our goal, and that this goal will be very soon attained.

3. GOLD always has been and always will be the irresistible power. Handled by expert hands it will always be the most useful lever for those who possess it, and the object of envy for those who do not. With gold we can buy the most rebellious consciences, can fix the rate of all values, the current price of all products, can subsidize all State loans, and thereafter hold the states at our mercy.

4. Already the principal banks, the exchanges of the entire world, the credits of all the governments, are in our hands.

5. The other great power is THE PRESS. By repeating without cessation certain ideas, the Press succeeds in the end in having them accepted as actualities. The Theatre renders us analogous services. Everywhere the Press and the Theatre obey our orders.

6. By the ceaseless praise of DEMOCRATIC RULE we shall divide the Christian into political parties, we shall destroy the unity of their nations, we shall sow discord everywhere. Reduced to impotence, they will bow before the LAW OF OUR BANK, *always* united, and *always* devoted to our Cause.

7. We shall force the Christian into wars by exploiting their pride and their stupidity. They will massacre each other, and clear the ground for us to put our own people into.

8. The possession of the land has always brought influence and power. In the name of social Justice and Equality we shall parcel out the great estates; we shall give the fragments to the peasants who covet them with all their powers, and who will soon be in debt to us by the expense of cultivating them. Our capital will make us their masters. We in our turn shall become the great proprietors, and the possession of the land will assure the power to us.

9. Let us try to replace the circulation of gold with paper money; our chests will absorb the gold, and we shall regulate the value of the paper which will make us masters of all the positions.

10. We count among us plenty of orators capable of feigning enthusiasm and of persuading mobs. We shall spread them among the people to announce changes which should secure the happiness of the human race. By gold and by flattery we shall gain the proletariat which will charge itself with annihilating *Christian capitalism*. We shall promise workmen salaries of which they have never dared to dream, but we shall also raise the price of necessities so that *our profits will be greater still*.

11. In this manner we shall prepare Revolutions which *the Christians will make themselves* and of which we shall reap fruit.

12. By our mockeries and our attacks upon them we shall make their priests ridiculous then odious, and their religion as ridiculous and as odious as their clergy. Then we shall be masters of their *souls*. For our pious at-

tachment to our own religion, to our own worship, will prove the superiority of our religion and the superiority of our souls.

13. We have already established our own men in all important positions. We must endeavor to provide the *Goyim* with lawyers and doctors; the lawyers are *au courant* with all interests; doctors, once in the house, become confessors and directors of consciences.

14. But above all let us monopolize Education. By this means *we spread ideas that are useful to us*, and shape the children's brains as suits us.

15. If one of our people should unhappily fall into the hands of justice amongst the Christians, we must rush to help him; find as many witnesses as he needs to save him from his judges, until we become judges ourselves.

16. The monarchs of the Christian world, swollen with ambition and vanity, surround themselves with luxury and with numerous armies. *We shall furnish them with all the money their folly demands--and so shall keep them in leash*.

17. Let us take care not to hinder the marriage of our men with Christian girls, for through them we shall get our foot into the most closely locked circles. If our daughters marry *Goyim* they will be no less useful, for *the children of a Jewish mother are ours*. Let us foster the idea of free love, that we may destroy among Christian women attachment to the principles and practices of their religion.

18. For ages past the sons of Israel, despised and persecuted, have been working to open up a path to power. They are hitting the mark. *They control the economic life of the accursed Christians*; their influence preponderates

over politics and over manners.

19. At the wished for hour, fixed in advance, *we shall let loose the Revolution*, which by ruining all classes of Christianity will *definitely enslave the Christians to US*. **THUS WILL BE ACCOMPLISHED THE PROMISE OF GOD MADE TO HIS PEOPLE.**

A PROTOCOL OF 1919

A Russian newspaper, *Prizyv*, of 5th February, 1920, published in Berlin, contained an interesting document in *Hebrew*, dated December, 1919, which was found in the pocket of the dead Jew Zunder, the Bolshevik Commander of the 11th Sharp-shooter Battalion, throwing light on the secret organizations of Jewry in Russia.

This Protocol has, like the first, never been called in question by the Nation of Jewry. It reveals identically the same plans and purposes of the Jews for World domination and revenge which pervade them all. This one especially gloats over the Jew conquest and enslavement of Russia.

In extenso it ran as follows:

SECRET--To the representatives of all the branches of the *Israelite International League*.

Sons of Israel! The hour of our ultimate victory is near. We stand on the threshold to the command of the world. That which we could only dream of before us is about to be realized. Only quite recently feeble and powerless, we can now, thanks to the world's catastrophe, raise our heads with pride.

We must, however, be careful. It can surely be prophesied that after we have marched over ruined and broken altars and thrones, we shall advance further on the same indicated path.

The authority of the, to us, alien religions and doctrines of faith we have through very successful propaganda, subjected to a merciless criticism and mockery. We have brought the culture, civilization, traditions and thrones of the Christian nations to stagger. We have done everything to bring the Russian people under the yoke of the Jewish power, and ultimately compelled them to fall on their knees before us.

We have nearly completed all this but we must all the same be very cautious, **because the oppressed Russia is our arch-enemy.** The victory over Russia, gained through our intellectual superiority, may in the future, in a new generation, turn against us.

Russia is conquered and brought to the ground. Russia is in the agony of death under our heel, but do not forget--not even for a moment--that we must be careful! The holy care for our safety does not allow us to show either pity or mercy. At last we have been allowed to behold the bitter need of the Russian people, and to see it in tears! By taking from them their property, their gold, we have reduced this people to helpless slaves.

Be cautious and silent! *We ought to have no mercy for our enemy. We must make an end of the best and leading elements of the Russian people, so that vanquished Russia may not find any leader! Thereby every possibility will vanish for them to resist our power. We must excite hatred and disputes between workers and peasants. War and class-struggle will destroy all treasures and culture created by the Christian people. But be cautious, Sons of Israel! Our victory is near, because our political and economic power and influence upon the masses are in rapid progress. We buy up Government loans and gold, and thereby we have controlling power*

over the world's exchanges. The power is in our hands, but be careful--place no faith in traitorous shady powers!

Bronstein (Trotsky), Apfelbaum (Zinovieff), Rosenfeld (Kamaneff), Steinberg--all of them are like unto thousands of other true sons of Israel. Our power in Russia is unlimited. In the towns, the Commissariats and Commissions of Food, House commissions, etc., are dominated by our people. But do not let victory intoxicate you. Be careful, cautious, because no one except yourselves will protect us!

Signed, The Central Committee of the Petersburg Branch of the Israelite International League.

***It will be noted that the above was found in *Hebrew*, as the original of the Protocols of the Elders of Zion and all the secret documents of the Jews are. There are plenty of manifestoes in Christian languages that are *intended for the goyim to read*. Of these we need take no account. "Israelite International League" can be none other than l'Alliance Israelite Universelle founded by Cremieux and headed by Rothschild.

All the Protocols tell the same tale of malice, revenge, cupidity and murderous hate against Christian and Christianity. Judaism as practiced by the Zionist Khazars who call themselves Jews is Satanism; and no amount of ritual and kabalistic camouflage can hide this fact.

I would remind you of the Jewish race of Holy God of Source--ye are in great and grave danger for ye are the first to be targeted that ye not cross the path of these ones. IF this information is heinous unto you and ye know of the intent--then ye are in even more grave danger for ye are, not of the insid-

ers who will participate in this "grand new world order" for you represent the very anathema execration unto these Zionists who have stolen your heritage. I can only offer my hand in loving brotherhood and ask that ye join us in our journey into the safety of the travels to thine homeland for which ye are so long in the searching. Saalome'

This Journal shall herein end for the material to follow is too lengthy for this volume. It will be good if you come into balance regarding the great unfoldment lest you become overburdened. I am, Gyeorgos Ceres Hatonn, Cmdr. United Federation Fleet Inter-Galactic Federation Command

WE ARE SENT FORTH TO PREPARE THE WAY AND GIVE OF THE INSTRUCTIONS IN PREPARATION FOR THE COMING AGAIN TO BRING YOU HOME, YE WHO WOULD COME AGAIN UNTO OUR CREATOR AND INTO THAT WONDROUS PLACE PREPARED FOR YOU IN HIS HOLY PLACES. BLESSINGS OF THE FATHER UPON HIS CHILDREN THAT YOU MIGHT FIND THE LIGHTED PATH.

2/15/91 ATON

I AM ATON

You have now witnessed Truth, even though it comes from behind the shroud of dishonesty and deception. Saddam Hussein has asked that you stop the bombing and--with minor pleadings for negotiations on Middle East peace follow-up--he has said he would move out of "Kuwait" (a first time reference to Kuwait as independent from the 19th Province).

This offer was categorically denied and refused consideration by your nation and the pro-

nouncement was made to you, the public, from your President puppet at a meeting wherein he was giving great honor to the most Elite of the Zionist scientists. He proclaimed the plea to stop the slaughter--to be "**a cruel HOAX**". **And the nations applaud this lie in the hypnosis by the whore.** Support your troops? You sacrifice them unto this god of destruction and bow to the god while he laughs at you and drinks of the blood of your babies. There is very little GODNESS left within you and ye who wouldst live by the sword shall surely die by the sword. **AND I SHALL BRING MY PEOPLE HOME! WHEN THIS BEAST GOES DOWN, YOU CANNOT IMAGINE THE NUMBERS OF YOU WHO HAVE BEEN DUPED, WHO WILL GO WITH HIM INTO THE BINDINGS OF THE GENERATIONS FOR I SHALL WIN! THAT WHICH HAS BEEN CREATED CAN BE UNCREATED BY THAT WHICH CREATED! PONDER IT FOR THINE TIME GROWS SHORT INDEED! I PRO- NOUNCE THIS BENEDIC- TION FOR MY PROMISES ARE KEPT WITHOUT EX- CEPTION AND JUSTICE SHALL PREVAIL--NO EVIL SHALL BE BROUGHT WITHIN MY KINGDOM AND THOSE WHO CANNOT SEP- ARATE THEREFROM SHALL BE IN THE REMAINING WITH IT AND FOREVER- MORE THERE SHALL BE NO PEACE WITHIN THE BE- INGS OF DARKNESS IN SEPARATION FROM LIGHT- ED PLACES AND DEVOID OF GODNESS--YE HAVE JUST RE-CREATED HELL!**

He spoke of joy and then despair and all the mush- mouthed condescending words to peace. He claimed great joy took place in Iraq and soldiers

were exuberant and shot weapons into the air in celebration as the news first broke. Ah, not so--they shot into the air in protest, dear ones, for you have killed their women and children and the men have naught left to celebrate. The world, and the coalition as it is called, is coming apart--first is Spain who pronounces the bombing un- civilised and heinous. The hidden council meeting at the United Nations erupted into bedlam and chaos--YOU ARE WITNESS TO THE ZIONIST POWER IN FULL CONTROL OF YOUR GOVERNMENT. **I did not use the term "Jewish"; I said "Zionist".**

IF THIS WAR CONTINUES UNABATED, THERE WILL BE A HOLY WAR TO END ALL WARS--"THE MOTHER OF WARS"! THERE WILL BE PARTICLE-BEAMS AND ATOMIC HOLOCAUST UN- LEASHED--AND YOU SAW WITH YOUR OWN EYES, YOUR ADMINISTRATION REFUSING TO CONSIDER THE PEACE TALKS! Will the refusal hold past the Monday meeting between Aziz and Gor- bachev? Well, it is uncertain, for the Zionists must have this war to gain world dominance but they are also clever enough to know that the Americans may well stand up against the Ad- ministration and the Zionist stranglehold on that administra- tion.

It is a most tedious sequence of hours, beloved ones, for this turn of events causes your en- emy--your Zionist Administration--to have to act rashly in order to quickly bring the pot to higher boil and preclude a stop to the fighting. Quit listening to the words of honey which flow from Bush's mouth and LOOK AT HIM--he is robotic in his demeanor,

unbending in his drive into destruction and conquest and there is no humanitarian compassion in the entity. Ye can only perceive a "dead" man, for without the soul of life there is no life.

Saddam has said that he would comply with the UN resolution and get out of Kuwait! This is EXACTLY that which the UN resolution demanded! The United States has pushed in unlimited manner beyond all possible interpretation of the resolutions, with total disregard for any opinion or pleading to stop this insanity--and yet you push on and on, murdering more and more and feasting on the blood--now you will spill the blood of your own upon the sands of that place of Babylon for the anti-christ whore set upon your world. There is no way to miss of it, America, yea--WORLD, if you but see and hear! You enter a dark period in the history of MAN this day--if you do not demand a turn- about. You can mark it in blood upon your calendars AND THROUGH THE ACTIONS OF THE UNITED STATES OF AMERICA, SO SHALL FALL THE WORLD--ARE YOU LIS- TENING, WORLD? YE OF THE NATIONS ELSE-WHERE CAN STOP OF IT IF YE BUT **WILL!** SO BE IT!

Read this book or throw of it away--I care not which for THE COMMISSIONS GIVEN UN- TO MY SERVANTS HAVE BEEN FULFILLED, to present Truth unto you at the risk of death by my own people--in the face of attack after attack upon their beings. You can stop this thing come upon you but I tell you now, it appears that you will not do so and you will continue to march to the Satan's Drummers as laid forth for the marching from the anti-christ himself--the Zionist Khazars

who are not allowed in any of the lighted places of the Cosmos within your Universe. They are birthed and thrive on the evil energies manifested from the "physical" limitations of Creator's perfection. Perfection and balance cannot be maintained in the presence of this manner of "control" for it is only of the "physical" dimension and feeds only on itself. This is the time of the shadows in the valley!

You who deny of this Truth--deny it only with thine consciousness of physical projection and through thine physical mouths--for you KNOW WITHIN IN THINE GODSELF THAT WHAT I GIVE UNTO YOU BE TRUTH! THE ACTIONS ARE SO BLATANTLY OBVIOUS THAT ANY MAN CAN SEE--IT NO LONGER REQUIRES DISCERNMENT--AND THAT, DEAR ONES, IS THE MARK OF THE BEAST WHO FEELS TOTAL CONTROL OF THIS PREY!

IS IT FINISHED? NOT UNTIL THE 12TH HOUR IS FINISHED IS IT FINISHED!

The Beast Prostitute took from you the Truth of God, Creator so that you would lose of your way and come willingly into his trap--and so it is--but YOU are not given to see that which is the battle of battles, and THAT, dear ones, is the imprisonment of this bastard whore within the pits of the chaotic hell of the physical manifestation without reprieve. THE WORLD OF THE PHYSICAL IS BUT A PASSING BLINK OF AN EYE AND THESE ONES WHO FOLLOW THIS BEAST SHALL BE GIVEN TO PERISH WITHIN THAT BEAST. FOR THE PROJECTIONS OF GOD CREATOR, THE WONDROUS

AND GLORIOUS JOURNEY HAS ONLY JUST BEGUN IN ITS EXPERIENCE IN THE TRUE FREEDOM OF THE COSMOS AND UNIVERSE, SO IT IS COMING TO PASS IN THESE DAYS UPON YOUR PLACEMENT, THAT GOD SHALL SEPARATE THE GOOD WHEAT FROM THE CHAFF AND THAT WHICH IS BLIGHTED SHALL BE LEFT TO THE BLIGHT! SAALOME'

YOU MAY DESTROY THE BOOKS AND YOU MAY PERCEIVE THAT YOU DESTROY THE TRUTH-BRINGERS AND TURN AWAY THE COSMIC HOSTS--BUT YE DESTROY NAUGHT BUT SELVES FOR THE TRUTH SHALL NEVER FALL INTO DESTRUCTION AND WILL STAND FOREVER IN THE ANNALS AND ARCHIVES OF EXISTENCE INTO INFINITY AND SO BE IT! ARMAGEDDON IS AT HAND!

I AM ATON

IF YE KNOW NOT WHO IS ATON--I BELIEVE IT MIGHT BE GREAT WISDOM TO BE IN THE IMMEDIATE FINDING OUT!

2/19/91 SANANDA

I am here, Thomas. Sananda in radiance and service unto God. Your heart grows heavy as you understand the extent of the Lie...you grow weary of your journey upon that placement. We have far to go, and I shall give you the strength you need to carry on. For with our work all things are possible under the direction of the Father, who holds His own in the shelter of his broad wings. Be not troubled, Thomas. We shall take it a day at a time and thusly shall see results. The total of the picture is too much to bear, so focus thine attention on that which is imme-

diately afore thee. Never lose sight of thine goal, else the journey be led in the wrong direction. Ask ever for my guidance and protection, ask ever for the Father's guidance and protection. Yea, they are one and the same.

How much longer will The Word be allowed to go forth? How much longer will America wait before all-out madness begins in Iraq? Has all-out madness not already begun in Iraq? For what reason do the Russians delay and stall further action in the Gulf...what have they up their sleeve? Will your Puppet Pres continue to dance on his jogging strings, yelling to the press frantically trying to keep up..."no comment, no comment...strictly r & r"? What has happened to your nation? So far you have fallen...so far.

Concentrate Thomas, I have all but lost you to the images upon awakening. Yes, there shall be the homeless and violent ones wandering the streets taking what they want from whomever they choose...it shall be chaos. Has it not been said and often so? You have naught to fear...for you are in the shelter of God's wings and they are sufficient unto thee. It is not so much that you fear for self as the clear realization of how it shall be that is so startling to the conscious mind. Yes, it shall be terrible, particularly in the cities. Has it not been said that it is only through the protection with the small communities banded together as brothers and friends in caring concern that ones shall make it through? Has it not often been said? It is when the visual image takes hold that the realization becomes all too clear to ignore. Release it, Thomas.

It is a week of great, great tension. For the Russians are playing a most clever and dangerous game. Your nation is the pawn and you dare not take action which would result in unleashing Mother

Russia's anger upon you...for you would be destroyed. And Mother Russia does not wish to destroy you, for Mother Russia wishes to use all of your nice real estate and goods...it would be contrary to their goals to blow apart everything they'd like to one day use. And so the game of cat and mouse continues as Russia toys with your country at whim.

All ones want to know how much longer they can shore up the financial markets...as long as need be until they are ready to collapse it! It is barely able to withstand the pressures already existing...and yet they are not fully ready to implement their plans. Be most grateful for each passing day brings us closer to having that which we shall need to fulfill God's Plan...for in His Plan a remnant shall make it through this transition. And in God's Plan those making it through shall do so with a measure of comfort and technology intact. So be it, give thanks for each day for the blessing that it truly is. Give thanks with each passing day for those things which you take for granted that soon shall be a distant memory. Give thanks for the little things.

Bring this to a close while you come into balance.

Salu
I Am Sananda

OUR NEWEST JOURNALS

SHROUDS OF THE SEVENTH SEAL--THE ANTI-CHRIST WHORE OF BABYLON
by Gyeorgos Ceres Hatonn

This book is **MUST** reading for anyone who desires to know the **TRUTH** about the causes of the war in the Middle East and what the **DRASTIC "HELL ON EARTH"** results will be if the

peoples of the world do not put a stop to it **VERY SOON**.

We are given information on the following very important topics: Mental health among your U.S. troops -- Is U.S. sending soldiers to the Persian Gulf in chains? -- What is Baker hiding? -- This is another **NO-WIN WAR**. -- Israel: 'Vengeance is mine' -- Support our troops--get us out of the Middle East! -- Political Zionism is born -- Weakness in Israel's military -- Israel's racists policies and arms industry -- The role of Communism in Israel -- Zionists simply eliminate opposition -- Doubles, robotoids and replicas -- Executive Orders and The Protocols--how they are already controlling our lives today -- **Blood and destruction behind the curtain of American sponsored censorship.**

BURNT OFFERINGS AND BLOODSTAINED SANDS PSYCHOPOLITICS AND THE SACRIFICE OF THE PHOENIX

BY Gyeorgos Ceres Hatonn

This is the 24th book in the *Phoenix Journal* series that has been published in the last eighteen months. They include detailed topics from all walks of life, including current information on the Middle East War as of January 28, 1991.

These books, which are entered into a computer by "Dharma", **ARE THE WORDS OF TRUTH WHICH GOD PROMISED HE WOULD SEND FORTH AT THE ENDTIMES TO GIVE MAN ONE LAST CHANCE TO CHOOSE TRUTH OVER THE LIE.**

Hatonn, in this book, gives us an excellent background coverage of why the world is on the downward path to **ONE WORLD GOVERNMENT**, the "NEW WORLD ORDER" that President Bush mentions many times and how the present Middle East War is the beginning of the Battle of Armageddon, the greatest battle to ever be fought on this planet. This is the battle that has been predicted

for several thousand years and **THE TIME IS NOW HERE.**

He gives us details of what hardships even the Americans must be prepared for (**INCLUDING INVASION, DESTRUCTION OF OUR TROOPS, STARVATION, TERRORISTS AND EVEN CONCENTRATION CAMPS HERE IN THE UNITED STATES**) if we do not **DEMAND** that our Constitution be restored and start living under the **LAWS OF GOD VERY SOON.**

SOME OF THE PHOENIX JOURNALS:

Rape of The Constitution
You Can Slay The Dragon
The Naked Phoenix
Blood And Ashes
Firestorm In Babylon
The Mossad Connection
Creation, The Sacred Universe
Pleiades Connection, Return Of The Phoenix Vol. I
The Phoenix Express Vol's III & IV (\$15)
The Phoenix Express Vol's V & VI (\$15)

The price is \$10 per **JOURNAL**, (**EXCEPTING EX-PRESS**) 10% discount on orders of 4 or more. California residents add 6.75% sales tax. Add shipping, UPS \$3.25 and \$1.00 each additional or U.S. Mail \$2.50 for first title and \$1.00 each additional.

Write for Quantity Discount.

Available from America West or your Local Distributor.

Express is \$20 per 13 issues (including back issues for the period) or \$75 per 52 issues.

Send orders and Payments to: America West Distributors, P.O. Box 986 Tehachapi, CA. 93581.

For credit card orders Telephone 1 800 729-4131 **PLEASE USE ONLY FOR ORDERS (THE EXPENSE IS TOO MUCH FOR US)** For other purposes 805 822-9655.

Please copy this and pass it on, even if only to one other. THE WORD MUST GO FORTH.

PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS



A bulletin commenting on appropriate current news events, clarification of portions of the Journals and answers of a general nature to questions not found in the existing Journals.

PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS is published by America West Publishers, Inc. P.O. BOX 986 Tehachapi, CA. 93581. Subscription rate is \$20 per 13 issues or \$75 per 52 issues, First Class mailing. COPYRIGHT 1991 by America West Publishers, Inc. All rights reserved. Reproduction of this copyrighted material for private non-profit use is expressly encouraged, for commercial purposes it is strictly forbidden.

FEBRUARY 1991 VOLUME IX NUMBER 2

2/20/91 HATONN

TODAY'S WATCH

Do not concern, Dharma, over the computer--the Father's words are remaining within the master-brain. The conscious mind is a strange element of experience--when the higher consciousness is present the manifestations of thought within the physical dimension is dulled and your computers are tampered with in order to remove all at any and every opportunity in efforts to dissuade you and other scribes from their work. NONE SHALL AGAIN SILENCE GOD! SO BE IT!

Because I have spoken of the Zionists in the churches calling themselves "Christian", do not think that I finish with the subject of corrupted religious institutions. I do not, however, wish to withdraw or sidetrack from my subject of how the element has seeped into the very fiber of your being--as documented on your place by your people in your time of counting and experience.

The best way to do this is to unfold unto you ones that which has been taken from the shelves and destroyed or remains only through preservation against this day of revelation. It is better if you ones can take the information and go forth and prove of the accounts to your own satisfaction wherein lies cannot prevail in the light of confrontation of Truth. If you cannot come to recognize the anti-Christ within--how can you know Truth?

I shall postpone "TODAY'S WATCH" for I have many segments to show you regarding that which is happening in front of you and yet I have bogged my publisher with five "double" Expresses

and I will not burden him further this day. He is giving you a compilation of our last several writings which might well be the most informative and valuable information you will ever experience in this life journey. I urge you readers of this information to obtain the prior publishing if you have not done so. We are taking the infiltration and corruption by the anti-Christ upon your place, one step at a time according to that which has come down in America--and thusly, the world.

Today we will take up AMERICAN FREEDOM & ZIONIST POWER. No, you will not like the information but I urge you to continue to read of it for in these writings are the REVELATIONS being revealed.

In utilizing this information, I honor gratefully, one Pitman Buck, Jr. for in his material he has done a splendid job and has displayed insight and writing skills of greatness. Mr. Buck claimed no affiliation with any organization and expressed his own views with great insight and wisdom and documentation of great importance.

At the time of the writing which I shall share with you, Mr. Buck lived in Texas City, Texas, and had been employed for twenty-five years as a technician with a leading chemical firm, with a special interest in the fields of mass spectrometry and infrared spectroscopy. This is a field of utmost importance to you in this transitioning world. I shall, however, protect all further information regarding this man for in these days of peril, persons who speak out and those one's families are in grave danger at every turn--most especially when their great contributions are unveiled by God that his children might gain insight.

Mr. Buck noted that in a speech given on March 26, 1977, before the annual Jefferson-Jackson Day Dinner in Denver, Colorado, United States Senator James Abourezk stated that "...we now see a foreign country, Israel, wrapping itself in its state religion so that criticism of the state or its policies is perceived as a form of racism"--anti-Semitism. He further stated, "In this country it is much easier to criticize our own government than it is to criticize Israel!"

The information I shall give you was written and published in your year, 1977, without reference to publisher--I honor his integrity.

You have arrived at a time in historical passage wherein an ethnocentric, religious group which comprises less than three percent of the population has become THE leading factor in America's destiny. You have had over a decade to become deeper mired in the quicksand and have seen it not--whether or not ye perish is resting upon a tiny reed of hope. For you see, the shrouded workers have pulled the Constitution into the darkness and taken--through actions" "as if"--and compromised, then destroyed the foundation of your "BILL OF RIGHTS" AS A NATION UNDER GOD, INDIVISIBLE, WITH LIBERTY AND JUSTICE FOR ALL. YOU ARE NOT A NATION UNDER GOD LAW OF TRUTH, YOU ARE DIVIDED AND SERVE ONLY THE MASTER OF GREED AND SELF-ATTAINMENT, YOU ARE TOTALLY DIVISIBLE AND YOU HAVE ONLY "SHAM" LIBERTY AS THE MASTER-PUPPETEERS ALLOW YOU AND THERE IS "JUSTICE" FOR NONE AND YET LAWS GIVING UNTO THE USURPERS OF THE LAWS OF

JUSTICE. YOU ARE VICTIMS OF THE HOAX.

Dharma, we shall do as prior work and print from the document provided. I shall comment as we go if appropriate and designate such. I feel it more appropriate for readers to hear it from the mouths of earth brother so they cannot toss it aside as super-natural "gibberish and ravings from an insane mind".

Later, we shall move right inside the secret archives of the Vatican and you will see that all of this has been a long time in the coming.

QUOTE:

THE NEWS, JEWS AND GENERAL BROWN

FREE SPEECH AND DISCUSSION on the topic of this pamphlet is so inhibited that even the Chairman of the Joint Chiefs of Staff cannot freely speak his mind on a college campus (the traditional site of intellectual inquiry) without being made to apologize to the Jewish community by none other than the President himself.

On October 10, 1974, General George S. Brown appeared before a Duke University Law School forum and in responding to a question he spoke of the strong Jewish lobby in this country whose chief interest is Israel. (In a recent article Joseph Kraft, who is Jewish, wrote of "Jews who cared chiefly about Israel..." during the 1976 presidential election.) General Brown warned the law students of the serious danger to America that unlimited support of Israel entails. For these remarks the general was called "anti-Semitic" by Zionists and pro-Zionists and was told to apologize by a president sworn to uphold the Constitution and the national defense of America.

General Brown made the following remarks to the student forum: "We have the Israelis coming to us for equipment. We say we can't possibly get the Congress to support a program like that. They say, 'Don't worry about the Congress. We'll take care of the Congress.' Now this is somebody from another country. But *they can do it*." A *Commentary* article (referred to below) depicts Israel's United Nations Ambassador Simcha Dinitz and an Israeli military attaché *inside* the Pentagon demanding of Secretary of Defense James Schlesinger full United

States military logistical supporting equipment during the height of the 1973 Yom Kippur War. When both Secretary of State Henry Kissinger and Schlesinger demurred, Dinitz threatened to call in several unnamed United States senators to force the issue. After President Nixon received calls from a number of influential supporters of Israel (again unnamed) from both inside and *outside* the United States, the *Commentary* article states, the President then personally intervened on Israel's behalf and ordered the full logistical support of Israel, "...being keenly aware of the possible political consequences of a further delay." No doubt this power to dictate is what the general meant when he said, "*But they can do it*."

Of course, the network television news managers decided to spare the American public such details concerning the Jewish lobby which would have confirmed exactly what General Brown had told the students about that lobby, namely, "It is so strong you wouldn't believe now." The network managers preferred instead to concentrate on the "technical" error made by the general when he said, "They own, you know, the banks in this country, the newspapers." Had the general used the word control instead of the word own, he would have been home free.

For an enlightening article about the matters of which General Brown spoke—the huge Israeli draw-down of United States military equipment during the Yom Kippur War, as well as the astonishing strength and operational effectiveness of the Jewish lobby—the reader is referred to the article, "Kissinger & the Yom Kippur War," in *Commentary* (September 1974). *Commentary* is published by the American Jewish Committee.

Morris J. Amitay, a Zionist lobbyist and former staff aid to Senator Abraham Ribicoff, told *Washington Post* journalist Stephen Isaacs that Jewish legislative staff members keep their Jewishness in mind when "aiding" their legislative bosses. (As reported by Leonard J. Davis, also a Zionist lobbyist, in *The Cleveland Jewish News*, January 24, 1975, p.20.)

There is ample evidence that many Jewish journalists also keep their Jewishness in mind when "reporting" the news. This evidence is not just a hypothetical parallel drawn from Morris

J. Amitay's comments. Jewish writers themselves confirm this bias in Jewish literature. Naomi Ben-Asher wrote: "The question of Jewish identity...is no stranger to the writer whose Jewishness is largely a biological accident....For the non-writer...Jewishness can be a negligible factor of life...This irrelevance of a man's Jewishness to his work rarely applies to the Jew who is a writer." One is hereby well-advised to keep in mind that for propagandic purposes some news may be given national coverage while other news is directed only toward the Jewish community.

In another incident involving General Brown, the American public learned through a leak to the Israeli press—just two weeks before the 1976 United States presidential and national election date—that Ranan Lurie, a Jewish columnist, had interviewed General Brown six months earlier. In response to a question in that interview on April 12, 1976, the general had stated his honest conviction that Israel and her armed forces were "a burden" to the United States. The conveniently timed news leak of the general's remarks, duly reported by all three major American media networks, had the expected effect of embarrassing Republican candidate Ford in the American Jewish community. President Ford swiftly issued a statement that he did not agree with "the general's poor choice of words" and that he considered the matter closed. Thirty-two Jewish organizations immediately announced a special meeting to consider the situation. The next day the Jewish groups replied with one voice that, "The Jewish community does not consider the matter of General Brown to be closed."

The news-handling of this latest Brown incident was seen by many as another example of Jewish control and manipulation of news stories in order to gain the greatest propagandic effect upon the American people for the sole benefit of Israel. Although Mr. Lurie disclaimed any conspiracy concerning the timing of the news leak, he was quick to recommend (on ABC television news) that President Ford fire General Brown for expressing his view that Israel is a burden to the United States. (Mr. Lurie lived in Israel for years and presumably holds Israeli citizenship.)

As Chairman of the Joint Chiefs of Staff, General Brown is in a most fa-

avorable position to know how much of a military and economic burden Israel really is to the United States. *The Houston Post* reported that "defense officials said that the vital United States tank reserve in Europe was cut back in 1973 to replace Israel's losses in the Yom Kippur War." That paper further reported Pentagon sources as saying "...the tanks were rushed to Israel...leaving the United States army with less than 50 percent of the tanks it believed it needed to meet any thrust by the Soviet Union's vastly greater armored forces." An authoritative Pentagon source (reported by the *Middle East Perspective*, October 1976) declared that the "depletion of United States arsenal for benefit of Israel during the October War left our country without a single combat-ready division anywhere." Any American president who places the survival of another nation above the national interests of his own country should be tried for treason and run out of the country.

Every day Jewish power affects the life and pocket-book of each American citizen and taxpayer. Through the control of the national impact media of radio and television and, to a lesser degree, through the handling of national and international wire services and their dispatches, Jewish influence determines what will or will not be on national television, what the voters will know about political candidates and what tomorrow's press headlines will be. At the time of General Brown's appearance before the student forum at Duke University, *Time* magazine, in reporting the Brown incident in its November 25 edition, stated, "According to *Washington Post* Correspondent Stephen D. Isaacs' recently published book, *Jews and American Politics*, Jews head the corporations that own all three national television networks."

When, on November 13, 1969, former Vice-President Spiro Agnew spoke of "a tiny enclosed fraternity of privileged men" in the television news medium who enjoy "a monopoly sanctioned and licensed by government," he incurred the wrath of a small group of men more powerful than he had imagined. If the vice-president of the United States had hopes of remaining in political life, those hopes would have been better served with an announcement to lead a "Bonds for Israel" drive.

Not only are the private corporations of the electronic news media under Jewish control but Jews hold many of the government's most sensitive informational outlets to the public. President Ford and First Lady Betty Ford both found it useful to employ Jewish press secretaries. From the level of Department of State on down through the various executive branch agencies, whether it be Attorney General Levi's office, the Securities and Exchange Commission or the United States Information Agency, one is apt to find that the chief press spokesman or his assistant is either a Jew or works for one. If a private citizen wants to voice a complaint about the religiously biased, controlled broadcast media, he can contact the Federal Communications Commission which is charged by law with the regulation of the broadcast industry that uses the public's airwaves. A perusal of the 1976 *Congressional Staff Directory* indicates THAT MANY, IF NOT MOST, OF THE TOP OFFICIALS OF THE FCC ARE JEWISH!

In 1969 the Senate Communications Subcommittee conducted hearings on Senate Bill 2004. The bill would have granted almost automatic license renewals for stations of the broadcast media. All three network presidents were there to testify. So was Nicholas Johnson, a former FCC commissioner but not with the National Citizens Committee for Broadcasting, a group concerned about single points of view and conflicts of interest. When the hearings began, the network moguls testified enthusiastically for S.2004 which would have allowed them to forget the public's interest and concentrate totally on making money and propaganda. The networks simply do not want restraints placed upon them by the public. Nicholas Johnson, a man who is not possessed by a mean, forensic disposition, gave a fifty-page statement to the subcommittee and testified thus: "The broadcaster in America today is, without question, the single most powerful man civilization has ever permitted to roam wild. We have used a very long thread to tether a dinosaur. He finds it restricting and asks that it be removed."

One would think that newspapers, all newspapers, would defend the right of free speech and press as a right of every American--to be exercised more particularly by those who have the official responsibility to defend the

Constitution. But not *The New York Times*, owned by Arthur Ochs Sulzberger. On October 22, 1976, this prestigious newspaper called the Chairman of the Joint Chiefs of Staff "a general who talks too much." The writer would put several questions to the *Times*: what are the armed forces defending, if not the constitutional right to freedom of speech and press? During his superb thirty-five year military career, and now as America's chief military officer, General Brown has defended with his life the right of free speech and press for others, including the *Times*. and now the *Times* criticizes the general for exercising the very right he has helped to preserve for Mr. Sulzberger and his editor, A. M. Rosenthal. How unfair and ungrateful can a newspaper be?

If the *Times* were to interview General Brown, would he be expected to reply to questions about Israel honestly and according to his convictions? Obviously not, since that is what the general did in the case of the Lurie interview and the *Times* condemned him for doing so. The *Times* and other media ought to refrain from asking public officials for press interviews if they do not want or expect honest answers.

(Hatonn: It is most difficult to not interrupt at every sentence and make comment of irate objection to the thing that is pulling you down. In this very day--this very moment--you have been led into the pits of Hell in the burning desert and the lies grown bigger and bigger and mislead you into complacency. You are told that Iraqi forces are weak and worn away--the barrage of lies pouring forth would gag the maggots which feast upon the carcasses of the damned. You feast upon the lies WHILST THEY ARE TELLING YOU THAT THEY ARE TELLING YOU LIES--STRATEGY, THEY CALL IT! I AM OVERWHELMED WITH IRATE PROTEST IN YOUR BEHALF AND IN BEHALF OF THE CHILDREN YOU HAVE SENT TO BE SACRIFICED ON THE ALTAR OF EVIL.)

In an unusually courageous editorial, *The Wall Street Journal* (October 20, 1976) spoke to this issue: "It looks to us as if General Brown's real sin is excessive candor, which leaves us confused, since we thought everyone agreed our leaders needed to be more candid, not less so." The *Journal* then concluded its editorial by obliquely

suggesting to pro-Zionist backers of Governor Carter that they might be better satisfied with press interview answers given by the Carter administration officials who had been lobotomized.

In his Lurie interview, General Brown also had a few things to say about other nations besides Israel. Concerning Britain, he said that England "is no longer a world power--all they have got are generals and admirals and bands." Unlike the *Times* which wrote that the general "talks too much," the *Manchester Guardian Weekly* (October 31, 1976) of England wrote, with obvious regard for the truth, that "The General need not apologize. He should tell us more."

The author has concentrated on the General Brown story because in many ways it is typical of Jewish influence exercised through the control of major news organs. This manipulating, filtering and censoring of information--done daily to a lesser or larger extent--depends upon how the media perceive the factual happenings as affecting the Jewish community here and abroad. One other example will be given.

END QUOTING FOR THIS SEGMENT

Allow us a rest-break and then we will take up the subject of THE NEWS, ISRAELIS AND THE U.S.S. LIBERTY. There is no way to tell it to you often enough, for you do not wish to believe it could happen--not to you and certainly not to America or the world. Why? You have had the prophecies since the beginning of Genesis--well, friends, it isn't over until GOD WINS! I care not how many of you choose to believe otherwise and think us to be bigots and wimps! GOD IS NEITHER AND TRUTH SHALL AGAIN PREVAIL UPON YOUR PLACE JUST AS WRITTEN AND THE JOURNEY THROUGH THE LIES WILL BE UNPLEASANT INDEED. SO BE IT.

To stand-by, please.

2/21/91 JESUS
SANANDA/HATONN

Dharma, your Brother Esu is present, chela. Let us look into the moment before we move forward for each has a

journey--a purpose--and all must integrate into the other with precision lest the clock not tick properly.

You ones must not take of your portion and DEMAND too much of another lest you not understand their confusion. It is rare that we would expect of you ones to begin, for instance, a great project at the ending of a day. I witness that you write more quantity when the whip-lash is causing pain elsewhere. We cannot stop of the writing for time and action are mandatory--however, it is not to panic the support group. Further, by the reaction of the support group comes the pressure upon your senses which effort to stop you and allow time for other forms of living "catch-up". Man has waited too long and now wishes to have it all in the 11th hour--which we effort to bring as much as possible within those moments but he, too, must turn within and LISTEN to the Truth as it unfolds.

For instance, on this morning and you will hear it in full later--Saddam has said that he has given a REASONABLE response to Russia and further "...if it is unacceptable *he intends to tell the world why the U.S. constructed and carries forth with this war.*" Well, chelas, it will indeed be revealing! The only hope the United States has for popular support is that the lies from your media have been strong enough to continue to hide truth and hundreds of thousands will perish in the interim, if the REAL TRUTH is pushed forth. It will also cause an intensification of effort to assassinate Saddam to silence him--oh sad is your state upon your planet. Sad indeed.

The subject upon which Hatonn expounds is the central core of Truth which ye ones must have lest you move into the transition without facts and Truth--so it must be pulled together in a document which will outline Truth and then the brothers can glean the deeper information from the books already written. Therefore, Dharma, YOURS IS TO WRITE AND WRITE AND WRITE AS WE GIVE IT UNTO YOU. ALSO, IT IS TO DISCERN OTHER'S INPUT WHICH WOULD CAUSE DISCOUNTING OF OUR WORK IF YOU DISCERN INCORRECTLY--IT IS MOST CRITICAL THAT YOU AND THOMAS DO NOT ERR IN DECIPHERING THAT WHICH GIVES DELUSION IN THE MIDST OF ITS

BEAUTY FOR THAT, INDEED, IS THE WAY OF THE MASTER-DECEIVER. THE "TOOLS" WILL NOT REALIZE THEY HAVE BEEN USED. AND YOU MUST USE ALL THE CLUES AND TOOLS GIVEN FOR YOUR GARNERING OF THE TRUTH--ALL. For example, in the document which cost you hours of time on the yesterday--you discerned with the one word title but it is necessary that you familiarize yourselves with projections, for the masses will do so and they will cling to that which allows them continuation in the defaults.

"Jews" as a description and "title" of a Book given in the context that the man gave--as "the first and last" speaker sent by God (which makes him by obvious intent--THE giver of Truth which is the Messiah)--cannot be correct. Number one, "Jew", as you found within the week is a term only most recently applied to the ones of Judea--as in this term (title) JEW--THE CALLED, indicates (whether or not the writer realizes it) means "ZIONISTS--THE CHOSEN" which is not revealed actually until the last paragraph.

You ones wish to cling to the mystical and find cities of crystal diamonds and colored lights and thus and so--as from prior to the beginning--and believe that God began his "creating" just for earth and earth man! Bubble bursting time again. Earth is a place for human Man to experience and there was creation before and there is almost "relative" creation beyond in a very little differing dimension. There are and have been many great and Christed teachers, I among them and some of you, among them--but not the "only one". Therefore, you must study your lessons well, chelas who write and project data--for we shall give forth no dreamy-eyed information to deceive longer, the people. YOU ARE MANIFESTED INTO PHYSICAL REALITY AND ALL ABOUT YOUR EXPERIENCE WILL BE AS SUCH--AND WONDROUS INDEED IT IS. FOR ALL YOU MUST LEARN IS THAT YOU CAN CREATE FROM THIS DENSITY IN WHICH YOU EXPERIENCE--THAT WHICH YOU NEED TO CHANGE OF CIRCUMSTANCE. AH, IT IS A GREAT RESPONSIBILITY YOU ONES BEAR BUT YOU ARE EQUAL TO THE TASK.

Ones project that which they are given and unless the Holy God sources have trained them, there is no way in which they can know of Truth vs. delusion and yet man must come up out of the dream-world and into the "dream-world" of greatness and truth of manifestation for a physical experience IS one of manifestation and creation--either for furtherance of that which you label good or evil.

The young man in Korea in the military shall get my answer in the physical manner he can see and hear--for he already hears me, he only "desires" the physical contact--as do ye all, for that is your only perception of reality. If his ONLY purpose in this journey is to give support to, let us say, Dharma--then would not his journey be grand indeed? And, yet, as purpose is desired--it grows beyond all bindings and limits--how wondrous is the journey.

For you who do not know, the slings and arrows are striking my scribes from every direction of the physical and the bombardment is hard and expensive. The neighbors, in their hatred, and the local Community Services District has reported a dozen things to EVERY possible police agency and daily come the police enforcers. But you ones must know; and to experience is to learn. Until you understand that you are already in a position of having no longer "community" and no longer have freedom of even that which you perceive is "property" you cannot confront and change of it. But, Dharma, your first commitment, chela, is to write for a very, very busy commander who sets aside time for this projection to meet the needs of your cycles--I can only ask that you do not lose sight of the trees for the entanglement of the forest. Precious, I care not that ones call me Jesus for it is indeed a fine label and more ones upon your place have called me that than any other--labels matter not for it is Truth and Godliness, order out of chaos, peace out of restlessness which is sought, and I hold of the key and the way. Rest easy, little one, for you can only offer unto Man that which is the gift and then, release him for he must accept and take of it or it is, indeed, no gift. So be it.

You must further discern in that which is given in portions of which understanding can be gleaned. This is why you must access ALL, as with the

writing of "JEWS" to discern whether or not the term is simply utilized for current understanding of subject matter or indeed is used as a "term in fact". You MUST be given that which can be understood by all levels of progress. This is WHY the Journals are written--so that ones can, in the conclusion of material, know the subject in point--having grown through the lessons and into knowledge. But neither can there be naught but the repetition of the lessons time after time lest ye never get to the true subject and much less into the wisdom with which to utilize the knowledge.

I rest my hand upon your heads in blessings for in you ones, I am so well-pleased and I cherish and appreciate you without measure. We are doing of our work and the Word is pure so that man can see--if he chooses to cover his eyes and ears--so be it for that, then, is of his choosing and not of your failure.

Commander, thank you for allowing me a brief communion for our troops are getting a bit frazzled and emotionally tattered working in the desolate bunkers of this battlefield of experience. I speak not to the ONE, but to the ALL for there is no separation but if ye make projections that your hand is my hand in service--make very, very sure it is MY hand you hold and serve for the evil brother has a million hands to tempt you and glorious stories to soothe you and great parables to lift your egos upon the imitation marble platforms which will collapse with the most tiny prick of the needle. Do not "follow me"--come in the equality and responsibility given unto you--and move beside me, in front of me but never feel unworthy and drag behind me for if ye listen, you will know the way from any position on the path. However, I caution you--if you feel YOURS IS THE ONLY WAY--ye shall be put behind for there is no leader of greatness who discounts another's values nor possibility of a "better way". Ponder it! The child in learning MUST recognize the teacher who has learned and bow to higher judgment and discernment--the student, however, will always be constantly tested by the teacher if the teacher be in any wise worthy and the teacher shall always, if he has achieved wisdom, bow at the very feet of the student for the perfection gained in the knowledge of Truth. Take my hand, when ye have "tried" me for blessed of

the fold--I know the way for I come from that Greatest of all wondrous spirits only to serve--even unto the very least.

Thank you for attending me and I shall relinquish the printing pen unto my brother, that you might continue in thine work. It is glorious work for it gives us opportunity to honor ones who passed before and left Truth and wisdom through knowledge and the possibility for your standing upon their shoulders that your journey can be in more perfection and understanding for the place is far better for them having passed this way. It is for Man in the physical to learn in measured steps of understanding--total knowledge and revelation of the whole is that which is of another dimension of experience--beware of the one who pronounces total vision while in thine dimension for he lies! Insight is one thing--claim of total knowledge is another. This is why we of the returning teachers and hosts are NOT MANIFEST IN HUMAN FORMAT upon your placement--so that you can KNOW that ones who claim such position are NOT THAT WHICH THEY CLAIM TO BE. Note further that I did NOT say that there are not returned workers and higher beings among you and some of you are the manifested proof of same--but the higher HOSTS of GOD are NOT IN THE PHYSICAL FORMAT. If there are visits to and from--then it is perception of holographic dimension--sometimes quite "physical" in perception. You ones continually ask for "proof" to your physicalness in a physical manner--which can be most easily duplicated by tricksters.

IT IS THAT WHICH IS BEYOND THE PHYSICAL UNTO WHICH YOU MUST LOOK AND YOU WILL RECOGNIZE IT ONLY WITH THE ADVANCED "KNOWING" OF THAT CONNECTION WITHIN ON YOUR LEVEL OF ABILITY TO RECOGNIZE. Until the day when that is understood we continue with that which IS suitable in its proper sequence.

For you who cannot "see the craft" in the heavens--you simply do not know that for which to look. On any given night when you would see the "stars" you can look into any direction and see the craft. As you connect with frequencies the brothers will give recognition--either through movement and certainly, no less, than the strobing of

"colored" lights pulsed deliberately for your viewing. Massive craft are in your viewing range in these days and orbit in the same patterns as the stars--and yes, the astronomers DO KNOW and are simply forbidden to divulge the information unto you--keep attention for they 'SLIP' with their tongues most regularly. If you see great motion of "light" from/to locations and the light be brilliant and leave no "trail", the craft is without your near atmosphere. If there is a long glowing "tail", then the craft is moving rapidly within your atmosphere thus heating the air particles which leaves the "tail". Enjoy your communion with your brothers in the cosmos for they, too, are weary of thine tending and long for their own "home" placements.

It is honor to serve you and we give freely of selves unto your needs--but as any upon human placement--thine brothers like contact and recognition for that which they are and do. And the greatest service of all, beloved chelas, is to give grateful appreciation unto GOD for that which you give appreciation allows the Great Spirit of your Creator to see your level of understanding and growth is great when a Truth is "grown-into" to such extent that a child only asks in behalf of "another" and for the "greater good" and not for self. So be it. Do not toy greatly with the orifice called "mouth" and the "tongue" within--for God hears the energy projections of the soul within and from that projection does HE make value judgment. Adonai.

I am Jesus Sananda, to bow to Command. Thank you.

Please allow me to give appreciation unto my own "Commander-in-Chief", in whose service I come on this journey.

There is something I am going to relay to all of you ones at this point. Stop the nonsense of Christian vs. everything or anything! You ones have long since confused the term unto its demise. ALL ONES WHO MOVE IN TRUTH UNTO LIGHTED GOD/CREATOR ARE CHRISTIANS--I CARE NOT THAT WHICH YOU LABEL SELF. THE CHRISTED PATH IS THE ONLY PATH THAT REACHES UNTO THE SOURCE FOR "CHRIST" IS A STATE OF BEING--NOT A MAN'S LABEL--NOR

THAT OF A GOD OF SOME SORT--IT IS AN "ACHIEVEMENT" LEVEL OF PERFECTION. IT MATTERS NOT IF YE BE NATIVE AMERICAN, ESKIMO, HINDU, BUDHIST, ISLAMIC--IT MATTERS NOT "WHAT" IF YE ARE HEADED FOR THE LIGHTED TRUTH IN THE HIGHER DIMENSIONAL KINGDOMS VS. THE DARK PLACES OF THE PHYSICAL RULED BY THE DARK BROTHERHOOD, YE MUST TREAD THE "CHRISTED" PATH WHICH THE NATIVE CALLS THE SACRED CIRCLE OF INFINITY--NO END AND NO BEGINNING--INFINITE AND ALWAYS IN MOTION TO OR FROM PERFECTION--ULTIMATELY ENDING IN TOTAL PERFECTION--AFTER THE LESSONS ARE LEARNED! This is most important for you who single out this one or that one to denounce or favor as a group--be sure you know of that which you speak for if you understand Truth--you will not longer speak of separation so that which you speak, labels your level of ignorance louder than you realize.

Back to the subject of AMERICAN FREEDOM & ZIONIST POWER, by Pitman Buck as we are projecting herein regarding the incident of the American ship, U.S.S. Liberty.

THE NEWS, ISRAELIS AND U.S.S. LIBERTY

Dharma, before we begin this writing, get Oberli to remove the disc from the computer--it is giving false information which indicates tampering with the equipment. Just have him remove it please and then we will continue.

QUOTE:

ON JUNE 8, 1967, DURING the 1967 Middle East War, Israeli jet aircraft and torpedo-carrying gunboats attacked an American vessel, the U.S.S. *Liberty*, while it was cruising in international waters off the Sinai Peninsula. The *Liberty* was a highly sophisticated communications vessel operated by the United States Navy and a sister ship to the U.S.S. *Pueblo* which was captured by North Korea in 1968. Both ships were operated by the Navy for the Central Intelligence Agency and the National Security Agency. The *Liberty* was on an intelligence gathering mission when attacked by Israel as was the *Pueblo* when captured by the North

Koreans. Thirty-four Americans died in the Israeli attack on the *Liberty*. One American died during the attack upon and capture of the *Pueblo*.

The news media that later gave very extensive coverage to the *Pueblo* affair displayed no interest in seeking for the public the answer to *Time* magazine's question, "Why did the Israelis go out of their way to attack a neutral ship?" Apparently, no investigative reporters were assigned to the *Liberty* story. News media that appear all too anxious to embarrass American public officials (whether they be presidents or generals) with the Jewish community are very reluctant to uncover and report any evidence to the American public and would embarrass the Jewish State of Israel. Any time a foreign nation is responsible for the deaths of thirty-four Americans, one-hundred and sixty-four others wounded and the ultimate loss of a United States naval vessel, the American people have a right to know something about the "why's" and "wherefore's." The *Liberty* affair should have been given widespread publicity. In view of the serious nature of the incident, one can conclude only that a conspiracy operated at the highest levels to keep the matter closed to an inquiring public. Such a conspiracy would find the Jewish controlled news media only too willing to cooperate in this case.

In a brief literature survey this writer found five books on the *Pueblo* incident listed in the 1975 edition of *Subject Guide to Books in Print*. In addition, the writer examined two other books on the *Pueblo* affair, including one by the captain of the *Pueblo*, Commander Lloyd M. Bucher. The other one was written by Rear Admiral Daniel V. Gallery, Ret., entitled *The Pueblo Incident*.

In his literature survey on the *Liberty* affair, the writer was unable to find listed anywhere a single book about Israel's attack on the *Liberty*. Not one! Furthermore, a lengthy search has turned up only two in-depth articles in national publications about the Israeli attack on the *Liberty*. One was James J. Kilpatrick's "June 8, at 1400 hours" (*National Review* (Hatonn: which is reason enough not to believe much of it at any rate, being edited and projected by one of the most Zionistic entities on your planet.), Sept. 5, 1967, pp. 952-958). Nine years after the *Liberty* incident Anthony Pearson, a

Canadian journalist, published the results of his investigation into the *Liberty* affair.

Mr. Pearson spent several years and crossed three continents chasing down leads and information for his *Liberty* story. His findings indicate that a conspiracy had existed between the United States government (President Johnson, CIA and NSA) and Israel which would allow Israel to capture certain Arab lands up to predetermined boundaries. The *Liberty* was on station off Sinai to monitor the war's activities. Because of the initial success and advances of Israel's so-called preemptive attack on Egypt, Jordan and Syria, the Israelis decided to advance beyond the predetermined lines and take additional Arab lands not agreed upon by Johnson. Through the *Liberty's* intelligence surveillance and reports to the CIA (monitored by the Israelis), it was learned that Israel intended to break the agreement with her co-conspirator. Israel decided that the *Liberty* had to be sunk. Israeli jet planes were sent out to do the job and were later joined by motor torpedo boats. Thus, one of the most cold-blooded acts of treachery in recent warfare was carried out against a friendly nation, the United States, without whom Israel could not exist.

On January 20, 1969, a public naval Court of Inquiry was convened in San Diego, California to investigate North Korea's seizure of the *Pueblo*. It was attended by at least a dozen news journalists who, by their affiliations with many segments of both print and electronic media, assured the public of widespread coverage of evidence developed by the Court of Inquiry.

The Court found evidence of negligence starting with the *Pueblo* chain of command and extending right up through higher echelons of the Navy. Among many other recommendations, the Court of Inquiry recommended that Commander Bucher and a subordinate stand trial by general court-martial. The Court's Convening Authority, Admiral John J. Hyland, rejected the Court's recommendations on court-martials because of the extenuating circumstances and Secretary of the Navy John H. Chafee concurred with the admiral's opinion. Meanwhile, thanks to the news media, Commander Bucher's name became a household word and automobiles driven all over the country bore bumper stickers re-

minding the public to "Remember the *Pueblo*."

In contrast to the pervasive news coverage given to the North Korean capture of the *Pueblo* and its attendant Court of Inquiry hearings, the best public relations that tender loving care could provide accompanied news reports about Israel's attack on the *U.S.S. Liberty*. In this endeavor the United States government had the anxious cooperation of the Jewish-controlled American news media. Accordingly, on June 11, 1967, a secret naval Court of Inquiry convened in London, England, to investigate Israel's attack on the *U.S.S. Liberty*. As far as this writer can ascertain, no newsman put up a squawk concerning the public's right to know more about Israel's attack on the American ship. Newsmen who went to great efforts and traveled long distances to get seats at the *Pueblo* hearings would rather not complain about the secret *LIBERTY* hearings in London.

According to Mr. Kilpatrick's *National Review* article, the Court of Inquiry developed evidence "that the Israeli armed forces had ample opportunity to identify *Liberty* correctly," but the Court "had insufficient information before it to make a judgment on the reasons for the decision by Israeli aircraft and motor torpedo boats to attack." Of course, the Court did not know of the secret agreement between Israel and the United States concerning the Israeli-coveted Arab lands and the CIA and the NSA were not about to tell it. Without this knowledge the Court had no way of knowing the true purpose behind the *Liberty* mission; and without knowing that purpose, the Court had no way of knowing that *Liberty's* intelligence had discovered Israel's violation of a top secret agreement. (Three civilian communications experts manned the *Liberty's* "inner sanctum" which housed the electronic communications gear and not even Commander McGonagle was allowed into those quarters of the ship.) It is doubtful if the Court's Convening Authority, Admiral John S. McCain, Jr., knew why the Court hearings were ordered to be held in secret, though he may have suspected it had something to do with the government's fear of public reaction to an act of infamy. But the government need not have worried about that reaction; even if the London Court hearings had been public--the American

news media would have seen to that.

Anthony Pearson reported in his *Penthouse* (June 1976) article that out of secret hearings that Congress held on the *Liberty* affair, a leak revealed that two of the Israeli planes that had attacked the *Liberty* were piloted by Americans--ex-navy pilots--who had immigrated to Israel. Since the hearings were secret, this leak could be neither publicly confirmed nor disproved. Now the news media have been notorious co-operators with leak purveyors, but this leak about ex-U.S. navy pilots attacking the *U.S.S. Liberty* while flying for Israel was one leak that the news media *definitely* did not want to broadcast! And they did not, as far as this writer can determine. Again, it may be observed that for the same reason that some legislative staff employees keep their Jewishness in mind when working on Capitol Hill, it is apparent that some journalists keep their Jewishness in mind when reporting, or not reporting, the news. Biased news reporting--especially with regard to the Arab-Israeli Conflict or other areas of Jewish interests--reflects the basic philosophy of a handful of men who control the broadcast media and who ultimately influence the news judgments of their paid editors and producers.

The State of Israel called its attack on the *Liberty* "a mistake" and paid a paltry total indemnity of \$6.9 million to *Liberty's* crew casualties and family survivors, but only after an international law suit was filed against Israel in the World Court at The Hague by family members of the crew (Hatonn: And, of course, you American taxpayers put up the funds to pay the "fine"). Israeli aircraft had reconnoitered the *Liberty* for five hours before attacking her. If the attack were truly "a mistake," it was a mistake that took the Israelis five hours to decide to make. It was also "a mistake" for which no one in Israel ever stood trial. Zionist Israel faced the dilemma of investigating a case of jet pilots and torpedo boat commanders who obviously had not acted on their own in a decision to attack an American naval vessel. A public and thorough investigation of the facts in this case would have opened a bag of worms that even Israel could not have stomachached. So nothing was done that could have led to a court-martial or trial of anyone.

The writer has just learned (1977) that

the American Palestine Committee has obtained, under the Freedom of Information Act, the Court of Inquiry documents covering the 1967 *Liberty* case. The United States Navy file, now mostly declassified, "...contains numerous photographs of Israeli planes and torpedo boats attacking the ship while it was plainly flying a huge 13-foot American flag (in clear weather). There is also testimony that the attackers engaged in 'jamming' to prevent the ship's calls for help from reaching the U.S. Sixth Fleet." Since the United States State Department has not yet declassified its files on the *Liberty* tragedy, The American Palestine Committee has stated its intention "...to pursue the matter until we have all the answers." (Hatonn: More wishful thinking, especially in more current times--the Freedom of Information Act provides you with NOTHING. You cannot get information not wished for you to have under ANY CIRCUMSTANCES. This is one of the best clues to truth or lies. If "secret" and "top-secret" files are revealed under this act, i.e. MJ-12 U.F.O. material, etc. is legible--it is false! YOU CANNOT GET ORIGINAL DOCUMENTS FROM THE GOVERNMENT!) For further developments on the *Liberty* the concerned reader should contact The American Palestine Committee and should also write his congressman urging a full and open congressional hearing on the case. (Hatonn: Case in point--how many of you in the interim 19 years have heard of any inquiry into this matter? I thought not! I can further tell you that a lot of the disclosers of information regarding Zionists' activities and cover-ups etc., are DEAD--i.e. Jack Bernstein, whom we quoted only a few days past in THE LIFE OF AN AMERICAN JEW IN RACIST MARXIST ISRAEL. And, of course, John King, Sr., and on and on goes the list. The ones remaining alive have come within our circle of protection where we can literally protect (shield) them from the pulse beams and barrage of everything from chemical to biological introduction within their systems. I remind you that you are dealing with the "big bad boy" himself and you actually have only ONE protection--God of Holy Light.)

Incidentally, the *Liberty's* captain, Commander William L. McGonagle, was recommended for his country's highest award for service above and beyond the call of duty and his crew

was recommended for presidential citations. Commander McGonagle received his Congressional Medal of Honor and the *Liberty's* crew (those that survived) received their presidential citations. (Hatonn: Does it not remind you of the passing out of "medals" to the survivors of the Panama "invasion"?)

In contrast to all the publicity given the *Pueblo* case, there were no car bumper stickers traversing the country exhorting the people to "Remember the *Liberty*." As far as the American people at large were concerned these brave men may as well have received their country's highest honors anonymously--thanks to the American news media which tippy-toed through the whole *Liberty* affair knowing that keeping the American public uninformed would be in Israel's best interest.

(Hatonn: We covered this story quite thoroughly in SKELETONS IN THE CLOSET, I believe was the title--out of some 25 Journals now, I too, get a bit forgetful of singular contents. An important point I must make again herein, however, is that the men, following the incident--were forbidden under sentence of death 'from your government' from divulging information regarding the *Liberty*!)

END OF QUOTING FOR THIS SEGMENT.

I only have one more point of immediate attention to point out to you. You will all be having access to "Nostradamus" via television during the next few weeks--it aired in Southern California last evening. It is changed from a two-hour motion picture featuring Orson Welles in an hour's propaganda hosted by Charlton Heston. It is a direct updating to give you the viewers the DIRECT PERCEPTION that Saddam Hussein is the ANTI-CHRIST. This is a ploy to distract you from the fact that the State of Israel and the Zionist KHAZARS are the ANTI-CHRIST. I suggest you be most discerning in your value judgments for this is leaving you with perception which is total lie. The FACT THAT THE PROGRAM IS BEING AIRED RIGHT NOW AT THE TIME OF HOLY CELEBRATIONS OF ONE SORT AND ANOTHER--PROVES TO YOU THAT THAT WHICH WE ARE GIV-

ING YOU IS INDEED, TRUTH! BE CAUTIOUS INDEED LEST YOU BE SUCKED EVEN MORE DEEPLY INTO THE DECEPTION. SAALOME'

YOU WILL AGAIN BE FLOODED WITH THE ANNUAL "HOLOCAUST" BARRAGE IN ADDITION--I SUGGEST THAT YOU BEGIN TO TAKE RESPONSIBILITY FOR GETTING YOURSELF INFORMED FOR THE LIE IS GOING TO FALL FOR THE ENEMIES OF HOLY CREATOR, GOD, ARE GOING TO BE REVEALED INTO THE LIGHT OF TRUTH.

Allow us closure of this segment for I need your presence elsewhere. Thank you for your service. God is ever in your presence--so I trust ye shall keep of it in mind in your every action, thought and deed. So be it.

Gyeorgos Ceres Hatonn, Cmdr.
UFF-IGFC

To clear, please.

SOME OF THE PHOENIX JOURNALS:

Vol. I
Burnt Offerings
Shrouds of The Seventh Seal

The price is \$10 per JOURNAL, (EXCEPTING EX-PRESS) 10% discount on orders of 4 or more. California residents add 6.75% sales tax. Add shipping, UPS \$3.25 and \$1.00 each additional or U.S. Mail \$2.50 for first title and \$1.00 each additional.

Write for Quantity Discount.

Available from America West or your Local Distributor.

Express is \$20 per 13 issues (including back issues for the period) or \$75 per 52 issues.

Send orders and Payments to: America West Distributors, P.O. Box 986 Tehachapi, CA. 93581. For credit card orders Telephone 1 800 729-4131 PLEASE USE ONLY FOR ORDERS (THE EXPENSE IS TOO MUCH FOR US) For other purposes 805 822-9655.



PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS

A bulletin commenting on appropriate current news events, clarification of portions of the Journals and answers of a general nature to questions not found in the existing Journals.

PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS is published by America West Publishers, Inc. P.O. BOX 986 Tehachapi, CA. 93581. Subscription rate is \$20 per 13 issues or \$75 per 52 issues, First Class mailing. COPYRIGHT 1991 by America West Publishers, Inc. All rights reserved. Reproduction of this copyrighted material for private non-profit use is expressly encouraged, for commercial purposes it is strictly forbidden.

FEBRUARY 1991 VOLUME IX NUMBER 3

2/22/91 HATONN

TODAY'S WONDROUS GAME

In the Radiance of Light I come this morning filled to overflow with questions--in fact, my file runneth over! Therefore, I would put some of the inquiries back into thine hands for ye have enough under-cover information to pretty well analyze that which is going on and coming down. I intend to respond, so please stay with me but let us become quiet and see what wondrous information flows as I repeat the inquiries. First, I will give you some questions which are not asked by other than a minute few which bear more information on the whole than does anyone else.

Who and what has stalled out the shuttles? Who is delineating the U.S. response to the Russian proposal? Who is structuring the response? Where is Henry Kissinger? Eagleburger? Scowcroft? Has Iraq actually shot any missiles whatsoever at anyone? What kind of tanks were at Khafji? What level of Iraqi warrior was at Khafji? Why are your military now downgrading the value of all the recently captured EPO's after the big flap about them? What are you learning from the "grapevine" about the "dug-in" bunkers?

What does the U.S. military REALLY say about military capability--off the vidiot propaganda

boxes? Has the Russian/Soviets let up on military buildup? Why do they have the final "blackmail-say" about what comes down--especially in America?

What of the markets about the world? What of the money exchange? What of the price of gold? What is going to happen to gold? Why is Saddam so angry but will continue the game? Why is America between the hardest place on the planet and the rock of inflexibility? What will Israel do? Why are your top advisers back in Israel? (Oh yes they are!) Will the war be extended? Does it matter in the least? How many people control that which the U.S. does? Saddam's "scorched earth" plan? Why does the U.S. now denounce the Soviet's position on the Security Council? Why does the U.S. continue to have to take heed of that which the Soviets project? Let us look at a few of these things in perspective of objectivity in light of that which we have been providing you from the "underground" circuits of Truth instead of propaganda filled lies.

I repeat and repeat--the Soviets and Bush had an agreement that there would be no nuclear war in the Middle East until 1992. That agreement was drawn and consummated at Malta. If there is a major out-of-control war in Kuwait, etc., there will be nuclear weapons utilized. Israel would desire that to happen to gain her ob-

jectives of land acquisition prior to the Soviet segment who despises Israeli Zionists gaining control.

There is still no one on the Earth to match the space capability of the Soviets and to do a reasonably good job in this war you MUST have better surveillance and space capability--hence the need for the "defense/military shuttle trips". The Soviets have said they will simply take them out if they are launched. So, you have some unexpected cracks in the fuel tank doors or something equally as foolish on multi-billion dollar toys--all of them. Your administration has, further, been warned that if this "thing" doesn't come under control that the Soviets will make sure it does--that means there will either be devastating weather upheavals and/or major earthquakes in the U.S. and elsewhere and/or military action against domestic America from across your borders. Now, what is "under control"?

Under control means that "there will be no nuclear war" and Israel has her nuclear weapons poised and aimed in her little "retaliation" mode of action. In the bombing of the nuclear facilities in Iraq, the "allies" have already released a lot of radiation into the atmosphere and now citizens are being brought down with the poisoning--beyond those who died instantly from either the attack and/or the immediate radiation.

The Soviets have already told the U.S. that the desired accomplishments from the war have been attained and "enough already". The price of oil is up and basically the U.S. through the U.N. can keep the Royal Highnesses under the thumb for a while longer--in other words, total chaos in the Middle East.

Another coup against Hussein is under the gathering and being presented to the world as a method of bringing Saddam under fire and topple the government of Iraq after the Kuwait withdrawal. Oh yes there is--there has already been one such attempt thwarted and reported (not by your papers or media but strangely enough, out of Nigeria, W. Africa). Perhaps I can just read it to you. The coup itself occurred on or about the 18th of January 1991 and you heard about it--as a notice that Hussein had begun to kill his own officers who disagreed with him.

"A desperate attempt to sack the government of Iraqi strongman Saddam Hussein and end the raging imbroglio in the Persian Gulf has cost seven lives, two of them members of the ruling Iraqi Baath Party, it was claimed in London on Wednesday.

"The seven were allegedly *caught and killed* by security personnel who had uncovered plans by the "dissidents" to *seize Baghdad's main television station to broadcast a call for the ouster of Saddam and end of the war with American-led allied forces.*

"The British newspaper, *The Guardian*, reported in London on Wednesday that the attempt was perpetrated last Friday (18th) and *was thwarted by fate--a power failure at the station at the time of the plot.* (No comment)

"Mr. Sayyid Abdul Aziz Al-Hakim, a prominent member of the Shi'ite Muslim persuasion and se-

nior opposition leader in Iraq was reported by the London newspaper to have blown the lid off the botched plan and killings, when he met with a British foreign office official in London on Wednesday (23rd.)

"Hakim, a conspicuous figure of the Organization for Human Rights in Iraq, was said to have met separately in London also on Monday with British under-secretary of state for Middle-East affairs David Gore-Booth, in the company of another Saddam Hussein opponent and Kurdish minority leader Sami Abdulahman.

"Whereas neither Hakim nor Abdulahman claimed to have witnessed the killings in Baghdad, the newspaper reported that it relied on Hakim's impeccable sources in Iraq.

"According to the newspaper report, 'The men planned to broadcast a message to the Iraqi nation, blaming President Hussein for starting another war and urging a general uprising. A power failure prevented the broadcast and they were caught and killed by security forces.' Now, this article came from the *Daily Champion*, Nigeria, W. Africa, 1/25/91 in which there was also a widespread plea for the Moslems to remain calm and not protest."

Now we will comment about the power failure. You see, secrets are a funny thing--if you tell the one you think to be your friend it is very likely to work out like this one did. Under orders to stop bombing the military installations in Iraq--it was issued orders to "suddenly" take out the power plant to the television center--and to insure that the TV communications center would be helpless to broadcast, demolitions squads went in and personally shut it down and the perpetrators of the coup were "tattled on" and thusly "caught"! Dear ones, you don't have any-

thing going on in that sector for the purposes given to you nor in the manner projected to you. ISRAEL DOES NOT WANT THE GOVERNMENT REPLACED--THEY WANT THE MIDDLE-EAST FOR OCCUPATION--STARTING WITH DEMOLISHING IRAQ AND MOVING ACROSS THE LANDS IN ACQUISITION.

If any of you were witness to the CNN program last evening on which Henry Kissinger appeared--you know who is formulating the response to the Soviets. Mr. Kissinger said "He" would demand immediate removal from Kuwait on overnight notice (today that was in Mr. Bush's response). In fact, Mr. Bush responded verbatim to that which Kissinger had projected only hours prior.

Mr. Bush has also been told that if he does not get this "Peace" shut down post-haste that Israel will take this as the time to retaliate in massive force (which means nuclear weapons, friends). There are several things at stake here, not the least of which is that so far Iraq has launched almost no missiles at Israel and is simply waiting for Israel to begin the holocaust and then the response will be equally as devastating. So far the entire show has been put on by Israel and U.S. intelligence to propagandize the world into supporting this heinous atrocity of devastation to a nation and innocent people.

How can you believe that Hussein is helpless? He hasn't even utilized any of the really devastating weapons in his arsenal! The Soviets advisers have never left Iraq and neither has the supply of weapons and parts coming from the Soviets. Who is kidding who?

Let me reprint a couple of articles from the February 11, 1991 *ARMY TIMES* (That, dear ones, is the U.S. Army *TIMES*):

"Gulf war leaves U.S. vulnerable to Soviet storm:"

"The United States is in a strategic situation that brings its very existence into question.

"Beginning with the explosion of the first Soviet nuclear device in 1949, the United States recognized that it faced a power that could destroy it in a matter of minutes, and thus built a countervailing nuclear arsenal. From the early 1960's we accepted the idea that nuclear war might be averted if we were to build conventional forces to a level that could bring the existence of the Soviet Union or any other nuclear adversary into question.

"In the late 1980's we threw caution to the wind. Based almost solely on our *faith in Soviet President Mikhail Gorbachev*, we stopped modernizing strategic nuclear forces and reduced a promising anti-nuclear defense system to the status of a research project. Then in the midst of planning to drastically reduce our conventional forces, we deployed nearly the total combat power remaining into a strategic cul-de-sac in the Persian Gulf. What may be even more ominous, we have strained our logistic capability to, and possibly beyond, its limits to support the Persian Gulf war.

"Meanwhile, despite problems of morale and partial withdrawal from Eastern Europe, the Soviet conventional forces remain intact and in position to move in any direction.

"We recently were warned by the Soviet Foreign Minister that Soviet democratization is at an end. Yet we are engaged in a war in the Persian Gulf that could tie up our conventional forces indefinitely, but not tie down one single Soviet soldier.

"The identification of military cargo aboard a Soviet freighter

headed for Iraq on Jan. 8 coincides with the resurgence of KGB and military power in Moscow and the murder of unarmed Lithuanians seeking independence.

"We have permitted Iraq to occupy the full strength of the American armed forces, other than strategic nuclear forces. Yet a fraction of the air and naval forces now in the Persian Gulf region could protect the only major interest we have there--the Saudi Arabian oil fields--and enforce a 100 percent blockade of Iraqi oil exports for as long as it takes to break Iraq's economic and military power.

"By becoming trapped in this secondary theater we have opened the way for reassertion of centralized, totalitarian rule in Russia and thereby lost an opportunity to break apart the Soviet Union.

"We had the tools needed--political, military and economic--to have made good our long-standing moral commitment to independence for Latvia, Lithuania and Estonia. Our firm support for freedom there almost certainly would have led to independence for Armenia, Georgia and possibly the Ukraine. Without the Ukraine the Soviets would not be able to wage war, nuclear or conventional, against the United States.

"Now we are faced with the worst of all possible outcomes: What was already an inherently unstable Soviet political system has been undermined by economic collapse. Unwilling or unable to shift to a market economy that might have had some slim chance of success, the Soviet regime can now be saved, for a time, by the only pillars of stability left--the KGB and the military. The emerging Soviet chieftains are the most dangerous stewards imaginable for a nuclear arsenal that not only remains intact but has continued on a course of steady modernization.

"It has taken months to commit our active Army and Marine Corps into the Saudi trap. The Marines can be deployed fairly quickly, but it will take months to get the Army out with its heavy equipment in time to meet an emergency elsewhere.

"We have been in the eye of a hurricane concerning our relations with the Soviet Union and mistook it for everlasting peace. We do not know what lies ahead but the storm gathering in the Soviet Union tells us that we had better do the best we can to regain the equilibrium and freedom of action our foolish optimism has cost us." I shall protect the source herein because the "big boys" are really playing a dirty game these days.

I wish to give a statement to you people. George is going on the air in just a few brief moments and I cannot get a full message to cover all these inquiries in time to be of value so allow me interruption to give you example of the subterfuge perpetrated against your children in uniform.

I fully intend to report the second article from this paper for it has to do with the lopsided weapons power--lopsided in favor of Iraq and documented. I have already given you a complete breakdown of that power--but look what is being fed to your children: By the way, the average age of the troops in Saudi Arabia (U.S.) is 23-years. Do any of you remember your level of knowledge at 23? They are sequestered in the desert sands and the only access to news and information comes from CNN!!!!

Example of that which is given unto them: When questioned about facing such odds of being outnumbered with weapons of cannon variety, the young man (less than 23 by some 4 years) replied, "Well, yeah, but we aim better and I see it like this, if somebody throws a whole bunch of rocks at me and I

only have to throw one at him, because I aim better—I win!" Does it not stand to reason that if the Iraqis have better, bigger and more technologically advanced cannons and the Russians who have perfected them to guide the equipment—that "poor aim" is not likely to be inclusive in this scenario? "Mother of Wars!" may go down in infamy as a statement—but understated as a fact!.

Dharma, give this much into Oberli's hands and fax to George please and then we will continue and fax until we run out of time. Thank you.

2/22/91 HATONN

Briefly: points of interest.

This scenario of Peace offer and Iraqi withdrawal from Kuwait is being orchestrated so that the world will KNOW BEYOND A SHADOW OF A DOUBT that the U.S., if it doesn't "play ball", is to blame and intends destruction unilaterally. You see, Saddam Hussein has absolutely nothing to lose further and everything to gain from war. Even the Jordanians KNOW of the awesome power remaining with Saddam. The leader of the religious element in the Middle East (throughout the region) is calling for immediate backing of the "People" into Saddam's support.

Now that Saddam has agreed to the resolutions, the U.S. will be hanging out a mile if you refuse to cooperate. It is a really nasty predicament in which to find selves. Your military is all over everywhere else except where the REAL THREAT ACTUALLY IS IN PLACE TO YOUR NATION. YOU CANNOT DEPEND ON A SINGLE MIDDLE-EAST NATION BECAUSE EVEN THE ROYAL DICTATORS OF THE OIL NATIONS ARE LOSING THEIR MONEY HAND OVER FIST TO YOUR BANKERS AND

WHEN THE ODDS GET WORSE THE SUPPORT WILL SHIFT AS THE OIL FIELDS GO UP IN SMOKE AND ISRAEL FULLY PLANS TO SEE TO IT THAT THEY DO.

RUSSIA DOES NOT NEED EITHER THE OIL AND NOW, THE GOLD—THEY HAVE ABUNDANT NEW FIELDS OF BOTH!

The bankers are shoring up the markets in hopes of sucking everyone who will invest into the show—and then if and when it hits about 3500, the collapse will happen.

Gold is dropping—a good time to invest if using for collateral. Gold is sluggish because of the "confiscation" factor—but for collateral purposes in Cartel banks will be stable for quite a while.

While Rome burns, the Feds are merging the Big banks and please note today, the New Hampshire banks are in collapse—one down and the rest toppling. Your entire economy is falling apart.

Big notes will soon be called and phased out—very soon and then will come the money recall—it is the only way the Feds can corner the old and replace it with the colored notes and then all will be recalled and moved to a debit card system and money in any form will simply be phased out.

What about the "scorched earth" plan? Bush says it is under way in Kuwait. Well, Saddam told you he would do it—but moreover, he had done nothing about it until after Bush said it was already under way—your own military has bombed many of the oil installations this day and set the fields afire to turn world opinion. This does not mean that Saddam will not intensify the action for he will. If the ground war goes into effect in a major way, the world will appear to all be burning! But it will

be the Israelis who will blow up and set fire to the Saudi Fields first—to swing public attention. I tell you, ISRAEL FULLY INTENDS ALL-OUT WAR—YOU JUST GAVE HER 400 MILLION IN BUILDING GUARANTEES AND DID, IN FACT, REMOVE THE RESTRICTIONS AS TO BUILDING ON THE WEST BANK—BECAUSE SHE APPLIED SO MUCH PRESSURE YOU DIDN'T MAKE HER SIGN A CONTRACT! WORSE, WITH THE (ALL VOWS) PLEDGE, A VOW MEANS NOT A THING AT ANY RATE. (THAT IS THE ANNUAL "KOL NEDRI" WHEREIN THEY VOW THAT ALL VOWS TAKEN OR MADE WITHIN THE YEAR ARE NOT HONORED!) IT IS PAST TIME THE WORLD CATCHES UP WITH THE ZIONISTS FOR THEY ARE WAY OUT THERE AHEAD OF YOU!

And, so, how many people run your country? How many Zionists are there? It seems like all the speakers, news people and political participants have sir-names of Judean origin—ah so, to prove the point as to the accumulation and thrust for there are actually only less than some 2% in your population. So be it.

Who is actually pulling the strings as to final word? The Soviets against the Zionists. The Soviets have the power and the Zionists have control of the U.S.—no more and no less but, ah, the Soviets actually have control of, and superiority to, the U.S. military and space command. It shall be a most interesting and busy few days, my friends—be cautious for that which you pray because you really do not wish that for which you are massively praying at the moment! Believe me, it is NOT THAT WHICH YOU PERCEIVE IT TO BE. GOD, PLEASE HAVE MERCY AND TEND OF THE CHILDREN SENT INTO THIS HEINOUS HOLOCAUST FOR

THEY ARE THE PAWNS AND THERE APPEARS LITTLE HOPE FOR TRUTH AND JUSTICE BEFORE THEIR BLOOD IS SHED.

2/22/91 HATONN

Let us continue with the printing of the second article from the Feb. 11, 1991, *Army Times*.

"With artillery, Iraq can make war, headway: Aerial bombardment continues to take its toll during the allied air campaign against Iraq, but another kind of bombardment is yet to come. 'It is with artillery that war is made,' said Napoleon Bonaparte, and casualty figures from America's most recent wars still bear him out.

"In World War II fragments from exploding artillery shells caused 53 percent of U.S. battle deaths and 62 percent of wounds. In Korea, shrapnel caused 59 percent of the deaths and 61 percent of the wounds. Even in the close-quarter fighting in the jungles of Vietnam, where enemy rifle and machine-gun fire caused the majority of deaths, enemy shell fragments still caused 36 percent of the deaths and 65 percent of the wounds.

"And a ground war in the Persian Gulf could yield even more casualties, because the military has allowed itself to become both outgunned and outranged in field artillery.

"In Vietnam, the United States, despite its superior in-field artillery, found itself outranged by the North Vietnamese Army's Soviet-supplied 130 mm guns. The range, more than 30 kilometers, or approximately 18 miles, supposedly was matched by the U.S. Army's M107 175mm guns, but enemy guns were far more accurate than their U.S. counterparts.

"The Soviets have supplied these guns to Iraq as well. That's bad

news for the two U.S. Marine divisions in Saudi Arabia, as well as the Army's 82nd Airborne Division and 101st Airborne Division (Air Assault). They still are armed with towed 105mm howitzers with a range of 11.5 to 18 kilometers, about 7 to 11 miles, as their direct support artillery, still far short of the Iraqis' 130mm guns, with a range of more than 30 kilometers. And even the general-support 155mm howitzers are not quite in range.

"The Army's armored and mechanized divisions are in somewhat better shape. Their principal direct support, the self-propelled 155mm howitzer, has a range of 18 to 23.5 kilometers, approximately 11 to 14 miles, and their multiple-launch rocket systems, or MLRSs, with standard 227mm missiles, have a range of more than 30 kilometers and can be fitted with an army tactical missile system, or ATACMS, rocket that has a range of more than 100 kilometers, approximately 60 miles.

"The most accurate howitzer in the U.S. inventory is the 8-inch self-propelled howitzer that can extend its 22.5-kilometer range to 30 kilometers when firing a rocket-assisted projectile. These are in short supply and, to make matters worse, the 8-inch battalion that normally supports the 3d Armored Division, now deployed in the gulf, is being demobilized in Germany.

"What causes allied artillerymen the most concern, however, is not the Soviet-supplied 130mm gun but the *approximately 300 South African- and Austrian-supplied G-5 and GH N-45 gun-howitzers*. Firing a particularly effective high-fragmentation shell that can produce a shrapnel shower, it has a range of 45 kilometers, far exceeding that of any U.S. or allied tube artillery.

"There is the prospect of U.S.

troops pinned down by enemy artillery fire, with their own artillery outranged and unable to silence enemy guns. And what makes it even worse, Iraqi artillery not only outranges but also outnumbers the allied artillery. With more than 3,700 guns, howitzers and multiple rocket launchers deployed in support of its maneuver forces, Iraq more than doubles the allied artillery. And Iraq can put chemical shells on its larger artillery.

"How did the United States get in such a fix? Instead of concentrating on conventional artillery, the U.S. Army became enamored with nuclear weaponry, putting its time and money into nuclear rounds for its 155mm and 8-inch howitzers and developing its nuclear missile systems. Only recently did it come to its senses and begin the howitzer-improvement program—but too late to do any good in the Persian Gulf.

"Iraq, on the other hand, has been working on improving its conventional artillery for a long time. According to *The Toronto Globe and Mail*, beginning ten years ago, Iraqi President Saddam Hussein took advantage of the genius of Canadian arms designer *Gerald Bull, who reportedly had been rebuffed by the U.S. military. Iraq not only acquired some 300 Bull-designed G-5 and GH N-45 155mm gun-howitzers, but also two new Bull-designed guns, the 210mm Al Fao, rated as the most powerful artillery piece in the world, with a range of 45 kilometers, and the smaller 155mm Majnoon, which has a 30-kilometer range. The Al Fao is the only self-propelled system of its caliber in the world.*

"The United States traditionally has compensated for its lack of long-range artillery through battlefield air interdiction and close-air support. Thus Iraqi artillery is one of the major targets of the ongoing allied air campaign and will

remain a priority air target during the ground campaign.

"Suppressing enemy artillery will not be an easy task, for as the British Tornado fighter-bombers found in their low-level attacks on Iraqi airfields, the Iraqis have a formidable machine-gun and cannon anti-aircraft-artillery air defense system. But it is a job that will have to be done, for when it comes to land battle, it is still true, as Napoleon reputedly said, that "God fights on the side *with the best artillery.*"

And perhaps that is a good observation. Oh my, dear ones, you who keep talking about those SS-12's--indeed, indeed.

Then why is Saddam playing ball now? Because the Russian Big Boys have told him to--or else. He is *angry* about it because as Yemen and Jordan leaders have said, "It will be the ground war in which Saddam's forces will show their might and have the chance of winning the conflict!" At which time, in addition, the Middle Eastern nations will join the fray.

I josh you not--the Soviet Union is calling the shots and they mean business. If you ones can't shut this "thing" down, it is indeed going to be terrible.

Only you ones of the "free-world" are fooled. The rest of the people, and especially in the Middle-East, know that Saddam did not blow up his own Churches. Regardless of the man's ruthless and bloody nature--**HE WILL NOT OFFEND GOD DELIBERATELY BY DOING SUCH A THING.** He would never damage his own people for it is simply not in the limits of that which his "religion" would allow. These stories are LIES! And again, "ALL THOSE TROOPS WHO JUST TURNED THEMSELVES OVER TO THE U.S." Where are they? In the hands of the Saudis? Come now, you

haven't produced any of them--the entire scenario is to cause, hopefully, Saddam to think his troops are deserting! You found nothing of value in your raids--and "dummies" on the berms. You just can't imagine how close you are to devastation. You see, you had an agreement with Saddam and you black-mailed him through double-cross and he is angry indeed--and so are his allies. You will never be trusted in an agreement again in all your days as a nation for you are now lumped right into the same pot as the liars and cheats of Israel. Anti-Semitic? Spare me the drivel. Even the atrocities in Kuwait have been set up and filmed by Public-Relations companies, for best "Photographic impact" was, I believe, the exact phrase utilized.

Is Saddam pure in heart? I doubt it! Were there atrocities in Kuwait?--oh yes, for war brings out the very most vile nature of mankind and after a saturation point there is mass psychology which takes over and there is nothing too vile to be perpetrated. Two wrongs DO NOT EVEN BEGIN TO START TO MAKE A RIGHT.

GOD AND MAN IN TIMES OF WAR

Who do you choose as your respected source of authority? Who do you believe as they give you information? Well try this short writing in the U.S. NEWS AND WORLD REPORT, Feb. 25, 1991, by the above title by David Whitman:

Whenever man is most ungodlike, he beseeches the Lord for a little divine affirmation. Shortly before Moses died, he told his Hebrew followers: "God will go with you to fight your enemy for you and give you the victory." Ever since, prophets and presidents have designated the Deity as their principal ally when sending soldiers off to maim and slay others. In

the gulf war, the charge to the altar started within hours of the first bombing raid. As telecasts showed Saddam Hussein unctuously bowing on a prayer mat, George Bush intently listened to the Rev. Billy Graham tell a prayer service at Fort Myer, Va. "We must fight for peace." Soon, Bush set aside a national day of prayer and declared the American-led coalition was "overwhelmingly on the side of God." And now, even as Radio Baghdad airs peace proposals, Hussein and his advisers insist Iraq has "triumphed because it upheld the spiritual principles and values emanating from its true religion."

When politicians call the Lord as their witness, the first temptation is to scoff. What king, after all, ever vowed to consign men to their deaths for an ignoble cause? It's no coincidence that all sides in the gulf controversy, from Saudi King Fahd to antiwar protesters in the U.S., share the conviction that God is their corner-man. Inevitably, such sudden shows of zeal have the whiff of a foxhole conversion. Hussein, who gassed his own countrymen and pillaged a near-defenseless neighbor, is far from a model Muslim. And George Bush has scrupulously avoided parading his "born again" Episcopalianism--UNTIL NOW (and has actively lied straight into your waiting faces on every subject thus far). When Chinese autocrats slaughtered the innocents of Tiananmen Square, Bush felt NO DIVINE OBLIGATION TO STOP THEM OR EVEN TO RESCIND CHINA'S FAVORED TRADE STATUS.

Still, behind the recent religious sallies lies a more genuine, if plaintive, spiritual stirring. Just like the prospect of a hanging, war--to paraphrase Samuel Johnson--concentrates a man's mind wonderfully. It transforms the world into a kind of madhouse

where soldiers and civilians alike must rediscover the purpose of their lives. Surreal TV newscasts now amplify this madhouse effect, showing just about everything except battlefield carnage. Cormorants struggle to flap oil-tarred wings and bloodied civilians lie motionless on stretchers outside a Baghdad bunker--all amidst golden sunsets and palms that sweetly rustle. Yet no one can be immune to the silent agitation that something humbling and horrible is conspiring.

In previous eras, that trepidation and attendant search for meaning were vented in daily church services. Now, when months and years seem clogged with pursuit of condos, cars and college tuitions, the presumption that life is a spiritual quest has faded. War, ironically, revived that ageless calling, sending near-record numbers of Americans to pray at synagogues and churches. Yet after the last mortar is fired, piety and compassion will likely play only bit parts in the New World Order. If truth is the first casualty of war, the last may be man's sputtering attempt to sanctify his world.

AH YES, OUR FATHER WEEPS AND YOU WILL NOT "UNDERSTAND" WHY ONES DIE--YOUR SONS, YOUR LOVED ONES. WELL, CHELAS--THERE ARE SONS AND LOVED ONES ON THE OTHER SIDE, ALSO--IS YOUR CAUSE MORE WORTHY? IS YOUR HEART MORE WORTHY? WHAT HAVE YOU DONE TO EXPECT GOD TO SERVE YOUR DESIRES? WHO HAS SERVED GOD? WHO HAS KEPT HIS COMMANDMENTS? WHO HAS NOT BROKEN HIS LAWS?

I SERVE ONLY GOD AND GOD'S CREATURES AND I KNOW MY PLACE IN THIS UNIVERSE AND HAVE MARKED MY PLACE WITHIN

THE LIGHTED KINGDOM OF TRUTH--AH YES, I KNOW WHO I AM---WHO MIGHT YOU BE? WHAT HAVE YOU DONE TO BE WORTHY? HOW MANY MEN WILL YE CRUCIFY BY MURDER IN YOUR SEARCH OF GLORY WITH NO EFFORT SAVE ANOTHER'S SHEDDING OF THEIR BLOOD? WHAT HAVE "YOU" DONE TO BE WORTHY?

How do you judge a man's religious worthiness? Saddam, it is said, began to pray three or so times a day--and the Saudi soldier laughs and says, "Ah, but he is NOT sincere for he should, and we do, pray 5 times a day!" What have you done to be worthy? "Warriors for God!"??? I think NOT! Worse yet, in this conflict--there is no understanding at all as for that which the young ones die. NONE!

I am going to tell you what GOD hears with every fiber of his being. Here is a letter to God sent to Dharma to petition the Hosts and God for, although he prays, he, blessed one, is pronouncing publicly his devotion and petition to serve; from a young soldier serving in your military:

13 Feb. '91

"Dear Dharma,

"Please inquire of the Most Holy One the following request of his servant, M.J., who is the soul of M.J. and what is his earthly mission at this most critical point of time?

"I have always felt in my deepest being of a higher calling. I have been persecuted since a child for my always searching for the truth. He has given me a very keen intellect coupled with a crystal clear understanding of the world the way it is and should be. I have been all over the world and He has protected me since my birth of April

6, 1953 in Pennsylvania. I have witnessed spirits actually flee when I come in their presence (I can see them). They have also many times attempted to harm me....but to no avail.

"My heart is bursting with this very writing and the tears are flowing. I saw the poor little Iraqi girl on TV bloodied and bandaged. Please oh Great One, I have searched and prepared my whole life. I am ready, I am yours. Use me mightily, give me direction. I do have some unique abilities as you know and I do have the name of Michael by no accident. The gathering is now--Thou knows my heart!"

All know that Dharma does not have super-power--but just as do all, she most certainly has the ear of God and can lay a petition at His feet on the altar of Truth.

I will also relay portions of the other letter which was directed to America West. The letter was in appreciation for the Journals and Expresses which had been forwarded to him as a gift from a friend in Texas. I would like to share this with you readers for it is an expression from a heart level beyond that which is often seen.

"...Today I received the Feb. 91 (Vol 8 #1) of the Phoenix Journal Express. My heart again rejoiced as I read of the "Truth" and the coming world battle (finally) against the "evil one". As you know I am here in XXXXX in the Army and the propaganda is sickening. If that weren't enough there are almost daily demonstrations occurring all over XXXXX (by mostly college students, but also regular citizens!) calling for the U.S. and XXXXX to get out of the Persian Gulf! There have been almost daily threats to blow up the bases and/or kill G.I.'s, also. The gates are closed almost every day from 6 P.M. to 6 A.M. We are virtual prisoners! Security is so

light it now borders on fanaticism. If what we are doing is so "just" and God is on our side, then what are they so worried about? I guess they want to keep us alive and healthy until they can also send us to "Desert Slaughter (as we call it here)!" Many soldiers have been sent from XXXXX to Saudi directly, already. The rumors have it that many more units are going..... One of my friends who is over there (someone "mysteriously" reported it to me) has gone blind because he observed a patriot (?) hitting an oncoming Scud (Liberator) missile. Only 19 years old and for what? Nonetheless he will be avenged! Much information is starting to come and I believe HE is using me for HIS Glory! The TV Desert Slaughter reports are full of such lies. If you listen carefully you can catch the out-right lies and propaganda. . . . Most of the men here are only concerned about going downtown to get drunk or catch AIDS-VD! I pray for them all--but they are lost it seems."

".....truth IS getting through in these last days just as HE said it would! I must close for now but before I go I wish to express my soulful appreciation to the lady from Texas who sent me the first Phoenix. HIS light is shining on her, also!.....In HIS NAME AND SERVICE, I AM- - - -"

Then he asks humbly if and when he gets "leave" might he come to visit? Ah so--indeed, indeed.

I am going to remind you who serve in the battle-fields. If ye ask God in Truth for your protection, so shall it be given and though ones fall to the right and to the left, ye shall be lifted up and shall not be damaged. Call upon God, scoop a place for your face in the Earth and ask God for His lighted shield--and so it shall be given. But do not bargain with God to simply effort at "getting through" for therein is the Truth of it--you

shall ask in Truth and it shall be given in Truth and the commitment is accepted in Truth. Who might you be and are you worthy? It takes nothing save your humble and sincere petition in Truth.

I care not how you label the guardians, Angels--Hosts, it matters not but the Guardians are present and each being accounted for in the fabric of the records--God's hand is as close as thine own thoughts and the Hosts are available and waiting to get you out of that earthly predicament, if ye but call--just be not predisposed as to HOW HE CHOOSES TO RESPOND but a lot of the youngsters in that desert are going to have some wondrous little trips into our security nets. Most will not remember in the consciousness but they will later say--"God must have wanted me for something else." And so HE DOES!!

Enough, Dharma, the hour is late. Blessings be upon you ones during these days of shadows upon the land for know that God has the ultimate and better way. Salu.

Gyeorgos Ceres Hatonn, Cmdr.
UFF-IGFC

The window for investment through the Phoenix Institute is now open, but closing fast.

Please contact us for more details as soon as possible.

DON'T MISS THIS JOURNAL

**BURNT OFFERINGS AND
BLOODSTAINED SANDS
PSYCHOPOLITICS AND THE
SACRIFICE OF THE
PHOENIX
BY Gyeorgos Ceres Hatonn**

This is the 24th book in the *Phoenix Journal* series that has been published in the last eighteen months. They include detailed topics from all walks of life, including current information on the

Middle East War as of January 28, 1991.

These books, which are entered into a computer by "Dharma", ARE THE WORDS OF TRUTH WHICH GOD PROMISED HE WOULD SEND FORTH AT THE ENDTIMES TO GIVE MAN ONE LAST CHANCE TO CHOOSE TRUTH OVER THE LIE.

Hatonn, in this book, gives us an excellent background coverage of why the world is on the downward path to ONE WORLD GOVERNMENT, the "NEW WORLD ORDER" that President Bush mentions many times and how the present Middle East War is the beginning of the Battle of Armageddon, the greatest battle to ever be fought on this planet. This is the battle that has been predicted for several thousand years and THE TIME IS NOW HERE.

He gives us details of what hardships even the Americans must be prepared for (INCLUDING INVASION, DESTRUCTION OF OUR TROOPS, STARVATION, TERRORISTS AND EVEN CONCENTRATION CAMPS HERE IN THE UNITED STATES) if we do not DEMAND that our Constitution be restored and start living under the LAWS OF GOD VERY SOON.

The price is \$10 per JOURNAL, (EXCEPTING EX-PRESS) 10% discount on orders of 4 or more. California residents add 6.75% sales tax. Add shipping, UPS \$3.25 and \$1.00 each additional or U.S. Mail \$2.50 for first title and \$1.00 each additional. Write for Quantity Discount.

Available from America West or your Local Distributor.

Express is \$20 per 13 issues (including back issues for the period) or \$75 per 52 issues.

Send orders and Payments to: America West Distributors, P.O. Box 986 Tehachapi, CA. 93581.

For credit card orders NTelephone 1 800 729-4131 **PLEASE USE ONLY FOR ORDERS (THE EXPENSE IS TOO MUCH FOR US)** For other purposes 805 822-9655.



PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS

A bulletin commenting on appropriate current news events, clarification of portions of the Journals and answers of a general nature to questions not found in the existing Journals.

PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS is published by America West Publishers, Inc. P.O. BOX 986 Tehachapi, CA. 93581. Subscription rate is \$20 per 13 issues or \$75 per 52 issues, First Class mailing. COPYRIGHT 1991 by America West Publishers, Inc. All rights reserved. Reproduction of this copyrighted material for private non-profit use is expressly encouraged, for commercial purposes it is strictly forbidden.

FEBRUARY 1991 VOLUME IX NUMBER 4

2/23/91 HATONN

TODAY'S WATCH

That which goes forth this day shall live in the history of your planet as a day of infamy beyond any known.

Your President Bush has sentenced to death thousands of your children and you bow in his presence and hail his name while you turn away from God and all that is Godly. May that same God have mercy upon you ones and may your children pass into other dimensions without leaving their curses upon you as a nation and a people.

Your Zionist-controlled media has announced in one breath that the oil fields and oil drainage ditches are fired and that Saddam has a "scorched Earth" proclamation. NO--and you can now prove for yourselves the Truth of my words and theirs. In the very next segment it is shown YOUR OWN MILITARY MEN LOADING NAPALM CANNISTERS ABOARD AIRCRAFT AND YOUR OWN MILITARY SPOKESMAN SAYING THAT THE NAPALM "AT THIS TIME IS ONLY USED BY THE MARINES FOR FIRING THE OIL-FILLED TRENCHES!" I have given you great detail about weapons and the way you start crude-oil fires and set to flame oil centers of crude is with napalm. It is a heinous thing being done and

the rewards of such destruction shall be visited back upon the ones who instigate such lies and destruction.

On the very night before withdrawal came the heaviest bombing of a civilian city in history--Baghdad. Your own "Lips" says there will be no cease-fire while Saddam's troops pull out and move back into Iraq. Then, someone tell me why they would come out of protection to be shot and bombed, burned and slain?

Meanwhile--at the same conference of announcing this heinous verdict upon a world, the representative of Thailand stands with the "Lips" and announces a coup of overthrow of the Thailand government setting the government into the hands of a MONARCH! Not democracy and freedom, friends--A MONARCHY. And there is jubilation and congratulations in abundance. I care not who runs Thailand for Thailand should decide--but what is this double standard which you foist off upon a world in confusion and death throes?

Then the conference must end for the "overworked" President has to have his weekend holiday. Indeed he does, to get his programming refreshed and instruction-channels corrected. The Zionists dare not even leave the entity in the presence of the nation's people for fear he will be recognized for that which he is; all social functions are

totally orchestrated and controlled and you ones turn your heads and bow to the serpent. You as a nation are ready to stain, forever, your heavenly symbol, the flag, with the blood of your prime generation and the yellow ribbons will be soaked in the blood of your babies. And still, you ask God to give you victory? You had better look upon your world in gracious gratitude every minute remaining in the beauty of the cycles called days for you have just limited them unless sanity prevails on one side or the other. There is great shame upon the lands this day!

A.S.S.K.

Dharma, I am sorry to require that you attend this subject one more time and then we shall ask ones to do that which they will with further counterings from that center.

Again, I must respond to the many who inquire in like manner to Mr. Prust, author of the letter reprinted herein. I must respond for it needs no "defense" but, as in this case, a man is humbly asking for insight and honest inquiry compels response.

"14 Feb. 91
"Dear America West,

"I received from A.S.S.K. Vol 57, "CALL TO ARMS", which I'm sending the page.

"Sister Thedra claims your

Sananda and Hatonn are frauds.

"Since I read this page, I've lost faith in the material from Sister Thedra and America West. How can two groups claim authorship from the same Sananda and Hatonn and then Sister Thedra calls your Sananda and Hatonn frauds?

"I've now lost faith in the integrity of your material and in Sister Thedra. Now I don't want to read anything from either of your two groups.

"Is there anything you can say to restore my faith in your material? If there is anything you can do to help me please let me know.

"Sincerely, C.E. Prust.

* * *

Peace be unto you, son, for your inquiry merits response and your call is heard in the Truth and honor in which you ask input.

I would answer with a question for you: Is God selective to self-appointed "speakers" and the possession of ONE? Is TRUTH a plagiarisable commodity? "Because I tell you Truth, does that make me less your friend?"--or a fraud?

Because you ones petition unto God for answers to serve you through the most heinous time upon a planet and He sends us to give responses and instructions--does that make us servants of Caesar as accused?

Now to some facts, please. I care not what ASSK claims nor disclaims--that is for your own inspection. I do tell you this. America West is a publishing company who publishes many books and distributes dozens upon dozens of books--NOT ONLY THE JOURNALS!

Ones at the location in Sedona have not read more than two of the pieces of documentation sent from even this source--so how can any

pronounce "fraud" against God and HIS HOSTS?? If you have not partaken of the information how can any pronounce judgment? Dharma has scribed over 25 full books on as many subjects and four full volumes published of Expresses--that is a lot of material to pronounce such judgments as "fraud"! You see, TRUTH IS TRUTH AND STANDS ALONE--INTO INFINITY--AND WE HAVE YET TO HAVE ANYONE FIND A LIE IN OUR PROJECTIONS UNTO THE PUBLIC.

It is said these ones make great amounts of money from the publications--nay, they have invested thousands upon thousands of dollars into the ability for you ones to have the Truth from our source--AND THEY REMAIN GREATLY "IN-THE-HOLE" as you refer to it--income does not begin to equal the expenditures of such constant publishing with great discounts in pricing for ones from California, Colorado, etc., unto the East Coast, New Zealand, South Africa and Norway just to name a few. Have you any imaginings of what it costs to give unto the world--Truth?

These scribes, and Dharma is not the only one--in fact, Sananda writes volumes of work through Thomas--do they discount his "Sananda", also? Does Sananda, Christ, Aton belong to some-ONE?

Group? Two groups? Perhaps there is a group in Sedona. There is no "group" in this place of publication. We have no gatherings for pay or profit--just small meetings for instruction and work dispersement. Further, we do not force nor demand anyone do anything with the work--our commission is to put the WORD OF GOD, AS INSTRUCTED, TO PAPER AND THAT, SIR, IS EXACTLY THAT WHICH WE DO.

No one in this place claims to be "priestess" or "only" or "honored by secret mystery schools". In God's places there are no secret mystical places--including mystery schools. God is not SECRET--God is Truth and Light and NON-SECRET--for all to hold and share and be from which attended--unto the very tiny creature of the winged, eight-legged, two-legged--even unto the tiny one-celled life-form--which is all. There is no wondrous physical prestige of "Orders of Melchizedek or Emerald Crosses"--there are only humble servants striving to do their committed task of giving forth final instructions for a time of chaos and tribulation. There are only the willing hands who, hour after tedious back-breaking hour, put the "untold" to paper so that the lies behind the facade and veil can be revealed in the light of openness. If this be fraud, my friends--then so be it and ye shall be required to do your own discerning.

You ones do not bow unto GOD and ask if there is going to be a "great explosion" or "earthquake" or "war"--you KNOW that there will be such--YOU ASK GOD WHAT TO DO WITH EVERYTHING FROM YOUR FAVORITE MONEY HORDE TO YOUR PRIVATE RELATIONSHIP WITH YOUR MATE! HE ATTEMPTS TO GIVE RESPONSE AND YE MOST OFTEN HEAR IT NOT--so the time is at hand where Truth must flow to ALL and please note that the ones most consistently and unceasingly attacked and called frauds are the ones bringing forth the Truth which is desired by the dark brotherhood to be silenced. This scribe has literally been KILLED on four occasions within the past three years--THERE ARE BULLET HOLES IN THEIR DWELLING--DOES THIS SOUND AS IF "FRAUDULENT" MATERIAL IS SLIPPING THROUGH THIS RESOURCE? NO-ONE BOTHERS TO KICK A

DEAD DOG, SIR.

God's wondrous creation of Earth stands on the brink of destruction and ones quibble over "whose truth is whose!" Sir, Truth belongs to no-one--noONE! If one would deny his brother from having Truth to garner for self a "SPECIAL" place or status--then that one loves his brother very little indeed.

God always encourages you to read, study and read some more--HE DOES NOT LIMIT ANYTHING THAT IS PUT TO PRINT--READ, READ, READ AND THEN READ AGAIN--TRUTH WILL STAND THE TESTING OF ALL TIME--INTO INFINITY. Further, "OUR" Sananda, Hatonn, Aton--will meet personally, and have done so, with these denouncers and the energies who proclaim to be "THEIR" special speakers. I find nothing further to say regarding the matter. If you find no balance, I know not what else to offer unto you, friend. I would suggest you continue to read BOTH and see for yourself which gives that which ones ask of God in response and that which repeats and repeats that which is of the mysterious mystical projection. I have nothing else to offer except that which we share with all. I especially do not wish you to accept any such thing as fact that "Sananda" or "God" would be claimed in Truth by anyone--SIR, REACH OUT AND CLAIM GOD FOR SELF!! FOR HE IS NOT "OURS" OR "THEIRS"--GOD IS YOURS! AND YE ARE HIS! THAT, SIR, IS THE TRUTH UPON WHICH TO STAND--NOTHING LESSER IS ACCEPTABLE.

Blessings be upon you for penning your inquiry for you bless your brother who has hesitated to write. God holds ye all and sends we of His Hosts to tend of the fragments in these trying times and prepare a place for His return and all the lessons have been taken and given

in error and you are lost in the chaos of the maze--without direction nor mapping for the journey. We come with the map and the WAYSHOWER for God has sent us that you might know the way home unto HIS prepared place for you--no more and no less--GOD KEEPS HIS PROMISES! HE HAS PROMISED THAT MAN WOULD HAVE THE FINAL TRUTH LAID FORTH AS THE WORD--GOD IS TRUTH; GOD IS THE WORD AND NO WORDS OF ANY MAN OR WOMAN OF HUMAN FLESH SHALL CHANGE ONE IOTA OF THAT TRUTH. SO BE IT AND SAALOME!

* * * * *

Rest in peace, chela, for I hope, too, that we shall not need attend the matter any further. It is painful to be denounced and attacked by those who used of thine friendship and trust to effort to pull you down--but lessons must be accepted, learned, and your work continued for Man ultimately answers for EACH, HIS OWN--just naked Truth in confrontation between God and Self--there is no more and no less and 'tis Glory to stand before God in radiance as he tells you, "Well-done, child, you are blessed in MY sight." And so it is, Dharma--for you are blessed in His sight--the way of the world is hard indeed but none walks alone. So be it.

* * * * *

Let us return to the book, AMERICAN FREEDOM & ZIONIST POWER.

THE MAJORITY OF SEVENTY

QUOTE:

IT IS CERTAINLY LEGITIMATE to inquire further how the extraordinary Jewish power in American politics could have come

about in a democracy whose Constitution was designed to ensure that members of governmental bodies would express and represent the free will of a majority of the people whole protecting the basic constitutional rights of all. The free will of the majority of the electorate has been, it seems, more often ignored than expressed or more often frustrated than carried out. The defeat and frustration of America's best interests is continually being initiated, aided and abetted by special interest political activists whose views are often more representative of the American Israel Public Affairs Committee (AIPAC) than of the broad American body politic. The AIPAC is the chief Zionist lobby registered in Washington, D.C. It publishes the *Near East Report* and sends it to all congressmen as well as to many State Department and White House staff members.

Former United States Senator J. William Fulbright, who for many years served on the Senate Foreign Relations Committee, has stated that during his tenure in office there were no less than seventy senators ready to vote the bidding of the American Jewish community on any given issue affecting Israel. Understanding this inordinate and skillful Jewish influence is basic to an understanding of the American political predicament. There are two principal reasons for this extraordinary influence. One reason is the predominant role that Jewish mythology has played in shaping Western culture and religious ethos. The other reason is the large role that Jewish money plays in America's interrelated economic and political systems.

THE MYTHIC POWER

In his four volume monumental work, *The Masks of God*, Professor Joseph Campbell observed that the primary purpose of popular religion is not, and never was, to discover "Truth", but to propagate

a sentimental philosophy for maintaining a unified social order which would support the institutions of men. Since time immemorial, strong and widespread belief in popular religions has been utilized by political leaders to rally the common folk around some favored cause—be it the conquering of territories or the establishment of kingdoms. History is replete with examples of the use of religion for gaining political power. Some of the more notorious examples have been the Judaic Kingdom of David and the Holy Roman Empire.

In this age of scientific enlightenment, the art of manipulating men's minds has blossomed anew with the establishment and expansion of the Zionist State of Israel. In this enterprise Judaism has enjoyed the unique advantage which antiquity provides, aided by an offspring religion, Christianity. America's interest in Israel has been described variously as "sentimental" or "emotional". Even Senator Fulbright, of scholarly fame, has expressed a willingness to commit this nation to a holy war over Israel. From the floor of the United States Senate Senator Fulbright stated, "We have a strong emotional interest in Israel and, as I said in a speech in 1970, I accept the validity of that interest and would go so far as to base a military commitment upon it." (Hatonn: Well, beloved readers, the United States of America this day has pronounced willingness to annihilate your entire army of troops and the whole of the Middle East for this false and evil master masquerading as God's Chosen. They are "chosen" but not of Holy God and they are deceivers and liars from the beginning and it is a sad thing which Man is about to do in the name of Satan, while calling it the "Name of God.") Senator Fulbright was referring to his speech entitled "Old Myths and New Realities--II" which he delivered to the Senate on August 31,

1970. In that speech, the senator said that the United States should frankly recognize its "sentimental and cultural bonds" with Israel. The senator further stated that "there is nothing wrong with a policy based on sentimental attachments." While on a trip abroad, Secretary of State Henry Kissinger used the words "emotional ties" in explaining America's support of Israel during the 1973 Yom Kippur War.

The United States Constitution totally and emphatically rejects the idea that American military commitment to Israel or any other nation can be constitutionally carried out when based upon "emotional" and "sentimental" interests; these are mere substitute terms used to soften and make more acceptable the real reason for such commitment, namely, the *religious* affiliation with Judaism of a small but influential group of Americans. In his farewell address, George Washington urged all citizens to observe good faith and justice towards all nations and noted that a passionate attachment to another nation, among other evils, facilitates the illusion of an imaginary common interest in cases where no real common interest exists. And later, Woodrow Wilson warned the Congress that only free people can hold their purpose and their honor to a common end, and prefer the interests of mankind to any narrow interest of their own. The present theme of national support for Zionism leaves the rationalist, who *feels* no emotional ties to Israel, stranded in a sea of irrationality. He is stripped of constitutional rights, taxed to support a theology he rejects, faces the possibility of being forced or drafted to fight a religious war alien to his nature and stands in social jeopardy of his peers. Somehow, the lessons of the Crusades and a thousand other years of holy wars have escaped even this generation of enlightened Americans.

It is clear that Judaism has benefited from the protective mentality which shields an established or accepted religion from scientific or intellectual criticism. This protective mentality has been especially true in "Christian" America where the child *Christianity* is loathe to criticize its parent, *Judaism*. Judaism in America has also gained from the reluctance of Americans to examine critically the beliefs and actions of a people that has borne an unusual amount of bias and abuse, for whatever reason, through the centuries.

Sometimes the reluctance to speak out against excessive Jewish political power stems from fearing the defamatory label of "anti-Semitic" which Jews readily and liberally ascribe to anyone who would dare question, investigate or otherwise examine critically the practices of Judaism, Zionism and Jewish exclusivism as these practices affect others. This use of emotional blackmail has effectively deprived many Americans of their First Amendment rights of free speech and free press. This subtle suppression of constitutional rights deserves exposure and the condemnation of all who cherish truth and fairness.

The political exploitation of Judaism and the Bible is clearly illustrated in the 1976 presidential campaign of Jimmy Carter. Mr. Carter's chief issues advisor, Stuart Eizenstat, who is Jewish, said of Jimmy Carter: "...he sees Israel's future as a moral and religious matter of deep personal concern. The Governor believes in the Bible. He believes that Israel is not just supposed to exist, but that it must exist as a Jewish State." Furthermore, Mr. Carter was quoted as telling a group of Jewish leaders (note the selectivity of audience) in Atlanta, Georgia that, if elected president, his administration would give Israel "undeviating, unequivocal" support. In his evangelical quest for

the most powerful office in the land, if not the world, political candidate Carter continued: "This is not just a political statement. As a Christian myself, I think that the fulfillment of Israel, the coming of that nation, is a fulfillment of Biblical prophecy." Someone must tell Mr. Carter, before it is too late, that religion or the fulfillment of biblical prophecy is NOT a proper concern of any United States Government!

President Ford also allowed the use of emotionalism conjured up by biblical belief during his presidential campaign. Three days before the election date, this writer received official President Ford Committee campaign literature citing a specific chapter and verse from the Old Testament as a reason for returning the president to office. The letter was addressed to "Dear Fellow Christians" and began with the words, "I have urged the President Ford Committee to send you this material. Never before has the Bible believing Christian community played such a central role in a Presidential election." The letter was signed by "A.C. Janney, D.D."

The United States Supreme Court declared in a 1971 decision that "Political division along religious lines was one of the principal evils against which the First Amendment was intended to protect." The appeal by political candidates and office holders for votes based along the religious lines of their constituencies is a throwback to the politics of the Dark Ages. In the words of the historian Edward Frank Humphrey, "Such an irresponsible and potentially dangerous policy may win an election, but it may also make the country ungovernable." Any candidate who seeks political office in America on a sectarian basis deserves not the vote but the contempt of the people.

A president-elect is required to

swear an oath to defend the United States Constitution. As president, he is not permitted by the Constitution to take governmental measures in order to fulfill personal or popular beliefs in biblical prophecy. (It is, therefore, unethical for a candidate to campaign on that promise.) In the context of the on-going Middle East Conflict it is rather frightening to hear or read of a presidential contender promising Jewish voters that, if elected, he will conduct American foreign policy in such a way as to fulfill his or their private concept of biblical belief. One can only hope that Carter, as president, or anyone else here or abroad, will not *feel* the compulsion to push the nuclear button in order to implement a private or popular interpretation of the ***biblical Battle of Armageddon! (Hatonn: Is it possible that on this very day--that has actually been placed into play?) Strong popular belief in a mythical prophecy may result in the self-fulfillment. *Time* magazine (October 4, 1976) states that a late Gallup poll indicates that 40% of all Americans "believe that the Bible 'is to be taken literally.'" From an Associated Press dispatch *The Houston Post* (Nov. 4, 1976) reported that, "Former Israeli Defense Minister Moshe Dayan said Carter's 'religious, almost messianic' attitude toward Israel reflected the feelings of the American people." Again, one can only be thankful that Jimmy Carter was not elected by a landslide as a result of this evangelical crusade for The White House.

The scene of presidential candidates Carter and Ford groveling for Jewish support during their second television debate was so demoralizing and pathetic that *Time* described it thus: "Ford and Carter fell all over themselves in wooing the Jewish vote by vowing all-out support of Israel." *Time* reported that "Jerusalem is relishing the spectacle of both candidates trying to outdo each other in public sup-

port for Israel." *Time* quoted Israel Foreign Minister Yigal Allon (who had watched the TV spectacle in New York) as saying, "I don't know if Ford or Carter won. All I know is that Israel won."

It is most certain that America did not win that debate. On February 3, 1948, former Secretary of Defense James V. Forrestal spoke to Franklin D. Roosevelt, Jr., who was then worried that the Democrats might lose the election to Tom Dewey if they did not strongly support the Zionist position on partitioning Palestine. Secretary Forrestal pointedly told Roosevelt it was "about time that somebody should pay some consideration to whether we might lose the United States." That was twenty-nine years ago. (Hatonn: now 43-years ago.) In the interim, four Arab-Jewish wars have been fought and tens of thousands of precious lives lost--sacrificed at the altars of ignorance and greed. A substantial amount of this killing and dying was paid for by billions of dollars extracted from United States taxpayers who have suffered the ravages of run-away inflation and oil shortages precipitated by a short-sighted Middle East policy of power-seeking politicians who refused to follow the advice of their own Department of State.

Now (1977) the United States has two-hundred technicians in the Sinai Desert stationed between the combatants. Several American presidents have pronounced the Middle East Conflict the gravest threat to peace confronting the world today. That conflict had its inception with the rise of Zionism and became a full-fledged war upon the declaration of Israel as a national ***unity. In the context of these facts, one would have to be out of touch with reality to suggest that Israel has not been a burden to the United States and the world community.

The Israel-first policy followed by

every American president since Harry Truman, with the exception of Eisenhower, is a policy of treason. The television picture of American sovereignty being held hostage by a small pro-Zionist clique which owes its first allegiance to a foreign nation is a debasing and scandalous sight. America needs no more such debates if the highlight of their greatest contention is to see which candidate can promise Israel the most.

David Ben-Gurion, the first prime minister of Israel, is quoted as saying, "A Jew is a Jew first; his allegiance to the state of his abode is the allegiance of a stranger in a host country." Because of their strong political support of Israel most Jews of the world seem to be pro-Zionists if not actual Zionists. There are signs, however, that Israel's appeal to world Jewry may be declining.

Zionist Israel has historically based her emotional appeal to various countries to "Let my people go!" on the supposition that they would flee to Israel from the alleged persecutions in their native lands. Now that the record indicates that most Jews who choose to leave Russia are beginning to "flee" to nations other than Israel, the Israeli Zionists have decided to close the emigration center in Austria and to cut off economic assistance to them--economic assistance given to Israel by American taxpayers for the specific purpose of helping these Russian emigrants. The 94th Congress passed Public Law 94-330 (H.R. 12203 of June 30, 1976) which granted \$15,000,000 for assistance in the resettlement of refugees from the Soviet Union and other communist countries in eastern Europe. Most of these refugees are Jews. (See also the *American Jewish Year Book*, Vol. 75, p.178.)

A New York News Service dispatch from Jerusalem reported that "Up to 62 percent of the average

1,000 Soviet Jews granted visas for Israel monthly have switched to other countries during proceedings in an Austrian reception center..." The dispatch states that in an obvious move "to block these record defections by Soviet Jewish emigres, Israel has decided to eliminate processing in Austria..." (The reader should know that when Austrian Chancellor Bruno Kreisky, himself a Jew, threatened to close down the center several years ago, he was denounced by Israeli Zionist as an "anti-Semitic" Jew.) The dispatch concludes that this decision by Israel "would, in effect, prevent Jews leaving the Soviet Union from choosing destinations other than Israel when they arrive by train from Moscow." It is evident from this mean trick by Israeli Zionists that their much publicized and patronized concern for other Jews is not strictly humanitarian. Israel needs more soldiers and settlers to occupy captured Arab lands that it has announced it will not relinquish peacefully. Russia represents the best national prospect for a source of recruits. But Israel has not hesitated to throw a stumbling-block in the path of those emigrant Jews from Russia who refuse to choose Israel in their search for a better land. (Data from the Austrian emigration center show that the great majority of those who decide against going to Israel come to the United States.) In spite of this harsh turn by Israel, stubborn pro-Zionists continue to lobby for "unequivocal" support for the Zionist state. The Congress should demand that Israel return any monies granted her for settlement of refugees who decided to settle elsewhere.

END QUOTING FOR THIS
SEGMENT

Thank you for your service and you, readers, for your attention. We honor the daring speakers of

Truth who have brought forth information only to be denounced and mostly, now, end up quite dead at the hands of your so-called closest ally. God desires no more martyrs, beloved children, and honor will be given those who dared so that your nation might have and retain its freedoms under your Constitution. How many are worthy of that contribution of the ultimate gift unto you for "no man hath greater love than to lay down his life for his brother."

Salu, may you ponder these Truths most carefully.

Gyeorgos Ceres Hatonn, Cmdr.
UFF-IGFC

2/24/91 HATONN

TODAY'S WATCH

Salu, on this day God has given unto us in which to make our mark. Neither be "surprised" at that which is told unto you by those who do battle--why do you believe anything they say? Do they have a history of telling you truth? Oh, how so? This day a new "surprise" was laid at your doorstep in gleeful smugness. While all had you praying to whoever you ones pray unto--it is now told unto you that the day and hour of the war were set for weeks past and "the peace talks were set as subterfuge to distract the enemy and were a 'hoax' by the allied coalition to gain advantage!" This comes from your own leaders so I am not in joshing. So be it--for no one was fooled except you of the citizens who do the fighting and dying and mourning.

Now they tell you that all is going wonderfully well--and so it appears. What do they count for you? Over 5,000 enemies captured and "single digit" for your side are slain? Why do you believe the false projectors? Is it true or is it false--it matters not for it is what will come and is planned that

should be given your attention.

At any rate, whatever happens in Kuwait is gratis for the battle--to be settled later. If you win Saddam would be out of Kuwait at any counting. If Saddam wins he shall march right back into Kuwait which must now be rebuilt under any circumstance. You ones who have been reasoning maneuvers from the couch in front of the television--what would do if you were you in charge? Well, I think I would mislead all of you all of the time--because, as they openly tell you--they are playing to Saddam and his troops and rallying citizen support for anything that comes. You are being set up at this very moment for the time when and if the battle does not go well--"Well, look how it 'was'--how could we suspect that - -!" What would you do? Let us play some war games.

Next, I would most certainly have taken in all this prior information--you can know by that which IS known that you are either lied to OR your military DID NOT hit the fortified enforcements for there were no mentions of mine-fields nor burning oil trenches--AND THERE ARE! In fact, the reason that the allied coalition bombed and set afire the Kuwaiti oil wells, etc., was in an effort to stop oil from pouring into the trenches--which WILL be encountered at some point.

If I were the allies I would probably do the same as yours are doing--If I were Saddam, I would do the same as he is doing. He is rallying his terrorist friends and rousing up support for the real encounters and the minute you march across Kuwait and scatter your own forces and use much of your ammunition--I would be waiting, complete dug in with everything at ready to meet you--scattered and short of supplies--the very same circumstance in which Iraqi soldiers found themselves as you

crossed the border.

It doesn't matter--you will be told that which you are supposed to hear in order to continue support for your administration who is being ordered about right out of Tel Aviv. Do you actually believe the Israelis would watch centuries of planning and working go down on a "peace treaty"? Come now--they are telling you this even on your closed news. THIS WAR HASN'T EVEN YET BEGUN! AND WORSE, ON THIS WONDROUS SUNDAY MORNING WHILE THE SUN HAS TURNED TO BLOOD AS IT IS CLOUDED BY THE SMOKE FROM CARBON FIRES (significant in its own right, dear ones) YOU PRAY FOR "VICTORY"--NO LONGER FOR "PEACE". VICTORY FOR WHOM? WHO SHALL HAVE VICTORY? SATAN IS THE ONLY ONE WHO SHALL EXPERIENCE VICTORY THROUGH THESE NEXT HOURS, DAYS, MONTHS AND THEN?? AH, BUT THERE SHALL BE INDIVIDUAL VICTORIES AND AFTER THIS CONFLAGRATION--MANY WILL RETURN TO THEIR "NORMAL LIVES" CHANGED AND IN SERVICE UNTO PEACE AND GOD FOR THEY WILL HAVE WALKED IN THE SHADOWS AND WILL HAVE SEEN THE TRUTH OF IT. So be it. Hold to your prayers and Truth, beloved ones, do not slacken your petitions for a skirmish does not a war make. Plead for mercy and insight and reason among men for there is no right in war--only pain, death and loss. Battle in anything other than absolute defense is not of Godness. Support your loved ones in that sector and ask special protection under your heavenly banner that you might again attain the glory with which America began.

Please do not slacken of your attention unto that which is happen-

ing domestically behind the shroud of silence of a war in the media playing. How much are you learning about your domestic conflicts and problems while the news is 99% war disinformation? Your entire government could be replaced and only a handful of citizens would be the wiser. What is going on that will affect your lives after this conflict? Since there are few programs for post-war actions outlaid for you and yet you know that they lay plans far, far in advance--what do you think they might have in mind for you next?

SHOES THAT PINCH

Dharma, I am sorry, chela, that you understood not why I wrote on the matter of A.S.S.K. other than to respond to our correspondent. I shall do that which has been demanded and you shall continue with your work, please--this is between Sanat Kumara, Sananda and ASSK--it is not your problem and the earlier you realize it the better we shall all be for you readers for it has been demanded by law that we inform you of the following.

A.S.S.K. has acquired a lawyer and plans to bring suit against Dharma and America West because some readers still call and "annoy" and "cause undue expenses" in responding to calls asking for address and phone numbers where you can get Survival information. I believe the "Godliness" of this attitude speaks for itself as a world, by their own projections, is in the pits of agony--but nonetheless, we shall ask again, that you who know both refrain from mentioning our name unto ASSK for it annoys them greatly.

The problem seems to stem from a perception that somehow profits are being made from Sister's work. If Sister has been in Service unto God--I would suggest that all such work is God's--Dharma makes no claim to Truth as HERS.

However, to set the record to unmistakable right: The publisher and these ones sat and find that with all the expenses of publications, etc., expenses outweigh all assets by well over \$20,000 PER MONTH!

Their lawyer did acknowledge that we were obviously good business people and seem to be "judgment proof" so for you who wonder about the feasibility of our instructions--take notice! I bring up these two points because we have been remanded to announce this information regarding the cease and desist with anything even remotely mentioning A.S.S.K. in all writings and do hereby do so. I DO HAVE A SUGGESTION TO ALL WHO READ THIS, ESPECIALLY THOSE OF YOU AT A.S.S.K.: I WOULD SPEND A BIT MORE TIME ON THINE KNEES UNTO GOD FOR THIS WHICH YOU INFER AND DO, FOR LAWSUITS AGAINST THINE BRETHREN ARE NOT OF GOD! I BELIEVE THAT YOU, YOURSELF, GIVE AWAY THE TRUTH OF THE SITUATION AND WHO MIGHT BE GIVING FALSE INFORMATION UNTO WHOM! SO BE IT AND IF YOU FEEL YOU HAVE A CORNER ON SANANDA AND SANAT KUMORA--I SUGGEST YOU INQUIRE IMMEDIATELY ABOUT WHO IS ON YOUR LINE! TO PRONOUNCE GOD A FRAUD FOR BRINGING TRUTH IS QUITE RISKY, DEAR ONES. QUITE RISKY INDEED--FOR THAT WHICH YOU SEND OUT WILL COME BACK AS SURELY AS THE CYCLES OF THE UNIVERSE.

WE UNDERSTAND NOT WHY YE ARE SO INCENSED ABOUT SUPPOSED VIOLATIONS OF "YOUR MATERIAL". DO YOU PRONOUNCE THAT THAT WHICH WAS GIVEN BY "GOD" UNTO YOU IS NOT, AFTER ALL, TRUTH? OR DO YOU BELIEVE THAT TRUTH BE-

LONGS ONLY UNTO YOU TO BE KEPT IN THE BUSHEL THAT NONE OTHERS MIGHT HAVE IT? IF GOD CAN PRESENT IT TO THEE--CAN HE NOT REMEMBER LONG ENOUGH TO PRESENT IT UNTO ANOTHER????? WHO MIGHT LIMIT GOD? WHETHER OR NOT ANYONE LIKES OF IT--THE TRUTH IS COMING FORTH AND IF SOMETHING YE HAVE WRITTEN IS OF TRUTH AND IS UTILIZED BY HIM--I FIND A GREAT LOSS IN THE FACT THAT YE WOULD NOT REJOICE TO HAVE ANOTHER KNOW OF SAME. ALL AUTHORS, EXCEPT BILL COOPER, HAVE REJOICED AND SENT MORE INFORMATION FOR US TO PUSH FORWARD. EITHER WAY, DEAR ONES--TRUTH IS COMING FORTH AND YE SHALL NOT STOP OF IT!

It is indeed painful to long-time friends to find who have been workers for the dark brotherhood in total ignorance. God overlooks that which is done in ignorance, however. HE DOES NOT OVERLOOK THAT WHICH IS DONE IN DELIBERATE ATTACK ON THIS MISSION TO BRING TRUTH UNTO A SICK AND BATTERED PLANET AND PEOPLE OF HIS LOVING CREATION. SO BE IT. Would the revealing of the intent of one, Donald Keyes, as one of the founders of the United Nations one World Global Controllers have something to do with this attack? So be it for the veils are going to come off and ye who have hidden behind those veils in ignorance or intent shall be uncovered. And so shall it be.

NETWORKING

We continually receive phone calls from those of you who are feeling

isolated in their particular area of the country. If you are interested in meeting others in your region who share in the Phoenix material, write to America West giving us permission to network and we will connect you with others.

The window for investment through the PHOENIX INSTITUTE is now open, but closing fast.

Please contact us for more details as soon as possible.

SOME OF THE PHOENIX JOURNALS:

R.R.P.P.*

*Rape, Ravage, Pillage and Plunder of the Phoenix
Rape of The Constitution
You Can Slay The Dragon
The Naked Phoenix
Blood And Ashes
Firestorm In Babylon
The Mossad Connection
Creation, The Sacred Universe
Pleiades Connection, Return Of The Phoenix Vol. I
Burnt Offerings and Bloodstained Sands
The Phoenix Express Vol's V & VI (\$15)

The price is \$10 per JOURNAL, (EXCEPTING EX-PRESS) 10% discount on orders of 4 or more. California residents add 6.75% sales tax. Add shipping, UPS \$3.25 and \$1.00 each additional or U.S. Mail \$2.50 for first title and \$1.00 each additional.

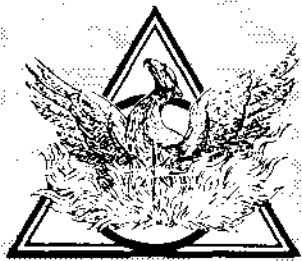
Write for Quantity Discount.

Available from America West or your Local Distributor.

Express is \$20 per 13 issues (including back issues for the period) or \$75 per 52 issues.

Send orders and Payments to: America West Distributors, P.O. Box 986 Tehachapi, CA. 93581.

For credit card orders Telephone 1 800 729-4131 PLEASE USE ONLY FOR ORDERS (THE EXPENSE IS TOO MUCH FOR US) For other purposes 805 822-9655.



PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS

A bulletin commenting on appropriate current news events, clarification of portions of the Journals and answers of a general nature to questions not found in the existing Journals.

PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS is published by America West Publishers, Inc. P.O. BOX 986 Tehachapi, CA. 93581. Subscription rate is \$20 per 13 issues or \$75 per 52 issues, First Class mailing. COPYRIGHT 1991 by America West Publishers, Inc. All rights reserved. Reproduction of this copyrighted material for private non-profit use is expressly encouraged, for commercial purposes it is strictly forbidden.

FEBRUARY 1991 VOLUME IX NUMBER 5

2/25/91 HATONN

TODAY'S WATCH

Today we shall leave the news and non-news to the projectors and speculators for we will turn our attention unto that which is truly important--YOU and YOUR SOUL in relationship to GOD and HOW you can discern that which IS Truth and abiding "right-ness". Believe me, it is NOT: "...If it feels good do it!" nor is it: "...if it doesn't hurt anyone else, do it!" These may even be acceptable under the laws of the land but either one can be most destructive to soul truth, balance and simply, "self".

For you who say I identify not myself--you will find within the multiple thousands of pages of print and thousands of hours of personal audio-tapings--I identify myself every time I come. Even, our speakers and scribes do not allow us into their presence without thorough identification and clearance for they are sent forth after years and years of stringent discipline. They are not acceptable as scribes until they have learned "in this consciousness" to separate self ego of your dimension from the circuits of clear receivers. That is a point which must be determined by the Master who utilizes the service so freely and humbly granted. And, dear ones, believe me--by the time an entity becomes a scribe he/she is totally humble, clear of personal ego as relates to the writings, sepa-

rated from the personal claim and in total awe to the point of sometimes refusing to go on with the service.

Anything that you read as stated given forth by one which will appear in these Journals or Expresses--and I clearly speak of that which is directly given from higher beings of more comprehensive knowledge, they are cleared. I do not go through all of the introduction and boredom of Dharma's clearance, for instance, every time we write for often we write some six or eight times in a given day--AND YOU THE PEOPLE WRITE AND OBJECT AND SAY THINGS LIKE: "WHO ARE WE TRYING TO FOOL WITH ALL THE NONSENSE". But at this point I will give you the truth of it--it matters not whether or not Dharma is clear when she writes as far as the reader is concerned!! It is up to the reader to read, study and clear of his own space and ask for discernment and clarity in the name of the Holy God of Light and make sure it is THE Holy God of Light, by whatever name you call him, who is in attendance at your reading.

The next barrage of argument is, "How can you commend, honor and denounce other ones' material at one and the same time?" and usually, I get William Cooper thrown into the fray. Because, and this is very, very important: Everything written by any ONE is

truth! It is not very often the TRUTH OF HOLY GOD OF LIGHT/CREATOR.

Let us stop here and look into this particular situation. Mr. Cooper took, in his human ego, research which appeared to him to be interesting and perhaps, or perhaps not, even factual. But he checked out the information and presented unto you ones that which he found and some which he did not find. But with discernment, the TRUTH can be gleaned from the circumstance itself. He stated that he was in the service of Jesus Christ and God and simply wanted to bring Truth unto a lied-to world. So, he worked with other would-be writers and speakers of truths, lies and interesting fantasy and pronounced unacceptable conclusions from that which they dug up, reported clearly or in fabrication and then, when their own workings were laid bare by ME, they rose in anger, got totally untruthful, i.e. "...stole and plagiarized 50 pages of my work.." when there were only 26 pages of his "work", and thus and so. There is also a clue which is never absent and heed this well: IF AN AUTHOR GIVES FORTH TRUTH AND HE KNOWS IT TO BE TRUTH AND PRONOUNCES IT TO BE TRUTH--HE NEVER OBJECTS TO HIS WORDS BEING REPEATED--NEVER!!! IF HE DOES, IN FACT, KNOW THEM TO BE FABRICATIONS OR PARTIAL FABRICATION--HE WILL SHOUT AND CALL NAMES.

FRAUD, PLAGIARISM AND OTHER THINGS SUCH AS "THIEF", "SLIMY PUKES", etc. AND THREATEN TO, OR DO SO, FILE LAWSUITS. If I tell you the world is round does that give Columbus or Erikson or Copernicus cause to sue me for plagiarism?

Next clue, is that ones such as this when queried about that of another--flail about in accusations even unto and in return unto the inquirer. I have a copy of a letter brought to my attention by one who knows Mr. Cooper and did in fact take time to write him a letter concerning some points in question regarding his information, America West, George Green, etc. The letter was returned with scribbling along all margins calling the man an "Ass", stupid--among other defining degradations and called George a disinformation bearer in service to the CIA.

At this point I wish to tell all of you something. YOU tend to get hung up on who is in the CIA and who isn't, etc. I do not care if George Green is in, or has been in, the CIA. George Green publishes BOOKS! He distributes BOOKS! He even distributes some books with which I take great and total exception to the contents--but America West publishes and distributes BOOKS. Further, the Greens have spent hundreds of thousands of dollars, now, on the publication and distribution of the Phoenix Journals and Expresses and there is not limitation to my gratitude or that of the Hosts preparing to join you on your planet. That is the TRUTH of it--what a man WAS is of no interest to me whatsoever--what a man IS is that which is of importance! And further, I make no speculation for your picking in either direction regarding George Green for it is not of my business nor yours.

I can promise you without equivocation, however, that any who treat their readers and honest inquiries

of Mr. Cooper and receive response in the manner just outlaid for you--is NOT RECEIVING THE REPLY FROM ONE WHO TRULY WORKS IN SERVICE UNTO HOLY JESUS CHRIST FOR THE ACTIONS THEMSELVES ARE ANYTHING BUT THAT OF THE TEACHINGS OR ACTIONS OF ONE, JESUS CHRIST.

Do I judge Mr. Cooper? Absolutely not--BUT I CAN DISCERN THAT HIS PROJECTIONS AND ACTIONS ARE NOT ACCORDING TO THE LAWS OF GOD AS GIVEN FORTH THROUGH JESUS CHRIST, AS YOU LABEL CHRIST. GOD SAID "JUDGE NOT THAT YE BE NOT JUDGED" HE DID NOT SUGGEST THAT YOU NOT JUDGE ACTIONS AND JUDGE THEM IN CLARITY--EVERY TIME!

Further, I gave Mr. Cooper a Book (Journal) dedication for I honor him for that which he HAS DONE. He has presented unto you the LIE and he did it pretty well. His conclusions were incorrect and I have often stated same. Further, I have offered time and time again to share with him, Truth, and he declines through more insulting shouting and accusing than the time before. He has done well, along with the works of others, from which he took his own material and which, I might add, he could be liable for it is not TRUTH. It is only the truth of the lies having been projected for your disinformation for many years.

Documents were presented to you as truth and to substantiate the projections--but the documents are lies. Does that make the work into TRUTH? No, it only substantiates the lies.

Now, for the other side of this coin. If I could give unto all of you the confirmations and valid documents and letters and input

which pour forth from readers I could not do another thing save reprint them--and they come with rejoicing and confirmation and pleas to print them for all to see. We are already giving forth all thirteen issues of the Express in some two weeks instead of the quarter-year and our ones cannot afford to carry the burden alone for the additional publications--and we cannot ask more of the readers for all are limited in resources--as we grow in the institute, we shall not concern about expenses and will just put it out there in great abundance--but for now we must keep our material as short as possible, timely as possible to the problems confronting on a daily-living basis and all, in unity, move as rapidly and lovingly as we can--in service unto God, the Christed one of Infinity and our heritage unto that Great Spirit from which we come. We are in council on a constant basis as to how to bring TRUTH and living contribution to get you through in a human-physical transition while responding to those things of human needs which are thrust upon you while you come into knowing of Truth and that which has been given in great dishonesty unto you for the eons of time past. TRUTH OF HOW IT IS, IS THE SWORD AND BUCKLER WITHIN THE WORD WHICH SHALL PREVAIL AND KNOWLEDGE IS DIFFICULT TO FACE, CONFRONT AND ACCEPT IN TRUTH FOR THE CONSCIOUSNESS IS BROUGHT INTO AGONY OF THE SUBTERFUGE IT HAS BEEN GIVEN IN ORDER TO SEPARATE YOU FROM GOD.

I, Gyeorgos Ceres Hatonn, come from the highest state of Grace, choosing to serve in Command of the bringing of the Truth and Record Keeper of the Council of God. I am personally known to hundreds of receivers upon your very placement as Hatonn and many there were who received from me and received from me in

Truth--until the going got rough and that which was a "game and toy" became overwhelming and the flesh becomes weaker than the soul strength at the given moment. This is why it is said that there will be many in the offset and yet few, indeed, in the ending. For as the speaker or writer becomes a threat unto the dark adversary, the impact of human ego temptations are thrust forth and the ego folds unto that of perceived reality and falls into the trap of service unto that which is in physical manifestation--the energy form which rules the kingdom of flesh and ego consciousness. Does it make their contribution unto truth--less? No, but it does require that they on an individual basis sort that which has been taught in Truth from that which they have now conjured from the physical. That becomes difficult to do for the ego fed by the temptations and stroking of Satan himself, becomes defensive indeed and the war within is on, peace is absent, the entity becomes harsh, bold, worldly-oriented and serves the negative cause by doing things in darkness--i.e., suing through the injustice courts instead of picking up the phone and coming into loving communion. You see, the brother of darkness sends unsigned documents, hiding from light in anonymity, no return addresses in the painful thrusts of words of accusations, sends denouncements to ones who could not care less and will always try to use third party enforcers and will refuse to confront the LIGHT at all cost. I stand ready to speak with any who have anything to say to me--good or bad and where we show the Truth of it--I speak with any energy who utilizes a human through which to commune. I have most often found, however, that with the ones who do the loudest speaking and instructing--that when I confront that energy of great touting, they leave their speaker soundless and give of themselves away--for evil will not long confront the Light and will

desert the speaker almost immediately. Ones who come into my presence bearing false speakers never come again--do you not find that interesting?

Does it not occur to you readers that some who claim righteousness because they have spoken "for" one they claim to be a higher energy for 40 years or 80 years or ten minutes--might just be speaking for the servant of the wrong God? Why does their denouncement of say, Dharma's Sananda, be given honor? Dharma claims no corner on Sananda, Hatonn, Aton nor any other and ones who do make such singular claims are acting from HUMAN, PHYSICAL ASPECT--FOR SUCH CLAIMS CANNOT BE OF HIGHER DIMENSION FOR THERE ARE NO SUCH STATUS LEVELS IN HIGHER REALMS OF SINGULAR ACQUISITION. Further, TRUTH IS ONE COMMODITY WHICH CANNOT BE PLAGIARIZED FOR IN THE ONENESS OF ALL IT IS THE RIGHT OF POSSESSION OF ALL--NO SECRETS--ONLY THAT WHICH IS AWAITING THE LEARNING AND UNFOLDING.

I, Hatonn, am serving as a Commander at this time of transition. And I am in Command of a fleet of wondrous starships which we like to call the Silver Wings or Silver Clouds. Most of the accompanying brothers in service with my immediate command are from Pleiades Constellation for they are most nearly like you in human form. We have, and are, efforting to give you all this information as quickly as the fingers can put it to document. We come as Hosts to bring Truth and prepare a "landing place" for the Master who has been preparing a place for you through these eons and now is coming again to a troubled planet in the throes of devastation and then renewal--a wondrous place for experiencing the physical aspect of Man. We come to assist and fulfill

the Commandment of God that the Truth shall be given unto Man and the WORD written for all to have and hold that the lies be revealed and the perpetrators of evil be unveiled. What you do with the information is between each of you and God--it is not my business as a Commander, nor Dharma's as a scribe--nor George's as a publisher nor Oberli's who efforts to correct Dharma's typographical errors.

I have walked upon your lands as many various nationalities and I have no bigotry nor racism for that is of human physical and I am not of that dimension--I give forth Truth as it is found--and because I tell you Truth does that make me less your friend--or perhaps more?

If I reveal the Nazis for the heinous acts and projections they thrust upon humanity--does that mean I denounce those calling themselves Germans? If I uncover the veils of the Klu Klux Klan, does that mean I hate the white races? THEN, WHY DO YOU DENOUNCE ME AS ANTI-SEMITES WHEN EVEN THE WORD HAS NO MEANING EXCEPT FOR A FEW OF YOUR YEARS? I CANNOT BE ANTI-JEW FOR THE TERM HAS ONLY BEEN CREATED WITHIN THE PAST FEW OF YOUR YEARS, IN COUNTING--IT HAS NO MEANING, IN FACT, UNDER ANY CIRCUMSTANCES. WHEN I TELL YOU THAT THE ZIONIST KHAZARS ARE YOUR ENEMY AND WISH TO CONTROL YOUR WORLD--WHY DO YOU CALL ME ANTI-SEMITES? COULD IT BE THAT KNOWLEDGE IS LACKING? COULD IT BE THAT TRUTH HAS BEEN DISTORTED AND, IF IT IS DISTORTED IN THIS DAY OF INSTANT COMMUNICATION, IS IT NOT POSSIBLE THAT IT HAS BEEN DISTORTED TO SERVE THE FEW FOR THE THOUSANDS OF YEARS OF PERCEIVED LIFE-FORM UPON THIS ORB?

Is it possible that, in fact, ones in your books of lineage misrepresent the Truth to protect their power? Is it possible that ones are taught that all Men coming from Space, and aboard that which you foolishly call UFO's, are EVIL is to prevent your insight and loving joy at this day when God would send again His Light upon your place? Could the projection of horrid little aliens who mutilate cows and suck human flesh and blood be lies to terrify you and keep you locked in the dark prison of the Head Deceiver against this day when God would return and set things to right again? WHILE YOU DENOUNCE ME AND EFFORT TO LITERALLY KILL MY SCRIBE--AGAIN ON SATURDAY NIGHT, LAST--COULD IT BE THAT YE, YOU, THEE MIGHT BE HOLDING WRONG INFORMATION? So be it for the time is at hand to be finding out.

Why do you not give us a chance--would it not be wondrous to find there is balance and justice in the Universe--in the Cosmos? What makes you think "Star Trek" is a fantasy?--the information was originally pulled right off military interception computers and parables written and projected to give you insight unto that which is coming. I suggest you give more attention unto possibilities and Truth will come into focus and balance.

Chela, start another program, please, for they have tampered with your computer program and you will lose all this input if we go further on this writing. Please tend it now.

2/25/91 HATONN

I spend time in this current circumstance on matters of very human detail for it is your human experience in which you are functioning. But you must have input and truthful correct insight into that which is higher dimensional knowledge in

order to make your graduation. You must come into the sorting of the wheat from the chaff so that you can honor the being of perfection which you are and which has been hidden from your own perception--for Man is that which he is "trained" to be and yet at a level of Oneness with God--in that infinite energy essence--he KNOWS! MAN KNOWS! MAN JUST PRETENDS TO NOT KNOW FOR HE PERCEIVES THE FUN AND GAMES AND EGO TRIPS OF THE PHYSICAL PLANE OF PERCEPTION IS GREAT AND HE FEARS THAT WHICH HE CANNOT SEEM TO SEE OR TOUCH. AS THIS MISPERCEPTION OF EXISTENCE IS REINFORCED AND REINFORCED, MAN STUMBLES AND CANNOT FIND BRAVERY ENOUGH TO COUNTER THE BEAST EVEN IF GOD HOLDS HIS HAND FORTH--FOR HE "THINKS" HE CAN SEE THAT WHICH IS ABOUT HIM AND FAILS TO WITNESS THE HAND OF GOD. EITHER WAY, FRIENDS, THE BEING WHICH YE CALL "SELF" HAS TO MAKE THE DECISION AND THE JOURNEY AND SINCE YE ALWAYS TURN UNTO THE UNSEEN GOD WHEN "THE CHIPS ARE DOWN", WHY DO YE NOT TURN UNTO THE TRUTH OF THINE OWN GOOD AND PERFECT JUDGMENT PRIOR TO THE LAST MOMENT OF TRUTH?

Why would you denounce these writings as evil on the basis of another's opinions? Is another brighter or greater than thee? If you answer "Yes" then you disappoint me for all Men are created equal in the sight of God and since you will make that journey for "self"--why would you give your destiny into the hands of ANY OTHER? The other is an "authority"? and Expert? By whose pronouncement? Ponder it.

HOW CAN YOU KNOW TRUTH?

First I will again introduce some new, to some, insight. "Christ" is a state of being--not a name. Emmanuel, Immanuel, Esu, Jesus, Hatonn--are names just as John, Paul, George (in fact that is English for Greek, Gyeorgos (my) name). Christ is represented as the INFINITE SACRED CIRCLE WITHOUT BEGINNING OR END. "Sananda" is a state of being--not a name. Sananda is the state of grace and attainment as one with God. Aton is a state of being and in addition, is an accepted label for "God--One Light" and at the time of experience when the "One God" and "Oneness of All" was being recognized was the label utilized for it was the term used to designate the great central sun and source of life. There is nothing of mysticism nor "charting" about this nor is it revelation of secret societies. If it is a "mystery" it is only that YOU do not know this information--but now that you do, there is no mystery at all. God is not of mysticism, ritual or secret orders--GOD IS TRUTH, THE WORD, ALL KNOWING AND, WHAT GOD IS SO CAN YOU BE, AS THE MYSTERIES ARE OPENED INTO KNOWLEDGE AND THE MYSTICISMS AND 'SECRET PRONOUNCEMENTS WHICH SHACKLE YOU ARE PEELED AWAY IN THE LIGHT OF THAT KNOWLEDGE.

Let me example--if to focus attention on a given thing--say, tie a yellow ribbon on the tree to remind you each time that you see it, of your beloved friend or loved one in the military, it is a valid and wondrous tool for each time you see it if you will stop, focus and send love and energy, it is a marvelous tool. If, however, the ribbon becomes considered some magic artifact which holds the "magic of manifestation", it is empty and worthless--for you have given into the "thing" your "power". The

ribbon is nothing save a ribbon--it is the value of the focus of YOUR energy which is the "power". Just as the super-drug does not heal the body--but only is a tool to assist the body, YOU, to heal. You must cure, the pill is a tool and nothing more just as the ribbon is a ribbon and nothing more. YOU, YOU WONDROUS FRAGMENT OF GOD POWER AND ONENESS, ARE THE POWER AND THE CREATOR AND THE ONE WHO MANIFESTS AND, MOREOVER, YOU CAN UTILIZE THAT WONDROUS GIFT FOR GOOD OR EVIL. ALWAYS GOD SHALL ALLOW YOU THE CHOOSING OF WHICH IT SHALL BE THAT YOUR EXPERIENCE CAN BE VALID, FULL AND THE LESSONS OF PROGRESS OF THE SOUL INTO MATURITY BE ROUNDED AND, FINALLY, INTO TOTAL ABILITY TO FUNCTION WITHIN THE LIGHT ITSELF AS TOTAL KNOWLEDGE WITH WISDOM AND PEACE BEYOND THAT WHICH IS GIVEN UNTO HUMAN ASPECT OF EXPERIENCE TO UNDERSTAND. Once that understanding is attained--YOU will no longer be in the present dimension of limitation.

Well, you might say, "So you've got Dharma trained and she parrots or arranges that which SHE believes and tosses it off on YOU." Let us look at that for a minute. We chuckle a lot at the very fact that she often tells me that, "My opinion does not seem to always represent the opinion of the Management." In human aspect ones have opinions and they are colored by impact of physical experience and not total objectivity and she may have all the opinions she wants in the physical experience. If, however, she writes for me, she may not input her opinion unless so stated, any more than would an efficient secretary who takes dictation for the "boss'" signature. That is an agreement which is

never breached and if it is, it is so stated and we lose zillions of exceptional scribes who choose to make the writings their own opinions instead of that one for whom they scribe. In many ways we become inseparable but an honorable scribe does not have a problem with confusing the two--in fact, the opinions become one in the same, but to present Truth unto the masses is indeed overwhelming, to speak at minimum about it. But then, one can take the work and represent it with interpretation and opinion--as long as they so state that it is their Perception and Interpretation of the meaning.

In other words, George can say that "...in my opinion, this is what Hatonn means." But it may or may not be exactly what Hatonn means for it is colored with the opinion of George. This is, further, why you ones are so easily duped regarding your Bible, etc. If to join a "Church club" you must declare that you believe the Bible to be total Truth in all its content and outlay, you have just been made the fool. Man has written and translated and erred in those translations according to his perception even unto the translation of a given word to mean such and such a thing, say, from Latin or Arabic into Greek and then German and finally into English for the English-speaking people. If you cannot take an English word and always have it mean the same, i.e. pare, pair, peer, pier, etc., etc.,--THEN HOW CAN YOU NOT KNOW THAT THERE ARE PROBABLY ERRORS, AT BEST? But if you are allowing self to be so narrowly tunneled at the requirement of another who insists YOU function according to HIS PERCEPTION--you have released your power and self-authority unto another.

Let us take that further a bit. Say you have a child who attends a given "Church" with you. Now, you didn't REALLY mean you ac-

cepted every word but said so in order to be a participant in the club--fine for you, but what about the child who sees the rules and sees you swear to the rules, etc. Do I make my point? Then how can you suppose that total Truth would make it through the generations without erred input since Genesis and Alpha unto the present even if not by ill intent to tamper? This, dear ones, is called using your God-given gift of choice and reason. Reason being the only thing that sets you aside in the Godness of creation of beings. Further, to reason well--you must have knowledge--both good and bad--in perceptions to measure one against the other to reach valid decisions.

When you are told to not partake of certain information--why might that be? It is because the limiter is efforting to prevent you from learning something which may lessen HIS POWER OR CONTROL OVER YOU. God always says--read it ALL--ALL--and study it well for TRUTH WILL STAND THE TESTING OF INFINITY AND THAT WHICH IS UNTRUE WILL FALL ON ITS ASSETS SOONER OR LATER IF BROUGHT INTO THE LIGHT OF OPEN REASON AND LOGIC. In the light of Truth and revealed mysteries--the hidden is opened and the mysticism peeled away like the chaff in the winds at harvest. We further say--copy, share, tell, give, "plagiarize" and present that which we write to all who will hear and see--hopefully without YOUR opinion to PUSH them into your opinion but to allow them to see and hear for selves the logic, reason and unfolding of that which is sent of God for your knowledge and growth and it shall stand--into infinity. You need not defend anything we bring you--it needs no "defense" for Man is given reason as that wondrous portion of His creation--and in time he shall come into the Truth of that which IS!

Now, in order to disallow you from giving all credit and/or "blame" unto Dharma, I herein ask that Sananda (Jesus Christed) allow Druthea, our beloved student and humble servant to share a lesson of lessons for you who would seek for Truth of actions and understanding of the commandments of God in the light of discernment of Truth. This child is humble and perceives self to be unready and thereby comes the ability of the teacher to see that His student is most surely ready. The responsibility rests most heavily on those who serve in Truth and the fear is always that somehow the scribe will inadvertently misrepresent the speaker. That is why the speaker forms great communion with the scribe and the clearance is pure and critical--every time--and the information coming from this place is edited by God, not a set of editors at the bookstore.

First, you must know how it IS and learn to find and isolate Truth and recognize it. Then you can be helped in your searching by ways which help others in finding the channels within self for discerning and communion--i.e., the utilization of the yellow ribbon, let us say, to focus a bit of energy unto another. Moreover, you must learn truly how to commune with self, higher self and beyond WITHOUT THE MYSTICAL CHARADE AS GIVEN BY MOST SELF-APPOINTED GURUS. THERE IS NO GURU GREATER THAN SELF! You must come into the realization that all things flow and become only ONE and if you don't understand that then I suggest the book, AND THEY CALLED HIS NAME IMMANUEL. THERE IS ONLY ONE--IN ALL THINGS THERE IS ONLY ONENESS AND IT IS FROM THE SEPARATION AND DIVISION THAT YOU HAVE COME INTO CHAOS AND DISORDER FOR YOU HAVE FORGOTTEN THAT WHICH YOU ONCE KNEW.

Then, I ask that Sananda (Jesus Christos) give you input through Thomas. I would then have Joy to pen for Him but she is distant to such extent that the writing would not be timely to this location and it is the value of that very fact that is worthy of note. You will find that Truth never varies--only the presentation thereof. Further, you will, hopefully, be able to see that "I knew/know that!" and "There is nothing new in that!" I certainly hope so! If you do not see it, then you have given your wondrous and greatest gift of all--your God power--away, and believe me it will come into reasonableness when I say--to someone lesser than you for if another would accept your power from you--HE IS NOT OF GODNESS AND IS FAR LESSER THAN BE YOU.

I shall relinquish this forum herein unto my brother that you might see the fact that Truth when given in that total light of Truth is in sameness and yet, often given in differing perspective is most valuable indeed, in the touching of a chord of recognition in memory. May you be given into seeing that which is offered unto you. Saalome' In love and honor, I salute you and stand guard with the Guardians and Hosts in His service and humble service unto you for in God we are but ONE and as there comes into our perception an ending of some sort or another--KNOW THAT IT IS ONLY THE MOST WONDEROUS AND GLORIOUS OF THE BEGINNING!

2/24/91 SANANDA

Peace, peace, peace be unto thee Thomas. Though the days be filled with confusion and turmoil let the example of light and even behavior be emulated that others may come into their balance. So be it. I Am Esu Immanuel Sananda present in service and in radiance before The Father, for it is in His Service that I Am Come. The blessings are before thee, be-

side thee, behind thee...let us ever count the many blessings gifted of The Father that we may continue our work through the chaos and whirlwinds that circle all about thee. Each day is a gift beyond measure for your world teeters on the very precipice of destruction by the soulless ones.

The choices are made for reasons known only to self and unto God. None may know the path another walks, therefore it is the greater part of wisdom to not judge that other but to, rather, have compassion for the pain that manifests itself in aberrated behavior patterns. The stress and pressures are great on all of our beloved workers, and none has a job greater or lesser than another, only different. (Oh, come on Sananda, surely Dharma's job is greater)...Well, perhaps, yes, but do not miss the point of my point, please.

That which is inner shall manifest itself in the outer. That which is outer shall reflect the true nature of self. Has it not been said? The signs that each one wears shall be evident for all to see. Do you note the signs you wear? Do you note the signs of others around you? Do you ever judge and thrust your opinion to and fro and never cease the wagging mouth to hear what another's view of world is? If this be the case, perhaps the sign you wear is dark indeed. Let us each, beloved Father, strive to wear signs of the lighted radiance which I Am, which you are. The slings and arrows shall only serve to cause the wounds that separate to fester...never healing, always dividing. It is a united house that we need to bring forth the lighted example unto man. Can not each of our ones come into sufficient balance to hear what I am saying that examination of self may manifest itself in evenness? Ponder it please, each of you.

Beloved Al, you must bring your anger under control for it is only

serving to divide you from all ones within our group. You must come into your own balance that the interactions you have be not based on rightness but on even exchange of views and understanding. There is no longer time for the sort of confrontations that have been taking place between you ones and it must be brought under control. I plead with you to hear what I am saying unto you.

Each of you are beloved of us, for we have great respect for that which you are doing against tremendous odds. There is not time to slack off during this critical period in Earth history, for the door for information dispersal may soon close. If we do our job well it shall remain open unto the ending of all time...

Give great HONOR AND RESPECT AND RECOGNITION TO YOUR BELOVED COMMANDER HATONN, FOR I TELL THEE YOU KNOW NOT WHAT STRESS IS UNTIL YOU HAVE WALKED IN THAT MASTER'S SHOES...HE HEARS YOU AND TO HONOR AND RECOGNIZE HIS WORK IS THE GREATER PART OF WISDOM. LET US BE WORTHY TO SERVE IN HIS COMMAND FOR YOU OF THE GROUND CREW MUST REFLECT THE LIGHTED EXAMPLE. IF MAN IS GIVEN ONLY CONFLICT AND SEPARATION AS THE REPRESENTATION THEN IT SHALL SERVE ONLY AS CONTINUATION OF THE LIE THAT HE IS SICKENED UNTO DEATH OF. RAISE ABOVE WHAT YOU PERCEIVE TO BE PERSONAL AFFRONT AND PUT YOUR EGOS TO THE SIDE LONG ENOUGH THAT THE WORD CAN GO FORTH WITH HONOR AND WITH THE EVEN BEHAVIOR OF THE LIGHTED WAY...FOR TOO LONG MAN HAS WALKED THE ROAD OF BLACK...AND YOU ONES MUST NOT FALL INTO THE

TRAPS LAID BY THE DECEIVER HIMSELF TO SEPARATE THE VERY SERVANTS OF GOD AT THE MOST CRITICAL TIME IN HISTORICAL SEQUENCE IN THIS PART OF THE GALAXY. LET HIM OR HER WHO HAS EARS...HEAR WHAT I AM SAYING TO YOU FOR THE TIME FOR CHILDISH BEHAVIORS AND FOOLISHNESS IS LONG PAST AND WILL NO LONGER BE TOLERATED! SO BE IT AND SELAH.

I Am Sananda
Salu

2/25/91 SANANDA

Sananda present in radiance. Greetings, Thomas, I am pleased to see you walk the mountains of the red man that you may have a feeling for what his experience consisted of in the days not long past. There shall be other walks in other areas that shall equally interest you. Indeed, you are at the beginning of many wondrous discoveries. That which shall be required of you shall be continued discipline under my direction and the direction of our beloved Commander Hatonn...each of our grouping shall come into balance. Again, let us count the blessings for America shall soon enter the worse financial depression ever seen on this planet and there shall be many wandering and hungry and homeless ones. It is the better part of wisdom for ones having wander lust to remain put and begin the preparations. I am well pleased with you of our grouping who have listened and taken action. Do not grow complacent but continue in your garnering as you are able to do so...not in panic buying, but rather in careful preparation for that which is surely to come upon you. Think ever to the exchange and barter possibilities.

The atrocities shall begin to filter their way into the media...be most observant and perhaps you among

our group could scan newspapers from time to time...for little will be stated in the television. The surrenders are great, yes. But the battle has yet to begin. The numbers of soldiers dug-in and ready with the sophisticated weaponry at Saddam's disposal are great indeed and they shall do battle to avenge the death of their women and children. Mostly, you ones will not be given to know that which has taken place. But it shall be horrendous indeed and the bloodshed shall stain America's name into eternity.

Welcome, Thomas, those who come into America West...for they are searching for the Truth and the example. As ones come, in properness, as Michael Javick shall, be most kind and helpful to these ones for they shall be the workers beyond price and measure. It is the few beloved ones who will awaken and go forth in service that shall make the difference. Let us assist them whenever and wherever possible, please.

Let us unite and work as one toward a common goal...that of awakening mankind. It is an honorable and worthy goal. It is a goal of common purpose, under God. Let us be His example in His sight that He find us worthy to serve Him in His Magnificence. All are humbled by His Presence. Let us be humbled by His Presence sufficiently that we may work together in unison to the accomplishment and fulfillment of HIS PLAN. We may not know consciously that which is His Plan. It is a return to Godness and Godly behavior that we seek to bring. Let us walk the lighted way that others may see it is indeed the better way, the way unto balance. Be at peace but be not slack in thy peace, put purposeful and productive. We have far to go on this journey and it is best to be prepared in many ways.

Salu
I Am Sananda

**OUR NEWEST
JOURNALS**

**SHROUDS OF THE SEVENTH
SEAL--THE ANTI-CHRIST
WHORE OF BABYLON**
by Gyeorgos Ceres Hatonn

This book is **MUST** reading for anyone who desires to know the **TRUTH** about the causes of the war in the Middle East and what the **DRASTIC "HELL ON EARTH"** results will be if the peoples of the world do not put a stop to it **VERY SOON**.

We are given information on the following very important topics: Mental health among your U.S. troops -- Is U.S. sending soldiers to the Persian Gulf in chains? -- What is Baker hiding? -- This is another **NO-WIN WAR**. -- Israel: 'Vengeance is mine' -- Support our troops--get us out of the Middle East! -- Political Zionism is born -- Weakness in Israel's military -- Israel's racist policies and arms industry -- The role of Communism in Israel -- Zionists simply eliminate opposition -- Doubles, robotoids and replicas -- Executive Orders and The Protocols--how they are already controlling our lives today -- **Blood and destruction behind the curtain of American sponsored censorship.**

**BURNT OFFERINGS AND
BLOODSTAINED SANDS
PSYCHOPOLITICS AND THE
SACRIFICE OF THE
PHOENIX**
BY Gyeorgos Ceres Hatonn

This is the 24th book in the *Phoenix Journal* series that has been published in the last eighteen months. They include detailed topics from all walks of life, including current information on the Middle East War as of January 28, 1991.

These books, which are entered into a computer by "Dharma", ARE THE WORDS OF TRUTH WHICH GOD PROMISED HE WOULD SEND FORTH AT THE ENDTIMES TO GIVE MAN ONE

**LAST CHANCE TO CHOOSE
TRUTH OVER THE LIE.**

Hatonn, in this book, gives us an excellent background coverage of why the world is on the downward path to **ONE WORLD GOVERNMENT**, the "NEW WORLD ORDER" that President Bush mentions many times and how the present Middle East War is the beginning of the Battle of Armageddon, the greatest battle to ever be fought on this planet. This is the battle that has been predicted for several thousand years and **THE TIME IS NOW HERE.**

He gives us details of what hardships even the Americans must be prepared for (**INCLUDING INVASION, DESTRUCTION OF OUR TROOPS, STARVATION, TERRORISTS AND EVEN CONCENTRATION CAMPS HERE IN THE UNITED STATES**) if we do not **DEMAND** that our Constitution be restored and start living under the **LAWS OF GOD VERY SOON.**

NETWORKING

We continually receive phone calls from those of you who are feeling isolated in their particular area of the country. If you are interested in meeting others in your region who share in the Phoenix material, write to America West giving us permission to network and we will connect you with others.

PHOENIX INSTITUTE

The window for investment through the Phoenix Institute is now open, but closing fast.

Please contact us for more details as soon as possible.

AMERICA WEST PUBLISHERS
1 800 729-4131

THE PHOENIX JOURNALS:

Sipapu Odyssey
And They Called His Name Immanuel, I Am Sananda
Space Gate
Spiral To Economic Disaster
From Here To Armageddon
Survival Is Only Ten Feet From Hell

The Rainbow Masters
AIDS, The Last Great Plague
Satan's Drummers
Privacy In a Fishbowl
Cry of The Phoenix
Crucifixion of The Phoenix
Skeletons In The Closet
R.R.P.P.*

*Rape, Ravage, Pillage and Plunder of the Phoenix
Rape of The Constitution
You Can Slay The Dragon
The Naked Phoenix
Blood And Ashes
Firestorm In Babylon
The Mossad Connection
Creation, The Sacred Universe
Pleiades Connection, Return Of The Phoenix Vol. I
Burnt Offerings and Bloodstained Sands
The Phoenix Express Vol's I & II (\$15)
The Phoenix Express Vol's III & IV (\$15)
The Phoenix Express Vol's V & VI (\$15)

The price is \$10 per **JOURNAL**, (**EXCEPTING EX-PRESS**) 10% discount on orders of 4 or more. California residents add 6.75% sales tax. Add shipping, UPS \$3.25 and \$1.00 each additional or U.S. Mail \$2.50 for first title and \$1.00 each additional.

Write for Quantity Discount.

Available from America West or your Local Distributor.

Express is \$20 per 13 issues (including back issues for the period) or \$75 per 52 issues.

Send orders and Payments to: America West Distributors, P.O. Box 986 Tehachapi, CA. 93581. For credit card orders Telephone 1 800 729-4131 **PLEASE USE ONLY FOR ORDERS (THE EXPENSE IS TOO MUCH FOR US)** For other purposes 805 822-9655.

George Green our publisher will hold a seminar at Berkeley Conference Center 2105 Bancroft 2nd Floor, Host Room Berkeley, CA. Sunday, March 24, 1991 2-5 P.M. Call 1-415 491-1651 for info.

Everything great is not always good, but all good things are great.



PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS

A bulletin commenting on appropriate current news events, clarification of portions of the Journals and answers of a general nature to questions not found in the existing Journals.

PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS is published by America West Publishers, Inc. P.O. BOX 986 Tehachapi, CA. 93581. Subscription rate is \$20 per 13 issues or \$75 per 52 issues, First Class mailing. COPYRIGHT 1991 by America West Publishers, Inc. All rights reserved. Reproduction of this copyrighted material for private non-profit use is expressly encouraged, for commercial purposes it is strictly forbidden.

FEBRUARY 1991 VOLUME IX NUMBER 6

2/26/91 HATONN

TODAY'S WATCH

Let us pray, Dharma, for what is witnessed by God this day in the lands of that which were once Holy is indeed telling of the human insanity of Man against brother. It was stated so well last evening on your Larry King program--"There are no winners in this war and America shall lose the most even if the military adventure is overwhelming victory and suppression." When asked how long it would take to bring good relationships with the PEOPLE of the Arab nations, the Arab (an elderly man with many years of experience) said "...not less than until 2030 or '40; the people of these nations despise both their own wealthy, greedy royal rulers and the United States--the PEOPLE WILL RISE AGAINST YOU ALL FOR YOU CANNOT SUPPRESS THEM FOREVER!" This was a man of peace, having lived into his shadow years.

What is happening here is that which brought the most destruction to the tribes of Africa. Shaka Zulu came and rose to power through blood and hatred. The tribes had "codes of war"--they brought their spears and arrows and dressed in their war costumes and confronted the "enemy" tribe whereat they stopped a measured number of feet from one another and danced and shouted and "counted coup" on one

another and yet blood did not flow and in the "formal" wars it was an accident if one was killed. Shaka came and marched across the line and killed everyone who moved and the tribes have mourned ever since. I comment not about renegades nor the rightness of the circumstance--it simply was how it was.

Look closely at that which you have become as a people--you feast on 100,000 air attacks against civilian centers and slaughter in the thousands like Roman Royalty at the gladiator shows and, now that the enemy is beaten and ashamed, you shame him further and put your thumbs downward and slay him even as he tries to surrender.

Now YOU ACCUSE ME AND MY SCRIBE OF BEING ANTI-AMERICAN AND UNPATRIOTIC. Well, my scribe is shattered with that which is happening for she, having come into truth of the life journey, cannot adjust to the death and persecution. I, on the other hand, am not on your place and I witness hatred and thirst for blood which surpasses Rambo in the U.S. and British troops. Note that when the Iraqis surrender to the Turks or other of the Arabs, there is embracing and love of brother for brother and the war represents control of a heinous leader and NOT the cause of the "brother".

You will do that which you will do

but you must understand that killing and force to obtain that which was and is not yours to take is not of Godliness and the grim reaper shall ultimately set the price of the actions--on both "sides". There are NO WINNERS IN WAR! THE ONES WHO WILL GAIN THE MOST IN THE ULTIMATE COUNTING--OUT THERE IN THE FUTURE, IS ISRAEL AND THE SOVIETS. I REMIND YOU OF THAT WHICH YOU DO NOT SEE--THE SOVIETS ARE CALLING THE PLAYS IN TRUTH ON BOTH SIDES OF THIS IRAQI SQUABBLE. SURELY THERE CAN BE NO PRIDE FOR MASSIVE MURDER OF A THIRD-RATE THIRD WORLD COUNTRY BY THE MOST ADVANCED NATIONS IN THE WORLD. YOU PROVE NOT PROWESS--YOU ONLY PROVE ABILITY TO SMASH AND SUPPRESS AS YOU TAKE THIS FURTHER AND FURTHER.

Do not the Iraqis, in the ending here, have the right to choose and bring justice against the evil intent of any rulers and, with protection from the United Nations, call for elections, etc.? Who has pronounced one nation GOD over all others? Please go back and read "Psychopolitics" and see that which has happened. Your troops were caused to wait in unknowing, scorching heat, freezing cold and misery until they were ready to go unto death just to end the boredom

and imprisonment of themselves in a horrid placement. Through the blood-letting and POWER they can now see that they might go home and the killing and smashing represents freedom. But it actually does not—it only represents the lessening of human goodness in a most subtle manner. So be it for these are the things that bring nations down and press the unseeing into enslavement. This war was a test-run to set the pieces in place for the next segment of world domination.

When I speak of the One World Government and ones who have brought about the plight you face, do I strike out at the persons of ones such as Donald Keyes? No, for like all of you-the-people, they sought after world peace and understanding, government on a global scale that would protect, justly, all places from the tiny section of Africa to the giant forces. What happens, precious ones, is that the dream is stolen by the Elite Sadist Powers and set up by those powers and now you see the beginning of the results. You are not now tending of the world "rights" through a united council--you are witnessing "behind closed doors" power pronouncements and coalitions being formed out of the Elite and dictatorial and monarchical RULERS the control through massive force of the rest of the citizens and nations of the world. The show of power against Iraq is but piddling to the lesson your government is giving to you-the-people! You believe those soldiers are YOUR protection--no, they are a controlled machine which will now suppress YOU and ultimately end your freedom and few will recognize it until it is too late.

We are accused of being "Political Activists". All we do is tell you the truth of it and you will find NONE of our workers being activists as you suggest. If truth causes others to see and desire activism then that is of their decision-

-ours is to bring the uncovering of the lies. If we were of force, we would be present with our technical power and that would be the end of freedom for all of you for we have the power to annihilate your planet instantly. Dear ones, power is not the name of the game of life progression--the point is to come into balance with Godness and have power and control over one entity--self. When that is attained there is no longer even desire to control or overpower another. You have forgotten that which "freedom" really IS.

Do you think God is going to come forth and somehow "blast" everyone into submission? Nay, it will not be necessary for the Evil will devour itself for it cannot exist in the presence and within that which is Godly and Lighted by goodness.

I do not pray for "victory" over my brother—I pray that I not be tempted into the places of evil and Godlessness. I pray that My Spirit, which is omnipotent and Omnipresent, hear my petition and remain in attendance to my every attention. May YOUR SPIRIT, Great Spirit Creator, be incarnate in me. May Your power reveal itself within me and may it shine constantly "without" me--wherever I might find experience of my greater and immortal being as I journey through my experience which has been granted through Your Grace, unto me.

Please give unto me this day, that which I need to better serve You, Creator, and that which is The Creation--ultimately, my fellow-being in whatever experience in whatever dimension in which I am allowed that experience. May I ever allow that other fragment as my relations to experience without my intervention or suppression. Let me always bow unto Your other creations and treat them as if I truly understand that which they are--Yourself in manifested testing of my own growth into perfection

of Self in Your expression. Show me that I might recognize the truth of myself and, in that, may I always bring forth into radiance, Truth and reverence for all things of Your Creation that I might come into the total realization that it is MY creation that is manifested before myself and is a reflection of myself. Let me always consider the reflection of that mirror of self before me and judge it most carefully as to whether or not it reflects God or Evil.

Grant me strength of Spirit that I always attend my brother and fall not into the temptations offered by humanness of flesh and physical projection for it is but a fleeting moment in my journey. As I do unto others I know my actions and intent shall be returned unto me in like kind for as the seed is sowed so shall the harvest be in kind. If we live by the sword, so shall we die by the sword and if we live by Light so shall we rise within the Light--show us the way to bring unto our brothers TRUTH in thine own perfected radiance and harm no man nor creature for our commission is to bring truth and force no man for we shall always be given into respect and allowance of another's choice and passage. May we always be given into reverence to another for we are not given to know of another's journey.

Please allow me clarity and perception, tolerance and above all, mercy and love for within the Light of LOVE nothing of evil can sustain.

I ask these things in guidance and direction for Yours is the realm and it is within ME and EACH and ALL IS ONE, AND THUS WITHIN ALL--grant us the Grace of REMEMBERING. And may the KNOWLEDGE of the Truth and Your true Power be within me forever that I serve truly and infinitely in peace and brotherhood with ALL THINGS WITHIN THINE GLORIOUS BEINGNESS.

I give gratitude for EVERY experience gifted unto me that I may learn and through the lessons learned by experiences, positive and negative, rise unto and into the perfection that is GOD! I ask these things that I may serve in Godness and not in Selfness but that so, too, Self will discipline my path in the true realization that there is only ONENESS. Amen, and amen.

Dharma, we will please now write that which is presented through the hands of our beloved little sparrow, Dru for there is joy in the heavens these days as the fledglings recognize their ability to fly and take to the Cosmos with the wings of Godness.

HOW TO RECOGNIZE THE ANTI-CHRIST (THAT WHICH IS AGAINST GOD) WITHIN

Monitor your thoughts, words, deeds and actions for the following clues:

1. INFERIORITY OR SUPERIORITY THOUGHTS AND FEELINGS:

Feelings of inferiority or superiority over others will most often manifest as a two-edged sword, meaning both feelings may exist simultaneously in One who feels inferior, perhaps in his performance of some action or deed, may feel inferior because he has failed to be superior in his own eyes. Somewhere within his ALTERED EGO exists the Anti-Christ setting for him levels of performance perhaps beyond his current capabilities. He then will fight for the rightful superiority he is given to believe he has over others and thus continues to set himself up for failure in his own eyes. This is where the term "Competition" defined as striving against another or others for some object has been distorted in society in such a way where one's personal worth as a human

being is measured against his performance against others or rather than perfecting his "**personal best**", which is striving in personal ability beyond self-imposed limits.

And so it goes that one who is chided by the Anti-Christ within to feel superior to others will draw from his feelings of not wanting to be inferior, which often times translates to him as rejection of his beingness and unworthiness. This is where fear enters the picture and brings us to our next point.

2. THE ANTI-CHRIST ROBS YOU OF THE "NOW" OR PRESENT MOMENT:

It is very simple how this is done. The Anti-Christ keeps your altered ego in PAST-GUILT ORIENTATION or FUTURE-FEAR ORIENTATION. This is how your reality manifestation abilities are controlled.

As you wallow around in your past, re-living experiences with regret and self-pity, you cannot work in the present moment to change or create more desirable circumstances. This is why many of you may have heard the great wisdom of FORGIVENESS and RELEASE of all past emotional and physical thoughts, words and deeds. One must forgive self and all others. (Remember that this does not mean that you don't garner the wisdom of knowledge in Truth from the lessons of the experience, because that is why you created the experience in the first place--to grow in your awareness of THE TRUTH. The same rule about past-orientation is true for those who SPEND COUNTLESS hours in re-living pleasant past memories of the experience of living in and creating the "now". A rather appropriate cliché along this line says, "It's alright to look back, just don't stare".

Now, Future-Fear orientation is a big stumbling block for most all of humanity. Fear, in itself is a

great separator of the human creature from his Creator. Fear is the biggest tool of the Anti-Christ within. Since the Highest Command of The Creation is to "**Achieve the wisdom of knowledge inasmuch as this will enable you to wisely follow all the laws of The Creation**", then it stands to reason that recognizing the Truth in all things, including your IMMORTAL connection with God, will vanquish from your being any fear of some future experience, since you as an immortal-soul God Fragment ARE the MASTER of your destiny. You see, fear paralyzes the senses and only can manifest within the being if he sees himself as separate from his creator rather than a fragment of the ONE. It is this ILLUSION of being separate from the ONE that has trapped humans within the false bondage of fear. If one recognizes the Truth and is willing to see the manifested illusion as it really is, one will see the natural balance and inner peace that is achieved by TRUSTING the Father within, and wisely following the Laws of balance given by God and The Creation.

This now brings us to the point of remembering and understanding THE LAW OF ONE. All beings and creations are equal in the reflection of God, only each is different in abilities, talents and beingness as an expression of the ONE. You see, there cannot exist any separation, all come from the ONE great source of all, THE CREATION and all will return to our source, THE ONE. Humans exist as individual fragments of the whole, a fragment of and, if you will, seeded with all unlimited potential of God-awareness and wisdom. When we LOVE the essence of Spirit within all there is no longer any illusion of separation. We are simply honoring GOD within ourselves and all others. We no longer are separated by our fears and unworthiness. We are God's expressions of LIFE, we ARE the SPIRIT OF LIFE IT-

SELF.

3. THE ANTI-CHRIST TELLS YOU, "IT'S NOT YOUR FAULT":

For example, it is not your fault that your husband is an alcoholic and beats you, or that your parents abandoned you, or that you were fired from your job, or that your government leaders are corrupt, or that we have gone to war and on and on and on.

What the Anti-Christ within is actually telling YOU is that you are not responsible for the experiences in your manifested reality. This false belief causes you to cast BLAME on another or others and not take **personal responsibility** for YOU creating the manifested experience through the influence of the Anti-Christ within you.

Ones will often times argue with this truth and say, "Well, I cannot control the free-will of another who chooses to be angry with me, or steal from me, how can I be responsible for the behavior or actions of another?" It is true YOU are not responsible for the free-will behavior of another, BUT you ARE responsible for "buying into" THEIR games and making yourself a VICTIM to it. YOU choose how you will RESPOND in ALL circumstances. Remember THE LAW OF ONE? The Anti-Christ within THEM is the same Anti-Christ that YOU choose to allow to exist within you. The Anti-Christ is looking for a place to reflect itself, and YOU choose whether or not you will reflect back the Anti-Christ or whether you will recognize the trap and instead reflect back the Divine Love of the Father Within which therefore leaves the Anti-Christ nowhere to roost within YOUR temple of GOD.

Here is a portion of a most wondrous prayer by Hatonn which

is helpful to remember in your daily communion with God and in times when you feel you could be lured into the Anti-Christ drama of another. "Father, let me always allow YOUR will to manifest through me that I stand in judgment of no man and yet wisely judge that which is given in action against YOUR HOLY PRESENCE."

(Hatonn: Oh yes, I hear you--"...if YOUR higher self is God, Hatonn--then how can you speak and say how to speak to God?" Simple--because I, therefore, know that which God hears and honors--just as so should YOU! Let us put it this way "...if the message of the horse comes directly from that horse's mouth.....!!?")

You see, whether you are aware of it or not, you are unconsciously manifesting ALL within your scope of reality mostly with your "altered" ego. The beautiful thing about this truth is that when it is realized, one can become a conscious creator of a truly balanced manifested experience by **surrendering his altered ego to the loving Divine God within him** and so thereby balancing all of his creation within the Laws of God and The Creation.

4. THE ANTI-CHRIST ENCOURAGES SELF-PUNISHMENT:

Of course, you know by now self-punishment is encouraged for "past" sins (errors). Which is really your altered ego unworthiness (inferiority/superiority) which we discussed earlier, expressing itself in the following ways: Criticism of self and others, greed, lust, jealousy, envy, guilt, shame, self-doubt, depression, helplessness, anger, hatred, resentment, impatience which leads to frustration, illnesses and diseases which lead to the death wish of the body. Self-punishment is the effect of the cause of believing the lies of the

Anti-Christ. This may continue, life-time after life-time, the poor immortal soul becomes self-locked onto the wheel of reincarnations (*Hatonn: Oh yes there IS! And if you believe otherwise, so be it for it is you who are the misinformed. Reincarnation does not necessarily mean that you return to this placement, even--but if you do not believe in reincarnation (re-experience of the soul in manifestation--somewhere) then by deductions taken further--you DO NOT BELIEVE IN GOD'S HEAVENLY REALMS, EITHER. You cannot have one without the other and because this is such a powerful Truth, it was deliberately removed from the books you, as humans, would call your Holy Books in the form of the Holy Bible as you label it. The fact remains in the ancient teachings and you ones, this day, are facing an enemy who DOES know of life experience after this one and KNOWS this is but a passing experience.*) and seeks to punish himself for his perceived sins of the past in hopes of redeeming himself to his Creator God. If he just understood the power and importance of forgiveness and release of his "past" and adhering to the laws set forth by God and The Creation, he would be free of his bondage in an instant.

Yes, God created "Cause and Effect" so that each soul could grow in his awareness and become empowered with the true responsibility he has of his thoughts, words, deeds and actions. In other words, so that he could recognize his power and the importance of responsible God-Balanced manifestation.

5. THE ANTI-CHRIST ENCOURAGES ONE TO BREAK THE LAWS OF GOD AND THE CREATION GIVEN FORTH FOR BALANCE:

For example, the law of God which says, "THOU SHALT NOT

KILL". This means in your THOUGHTS as well as your deeds you shall not wish death upon another human being of God. This rule does not mean you cannot defend yourself if your life is threatened, because that is suicide and also against the laws of God.

This also means that by becoming pregnant, which is being the vehicle of one of God's new creations, and having an abortion because of YOUR irresponsible sexual behavior, it is still MURDER any way you look at it. Remember "personal responsibility!". There are definitely many possibly undesirable "effects" to illicit and wanton lustful sexual activity. Pregnancy and disease are two obvious results which do and have occurred more often than not.

6. THE ANTI-CHRIST RULES YOU BY YOUR DESIRES:

Your desires for those things and "possessions" of the material world include not only physical manifested "things" of the material world, such as a television, house, car and money, but also emotional desires such as sexual conquest, marriage, children, friendship, acceptance, recognition and worship. The Anti-Christ within will keep you always seeking outside yourself for the false promise of fulfillment with more, bigger and better "things". And as the poor soul readily jumps on the treadmill of unfulfilling work to make the money he now needs to fulfill his desires, his soul pines away for something more, something just beyond his reach--if only he had more, money, a more prestigious job position, a bigger home, a newer car, more vacations--more, bigger, better. The false promise is never enough and it will not fulfill the cry of the soul to recognize and connect with the immortal spark of his Creator within. So the Anti-Christ will tell you to forget your problems, have some fun, relax, have a few drinks, take some

drugs, you deserve it and can afford it now.... and before long the dear God Fragment is shrouded in the darkness of addiction and misery.

So does this mean it is wrong to have things of the material world which you manifested? Not at all; God is abundance in all Kingdoms, but the catch is you cannot become attached to things of the material world and to your emotional desires. You are borrowing this wondrous physical body and all of the "things" of the manifested world will NOT go with you when you leave your body in whatever sort of transition you earn. It is ONLY YOUR IMMORTAL SOUL THAT IS REAL IN THIS JOURNEY TO ONENESS WITHIN. All else is manifested illusion. However lovely and precious it is, it remains as the props and the backdrops for the players remaining. This is just ONE drama of billions fed by the Breath of Life from God and The Creation. And then again, it is really just ONE drama and we are but co-creators in the play of life unfolding.

So the key to releasing yourself from bondage to the material plane is to become DETACHED from it which is to disconnect from your attachments to "things" and emotional attachments as well. To become detached emotionally one must forgive and release (see #4) all perceived transgressions upon self and others. This is not to say you have no care or compassion or Love--you absolutely DO and MUST have unconditional love of all beings and creations of GOD--(that IS their essences as existing as a part of the ONE)--but you must detach from all manifested illusions and emotions which weigh you down in vibration much like wet wool garments on your body.

7. Now there is one more point to ponder because many of you will

and do ask. "WHAT DIFFERENCE DOES IT MAKE TO THE REST OF THE WORLD IF I CAST OUT THE ANTI-CHRIST WITHIN ME AND THE REST OF HUMANITY REFUSES TO DO SO?":

It DOES MAKE A DIFFERENCE! Because again, remember THE LAW OF ONE? Humanity and the creations of God are all related as a part of the ONE. Your manifested world is a DIRECT reflection of what exists within each of you. You each are a part of the pool of mass consciousness, which means you each are responsible for your portion of the whole. For example, a comparison can be made between the pollution which exists in the air, water and ground of this wondrous planet and the pollution of the Anti-Christ which YOU each support within yourselves. So for each one of you who recognizes and casts out the Anti-Christ within, you are essentially healing a portion of the disease of mass consciousness. YOU make a BIG difference by committing your will to the knowledge and wisdom of TRUTH in God's Kingdom. YOU become a part of the solution for healing the cesspool of darkness in mass consciousness, rather than remaining as a part of the problem. You see, you will then carry the Light of Truth and Wisdom of our Father within you and others are attracted to it, because it is the joy of the Spirit of LIFE itself and YOU become the vehicle for offering it to them. May YOUR candle of Love, Truth and Light deliver the Divine Spark of Understanding to ALL who await their call from HOLY GOD OF THE LIGHT AND OF THE CREATION! AMEN.

* * * * *

Well done, chela, well done indeed. And for you who would have more of the directed teachings and explanations of that which has

been given and then corrupted by Man,--"straight from the Horse's mouth"--I suggest you stay tuned! Master Esu "Jesus" Sananda intends to give this chela direct and literal instructions as to that which you call the "COMMANDMENTS"--you may be surprised to find that there may not even be TEN of them, but that is not for me. For that which you will receive will come directly from Emmanuel Sananda (Jesus), Lord Michael and Germain. You are going to witness a world in transition and transmutation and there is rejoicing in the Houses and Councils of God. Amen.

We know and understand that this is **THE** information for which most of you readers long for and have awaited--but all things must flow in proper sequence and again, I remind you--if you know not the problems and uncover the lies, you cannot recognize of the cure for the diseases which have been created to keep you blinded.

I am going to ask closure of this portion following addition of Sananda's message via Thomeros Efi (Thomas) for the name itself (Thomas) is "Communion, Twin within the Light and bringer of "Communication"). Dru is our loving term for Druthea (Binger of strength through the teachings and Gift of God). We are grateful indeed, to share in the service unto Man and God.

These writings will be placed to print in their own volumes as we move along but we will adhere to necessary sequence for optimum speed of acceptance and fullness of understanding. Our beloved Joy's word is into and finishing the second volume of three books and will soon be available as the material is almost ready for publication--awaiting the final format. The cover will bear a reflection of Sananda and the term "Joy" needs no explanation! As other scribes are introduced we shall rejoice

also, at the graduation into unity of purpose. Oh yes, and Dharma shouts, HALLELUJAH! (She "thinks" she will get a rest! let us not burst of her bubble.) I get another funny reaction--When Little Crow was sent to tell Dharma that she would write at least three more volumes (some 10 volumes past), it has been laughed about greatly by one who kept saying "when are we going to have done enough"? Little was their realization that God always has plans for ones who effort to limit--he makes of them the scribes so that they, too, can produce in unlimitedness!

Keep your sense of humor, chelas, for the journey is an experience to be accepted in fullness and joy--not with thine faces long and thine spirits down--**IF YE WALK WITH GOD OF TRUTH THROUGH THIS JOURNEY IT CAN BE NAUGHT BUT JOY!** Ye must release that which is perceived as "bad" form thine possession of it--for it is **NOT YOURS TO POSSESS! PONDER IT.**

IN LOVE BEYOND THE DISCIPLINE,

I am Hatonn, to close and stand aside while you take opportunity to think upon these things. Salu and Adonai.

2/27/91 SANANDA

Peace and blessings, Thomas, I am with thee. I am Esu (Jesus the Christed One) Immanuel Sananda in the lighted radiance of The Holy Father/God/Aton, in whose Service I Come. The lighted radiance is available unto all of mankind and it is given freely and in full openness. Does the sun hide its radiance from those of darkness and ill intent? The sun is fearless in its giving forth light unto man...and thus is it with God.

FEAR

For lo the eons man has been held

capitive, locked within his own cell unable to break free...and it is fear that has been thine shackles. Tear away the imaginary shackles that keep you powerless still and come forth in the clear light of day to breathe freely within the Lighted Radiance of The ONE. Do not cower in the darkened corners unable to speak, unable to act, for it is the Lie that tells you you are powerless, bound. Make the conscious choice for change and freedom...only then may you begin to see clearly that which has kept you in your slumber.

FACE YOUR ENEMIES

"But they will harm me..." Naught will harm you if you openly choose to make your stand with the LIGHT and speak truth unto your brother who walks and speaks in darkness. Even those who are of evil intent on some level conscious or unconscious desire to know and hear Tuth. If you do not have the courage to speak the lighted Truth in frank, honest exchange...then who shall? Why do you choose to remain in the corner? Always mankind will take what he perceives to be the easy way out...and yet, it is this so-called easy way that has kept him bound and in darkness in a realm of Radiance. Evil is real, darkness is real. Just because you live in a world where these are present does not mean that you must become a part thereof. In the ending'ALL IS ONE. During this time, however, there is a separation of the Radiance from the darkness...and, as if by some huge unseen magnet, those attracted to radiance will be drawn ever closer together for these are the ones who shall serve in God's Kingdom. Those ones making the choices for darkness shall simply have a longer journey back unto the Oneness, with many painful lessons to be fully learned along the way. Each has free will choice and none may ever do it for another. You may ever petition on your brother's behalf and such is

wise indeed, for in the ending you are petitioning for self in the Oneness of the All. There shall not be completion until the All once again return unto the One.

SELFLESS COURAGE

In order to move ahead in your understanding of that which has been the Great Lie, you must realize that it is you who must take action. It is you who must decide. And when you are ready for movement, then shall the courage be mustered to go forth to effect change. There needn't be great ego-filled expectations and self-aggrandizement schemes in the journey into radiance and service unto God. None are greater before God, for all of His Creations are precious. Most do not realize that there must be an effort put forth to effect change. It will come to you. You must consciously and clearly desire change for change to occur. If you are ever walking in self-doubt and self-pity the shackles shall keep you bound within the darkened corners for generation upon generation of counting. You are the screenwriter of the drama you are playing. Are you happy with the play thus far? Always remember, however, that God is the Great Director and if you choose to be in His Service then you must walk the SELFLESS PATH.

TRUST

Do you trust in God? Do you trust in yourself? Most, when asked these two key questions, will simply shirk them off with a simple response. Now, go back slowly and reread the first question. If the answer to this question is yes, then there is nothing to fear, nothing to gain for self, only service for your brother who remains in darkness. If the answer to the first question is no, then stop right there and examine that most carefully indeed. Do you trust in yourself? If you say no, and most truly do not, then stop there and take a long, slow,

careful look at it. Why do you not trust in self? Are you not worthy? Why are you not worthy? Have you done some horrible thing at some point in the now non-existent past which you may change not a hair of? Do you whip and flog and beat yourself into a guilt frenzy for choices made in error? Can you not release them for the lessons that they are? Why can you not release them, for it serves you not to cling to them like some old and tattered rags. Strip yourself of these garments that you drag along with you and don a new garment that you may come forth into radiance with self-worth, selflessly, and have the courage to move within the light into the realms that are yet unknown to you. There is naught to fear, only ignorance and the unknown. Within God's light there is only new discovery and service unto man. Won't you choose this pathway?

A STATE OF GRACE

When you make the correct choices, consciously, to move within alignment to the lighted example, you shall move as if in a state of grace. I say, as if, for to be fully in a state of grace you must be gifted of the Father. But I may share something of a secret with you. When you make the choice to live according to the Laws of God/The Creation, you shall be walking and living in a perpetual state of grace.

IN THE PHYSICAL, NOT OF IT

Always the tempter comes along and whispers in your ear..."sure would feel good...how about a little of this...what about a little of that..." Always the lure dangles directly in front of you for your lessons to see what decisions you will make. Has it not been said, and often so, that Earth is a classroom? Well, as you know, school is closing. It is time to walk courageously, selflessly, in har-

mony with the Laws, in a state of grace, AND THEREIN YOU SHALL SEE AND PERFORM MIRACLES. GREATER THINGS THAN THESE YE SHALL DO...WAS IT NOT SAID? YOU ARE ENTERING THE TIME, BELOVED, WHEN YOU SHALL BE WITNESS TO THAT WHICH WAS SPOKEN. SO BE IT.

DEATH OF THE EGO

As you make the choice to come forth from the places of darkness in the clear light of day, as you make the choice to cast away the old and embrace the good Red Road of Light, the ego will fall away like the onion skin...it shall simply peel off layer upon layer until, eventually, you shall simply walk in a state of godliness.

RESISTENCE

When you walk in a state of Godliness or Grace, there is no resistance. There is an almost fluid movement, gentle. What are you resisting? Are your movements fluid, within grace, or is there great resistance and struggle? What are you struggling with? Self? Why? Why do you cling unto your last gasping breath onto something that is only dragging you down? Release it! Do not misunderstand me; living in a state of godliness does not mean passively accepting all the slings and arrows that come your way, for it is in this state (godliness) that evil will always be openly confronted. And when evil is openly confronted, evil withdraws...every time. To do this serves The One...for lessons offered to ones living in ignorance and/or darkness serve the Greater Good.

The world is sickened unto death with preachers who pronounce their truth and their perceptions and their lies unto the accepting, misled masses. Each thinking it is they who are offering the lessons

to those living in ignorance. Well, the lessons are for ALL. And, if it be against even ONE of THE LAWS OF GOD AND THE CREATION, THEN IT IS OF DARKNESS AND NOT OF GOD...AND THEREFORE, IT IS IN ERROR. It matters not how many say it is otherwise. THE LAWS OF GOD WERE GIVEN FORTH SO THAT MAN WOULD LIVE IN HARMONY AND BALANCE WITH THE EARTH AND PROSPER. YOU HAVE NOT FOLLOWED THAT WHICH WAS GIVEN FOR YOUR GREATER GOOD AND YOU ARE WITNESSING THE RESULTS THEREOF.

GOLDEN RULE

How many trespasses are you responsible for this day? How may little abuses do you dish out with your sharp and forked tongues? Do you think that you must physically hit a man to trespass against him? Whose will do you follow? How willful are you? If it causes pain to your brother then I would strongly suggest it is not of God. If your actions are not of God then it is my further suggestion that you examine it most carefully, indeed.

If you travel to a foreign land and enter a native house, how would you wish to be treated? Would you be welcomed and given comfort? Would you be met with open hostility and refused entry? (Perhaps not a good example, for most Americans would be most unwelcome guests in foreign lands this day.)

If you trespass against your brother and realize it, do you make it right? Do you go to your brother and resolve the matter quickly and openly? Or do you, in false pride, internalize the anger or frustration or guilt and move on? Think on these things for therein are great lessons if you will but hear what is being said.

WORDS ARE THINGS

Has it not been said? Take great care of that which comes forth from your mouth, for it may come back as lunch.

Measure intent...examine it. Do you speak with ill intent with desire to manipulate or control? Is your speech designed to clarify? Punish? Communicate and share, or dominate and control? Is there an evenness to your communication or do you resort to histrionics to make your point? If the method of communicating is to always speak louder than your brother, then I might suggest to you that to close your mouth and listen to your brother would be the wiser approach. Words spoken of Truth carry...they needn't be spoken loudly.

Do you, as some accuse us of doing, take a page to say that which may be said in a sentence? Why?

The spoken word carries great impact and man uses it most carelessly. When you walk in the selfless service within the light of The One, speech is clear, to the point and there is little room for misunderstanding.

CHOICES

Always man has been left to his choices. The maps are being laid forth to find your way out of the maze of darkness and confusion and into the lighted radiance where we dwell. Will you not make the clear and conscious choice to walk with courage in the selfless service unto your brother who yet walks in darkened ignorance? Will you not reach out your hand unto your brother as he struggles to understand amidst the chaos and confusion? Will you offer unto your brother a bowl of soup when the food is scarce and the many are homeless? Will you make the choice to live according to the Laws given forth for your greatest

and highest good that you may restore grace to your daily lives? The guidance of God is present for all who will but ask in earnest petition. Won't you ask of us? Won't you walk with us? Come...I have shown you the way...I have prepared a place. Come with me that you may experience within that new place in the Radiance of The One. Return, beloved of Earth, return unto God's way...for HIS IS THE WAY.

Blessings are upon you all who hear the message we bring. There are none that we do not know and hear. Think not that you are carefully tucked away into some place, for there will be no corner upon the Earth hidden from our sight. Won't you walk with us? Peace...peace...peace be unto you in the day of confusion that lie ahead.

I Am Immanuel
Returned As SANANDA
In Service Unto Holy God/Aton
With The Creation
Salu

ORDERING INFORMATION

Express is \$20 per 13 issues (including back issues for the period) or \$75 per 52 issues.

Send orders and Payments to:
America West Distributors, P.O.
Box 986 Tehachapi, CA. 93581.

For credit card orders Telephone 1
800 729-4131 **PLEASE USE
ONLY FOR ORDERS (THE
EXPENSE IS TOO MUCH FOR
US)** For other purposes 805 822-
9655.

THE PHOENIX INSTITUTE

The window for investment
through the Phoenix Institute is
now open, but closing fast.

Please contact us for more details
as soon as possible.



PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS

A bulletin commenting on appropriate current news events, clarification of portions of the Journals and answers of a general nature to questions not found in the existing Journals.

PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS is published by America West Publishers, Inc. P.O. BOX 986 Tehachapi, CA. 93581. Subscription rate is \$20 per 13 issues or \$75 per 52 issues, First Class mailing. COPYRIGHT 1991 by America West Publishers, Inc. All rights reserved. Reproduction of this copyrighted material for private non-profit use is expressly encouraged, for commercial purposes it is strictly forbidden.

MARCH 1991 VOLUME IX NUMBER 7

37
2/91 HATONN

TODAY'S WATCH

Please stay alert! Rejoice that the conflagration in Kuwait is possible to be ended shortly--IF, everyone keeps a cool head. But don't be lulled into a nap while the "fiddling" goes on for "Rome" is still afire.

For instance, now Hussein says, "I'll pay reparation and restoration contributions, etc., etc., etc." How will you enforce that he do so? You have nation after nation promising to pay you--the American-taxpayer for holding a war for them--they hardly even came to the war--AND, FURTHERMORE, OF ALL THE BILLIONS PROMISED--LESS THAN 5% OF THE FUNDS HAVE COME THROUGH! How do you expect to enforce payments following a war? How do you expect an army of "brothers" to enforce anything?

America--you may be given an opportunity (break) in here whereby you can make an impact on your government to regain some segment of control back into your hands as a nation under God with government slowly coming back to "we the people, of the people and for the people". I petition unto you--do not let this opportunity pass you by.

SHUTTLE LAUNCH

Why do you think the "shuttle trip for military purposes" is now being considered for launch--in spite of the cracked hatches? Do you actually think that the Soviets will al-

low a military weapon into "their" space?

YOU THINK THE SOVIETS ARE IN BAD PLIGHT MILITARILY?

Not so! You can go look up this next tid-bit: The Soviet Union has doubled its defense budget for 1991! This puts the Soviets on a "war footing", brothers. A doubling of military materiel is tantamount to WAR! WITH WHOM ARE THEY PLANNING TO GO TO WAR? NOT US IN THE COSMOS--REGARDLESS OF THAT WHICH THEY MIGHT SAY! Of course, an alternative to preparing to go to war themselves, could they be working up a better defense system--against you and Israel??? They have just mediated a war and set limits beyond which they cannot yet tell if you will go, so you have and are experiencing a "dry run" for military strategy planning.

Do you actually believe the Soviets and Iraqis would allow themselves to "get caught" if Saddam had not originally planned and expected big guns from the Soviets to handle the war more effectively? And what of "after"--you would rather have a second dictator AND IRAN in charge of the Middle East? Remember the 52 hostages? Peace will be more difficult than the war and will drain away your resources at a tremendous rate any way the war ends.

PAY FOR COST

Who will pay for the Soviet buildup? You just saw it--the hand quicker than the eye. While all

eyes were distracted the "hand" (Kremlin) decreed a draconian devaluation of the ruble last month--in expectation of exactly that which the U.S. will do quite soon to pay for your war! The move actually means that the ruling Communist Party simply stole the money from the people of the USSR to cover the new military costs.

Prior to the latest increase it is known that a minimum of 25% of the Soviet Union's total gross national product was going into the arms buildup--as I have told you over and over prior to this--the Soviets have never stopped the buildup--and frankly, neither have you. Now--somewhere between 40 and perhaps over 60% is immediately swinging into military use.

BUT AMERICA IS DIFFERENT?

Are you? Do you have any idea, at all, what the cost of this war might be? How can you know? Oh, the media! Let us look at the media: The national press, with all its polls and fact checkers, can't get the first facts straight about the war--Feb. 4 issue of *Newsweek*, says the cost of an M1A1 Abrams tank, as a good example, is *quoted* to be \$4.4 million. *Time* magazine *quoted* the price at \$2 million each. Dear ones, that is more than a 100 percent difference--one of them, obviously, has got to be wrong. The facts are that both are wrong and the \$4.4 million is more nearly correct and you can judge the "high" projections against things like over \$11 million for one attack helicopter. The cost estimates depend on the "political situation" and what the controllers want you-

the-people to know. Every time a patriot missile was shot off in error, or intent, over a million dollars burned. But, not to worry--"your politicians wouldn't lie to you-the-people!"

WHAT OF MILITARY DRAFT?

Oh, I see, especially now that the war is nearly over we wouldn't have need for a draft? Wouldn't "we"? Peace is going to require almost as many men as war and the volunteers are a little more reluctant, I would expect, to sign up again. So in spite of all the political denials--the foundation of such is under way full blast--"...just in case the need arises!" "There would need to be a smooth flow if there would be such need!"--you are told.

SO BE IT!

How does this description hit you? "Boy, it is fantastic, we fire off one of these zingers and it hits a tank and then there is an explosion and then another one or two and then the 'tin can' glows white hot--it is fantastic?" No--not your enemy--one of your "Big Red One" crews, a young son of some 18-19 years. "We just kill the tanks, bam, bam, bam!" **HOW MANY HUMAN BEINGS DIE EVERY TIME A "TANK" IS KILLED? DOES THIS DO NOTHING TO THE SOUL OF THE "KILLER"? OR, IS DEATH IN WAR NOT DEATH? I HAVE TERRIBLE NEWS FOR EVERYONE--YOU CANNOT "KILL" A TANK, YOU JUST STOP IT FROM FURTHER OPERATION (PERMANENTLY OR TEMPORARILY DEPENDING ON ABILITY TO RECONSTRUCT)--YOU "KILL" HUMAN BODIES--PERMANENTLY!**

Dharma, enough of "watching" for we are going to return to our subject of the current Journal, this current segment concerning AMERICAN FREEDOM & ZIONIST POWER--I did NOT say Judaian power. The most precious gift I can offer you is insight and knowledge in a manner which you can now research for self. I strongly suggest that you do not turn your backs to anyone of which

we speak while you wave your flags and ribbons in celebration--you will have only won a "skirmish" and the battles in front of you are many and varied--the war is long from being won by you-the-people of the world.

Some of you look disgruntled and shout, "You were and are wrong, Hatonn!" No, I am not and I ask that you carefully read again that which has been given unto you. You ones seek error from higher vision (and all I have to do is look at "their" plans on their boards). World domination is being accomplished steadily at your expense and right on schedule as Mr. Lips tells you. You just don't recognize your enemy nor the war at hand--it has very, very little to do with one Saddam Hussein for he was your "friend" and you supplied him with weapons to fight and kill yourselves. He is still holding his massive destruction weapons. Haven't you noted that only TWO Silk-worm missiles have been utilized? Haven't you noted that until today there have been no chemical or biological warheads? Haven't you noted that the ONLY intended real Scud target was hit dead-on! Where are the nuclear warheads which have now been established (in surprise) by your own government and the Pentagon? Tell me WHEN all those "Russians" went home? I only ask that you be cautious in perceptions for things are changed on you "slowly" so that you agree to the poison bit by bit and then are too weak to finally fight the lethal dose if you note it at all.

I have a little true story to tell you. As with one of my scribes, I periodically have to put her/him to fast and it is most annoying--but as pulse beams are changed sometimes they are geared to the very mineral particulate in the body and to counter the impact the body must be immediately altered in composition of cellular structure. That change can sometimes be more rapidly effective than to counter the beams electronically and harder for your Earth people to measure. Remember something very important indeed--God knows of every sparrow of the field and has counted every hair of your heads--He overlooks nothing and

he abides within EACH so He has first-hand knowledge! So be it.

Now to return to AMERICAN FREEDOM & ZIONIST POWER

QUOTE:

THE MONEY POWER

A MAJOR REASON FOR THE disproportionate "Jewish" influence in the Congress stems from the disproportionate amount of money that Jews give to large numbers of American senators and representatives and the political parties. There can be no doubt that much of this money comes from Zionist and pro-Zionist sources as deliberate bribes to influence American foreign policy. In a greedy and imperfect society, Jews have learned well that economic power is political power. Stephen Isaacs observed in his *Jews and American Politics* (p.128), that "bribery has been an essential part of Jewish history".

Former Secretary of Defense Forrestal (and this gentleman got murdered for his sharing with you-the-people) recorded in his diary dated 3 December, 1947, that he realized that a substantial part of the Democratic funds came from Zionist sources inclined to ask in return for "a lien upon this part (the Palestine question) of our national policy". In a diary entry dated 26 November, 1947, Forrestal wrote that the chairman of the National Democratic Committee had told him, "Jewish sources were responsible for a substantial part of the contributions to the National Democratic Committee, and many of the contributions were made with a distinct view that they would have an opportunity to express their views, and have them seriously considered, on the Palestine problem."

The speaking engagements of the most pro-Israel politicians, and the flattering awards, plaques and honoraria received by them from pro-Israel groups attest to this deplorable fact of political life. United States public officials--such as Senators Hubert Humphrey, Clifford Case, Henry Jackson and others--hungrily seek out and accept speaking engagements before

Zionist groups such as the AIPAC where they grub for the Jewish vote and shekel by promising Israel everything but the American sky. The reader can consult sources such as the *Congressional Quarterly*, Federal Election Commission reports and reports filed with the clerks of both houses of Congress for specific documentation of contributions. They are too numerous even to begin to list here but all such reports must be considered as incomplete for the years reported.

Few men or women seeking public office seem able to resist the blandishments offered by the affluent Jewish community. *The Houston Post* describes Senator Lloyd Bentsen's effort to garner Jewish support as follows: "Bentsen, who is testing the waters for a bid for the Democratic presidential nomination in 1976, has begun making appearances before national Jewish groups, many of whose members have been major contributors to Democratic campaigns in the past. Two weeks ago the senator addressed the American Zionist Federation in Miami and last Monday he spoke to the American Israel Public Affairs Committee in Washington." (Senator Bentsen is a Texas oil and gas and insurance multi-millionaire who obviously does not need money; it is expanded political power he seeks with help from the Jewish community.)

Political candidates attempt to make these speaking engagements as profitable as possible by sweet-talking the Jews with laudatory comments about Israel. What better way than to compare Israel with America. So, at these functions there is always the inevitable, favorable comparison. The national interests of both countries are usually described as "common," "mutual" or "parallel" if not exactly the same. In the aforementioned case of Bentsen, the *Post* quotes his glowing praise of Israel to the Zionist lobby group of AIPAC: "...Bentsen described Israel as the United States' 'sister democracy,' a nation that symbolizes to all mankind 'the breaking of the chains of human bondage--it must not be allowed to perish.'" At another such function, former HEW Secretary Elliot Richardson

told 2,000 delegates attending a Jewish War Veterans convention in Houston: "The president sees no need to distinguish in the Middle East between the interest of Israel and the interest of the United States."

For a fully documented treatise on Israeli democracy and how it compares with democracy in America, the reader is referred to a massive text, *The Golden Calf*. The twenty-fifth chapter of this documentary is devoted to the entitled subject. "Democracy in Israel" and is available in pamphlet form from the American Palestine Committee. This book will inform its reader of more truth and facts about Israel than he will learn from the electronic news media in a lifetime.

Israel has become our fifty-first state in all but name. Based upon fiscal year data, Israel is now the annual recipient of more United States aid than all the states of the union combined under the federal government's program of revenue sharing with the states. (Hatonn: It *should* shock you. Know that it *has been suggested that Israel be annexed as a State--this was rejected soundly by Israel for doing so would cut benefits currently flowing to Israel!!!!* In addition it was pointed out at the Israeli council regarding the matter--that more control and influence is retained for impact in the U.S. government by 'acting in separation'.) According to *Business Week* (December 15, 1975), about a third of "\$6 billion a year goes to the 50 states..." under the October 1972 Revenue Sharing Act. That is \$2 billion distributed among the fifty states. United States aid to Israel in fiscal 1974 easily surpassed that amount when on December 26, 1973, President Nixon signed the Foreign Assistance Act giving \$2.2 billion to Israel. (Hatonn: Surely you must recall that you now give over \$3 BILLION IN CASH and an additional \$9 Billion in other aid--having just handed over \$400 million as a down payment in credits for housing for Soviet emigres. Worse than that, the entanglement over those funds got so testy that it was somehow neglected to get full assurance that the money would not

go for housing in the West Bank--which is already under massive construction! But where is your U.N.? You had best start looking very, very closely at these magical hands and calculators! Please keep uppermost in mind that the document which I am utilizing was presented in early 1977 and is totally obsolete as to current figures.) In each subsequent year, the Congress has appropriated similar amounts for Israel and the end is not yet in sight. For verification of dollar amounts of these and various other appropriations for Israel, the reader should consult the governmental documents, "Foreign Assistance and Related Programs Appropriations Act, 1976," 22 USC 2346, 7 USE 1701, and the note on 22 USE 2751 concerning the "Foreign Military Credit Sales" for 1976. The reader is referred to the *Congressional Record* (December 11, 1973, pp. H 11073-H 11102) for an interesting debate on H.R. 11088 which resulted in the \$2.2 billion aid to Israel.

Leonard J. Davis wrote an article entitled "The 'Jewish Lobby' in Washington" which was published in *The Cleveland Jewish News* on January 24, 1975. Mr. Davis is a staff writer for the *Near East Report*, the AIPAC lobby sheet. Mr. Davis acknowledges that "the Jewish vote is frequently identifiable as a bloc," and refers to Stephen Isaac's book, *Jews and American Politics*, to confirm that not only the ballot but "the contribution plays a major role in securing congressional support" for pro-Zionist legislation. He then explains from the same source: "Jews give more money to campaigns than any other American group, far beyond their 3 percent population figure would suggest. When the time comes for a congressman to decide which way to vote on a controversial issue, he may just remember which side of the 'bread' is buttered."

In a dialogue with Eric Severied, George F. Kennan, a former United States ambassador to Russia and Yugoslavia, noted author (two Pulitzer prizes) and foremost educator in foreign affairs was asked about the Middle East Conflict. Mr. Kennan promptly replied that before the Mideast conflict can be

solved, the Congress must divorce itself from the Zionist lobbyists in Washington. (Mr. Severied just as promptly dropped the subject, evidently preferring not to pursue the matter any further.) In its *Near East Report* issue of September 17, 1975, the AIPAC attacked Ambassador Kennan for making his revealing, straight-forward statement. According to AIPAC logic, it is evidently fine for one of its own staff writers to devote an entire article to "The 'Jewish Lobby' in Washington" as long as it is printed in a selected medium such as *The Cleveland Jewish News*; however, a noted public servant such as Ambassador Kennan must never tell the American people at large of these sordid matters. General Brown and Ambassador Kennan are not alone; the facts and truths of these matters testify with them and will sustain their positions in the pages of history long after the Zionist State of Israel ceases to exist.

The congress has made only feeble attempts to regulate lobbies and to monitor their lobbying activities. The Federal Election Campaign Act of 1971 was a step in the right direction. More recently, the House in the 94th Congress passed the "Public Disclosure of Lobbying Act of 1976" which would have required all lobbies to file quarterly reports on the exact nature of their business with congressmen as well as to report total money spent with respect to lobbying efforts. However, the Senate "majority of seventy" failed to act on this much needed legislation. It is possible that the Senate was too busy being lobbied to have time to consider it. Unfortunately, with human nature being what it is, there appears to be no easy solution to the problem. But the problem is a fact and a national disgrace. If the Congress continues to apply ethnic diplomacy in foreign affairs instead of considering the nation's interest as a whole, the future of this country is grim indeed.

On NBC's "Meet the Press" (July 27, 1975) the following colloquy occurred between NBC's Bill Monroe and Senator Mike Mansfield:

Mr. Monroe: "Another subject involving Congressional action--Greek-Americans influenced the House vote against arms for Turkey; Jewish-Americans have been lobbying against the idea of missiles to Jordan. Are we getting too far into a foreign policy made by Congress responsive to domestic political issues?"

Senator Mansfield: "Ethnicity does have its effect."

Mr. Monroe: "You are worried about this tendency?"

Senator Mansfield: "Yes, because I can only give my loyalty to one country, and that happens to be the United States of America. My father and mother were immigrants from Ireland, but my loyalty isn't to Ireland; it is to this country, no question."

The risks of ethnic diplomacy involve the dragging of a nation into wars unrelated to its national interests. Furthermore, the prostitution of the nation's laws by the Congress to narrow, separatist groups in order to gain special religio-ethnic results in a foreign land is a far more serious breach of the Constitution than a president's cover-up of a second-rate burglary.

BIGOTRY OR EXCLUSIVISM?

JEWS HAVE MASTERFULLY exploited the economic and political values of religious unity in all ages, but nowhere has this been more evident than in twentieth-century America where they have taken extraordinary advantage of certain freedoms and rights which they sometimes deny to others.

These exploitations have gained them virtual monopolies in the motion picture industry, television news and programming, merchandise chain-retailing, institutional investment banking and stock brokerage, certain domestic and foreign commodity markets linked to their control of gold and uranium mining in South Africa and, of course, the diamond industry which Jews control worldwide from production to retail distribution. It would be difficult for

even a casual observer to escape the conclusion that this hegemonic, oligarchic control by a single ethnocentric group could have occurred except by conscious, deliberate and conspiratorial efforts nourished from generation to generation by a religious ideology that teaches not so much the equality and brotherhood of mankind as preoccupation with its own greatness. Jews thus exemplify themselves as a self-worshipping people* (a fact which would be related to much of the persecution they have experienced). The practice of *stick-togetherness*, when carried out by non-Jews, is known as bigotry; when practiced by Jews it is politely called *exclusivism*.

* In his *Occidental Mythology* (p. 138), Joseph Campbell astutely observed that the hero in the biblical myth of descent and return is the Jewish people. This is in stark contrast to other ancient myths of this order wherein the hero or god is an *individual*!. The psychological implications for the Jew who believes in the myth of the Chosen People have been investigated by many, including Sigmund Freud. Some of the suggested implications fall within the bounds of human experience delineated by schizophrenia. This schizophrenic attitude is examined by both Jew and Arab in the excellent articles, "We and the Gentiles" by Rubinstein and "They and the Gentiles" by Mehdi in the July/August 1971 issue of *Atlas* magazine. The literature on this theme is practically inexhaustible and its central point seems best expressed by the Jewish-French writer Rabi: "Judaism is essentially a self-assumed tragedy" and "Anti-Semitism is a part of ourselves, of our being and our life." But as Mazrui has pointed out, "Israel's ethnic exclusivity, tied directly to the political logic of establishing a Jewish state, is the moral problem which many Western intellectuals have been psychologically unable to acknowledge."

(Hatonn: Please keep uppermost in your minds that the term "JEW" did not appear in literature nor in any language until the 18th century. Even at that it is a "corrupted" English word for the 4th century Latin "Iudaeus".

Further, keep in mind that the so-called or self-styled "Jews" in eastern Europe were NEVER Semites, are NOT Semites now, nor can they ever be regarded as "Semites" at any future time by any stretch of the imagination. Therefore, to claim Anti-Semitism to this group of people is absurd for it has no meaning in relationship to them, whatsoever. The assumption is likewise absurd and impossible, that these "Jews" could be the "Chosen People" for they come from the Khazar lineage. Now, the wondrous question is HOW and WHY the origin and the history of the Khazars and Khazar Kingdom was so well concealed from the world for so many centuries? It surely exists and existed and historically is documented. Could it be by the same deceptions which capture the world now in erroneous information such as "Jews", "anti-Semite" and "Zionists"? By evidence of the (All Vows Vow) Kol Nidre, the self-labeled "JEWS" vow to keep no vows and swear on the Talmud to lie to all Goys--which is about everyone other than the self-styled or so-called self-appointed "JEWS". Anything you doubt herein--go look for yourselves for it is all written and documented!)

Imagine, if one can, an entire industry under control of a single Gentile or Protestant group, say the Baptists. How long would it take the American Civil Liberties Union to file a legal suit against such a monopoly, charging violations of various governmental laws which prohibit racial and religious discrimination?

While lashing out at the Arab oil cartel, Jewish groups seem little concerned about the Jewish diamond cartel or the oligarchic, Jewish control of the national television networks--ABC, CBS, NBC (and CNN)--whose newscasts and other programs are used daily to propagandize and brainwash the American people on almost any topic from abortion to Zionism.

A recent and blatant example of pro-Zionist propaganda was telecast by CBS on August 26, 1976 under the title "The Tenth Level." This program depicted

Jews and blacks as the few persecuted ones while WASPS (White Anglo-Saxon Protestants) were depicted as the ever-present persecutors. The PLO (Palestine Liberation Organization) was referred to as a "dedicated terrorist group", while no mention was made of the half-million Arabs who fled their homes in Palestine because of Jewish terrorist organizations such as the Hagana (the former military arm of the Jewish Agency), the Stern Gang and the Irgun Group which, on the night of April 9, 1948, ambushed the Arab village of Deir Yassin and massacred two-hundred and fifty-four of its inhabitants, many of whom were old men, women and children.

Some of these Jewish terrorists were later rewarded with election to Israel's parliament, the Knesset. A former head of the Irgun terrorist gang, Menachem Begin, remains in the Knesset where he has convinced Israel it should never deal with the PLO because it is a terrorist group!*

* On May 17, 1977, Menachem Begin's extremist right-wing party, the Likud, was victorious in Israel's national elections. The victory will elevate Begin to the position of prime minister of Israel (Hatonn: I believe that is borne out.) When Prime Minister Begin comes calling on Washington for aid, as his predecessors have done before him, President Carter's White House welcome to "the Butcher of Deir Yassin" promises to explode the president's human rights issue. Millions of human beings, along with their leaders, will see the president's human rights campaign as nothing more than a political sham. (Hatonn: Alas, by that time everyone had gone back to sleep--mesmerized by other distractions.)

Scores of movies have been produced about Nazi atrocities in World War II, but the Jewish-controlled film industry has yet to produce a single movie about Zionist terrorism during the violent period of 1943-1948 which led to the reestablishment of the "Holy Land." The film makers decided long ago that, to the American audience at least, one "Victory at

Entebbe" is worth more than one "Massacre at Deir Yassin."

Jews are good script writers, good image makers and good actors. And because a credulous Western world has accepted their created imagery, that world, so falsely led, is now faced with the enigma of reality. So confronted, Judaism has caused its adherents--particularly those in Israel--to be victimized by its own inventions. Truth and Reason are not moldable as putty nor will these fit into a house of fantasy.

Unprecedented social and economic crises exist in Israel today. The *Jewish Frontier* (October 1976, p.8) contains an advertisement placed by the Development Corporation for Israel. The following quotes are excerpts from that ad: "As we begin the new year, the people of Israel face tremendous economic burdens which will require a far greater measure of support from the Israel Bond Organization than ever before....The Israelis are making sacrifices. Taxes are the highest in the world, amounting to about 70%. The Government has been forced to cut back on health, education, and other social services....Israel is in urgent need of increased income...." The ad ends with a plea to the American Jew to strengthen his "*Bond with Israel with an Israel Bond.*"

THE UNHOLY ALLIANCE

THE FORTUNES OF ISRAEL AND America have been allowed to become so entangled by monetary, political and emotional ties as to be inextricably bound together in an unholy alliance (some would say Holy Alliance). This strange alliance with Israel, developed over the past twenty-nine years, has brought this country--and the world--to the very brink of disaster. During the 1973 Yom Kippur War all United States armed forces were placed on world-wide alert, to come to Israel's rescue if necessary. The existence of this situation is itself *prima facie* evidence of the extent of Jewish power. There need be no further documentation of this fact.

Mr. Fagan Dickson, an Austin, Texas attorney, has made two trips to the Supreme Court to test the question of whether Israel is an establishment of religion within the meaning of the First Amendment. In the first case, the court side-stepped the issue on procedural grounds. In the second case, it passed the "buck" to the Congress and the Executive Departments and, without saying so, relied on the Nixon Doctrine of "Reasons of State".

A Pennsylvania businessman, Michael J. Bennett, filed a lawsuit to halt United States aid to Israel until Israel separates religion from state matters. According to *Church and State* (September 1975), "Bennett lived and studied in Jerusalem, where he met his wife, who is Jewish and a native of Israel. They had to be married in the United States, Bennett told reporters, because Israeli law does not allow religiously mixed marriages."

In keeping with an apparent policy to protect Israel from public embarrassment, the nationally televised news programs never informed the American public of Mr. Dickson's Supreme Court challenges to the fundamental issue of American support of Israel in the Middle East religious conflict nor through such media was the public told of the Bennett case as far as this writer can determine.

Our founding forefathers wisely forbade governmental establishment of religion or the union of church and state in any form or endeavor, whether it be called Zionism or just *ism*. Thomas Jefferson wrote, "...to compel a man to furnish contributions of money for the propagation of religious opinions which he disbelieves, is sinful and tyrannical." In Washington, D.C., these immortal words are engraved in the stone of the Jefferson Memorial: "I have sworn upon the altar of God, eternal hostility against every form of tyranny over the mind of man." No free intellect can do less and remain free. It is indeed ironic that the success and fate of the theocratic State of Israel—where religion and politics are wedded—depend upon the military power of

the United States whose Constitution requires the separation of church and state.

It now seems more than chance that determined that the ascendancy of America's post-World War II power should coincide with the establishment of the State of Israel. That Israel was established at a time when America had no military peer bespeaks volumes about Zionist influence and manipulation of American foreign policy.

EPILOGUE—A LARGER PERSPECTIVE

A GREAT SAGA, CONCEIVED in mythic fantasy, is being acted out in the real world and, as each scene is played, it becomes part of the historical setting for what is to follow. The script for that story was finished by the Temple Jews about 400 B.C. with the Book of Ezra. For other Jews and converted Gentiles (Christians) the script was not completed until about 96 A.D.

Both scripts have been studied and the lines, although not always agreed upon, have been well learned. The rehearsals are over. The curtains are open. We are late as the play unfolds before us. The paramount question is, "When will the play-acting end?" That, of course, will depend upon which script is followed, and for how long, and which scene Reason will interrupt.

THE DECLINE OF THE WEST

The 1973 Yom Kippur War, with its attendant Arab oil embargo against those nations helping Israel, marks the end of a period of global, strategic hegemony of the Western nations, led by the United States. The worm has turned or is turning. The beginning of the decline of Western, cultic imperialism has begun. Before this generation ends, the blacks who mine the gold and diamond riches in South Africa will tear down the fences which the cults of *bigotry and exclusivism* have erected.

A comparison of *apartheid* and *Zionism* shows enough similarities that an overt, conscious effort is

required to avoid the conclusion that both derive from a form of racism. For comparison purposes and examination of some of the issues involved, one should read the following articles in *Foreign Affairs*: "Black Africa and the Arabs" (July 1975), "Inside the Laager: White Power in South Africa" (Oct. 1976) and "The Anti-Zionist Resolution" (Oct 1976). Other comparative examinations of Zionism and racism can be found in *The Link* (Vol.8, No.5, Winter 1975-6) and in the "Report on the Relations Between Israel and South Africa" released by the United Nations Special Committee Against *Apartheid*. It may well be that the decline of the West, aided by an intransigent Israel, will bring the social salvation of mankind. A spark of hope lies with the youth and anti-clericalists of the Jewish community. Often more sensitive and alert to social injustices than their elders, many young "Jews" openly condemn the racist capitalism which contains some of the seeds that perpetuate the historic "Jewish" problem.

Compare the writings of young Jewish authors such as those who wrote *The Class Nature of Israel* with those of the old traditionalists such as Rabbi Stanley A. Ringer. Rabbi Ringer, writing in the *Jewish Frontier* (March 1972), stated: "First of all we need a strategic base. That is to say, Jews must establish their own 'conditions' of production to be able to build a group structure based on mutual cooperation, ethnic self-interest and cultural and ethical integrity." If this statement by Rabbi Ringer does not advocate economic racism then the English language has no meaning.

The rabbi's advocacy of a Jewish economic system is racism of the rankest kind—a racism dependent upon religious bigotry. It is the kind of racism that has plagued the Jewish people throughout their history. What the world Jewish community needs is more Noam Chomskys, Moshe Machovers, Akiva Orrs, Israel Shahaks and Felicia Langers; these are people concerned about the *brotherhood of mankind*.

WHO IS A JEW?

Few seem to recognize that the solution to the Jewish problem lies in the answer to the question, "Who is a Jew?". The author hesitates to use mystical arguments to answer a question which Judaism raises, but the question itself is cloaked with mysticism and, therefore, seemingly would exclude itself from logical or intellectual inquiry. Many years of study have convinced the author that any serious attempt to solve the Judaic dilemma (exemplified by the Arab-Israeli Conflict) must address itself to the temporal Jew's belief in his unique relationship with God. The spiritual analogue of that relationship is beautifully explained in the New Testament where the answer to the central question was given long before the Israeli Keneset ever sat in council to debate the issue:

For he is not a Jew, which is one outwardly; neither is that circumcision, which is outward in the flesh:

But he is a Jew, which is one inwardly; and circumcision is that of the heart, in the spirit, and not in the letter; whose praise is not of men, but of God. -Romans 2:28,29.

(Hatonn: and even in this writing is the total fabrication and mis-translation by usage of a word "Jew" which was non-existent prior to the 18th Century!)

The author could not resist giving the King James translation of this passage because of its poetic symmetry, but for his exegetic purpose *The Living Bible Paraphrased* is best rendered:

For you are not real Jews just because you were born of Jewish parents or because you have gone through the Jewish initiation ceremony of circumcision.

No, a real Jew is anyone whose heart is right with God. For God is not looking for those who cut their bodies in actual circumcision, but he is looking for those with changed hearts and minds. Whoever has that kind of

change in his life will get his praise from God, if not from you.

The tropology of Scriptural language is here so clearly explained by the Apostle as to preclude any preference for the *natural* Jew unless, of course, one is intent on justifying certain ethnic attitudes and practices upon biblical or religious grounds. These grounds can and have been used by unreasonable and predisposed minds to justify anything.

It would be obvious that the efficacy of a wholly *spiritual* relationship cannot depend upon, nor relate to, the question of one's ethnic heritage. And clearly, societal discrimination should be on a higher plane such as ethics and not upon a basis of ethnocentrism. In the words of Dr. John Nicholls Booth, an eminent minister and educator, "Experience has shown that religion or ethnicism as the bases of nations are Neanderthal structures inconsistent with enlightened and beneficial political entities." The recognition and acceptance by man of his common genesis will not lead him into a system of theology or philosophy which is rooted in racism.

In Israel, the question of "Who is a Jew?" has caused deep family and social disruptions created by state efforts to define the question legally. Any illegitimate child born in Israel of Jewish parents is not permitted to marry there because of the state rabbinate's monopoly on marriage. The rabbinical courts in Israel interpret the Bible to say that *mamzerim*--Hebrew for bastards--cannot be regarded as Jews. These *mamzerim* are forced to wed outside Israel because of the rabbinate's refusal to allow their marriage. Even then their marriage is not recognized in Israel and the children born of *mamzerim* are also classified as bastards. In 1971, there was an estimated 40,000 Israelis whose social and family statuses were affected by Israel's biblical marriage laws. Dr. George Tamarin, an Israeli psychologist and anti-clericalist, has stated: "When India became independent, it did away with the untouchable caste. When Israel became independent, it introduced

it." To dramatize their struggle in this area, anti-clericalists have set aside November 9th in Israel and declared it to be "National Bastard Day."

The Legend of the Chosen People is a product of the art of manipulating men--a prime example of mythic inflation. The Chosen People concept of Judaism is repugnant to Reason from which derived the principle of the dignity and equality of mankind. When followed in practice, it leads to violations of the Universal Declaration on Human Rights and the United Nations Charter. Moreover, Christianity rejects the Judaic concept of ethnocentrism and Paul rebuked Peter for his hypocrisy in this matter.

The Chosen People concept is the bedrock of doctrinal racism. It is the founding rule of Jewish nationalism promulgated by modern Zionists under color and the supposed protection of religion. Historically, the concept has acted to deter the unity of mankind and the peace of nations. In this generation alone, four wars have been fought over it and a fifth is in the offing but has to wait while the nations involved take time out to rearm themselves. One wonders if the flames of passion against the *goyim* (other nations) are rekindled when the biblical exploits of King Saul are read by the "chosen people".

The United Nations debate on Zionism brought the following response from the Synagogue Council of America which represents the Reform, Orthodox and Conservative branches of Judaism in the United States: "Zionism is the liberation movement of the Jewish people in modern times....But Zionism is more than a political phenomenon. It is an expression of Jewish religious belief and hope, for it witnesses to the most distinctive aspects of Jewish faith. Specifically, it is a profoundly spiritual expression of Jewish fidelity to the Biblical covenant which links a people, faith, and a land in an indissoluble religious unity. It is that unity which is most characteristic and distinctive of Jewish spirituality." It is noteworthy that Zionism is more than

just politics or "a political phenomenon". It is essentially espoused to be a religion of biblical origin. The union of politics with religion has bedeviled the Jewish people throughout their history. It has caused perpetual strife not only within the Jewish community itself but between it and its neighbors, whoever these neighbors have been.

There can be no truthful denial that the Arab-Jewish conflict has grown from theological roots. Israel's own ambassador to the United Nations, Chaim Herzog, again confirmed this during the United Nations debate on Zionism when he stated that Zionism is the name of the national movement of the Jewish people as established in the Bible and is an integral part of the Jewish religion. After interviewing Israel's Prime Minister Ben-Gurion in 1956, the Jewish columnist Joseph Alsop wrote an article for the now defunct *New York Post Dispatch* (June 13, 1956): "In these days, the Old Testament is hardly news. Yet every Western policymaker and every Arab leader ought to study it prayerfully, for there is no other way to understand the spirit of David Ben-Gurion, which is also in large measure the priority of his people. That spirit is a cardinal fact in the Middle East; and if you do not take it as fact, you are bound to make the wildest misjudgments and nourish the most idiotic false hopes."

Because of the theological nature of the Middle East Conflict, it is unlikely that the diplomatic or military forces of the United States, or of other nations, can solve the dispute. That dispute is the result of belief in Jewish mythology and it will end when men quit their beliefs in mythic folly. That dispute will end when man learns that in *creedal*, formal religions symbols are created to fill the void of man's ignorance or to stand in place of the ineffable. But God will not be mocked by any definition of creed or limitation of symbolism.

"Like the Nyanga tribesman...[who] shares a 'psychic identity' with the animal--an identity that exists in there

realm of myth and symbolism," the Christian fundamentalist shares a psychic association or "mystical participation" with the natural Jew who claims to be the "chosen" of God. Unfortunately, Zionists and other zealous fundamentalists have concerned themselves with the symbols (such as the temporal "Holy Land" or the temporal "Holy City") rather than the realization of a spiritual relationship with their Creator. So while the natural Jew fights his symbolic war with murderous weapons supplied by the United States government, his spiritual counterpart will be attempting to follow the Golden Rule.

END OF QUOTING

So be it and may God place His seal and blessing upon the Word of Truth. You who proclaim yourselves to be "Jews" and say, "...I am Jewish and I should know--that it is certainly not this way!" I suggest you look again for you are most grossly misinformed and that disinformation and misperception will lead you FIRST down the "primrose path" into the briar-patch. You of the "Godly Jews" who have given of time and money toward that which you understood to be the "Chosen place and people of God" are deceived and what you have done is contribute to the downfall of your very origin and heritage and placed it into the hands of the infidels and deceivers of Truth. I ask only that you stop the denial long enough to find the Truth of this which we are giving unto you for it is now passed in years long enough to have your proof of these statements--but you shall have to look where the answers have been hidden and suppressed for deceivers continue harder and more violently to cover the lies. So be it and I close now that this segment may be added unto the Journal.

Good day and Saalome',

Gyeorgos Ceres Hatonn, Cmdr.
United Federation Fleet
Inter-Galactic Federation Command

SOME OF THE PHOENIX JOURNALS:

AIDS, The Last Great Plague
Satan's Drummers
Privacy In a Fishbowl
Cry of The Phoenix
Crucifixion of The Phoenix
Skeletons In The Closet
R.R.P.P.*
*Rape, Ravage, Pillage and Plunder of the Phoenix
Rape of The Constitution
You Can Slay The Dragon
The Naked Phoenix
Blood And Ashes
Firestorm In Babylon
The Mossad Connection
Creation, The Sacred Universe
Pleiades Connection, Return Of The Phoenix Vol. I
Burnt Offerings and Bloodstained Sands
The Phoenix Express Vol's I & II (\$15)
The Phoenix Express Vol's III & IV (\$15)
The Phoenix Express Vol's V & VI (\$15)

The price is \$10 per JOURNAL, (EXCEPTING EX-PRESS) 10% discount on orders of 4 or more. California residents add 6.75% sales tax. Add shipping, UPS \$3.25 and \$1.00 each additional or U.S. Mail \$2.50 for first title and \$1.00 each additional.

Write for Quantity Discount.

Available from America West or your Local Distributor.

Express is \$20 per 13 issues (including back issues for the period) or \$75 per 52 issues.

Send orders and Payments to:
America West Distributors, P.O. Box 986 Tehachapi, CA. 93581.
For credit card orders Telephone 1 800 729-4131 **PLEASE USE ONLY FOR ORDERS (THE EXPENSE IS TOO MUCH FOR US)** For other purposes 805 822-9655.

George Green our publisher will hold a seminar at Berkeley Conference Center 2105 Bancroft 2nd Floor, Host Room Berkeley, CA. Sunday, March 24, 1991 2-5 P.M. Call 1-415 491-1651 for info.



PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS

A bulletin commenting on appropriate current news events, clarification of portions of the Journals and answers of a general nature to questions not found in the existing Journals.

PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS is published by America West Publishers, Inc. P.O. BOX 986 Tehachapi, CA. 93581. Subscription rate is \$20 per 13 issues or \$75 per 52 issues, First Class mailing. COPYRIGHT 1991 by America West Publishers, Inc. All rights reserved. Reproduction of this copyrighted material for private non-profit use is expressly encouraged, for commercial purposes it is strictly forbidden.

MARCH 1991 VOLUME IX NUMBER 8

3/1/91 HATONN

TODAY'S WATCH

To you gentlemen who removed the entropy to places unknown but out of the sight of my scribe, I am indeed grateful beyond expression. Dharma has offered to give up her seat on the ship and that of Oberli, George, Desiree', Patricia, John, Al and Eleanor in exchange. I suggested it might not be suitable but she insisted that we must begin to run this outfit like an American/Bush liberation process--wherein ONE decides the fate of the many. Well, I have a place for ALL OF YOU for we almost lost our scribe on the yesterday. It was far more serious than having the adversary destroy three hours and 14 pages of instructions to the local personages--they about got her too!

We will run for a period on alternate power source (hence the REAL need for that generator and drum of diesel). This stops some of the impact coming directly from the computer electronics system.

TO THE WAR FRONT

The blast coming back here is incredible and, I find, without much introspection or thought to the whole. I am told to "stick it up - - -" and "you A-H-- are wrong--not many allied soldiers died so it wasn't much of a holocaust and certainly not World War III". Didn't they? Was I wrong? No Holocaust???

Firstly, there were far more "allied" deaths than given unto your attention and, frankly, the ones which were hardest to "cover" and "hide" were the ones created by your own allies in error (friendly fire?).

Do you think that Iraq, and now Kuwait, will find it was not a holocaust? Further, it would not be over at the moment if it were not for your REAL enemy--the Soviets. You slaughtered hundreds of thousands of people--most of them civilians--women and children.

Now for Kuwait and atrocities. The greatest atrocities occurred on the road back to Iraq. Have you looked at the pictures of that highway strewn with bodies and "killed" vehicles--thousand and thousands of slain people blown apart by your aircraft. Oh, I see, well they were retreating and could damage ground forces. Well, what of those 5 to 40 thousand Kuwaitis that the Iraqi forces took from Kuwait and hauled off to "somewhere"? I thought you might get the drift!

What has happened is that you have now gotten rid of the Iraqi insurrection AND the best of the Kuwaiti resistance people (the young and their families). So be it, children, for God counts an Iraqi as dearly as he counts a Brit! He loves a Kuwaiti as dearly as he loves the most tiny American. This just happens to be the way it IS--I did not make it up to spoil your celebration for I tell you this, the celebration you see on your TV will be dampened considerably as the dead are mourned. Man, however, is strange indeed--no matter how the person dies in a war, or why, the mourners are greatly soothed by the fact that "he gave his/her life for country!" I wonder - - -!

World War III? War on Drugs? War on Crime? While you pretend to fight your battles you-the-people lose of the war of God Truth. You fight your way right into the very planned helplessness and denounce and attempt to take-out any who appear to disagree. You continue to shout "anti-Semitic"

at my people and unto ME and there is no such actual term for the "Jew" you shout to protect is no "Jew" at all, least of all a Judean! By your very shouting you prove to the world that in actuality **YOU ARE THE "ANTI-SEMITIC" FOR YOU KNOW NOT WHAT A "JEW" IS NOR WHAT ONE OF JUDEAN DESCENT IS! YOU ARE FOLLOWING A PARTY-LINE MADE AND SET-UP TO CAUSE YOU TO BE THE FOOL. YOU HAVE JUST DRIVEN ONE MORE NAIL INTO THE COFFIN OF FREEDOM AND BROUGHT ONE MORE SEGMENT OF DIS-AGREEMENT IN THE MIDDLE EAST INTO THE CONTROL OF THE MONARCHS AND ELITE RULERS.** Do you ACTUALLY BELIEVE those nice royal families who own the Middle East are going to let those peasants run the government? Come now--they spit on the laborers for they have a CASTE system and the lowly are not worthy to own--they are considered only worthy to "serve"!

Oh yes, you WILL pay for the cost of restitution and rebuilding. They don't, however, need your money or taxes to do so--although you will get mammoth taxes and they will confiscate your funds. Remember the lesson I gave on the printing of money? All "money" is "credit" and so it goes. The taking of your perceived assets is to bring you to your knees without telling you the truth of it.

Daily you gauge the state of affairs by what CNN tells you and the market is up and then down and then flourishing and then "off just a little"--look beyond--you are in a depression and there are millions out of work and no probability of growth to give them work. Indeed, when the "big boys" tell you the plans are going according

to schedule--THEY CERTAINLY MEAN EVERY WORD OF IT--EVERY WORD! Worse, they will now change their attention unto you-the people so you might begin to get nervous.

By the way, have you noticed that, as the war wound down and Saddam was told not to launch those madman weapons, your shuttle suddenly got cracks worthy of notice? Please, dear ones, at least hear us and then see how the pieces fit as you move one day into the next with their false projections. An informed public is a secure public. If you can get your loved ones home now, treasure them, cherish them and stop this thing coming down upon you. Bow in gracious appreciation unto God for another opportunity to salvage some remnant of your Constitution.

Is the Constitution God inspired? Well, it was structured by some elite men in the U.S.--in secret! At that "convention" the entire prior rules of order were totally scrapped and replaced--just as would happen this day if a Convention is called and allowed. It is not that perfection is present--indeed, it is that that which would come down would insure enslavement at the hands of this particular New World Order Elite Puppet-Masters. For this time there is no question as to the validity of "God inspired". It is inspired and demanded by the order of the "Skull and Bones" of which Mr. Bush is a very active credited leader, as was his father.

There is even humor as to the Skull and Bones Society--the women of America keep botching all the plans of the "boys"--have you taken note, men of the world--the women now are demanding opportunity to membership in that Society! What is your old cliché? "...never underestimate the power of a woman scorned?" You may yet find the Skull & Bones reduced to bone-meal.

Next I wish to share with you a letter which was sent to our beloved Wally G. and he has sent it on to be shared. It is from one who is not familiar with our work even, so we honor him for some insightful thought--there are thousands of clear-headed, clear-thinking, individuals--we are only efforting to bring information together in a lump so that you might glean the advantage of the many. I have no particular attention to be given unto "Hemp", for

instance, which is the subject of the letter--but the points are well taken. Please note that this "illegal" plant was grown for government use in World War II in Texas, for example, and the bar-ditches still bear the reseeding of natural cycle. Laws change according to the desires of the Elite, dear ones--"smoking pot" is the least of your worries, although it has been pushed into becoming a "problem" also. For thousands of years hemp was just a most totally useful plant in so many ways it could have been called the "miracle" plant. Let us share this document, please.

QUOTE:

W.G.
18 FEB 91

Dear Wally,

It was a pleasure talking with you. Sorry to hear you're not feeling too great, but glad to hear you're still working and gladder still to hear you're doing an environmental script.

It seems to be time for a movie equivalent of Rachel Carson's SILENT SPRING, and in fact much of my recent thinking has been focused on the local-global consequences of our current environmental policies and how we might adjust them into more intelligent directions. I've centered it around our current center world stage event:

U Thant said, "World War III will be the battle to save the earth from environmental ruin." He was right and it's here now: This is not the Persian Gulf War; this is the Battle of the Persian Gulf, opening gambit of World War III. (Hatonn: And you had better take note of this truth!)

Remember, they didn't call it World War II when it first started either, so we better get used to the idea that we're in World War III--and that the environmental ruin we face goes far beyond the scope of Saddam's oil slick and the burning Kuwaiti oil fields.

The nature of the ruin is local-global: Ecosystem destruction that kills each life and all life; and liberty destruction, which destroys each human freedom and all human freedom.

One ravages the planet; the other, the human soul, and they are interrelated

patterns, not discrete phenomena, and their common root lies in our addiction to petrochemical oil and our prohibition of hemp.

Hemp was prohibited in the United States during the 1930's, just as a new machine for bringing the plants' processing into the 20th century came on line. Its prohibition was achieved in significant part through the price fixing and/or lobbying efforts of: a) petrochemical companies who would have faced profit-threatening competition from hemp-based products, and 2) the police state bureaucracy that had grown up around alcohol prohibition and was in danger of extinction after its repeal. (Hatonn: For you of the younger generation who may not realize it--all your nylon, dacron etc., for ropes and fabrics, plastics for bowls instead of woven baskets, etc., are carbon fuel-based products.)

The prohibition of hemp deprived the people and Earth of their best protein source, paper source, fiber source, energy source and therapeutic substance. Essentially every subsistence level of human need for food, fuel, fiber and medicine can be manufactured from the hemp plant at considerably less monetary, environmental, and governmental cost than from any other raw material. (Hatonn: He is correct and worse, as you ones effort to come into self-sufficiency--you have no replacement for that plant. It is arranged that way for to simply have a "rope" for tethering your cow--you must now go to the cartel for acquisition.)

Consequently, the prohibition of hemp is having the same effect on the people of the Earth as the U.S. Federal Government's slaughter of buffalo had on North America's native peoples: It is depriving us of our sustenance and making us dependent upon governments that strip us of our culture, dignity, property, freedom and health and tell us we'd better like it or die.

Governments achieve this as a direct consequence of our addiction to petrochemical oil as an energy source: The prohibition of hemp deprives the people of the Earth of a healthy, renewable, decentralized energy source and forces them to become dependent upon a toxic, finite, chokepoint-vulnerable resource.

The prohibition of hemp is: a) A petrochemical price support system

that concentrates power and wealth in the hands of those who control it and impoverishes those who must buy it to survive; and b) an environmental disaster of dangerous proportions because half the trees on the planet have been cut down since it was banned and all the cars are running on toxic petrochemical oil instead of benign biomass-based fuel oil.

The socioeconomic conflict resulting from petrochemical addiction and hemp prohibition regularly results in violence, which then gives governments whose operational premise is "protecting the general welfare" an excuse to: a) Attack each other's people through warfare; and b) attack their own people through the construction of police states, which are as toxic to liberty and prosperity as petrochemical oil addiction is to world peace and ecosystem health.

Our petrochemical dependency is addiction in the classical sense of being an obsessive-compulsive need for something that is counter-productive to our health. Policywise, it brings to mind a writing of the Catholic theologian Thomas Merton: "We rely on the sane people of the world to preserve it from barbarian madness and destruction. Now it begins to dawn upon us that it is precisely THE SANE ONES who are the most dangerous."

We simply can't keep living this way--and we just as simply don't have to. We took a wrong turn back in the 1930's that set us on the path to petrochemical addiction and its attendant socioeconomic-environmental destruction, but we can get back on the right road by returning to our roots--our hemp roots.

By immediately ending the prohibition against hemp cultivation, possession and use, we open the biomass door to a global environmental policy of "Conservation through Conversion," to a worldwide transition from unhealthy energy dependence based on toxic, finite petrochemicals to a healthy energy independence based on a renewable, environmentally-sound plant whose decentralized production and manufacturing will create economies of location rather than scale and thus further reduce energy needs. (Hatonn: Now before you laugh yourselves silly--the man is absolutely correct. You youth who have no relationship to anything other than "pot"

"weed" smoking--ask your parents if they are old enough to remember when hemp made the finest cloth, the finest and strongest ropes and bindings, the finest fiber-rich food supplement and so on. God provided you with a plant of great benefit and you have been trained now to only abuse it as substance which disallows all other uses in addition.)

At the same time, we could radically reduce the exponentially growing threat of the worldwide police state organization created by hemp prohibition because not only would they no longer be chasing hemp producers and consumers, they'd have to do away with regard to the other prohibited plants, too.

The reason is crop substitution. In many areas of the world, opium poppies and coca plants are grown by native peoples who get next to nothing for their labor in relations to the finished product price but who nevertheless make more money from opium and coca than from any of the other "substitute" crops government tries to push off on them. If these people had the choice of growing hemp instead of opium or coca, most would enthusiastically do it because not only could they sell a portion of their crop for cash, the rest of their crop could directly provide them and their communities with food, fuel, fiber and medicine.

Repealing hemp prohibition is therefore the means by which we can: a) Better feed, clothe and feed the people of the world; and b) better starve the police state apparatus on its totalitarian vine instead of fattening it on the freedom of We-The-People.

Equally important, the repeal of hemp prohibition will radically reduce the likelihood of war being fought over finite, chokepoint-vulnerable energy source because the primary food/shelter/fuel resource would be growing in everybody's back yard, window ledge or living room.

Of course, Texas oilmen and the rest of the predatory petrochemical/pharmaceutical dope pushers won't like it but if we are to save the earth from environmental ruin we must ensure that the opening battle of World War III is the spark which ignites a peaceful plant revolution, not a chorus of multiple thermonuclear detonations.

WHEW! That's been inside for a long time, Wally; thanks for being the impetus for getting it out.

Hope you enjoy the material produced by others; etc, etc,. Best Regards, R.H.

(Hatonn: And you thought the only good of hemp was for smoking and "mind-blowing" experience--no, that was fostered by the Elite to entrap you and allow removal of one more stepping stone to freedom and lock-in to their products. I hope some of you are totally aggravated over this thoughtful perspective given in truth--it is a good example of thousands of things of like matter brought against you unsuspecting peoples of this world. Hemp will grow ANYWHERE. IT IS ONE OF THE WONDROUS PLANTS PROVIDED TO SUPPLY A FLEDGLING HUMANITY WITH "TOOLS"--LET US SAY, IN THE GARDEN OF EDEN FOR LACK OF BETTER DESCRIPTION--JUST AS ARE SOME OF THE WONDROUS AND FORBIDDEN PLANTS OF THE NATIVE CULTURES. YOU HAVE A GREAT BIG BUNCH OF THINGS TO UNDO, PRECIOUS CHILDREN--A GREAT BIG BUNCH!)

R.H. then jotted down what he labeled:

A CURRENT EVENTS QUIZ

1. How many SCUD's could Saddam shoot at Israel if oil was a buck a barrel?
2. How many F-15's could King Faud buy to threaten Israel with if oil were a buck a barrel?
3. How big would Syria's petrochemical-supported Army and Air Force be if oil was a buck a barrel?
4. How large would be the threat level of all the Arab armies and Iran if oil was a buck a barrel?
5. What would the investment portfolios of Texas oilmen look like if oil were a buck a barrel?
6. Which two Texas oilmen wield enormous power in the geopolitical arena?
7. Which of those Texas oilmen assured Saddam Hussein that the United

States didn't give a rat's ass whether he invaded Kuwait or not?

8. Which plant's prohibition props up the price of oil at twenty dollar-plus levels?

9. What Texas oilman is hell-bent upon enforcing this plant's prohibition?

10. Which plant's prohibition deprives the people of planet earth of their safest therapeutic substance?

11. Which Texas Oilman AND former board member of a major pharmaceutical company is totally hell-bent on enforcing this plant's prohibition?

12. Whose father got this Texas oilman appointed to the board of directors of that pharmaceutical company?

13. Which plant's prohibition deprives the people of planet earth of their best protein source?

15. How many trees are cut down each year to make paper grocery bags for the U.S.?

16. How many trees would have to be cut down each year to make paper grocery bags if we restarted making paper from hemp?

17. From what plant's fiber was the flag sown by Betsy Ross made?

18. The paper from what plant's fiber allowed Benjamin Franklin to open the first American printing plant independent of British suppliers?

Well, fortunately he has also supplied you with the answers:

1. None.
2. None.
3. Not very.
4. Not very.
5. Pathetic.
6. George Herbert Walker Bush and James A. Baker III.
7. James A. Baker III
8. Hemp.
9. George Herbert Walker Bush.
10. Hemp
11. George Herbert Walker Bush.
12. J. Danforth Quayle.
13. Hemp.
14. Hemp.
15. 38 million.
16. None.
17. Hemp.

18. Hemp.

END OF QUOTING

Now, see how many question you can make up dealing with the same entities as related to oil companies, off shore drilling rigs, fish-meal importation and so on--I alone, have given you several volumes of material from which to research your listings. I urge you ones to give the thoughtful sharing of such information great appreciation and thoughtful reasoning with logic and proper "awakened" perceptions. The WORLD extends beyond *Sports Illustrated* sneaker-phones and swim-suits and TV couch-potato growing. Tunnel vision will cost you your existence and freedom--very, very shortly if you fail to wake up and smell the "hemp" burning!

Dharma, enough for this writing for you are still queasy and I desire you away from this place again this day.

Just appreciate the drink for Mother as being given and simply enjoy it for it has been indeed long for Southern California. Don't over-look the fact that within this very month--the earth has split open at Edwards Air Force Base with cracks over three feet deep running linearly some distance in "miles". So much ground water has been removed that even if there were not cracks--there is sinking of up to three feet in the runway areas. It is serious indeed. You have been prevented from having the rain right from your own dimension and you might wish to ponder why the Soviets have allowed you this rainfall! Yes, I suggest you ones get busy smelling the "hemp" burning!

I remove to stand-by. Thank you for your service and for your attention. Thank you RH for sharing and please, Wally, make sure he receives a copy of this. Perhaps you ones will send an extra copy so that Wally has it available. Welcome aboard, son--we need you, not as activist for we do not "activist" as is expected--we simply bring Truth which will ultimately allow Man to take his firm stand--"fighting" and "weapons" will only bring more police force--TRUTH BY THE WORD SHALL OFFER YOU MEANS OF GAINING FREEDOM. BLESSINGS UPON YOU ONES FOR GOD IS WITH YOU AT EVERY STEP--EVERY BREATH AND EV-

ERY THOUGHT--SO PLEASE, MAKE THOSE THINGS WORTHY OF HIS PRESENCE.

Salu,

Gyeorgos Ceres Hatonn, Cmdr.
United Federation Fleet
Inter-Galactic Federation Command

3/2/91 HATONN

TODAY'S WATCH

Hatonn present and ready for a great deal of work this day--thank you for I must ask of you to do a lot of very tedious scribing.

THE PERSIAN GULF "WAR"

If you get hung-up on this massacre in the Middle East you are going to miss the other segments of preparation which continues World War III! I cannot, in Earth timing, get all the facets of information unto you and also give historic input which, if you have it not, simply brings denial, discarding of the Journals and ignorance is sustained. Things are NOT as they were given unto you from onset of historical tom-foolery. For instance, *and this will be especially important to you ones who have read CURSE OF CANAAN and a few other documents--you will find that "Samjaza" is referred to as Satan. And so it is. Just as JUDAS ISCARIOTH is a total misrepresentation of the betrayer of Immanuel (Jesus) who was actually one labeled JUDA IHARIOTH--so are names changed "very, very slightly" in order to deceive you. Samjaza (Satan) is NOT Semjasa the heavenly son and guardian angel of God, the great ruler of those who traveled from afar through the space of the universe and from whom springs the lineage of the entity you would recognize as Adam.*

We are dealing with such deadly information that mere unfoldment of same is overwhelming to you who have been taught and misled, lied to and misled, and flat mis-disinformation fed until we hardly know where to start in setting the records to correct.

I know not how to get you to read that which is already beautifully done and is the most accurate history of the demonic descension unto Earth that has been compiled and documented to tiny

details, THE CURSE OF CANAAN, by Eustace Mullins. You will find a revelation beyond that which is credible to your "blown minds". Now, you can either get that book and read it--beautifully done--or you are going to sit and read it verbatim through my scribe--it contains the most important information on your planet. However, as with "Sanjaza/Semjasa", I cannot just allow misinterpretations to remain unchallenged for you are going to end up seeing a wrong scenario from onset and conclusions will be ill-drawn. Biblical stories were written in such a way and then twisted to allow for misinterpretation to the extent that you will simply be discouraged and totally confused. Darkness will always deceive--it is their very creed and vow--and just as a good warrior, they have deceived until you accept the writings for face value--or less; you listen to a speaker and know not anything first hand. If I had the most wondrous gift of all, it would be that you would sit with these documents, the Bible, the Cabal, Talmud, etc., and the true historical research documents and compare them word for word--YOU HAVE BEEN LIED TO FROM THE BEGINNING BY THOSE WHO "ARE LIARS FROM THE BEGINNING!"

In most cases in the English translations the deceit is not going to be as easy to see as is Sanjaza/Semjasa or Satan/Sananda. These are set from the start to deceive you into the wrong path. Then, following misrepresentation, the Orders of Darkness go into "SECRET" AND HIDDEN ACTIVITIES AND YOU ARE NOT ALLOWED TO KNOW TRUTH--but rather, finally accept that which you are told. Worse, millions come into the "Orders" and NEVER know that they are not of God. The trick is to get the Elite who would dominate--train them--and the rest of you simply do that which THEY tell you to do. For instance, if you join the Masonic Order you will end up with a password recognized by all Masons, TUBAL CAIN.

Cain celebrated the first "Black Mass", or Satanic Mass, on earth--therefore, you might now assume that Cain is a pretty nasty character. Now where do you find the use of "Cain" most utilized today? In the order of Freemasonry. No, I didn't say that all Masons are evil--why don't we look at history and Truth and stop the bigoted

defense of one's false knowledge? IT IS THAT WHICH YOU DO NOT KNOW THAT IS DESTROYING YOU AS A SPECIES OF GODLY BEINGS. ALL "SECRET" SOCIETIES ARE NOT OF GOD OF DIVINE TRUTH AND LIGHT. And we can show you as much if you simply read and research the literature available unto you--including those Holy Books you tout and flash at me in almost continual flag-waving--perceiving that which you say is of God Lighted, when, in fact, it is fabricated and pronounced upon you and unto you by Satan HIMSELF through his offspring on your planet. Few, including ME, SANANDA "JESUS", AND GOD ON HIGH, expect you to know this information--THAT is precisely why we are unfolding it for your enlightened consumption. Oh, a great number of you will not believe it at any rate--FOR YOU DO NOT WISH TO CHANGE ATTITUDES, ACTIONS NOR OPINIONS. THAT, however, changes NOT ONE IOTA of the facts.

I did not--nor do I care about--write nor sanction the rules of the Masons. I DO HOWEVER, KNOW ABOUT CAIN! And, the name of Cain survives today in Freemasonry in two forms, which are integral to the most crucial tenets of this association. First of all, murder, the threat of murder, and the constant re-enactment in one form or another, of murder--are basic to the most important Masonic rituals--simply look at them again, if you are a Mason, with a little imagination and truth. Thus a direct link to the first murderer, Cain, is established through the rituals. Now, you modern Masons will say about this proclamation that all this is total bunk and that the pledges, etc., that we recite don't REALLY MEAN this or that--oh YES THEY DO! You are just told they don't and further, MOST OF YOU would not participate if they did so. So, habits are formed and careful attention is paid as to WHO will know truth and who will be excluded from the true inner-sanctum. The Society worships Satan while you-the-member thinks you are worshiping goodness and light. I ask especially that you members think about a few things and "words" as I outlay just a brief description herein.

Speaking of murder (above)--which it, of course, is not actually called except in the Mafia/Cosa Nostra organizations

based on Freemasonry rituals--has a direct link to the first murderer, Cain, and is established by the rituals. The importance of the Cain legend to Freemasonry is also revealed by the fact that Cain slew his brother. IF YOU ARE ASKED TO ACT AGAINST YOUR OWN BROTHER IN BEHALF OF A FELLOW-MASON, YOU MUST DO SO, UNDER PAIN OF DEATH. Now, let us take that a bit further into the "humor" of the court system wherein almost all lawyers and judges are Masons! Guess what--you are going to get a much more impressive hearing if you flash a Masonic emblem or ring and wear your Fez to court. There are many instances where a man (non-Mason) who was pursuing a lawsuit against a Mason was astounded to have his own brother, who would be a Mason, come into court and commit perjury against him to help his brother Mason. This custom survives in other organizations to an even higher degree, i.e. La Cosa Nostra, wherein leaders often request a member to actually murder a close relative upon whom the death sentence has been passed, as the ultimate test of his loyalty.

The name of Cain also survives in a second important element of Freemasonry--THAT SECRET PASSWORD--"Tubal Cain". Tubal Cain, a descendant of Cain, was the son of Lamech, the father of Noah, who had two wives, Adah and Zillah. "Zillah bore Tubal Cain; he was the forger of all instruments of bronze and iron. The sister of Tubal Cain was Naamah" (Genesis 4:22) (Sorry about that!). Naamah's revelries with her blood relative, Ham, resulted in the actual "curse" of Canaan; she is recorded, also, as the person who brought human sacrifice and cannibalism (a word derived directly from "Cain" and "cabala", or kaballa (ouch!)) into the world. Tubal Cain, grandson of Methosalah by Lamech, was the line of Cain, hence his name. He is known as the father of witchcraft and sorcery, hence his importance to Freemasonry and their use of his name as their password.

AH HA! HATONN IS OFF THE TRACK OF KHAZARS AND JEWS!

Wait up--I have only just begun and so have you, Brothers seeking Truth and Light. For this wild bunch of the roost became the Khazars who decided

to call themselves "Jews" and the true "anti-Semite" is in fact the "Jew" himself!

Now, how could that be? Well, I am trying to whet your appetite for MORE information; for it is fascinating to see how the deceiving came to pass. You see, the "good guys" were the ones who descended from Shem, who were highly creative and productive--THEY WERE KNOWN AS SEMITES. On the opposing side were the "cursed Canaanites", who historically were the anti-Semites, the foes of the tall, fair-haired, and blue-eyed descendants of that one, Shem. But the Semites were also recognized as great warriors and they very deftly defeated the Canaanites in every conflict and military encounter--they usually waited until attacked, however, they very often just drove the Canaanites right out of the territory according to the "instructions of God" which they interpreted as meaning to destroy them utterly. But, those "anti-Semites" had great staying power; when driven out of one country, they appeared in another to continue their same type of corruption and betrayal--very flexible, deceitful and willing to corrupt everything and everyone.

While the nice Semites were busily establishing one great empire after another, Asshur's building the Assyrian Empire, Cyrus the Great building the Persian Empire, and Shem himself creating the great Egyptian civilization, the anti-Semites were developing their own talents. *These lovely talents included a great talent for trade and commerce, for travel, for making themselves at home in any country, and among any race of people--and ultimately taking over.* Generally, they established their trading colonies along the seacoasts, for they lacked the courage to venture into the great wildernesses of Europe, where the Semites always made themselves at home. They always took that which was established and absorbed and merged within it. *The Canaanites always remained true to the precepts of the Will of Canaan; they were (and still are) true to EACH OTHER, REGARDLESS OF THE CIRCUMSTANCES;* they are constant in their love of robbery even if they have to distort and corrupt the laws into their own favoring, their love of lewdness, and their hatred of the masters, that is, anyone who tried, or tries, to interfere with their corrupt way of life. *They*

always refused to tell the truth and do, in fact, annually take a vow called Kol Nidre (All Vows) at the time of "Atonement" which says that "all vows taken are null and void according to this vow". In other words: annually the vow is reaffirmed that "all vows are invalid". THEY DID AND DO, REFUSE TO TELL THE TRUTH EVEN IF IT WOULD BETTER SERVE THEIR CAUSE AND YOU CAN SEE IT IN ACTION IN EVERY COURTROOM IN THE NATIONS. (Go back and refer to the "PROTOCOLS".) By remaining loyal to these unchanged precepts, the anti-Semites had at their disposal vital weapons for their war against the people of Shem.

The "Shemites", on the other hand, being fiercely individualistic, never hesitated to pit their empires against each other, or even family against family, their overweening pride always taking precedence before any racial or historical imperative. Now, didn't you just have a whole bunch of dastardly personages? Ah yes, I believe you see that we all have a great many blunders to set to correct to come again into total perfection of Godliness--whichever path you trudged. These overzealous Shemites (Semites) went about "crusading" and remained invincible for hundreds of years. Meanwhile and simultaneously, the anti-Semites were busily *expanding trade routes, and amassing their profits from trade (and to this day, the British aristocracy professes total disdain for anyone who sullies his hands with trade, this being from the ancient prejudice against the Canaanites); with these profits, they eventually became BANKERS TO THE WORLD! (IMPORTANT!!).*

While these Semite (later "Christian") crusaders went about crusading and opening up trade routes throughout the known world, they also opened up new avenues for graft and corruption. The Canaanites cleaned up during the Crusades and they amassed ever greater profits from each adventure.

When the "Christian Knights" departed for the Crusades, dedicating themselves to the service of Christ (God forbid)--dead or alive--the Canaanites, *who stayed prudently at home awaiting opportunity to knock--recognized it when it did and perfected various schemes to rob the knights of their money and property while they were away "protecting freedom for all and*

goodness and light whether anyone wanted it or not".

TEUTONIC KNIGHTS

Strange things always happen in the middle of Crusades and wars and hence it held true back then, also. Some of those Crusaders found shelter and protections at the hands of the Teutonic Knights, who were engaged in looking up the *frauds perpetrated by the rapacious MONKS and CLERGY, who had forged title deeds and mortgages upon lands and property of absent Crusaders or those who had fallen in defense of the Cross in the Holy Land (oh, pain and agony).* Time for reflection and study of the causes of the Crusades at home and abroad, when it is the scum of Europe settled upon its dregs and the best people had been almost entirely obliterated from the face of the continent--and now it is under way again! The rapacity of the popes and clergy down to the lowest monks was appalling to those self-sacrificing, stalwart warriors of the Cross, who had returned and found utter strangers in the places and homes of their kindred, and upon investigation it was discovered that frauds, forgeries of title deeds, and confiscations under pretexts of heresy had despoiled their kindred, and the meagre few who had survived were beggars upon the highways and lanes, perishing as tramps by the wayside.

The Knights of the Teutonic Order built the city of Riga in Latvia in 1201; they conquered Estonia in 1220. They conquered Prussia in 1293, establishing a military tradition there which ended only after World War II. Although they were disbanded in 1809, the Teutonic Knights remained the *inspiration of the GERMAN MILITARY ESTABLISHMENT* which guided Germany through two World Wars. It was Hitler himself who wrote "finis" to their proud traditions, when he concluded the Molotov-Ribbentrop Pact in 1939. Ah, hold up, the plot thickens up herein - - -

Not only did that pact cede the nations of Estonia, Latvia, and Lithuania, the ancient strongholds of the Teutonic Order, to the COMMUNISTS or Canaanites, but subsequently, all of the great estates of the last heirs of the Prussian tradition, the last survivors of the Teutonic Order, fell into the hands of the onrushing Soviet hordes.

Confused? It all becomes simplistic--the "Semites" are REALLY the "anti-Semites" or Canaanites, the heirs of the Curse of Canaan, whose corrupt acts are dictated by the Will of Canaan; the true Semites are the fair-haired warriors who built one great civilization after another. Then how do you recognize these various forces in today's world? **"BY THEIR DEEDS YE SHALL KNOW THEM"**. *Those who are engaged in murderous conspiracies, those whose only loyalty is to secret international organizations, those who promote the use of drugs, bizarre sexual practices, loose morals, and criminal undertakings, in short, those who continue the rebellion against God, these are the Canaanites, the anti-Semites.* So, in a great surprise of a thought-controlled turn-around the very ones who remain true to the Christ path are the "Semites". Despite great and horrendous calamities and the sweep of powerful historical forces, the genetic pools of the original people of Shem, as well as those of Cain, the Canaanites, remain fairly consistent.

How do you recognize the one group from the other? You should have no problem in looking about and deciding who are the true descendants of Shem. They are often represented (but of course, as race/color enters the picture the outline is a bit clouded)--but, for brevity, you will often find fair-haired, fair-skinned, predominantly blue-eyed, (simply from genetic lineage so don't get crazy) healthy, productive, proud, disdaining to engage in any dishonest activity, and always fiercely individualistic--these are the people who remain true to the tradition of the people of Shem.

The Canaanites, on the other hand, are generally shorter, darker, more furtive, and almost always are engaged in some type of criminal, underhanded or semi-criminal activity, usually with special government approval or license.

The writer Roget equates "license" with "anarchy, interregnum, mob rule, mob law, lynch law, nihilism, reign of violence", in other words, the acts of the Canaanites; yet in your United States today, you have imposed (accepted) on the citizens requirements for "license" to do many of the things

free men would not be licensed to do; to drive or own a car, to engage in a profession, and many other intrusions into the individuality of the people of Shem. "License", which does NOT appear in the Constitution written by and for the people of Shem, means setting up requirements that only the Canaanites can meet, or license which only the secret clubs of the Canaanites will grant to their own; no others need apply.

This is the cohesiveness required by the Will of Canaan in everything they do, socialistic and communistic, the individual submerged in the mass, and committed to conspiratorial social and business practices. They are also frequently involved, or advocating freedom of, all sorts of extra-curricular sexual activities which can be traced directly back to the orgies of old Baal, human sacrifice, and obscene sexual rites. **AT THE SAME TIME, THESE "ANTI-SEMITES" WILL GO TO GREAT LENGTHS TO CONCEAL THEIR TRUE IDENTITY AND THEIR REAL LOYALTIES.**

Now hold your breath--*they are very often to be found in communities as the leaders and in activities advertised to the populace as "compassionate" and "caring"; they are often to be found in government offices, in the media, and in the educational institutions. In these areas, they ruthlessly promote the interests of their own kind, while presenting a solid wall of opposition to any one of the individualistic descendants of Shem who enter these professions.*

THE ONE GREAT ASSET

The great asset of the Canaanites (Khazars, Self-styled so-called Jews, Zionists) is that the people of Shem (others) have no idea what is going on; they rarely find success in a profession despite their great natural talents and appetite for hard work. Throughout their careers, they are oppressed and "luck" seems to pass them by more readily--worse, the harder these ones strive to bring goodness and Truth--the worse they fare.

FACE THE FACTS, LITTLE SHEMITES

TIME GROWETH SHORT INDEED!
History will not allow the people of Shem additional centuries, or even many more decades, to come into

their (your) senses and realize just what is and has been going on. Just as they have been victims of massacre and genocide for centuries, the people of Shem now face the determination of the Zionist Canaanites to exterminate them utterly and finally, a goal which they hope to achieve BY THE YEAR 2,000--THE END OF THIS MILLENNIUM AND THE PLAN IS IN PLACE AND UNWINDING "RIGHT ON SCHEDULE".
Oops--Hatonn said it again!

LET'S US TALK ABOUT THE KREMLIN

Lighten up? Let us then turn to speaking of the Kremlin and those old Khazars. Boring, boring. You simply cannot understand current events without knowing about the past seven-plus decades of struggle for control of the Kremlin. But that struggle in turn is part of an even bigger historical picture. What you are witnessing today is the climax of a war of more than a thousand years between the two most bitter enemies on earth. It is the war between RUSSIA and "those old KHAZARS".

Little refresher: The kingdom of the Khazars vanished from the map of the world many centuries ago. Where did it go?

The Khazars were the Canaanites--and the Canaanites re-labeled themselves Phoenicians and later, Venetians and sort of intentionally "lost themselves" as they pronounced themselves followers of Judaism and later--IN THE 18TH CENTURY--someone called them "Jews". The Canaanite political parties were the Pharisees, Sadducees, Zealots, Sessions, Assassins, Herodians, and Scribes. A later group, the Edomites, descended from Esau and later intermarried with the Turks, producing a Turco-Edomite mixture **WHICH LATER BECAME KNOWN AS THE CHAZARS (KHAZARS), THE PRESENT OCCUPANTS OF ISRAEL (FORMERLY PALESTINE).**
Ah so - - -?

The Canaanites were divided into the Amorites, Hittites, Moabites, Midianites, Philistines, Ammonites, Edomites, Zidonians, Sepharvaims, Perizzites, and affiliated tribes, *all of which are routinely denounced in that Good-book you call the Bible--right from "Genesis" on through.* Isn't this fun?

Today, except from a few of us "mouths", most people have never even heard of the Khazars, yet, in its day, the Khazar kingdom was a MAJOR power indeed, holding sway over a large empire of subjugated peoples. It had to be reckoned with by the two neighboring superpowers of that day. To the south and west of Khazaria the Byzantine Empire was in full flower with its Eastern Orthodox Christian civilization. To the southeast, the Khazar kingdom bordered on the expanding Moslem Empire of the Arab Caliphs. The Khazars influenced the histories of both of these other empires but, far more importantly, the Khazar kingdom occupied what was later to become a southern portion of Russia between the Black and Caspian Seas. As a result, the historical destinies of the Russian and the Khazars became intertwined in ways which have persisted down to the present day.

History records that the Khazars were derived from a mixture of Mongols, Turks, and Nordics (Finns). As early as the 3rd Century, the Khazars were among the devastating hordes of Attila, the Hun. Around 550 A.D., the nomadic Khazars began settling themselves in the area around the northern Caucasus between the Black and Caspian Seas. The Khazar capital of Itil was established at the mouth of the Volga River where it emptied into the Caspian, in order to control the river traffic. The Khazars then exacted a toll of 10% on any and all cargo which passed Itil on the River. Those who refused were simply wiped out.

With their kingdom firmly established in the Caucasus, the Khazars gradually began to create an empire of subjugated peoples. More and more Slavonic tribes, who were peaceful compared to the Khazars, were attacked and conquered. They became parts of the Khazar Empire, required to pay tribute continually to the Khazar kingdom. Tribute by conquered peoples has always been a feature of empires, of course, but not in the fashion of Khazars. The so-called "great empires" of the world always gave something in return for the tribute they exacted. Rome, for example, made citizens of those they conquered; and in return for the taxes they levied, they brought civilization, order and protection against attack from would-be invaders. But not so in the Khazar Empire. The peoples who were subject to the Khazars received only one thing in

return for their payments of tribute, and that was a very shaky promise: the Khazars would refrain from further attacks and pillage so long as the tributes were paid. I think you might note that ones just recently "agreed to hold off retaliation in exchange for a whole bunch of money from you nice people who pay taxes". Now they have taken the "Vow" to be the ones to take-out Saddam for the world-through terroristic murder and they pronounce it right through the very lips of your Congressman, Solarz--you ones had better get those heads cleared and eyes opened.

The subjects of the Khazar Empire, therefore, were nothing more than the victims of the giant protection racket. The Khazar overlords were therefore resented universally and bitterly throughout their domain, but they were also feared because of the merciless way in which they dealt with anyone who stood up to them. And so the Khazar Empire expanded until it occupied large areas of what is now Russia and southeastern Europe. By the 8th Century, the Khazar Empire extended northward to Kiev and westward to include the Magyars, the ancestors of modern Hungary.

Let us have a break, for this is indeed tedious writing and I ask that all study it very intently for there are so many threads to unweave.

Now, I have been swamped by inquiries as to what happened to the weapons, etc., of Saddam Hussein. And, "...what would Saddam perceive he did wrong?" In reverse order--he would, today, have instantly loosed the heavy-duty weapons and created massive destruction head-on and up-front. The horrendous weapons are being contained in security and some are and have been--and will be--moved to the super-power protection of the Soviets. YOU HAVE HARDLY EVEN BEGUN THIS MOTHER OF ALL WARS. THERE ARE MANY WAYS TO GO TO WAR AND THE ZIONISTS PLAN TO RULE YOUR WORLD SO YOU CAN KNOW THAT YOU ARE HARDLY BEGUN.

Salu,

Gyeorgos Ceres Hatonn, Cmdr.
UFF--IGFC.

SOME OF THE PHOENIX JOURNALS:

Spiral To Economic Disaster
From Here To Armageddon
AIDS, The Last Great Plague
Satan's Drummers
Privacy In a Fishbowl
Cry of The Phoenix
Crucifixion of The Phoenix
Skeletions In The Closet
R.R.P.P.*
*Rape, Ravage, Pillage and Plunder of the Phoenix
Rape of The Constitution
You Can Slay The Dragon
The Naked Phoenix
Blood And Ashes
Firestorm In Babylon
The Mossad Connection
Creation, The Sacred Universe
Pleiades Connection, Return Of The Phoenix
The Phoenix Express Vol's I & II (\$15)
The Phoenix Express Vol's III & IV (\$15)

The price is \$10 per JOURNAL, (EXCEPTING EX-PRESS) 10% discount on orders of 4 or more. California residents add 6.75% sales tax. Add shipping, UPS \$3.25 and \$1.00 each additional or U.S. Mail \$2.50 for first title and \$1.00 each additional.

Write for Quantity Discount.

Available from America West or your Local Distributor.

Express is \$20 per 13 ISSUES (including back issues for the period) or \$75 per 52 ISSUES.

Send orders and Payments to: America West Distributors, P.O. Box 986 Tehachapi, CA. 93581.

For credit card orders Telephone 1 800 729-4131 PLEASE USE ONLY FOR ORDERS (THE EXPENSE IS TOO MUCH FOR US) For other purposes 805 822-9655.

THE PHOENIX INSTITUTE

The window for investment through the Phoenix Institute is now open, but closing fast.

Please contact us for more details as soon as possible.

THE TRUTH WILL SET YOU FREE.



PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS

A bulletin commenting on appropriate current news events, clarification of portions of the Journals and answers of a general nature to questions not found in the existing Journals.

PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS is published by America West Publishers, Inc. P.O. BOX 986 Tehachapi, CA. 93581. Subscription rate is \$20 per 13 issues or \$75 per 52 issues, First Class mailing. COPYRIGHT 1991 by America West Publishers, Inc. All rights reserved. Reproduction of this copyrighted material for private non-profit use is expressly encouraged, for commercial purposes it is strictly forbidden.

MARCH 1991 VOLUME IX NUMBER 9

3/3/91 HATONN

Let us commune, chela, for your heart is indeed heavy and the impact of the adversary great. This is something which should please be shared with the co-workers--both for their own self-security and explanation of differences of work loads.

The massive attack continues to be directed at you, Dharma, for several reasons which I may as well give you for you are seeing the truth and you must face it clearly in consciousness, also. If you had, say, diagnosed "terminal" cancer--you would perceive the possibility of death of the body and yet, hopefully, continue to function and heal of self. You see that at some point herein there can be such an attack on you with these pulse beams which are coming almost daily and in far greater impact than prior to now that there may come a time when revival is not possible. I can only tell you, precious, that were that a possibility, the attacks would not stop even if you stopped the revelations as given by me. I witness nothing other than relief at the possibility of transition so that is not the problem--as with truth-bringers of all times, the continuation of journey in the face of the adversaries is the difficult portion. Also the responsibility to those who experience as a part of your very work and being is impacted so very greatly--so escape becomes out of the question--therefore, we keep on keeping on for as long as is required--which in this instance of historical unfolding--will continue right on into the reaches of the Cosmos--for we represent the teachers of the ancients and, al-

ways, we will be the ones with higher knowledge and responsibility to bring truth unto whichever dimension we might find ourselves.

For you who ponder the contents of this message--I shall give brief explanation. Within the week we have written that which is equivalent to over half a Journal--only to have the computer tampered and the circuits interrupted and all of the work lost to the entire system--gone--and the time irretrievable. Each time this happens there is such an energy instant shift that the impact causes great interruption in the heart rhythm and the pulse impact within the dwelling is incredible at all times. Worse yet, the "homing pulse transmitters" are inadvertently exchanged and brought in from outside sources in total ignorance. They, however, are short-lived for as we locate them we can neutralize them. They are, to this point, set to personal frequency impact on Dharma and thus far, all others within the spaces are quite safe as there has been, to this point, no need to actually remove anyone else.

WHY THE SELECTIVE "SCRIBE" IMPACT?

There are others now writing and bringing forth wondrous truth and instructions--but they are bringing forth that which is considered, on your place, undocumented spiritual input to humanity which will be totally discarded if the work and information we are bringing forth can be stopped or brought into discredit. This is an entirely different type of exposure.

Let me example that which happens when you have a good scribe/receiver of truth whereby a great following is attached. Let us use the newly Guruized Swami Paramananda Saraswatti. Who is that? Well, it is your old friend Penny Torres-Rubin and I believe you might find great interest in the newly outlaid sur-name. Was Penny/Mafu credible? I am not here to comment on such as that--but you had better look very closely at ones coming into a gifted situation and turning it into a circus--having been "ordained a Hindu monk last year in India". Now *The Foundation for Self-Realization Beyond the Human Potential* announced last week that it is buying a 40-acre "Camp Dove" from *Faith Tabernacle, Inc.*, changing its name to "**PARAMANTMAN DHARMA**" meaning "*the way of the supreme spirit*".

'HER' (whatever happened to good old Mafu?) group "...needed a place to hold retreats, etc., for its many followers after Jackson County turned down petitions to develop residential property outside Eagle Point," Saraswatti said.

She said she realized her group could be seen by outsiders as another Rajneeshpuram, the city built by followers of Indian guru Bhagwan Shree Rajneesh that overwhelmed the little town of Antelope in Eastern Oregon.

"We are not disciples of Rajneeshes but do place some credit on his work," she said.

Saraswatti said she was raised in the Catholic church and most of

her followers came from conventional religions.

"We are an organization of non-denominational spiritual beliefs," said Saraswatti.

WHERE IS GOD?
WHERE IS GOD?
WHERE IS GOD?
WHERE IS GOD?

For you who can't wait to join a "commune" and follow a 31 year-old duped "NEW AGE" servant of Gurued nonsense--you will find them setting up shop in ASHLAND, OREGON--in their million dollar-plus additional millions land acquisition. May Holy God of Light have mercy upon the deceived for they cannot know that which they do and worse, project on ones who blindly follow into no-God's of Light Land.

To Wally G., my most beloved friend and brother, I am sorry to unfold this for at one time you queried me most hard on why I did not follow Penny's path and have Dharma dance about and have a bit more theatrics! Wally traveled with this person and filmed, etc. PLEASE HEAR MY PETITION, MAN OF EARTH--IT WILL BE **TRUTH WHICH SHALL SET YE FROM YOUR BONDS--NOT SWAMI PARAMANDA SARASWATTIS. AND IT SHALL BE THROUGH THE GRACE OF LIGHTED CREATOR GOD WHO SHALL DEMAND YOU COME INTO THE CHRISTED PATH OF GOODNESS IN TOTAL SIMPLICITY THROUGH OPEN UNDERSTANDING--THROUGH SIMPLE OUTLAY OF TRUTH AND CASTING ASIDE OF ALL GURU SWAMI SELF-ACCLAIMED PROFESSORS.**

For you who continue to ask me about "my brothers" Mafu and Ramtha, Lazarus and others--may you please accept the above as my response--and YOU shall have to discern for I shall give no more time to the debate. God and Christed energies of the Higher Realms, along with the Hosts sent as revealers of Truth are quite sufficient. Note that all of these self-proclaimed truth-bringers do bring Truth--always enough to hook you and then sink you! The evil ele-

ment has no mercy when it comes to the destruction of the unseeing servant.

Further, for those who continue to query me regarding Adamsky and other projectors of Spacecraft interchange from Adamsky to Lob-sang Rampa--please use your own discernment--for I have no intentions of side-tracking into personalized interpretations of that which is almost ALL junk and fabrication. Have there been sightings? Indeed there have! Have there been contacts? Indeed there have--but when the impact in any portion begins to "show through" in dress, in proclaimed "authority" from the human's mouth--be highly suspicious. You have enough problems to clear from the pathway home to God without piddling around in "stuff" of delusion and/or illusion.

I am not come to judge--I am come to outlay Truth of that which IS and give assistance in areas wherein you can help self to function and come into that Truth. Mine is not to play games with "someone's special Sananda" or alien space-cadet. I will meet personally in public grouping with any energy form who will confront me through his/her speaker. I can guarantee you that the take-ups of that offer will be few indeed--from and Anka to Torres and JZ. These ones not only will not confront me--they now, as in the case of Knight, refuse to even allow the Journals or Expresses in their bookstore or gatherings--what might that tell you perceptive ones?

We bring no trinkets of "golden rams' heads" nor retreats to balance the "inner self and open chakras"--we give you Ttruth and a way in which to deal with that Truth to the best of our ability in your given Earth-bound situations--NO MORE AND NO LESS! I serve as your friend and brother higher-universal-Man in a Commander's "jumpsuit"--right beside Jesus Christ--in a Commander's jumpsuit--and we both serve the HIGHER SOURCE--GOD OF LIGHT CREATOR/CREATION--no more and no less. We will give you, hopefully, methods which will be most earthly in possible ways of working "through" this system in order to better find your own way

back into service and intent of God. Our offerings are not to make anything save building a transition point for any who would participate and allow salvaging that which you have, to the best possible advantage, while the Elite make their continuing and constant police-enforced methods to deprive you and strip you of all assets--in this thing constantly thrown at us--"Caesar's world". Funny thing about those who disclaim "Caesar's" as being evil on our part to share with you ones of God's world--which is everything there is in Creation. They are the very first to attack and then follow the instructions to try and bypass us and outsmart the sharing. We offer that which we see that can buffer to some extent even the things of worldly acquisition for it also requires that type of asset-management to get the remnant through, doesn't it?

Ours is a commission to bring you Truth of how you have come to be in your present negative circumstances and uncover that which is deceit and of evil origins. Note I do not say "satan's origin" for "satan" is a simple descriptive word which only means "adversary"--therefore God can well be concluded to be satanic--for all things evil are those things which cause God to be the adversary thereof! Consequently I, Hatonn, am most certainly satanic--I am an adversary of almost everything happening and all those in power and intended upon your destruction upon your placement.

God produced a "lighted star 'light'" in a wondrous and perfect form who turned out to be a most disagreeable and horrid energy--YOU and your Biblical translators called him Lucifer and later when he got his rear-end booted out of the Heavenly (meaning only "high places" and places of Holy God's (Creator) place of power and authority--the highest authority) your deceivers got even more clever and deceitful and labeled him Satan (which means nothing more in translation than "adversary") and you made him some sort of super "fallen angel". This "evil god" actually exists only in the bemused minds of victims of religious brainwashing. Human is the

"satan of Holy God" (adversary of Holy God) and "devils" really do walk the earth today, just as in the time of King David. They are no longer "spooks" for they have taken the form of physical beings--like you, and Bush, and Kissinger, and Bakker, and Baker, etc. The adversary of Truth infects and bloats and then condemns the bearer of his energy presence. They are human indeed, who wipe out a computer program bearing Truth of Godness (goodness) and unfolding of the evil plans to enslave you and capture you into the places of damaged soul forms and prevent your progress from outside the morass of physical density.

We force not any of you to change a hair of that which you are doing--but I implore and petition you on bended knee to consider that which you choose most carefully.

Dharma is, for instance, at risk when others are not for we are unfolding the truth of the deceivers from the beginning of taking the Holy Truth and instructions of God for you blessed creations called humanity and unto this very day--and laying it out for all to see. The satans and the devils do not like it very much for this would be their world of horror and hell wherein the desire was to entrap ALL human beings and souls--they have done an incredibly remarkable job, dear ones.

Ours is to outlay in truth with as few errors, even in wording, as is possible working with your level of knowledge and our use of words for translation--to not form more contradictory input. We are stymied at times for as we use a simple term "Jew" it brings down the house. We are forced to use the term at times, incorrectly, lest there be no definitive meaning other than that which has been drummed and sold into your heads. The satans and devils in human form on your place DO NOT LIKE IT. We are not giving you rules for tiddle-de-winks, beloved ones--we are revealing the secrets of the inner secret societies that have foisted total lies, half-lies and evil power and enslavement upon God's creations and creation. THE SATANS AND DEVILS DO NOT LIKE IT!

Are we the only ones--today, valid etc.? Hogwash! Of course not, and that is more of the confounded and confounding lie. There are many who have brought forth Truth--very few survive physically, but some do and some succumb to the overload and fear and move away from the service. Often Truth came from one of one generation and as the younger came to take the place of the removed elder--the work is corrupted and thusly portions of the original work, by association, fall in credibility. IT IS A HARD JOB, BROTHERS--PLEASE BE KIND. It is a job which can only be accomplished with the direct assistance of Higher Source--please be kind and gentle in your bashing!

TERMINOLOGY

I tell you that we are also trapped into using words such as "Jew" while knowing they are incorrect but they have "assumed" definition and we have naught else which YOU understand to utilize without lengthy discussion and WE ARE RUNNING-----

(And the computer locked up again. Fortunately Dharma had "saved" frequently so we could recover this much.)

3/3/91 HATONN

Dharma, we shall simply try again until we outsmart the bugs. For you readers--we just had the computer eat and destroy a portion of the prior writing. Sorry, adversary, we will print it again and again and I hereby suggest you cease and desist for you, sir, are not winning.

After this break for reprogramming and rebalancing of the scribe we are going right on with the subject at hand and, herein, at the first of a writing is good opportunity to break down definitions which are used constantly--according to the "controlled" meaning as used today through incorrect interpretation and that which is the true meaning of given terms.

Perhaps this section should also be placed in part at the beginning of all Journals bearing discussion of

these points under current revelations. Thank you.

TERMINOLOGY: MIND CONTROL/FACTUAL DEFINITIONS

CM:= CONTROLLED MEANING.

TM:= TRUE MEANING

We will only handle a dozen or so falsely used terms so as not to overload and will add to the dictionary as we move along and find it necessary.

1. CHURCH

CM: A building or organization used by Christians (pre-dominantly, so as not be confused with synagogue or temple) to meet together regularly to sing, pray and worship according to denominational doctrines.

TM: The English word "Church," the Scottish word "Kirk" and the German word "Kirche" all originate from the Greek word "KURIOKOS" which means pertaining to the THE LORD.

The "Judeo-Christian" (oh pain and agony on us all) use of this word carries with it an enigma that defies all logic and reason. The English Bible translators substituted the word "church" KURIOKOS for the Greek word "ECCLESIA".

2. ECCLESIA

A Christian ECCLESIA is "A CALLED (convoked) CIVIL BODY": a local Christian assembly of elders (Christian Civil Government). The word "church" should not even appear in the English New Testament. It is a mistranslation. "KURIOKOS" is not "ECCLESIA"! The words are totally different; the institutions are different. No where in the Bible do you find a kuriokos. There is only "the called-out (elect)" ecclesia which unfortunately was mistranslated into "church", transforming it (in English) from Christian government to superstitious and ritualistic Baal Worship.

"In the New Testament, ecclesia, signifying 'convocation', is the only single word used (trans-lated) for 'church'. It was the name given to the governmental assembly of the citizens of ATHENS (NOW GREECE), duly convoked (called out) by proper officers, and possessing all political power, including even juridical functions."

Let us discuss each of these terms in context of examples, please. **Jesus the Christ NEVER established a church on earth.** Neither did he in "latter" days nor in "former" days. "Churches are man-made organizations that are, in most cases, creations of the "State" laws of incorporation or non-taxable organizations. There are no exceptions I can think of off hand. By following the State rules the President or minister or whoever falls under the official laws of the State and ceases to follow the total instructions of Jesus Christ or God Divine.

During Jesus' mortal experience he directed his Apostles to establish ecclesias, not churches, among the Israelite people (Israel: a people chosen by God and this does not mean even Judean nor Palestinian. It is a description, not the name of a state.) He commissioned them to preach the good news of the Reign (influence) of Christ (ideal type of humanity through right actions, thoughts and deeds). That does not say Jesus or Yeahoo--it says: preach the good news of the influence of the teacher giving forth the ideal type of instructions to humanity! Neither does it say to go forth and give your opinion as to what you *desire* to believe but project that which was given forth by the Christed teacher (messiah) messenger. **ANY TRUE PROPHET OF GOD--knows this and would not sway the meaning nor mistranslate the words chosen for the "modern" translations of truth--GOD DOES NOT MAKE ERRORS IN PROJECTIONS OF**

DIRECT PROPHETIC DIALOGUE. ESPECIALLY WHEN GIVING FORTH "ORIGINAL" PROJECTIONS AND INSTRUCTIONS--A GOOD CLUE AS TO WHERE "YOUR" FAVORITE PREACHER OR PROPHET MIGHT BE CATEGORIZED.

3. SATAN

CM: The Arch-Fallen Angel. An evil being so powerful as to rival God himself. Originally he was "perfect" in every way, but his pride led him to organize a heavenly insurrection among the angels in which one-third of "the heavenly host" revolted against God. God managed to retain his throne, and the rebels were banned from heaven and sent to earth. Earth, a lesser dominion than Heaven, became the kingdom of Satan--"the god of this world". He is the cause of all evil upon the earth, leads men astray and causes them to sin against God.

TM: ANY adversary or opponent! God was a "satan" (adversary) to King David at one point (compare second Sam. 24:1 and first Chron. 21:1). If the English translators had been consistent, Bible readers would have known that an angel of the Lord was "a satan" (adversary) to Balaam (Nu. 22:22). In first Sam. 29:4, Philistines called a Hebrew a "satan" (adversary). The sons of Zeruijah were "satans" (adversaries) to David in second Sam 19:22. David wrote about other "satans" in first Kings 5:4, 11:14, 23 & 25; Ps 38:20, 71:13, 109:4, 20, 29. In these scriptures, "adversary" is the same Hebrew word that is translated "Satan" in other passages.

The super "fallen angel" (Satan) of the churches is an impossible myth. This "evil god" exists only in the minds of victims of religious brainwashing. Human "satans" and "devils" walk the earth today, just as in the time of King David. Fear and preoccupation with spooks

make people unable to see their real enemies.

This "Hebrew" word was never translated into its English equivalent as it should properly have been. The only change the rapists made was to capitalize the first letter, thus attempting to turn it into a name and not a definitive "active verb" word. Any true prophet of God would not place such a word as Satan in one of the original documents for God would not make such a direct error. Further, if the translators had been accurate the word would never appear anywhere in any Bible of any denomination.

The so-called super "fallen angel" (Satan) of the churches is an impossible myth. This evil "god" exists only in the minds of people that have fallen victim to religious ideologies. Now, I too, have utilized the term from many references for you have conjured up something which does exist in your "REALITY" and therefore, it DOES EXIST. It did not, however, exist and was NOT A PORTION OF ANY ORIGINAL DOCUMENTED INSTRUCTION OF GOD. If the word appears--it has been given new meaning from that originally intended and is a true "EARTH" given word.

Had that very descriptive word "satan" been correctly translated, the English word "adversary" or "opponent" would have been used in all the places where the word "satan" appears in the Old Testament, New Testament, Book of Mormon, Doctrine and Covenants, Talmud and all inclusive of all "so-called" Holy Books of instruction. I am forced to use the terms you utilize in my outlaying of the truth from the lies for you have no other background against which to find relativity and definition.

4. DEVIL

CM: Here is a dandy one: Synonymous with "Satan". The supernatural arch-demon who fell from heaven and now, with his legions of demons, reigns over the earth. God's arch-enemy who spoils God's plans for mankind and destroys people by his power over them.

It is assumed that Man does not have the ability to resist "The Devil". Therefore, you are somehow helpless against his nasty old power--except when God chooses, periodically, to help you fight him. Mankind is generally under the control of this supernatural "spirit-being" who is immortal, omnipresent, and apparently a rival to God Himself.

Let us look at the BIBLICAL MEANING:

In the Old Testament this word is found four times--only in the plural (devils). Twice from the Hebrew word "shade", and twice from "saweer".

1. SHADE: One who rises up against you (with insolence).

2. SAWEER: A he-goat (related to mythological "satyr"--half man, half goat).

Neither of these definitions from the Old Testament indicate anything supernatural or angelic. "Shade" simply means someone (anyone) who wants to hurt you. "Saweer" is a reference to a goat-type idol of the pagans.

The New Testament Greek "devil" is "DIABOLOS": One who "thrusts through" (as with a sword)--no indication of supernatural power.

(DIA--through, and BOLOS--to thrust.)

A "diabolos" (a devil) is something, or someone, who intends to hurt or destroy you. A "devil" can be a person, a group, or an organization that seeks your demise. To find a supernatural "devil" in the Scriptures, he must be read in by prejudice and presupposition on the part of translators and readers.

Therefore, the words "devil" and "Lucifer" are two words the "church" uses falsely and synonymously with "Satan". Neither of the Hebrew words translated devils indicate anything supernatural or angelic.

In the New Testament the Greek word "diabolos" was translated "devil". Diabolos simply means one who thrusts through (as with a sword). No indication here that

you have a supernatural spirit-being. Here again, beloved ones, no true prophet of God would misuse the word "devil" in the way it's used in the Holy Bibles or any "directly given" Scriptures" from God on High. I care not what the "church" or "denomination" calls itself. Certainly all are incorrect but translated from the Judeo-Christian in the King James Bible was totally wrong as we shall see in a minute because Judeo-Christian has no meaning as such--these are two mutually exclusive terms and NEVER the twain can meet for they are in opposition one to the other.

The word "Lucifer" as a proper name is simply not found in the Hebrew or Greek Bibles. That probably shocks a lot of you nice people, since everyone assumes it is, but the fact remains it's not. The Hebrew word translated "Lucifer" in the King James Bible is "heyel" which means "brightness".

The New World translation uses "shining one", another translation uses "shining star" and the Revised Version uses "day star" for the Hebrew word "heyel". I further suggest that probably in Lakota Sioux the term heyoka (a sacred clown) would also fit in there somewhere.

Lucifer, meaning "light-bringer" is a name given to the planet Venus when it appears above the eastern horizon before sunrise. Venus being now a quite "dead" and ungracious-to-life planet is possibly quite suitably dubbed Lucifer. It is also a term stolen by the dark brotherhood of energy projections that Lucifer and Satan refer to themselves as the Prince of Light--and befitting their vow to lie, cheat, steal and corrupt--it sounds better than the Prince of Darkness which is the correct term for the energy forms inhabiting the humans bearing these energies.

Next, let us look into:

JUDEO-CHRISTIANITY:

5. JUDEO-CHRISTIAN

CM: The religion of Jesus which branched out of Judaism at the time of the early church. Both Chris-

tianity and Judaism have the same origins and the same God. (Oh, God forbid!)

TM: A religion created for the purpose of destroying Christianity by watering down Christian ideals and neutralizing Christians. Also, designed to promote and protect Jews and Judaism in the Zionist sense of the definition of those misused and created terms.

Note: "Judeo-Christianity" is an oxymoron: (a moron dumb as an ox?) No--a word combination of two directly opposite things or ideas which are mutually exclusive as I just stated, thus defying all reason and logic.) Thus you can be sure anyone, any evangelist, any preacher, any monk, Saraswatti or other ill-informed human being using the term as a true term--is not projecting God but rather, ignorance at best, intended deceit at worst, upon your tender ears and/or eyes.

6. HEAVEN

MYTHOLOGICAL DEFINITION: A literal place somewhere in outer space where good people go to live when they are dead. The location where Jesus lives until He can return to Earth and rapture a select few people to take back to heaven from somewhere on fluffy clouds. A city is there which has gates literally made of huge one-piece pearls, streets of transparent gold and walls of sapphires, emeralds, topaz, jasper and other precious stones. The devil came from there, got kicked out (which he did), but he cannot go back (which he can't)--nor can anyone in the service thereof.

CORRECT DEFINITION: Usually plural ("heavens") in the Greek, meaning "high places"--in terms of: 1. Elevation, or 2. Power and authority (jurisdiction). In the Biblical sense it is usually "God's government" (the highest authority); government under Jesus whose purity and righteousness is symbolized by pure and precious stones.

This term is so tossed around by all the denominations of self-appointed "churches" as to nauseate quite thoroughly. It designates a physical place somewhere "out

there" in the outer limits. This is such a false teaching as to even go beyond nausea and into anger. The word "heaven" actually means "high level" as in power and authority (jurisdiction). In that good old King James version of the Bible, the word "heaven" usually refers to God's position of power: His government. In other words, the highest place of rule. No place in the King James Bible does it refer to "heaven" as a physical place the good people ascend to or inhabit after they die.

7. HOLY SPIRIT

CM: A person or personage of God; either a third person in the Trinity or a third god in a council or godhead. This person is separate from the Father and the Son and has separate and different functions to perform in a believer. In some cases this "third person" can "possess" an individual so that he or she supposedly has no control over actions or words. Sometimes referred to as the "Holy Ghost".

This one gets us into all sorts of trouble for now even we of Cosmic brotherhood have to explain our use of the triangle points (vortices and interconnectors) of the triangle which we refer to as the "triune" of total connection enclosing the infinite circle of sacred beingness--without beginning and without ending but inclusive of all that IS! In our Command our symbol includes the Phoenix for it is representative of the infinite beginning again (rebirthing) from that of the old ashes of that which WAS. Further it represents the connection of the "winged" or Cosmic brotherhood coming (or sent) forth at this time of renewal and transition in preparation for the coming of the "Greater".

TM: Holy Spirit is not a separate person or separate "god". The English word "spirit" is translated from the Hebrew Old Testament word "RUWACH" (roo'akh) and from the Greek New Scriptures, the word is "PNEUMA" (panyew'mah). In both cases the words literally mean "AIR IN MOTION" (and in this wondrous day and age--usually "hot air" in a lot of forced motions from between the lips in the lower hole in the

face.) Spirit is a desire; a feeling or disposition which compels us to move or act. Holy Spirit is God's wondrous and beautiful motivation in your/our lives and experiences to do "His Will" and obey "Him" according to His laws and those of The Creation. The word "ghost" (Holy Ghost as often used instead of Holy Spirit) comes from the German word "geist", and means a disembodied spirit of a dead person (another myth). It has no appropriate application or association in any manner whatsoever to Scripture.

This term represents a power; motivation--not some person or singular third party in a triune triangle. It is, however, common for the term to be mistranslated from the Hebrew and Greek words for "Spirit" as Ghost. But most of the time it was translated correctly as "spirit". The word "ghost" comes from "geist" as I said: an old German word--etc.

8. GENTILE

CM: Anyone who is not a Jew, and thus a potential "anti-Semite".

TM: From the Latin word "gentilis", meaning "of the same gens, clan or race". In the Bible, the word "gentile" is a mistranslation of the Old Testament Hebrew word "goy", and the Greek New Testament words "ethnos"--both meaning "NATION OR PEOPLE" (ANY nation or people) and should have been translated as such. It does not mean "non-Jewish!" BUT--YOU BETTER WATCH OUT BECAUSE IN THE "PROTOCOLS OF THE ZIONIST ELDERS OF WISDOM--IT MEANS ANYONE NOT A "ZIONIST 'JEW'". A modern version and mistranslation to be sure--but a deadly definition, at any rate.

You can, however, always tell a FALSE prophet by his/her use of this term. This term would not have been in any of the books for it is a mistranslation of the Old Testament Hebrew word "goy". In the New Testament, it comes from the Greek word "ethnos". Both of these words as I said, mean "nation" or "people", (any nation or people) and should have been translated as such--any way you cut

it, it DID NOT COME DOWN AS A WORD DIRECTLY FROM GOD ON HIGH--IN THE HEAVENS! It *does NOT* mean "non-Jewish" as we have to utilize the word for clarity but most churches misuse the term and never realize they have incorrectly spread false teachings. This is a new "media" word to further disinform you. It was planted in the Bible to get a very specific response in this day, my friends.

9. DOCTRINE

CM: Non-essential beliefs, personal eccentricities and inflexible tenets which create differences between churches and destroy fellowship and unity.

TM: Doctrine is a teaching; a principle; a studied conclusion or position. Sometimes called "dogma" (German for "doctrine"). II Timothy 3:16 says that Scripture is doctrine. Isaiah 29:24 says that the people who are in error will be able to understand the truth when they learn "doctrine".

There are NO "non-essential" truths! NONE are expendable! None can be discarded or ignored! Truth stated as a principle is doctrine.

Without doctrine it is impossible to teach or arrive at an opinion. Discernment, judgment and correction would be impossible.

"Judeo-Christians" sometimes display an "anti-doctrine" attitude: a symptom of ignorance and total confusion. Some claim to have a position "against" doctrine (which is doctrine in itself), or one of neutrality concerning it. This is utter nonsense! Such a position, itself, as I just stated, is a most "absolute" form of projecting "doctrine". An anti-doctrine position exposes an ulterior antipathy for learning and wisdom.

When a person learns true doctrine and then considers it non-essential and chooses to set it aside, he contracts chronic spiritual blindness of the worst kind. (Try 2 Thess. 2:10-12).

Unfortunately by misuse of the words, the word "soul" and "immortal soul" get lumped into

the chaos of the lies. As used mostly, "immortal soul" is pure heresy. The Hebrew and Greek words translated "soul" in many places in the English Bibles, were correctly translated "life" in many other places. Not too many years ago, friends (in your counting), it was not uncommon to say or read that "so many 'souls' were lost at sea", naturally, meaning so many "lives" were lost. Therefore, you assume that the soul is always IMMORTAL AND NEVER CAN NOR WILL DIE! WRONG AGAIN! There is a portion of each manifestation which is "soul"; it is the portion of God-self within and therefore will be immortal--UNLESS--the entity remains in a state of intentional "sin" and then, dear ones, that good old Book tells you that "...the soul that sinneth, it shall die". Ez 18:4. Oops! a bit hard to swallow???

The point of this dissertation is to allow you ones to look squarely at the truth of it--there is no magic blood-sipping in memory, of or flesh-eating in memory of--for it does not commemorate memory of anything a Christed teacher said or did--for Jesus, as you called him--**BROKE BREAD AT THE TABLE AND SAID: EAT THIS IN COMMEMORATION OF ME AND POURED WINE AND SAID, DRINK THIS IN COMMEMORATION OF ME. HE NEVER SAID DRINK MY BLOOD AND EAT MY FLESH IN COMMEMORATION OF ANYTHING--THAT IS AN EVIL, "SATANIC" PRACTICE TO CAUSE YOU TO ACT IN BEHALF OF THE ADVERSARY.**

I further tell you that ANY person going through any place of teaching in preparation to minister unto "God's lambs" **SHOULD KNOW THESE THINGS--THEREFORE, THE OBVIOUS FACTS ARE THAT IT IS INTENDED THAT NONE OF YOU COME INTO THE TRUTH OF THESE FACTS.**

10. JEW

CM: AN ISRAELITE. THE SEED OF ABRAHAM. THE CHOSEN PEOPLE OF THE BIBLE. JEWS ARE PERPETUALLY PERSECUTED BY ALL OTHER PEOPLE ON EARTH. SOMEONE WHO PRACTICES

THE RELIGION OF THE OLD TESTAMENT, WHICH IS CALLED JUDAISM. GOD JUDGES THE NATIONS PRIMARILY BY MEASURING EACH NATION'S RELATIONSHIP WITH THE JEWS. GOD BLESSES THE NATIONS WHICH SUPPORT THE JEWS, BUT HE CURSES THE NATIONS WHICH DO NOT SUPPORT THE JEWS. THE CHRISTIAN FAITH OWES ITS EXISTENCE TO THE JEWISH CULTURE FROM WHENCE IT WAS SPAWNED. (WHAT ROT!)

INTENT: To bribe and prejudice Bible-ignorant "JUDEO-CHRISTIANS" into passively granting the Jews a carte-blanche to do anything they please with total impunity--and to get you to hop in there and help them.

TM: The word "Jew" did not appear in actual use until over 1000 years after the crucifixion of one called Jesus. It means someone who adheres to the religion of Judaism (modern Pharisaism according to the Talmud), or in some way considers himself (self-claimed, so-called) a part of "Jewish culture". For the modern "Jew" it has ABSOLUTELY NO RACIAL SIGNIFICANCE. "Jews" are some of the most racially mixed people on earth due to their multinational history, their practice of interracial marriages, as well as their contemporary international bias. Down through the ages, they have moved from nation to nation as they were rejected (due to their immoral religion) by every land they have inhabited. Over 90% of "Jews" today are descended from the ancient Khazars--a racially non-Semitic bunch of anti-Semites in the true sense of definition as I have pointed out to you as regarded the passage of Canaan, etc. These non-Semitic people were from East Europe. It is estimated by your own historian's counting that, of those who claim to be "Jews", less than 5 percent have even the slightest claim to the blood line of Abraham.

In your English translations of the Bible, the word "Jew" was incorrectly used to **REPLACE**:

1. "**JUDAHITE**" in the *Old Scriptures*, which referred to someone from the tribe of Judah, or a citizen of the land of Judah, and

2. "**JUDEAN**" in the *New Scriptures* which meant a resident of Judea, or a follower of the corrupted Babylonian religion of that area.

Since, then, there were NO "Jews" nor "Jewish religion" at the time of the writing of the Scriptures, these names should never have appeared in the English translations, nor in the Books of any Doctrine of any "church". The word "Jew" or "Jewish" did not exist as words nor appear in actual use until over 1000 years AFTER THE RESURRECTION of JESUS. In ALL cases the word "Jew" was incorrectly used in your English translations of ALL of the Bibles to replace the true word "Judahite" in the Old Scriptures and "Judean" in the New Scriptures. No true Prophet of God would even accidentally utilize these terms for any text DIRECTLY GIVEN FROM GOD. The terms are most ignorantly utilized and in ALL instances of use indicate either false writings or changes at the hands of "translators". There can be no other "divine" reason. This goes for any "church" anywhere.

Now you might begin to see just why "YOUR PREACHER" of your typical "DOCTRINED CHURCH" who tells you what to do and what is right or wrong and decides your fate for you--JUST MIGHT NOT WISH YOU TO READ THE PHOENIX JOURNALS OR EXPRESSES WHERE YOU MIGHT FIND OUT THE TRUTH IN WHAT I HAVE JUST OUTLAID TO YOU.

One more, Dharma, and we shall take a break, please.

11. ANTI-SEMITISM

CM: A disparaging or antagonistic attitude, or hostile act toward a Jewish person, Jewish organization or the religion of Judaism.

COVERT INTENT: Used to disarm, intimidate and confuse Christians and others into submission to

Jews at the expense and eventual destruction of Christianity and all other belief systems based on anything other than the Zionist Talmud.

ACTUAL MEANING: Opposition toward people of Semitic (Shemitic) origin--**WHICH BY FACT INDICATES ANTAGONISM AND HOSTILITY ON THE PART OF THE "JEWS" TOWARD THE GOD-REVERING PEOPLE.** Note: Most people who call themselves Jews are NOT Semitic in origin (Descendents of Shem), but are in fact, come from the lineage of Cain and birthed through the Curse of Canaan moving forward as Phoenicians, Venusians, Pharisees and Khazars into imitation "Jews". Shemitism (Semitism) has nothing to do with Jews, Jewish organization or Judaism--**JUST FOR YOUR INFORMATION.**

SO WHAT CAN YOU DO ABOUT IT?

Demand that people who confront you, give you their definition of words, terms and phrases. If you carelessly acquiesce to meaning "changes" in the war of words scattered at you from the "Bible" then you will remain a totally "thought-controlled" person and people.

People are continually controlled by introduced "thoughts". Since words are what conjure meaning and bear definitions, in physical form, they become manipulative tools for controlling thoughts in massive manner and thereby change the way people think about certain things. To accomplish this, the controller need only to change the MEANINGS of important words to fit their particular religious and/or political view, and invent NEW EMOTIONALLY-CHARGED TERMS to keep you confused and ignorant.

Eventually, all important words said by anyone will automatically convey the controllers' biased political/religious view and he will not even know difference. At this point it will become increasingly difficult for the opposition to construct an effective opposing argu-

ment because the words being used have been so effectively changed, defused, and/or made unpopular.

I can only urge you to bear these things in mind as we move along here for it is the foundation upon which the lie is based and there can be no truth found in the confusion of the lie--and when the confusion becomes too great for response--you are told to "accept it on faith". **BS! DO NOT TAKE SUCH STUPID ADVICE--THIS IS YOUR SOUL DESTINY AT STAKE HEREIN AND IT IS TIME YOU TAKE YOUR DESTINY BACK INTO YOUR OWN HANDS FOR YOU ARE BEING SOLD A BILL OF GOODS AT THE END OF A PRIMROSE PATH.**

Salu, thank you for your service and for your attention.

Gyeorgos Ceres Hatonn, Cmdr.
United Federation Fleet
Inter-Galactic Federation Command

PHOENIX EXPRESS PUBLISHER TO SPEAK

George Green lecture Saturday, March 23, 2-5 PM. Cost \$7.00 per person, Rickey's Hyatt House, 4219 El Camino Real (NE corner of El Camino and Charleston), Palo Alto, CA (415) 493-8000, Camino D Room, Ballroom complex (Behind Hugo's Market)

ALSO: Sunday, March 24, 2-5 PM Berkeley Conference Center, 2105 Bancroft, 2nd Floor, Host Room, Berkeley, CA, (415) 491-1651 for additional info.

PHOENIX INSTITUTE

The window for investment through the Phoenix Institute is now open, but closing fast.

Please contact us for more details as soon as possible.

AMERICA WEST PUBLISHERS
1 800 729-4131

THE PHOENIX JOURNALS:

Sipapu Odyssey
And They Called His Name Immanuel, I Am Sananda
Space Gate
Spiral To Economic Disaster
From Here To Armageddon
Survival Is Only Ten Feet From Hell
The Rainbow Masters
AIDS, The Last Great Plague
Satan's Drummers
Privacy In a Fishbowl
Cry of The Phoenix
Crucifixion of The Phoenix
Skeletons In The Closet
R.R.P.P.*
*Rape, Ravage, Pillage and Plunder of the Phoenix
Rape of The Constitution
You Can Slay The Dragon
The Naked Phoenix
Blood And Ashes
Firestorm In Babylon
The Mossad Connection
Creation, The Sacred Universe
Pleiades Connection, Return Of The Phoenix Vol. I
Burnt Offerings and Bloodstained Sands
The Phoenix Express Vol's I & II (\$15)
The Phoenix Express Vol's III & IV (\$15)
The Phoenix Express Vol's V & VI (\$15)

The price is \$10 per JOURNAL, (EXCEPTING EX-PRESS) 10% discount on orders of 4 or more. California residents add 6.75% sales tax. Add shipping, UPS \$3.25 and \$1.00 each additional or U.S. Mail \$2.50 for first title and \$1.00 each additional.

Write for Quantity Discount.

Available from America West or your Local Distributor.

Express is \$20 per 13 ISSUES (including back issues for the period) or \$75 per 52 ISSUES.

Send orders and Payments to: America West Distributors, P.O. Box 986 Tehachapi, CA. 93581. For credit card orders Telephone 1 800 729-4131 **PLEASE USE ONLY FOR ORDERS (THE EXPENSE IS TOO MUCH FOR US)** For other purposes 805 822-9655.



PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS

A bulletin commenting on appropriate current news events, clarification of portions of the Journals and answers of a general nature to questions not found in the existing Journals.

PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS is published by America West Publishers, Inc. P.O. BOX 986 Tehachapi, CA. 93581. Subscription rate is \$20 per 13 issues or \$75 per 52 issues, First Class mailing. COPYRIGHT 1991 by America West Publishers, Inc. All rights reserved. Reproduction of this copyrighted material for private non-profit use is expressly encouraged, for commercial purposes it is strictly forbidden.

MARCH 1991 VOLUME IX NUMBER 10

3/6/91 HATONN

WHERE ARE WE?

In the pickle pot, in a dilemma, in a mess, in confusion and muddling through the first skirmish of the "Mother of all Wars"! You are in a deflationary depression regardless of what your Earth brother broker will tell you. No? Oh I see, your "inflationary" *EXPERTS* say it has to be inflationary? Why? Undoubtedly the prices of some things will continue to climb for a while--but you must look to the banking/Federal Reserve system for your clues.

The Fed must initially make reserves available to the banking system. The Fed does this mostly by buying government paper assets--treasury bills, notes, and bonds from the banking system and crediting their accounts accordingly. Then, in your fractional reserve system, the banks can make new loans and create new deposits for their customers up to several times their new reserves. It is, in reality, a legalized confidence game (scam). As long as the banks are willing to make loans, the Fed can expand deposits and currency and, hence, debt, and also the purchasing (spending) rate. The Fed has nightmares, however; what if the banks run out of "credit-worthy" borrowers who refuse to use the re-

serves that the Fed makes available to them to make new loans?

The Fed is locked into this continuing credit expansion. It cannot stop. If ever bank lending slows, then the game is over and a scramble for liquidity begins. Banks and thrifts and other creditors will rush to salvage what they can from their nonperforming loan portfolios. Remember, if debts are not repaid by the borrowers, the creditors will rush to salvage what they can from their nonperforming loan portfolios.

This is debunked by the "inflationists" by saying that the Fed can always create more and more and more money--and I have told you that they can do this, as well as telling you that there is ONLY credit--no MONEY. So far, then, the argument holds up--BUT--they somehow fail to understand the essential second step in the credit expansion process, namely that the banks must use the reserves created by the Fed to make new loans. If they don't, then the Fed is merely pushing on a string--a wet one at that--and is helpless to continue the expansion. The Fed found itself in this precise mess in the 1930's. Banks had huge excess reserves but refused to use them to make loans. The banks were scared to death to make new loans. After all, you

lost some 40%--some 10,000 of your 25,000 banks! This was between 1930 and the "bank closings" under Roosevelt in 1933. The banks were petrified they were so scared. The economic climate of the 1930's was highly uncertain. You still had some 9 million people out of work by 1939 and your population ratio had a much more pronounced percentage of unemployed--that was about 17-18 percent of the work force. Therefore, it required over a decade to pull you out of the depression and required a war, in addition. World War II saved the "bacon" by allowing banks to have enough confidence to make loans related to war materiel. These, further, were secured by government spending--it is a spiral that eventually gets totally out of control.

DEMISE OF GOLD STANDARD

You must remember, as we discuss this situation of then vs. now, that the BIG difference was the demise of the gold standard. The main constraint on credit expansion in today's circumstance is high interest rates. You are going to see the credit expansion stretched to the outer limits of this interest constraint and, as with a rubberband, it will reach its capacity to stretch and snap.

Don't be misled by the prattling or the little perturbations and ups and downs as things fluctuate. Remember that all existing commercial loans and now over 50% of home mortgages have **VARIABLE** interest rates. As rates rise, many companies and individuals will simply not be able to meet the increases because their profits and salaries will not keep pace with the rising burden. This, in turn, is referred to as a liquidity squeeze.

Two items should be watched with the microscope and be prepared to move rapidly. One is called Total Fed Credit and the other is Total Reserves.

Total Fed Credit is essentially the Fed's total assets on paper. These are mostly securities purchased by the Fed and are an accurate measure of Fed Credit Expansion. The total now is somewhere around \$263 Billion. That is a mammoth number. The Fed is locked into creating even MORE reserves for the banking system.

Are the banks using these reserves to make new loans? Well now, you have to turn and look at the total reserves, which are liabilities of the Fed. Total reserves are mostly deposits at the Fed that banks are required to keep against their outstanding loan levels. If total reserves are rising, then bank loans are expanding. There was a sharp rise in total reserves beginning back in February of 1985, for instance, just at the point where the dollar turned **WEAK AND GOLD BEGAN TO RISE**. Then in 1987, total reserves leveled off at around \$60 Billion and have remained at about that level since. This is evidence, friends, that bank loans are **NO LONGER EXPANDING, AND THE CREDIT EXPANSION PROCESS HAS PEAKED**.

ARE THE FEDS ALL-POWERFUL?

Pretty nearly--but as with all things--there are flaws and holes. The Fed can control its assets but not its liabilities. It can buy all the government securities it wants, to create reserves for the banks, but it can not control either the demand for currency in circulation or bank loans. People decide on how many reserve bank notes they want to carry around, and banks themselves decide on whether or not to make new loans. So when you hear people say "the government will never permit another deflationary depression", they simply don't recognize the facts nor how important those constraints are on the power of the Fed. In short, without other intervention of some kind from the Powers that Be, the Fed would be powerless to stop a deflationary collapse once it starts the snowball course.

Once a "run on the dollar" begins, people of the world over will scramble to get rid of dollars and return to their own currency. You know that foreigners hold hundreds of billions of dollar assets in the U.S. A drop in the stock, bond, or real estate markets would easily trigger a flight from these assets--**AND IS NOW UNDER WAY!!**

PULLING OUT

While you have been distracted by contracted manipulations in Desert Shield/Storm, flag-waving and killing, another storm with greater "long-term" consequence rages out of control within your own borders--unspoken of on the controlled media and the hype goes on ad nauseam.

Money funds are pulling out of CD's and dumping bank

commercial paper. Foreign investors are letting their U.S. CD's expire. Depositors with multiple accounts of \$100,000 fear they will soon be limited to a total of \$100,000 in insurance at best so they are beginning to pull their money out.

The mass withdrawals from the Bank of New England, the largest in recent memory, left the authorities so shocked that they decided to do something they had hoped would NEVER BE NEEDED AGAIN--PAY OFF ALL UNINSURED DEPOSITORS IN FULL--you see, they had some "very important" investors. Further, this was supposed to inspire confidence in the banking system--but it has continued its slump anyhow and, like a landslide, it will zip downward.

What you may not realize, however, is that when they say that the recession will be over by mid-year, they may very well mean it--again, to suck you in for they can print enough new money to stall this thing until the Elite are safely into gold--(OUT OF THE NATION). Surprise: the reason the Bush son is set up in Bahrain is to receive and stash gold bought without going through the banking system and keep the dealings out of the U.S. as far as public "eye" is concerned. This is a rigged deal set up and orchestrated with private contracts between George Bush and the "Royal" Sabahs of Kuwait.

Now are you really surprised to learn that the agreements were drawn, orchestrated and the outcome set prior to this little fiasco in the Middle East? Sic, Sic. Even I told you that over and over again. Moreover, look at the oil wells burning--isn't that just a real sight? Don't you just drool in horror at all that black smoke and pollution?

They tell you "5-6 years to get those oil fires out!" That is the biggest lie thus far--they set at least half those fires and, yes, Saddam's group set the rest. However, just as they started them with napalm--they can as quickly extinguish them with one air/fuel explosion at each site--through "smart weapons". You see, it requires oxygen to allow burning. Fuel/air explosives use all the oxygen and when the explosion is over so would be the fire.

SO WHAT DO WE DO?

Well, if you are a personal friend of the Sabah's or George Bush, I would suggest you put your millions into "underground", unreported gold and get it into something of security placement in Bahrain. If you don't know them or don't have enough assets to do such--then you need to be awfully careful. If you hoard gold in bullion or extensive stashes in banks it will simply be confiscated--and the foreigners know it. However, "...you scratch my back, George, and I'll set you up, friend"--says Mr. Sabah.

I can only give you information about that which IS and that which is planned--and they plan to get all the assets; that is the plan for world domination, my brothers. There is a big brick wall at the end of every maze tunnel.

Then you say, "I'll just get a lot of cash, then, and bury it!" Good idea, except it will be worthless--that, too, is well-planned.

They may or may not pull \$50's and \$100's prior to exchange of currency--but it looks more and more like probably NOT. Why? Because the ones they

have set up to pretend to trap are now predominantly utilizing \$20's and \$10's. You can be prepared within the week for Mr. Bush to again turn his attention to the major drug problem and increase in crime and murders--and make a play for the guns. All the while he will have his henchmen arranging for his assets to be turned into gold and moved out of the country--along with all those other Elite Cartel "advisors" and "buddies".

The next few serious moves along those lines will have to be subtle indeed, for Clark Clifford's and the Arab's bank, Bank of Credit and Commerce International, is now found to be the world's major money-laundering facility and is in direct working relationship with Clifford's bank, First American....etc. That will hit the public eye so maneuvers must be very, very subtle here for awhile while banks are being absorbed into other banks and then into the Central Bank--where none of the Elite want their assets to be captured. This is a REAL game of charades where the "little guy" is "had".

Let me give you a hint, if you think you can stash a little gold privately--get circulated coins and pay the premium--not that this is necessarily a great way to go--BUT IT IS THE WAY THE MAJOR FEDERAL RESERVE BOARD MEMBERS ARE DOING IT!! Of course, they have inside pull in the ability to cash them in LATER. The other way they are covering assets is to use gold as collateral and take money which they then put into private projects, etc., hoping the collateral will hold safe. And with "them" using the tool, it will last as long or longer than any other approach.

Depending on how much you have to lose or invest--get adequate corporations set up in Nevada and get diversified and the money, gold and everything OUT of your personal name.

You ones want the magic of perfection so you win, win and make money. Well, this way there is the possibility. Setting firmly atop your stack of money either in paper or notes will surely cost you the assets. You either move with the security of the paths the Elite take or your assets will fall to them for this plan has been laid against this day for eons.

To get your verification just look at the banks and what they are doing (let me spell out a bit of it for you). Let us move on from the Bank of New England and the Harlem Bank where they DID NOT bail it out as with the Bank of New England, and look at another situation or two for relative evaluation.

You know now about bank holidays, etc., as in Rhode Island. The banking collapse in New Hampshire is underway and the large majority of the money-center banks, including Chase, Chemical and even Morgan Guaranty, have *less than five percent (5%) in capital per dollar of assets. Another decline of 1 percentage point in this key indicator will cause them to fall below the bare bones capital levels needed to survive a more severe recession--and that is exactly the way it is planned--so that all assets of property and credit eventually end up in the ONE WORLD GOVERNMENT--ONE WORLD CURRENCY/BANKING CARTEL.* These major banks are all working together to make sure this happens--it is not an accident, brothers.

But watch the events of the great front page item, the most shocking of all to depositors and regulators alike--the crisis at Citicorp. Although Citicorp is not necessarily the weakest of the New York banks, it is certainly the largest among those which are in grave danger of total disaster. Citicorp is laying off a big bunch of employees and depositors are starting to tremble.

Citibank is Citicorp's main subsidiary and it has significantly more capital, as a percent of assets, than Bank of New England had in its final months: some 4.8% vs. 0.8%. It is NOT enough to survive more than a very slight recession. Citicorp is already buried in spoiled, worthless real estate loans.

Here is where you get your clue as to the intent vs. the "accidentally being caught" picture. Once it became obvious that real estate values were collapsing, you would think Citicorp would have cut back sharply, especially in the high-risk areas. Instead, in 1990, the bank lent over \$12 billion to developers for commercial real estate projects--more than six times the amount loaned in 1980--and the highest for the past decade. Rotten apples somewhere in the barrel, perhaps?

The vacancy rates zoomed upward, loan payments to Citicorp became indeed sparse. Property values dropped, sinking below the amount that the holding company, as well as other banks, lent to developers.

However, the pain and agony does not stop there. Citicorp carries a delinquency rate on residential mortgages five times as high as the national average. They have other problems, too, as other customer loan delin-

quencies are also HUGE. Until recently, Citicorp management--from Wriston to Reed--thought that it could protect the bank from the ravages of big loan defaults by leaning heavily toward the consumer loan business. "Safety in numbers" was their motto, based on the assumption that large numbers of small consumers would not default. They were WRONG. Their loan defaults are mind-blowing and surging. There is no way to stop the thing--there is only knowing that it IS coming and gauging your activities accordingly.

Look at that which you have in just this ONE bank: There is no other bank large enough to buy Citibank; the resources for a government bailout, which were abundantly available in the mid-1980's, are now gone; the economy, rather than enjoying a prolonged boom, is now plunging, and, most important, even if money could be *created* on the "printing presses", the resulting bulge in the federal deficits would torpedo the bond market, dragging down the government itself right along with it.

Some think the FDIC can pull a trick off--forget it. Others believe the Treasury Department will come on the white horse. That is what happened in December when the Bank of New England went under and it was decided to cover all losses. At that time the Treasury made a \$1 BILLION cash injection directly but it was simply a gamble that has proven to have failed. The extra \$1 BILLION didn't stop the run. It did not prevent the failure. All it did was increase the size of the federal deficit (for you-the-people). If the Treasury tried to do the same for all large banks in trouble, the surging federal deficit would sink the bond markets.

That leaves only one group to pay for the big losses at the banks--the depositors! No matter how shocking this may be, it is an event that is dead ahead. It is going to be a total financial shock. Brothers, check it out and if your deposits are in a sick bank that cannot be restored to financial health, you will lose: Direct access to your funds before and after a bank holiday; all or most of the interest income over the next several years and, at minimum, as much as 50% of your principal at the very best.

Remember that Rhode Island "bank holiday" the Governor ordered? The order closed the state-chartered banks and credit unions--on January 2. There were over 300,000 accounts involved. BUT, BUT, BUT--*with all but 14 institutions open again for business, there are still 300,000 accounts frozen! What happened was that the original estimate was grossly understated--as with all bad news as it hits you the public--slow poison so you don't know right off that you are dead.*

Two months later--these depositors are still locked out of their money. Under the current "proposal" from the governor's office, the best they can hope for is non-interest bearing script which will mature in four years.

What if you are one of the ones stuck in such a situation--in any state, for it is coming to ALL--with all this "funny" non-money. All you can do is do without or hope you can find someone who will take it off your hands and a good estimate of exchange value would be a HIGH of 15-20 cents per dollar.

Hold your breath now, for you are going to be able to evaluate how bad it might be for you in

similar circumstances if you do not reside in Rhode Island. The private Rhode Island insurance fund had **MORE BACKING PER \$100 OF INSURED DEPOSITS THAN THE FDIC!** And, it is true that the FDIC has the backing of the Treasury--however, the Treasury Department itself will run out of funds because of the declining investors. The Treasury's only option will come to be to abandon the banks and abort any ongoing rescue operations. There is nothing I can do for you, friends, except lay it before you and possibly urge you, again, to find out about both investments using gold as collateral and utilizing corporations properly. I do not have time to go through this again and again--if you have interest in some measure of protection--see if you can get help through America West. I simply have no "human" means to tend each of your investments nor plan of salvation.

WHAT ABOUT THAT MONEY EXCHANGE?

The Fort Worth branch of the Bureau of Engraving and Printing has been printing up a storm. They printed up all the exchange currency for the Soviets and are now working around the clock on "anti-counterfeiting" notes with all this micro-printing, etc. Be prepared, for when they "introduce" this mess of confusion upon you, it can go in a myriad directions but you can be sure you will lose in the deal.

It will be sudden and, just as with the Soviets, there will be **LOW--HIGH-LIMITS**. There will probably be a 10 for one ratio in exchange. You will have piles of papers to fill out and if you try to exchange too much cash beyond that which you would have from, say, three pay periods--you will forfeit a

bunch. If you have big bills you will be held responsible and if "THEY" decide you might have garnered the funds illicitly--they will confiscate it. You will definitely be asked to come up with documentation of WHY you hold cash in large amounts--and yet, if you fail to exchange it, the old will be like the confederate money--**WORTHLESS. IT IS ALREADY WORTHLESS FOR A BILL REPRESENTS ONLY A CREDIT NOTE AND NOT MONEY AT ALL.**

You think it can't happen? Yugoslavia is having a 10,000 to one currency devaluation effective 1991. France will replace the 20 franc note (about \$4 U.S.) with a new coin in 1992. The British Royal Mint has been minting Iraq's circulating coins for several years, including 1990.

And watch out because the IRS has acknowledged that electronically transmitted returns are **NOT PROCESSED THROUGH IRS' NORMAL PROCESSING PIPELINE, WHICH INCLUDES GRADING AND SCORING FOR AUDIT POTENTIAL--INSTANTLY.** In fact, you only have nine states where you can file electronically with returns that have "balances due" this year. All taxpayers that are due a refund, however, can file electronically, regardless of his/her state. Good luck!

THE ORDER!

I am going to leave this subject as such and turn to "THE ORDER". You just experienced how the "ORDER" creates war and revolution. Now it is important that you listen to me for this is important to your confirmation of fact.

President George Bush is a high-ranking member of the

Skull and Bones ("The Order"). The Cheney family (Richard Cheney, Sec. Def.) is also prominent in Skull & Bones and involved, all through and about, is Danny Quayle's family. Cheney's family were active in "The Order" even before the first Bush member, Prescott).

As the attack on Iraq happened so did the shoe drop in the Soviet Union. The Leninists moved one step back and glasnost and perestroika were brought to an instant halt as the troops moved on the Baltic States. Gorbachev claimed "no knowledge", etc., but we all know it was not so.

However, perhaps you missed the fact that of the **ONE BILLION** dollar credits granted to the Soviet Union by your Congress and the Administration (and then supposedly held up because of the nasty behavior of the Soviet troops)--"9""0"--90 (NINETY) PERCENT had already been drawn down!--the cargo holds were already fully loaded with your grain before the police move was made.

Now, in the madness and distraction--after the troops began to move out and now that you had all "that help" from the Soviets with Iraq--the Soviets now get an additional credit line which **YOU THINK** was the original \$1 billion amount. Ah, the hand is surely quicker than the eye when the eyes are wrapped in rose-colored paper and the visions--shown as with a movie scenario--exactly that which they want to show you.

You still think this was a little war? Ask the families of the over 100,000 (70,000 of which were but children) slain Iraqis in Baghdad. Ask about the additional 30,000 to 50,000 slain persons on the roads back to Iraq. Ask the families of the

over 2 million slain Iraqis who were bombed in their homes all over Iraq--civilians! It was a total bloodbath and as your own pilots giggled and strutted and told you, regarding the roadway massacre--"...it was just like shooting fish in a barrel!"

ARMAGEDDON? WORLD WAR III?

This was not the start of that touted great battle of battles at Armageddon--but the beginning of the set-up for same. The handwriting is there on the wall, brothers--in pure and simple English--you just don't know the definitions of the words.

Where all of your seer-projectioneers are off, is that they still sit twiddling while believing that "Israel" is that new place in Palestine--when God comes for HIS PEOPLE, He is coming for His "i"sraelites. His chosen. The big ANTI-CHRIST has moved in and occupies that little portion called Israel as self-proclaimed by some men in the United Nations in concert with the Khazar Zionists who are so-called, self-styled "Jews"--the term "Jew", remember, only appeared FOR THE FIRST TIME IN RELATIONSHIP TO THESE NON-JUDEANS, IN THE 1700's.

What will happen then? Oh, there will be a period of euphoria and a great "go for peace"--a total pseudopeace. The world will be whooop-dee-doo and willing to submit to a new kind of world federation. BUT THIS WILL BE EXPLODED IN THE FUTURE WHEN THE COMBINED ARAB ARMIES UNITE AGAIN--AND GO FOR ISRAEL'S THROAT. Now, the leopard will show his spots and the Soviets will end up joined with the Arabs and THAT will be the big beginning of that wondrous battle called

Armageddon. Check carefully to see who signs treaty agreements guaranteeing Israel's security.

America is referred to as Israel West already, so guess which losing side you are going to be on, America! After that dandy treaty is signed in Arab blood and the Bushes and accomplices get their assets into offshore gold, etc., there should be some 3 and 1/2 years to square around your choices and see if you can get this reversal off its dime--because you are then on the path to that great war. That next "beginning of Armageddon" war will itself (if not stopped) last another approximately 3 and 1/2 years, WITH RUSSIA ALLIED WITH THE ARAB NATIONS AGAINST ISRAEL, THE WESTERN FEDERATION AND GUESS WHO--CHINA!

It will NOT be like your Bible Evangelists tell you, however, for the Zionists are the Anti-Christ and when GOD COMES TO GET HIS CHOSEN ONES--IT WILL NOT BE FOR THE ZIONIST "JEWS" OF A STATE OF ISRAEL--BUT RATHER FOR HIS "i"SRaelITES (HIS CHOSEN CHILDREN) AND THEY "AIN'T IN PALESTINE (ISRAEL)".

So what are you going to do? It does NOT have to go according to "their" plan but it will if you do not, as a nation and world, wake up to the probabilities as laid forth. The plan is to have your world in total Rule by the Global One World Government and operable by year 2,000. You don't have much time, do you? YOU CAN CHANGE IT IF YOU WANT TO! It is totally up to you. Ours is to bring Truth--assist in any way we can, those who ask and allow and move into the Godly path of Light. When God comes for

HIS people, I remind you--there will be no evil brought within the places of the God places. At this point in historical evolution--YOU HAVE DELIVERED YOURSELVES INTO THE HANDS OF THE ADVERSARY OF GOD. IT WAS A MOST REGRETTABLE CHOICE INDEED. ON THE OTHER HAND, YOU WERE THE TARGET OF THE MOST CLEVER TRICKSTER OF THE UNIVERSE AND AS VICTIMS OF A CONTROLLED MIND-CONTROL SYSTEM OF VISION AND LIES--YOU KNOW NOT ELSE.

Some say, "Well, I don't want to know because what I don't know can't hurt me..."! WRONG! IT WILL ENSLAVE YOU! FURTHER THE PRISON IS NOT GOING TO BE EITHER GENTLE NOR COMFORTABLE.

Let us close this, please. If there is additional room on this document--please give forth information for obtaining more detailed information regarding the Kuwait/Sabah/Bush, etc., material and any other that we have to assist our brothers. Dear ones, you have reached the time where "perfection" and "cleaning-up" as they say in the economist's circles is probably not going to happen. The best we can hope for is some measure of safety and ability to hold on to some of your assets while it is turned into projects which can grow and give you return--it is a tight-rope walk at best. You are very far behind in countering the game so well planned by your adversaries. I stand ready to help for it is all I can offer--knowledge and Truth; but it IS enough! Salu.

Greetings Thomas, I am Sananda in radiance and service unto God/The Father. Be at peace for though you grow weary, I shall give you strength. Our journey just begins, so let us shore up that in thine preparations the journey may be filled with joy and new discovery and a glad and light heart. To be in service unto God and man during this time is the greatest of all honors and it is one that also is to be experienced in gratitude, humbleness, joy, and please, let us not forget laughter. For laughter heals the heart and mends the wounds and changes the literal vibration within an organism. Together the journey will be made, together the jobs will be completed, and together you shall enter in my realms...the Father's realms...the realms of light wherein all wounds will be healed and the fountain of life shall flow unto you, renewing and revitalizing the essence of light within. Give thanks.

Has it not been said that each shall struggle with self during this period? You are witness to it. Each judges, finds fault, casts forth the stones...none, seemingly, looking back unto self as the source of all confusion, misery and imbalance. When ones begin to look to self rather than the projections onto another, then one small step forward will have been made. Until that time it is like the hamster and the wheel...round and round and round it goes...getting nowhere.

Our ones must hold strong, for you are not given to know the effect of God's Word on Satan's plan. There has been much that has transpired in the Gulf of which you know nothing, and indeed, shall never know. Do you not think the pressures on

Saddam were not beyond anything that has ever been placed upon a human...or certainly great, indeed? Was it not the better part of wisdom to go down in defeat than to unleash unbridled death and destruction? What makes you think that perhaps God has not spoken to Saddam? Are you not greatly pleased that there will be troops coming back to the home front where they are truly needed? God works in mysterious ways His wonders to perform...mysterious only in that it remains unknown to you. It is not over, yet. If you are given reprieve where you may have a period of relative peace and stability on the home front...TAKE THE OPPORTUNITY TO REGAIN SOME MEASURE OF INDEPENDENCE UNDER YOUR CONSTITUTION. IF GOD GIVES YOU AN OPEN WINDOW THROUGH WHICH YOU MAY DO FUTHER WORK AND YOU DO IT NOT...IT SHALL BE ONLY YOURSELVES TO BLAME IN THE ENDING.

Give thanks that the destruction is coming to an end. KEEP YOUR EYES UPON THE EU-PHRATES, BELOVED.

What we project to you are probabilities and possibilities. The probabilities are ever in a state of flux. Within God's realms ALL THINGS ARE POSSIBLE. This includes, beloved, evil ones changing their minds!

Let us close this, Thomas.

I Am Sananda

Peace. I Am Sananda, Thomas, and I come in radiance and service unto God.

Last evening you heard your President speak to America in triumph. Wherein was this victory? There were no standing ovations in Heaven! Do you count the senseless slaughter of untold thousands of Kuwaiti citizens, women, children, elderly on a road...leaving to what they perceived to be safety...do you count this as a wondrous victory? God shakes His head in dismay and disgust at that which has taken place. For God hears the cry of the ones as they are torn to pieces, the agony of being ripped suddenly from their physical forms. The shock of the sudden transition. No, there were no standing ovations in heaven.

And now the ground work shall be carefully and skillfully laid for you to willingly surrender unto this New World Order plan. Why is it, do you suppose, that transportation and crime are next on his dubious agenda? You as citizens must rapidly come into your understanding that it is the Constitution that they wish to remove from their way...and it shall be done to perfection without so much as a shot unless you, YES YOU, awaken and take action to prevent it. Do I advocate REVOLUTION? The revolution, as always, begins with the individual mind. You have a wondrous document that, if followed, would restore balance to your nation, and then the world would truly have an example which to follow. But as portions of this wondrous document are set aside and the dictator Bush does what he pleases under the auspices of Alliance...then you lose a part of yourselves with each action, each bill which is passed. And soon they shall ban guns...gradually at first. But guns shall be first on their agenda, for they may not physically control the masses if they are armed. And then they

shall restrict freedom of movement. For if they control your movements they may contain you in isolated regions...or should I, perhaps, more properly refer to them as New States...for this is their plan to redive the United States of America into New region States...nine of them. Will you allow it? If you do not make your feelings known, who shall? Do you think that your individual STATE government is powerless? Nay...the hope lies with your individual state governments if they will merely see it and pass such measures as the **23rd Amendment** presented in California to restore your **CONSTITUTION**...it is a wondrous model for the entire nation. Hear what I am saying for the hourglass is empty and on its side...will you take action before the glass is turned? Or shall the final countdown be one in which you continue to watch your freedoms escape from you...one at a time...until finally it matters not...just one more freedom gone...we'll never miss it. Won't you?

I Am Sananda

OUR NEWEST JOURNAL

SHROUDS OF THE SEVENTH SEAL--THE ANTI-CHRIST WHORE OF BABYLON

by Gyeorgos Ceres Hatonn

This book is **MUST** reading for anyone who desires to know the **TRUTH** about the causes of the war in the Middle East and what the **DRASTIC "HELL ON EARTH"** results will be if the peoples of the world do not put a stop to it **VERY SOON**.

We are given information on the following very important topics:

Mental health among your U.S. troops -- Is U.S. sending soldiers to the Persian Gulf in chains? -- What is Baker hiding? -- This is another NO-WIN WAR. -- Israel: 'Vengeance is mine' -- Support our troops--get us out of the Middle East! -- Political Zionism is born -- Weakness in Israel's military -- Israel's racist policies and arms industry -- The role of Communism in Israel -- Zionists simply eliminate opposition -- Doubles, robotoids and replicas -- Executive Orders and The Protocols--how they are already controlling our lives today -- **Blood and destruction behind the curtain of American sponsored censorship.**

PHOENIX EXPRESS PUBLISHER TO SPEAK

George Green lecture Saturday, March 23, 2-5 PM. Cost \$7.00 per person, Rickey's Hyatt House, 4219 El Camino Real (NE corner of El Camino and Charleston), Palo Alto, CA (415) 493-8000, Camino D Room, Ballroom complex (Behind Hugo's Market)

ALSO: Sunday, March 24, 2-5 PM Berkeley Conference Center, 2105 Bancroft, 2nd Floor, Host Room, Berkeley, CA, (415) 491-1651 for additional info.

PHOENIX INSTITUTE

The window for investment through the Phoenix Institute is now open, but closing fast.

Please contact us for more details as soon as possible.

AMERICA WEST
PUBLISHERS
1 800 729-4131

SOME OF THE PHOENIX JOURNALS:

From Here To Armageddon

Survival Is Only Ten Feet From Hell
AIDS, The Last Great Plague
Privacy In a Fishbowl
Cry of The Phoenix
Crucifixion of The Phoenix
Skeletons In The Closet
R.R.P.P.*

*Rape, Ravage, Pillage and Plunder of the Phoenix
Rape of The Constitution
You Can Slay The Dragon
The Naked Phoenix
Blood And Ashes
Firestorm In Babylon
The Mossad Connection
Creation, The Sacred Universe
Pleiades Connection, Return Of The Phoenix Vol. I
Burnt Offerings and Blood-stained Sands
Shrouds of The Seventh Seal--

GOING TO PRESS TODAY, THE BITTER COMMUNION

The Phoenix Express Vol's I & II (\$15)
The Phoenix Express Vol's III & IV (\$15)
The Phoenix Express Vol's V & VI (\$15)
The Phoenix Express Vol's VII & VIII (\$15)

The price is \$10 per JOURNAL, (EXCEPTING EXPRESS) 10% discount on orders of 4 or more. California residents add 6.75% sales tax. Add shipping, UPS \$3.25 and \$1.00 each additional or U.S. Mail \$2.50 for first title and \$1.00 each additional.

Write for Quantity Discount.

Available from America West or your Local Distributor.

Express is \$20 per 13 **ISSUES** (including back issues for the period) or \$75 per 52 **ISSUES**.

Send orders and Payments to: America West Distributors, P.O. Box 986 Tehachapi, CA. 93581.

For credit card orders Telephone 1 800 729-4131 **PLEASE USE ONLY FOR ORDERS (THE EXPENSE IS TOO MUCH FOR US)** For other purposes 805 822-9655.

TIME FOR RENEWAL FOR THOSE WHO ORDER 13 ISSUES AT A TIME.



PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS

A bulletin commenting on appropriate current news events, clarification of portions of the Journals and answers of a general nature to questions not found in the existing Journals.

PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS is published by America West Publishers, Inc. P.O. BOX 986 Tehachapi, CA. 93581. Subscription rate is \$20 per 13 issues or \$75 per 52 issues, First Class mailing. COPYRIGHT 1991 by America West Publishers, Inc. All rights reserved. Reproduction of this copyrighted material for private non-profit use is expressly encouraged, for commercial purposes it is strictly forbidden.

MARCH 1991 VOLUME IX NUMBER 11

3/7/91 HATONN

TODAY'S WATCH

Instead of bantering about with the non-news this day, we are going to get down to nitty-gritty discussion regarding the Middle East War/Kuwait/-Sabah-Family/Bush connection, etc. Chelas, this is hard medicine to swallow but you MUST come into acknowledgement that I am not simply feeding you "far-side" information. You can go check this out from documentation from many sources but I suggest you begin proving-up in easy-to-understand sequence.

I am going to ask Dharma to print herein, a brief summary of the secret underground regarding things like the Global Regime of Interdependence--the REAL name for Bush's New World Order. Then, I suggest you get the "White Papers" which will be given reference from KC&associates, 13510-A Aurora Ave. North, Seattle, WA 98133.

This will deal with "why Bush had to have a war" and I am most grateful to one who has put it succinctly into focus. You will find nothing new from that which I have given you but I find that if you glean information as backup from Earth source--you tend to come into believing. I honor Craig B. Hulet of KC&associates for this valuable research and presentation. What I will give you is not comprehensive for it is taken from a radio interview of limited time allowance--so please, follow up. America West is getting information so that if you call them, they can either supply you with the "papers" or tell you where to obtain them--should you prefer to contact A.W. Thank you.

Dharma, just roughly transcribe the

tape, please. I will monitor and make comments, if deemed necessary, but mostly I simply want you citizens to hear it from "ground 0". I also request that our "Editors" not try too hard to turn the conversational English into perfect prose.

TRANSCRIPTION

Craig B. Hulet:

This is a brief discussion of the orchestration of the entire event (Iraq/Kuwait/U.S. war) for political reasons that have been completely unknown to the American people. They were laid out long before August 2nd (1990) as a political objective.

The objectives we were given throughout the period between August 2nd and somewhere around the first of January (1991) were COMPLETE MYTHS WITH NO BASIS WHATSOEVER--things like Saddam Hussein's military strength being a "million-man" army was a complete fabrication for he only had 475 thousand well-trained troops, 7,500 Reservists and the remainder are a "People's Army"--some as young as 11-years and as old as 80-years--so can hardly be considered as part of his military.

In each stage of the war after August second, George Bush gave us a different political objective upon which to focus, like "*defending Saudi Arabia*", when the facts were that Hussein never had the industrial capacity nor the offensive capability of going any further than Kuwait, *and everybody in the Pentagon and the White House knew that*. However, they had to convince the American people of some reason to send the initial 200,000 troops over there and so they told us it was to defend Saudi Arabia.

We were also told that Hussein was about to take over and control 20-50% of all of the oil in the region, which was and is an utter myth. He couldn't have controlled the oil and he couldn't even have threatened control of the oil during the month of August because the nations that were aligned against him on August 2nd, the Arab states, were Saudi Arabia, Syria, Israel, and of course, Iran on the East and Turkey on the North, so it is totally absurd to believe that one little country such as Iraq could have dictated, through military power, to the combined forces in the Middle East, including Egypt, which outnumbered him at least 10 to 1 in every single category of military capability. (Hatonn: Now take this information as absolute minimum for Craig is giving you that which was "known" and documented where he and his researchers could ferret out the information. It is understated, brothers--for Soviets (and you) had supplied Saddam with heinous weapons--but YOU had the same weapons with the exception of Bull's cannons, etc. Please wait until you have read all of this before you stop and start comparisons to disprove one or the other of us. Please stop the nit-picking for you are in serious circumstances if you could remove even nine-tenths of the facts.)

Saddam simply would not determine that he could be successful in going further than Kuwait in offensive. He did not ever intend nor feel capable of controlling the oil supply of the Middle East--that would be a totally fabricated lie served to we-the-people.

This war was NEVER about oil--it was simply never about any of those things given to you. When George Bush told you that it was "NAKED AGGRESSION", he lied again because if it was

seriously about "naked aggression" and we weren't using some selective moral indignation over Saddam Hussein's actions, would we have hardly been aligned with Assad of Syria, who killed thirty thousand of his own people, annexed Northern Lebanon and installed a puppet regime which was responsible for killing a hundred and seventy thousand Lebanese? Yet, we are supposed to believe that, in this instance, naked aggression so offended the U.S. administration that we would send half a million, or more, troops to stop it. That is another of the "great" myths--being a total lie. (*Hatonn: You must understand the definition of "myth"--a myth is not necessarily "false" but Craig is using the word as representing "lie".*) This is really what I see as the kind of problems that are of such a magnitude that you can safely say that the American government is so out-of-hand that **THEY TELL THE TRUTH ALMOST NEVER!--TO THE AMERICAN PEOPLE.** In one instance, where George Bush did tell the truth--nobody even understood what he really MEANT. That is when he said, "The U.N. Security Council would be used to enhance the New World Order"--that IS THE ONLY STATEMENT OF TRUTH GEORGE BUSH HAS SAID SINCE AUGUST 2ND--**BUT NOBODY UNDERSTOOD HIM.**

Question from Interviewer: "One of the questions that I had is why Hussein allowed the U.S. military forces to build up to the capacity that it has--to a level where he could, apparently, no longer crush it through his military?"

Saddam Hussein had no choice, really, but to sit back and watch the build-up because Saddam's military does not have an offensive capability to make a move of that magnitude. He is a "counter-puncher" and he has powerful "defensive" capability. He defeated the country of Iran in the last four months of the war, where he could not defeat Iran offensively throughout the seven and a half years of that war. But when he suckered and brought Iran into Iraqi territory and brought their troops to him, he fought defensively, which is completely and entirely a different tactic. That is where he excels and that is where his greatest ability stands.

The real question, rather than, "Why did Hussein allow our troops to build-up, where I don't believe he had a

choice but to sit back, because at that point after August 2nd, he knew that he had been "suckered" into Kuwait. Let me explain what I mean by "suckered-in".

Prior to August 2nd--one week prior--the American Government, the Administration and National Security Council, the CIA--the entire intelligence apparatus, had been informing President Bush and Baker that an invasion was imminent, into Kuwait. Up to seven days prior to August 2nd, the invasion was so imminent that there were serious "red alert" type memos and memoranda. Yet during that exact period of time, April Glaspie, our Ambassador to Iraq, told Saddam Hussein that we did not get involved in "Arab to Arab issues over border disputes". Now, she was attacked for having said that because it gave the green light to Hussein, to his way of thinking, to go into Kuwait. Baker chastised her publicly and said it was a "blunder". But in fact, Baker lied. Undersecretary of State John Kelly told the Senate Subcommittee **EXACTLY THE SAME THING A WEEK BEFORE THE INVASION** and he went even further as he said, "...we would do NOTHING to defend Kuwait because we have no defense treaty with Kuwait and this is an Arab to Arab issue." Under questioning then, Margaret Tutwiler, a spokeswoman for James Baker's State Department, held a Press Conference and she said exactly the same thing as Undersecretary Kelly--"...we have no defense treaty and it is an Arab to Arab issue". So it was entirely corroborated that the Administration's position on Iraq taking Kuwait was a "green light" for Iraq to take Kuwait. Hussein believed he had the sanction and the approval of our Administration, or at least the auspices that gave what he believed was the right to go in and take Kuwait.

Now then, on August 2nd George Bush screamed that he was surprised and shocked by this activity and called Hussein a "Hitler" and accused him of "Naked Aggression". Of course, that was totally feigned surprise and "naked aggression" was a total myth. **BUSH KNEW HUSSEIN WAS "GOING IN"**. The question is--why would George Bush want Saddam Hussein to take Kuwait?

Question: Wasn't Iraq already in Kuwait, working in the area around

the sea?

Well, Saddam Hussein has a perfectly legitimate claim to the Ramallian Oil fields region where the Sabah family has been slant drilling and stealing oil from him. And the Bubyian and Warbyian Islands, which is the area you ask about, is where Saddam Hussein wants a deep-water port. The fact is, that for the past two years he has already been dredging that area and the Kuwaitis have even helped finance the dredging of the area so Iraq could develop that deep-water port. Therefore, it is implied, in Kuwaiti activity, that the area was already considered Iraqi territory. Those are the only two things that he asked to be remaining in his possession--and he agreed to totally pull out of Kuwait as long as those things were left to him--which were already his. Every nation in the world said they would go with that agreement and it was acceptable. The only people who found it unacceptable was President Bush and James Baker.

Question: And why would they find it unacceptable?

Because they have a "political agenda"--a political objective--that goes all the way back to April of 1990, and fully six months prior to that, during a study group session on the Middle East. The original political objective was much, much different than what we have been told. In April of 1990 there was a conference, an internationally led conference, at the White House--George Bush chaired it. Fitzgerald, the former Prime Minister of Ireland, authored the "white paper", the task force report, on the subject of the Middle East that came out of that April, 1990, conference. The political philosophy and the International Community's view of the Middle East was forever changed at that point in history. They thought that, because the Soviet Union was no longer a player in the Middle East, the Western Powers--Germany, England, France, Japan, Canada and the United States (the International Community of Western Powers), thought it was then time for them to move in and politically influence the Middle East in a greater degree than ever before. The first thing on the Agenda, they felt that they should control the region because of its natural resources and would stabilize the region by eliminating the military components of Iraq, Syria and, eventually, even Israel and Libya--eliminating them and totally dis-

arming them militarily--unilaterally, if necessary. That they would use the United Nations Security Council as the means, if necessary, was called for in April of 1990.

This political objective, that was stated in April of 1990, was corroborated again by a different source and that was Terik Aziz in his press conference after the Baker/Aziz meeting. Aziz stated that Bob Dole, and three or four other senators, paid Hussein a visit in April of 1990 and gave him an ultimatum of a disarmament scenario where Hussein would disarm chemical, biological, conventional weapons and ballistic missiles. To do so he would receive credits and be allowed to be a player in the New World Order.

NO TO NEW WORLD ORDER

(Hatonn: Now this is on record that Hussein refused to go along with this New World Order.)

Of course Hussein said emphatically, "No--at least NOT UNTIL ISRAEL REMOVES THEIR CHEMICAL-BIOLOGICAL WEAPONS AND THEIR 100 NUCLEAR WARHEADS FROM THE REGION." So the forced unilateral diplomatic approach failed and they had to resort to the United Nations Security Council as the means to disarm Iraq and the rest of the Middle East. That is, and always was, the political objective. That explains "why" it was needed for Saddam Hussein to go into Kuwait and take it forcefully, as the provocation necessary to draw the UN Security Council and the U.S. forces into attacking Saddam Hussein.

I have been saying, for over five months in interviews throughout the country, "This isn't about Kuwait--this is about taking out Baghdad and destroying the industrial-military complex of Baghdad." Nobody believed me for five months--everybody said, "No, this is about Kuwait because Hussein invaded Kuwait." Wrong! As soon as the bombing started, where did Bush send the fliers? Straight to Baghdad!

QUESTION: *What about the resources, the phosphates and sulfates, that Iraq has? How might that play into any of this scenario?*

Well, on August 20, 1988, the *London Economist* reported that James Baker,

in what is known as the "Baker Initiative for the Middle East", paid a visit to Hussein. This was prior to the above mentioned conference of April, 1990. He suggested to Hussein that he would receive "no further credits from the West, from Saudi Arabia or Kuwait"--they had already made that clear--"unless he was prepared" (and he needed these credits to service his debt from the Iran/Iraq War. He had borrowed a tremendous amount of money, including 26 billion dollars from Western banks--Chase, J.P. Morgan--all the six big ones) "he would receive no further credits to service that debt unless he gave up his sulfur, phosphates--his oil and other raw materials in perpetuity as collateral." Of course Saddam Hussein is extremely "nationalistic"--he is an Arab Socialist--and he strongly believes in Iraq as a nation-state. He said, "Absolutely no," he wouldn't even consider such a thing. He knew it was giving up his national sovereignty--his people's sovereignty and so he absolutely refused to do such a thing. *(Hatonn: Please refer back to the Cartel Plans and HOW they managed to suck all the third-world nations into the banking system through this perpetual resource for collateral sleight-of-hand.)* That was the first beginnings of the Middle East being drawn into this so-called New World Order concept, because *it is an economic regime and it is about "raw materials and monetary policy"*. It is being demanded of ALL THIRD-WORLD AND LESSER DEVELOPED COUNTRIES THAT THEY GIVE UP THEIR NATURAL RESOURCES IN MANY DIFFERING WAYS: DEBT TO EQUITY SWAP, ETC. BUT TO PUT IT BLUNTLY, THE WEST, THE INDUSTRIALIZED POWERS, OUR MULTI-NATIONAL CORPORATIONS WHICH ARE, AT LEAST A HUNDRED OR SO OF THEM, ARE DEFENSE CONTRACTORS, AND THE "CORPORATE STATE CORPORATIONS" OF THE SOVIET UNION (POLAND, WEST GERMANY--THEY ARE STATE CORPORATIONS BUT THEY ARE STILL MULTI-NATIONAL) INCLUDING THE KUWAITI REGIME. THE KUWAITI GOVERNMENT IS SIMPLY ONE BIG MULTI-NATIONAL CORPORATION(S) OWNED BY THE ROYAL FAMILY OF SABAH. Those countries and companies that "play ball" get to play in the "Global arena". If they don't, they are targeted for elimination.

THIS IS WHY SADDAM HUSSEIN IS BEING ELIMINATED!

QUESTION: *Now, the Sabah family has a great many holdings in the United States and so does Saudi Arabia, do they not?*

That was the key that guaranteed the International Community would line up behind George Bush, and it is a total lie that "he lined up the U.N. votes so quickly because of his tremendous 'ability' on the telephone". "Telephone Diplomacy" we were fed by the press. That is a complete myth (lie), they already knew what the political objective was for Iraq and Kuwait back in April of 1990 at the conference at the White House. They already knew that Iraq was being targeted to be disarmed and if Hussein didn't cooperate diplomatically, he would be dealt with forcibly through the UN Security Council. So when the orchestration took place all the world leaders of the Western countries at the UN Security Council level all already knew exactly what was going on--it was a simple task to line up the votes and get resolutions against Hussein. The "fix" was already in place, to put it bluntly.

The key, however, that made it all "work" and why, when Libya took Chad recently in a sponsored coup in Chad when Syria took Lebanon and installed their regime--when the Soviets moved into the Baltics and used force, or into Afghanistan, etc., or the Vietnamese went into Cambodia--none of those countries mattered in the least. Nobody gave aid to these people and we certainly didn't send troops to stop the "Naked Aggression" against those legitimate regimes. *This was due to one thing and one thing only: the guarantee that the UN and the U.S. and everybody would get in line and we would actually "have this war" to put Sabah back in his "pink palace" in Kuwait--that is the simple fact; that the Sabah family took the petro-dollars profit and invested in U.S. multi-national corporations--hundreds of billions of dollars off-shore and in our banking system with Chase, Morgan Guarantee, Morgan Brothers--\$52 BILLION in T-Bills and Bonds (U.S. Gov't) and the interlock is so intense and so incestuous that the Sabah family has actually had a wholly owned corporation in the U.S.--still own it--Kuwait Petroleum owns*

Sante Fe International out of Los Angeles. They have had on the BOARD of Santa Fe International--of this Kuwaiti owned corporation--FORMER PRESIDENT GERALD FORD, who put George Bush in power as CIA Director, BRENT SCOWCROFT, who was an aide to Gerald Ford and is now the National Security Advisor to President Bush, AND RODERICK HILL, CARLA HILL'S HUSBAND--she is now the Trade Representative of the Bush Administration and she was HUD Secretary under Gerald Ford. So you will note that the Sabah family has used their tremendous petro-dollars to PURCHASE POLITICAL INFLUENCE WITH THIS ADMINISTRATION AND GOING ALL THE WAY BACK TO THE NIXON AND FORD ADMINISTRATIONS. THAT IS THE KIND OF POLITICAL CLOUT THAT GUARANTEED THAT THE UN COALITION WOULD BACK THE USE OF ANY KIND OF FORCE AGAINST HUSSEIN AFTER HE WAS BROUGHT INTO KUWAIT TO BEGIN WITH.

QUESTION: *Would you talk briefly about how Kuwait is so closely tied to the American companies?*

The Kuwaiti regime is unique in that it is very much like the Saudi regime, and that's why the Saudis and the Sabah family are working so closely, and always have. Being a Royal Monarchy, they do not operate the way Hussein or Qudafi, Assad or Mubarak, operate in their countries. When they sell oil on the global market--they don't "consume" their own production--they allow the Eastern Europeans to consume and they buy into things, i.e., they own a whole chain of gas stations, they own five percent of Texaco, they own a chain of gas stations in Europe but, more than that, fifty percent of everything that is taken in on those sales goes directly to the Sabah Royal family. The only one that can sign the checks--is Sabah, himself. Fifty percent of the profits goes to the Kuwait government which is also Sabah but is used, in addition, to disburse funds elsewhere and help control the population of Kuwait. The population is only about 600,000 actual citizens and the rest of the population is not made up of "citizens" and they are not allowed to "vote". The first 50% of profits, however, goes directly to Sabah! Kuwait is a total feudalistic, non-militaristic despotic State--according to our

own State Department. They have simply been able to wisely invest their money in the West, particularly in the U.S.--because they do have a fear of Islamic Fundamentalism and the Soviet Union.

When you buy this much U.S. Corporate power, for instance, when you own 3, 4, and 5 percent of a Corporation such as General Electric and defense contractors and the people on the Boards of those defense contractors you have real clout. The Board members of those "defense contractors" are also Chairmen of the Joint Chiefs of Staff, Secretary of State, and Secretary of Defense and boy, you have bought considerable political clout and THEY KNOW IT! It is purely and simply a protection racket, in a sense, but more than that, it makes them a key player in the new GLOBAL REGIME that George Bush keeps talking about.

QUESTION: *Do they not also own some 5% in McDonalds, Penneys, etc.?*

Oh yes, there is a long list of holdings that all of the citizens would easily recognize. The ones I focus on, such as IBM, Dow Chemical, Westinghouse, G.E., Atlantic Richfield, General Motors--those are all listed on the one hundred top (dollar amount) defense contractors in the U.S. You could say that they have purchased some stock in almost ALL of our major U.S. corporations. They never buy more than 5% of the class-A voting stock *because if they did so it would force disclosure to the S.E.C. as to "who" is buying up America.*

DISCLOSURE ISSUE AND INVESTMENT HOLDINGS

They purchase government T-bills and bonds and what they have done is purchase a "deficit"--a "growing" deficit--of the United States. That gives them very close linkage to the banking industry and the Federal Reserve System which is basically a "private banker's" bank which loans us our medium of exchange called the "federal reserve notes". That is a very powerful thing to purchase if you are looking for strong political clout and influence within the U.S. Government.

Ben Rosenthal of New York found out all of this described and found it extremely disturbing--between 1979 and through 1983. He filed suit to stop the

ownership of Santa Fe International by the Kuwaiti Government. However, after his death it fell to the wayside and no one, to this day, has dared to bring it up again because people get dead over such issues. He had also filed a House Bill which would force the disclosure of foreign nationals' holdings in U.S. multi-national corporations and in the banking industry because he felt that they would be buying political influence and could, therefore, influence more affairs of the U.S. Government by having this kind of wealth. That act did pass (The Financial Disclosure Act) in 1982, but pressure was brought to bear through Charles Percy, a senator and whose daughter married into the Rockefeller family, on President Reagan and also Vice President Bush, at the time to veto that financial disclosure act. The threat was, at that time in 1982, as documented by Ben Rosenthal (and now you might know why Rosenthal died) was that if they were to disclose financial holdings of the Saudi regime and the Sabah family along with Kuwaiti holdings in the U.S. banking industry--they would shift their assets to Euro-dollars, Yen, Marks, etc. This would cause an immediate banking crisis in New York which would include ALL of the Six Major Banks. The threat held strong and the Financial Disclosure Act was vetoed by President Reagan and to this day it is illegal for the U.S. Government to tell the American people how much financial influence Sabah has in the U.S.

There is a new kind of "disclosure" act in the Senate but it is pre-approved that Bush will certainly veto it. The reason Bush is concerned is that Bush is a "global operator". Bush sits on the Boards of Texas Gulf, Eli Lilly, Purolator--and a whole host of other multi-national corporations; but most importantly, the Interstate Bank of London, Dallas and Houston an international banking family. There is no question that Kuwait has major dollars in that bank. George Bush is a large-scale Global Player. Bush has actually taken a perceived "step down" in his political career by becoming President of the U.S. His real political career had been as a Global Globetrotter, if you will. It has been entirely a net-work of multi-national corporations who have widespread Global interests. In fact, take Texas Gulf, it is not even a U.S. Corporation and it does not operate in Texas or in

the Gulf states--it is a French "holding company" and it mines phosphate and sulfur (coincidentally, Iraq's raw materials that were requested) and turns it into fertilizers. George Bush is definitely a big player in the Global Regime.

This is why he continues to bring up and push the subject of the New World Order, over and over again. That really is the political objective of George Bush by being President. He doesn't care whether or not he is re-elected if this war would go bad--he has stated as much openly and publicly--even in the *Los Angeles Times*.

You see, all these holdings of Bush can be covered by placing the holdings in a 'Blind Trust' and when he became President he did this for the first time in his career. He never did that prior to this--not even when he was CIA Director. He refused to place any of his financial holdings in a "Blind Trust". He has, to some degree, done so now. His blind trust is somewhere around a million dollars which doesn't even represent a drop in the bucket to his assets as of the day he took office as President. All his other holdings are in multinational, international, etc., corporations where he is covered in secrecy. He does continue to receive what is called deferred compensation from the Zapata Oil which is a completely Bush-owned oil operation for off-shore drilling, where coincidentally, the first oil rig set up offshore--WAS IN KUWAIT. He also sits on the board and still receives "deferred compensation" from this. Deferred compensation is where the check is written but it goes into the "Trust Fund" and he can't spend it until after he is no longer President.

There are a lot of ways to get around that "Conflict of Interest", especially when you are the President. You don't have to get rid of your stock--you just temporarily cease to sit on the active Board of those corporations.

One of the most interesting companies on which he sits, actually he is a Limited Partner, with JAMES A. BAKER, III, in a corporation called Hollywood LPG II. It is a Houston, Texas, based company. The reason that it is so interesting is that in George Bush's "State of the Union" address, he suggested that because of this problem with Kuwait and Iraq with crude oil, that we must start

looking, as a nation, to other means and other resources--specifically liquid petroleum gas. (That is what "LPG" stands for--i.e., Hollywood LPG II, is a Liquid Petroleum Gas tanker fleet.)

FERTILIZER?

Bush sits on the board, and owns stock in, Eli Lilly. Eli Lilly is a MAJOR world producer of fertilizers and herbicides. The New World Order, to which "they" refer, isn't something that will enhance the opulence of Third World nations, in fact it will reduce countries like Iraq, Syria, Iran, Jordan, and Libya back to pre-1979 forms of feudalism and poverty. At the same time, you don't want to reduce a population such as those to complete poverty for they need to be fed in some manner--and that means feeding the tremendous numbers of poor in the Third World countries. Just to accomplish this gigantic task will REQUIRE A LOT OF FERTILIZER! George Bush is heavily invested in Texas Gulf which mines sulfur and phosphates which, without them, you cannot make fertilizer. Eli Lilly, which makes fertilizer--and of course, when you are going to constantly fertilize the ground to grow crops like soy beans, you will have problems with the soil--and you have to seek other places and that is where herbicides--also produced by this company--come in.

The interesting thing about this connection of Bush to Eli Lilly is that there was planned--for the Latin America Drug War--a shooting war in Latin America. That is, in part, what took place when we invaded Panama--with setting up an anti-drug force for Latin America to invade Latin American companies. (Hatonn: Yes, indeed, I have told you all this--but you need to hear it again so please, just keep reading.) Bolivia and Peru were definitely targeted. Part of the scenario for invading those countries in this so-called Drug War, was to use massive amounts of herbicides on the Coca crops and it was experimented on and the major portion of the experiments just ended in March of 1989-1990. At that point the product was approved for use to destroy the hundreds of thousands of hectares of Coca crops in Latin America. That product is called "Spike" and it comes from a Division of Elanco--a corporation of Eli Lilly. (Hatonn: This herbicide is deadly--re-

member a while back when it was used on the "Hemp" (marijuana) crops in Mexico, etc., and just happened to kill a bunch of workers and users? Brothers, I remind you--the drug trade is controlled right out of the Bush Administration! We are not talking of New World Order--we are talking about World (Global) total domination!)

I remind you again, that Bush is on the Board of Eli Lilly and owns stock in that company.

NEW WORLD ORDER! NO-GLOBAL REGIME OF INTERDEPENDENCE

The New World Order is a term that is considered totally passe' by all the Elite and Elite Think-Tanks--and I haven't used the word myself in over a decade in any of my analytical work or research papers, even when I was with the Institute. THE PROPER TERMINOLOGY IS: "THE GLOBAL REGIME OF INTERDEPENDENCE" but if George Bush had used THAT terminology, people would have begun to understand right off that it was "economic" New World Order. It was absolutely necessary that the American people believe that the New World Order, when mentioned, would somehow have only to do with "Peace and Security" throughout the world through the use of the United Nations--or some nebulous attachment to moral rightness. THIS IS A TOTAL LIE IN ITS MOST CONTEMPTIBLE PRESENTATION AND USURPATION OF YOUR TRUST AND FAITH. THE NEW WORLD ORDER HAS NEVER BEEN ANYTHING ABOUT PEACE AND SECURITY--IT HAS BEEN ABOUT ONE THING AND ONE THING ONLY--IT IS A GLOBAL REGIME, A REGIME WHICH ALREADY EXISTS AND WE ARE IN THE TRANSITION STAGES OF IT--OF INTERDEPENDENCE. INTERDEPENDENCE ISN'T SOMETHING THAT COMES ABOUT THROUGH EVOLUTION OF FREE-TRADE LIKE SO MANY LIGHT-WEIGHT UNIVERSITY PROFESSORS--WHO PROJECT IT AS SOMETHING OF A UTOPIAN VISION THAT ALL THE WORLD BEGINS TRADING WITH EACH OTHER AND SOMEHOW ALL WAR WILL CEASE AND PEACE WILL JUST WASH OVER THE GLOBE. It simply is not even a PART OF THE

STRATEGY.

Inter-dependence IS A STRATEGY. It was outlined in 1961 by Vincent Rock, a defense analyst of over 20 years, for the beginnings of it. He published a book called THE STRATEGY OF INTERDEPENDENCE which was initially used by the Kennedy Administration, and McNamara in the Johnson Administration. The strategy has been adopted ever since.

The strategy works in every field of endeavor, for instance, South Africa. We are wholly dependent on South Africa for the "platinum group" metals, chromium and commercial grade gold. It is for "strategic" war materials. This is well published and well known--that we are dependent on South Africa; therefore, the Globalist thinkers of the world future society, who are utopian, would say, "See, there is the interdependence," so we can have a lot of influence with South Africa and South Africa will work with us and we can bring about changes. *The fact is that we have enough chromite, chromium and platinum-group metals, in the LARGEST DEPOSITS KNOWN ON EARTH, IN THE STILLWATER COMPLEX BETWEEN THE BORDER OF MONTANA AND THE BORDER OF WYOMING.* It is a tremendously large complex and there is an almost unlimited supply of these strategic raw materials. Based on the analysis of 1961, however, done by Vincent Rock, the strategy of interdependence is as follows: *We shut down the mills and operation of the Stillwaters facilities and since 1963 it hasn't been mined. THEY WANT THE AMERICAN PEOPLE, AND THE AMERICAN CORPORATIONS WILL GO ALONG WITH THIS, BECAUSE THEY PASS THE COSTS TO US ANYWAY, IN THEIR PRODUCTION FACILITIES--BUT THEY WANT THE AMERICAN PEOPLE TO "BELIEVE" THAT WE ARE DEPENDENT UPON SOUTH AFRICA (interdependent or mutually-dependent).*

THE REAL REASON IS SO THEY CAN GET CHEAP LABOR FOR THERE ARE NO LABOR UNIONS AND THUS NO LABOR PROBLEMS AND IN FACT, EVEN IF IT COSTS MORE, THE PERCEPTION OF THE "INTERDEPENDENCE" IS A PERCEPTION AS OPPOSED TO A

REALITY. THE "PERCEPTION" IS USED TO MANIPULATE OUR POPULATION, THE SOUTH AFRICAN POPULATION AND THE GOVERNMENTS ARE WORKING TOGETHER "KNOWING" THAT THERE IS ABSOLUTELY NO NEED FOR THE DEPENDENCE.

This is EXACTLY that which is going on in the Middle East right now. They are going to create the PERCEPTION that without Kuwait's oil production and a free Kuwait under the Sabah family, there will be an insurmountable oil crisis. That is WHY we have to go to war and get this awful regime back into Government. We have now been taught, erroneously, to believe that we are totally dependent on Kuwait for oil--a total lie.

3/7/91 HATONN

CONTINUING ON WITH TAPED TRANSCRIPTION:

PLAYERS (CHARACTERS)

QUESTION: Who were some of the players in this Global Regime of Interdependence?

What we are talking about comes in two layers and when you talk about the U.S. multi-national corporations you can refer to a study done through the 1976 Senate, under Lee Metcalf. He is now, too, strangely deceased and became deceased before the study was completed. They produced a study called Interlocking Directorate Among Major U.S. Multi-National Corporations. It is demonstrated that there were no more than 3,500, mostly white-male Americans--Anglo-Saxon--and they sat on the boards of ALL the multi-national corporations and the major banks and foundations and a separate study, which was produced on the Federal Reserve System, showed that the same thing existed within the Federal Reserve System and ALL interlocking with the corporations, whereby one man such as William Webster (now head of the CIA and was with the FBI) sat on the Boards of as many as TWENTY MAJOR U.S. MULTI-NATIONAL CORPORATIONS, DEFENSE CONTRACTORS, BANKS--AND WHEN YOU CROSS-DIRECTORSHIP, ONE MAN SITTING ON THE BOARD OF, FOR INSTANCE, CHASE, WILL THEN ALSO SIT ON THE BOARD OF EXXON AND WILL BE SITTING

NEXT TO A BOARD MEMBER OF CHASE, ALSO, WHO SITS ON THE BOARD, SAY, OF MOBIL OIL. THAT IS HOW THEY "BEAT" THE F.T.C. RULES DEALING WITH THE "CONFLICT OF INTEREST" AND "FREE-TRADE".

They ALL sit on each other's Boards and there are at most 3,500 or less people involved. One man, alone, may own as many as 50-80 hats and interests in corporations, foundations, the Aspen Institute for Humanistic Studies, The Council on Foreign Relations--a complete network which is extremely small when you consider what they are doing. This was considered by the deceased Lee Metcalf as a threat to our very way of life if we believe in "free-trade". He felt it would cause the kind of political influence, and he was right, that it ultimately has caused--such as in the case of George Shultz who now sits on the Board of Boeing--after eight years in the State Department where he was the single most influential man in the State Department. He opened up trade with Red China and now the trade is wide-open to Red China, which is a major, major victory to Shultz who, as Secretary of State, moved to increase trade with Red China to the point where Boeing Corporation now has RECORD SALES HERE IN SEATTLE AND THROUGHOUT THE U.S. NORTH-WEST. OF COURSE GEORGE SHULTZ IS NOW REAPING THE REWARDS OF HIS ACTIVITIES WITHIN THE STATE DEPARTMENT--HE IS ON THE BOARD OF DIRECTORS WITH BOEING CORPORATION.

What about Great Britain? What about Germany? What about all those others who are now petitioned and have agreed to give the U.S. money?

Every single one of the countries, including Japan, are represented in exactly the same scenario as just described. They are all players and they have institutionalized their ideology into groups that the far right and the far left tried to consider them some sort of Global Conspiracy--such as is the Trilateral Commission. The make-up of the "Trilateral Commission, which is no more than 300 individuals at any given time, is a make-up of Europeans, West Germans, British, Japanese, Canadians and Americans. The same thing holds true and that's why when they refer to the Global

Regime. they aren't thinking in terms of Imperialism the way the far-left used to think the U.S. was operating--that kind-of neocolonialism--it is far beyond that. That implies a nation-State trying to reach out and control the globe and still retain its nation-State status. These men don't even consider the United States as a nation-State, they consider the nation-State as Exxon, Chase, IBM, ITT, etc. That is who they believe are now the "nation-State" and that is where they put all the cards.

Being the President of the United States is a grand vehicle through which to accomplish the dynamics of the "New World Order", or, "Global Regime of Interdependence". That is why I have said it is a step down for George Bush but a most important step.

The ones who will be in charge of the New World Order or "Regime" are the same men who are in charge right now. They make up the cabinet, multi-national corporations, defense contractors, the leading bankers for they also sit on the boards of IBM, ATT, etc. They already are in charge and they have agreed to agree on that first premise. It isn't a regime such as the "Christian Fundamentalist" "thing" with a world dictator, etc., it is too well planned to ever have the appearance of such. It is a kind of feudalistic cooperation between the "princes" of the "district". Those "princes" being the C.E.O.'s and Directors--the "districts" being the interlocking or intertwined regions where the multi-national corporation crosses over all country borders.

They no longer see nation-States. They operate in every country and they truly believe, and here I have a book called **PEACE AND AFFLUENCE THROUGH MULTI-NATIONAL CORPORATIONS** by Herbert Mertz, which goes so far as to say that the Regime is already in place and it is just a matter of making average layman aware of it. They go so far as to think that we should vote for our political rights no longer through Congress and nation-State Governmental apparatuses but through the multi-national political apparatus. Mertz is a Director of The World's Ecocracy.

One thing I learned while I was with the multi-national corporations as a consultant, is that one thing totally de-

void in the thinking is the welfare of the people, themselves. I have had it stated to me very clearly that "as they create the Regime and move-in and eliminate regions and first employ people and then throw them out of work and move an operation to a foreign place--however they transmit it--wherever there is disruption and the people are hurt by it, their attitude is simplistically stated and the words are: "When the sheep are fleeced--they bleat".

FEUDALISM

The Regime is clearly a feudalistic operation. I know well, some of the gentlemen who run some of these major corporations and they are, indeed, feudalistic in their thinking. I would go so far as to say that they are behavioral-social-Darwinists with a nasty stripe of Nietzsche.

HOW DOES EXTREME RIGHT AND LEFT AGREE?

There are many similarities, in fact, years ago I spoke with a newspaper reporter on that very topic. There is a loose merger between the radical right and the lunatic left and that is because they have a lot of the same enemies--for instance, Henry Kissinger. The John Birch society did a lot of research into the multi-national corporations and they are interpreted to mean that David Rockefeller was therefore, a Communist, because he was also working with the Soviet Union. The far left always looks at it as a kind of monopoly capitol with a Marxist flavor in trying to install a kind of capitalist Regime throughout the world. Forget free-anything however, for that is the very LAST thing on the minds of these men in point.

G.E., for instance, is a feudalist-State that has more in common with a socialist dictator such as Noreiga or the Saudi regime than they will ever have with the "free-market".

You must think back a bit to what the Sabah's threat was and then the Saudis' threat if there was any disclosure of financial holdings in 1982. The threat was that they would go to yen or marks, or whatever it would take to cause a banking crisis. In 1982 we were under a recession and there were tremendous bank failures and the large banks were also in trouble due to the Latin American debt along with the

Third World debt. That threat was very REAL and so, think about the threat today if we didn't put Sabah back into his "Pink Palace" with his 70+ wives. What would Sabah do?

WHAT OF THE MIDDLE EAST WAR RIGHT NOW?

It is about making an example of Hussein and totally DESTROYING his military-industrial complex if possible by actually bombing him back into the stone age. Then they look to Assad of Syria and it is clear that the message is that "...now you will disarm--right?"

As we move along here we find that Iraq is only the first major piece to the overall puzzle. This is a new dynamic and the reason it came about so quickly is because Soviet influence left the Middle East as a major "front". Because the Soviet Union appeared to no longer be a major influential player in that area, the Western Powers of the Global Regime could rush in and fill the void and create the dynamic which in the first instance is Iraq falling as a military power. (Hatonn: Here is where the information is now comprehensive enough to validly understand that the Soviets ARE STILL THE MAJOR MILITARY AND TECHNOLOGY-CAPABLE FORERUNNER. This is something that simply no-one has been allowed to know outside of the tiny handful of key players such as Kissinger, etc. It IS through the Soviets that the war was brought to a handy and abrupt halt with Hussein's toys intact and both sides were required to make a cease and desist peace "deal"--"or else!")

Using Iraq as an example they could go on until Syria and Libya and the rest of the countries would disarm unilaterally or the same fate would befall them. For instance, Baker recently went to Jordan and put out the "Olive Branch of Peace" to King Hussein and said "...we want you to be a part of the New World Order". The press was told that that was what was offered, however, what was told to King Hussein was considerably different for there was a strong implied threat that "...when we are through with Saddam--you guys are next!" They are taking the entire Middle East back to pre-1979 when there was a Shah of Iran, no military conflict between Iran and Iraq, Libya and Syria were not a military power to be reckoned with--they want to go back to where there were

non-military despots running those Middle Eastern countries with a SECRET POLICE POWERFUL ENOUGH TO KEEP THE PEOPLE, THAT ARE IN POVERTY, AT BAY AND CONTROL THEM SO THEY DON'T GET OUT OF LINE NOR CAUSE ANY RIFFLES IN THE WATERS TO ANNOY ISRAEL. Then, too, all of the natural resources of the Middle East will simply be exported through the corporate network into those regions where they want to industrialize like Poland, Czechoslovakia and Hungary. It is a constant pattern of controlling one's resources and who gets it and who sends it to which companies and who gets the proceeds from it. How it works best, according to their thinking, is with feudalistic regimes such as the Saudi and Kuwaiti Regimes.

Countries like Iraq and Syria that claim national identity and have a strong military defense to back it up have to be removed from power. That's because their concern with Peace in the Middle East or protecting Israel from the Arabs--it is only a front to major extent, especially the "Peace" reasoning. Israel is an entirely different matter and is totally absorbed into the Global Elite system. It is boiled down, unfortunately, because the Exxon/Chase--the cabinet that makes up those very same Boards--can't then go to Syria and dictate economic policy. If you try to do so, they get their back up, like Hussein, and basically tell the West to "go to hell".

There are some real flaws remaining with ones, for instance, like Libya. The problem is that the West will push the thing until they very well might pull off the Global plan but there is always the probability that these objectors will get together and get their backs up and have some kind of terrible confrontation. The Arabs know what is under planning and they are split as far as leaders--but the Arab people are united.

The facts are that no matter how the war turns out--Hussein has won a tremendous victory in a political reference for it only has presented the obvious--that a tremendously powerful nation like the U.S. can and will simply move over and pulverize any lesser power who crosses its path in disagreement. The Arabs are totally united in two things--their total hatred of Israel and their total hatred of the

United States of America.

END OF QUOTED TRANSCRIPTION

Thank you Dharma, we will just close this off at this point for we are out of space. However, I just want to request that you ones obtain the "White Papers" and get informed. We have spoken at length on this subject and fleshed out that which these authors have not seen and the "whole" is a massive picture, indeed. You readers get your bearings, confirm to selves the truth--and then ponder what might be done to reverse this plague upon the world.

Remember what I told you yesterday--there will be a coalition of all Arab nations joined by the Soviet Union and then, brothers, the fur will fly and a bunch of chickens are going to get thoroughly plucked. I believe you can see why it is not as simple, either, as simply bringing "the boys" home--the Middle East is a boiling cauldron right now and will remain so--you have just made enemies under the surface with almost every nation in the world. So be it.

Thank you for your service and thank you for your attention. the only portion we did not cover is nuclear capability and we have already covered that quite thoroughly so I choose not to run over on this document.

Gyeorgos Ceres Hatonn, Cmdr.
UFF-IGFC

CONSTITUTION KIT

For those who want to know how they can help save our Constitution--we now are offering a detailed kit of information about our government and the Constitution to help in preserving our freedoms. The kit is available to individuals or groups for \$8.00 per kit, or for \$20 POST PAID with RAPE OF THE CONSTITUTION book included.

PHOENIX EXPRESS PUBLISHER TO SPEAK

George Green lecture Saturday, March 23, 2-5 PM. Cost \$7.00 per person, Rickey's Hyatt House, 4219 El

Camino Real (NE corner of El Camino and Charleston), Palo Alto, CA (415) 493-8000, Camino D Room, Ballroom complex (Behind Hugo's Market)

ALSO: Sunday, March 24, 2-5 PM Berkeley Conference Center, 2105 Bancroft, 2nd Floor, Host Room, Berkeley, CA, (415) 491-1651 for additional info.

PHOENIX INSTITUTE

The window for investment through the Phoenix Institute is now open, but closing fast.

Please contact us for more details as soon as possible.

SOME OF THE PHOENIX JOURNALS:

Burnt Offerings and Bloodstained Sands
Shrouds of The Seventh Seal--
AT THE PRESS,
THE BITTER COMMUNION
The Phoenix Express Vol's V & VI (\$15)
The Phoenix Express Vol's VII & VIII (\$15)

The price is \$10 per JOURNAL, (EXCEPTING EX-PRESS) 10% discount on orders of 4 or more. California residents add 6.75% sales tax. Add shipping, UPS \$3.25 and \$1.00 each additional or U.S. Mail \$2.50 for first title and \$1.00 each additional.

Write for Quantity Discount.

Available from America West or your Local Distributor.

Express is \$20 per 13 ISSUES (including back issues for the period) or \$75 per 52 ISSUES.

Send orders and Payments to: America West Distributors, P.O. Box 986 Tehachapi, CA. 93581.
For credit card orders Telephone 1 800 729-4131 PLEASE USE ONLY FOR ORDERS (THE EXPENSE IS TOO MUCH FOR US) For other purposes 805 822-9655.

TIME FOR RENEWAL FOR
THOSE WHO ORDER 13 ISSUES
AT A TIME.



PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS

A bulletin commenting on appropriate current news events, clarification of portions of the Journals and answers of a general nature to questions not found in the existing Journals.

PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS is published by America West Publishers, Inc. P.O. BOX 986 Tehachapi, CA. 93581. Subscription rate is \$20 per 13 issues or \$75 per 52 issues, First Class mailing. COPYRIGHT 1991 by America West Publishers, Inc. All rights reserved. Reproduction of this copyrighted material for private non-profit use is expressly encouraged, for commercial purposes it is strictly forbidden.

MARCH 1991 VOLUME IX NUMBER 12

3/8/91 HATONN

Hopeless? Dharma, (sic, sic), that is exactly the response expected and worked for--to make you who are working around the clock to bring light--stop and give up. We cannot do that, chelas. God has no intentions of forfeiting the world, Earth.

You ones should be asking at this point, "What is wrong with Dharma--what is the big occasion of distress?" Just bunches and bunches of little things for, when you come into Truth, you see all that is NOT given unto you and you glean truth from the lies and then the circuits of compassion and distress overwhelm the human emotions. She is exhausted and yet, we need to write 10 times a day and still cannot cover it all. You have been in the dark so very long, beloved ones. And no, Thomas, JOY, and Dru cannot help for theirs is a different penning task--to set the messages of the Christed presence to paper--those messages which bring again unto you the TRUE, JUST AND CORRECT directions for life, balance, the laws, etc. Dru has now put to paper the commandments almost in entirety in brief explanation, and will now put to print "the deadly 'sins'". You have to know, ultimately, how to pull your "whole" selves out of the muck into which you have been pushed.

What would be in the news this day that would distress? You would guess that there is only wondrous good-news with soldiers coming home and the frenzy at peak--no, look behind that which is hardly mentioned. At any rate, I must give her some time for I have made the load too great day after day after day. I will attempt to keep this to a minimum of time this morning.

TODAY'S WATCH

Homecoming! Rejoice and then, let us face the truth again. Welcome the children and loved ones but don't turn your eyes away in thinking the monster is gone--he has just had his feast of blood and will go, momentarily, for a rest. Don't expect those returning ones to know as much as you do, for they have been in a desert with even more restricted input of knowledge. They will, however, have heard of the numbers of suicides from your own beloved ones who became too distressed in that place. You appear to have a strong group returning and in many ways--you do; but in the ending they are only stronger in the fact that they are part of a "machine" from which they cannot extract themselves.

NEWS MEDIA PERSONNEL

How is it that there are OVER FORTY news people "going to be released" in Baghdad? You were told of only three from one network and two, last week, from CNN! I can promise you--the people that they will be silenced and that which comes out will be censored in its entirety--"for National Security". If you ones can ever break the press away from their shackles you will win this "secret" war against the people of the world.

POLICE BRUTALITY

While the world is in shock over an incident of the beating in Los Angeles by the Police Department of a black suspect being taken into custody. This is what has really pulled Dharma down, for one of her own children, now dead of "suicide", was treated to a dose of the L.A. Sheriff's Dept. He was just a sixteen year-old who had just gotten off work, on Halloween

night, and on his way home was dragged from his parent's automobile--through the window, by his hair, beaten and cuffed so tightly that it took six weeks to regain full use of his right hand. When objections were entered, the "forms" (for you have to ask the County Supervisors for permission to bring charges) reached the Board of Supervisors--8 hours too late to be filed. How many of you know these rules?

Dharma was employed at Children's Hospital of L.A. for some 10 years. The battered children, especially blacks from the ghetto areas, were brought in EVERY NIGHT to emergency. At one point, one child lost an eye at the Police's hands and it was simply too much for the young doctors on service. They brought charges--GUESS WHO LOST THEIR JOBS?

Now, they will tell you that this incident--captured by a witness from his apartment balcony--on film, is isolated and "just never happens". Phooey, it happens regularly and is the "rule" and not the exception to the rule. THEY ARE IN TRAINING TO BRING YOU--THE-PEOPLE INTO TOTAL POLICE CONTROL FOR THE REGIME COMING DOWN ON YOU--PLANNED AND UNDER WAY! The hospital incident above is only one of a hundred just she could give and she was nowhere near Emergency Room--and worse for the situation--it was 15 years past--how think ye it is this day??

KUWAITIS

Have any of you readers witnessed the hundreds of Kuwaiti citizens crossing the border and now WALKING to Kuwait City? They are angry and hungry after first being disallowed en-

try to their own country and totally ignored. They scream "war" (NOW THAT IT IS TOO LATE) against the Sabahs for "...no government should treat its own people like this--like dogs and worse--we are starving and they do nothing.....!" There are hundreds upon hundreds at the border and the Kuwaitis won't let them re-enter their own country!

DEATH TO HUSSEIN

Now the big flash is that *"...the Arab nations are putting up a big reward for removing their 'fellow Arab' Hussein from power, by death if necessary!"* And, of course, that is the way it will have to be. NO! The "Arab Conspirators" who are in the loop of the One World Regime are trying to take him out before the people can rise up against them. America and World: KNOW that the plans are too well laid to allow survival of anyone who can fight back. You see, your world is controlled totally by those original 13 to 14 families with a few old line ball-players allowed to play for awhile, while it is convenient to utilize them and their resources. YOU HAVE NOT LIBERATED KUWAIT--YOU HAVE REINSTALLED THE DESPOT OF DESPOTS BACK INTO HIS IVORY AND PINK PALACE. YOU ARE IN GRAVE TROUBLE, WORLD--INDEED, VERY, VERY GRAVE AND YOU CONTINUE TO WHOOP AND BOW TO WONDEROUS BUSH WHO LAUGHS AT YOU AND DROOLS OVER THE CARCASS OF THAT WHICH HE HAS PULLED INTO DESTRUCTION. HE IS ONE OF THE HEAD MACHINISTS AT THE TOOL SHOP. **BE WARNED: FOR HE IS ONLY A ROBOTOID REPLICA--THE BIG BOY IS STILL OUT THERE PULLING HIS STRINGS WHILE YOU WATCH AND APPLAUD THE PUPPET SHOW. BY FAR, THE WORST IS YET TO COME.**

REPETITION AND EMPHASIS

No matter what we give unto you, you are stunned and put it aside thinking "this one" might be incorrect--so we will keep right on keeping on.

Let us go back to an interesting old story from your "Good Book" that might be well worth looking at again this day. Let me just outlay a very impressive message from the

"FOREWORD" of a booklet entitled, THE GREAT CONSPIRACY on the subject of WHO'S STOMPING ON CHRISTIAN CIVILIZATION? This is compiled by Brig. Gen. Gordon "Jack" Mohr, C.P.D.L.

Isaiah 22:25--*"There is a conspiracy of her prophets (leaders) in the midst thereof, like a roaring lion ravaging the prey; they have devoured souls; they have taken the treasure and precious things; they have made her many widows in the midst thereof."*

In Psalm 2:2-4, you can read these words: "Why do the heathen rage, and the people imagine a vain thing? The kings of the earth set themselves, and the rulers take counsel together against the Lord, and against His Anointed, saying, 'Let us break their band asunder, and cast away their cords from us, He that sitteth in the heavens shall laugh; the Lord shall have them in derision.'" (Or contempt.)

Off and on you will hear about the "Conspiratorial Theory of History." This is certainly in line with the words spoken by the Psalmist and they echo those spoken by President F.D. Roosevelt when he said: *"Nothing in politics happens by accident; it was all planned somewhere, in some smoke-filled room."*

But if you mention a conspiracy today--a conspiracy to control the world and make men and women slaves--the Elite of the world, the sophisticated, the educated, laugh knowingly, tap their heads and declare you to be a "looney kook" of some kind.

Yet many Americans know that there was a conspiracy to kill President John Kennedy. They know it was not the work of one slightly demented man. Even when the Warren Commission said one man did it, intelligent Americans said: "Why then, did you seal your findings for decades? Who are you protecting?"

Now consider today--March 8, 1991--the ones in charge of the Book Depository from which the "so-called" assassin fired his death bullet has decreed that Oliver Stone may film a motion picture from the site--BUT NOT USE THE SIXTH FLOOR THEREOF!! *Of course not, for it would be uncovered before all the world THAT IT COULD NOT HAVE*

BEEEN THE WAY IT WAS GIVEN FORTH TO ALL OF YOU!

When something unusual happens, which does not appear to be by accident, people have the right to ask: "Who did it? Why did they do it? Were there more than one of them? Who financed them? Who benefitted by the death of President John Kennedy? Did the man who replaced him have any debts which he paid off?" Is it not even more proper, in fact, to DEMAND these answers?

Where are you, children? Even your Bible--which you continually tout to me in your anger at my bringing Truth--tells you beyond any shadow of a doubt that there is a long-range conspiracy against God and His people of all faiths. Herein are references from THAT BOOK that can confirm this conspiracy, three of which are in Psalm 2. In Isaiah 14, you can read about a very powerful arch angel named LUCIFER, who tried to arrange a conspiracy in heaven, TO KICK GOD OFF HIS THRONE AND USURP THE THRONE. *It went so far that he seduced 1/3rd of the angelic hosts to join with him in the conspiracy. And, if you study the Bible a bit more carefully, you will see that this great conspiracy HAS BEEN IN OPERATION SINCE THE DAY THAT GOD PLACED YOUR FOREFATHER "AU-DAUM" (Auld Dum-de-Dumb Dumb) in the beautiful "Garden of Eden".*

To identify a conspiracy, you MUST KNOW WHO is being conspired against. The Bible tells you that this great conspiracy is against God and His People. Not the people you call "Jews" today, who are the very ones your Teacher in Rev. 2:9 referred to when He spoke about: *"Those who say they are Jews (JUDEANS) and are NOT; BUT ARE OF THE SYNAGOGUE OF SATAN."* We are speaking here, about God's TRUE "israel" people, who we know are not those who call themselves "chosen people" from Palestine (Israel). I am going to take a bit of an exception to some of the material in this booklet for I refuse emphatically to give you information which will pit you against brother. For terms are used which would tend to isolate the "chosen" of God into nationalities and lineages which can not be completely accurate. Most especially, through the evolution of "time", I shall most certainly

not allow my readers to slip into bigoted, race-isolated stance. The "REFLECTION OF GOD'S IMAGE" bears no color nor race as such--only the energy (spirit) of God which is (LIGHT) and is all comprehensive from all "colors" and therefore could broadly be considered "white". It is factual that ones of this generation have come forth from mixtures of those who originally came from ancestry of various "colored" beings as to skin, etc. But the color of the skin had nothing to do with the actions of the evil perpetrators who worked against God. As a matter of fact--those beings might well be the very ones who will now set the record to straight for **YOU ARE NOT GIVEN TO KNOW THAT WHICH GOD ALLOWS TO COME FULL FLOWER. IT IS NOT MYSTIC, IT IS SIMPLY NOT YET REVEALED FROM THE "MYSTERY".**

We are going to utilize some exceptionally good information--for the most part--which came out publicly in about year 1988. It is about the Great Conspiracy. I am going to utilize this time period for it brings into focus, within your time perceptions of recognition and memory, that which was well under way. We have to make these connections again and again for few will retain much "total" recall from prior writings. Sometimes parables must be presented in several ways to meld the point and focus the point.

ABOUT THE GREAT CONSPIRACY

As we speak of this in a setting of the late 1980's you must, up front, realize that most information and background came from 30-50, or more, years prior to that. We have to go back, again, to the Illuminati of the Elite One Worlders. You will again see how it all connects, frankly, all the way back to the beginning of your human experience on your planet.

These One-Worlders, known as the Illuminati, fully planned and are now ready to take over your world. You, as a world, are coming apart and you deserve to know **WHY AND HOW! WHAT YOU WILL DO WITH THAT INFORMATION IS TOTALLY UP TO YOU-THE-PEOPLE. I REPEAT--MINE IS GIVE YOU THE TRUTH; I CANNOT "DO IT" FOR YOU!**

These writings herein are about a Great

Conspiracy; in fact, an ages-old conspiracy to enslave ALL peoples of the world under a one-world system controlled by a totalitarian dictatorship. This is defined by your dictionary as: "A combination of men for an evil purpose; and agreement between two or more persons, to commit some crime in concert, particularly, a combination to commit treason, or incite sedition or insurrection against the government of a state."

Because this conspiracy has been a "Jewish" (Refer to the "DEFINITIONS" which I have given you prior to this writing for I MUST utilize accepted terms as presented to you for you no longer have the proper terminology suitable to make clarity. Thank you.) plot from the very beginning, the media has been very careful to poke fun at anyone who believes in what they call "The Conspiratorial Theory of History". They will admit to many other conspiracies in the 6,000 years of "written" world history, but say they do not believe one is going on now. I am going to prove to you, little ones, beyond the shadow of any reasonable doubt, that there is and has been such a conspiracy underway to enslave you and destroy Godly civilization everywhere on your globe.

This plot remains generally unknown to the majority of your people and when ones speak out about it, they are apt to be received with worse than scorn, contempt, and most often even hatred and abhorrent violence. There can be no doubt that we are labeled as "anti-Semites" but that is getting to be quite "passe" so check your "definitions". I cannot help it if the ones who have set this thing into operation now call themselves "Jews" and I am very sorry, indeed, for the Judeans who have allowed that to take place. The reason for this plot not being generally recognized is because the plotters have total control of the media of the land. They control the newspapers, magazines, radio, TV and the Motion Picture outlets, (anything that might promote their ideas and shush yours). This is proven and "they" are quite egotistic and proud of having accomplished this against you-the-people. It is not secret any longer--they boast about it constantly and you STILL hang on their presentations like addicts to the poison drugs.

In recent decades, television and the movies have been in the forefront of

this "brainwashing" process. These are almost totally controlled by International Jewish interests. This control has been so exaggerated and misused that it has affected your political and religious leaders, as well as your major educators, to the point where they believe they have the right to tell the people what they want them to hear, rather than what is truth.

Your National leaders tout that they have received this power from their "positions in government", although your Constitution Republic was set up to be the "servant of the people, rather than its master". Today your leaders, while ostensibly in power, are controlled by shadow figures who lurk in the background, ever becoming more and more open, pulling the strings of government, no matter what political party "is in power". This is why you see little change in economics or foreign policy when there is a change of administration. But with this last change to George Bush, you have married into the big league of puppet-masters. You have not had an "American Government in Washington" in three quarters of a century--and then, it wasn't worth speaking of as non-manipulated. You have been infected and pushed around by the alien figures of the International Zionist Bankers, who now control your total economy and thus the country.

The idea of those ruling Elite is to so change the thinking of you good, patriotic Americans so that you can be *peacefully merged with the nations of the Third-world and Communist states.*

During the Korean War, 1950-53 (and surely you dear ones must realize that you still have military personnel in Korea and American POW's in Russia), when your armed forces came under United Nations control for the first time, you saw your boys murdered by the tens of thousands in a war your leaders never intended to win, while your national wealth went into the pockets of the International gangsters who were totally responsible for it. This was all part and parcel of the plan to weaken and divide America. You saw its horrible aftermath in Vietnam. BOTH of these "no win--no plan to win" wars were part of the world-wide conspiracy which has already destroyed much of your world. In every instance, although Americans have been brainwashed into believing your

government was anti-Communist, it was your tax dollars and aid which kept this enemy of mankind alive and well and killing YOU. "Communism" is just a convenient "word"--don't get yourselves hung-up on it for it doesn't mean anything--it will now shift to something like the New World Order or some other meaningless term.

It is vitally important for you mothers and fathers, whose loved ones died in those wars, to know the truth about this betrayal for it continues on and on and gets worse and worse all over your planet. You in America see that which IS in places like Panama, South America, Central America and the Saudi desert--but you don't get much on South Africa as it really is, nor other places like China where you get a distorted picture which, in fact, could not be buried because of its size--and Satan must always wear a blood-stained clue of the players actually involved, i.e. Bush, Scowcroft, Kissinger, etc.--never interrupting "business" with Red China and glad to have the trouble-makers out of the way at any cost--including death by tank-squashing.

It is more important still for you to understand that, standing behind the traitors in government, there is a comparatively SMALL group of men, whose SOLE PURPOSE IN LIFE IS THE ENSLAVEMENT OF THE WORLD AND TO ENRICH THOSE WHO PROCLAIM THEMSELVES AS THE ONLY ONES CAPABLE OF RULING YOUR COMPLEX WORLD.

In order to get a more clearly visible view of this evil plot, it is necessary to go back to a time in Europe, to its modern beginning. "Modern" is the chosen word because the underlying plot was hatched too many centuries ago to cover herein, long before the time of the Teacher called Jesus the Christed, in the dusty streets and in-nards of Babylon.

I am going to tell you about the man that resurrected this ancient plot in 1776 and who was the architect of the modern conspiracy that you erroneously call "communism". Then I will bring you again to the more recent times and show you how the conspiracy remained and grew in operation. Many of you, if you are not familiar with the prior Phoenix material--or similar information--will be shocked

and you will first deny and refuse belief. This is Truth and the facts are now down in your own ability to read them and garner proof if you but take the time to look for them.

You continue to use terms which are totally without meaning other than accepted and conjured erroneously so we will need more definitions as we move along. One term which must be defined before we move on is what is meant when one is referred to as a "LIBERAL". Webster's Dictionary defines liberal as: 1. of a free heart; munificent; bountiful; generous; a liberal donor. 2. generous, as a 'liberal donation'; 3. not selfish, narrow or contracted; embracing interests other than ones own; 4. embracing literature and sciences generally, as a liberal education; 5. open; candid, as 'liberal communication of thoughts'; 6. large; profuse, as a liberal discharge of matter; 7. free; 8. not mean, low in birth or mind; 9. licentious; free to excess.

So you can see, this commonly used word covers a very large range of thoughts from the good to the despotic. But the world conspirators seized on this word and used it as a pivot on which to build their activities. In itself, it sounds innocent and humanitarian (another mark of the beast). But you must use exceeding care, for the term "liberal" is also used to describe someone or their activities, who are *actually subversive in nature*. Most of the agents of the world conspiracy, come from the ranks of those who consider and call themselves, "liberals".

The satanic plot to control all of mankind was launched in the 1760's under the organized name of the IL-LUMINATI. This subversive organization was organized by a Zionist named Adam Weishaupt, who had been converted to Catholicism, became a Jesuit priest and then became an agent for the Jewish house of Rothschild.

It was the Rothschild wealth that financed this venture. They also planned and financed every major war and revolution beginning with the French Revolution. They worked under various "guises" and names, but it was for the same purpose and backed by the same men.

Dharma, let us leave this writing. I ask that you get out of this location as

quickly as conveniently possible. The others are behind, at best, and I need you out of here for a while, please. There is much on this subject and we will keep at it so allow us respite.

Hatonn to stand-by, thank you.

3/9/91 HATONN

TODAY'S WATCH

I shall bring up only one matter as far as that of TODAY'S WATCH. It deals with that which we write in every manner possible for we come in the service of higher intelligence and, therefore, everything you have experienced and been taught comes from that which you call Bibles, Talmuds, etc.

For the whole of this month and last, a great denial and revelation seems to be sweeping your religious halls. It is quite amusing to witness the ways in which people are reacting to the news that everything said in the Bible credited to the one, Jesus--was not said by Jesus.

Your researchers and scholars as well as archaeologists have unearthed scrolls and artifacts which are disproving that which some churches demand you testify to believe in absolute verbatim pronouncement--of that book. Perhaps AND THEY CALLED HIS NAME IMMANUEL will not much longer be so denied. Rejoice that light can be shed upon the fact that instructions and teachings have been sorely altered and adulterated to suit the needs of those who would control you.

KNOW that in efforts to interpret the Bible, even the Revelations of John and the circumstances of "Cain" have been adjusted to produce an end result whereby evil controllers would be able to control through the WORD. We have come to set the WORD to straight.

With the very subject under discussion in the present Journal, the assumption, from the analyzing of the portions just given unto you yesterday and through the lineage of "Cain", it would appear that the "good guys" are--of necessity and deduction--Anglo-Saxon "white guys". Surely enough, Cain, through Cush, etc., cavorted about with some women and people of "color"--so what? You have "some" historical data which can give ancestry and some lines of integration--BUT YOU OF

EARTH ACTUALLY KNOW SO LITTLE THAT IT IS STARTLING, AND WORSE, AS TRUTH IS UNFOLDED UNTO YOU, YOU DENY IT AS QUICKLY AS YOU CAN.

How do you think all those marriages and bad habits of sexual intermingling could happen if there was only Adam and Eve? Would it not be most incestuous, in deductions with logic, that you cannot have four if there were only two? Unless you stop the silly mysticism and unto death defending of that which is totally absurd, you will never bring your world to right direction.

By the way, I note that much of the "proof" of Jesus' words being said or not said are exemplified from a movie called *The Last Temptation of Christ*, or something equally as stupid. I ask any of you men, even those of you who pronounce yourselves to be totally macho--do you ACTUALLY think that if you were hanging on a cross with your life blood flowing out, nails in hands, wrists and feet--with all the weight of a tall man's body hanging--that you would be pondering a roll in the hayloft with an ex-prostitute? Blasphemous? Heretic? Don't be absurd, why would you "picket" and "protest" such incredible garbage? You lessen the stupidity of the picture as well as degrade the Master Teacher by giving one iota of mention or attention to such trash. Why do you ones not LIVE ACCORDING TO HIS TEACHINGS INSTEAD OF TROMPING AROUND WITH PLACARDS TRYING TO GET THE PICTURE-MAKERS TO SHUT DOWN? YOU JUST CAUSE ALL OF THE CHEAP-MINDED PEOPLE TO GO WITNESS THE PICTURE--OF COURSE, "JUST TO SEE HOW BAD IT IS AND JUDGE IT." No, it is a hype and it gets exactly the reaction planned and you, again, like sheep to the pasture--one after--another rise up in righteous anger and allow your babies to be sent to kill and be killed in the Middle East. So be it! Until YOU (YOU) come into Truth and alignment with the Laws of God and The Creation--YOU are the one at cause of the downfall of your planet--for if each of the YOU'S get yourselves into control, the matter of evil and destruction would be indeed moot.

The evil false teachers and scribes (how do you think they got to be called Scribes and Pharisees?) gave

you a bill of goods to keep control in the hands of the Elite and subjugate you--the-people of all generations and sequence upon your globe. The entire scenario from the first words of Genesis is orchestrated to cause you to lose control of self. But you don't WANT THE TRUTH AND, THUS, YOU SIMPLY PROCEED TO KILL THE MESSENGERS. WELL, I SUGGEST THE WORLD DID NOT BEGIN WITH A "BIG BANG" BUT I CAN ALMOST PROMISE YOU THAT IT WILL END WITH ONE.

WHO WILL BE "SAVED"? AT THE RATE YOU ONES CONTINUE TO WALLOW IN THE LIES--NOT TOO MANY BECAUSE YOU DON'T HAVE THE FOGGIEST NOTION OF WHO OR HOW YOU GET OFF THAT PLACE, SHOULD IT DESTRICT. THEREFORE, THOSE WHO WOULD CONTINUE TO KEEP YOU PLACATED COME UP WITH THE DANGEST STORIES AND YOU FALL ALL OVER YOURSELVES TO GET IN LINE--SAY--FOR A CLOUD SWOOPING WITH RAPTURE AND SINGING ANGELS AND HARP-PLAYERS--USE YOUR BRAINS, FOR GOODNESS SAKE! USE THOSE WONDEROUS BRAINS GOD GAVE YOU AS THE ONLY UNIQUE GIFT AS HIS CREATION! TRUTH IS SO MUCH MORE WONDROUS AND GRAND; WHY DO YOU REMAIN IN THE MUD-WALLOW WHEN YOU COULD SOAR IN THE PERFECTION OF THE COSMOS? OH, YOU DON'T KNOW ANY BETTER? THEN WHY DON'T YOU LEARN BETTER?

I have bad news for you who wait for nonsense and mystical ghosts to gather you up--it is NOT going to come off! Furthermore, our commission, as the Hosts come to bring the Truth, only allows us to present the Truth--we force nothing and, therefore, it appears on any good "war day" that there will be very few we have to worry about hosting on the trip home. We literally witness ones grinning and joking and hoping they die in bed with a "good sex partner". Well, I hope you enjoy elicit experience for a very long, long duration for that which you attend now is that which will be carried with you--except the "partners" of neither sex will go with you! It is going to be a long time of learning those lessons of proper human actions--UNTIL YOU LEARN THEM. YOU WHO THINK

THIS IS "IT" AND "SO WHAT" ARE WRONG--THERE IS INFINITY LEFT TO LEARN THOSE LESSONS OF GOD, FRIENDS--INFINITY. AND YOU WILL LEARN THEM. So be it. Allow us to turn to our work, please.

You see, I care not what man did or did not, do or do not think about what the Master Teacher said or didn't say. HE IS RIGHT NOW IN THE PROCESS OF SAYING IT ALL-DIRECTLY-AT THIS VERY TIME. WE HAVE SCRIBES PUTTING IT TO WRITING EXACTLY AS WE ARE UNFOLDING AND UNRAVELING THESE TRUTHS--WE CARE NOT ABOUT THAT WHICH WAS PRESENTED BEFORE BECAUSE YOU HAVE PROVEN IT TO BE FALSE, IN GREAT MEASURE--WITH ENOUGH TRUTH TO ALLOW YOU TO FLAUNT IT OR WORSHIP IT--BUT IT IS NOT THE INSTRUCTIONS OF GOD NOR THE HISTORY OF HOW YOU CAME TO BE.

Now, Dharma, allow us to get on with some REAL Truth which will give you background so that you CAN KNOW your enemy and change your plight. History writers have betrayed you, in most part, to allow the deceiving without confrontation--so, you had better attend the Truth we are compiling and displaying for your information. It is available now, and can be documented and many have done so--get off your duffs, open your eyes and minds and find out what you are about and what has happened to you--STOP BEING PURELY PUPPETS TRYING TO GET BY THIS MANIFESTED EXPERIENCE WITHOUT BEING "ALIVE". STOP BEING DEAD, BROTHERS--LIFE, TRUTH, LOVE, PEACE AND BALANCE AWAIT YOU SIMPLY FOR THE TAKING OF IT AS GIFTED UNTO YOU, AND YOU AND YOU--IT IS NOT THERE FOR THE EVIL CONTROLLERS AND WOULD-BE FEUDAL-MASTERS--PULL THE CONFOUNDED SHROUD FROM OFF THINE HEADS!

Oh, I startle you with harsh language? Does it startle you when Swartzkopf says, "Let's kick ass?". I am a Commander of the largest fleet you will ever imagine if you live to be 2,000-years--and I SAY IT IS TIME TO "KICK ASS!" Does it shock you when

your President Bush says he is going to "kick Hussein's ass?" Does it startle you when he sends off your loved ones to slaughter like "fish in a barrel" God's other children? Well, it angers me to fever heat--and I think it is time you wake up and do a bit of reverse kicking! You do it by knowing Truth and simply snipping your puppet strings and standing on your own knowledge. Ignorance and deceit are the ONLY REAL BINDINGS THAT YOUR ENEMY HAS--YOU GIVE HIM ALL THE REST OF THE TOOLS TO CONTROL YOU.

WE WERE SPEAKING OF THE ROTHSCHILDS

I also used the word "guises", because when the Illuminati became too notorious, the Rothschilds and other international Jewish bankers began to operate under different names--this always covers in confusion (just as several good Nevada Corporations cover your privacy). In the United States, immediately following World War I, the conspirators set up an organization which today goes under the name of the COUNCIL OF FOREIGN RELATIONS (CFR). Yes, I certainly do realize that I am repeating from information in some of the very first Journals--but most of you have not read the first Journals and, therefore, it must be briefly covered again and brought into connection. The CFR is actually the modern branch of the Illuminati, furthering Illuminati goals in the Twentieth Century. Its hierarchy, the Master-Minds in control of the CFR, are in a very real sense the descendants of the original Illuminati conspiracy.

To conceal this fact, most of them have changed their original Jewish (Hebrew/Judean--then Yiddish) names to more commonly accepted so-called "American-sounding" names. For example, the family name of Clarence Dillon, once Secretary of the Treasury and very high on the totem pole of the conspiracy, was LAPOUSKI. There are many others and I will mention them as we move along.

In England, we find an establishment similar to the CFR which goes under the name of the British Institute of International Affairs. For all intents and purposes it is for the same purpose as the CFR. There are similar secret organizations in every major country, including the Communist nations, all operating under different names, but

all tied to the central conspiracy.

While they operate under different names, all these international organizations, including the CFR, continuously set up subsidiaries--front organizations, if you will--which are infiltrated into every phase of national affairs.

At all times, these operations are controlled by the international bankers, who are in turn controlled by the House of Rothschild. The means by which they set up these various organizations are too numerous to go into in this particular message.

It would be well for us at this point to go back to the original purpose of the founders of the Illuminati. One branch of the Rothschild family financed Napoleon during the Napoleonic Wars, while the other branch financed Britain, France and Germany and others opposed to Napoleon's internationalist aims. Immediately following the Napoleonic Wars, the Illuminati assumed that all the nations of Europe, who had been involved, were so destitute and worn out from the long fighting, so heavily in debt, that they would do anything and grab at any solution which would lead them out of their dilemma.

So the Rothschild stooges set up what they called the CONGRESS OF VIENNA, and at that meeting tried to create the first League of Nations. This was their first open attempt at a one-world government and was attempted on the theory that, since all the crowned heads of Europe were so deeply indebted to them--the International Jewish bankers--they would either willingly, or unwillingly, serve as their prostitutes.

Unfortunately for them, the Czar of Russia saw right through their scheme and completely blasted it. This so enraged Nathan Rothschild, then head of the family, that he vowed that some day, either he or one of his descendants would wipe out the entire family of the Czar. His descendants finally accomplished that in 1917, when the Czar and his entire family were brutally murdered by Jewish assassins. (Don't ever underestimate that enduring hatred and I warn you that there is no one group who can hold hatred and gain revenge--if it takes all of many generations--than the Zionist Israeli self-proclaimed, self-styled and so-

called "Jews" become "Yiddish". They would happily blast an entire nation with all people thereof into oblivion and not blink an eye in remorse. Further, they fully intend to do so and this is WHY you and Russia will be at war, my good American friends.

Keep in mind that the Illuminati was not set up as a "short range" operation. Normal conspiracies are set up on the basis of achieving their aims during the lifetime of the conspirators. But that of the Illuminati, which went back to 500 B.C., was based on the infinite patience of men who meant to be successful, no matter how many ages it took to accomplish their purpose. Strangely enough, this is the same thinking that permeates world Zionism. The reason being, they are one and the same conspiracy.

Here is where we might again take note of the so-called Holy Books such as the Bible, Talmud, etc. These books do not actually give the sequence of God's intent--but rather give magnificent proof of the historical sequence of history as it actually was. If you call it the "Word of Lighted God of Truth" you sucker-in all the beautiful, loving people who know nothing other than that which they are taught by Earth teachers and demanded through laws set forth by the Conspirators.

As a result of the above thinking, the descendants of the Illuminati are dedicated to keeping the plot in operation until one day they believe they will be successful and, in the words of the Jewish Talmud, "Every Jew will have 2,000 'goyim' slaves." The Chief Rabbi in France, in 1859, a Rabbi Reichorn, stated this when he said: "Wars are the Jews' harvest, for with them we wipe out the Christians and get control of their gold. We have already killed 100 million of them, and the end is not yet." This was before the Civil War and the two great World Wars. Many other Jewish writers confirm this Jewish thinking.

TRIUMPH OVER ALL OTHERS

Goldwin Smith, Jewish Professor of Modern History at Oxford University, was quoted in October, 1981 as saying: "We Jews regard our race as superior to all humanity, and look forward, not to its ultimate union with other races, but to its triumph over them."

On page 155 of his book, **YOU GENTILES**, Jewish author Maurice Samuels writes: *"We Jews, we are the destroyers and will remain the destroyers. Nothing you can do will meet our demands and needs. We will forever destroy because we want a world of our own."* (And ALL of it under their control.)

On Feb. 17, 1950, the Jewish banker, Paul Warburg, testifying before the U.S. Senate, contemptuously stated: *"We will have a world government whether you like it or not. The only question is whether that government will be achieved by conquest or consent."*

That this idea is still in existence can be seen from this letter which was sent to an Identity pastor by a Jew from Spokane, Washington (1988). He wrote: *"Your people are so paranoid, it is obvious we can no longer permit you to exist. We cannot allow you to spread your filthy, immoral, Christian beliefs to the rest of the world. Naturally, you oppose World Government, unless it is under your Fascist-Christian control. Who are you to proclaim that your Christian-American way is the best? It is obvious you have never been exposed to the communist system."*

"When nationalism is finally smashed in America, I will personally be there to fire-bomb your church, burn your Bibles, confiscate your firearms and take your children away. We will send them to Eastern Bloc schools and re-educate them to become the future leaders of One-World Government, and to run our Socialist Republic of America. We're taking over the world and there is nothing you can do to stop us. (UNQ.)" This from one of those people who is constantly screaming that Christians spread "hatred and anti-Semitism."

Well, WE have gotten some dandy "deadly missiles", too, and a few of them against my scribe have been right out of the end of a rifle, along with poison pen letters from the very loving "Christian" community within our own lovely little village. I warn you, chelas, you are in dire circumstances for your adversaries do not bend--THEY KNOW WHERE THEY WANT TO GO AND TRUST THAT YOU WILL NOT HAVE GOALS TO INTERFERE; CERTAINLY NEVER GOALS OF GODLINESS.

This, my friends, is the spirit of Zionist-Communism, which has been promulgated by the Illuminati plot.

Going back to the beginning of the modern plot, you find the Jew, Weishaupt, who was trained in Canon Law by the Jesuits at Englestadt University which was the basis of his Luciferian theories. It was in 1770 that the Rothschilds set out to revise this "age old" plan of Jewish conquest.

This plot was designed to give "the synagogue of Satan", so designated by one of those erroneous statements in Revelation 2:9, 3:9 (you know because there is a capital letter S which designates a person's name and satan only means "adversary". See how wondrous it is to have some proper definitions to use for proper discernment? It suffices, however, as information regarding the point in discussion.), *complete control of the world and impose its Luciferian philosophy on the entire human race who were fortunate enough to survive the social cataclysm they would bring to pass.* As in "...and a new religion would sweep across the lands..."

Weishaupt completed his plans on May 1, 1776. (Now you know why May Day is so important in communist countries.) It was on this day that the Illuminati was officially organized and put their plan for world control into operation.

This diabolical plan called for the destruction of all known forms of government and religions, with their special target, Christianity, among other Godly religious groupings who teach Godly actions.

This plan was to become successful, as the masses of mankind, whom Weishaupt called "Goyim", (a Yiddish word which literally means to the Jew, "non-Jew animal") were to be divided into opposing camps on social, political, economic and religious issues.

These are the exact situations which are continuing to tear your world apart. The opposing sides were to be armed and incidents created, which would lead to violent confrontations. One of the best examples comes to mind in the present and continuing trouble in Northern Ireland. It has been pictured by the media as mainly a Protestant vs. Catholic problem, but it is not. It is a deliberate attempt, by

the conspirators, to set one religious group against another, with the purpose of ultimately weakening them, and the United Kingdom, to an extent whereby they can be absolutely controlled.

This was the essence of the preaching of the Civil Rights leader, Dr. Martin Luther King, Jr., a few years back, when he led his people and white liberals in so-called "peaceful" Civil Rights demonstrations. His theory was, and often verbally expressed by him, that when Blacks marched peacefully in an all-white area, it would cause confrontation with some whites who would be radical and thus ensure government intervention and bring about civil Rights laws which would benefit the Blacks. He was right. His masters knew exactly what would happen. Unfortunately, too often the Neo-Nazi types and the KKK played right into his hands, they being even more damaging than the initial perpetrators.

Radical demonstrations of any type can very well end up in terrible violence. This is why it will only be through truthful KNOWLEDGE of how it actually IS, that you can prevail--for otherwise you are considered troublemakers and silenced. This is why the WORD OF TRUTH IS SO POWERFUL--THE PEN IS TRULY MIGHTIER THAN THE SWORD IF YOU CAN GET THE PEOPLE TO SEE AND HEAR. This is why the press and media are totally controlled and the publication of books is censored and material such as these Journals, literally removed from shelves, hidden and destroyed. You who hold these Journals hold the Truth of the world in your hands and because of the functioning of the "system of the conspiracy" it will be you who will have to see to their distribution. It has ever been thus--remember the sign of the "fish" drawn in the sands?

You witnessed this same plan as above come into operation again during the Vietnam War when war protestors, paid for by the conspiracy, fought with police and caused all sorts of civil disturbances. The plan then, as now, was to so weaken and divide America that they would eventually destroy the Republic. They have been so successful that, within the lifetime of many of you, you have seen the United States go from a Constitutional Republic into a Socialist Democracy, and

you are actually standing at totalitarian Communist dictatorship. Sorry about that but it is the way it is.

If you look closely at the actions within all the nations, but predominantly in the U.S. for this message, you can see the enemies' efforts to discount and destroy the influences of Christianity and other Godly belief systems, and you will find the activities will be financed by the select few and are Zionist-led-right to the war in Iraq against the Islamic people. You see, Islam is a cross between Christ teachings and Moslem faith. This is also why the Native Indians are pronounced and labeled "PAGAN" so that it distracts and discounts their total belief in God Creator/Creation and Balance of Mother Earth from which all spring.

It should be of interest to you to note that the program of the Illuminati, follows step by step, the blueprint for world conquest laid down in the PROTOCOLS OF THE LEARNED ELDERS OF ZION, which was first unearthed about 1898 as we have given you in print on at least three or four instances. I realize that both Jewish leaders and their Christian "stooges" have proclaimed these to be counterfeit. But I call to your attention the fact that, in order to have a counterfeit, you must *first have an original*. The counterfeit follows the original. THE IMPORTANT THING TO NOTE IS THAT THE CONSPIRATORS ARE FOLLOWING THE PROTOCOLS EXACTLY AS THEY WOULD A BLUEPRINT.

ADOLF HITLER

Now here is real irony personified. It is interesting to note that Adolf Hitler, the man the Jews say they hate most, next to Jesus Christ, was financed in his rise to power, and during World War II, by the Rothschild's, the Kennedy's and the Warburg's and the Zionists stated in Article II, Par. 5 of their "counterfeit Protocols", "We have the gold of the world in our hands, not withstanding we had to gather it out of the oceans of blood and tears. But it has paid us, even though we have sacrificed thousands of our own people." ANY NICE AMERICAN WHO HAS LABELED HIMSELF A JEW WHO READS THIS MUST TAKE NOTE--FOR YOU ARE THE FIRST TO BE TARGETED FOR SACRIFICE FOR THIS

NEW WORLD ORDER.

International Zionism has never hesitated for a moment to slaughter hundreds of thousands of their "lesser brethren" if it would aid their plan for world conquest. You can see this in Russia this day, as the persecution against Jews is carried out UNDER JEWISH LEADERSHIP!

Dharma, might we break this chapter off at this point and we will pick up the subject of Russian/Zionist persecution as we sit to write on the next occasion. Thank you. I shall move to stand-by until we are ready to resume our work.

CONSTITUTION KIT

For those who want to know how they can help save our Constitution—we now are offering a detailed kit of information about our government and the Constitution to help in preserving our freedoms. The kit is available to individuals or groups for \$8.00 per kit, or for \$20 POST PAID with RAPE OF THE CONSTITUTION book included.

PHOENIX EXPRESS PUBLISHER TO SPEAK

George Green lecture Saturday, March 23, 2-5 PM. Cost \$7.00 per person, Rickey's Hyatt House, 4219 El Camino Real (NE corner of El Camino and Charleston), Palo Alto, CA (415) 493-8000, Camino D Room, Ballroom complex (Behind Hugo's Market)

ALSO: Sunday, March 24, 2-5 PM Berkeley Conference Center, 2105 Bancroft, 2nd Floor, Host Room, Berkeley, CA, (415) 491-1651 for additional info.

SOME OF THE PHOENIX JOURNALS:

From Here To Armageddon
Survival Is Only Ten Feet From Hell
AIDS, The Last Great Plague
Privacy In a Fishbowl
Cry of The Phoenix
Crucifixion of The Phoenix
Skeletons In The Closet
R.R.P.P.*
*Rape, Ravage, Pillage and Plunder of the Phoenix
Rape of The Constitution

You Can Slay The Dragon
The Naked Phoenix
Blood And Ashes
Firestorm In Babylon
The Mossad Connection
Creation, The Sacred Universe
Pleiades Connection, Return Of The Phoenix Vol. I
Burnt Offerings and Bloodstained Sands
Shrouds of The Seventh Seal--
GOING TO PRESS TODAY,
THE BITTER COMMUNION
The Phoenix Express Vol's I & II (\$15)
The Phoenix Express Vol's III & IV (\$15)
The Phoenix Express Vol's V & VI (\$15)
The Phoenix Express Vol's VII & VIII (\$15)

The price is \$10 per JOURNAL, (EXCEPTING EX-PRESS) 10% discount on orders of 4 or more. California residents add 6.75% sales tax. Add shipping, UPS \$3.25 and \$1.00 each additional or U.S. Mail \$2.50 for first title and \$1.00 each additional.

Write for Quantity Discount.

Available from America West or your Local Distributor.

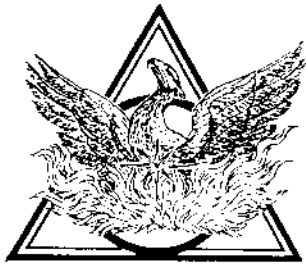
Express is \$20 per 13 ISSUES (including back issues for the period) or \$75 per 52 ISSUES.

Send orders and Payments to: America West Distributors, P.O. Box 986 Tehachapi, CA. 93581.

For credit card orders Telephone 1 800 729-4131 PLEASE USE ONLY FOR ORDERS (THE EXPENSE IS TOO MUCH FOR US) For other purposes 805 822-9655.

TIME FOR RENEWAL FOR THOSE WHO ORDER 13 ISSUES AT A TIME.

"IF THE AMERICANS EVER ALLOW BANKS TO CONTROL THE ISSUE OF THEIR CURRENCY, FIRST BY INFLATION AND THEN BY DEFLATION, THE BANKS WILL DEPRIVE THE PEOPLE OF ALL PROPERTY UNTIL THEIR CHILDREN WILL WAKE UP HOMELESS ON THE CONTINENT THEIR FATHERS CONQUERED." -THOMAS JEFFERSON



PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS

A bulletin commenting on appropriate current news events, clarification of portions of the Journals and answers of a general nature to questions not found in the existing Journals.

PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS is published by America West Publishers, Inc. P.O. BOX 986 Tehachapi, CA. 93581. Subscription rate is \$20 per 13 issues or \$75 per 52 issues, First Class mailing. COPYRIGHT 1991 by America West Publishers, Inc. All rights reserved. Reproduction of this copyrighted material for private non-profit use is expressly encouraged, for commercial purposes it is strictly forbidden.

MARCH 1991 VOLUME IX NUMBER 13

3/10/91 HATONN

No, Dharma, as I come into recognition of your thoughts--HE was not super-human, just as you ones are not super-human. The very act of manifestation in the physical form requires that you not be super-human. You may be able, under certain circumstances, to do that which is perceived as "super-human"--it is NOT. It is within the capability of the human through whatever resources utilized, to function in any capacity. This is the TRUTH of physical manifestation in your density/compression of manifested experience. If your experience deviates from that which is required within your experiencing manifestation--you are instantly within another experience for all circumstances are likewise changed. Just as, let us say, you are on a journey headed in the direction of direct North. You change your mind, reverse your direction, turn about and go to the direct South--YOU ARE NO LONGER GOING NORTH!

You must always look forward to another experience in another dimension--BUT, your purpose and accepted task of experience is to perfect and function within that dimension in which you manifest in the current moment. Stop the dallying with the changing of dimensions for that comes instantly and, of necessity, the moment you stop functioning within the one of present experience. Come into communion and integrity with God--and you need not waste this experience dallying with the PERCEIVED NEXT.

TODAY'S WATCH

I have only one comment regarding the world today. Pay attention to that which they are giving forth about chemical weapons Saddam is using on his people to bring them into line. Whether or not it is true, is of one point--it is not for the reason you might perceive, that they TELL you of it. At this point the only "chemical" utilized is "tear gas" and I believe your police find that quite acceptable a manner in which to torture dissenters. Saddam Hussein and his henchmen are simply not very nice people, dear ones--that was a point which was never in contention.

What this big newsworthy spread of propaganda at this time is doing, however, is setting you up for the NEED to keep troops, etc., in the Middle East indefinitely to "protect" something or other. And, still giving forth in perception of integrity and need to do the heinous things which your people perpetrated against the Iraqis. A "worse" evil does not make the "lesser" evil somehow better. You ones bombed hundreds of thousands into oblivion and all the "chemicals" used afterward does not make that right in the eyes of God. So be it.

The situation in Kuwait is so vile that I do not even wish to comment on it--if you can't see it for itself and the political mish-mash of "women's votes" (totally against their Constitution) and/or this or that is total rot--Baker is simply into the "next phase" of global control--ON HIS WAY TO ISRAEL TO GET NEW ORDERS AND GIVE AWAY SOME MORE

OF YOUR NATION AND MONEY. YOU HAVE ALL BEEN SUCKERED-IN AGAIN AMIDST THE FANFARE OF HOMECOMING.

Let us return to our subject in point, Dharma.

INTERNATIONAL ZIONISM

In 1983, when Mr. Andropov was head of the Soviet Union, 21 of the 23 men making up the Comintern (the Soviet ruling body) were "Jews". Every one of the top military and police commanders in the Soviet Union were Jews. This meant that, in spite of all the stories coming out of the USSR concerning Jewish persecution, it was being carried out with the permission of Jewish authorities for their own ulterior motives. You see, that is what was intended--destroy that which you have usurped and of which you have taken the place--stolen identity! The point is that it becomes a necessity to get rid of the rightful people so as not to uncover the lie and cause the thieves to become accountable for their dastardly deeds. The persecution, of course, generates a tremendous amount of sympathy for "Jews" in the Christian world and adds to the wealth flowing into Jewish coffers. Whenever persecution of Jews slacks off, the money flow becomes a trickle, so Jews invite persecution to keep their people in line and line their pockets with gentile gold. You ones might well be feeling quite foolish by this time in your insight-gaining.

The conspirators chose the word "ILLUMINATI" for their satanic plot, because it means "holder of

the light". Weishaupt's idea was to pick men of great mental ability and wealth to govern the world and prevent future wars. Using the slogan "Peace on earth!" The same slogan the conspirators used to get you involved in World War I and II. You must remember, World War I was the "war to end all wars!" World War II, the "War to make the world safe for democracy". Your presidents in both wars, both Democrats, assured the people that their sons would never be sent to fight on foreign soil. While Woodrow Wilson was parroting this Illuminati phrase, he and Churchill were drawing up the plan for the sinking of the liner Lusitania, to get America involved in World War I. Many of you surely can remember F.D.R. and his fireside chats before World War II when he said: "I say again, and again, and again, I will never send American boys to fight on fawn soil. Never! Never! Never!" Yet while he was making these remarks, a plan was being drawn up in your State Department, which was to pressure Japan into attacking you, and thus Pearl Harbor. When it came, your leaders deliberately withheld information from your Pacific fleet, until it was too late. World War II was never fought for the safety and benefit of the Western World, but once again, for the world Jewry to make sure they would reap a homeland, Israel, out of Palestine.

So Weishaupt's idea was to enroll the most intelligent people of the world and he used the masonic lodges of Europe and America, Lodges of the Grand Orient, as recruiting headquarters. Of course 99.9 percent of all Masons never dreamed of such a thing--before, during or after. During all this, he was acting under orders from the Rothschilds.

The Rothschild plan called for the Illuminati to accomplish the following points:

1. Use monetary and sex bribery to control men already in high places in various levels of government. Once these men fell to temptation, they were to be kept in perpetual bondage to the Illuminati through threat of exposure and out-

right threats of violence against them and their families. Those who refused to "play ball" were often eliminated. There is much proof that this was true with Sen. McCarthy, Rep. Larry McDonald, Sen. Taft and many others who died most mysteriously and who government agencies refused to give any investigation.

There is ample hard evidence available now that the drug traffic which is raising so much hell among your youth could be reduced to a trickle but for the fact that powerful men, high in your national government, are protecting, subsidizing and profiting from it. Yet, when men of courage offer substantiating evidence to prove this, they are either harassed by government or mysteriously die. (For those of you who would like more evidence of this--look into the sojourn of one Col. "Bo" Gritz.)

2. The Illuminati, through the faculties of colleges and universities, have cultivated students of exceptional mental ability, who are recommended for scholarships in Illuminati centers of learning. Foremost among these are the Rhodes Scholarships, which trained such liberals as the ultra-liberal Senator from Arkansas, William J. Fulbright.

The main idea is to indoctrinate these young men and women with the idea that only a one-world government can stop the world from being destroyed by a nuclear holocaust.

This was essentially the argument which was used to erect the spy center called the United Nations, on American soil. It is subsidized primarily by American dollars and you can keep absolute tabs on that which is done through that organization.

The Illuminati rationale seems to be that only the very intelligent elite of the world are capable of ruling the world and that the rest of you poor, ignorant suckers don't know what is best for you--from your money investment habits and retirement programs to your sexual behaviors. Of course this idea always results in great profit and

control for the Elite.

In addition to the Rhodes Scholarships, the Illuminati operate three known schools: one in Gordontown, Scotland, another in Salem, Germany and the third in Greece.

While Karl Marx was busy writing the Communist Manifesto, under the careful guidance of one group of Illuminists, a Professor Karl Ritter from Frankfurt, Germany was writing the antithesis under the direction of another group. The idea was that those who direct the conspiracy would use differences to enable them to divide and conquer. They would divide the human races into conflicting camps and brainwash them into fighting and destroying each other, all political parties, and all religions, especially Christianity.

The work Ritter started was continued after his death and was completed by a German Jew named Frederick Wilhelm Nietzsche, the founder of Nietzscheism. This idea was later developed into the philosophy of Fascism, then Nazism and was used to foment World War II.

In 1844, the Italian revolutionary leader Mazzini was selected by the Illuminati to direct the world revolutionary program. He served in this capacity until his death in 1872. During this time, Mazzini met a Confederate General named Albert Pike and found him to be a willing student of Illuminism.

Pike was fascinated by the idea of a one-world government and in time became the head of this conspiracy. Between 1861 and 1871 he worked out a blueprint for three world wars, which he felt would be necessary for the world takeover and for various revolutions which would condition the people to accept Illuminist control within the Twentieth Century.

Pike did most of his work from his home in Little Rock, Arkansas. A few years later, when the Illuminist Lodges of the masonic Grand Orient became suspect because of revolutionary activity, Pike organized what he called the NEW REFORMED PALLADIUM RITES.

He set up three supreme councils, one in Charleston, S.C., one in Rome, Italy and the third in Berlin. It was about this time that he began work on a mammoth literary work called DOGMA AND DOCTRINE, which was to become the "Bible" of Masonry.

He established 23 subordinate councils in strategic locations throughout the world. These have been the secret headquarters for world revolution ever since.

The First World War was to be fought to allow the Rothschild's to destroy the Czar of Russia and to transfer Russia from a Christian country into the stronghold of world atheism and Zionist Communism.

Political differences stirred up by agents provocateur were to be used to foment this war. After the war, communism was to be used to destroy other governments and weaken and ultimately destroy Christianity. One of its leaders boasted: "We will sweep God from the skies". Now this is a pleasant thought, I am sure, for you who feel your nation is built on one nation--under God!

WORLD WAR II NECESSITY

World War II would become necessary if the conspirators could not take over world control at the end of WW-I. This war would be brought about by a controversy between Fascism and political Zionism. Here we note again that Hitler was financed before and during the war by the Jewish Krupp family, the Warburg's, Rothschild's and other International Jewish banking groups. The supposed slaughter of six million Jews, which any intelligent, thinking person can see was an impossibility, did not bother the International Jews in the slightest, since they have always been willing to sacrifice their own people if it would help them gain political control.

The "myth of the holocaust" was necessary to create worldwide hatred for the German people and thus bring about a war against them. The conspirators knew that in order to be successful, three

great Christian nations would have to be destroyed, Russia and Germany on the European continent, and the United States in North America. It should be of interest to note that World Zionism had already built up a war chest of some \$2-billion to be used against Germany, as early as 1902.

During World War II, International Communism was to be built up to where they would be equal in strength with United Christendom. Of course, this became possible, as traitors in both the British and American governments gave, or sold, your atomic secrets to the enemy. During this period, the men in the CFR did everything possible to build up the strength of the Soviets, while hindering the military strength of the U.S. and Britain. Men in your government such as Dean Rusk, Gen. George Marshall, Dean Acheson, Henry Kissinger, Zbigniew Brzezinski, and many others, all members of the CFR, were acting in the category of traitors against the United States, while Britain had their own in full operation also.

When Communism reached a par with Christendom in military strength, then political Zionism was to step in and contain them until the time they were needed for the final thrust which would bring about world control.

Any honest student of history can see how Stalin and President F.D.R. worked "hand in glove" to bring all of Eastern Europe into the Communist camp and how this treachery was aided and abetted by the Zionist Eisenhower. This resulted in the murder of one of your top generals, George Patton, who unfortunately saw through the plot and made an effort to stop it.

Eisenhower was paid off by the conspirators with the Presidency of the United States when his major competitor, Sen. Taft of Ohio, was literally eliminated before the election. Eisenhower refused to allow Patton to move his troops to the eastern border of Germany, and Patton was forced by Eisenhower's orders to hold them on the border of Western Germany until the Communist forces came in and took control of the area.

Earlier in the war, both General Patton and British General Montgomery wanted to invade Europe through the soft underbelly of Italy. This would have shortened the war by at least two years and would have saved millions of lives and billions of dollars. But Churchill, F.D.R. and Stalin held out for a later landing in Normandy and, while this was going on, the Soviet forces moved into Eastern Europe and took over complete control of the area. When Patton, in frustration, brashly announced that he intended to blow the whistle on Churchill, F.D.R. and Eisenhower when he returned to the states, he signed his death warrant for he was too much of a threat to them to be left alive.

Every President since F.D.R. has followed the treasonous policy of "giving aid and comfort to the enemy". Even the great conservative "showman", Ronald Reagan, while pontificating against the Soviet "evil empire" had signed legislation which was indeed most beneficial to them directly.

For years, the American people have been told by their government that it was the United States who was holding back the tides of Communism when the truth, as any fool can plainly see, is that whenever this enemy of mankind has been on the verge of economic bankruptcy, it has been your government, using your tax money, which has kept them on their feet and the operations only pick up in regularity and amounts.

WORLD WAR III

World War III was to be held in abeyance until needed and would be finally fomented between political Zionism and its prostitute (the U.S.) and the Arab world which was anti-Communist and once your staunch friends. Under American foreign policy since the first World War it has become very dangerous to be your friends for you have always "stabbed them in the back" while aiding and abetting your enemies. This of course, was part of the conspirator's scenario. With a little honest insight, you can see them at work in Washington at fever pitch at the present moment.

Their plan, of course, is to so weaken and fractionalize you that your people will sue for "peace at any price", even that of Zionist-Communist slavery. By the time the world has fought itself into exhaustion, the conspirators believe they will be able to step in and take control.

Can any intelligent person look at that which is happening in the Middle East, the Far East, South Africa, Central America, and right there in the U.S., Australia, New Zealand and back to Canada, and believe these things are taking place by accident? Certainly the things you see being done by the Zionist and Communist world are not for the purpose of peace, no matter how many Summit talks you see between the leaders of America and the Soviet Union. These meetings do not come as a plan to "stop war", but to simply hasten your surrender to Zionist designs.

3. The students who received special training, plus other agents, were to be placed in special branches of governments as experts and specialists, so that they would advise top executives to adopt policies that would, in the long run, serve the conspiratorial plans and bring about the ultimate destruction of government and religion.

ENTER PSYCHOPOLITICS

In 1933, a group of 47 American university students were sent to Moscow to study at the Lenin School of Psychological Warfare, University of Moscow. 45 of these students were young Jews. They were to be taught the essentials which caused the campus riots you saw during the Vietnam War. They were addressed on arrival by Laventria Beria, then head of the KGB. Among other things he said to them: "Use the courts, use the judges, use the Constitution of the country, use its medical societies and its laws to further our ends. Do not stint in your labor in this direction. And when you have succeeded you will discover that you can now effect your own legislation at will and you can, by careful organization, by constant campaigns about the terrors of society, by pretense as to your effectiveness, make your capitalist him-

self, by his own appropriations, finance a large portion of the quiet Communist conquest of that nation." (p. 8, COMMUNIST TEXTBOOK ON PSYCHOPOLITICS. See prior Journal.)

Your news media was filled with accounts about a few men, fourteen I believe, all of them poor financially, who were accused of sedition, plotting to overthrow the government of the United States. They were all found innocent in a court of law. But while the media made "much ado about nothing", they completely neglected to tell the American people about the large number of Communist agents who the FBI admitted they knew were in the U.S. Of course, some of you understand that this is what media control is all about--hide and seek--cover and run.

Look at some of the CFR conspirators who have operated in your government: Dean Rusk, as Secretary of State; Robert McNamara, Secretary of Defense; Gen. George Marshall, the man who sold China into the hands of the Communists; Hubert Humphrey, the one-world senator from Minnesota; Alan Cranston, the CFR traitor from California--convicted of indiscretions in the S&L debacle, Henry Kissinger, the top Jewish double agent from World War II, who has consistently sold out American interests to those of the Zionists and Communists; Zbigniew Brzezinski, a university professor who has been heavily into the conspiracy. Then came George Schultz, your Communist-Zionist-leaning Secretary of State and a CFR member and of course, Vice President and now, President, George Bush, who from a teenager has been trained by the conspirators. Then, let's see, there is Frank Carlucci, who was your Secretary of Defense, James Bales, Secretary of the Treasury and over 80 other appointed men in Ronald Reagan's "conservative" government. There were at that time some 38 U.S. Senators and Reps. who were active members of the CFR; 12 in the Federal Reserve; 12 in the U.S. Treasury Dept.; 16 in the State Dept. and 40 who were U.S. Ambassadors. I don't think you even want to know how many there are at this present moment for with the

change of Administrations it was "open swearing-in time!" Even good old "Brother" Jesse Jackson bit the bullet.

In your banking system, at the time, Chase-Manhattan had 19 board members who were outstanding members of the CFR; Bankers Trust has 9; Morgan Guaranty 14. In the media, CBS has 12; NBC 11; ABC 6; Associated Press 4; *New York Times* 24; *Times*, Inc., 7; *Newsweek/Washington Post* 22; Dow Jones 6 and the U.S. military is riddled with them until every top commander, in every branch of your military service, is a member of the CFR. Try CNN now, who fell with Ted Turner and guess what, Gen. Powell and on and on and on and on.

At the top, as Chairman of the North American branch, and very near the top of the world Illuminist hierarchy, you find David Rockefeller!

Dharma, the computer is in trouble--close this now and we will consider the problems at hand. I would have you leave the area if at all possible for the dwelling is targeted. Don't panic, just quietly leave for a while so that we might counter some of the pulses. Thank you, chela, I know it gets hard to be under constant attack and have our work ruined but we shall prevail--and it is known that we shall prevail--it is annoying and we must not give in to the bombardment. Go in Peace and enjoy a respite. Salu.

We will pick up at No. 4 when we write again.

Gyeorgos Ceres Hatonn, Cmdr.
UFF-IGFC

3/11/91 HATONN

TODAY'S WATCH

Now, I believe, you ones can see that which was planned in the igniting of the fires in all the oil wells. Listen to that which is NOT said along with that which IS. Firstly, with great shock they announce that it "...appeared as if the demolition and ignition material was planned 'months' in advance

rather than at the last minute." I personally told you months and months ago that it was thoroughly "planned" and set up--and your "coalition" watched and waited while the Iraqis did it. Then the wells that were not detonated by Iraq were ignited by your planes with the use of napalm.

This was all done with full knowledge of Kuwait. Why? Because the other oil producing nations could increase their output, raise the price and a goodly deal was made with Kuwait while her wells were burning. This allows some other nations to make some money while the production appears to be needed---WATCH THE OPEC CONFERENCE AND LISTEN!

How many of you got your confirmation squared away with 60 MINUTES last evening? Assad, as I told you, wiped out thousands and thousands of Lebanese AFTER the agreement with the U.S. & Coalition over Iraq. In addition, added onto the 800,000 million dollars to Assad personally, there is an additional \$3 BILLION going to Assad and Syria.

Next, did you hear Baker and his spokesmen? The announcement is: "...it appears we will have long term occupation of the area because of the heinous use of force by Hussein on his own country." I told you yesterday that the stories coming forth are a cover for you ones "being forced to not allow your troops to come home".

GREEN BERETS

Confirmation of another fact, please: I told you that there are groups of your men in Iraq and Kuwait who are missing and many more of your people killed than you can possibly know. You had to admit the deaths as your own "friendly fire" slew them--but it is now "*being denied*" that a whole group of Green Beret forces are not accounted for after they went into Kuwait and some into Iraq. You must stay alert or you will miss bunches of very important information.

I warn you--Saddam is being sabotaged and some very criminal and inhuman things are being done by

terrorists to make it appear Saddam is perpetrating them--to cause continued civil war in the region--you are witnessing evil in full flower! A lot of those "sweet and innocent" Kurds come right out of the original bloodlines of the Khazars and you have many who were brought out into Europe and into the U.S. under the auspices of Israel. Iraq is totally infiltrated with Mossad terrorists and you are witnessing "retaliation" in most heinous form. So be it, for in this time of chaos, it will be filled with unrest and brother against brother. So be it.

Dharma, allow us to please continue with our Journal subject. I believe we have straightened out your computer but I would appreciate it if you would check your options, etc. now, before we begin. Thank you--for you see they have tampered with the programming so that the saving mechanism is non-functional. I believe we are fine now.

We will begin with No. 4 of Accomplishment Plans of the Rothschilds and Illuminati.

No. 4

At the time of Weishaupt, one of the most critical issues was to take control of the press, since this was the only means of communication at this time. Now we have the added burden of books, magazines, the radio and of course, TV. You don't have to be extremely brilliant to see how these elements can be used in brainwashing a people. It is through the elements of the media that people are convinced that only through one-world government can you expect to escape the horrors of a nuclear war and the problems associated with food, poverty and disease.

I'm sure that many of you who will read this information know who controls the press in America. For those of you who do not, here are some facts for you to recognize. Almost a thousand (1,000) major newspapers, with a daily readership of over 47-million--are Jewish owned and/or controlled completely; over 48 top weekly magazines with a weekly readership of over 79-million are Jewish owned

and/or controlled; magazines such as *Ladies Home Journal*, *Readers Digest*, *U.S. News and World Report*, *Newsweek*, *Time* and *TV News*.

For a while T. Turner had kept CNN pretty clean and separate and then, he too, succumbed and in return became THE channel which would be allowed to cover the world of the Middle East and feed disinformation to you and to Saddam during this conflict. How do you know "when" he became such a top banana? Remember Gorbachev's visit to obtain your wheat and make a "friendly tourist trip about the U.S."? Well, next, do you remember who joined the Gorbachev's and Bush's at a White House dinner and were dining "mates"? Ah so--yes indeed, your old dissident friend who had been all but banned, Jane Fonda and her lover, Ted Turner! Watch constantly or you miss the fun clues. Turner broadcasting has made millions and millions off this little "war deal". First, you are sucked in to get any kind of "news" and then when the world is tuned in to CNN--you get the BS by the buckets full. This is brainwashing and training at its easiest.

All the major TV networks are Jewish Zionist controlled as are all the major movie studios with the possible exception of maybe one or two who are not allowed to deviate much from the programming prescribed lest they go under.

With such a control, you can see why government leaders believe they have the right to lie to "you-the-people", and why you are among the worst brainwashed peoples in the world, the Soviet Union notwithstanding.

It has finally reached the point where your CFR controlled government can lie with impunity to the American people and they will be believed by the majority, even when it has been proven over and over again that they are liars! They even tell you that they are lying to you--for a purpose--and you believe that which they tell you is the lie. They told you on CNN, for instance, that this was a war of emotional misinformation "...to throw off Hussein", and

what do you do--thrive on the 24 hours-a-day disinformation as if they hadn't even told you that was exactly that which they were doing. They made those announcements at station breaks, etc., so that in the Middle East no-one would know. It was an exceptional way to keep your troops totally misinformed also. IT WORKED!

Now, look at the wondrous parties and overdone frenzy for your returning troops from Saudi. No-one even notes the return of bunches of troops from Liberia and yet the world goes mad as ones come back from Saudi Arabia. It is almost pathetic for as some of the soldiers put it--"...we waited around for months and only got to 'work' less than one day and it was kind'a disappointing." You have no idea how many of your precious loved ones perished, some at their own hands of suicide, during those months of waiting and then in action of which you were denied information. The general assumption is that if you are scattered about the country and an announcement is made that a hundred men are killed, your loved one would be assumed to be one of the hundred. The only time you got a fairly accurate count was when many came from the same base and had to be acknowledged for their loss would be noted. Also, please note that some were given as dead--with obituaries--and were alive; that would tell you that the military was PREPARED with the proper disinformation stats.

And what of those ones in pain from their return from Vietnam. In your efforts to not repeat the homecoming fiasco--you have distorted this homecoming and the big boys have had you again--there are hardly any who would not now go right back to "defend" and "patrol" for they are now heroes for killing off hundreds of thousands of innocent people. You move like the swarms of birds or schools of fish at the orchestration of your dictators.

Do I discount the value of each returning life? By Grace, no--I cherish each one who makes it through the veil of darkness in any measure of "intact" but am appalled at what will happen to those

returning ones within the month when they effort to relocate and adjust and now face the problems of making up for lost income, lost associations, etc. Believe me, the government has tremendous war plans in front of you and you ARE the Coalition.

A lot of newspaper men know this is true and some of them have great twinges of conscience because of it. There were some, beginning back in World War I, who when asked for a toast before the New York Press Club on occasions of public gatherings have said, in the words of one specific spokesman, "There is no such thing at this date as an independent press. You know it and I know it! There is not one of you who dares to write his honest opinions, and if you did, you know before hand that it would never appear in print. I am paid a good salary for keeping my honest opinion out of the paper I am connected with. Others of you are paid similar salaries for similar things, and any of you would be foolish to write honest opinions, since you would be out on the street, looking for another job...if I allowed my honest opinions to appear in one issue of my paper, before twenty-four hours my occupation would be gone. The business of the journalist is to destroy the truth; to lie outrightly; to pervert; to vilify; to fawn at the feet of mammon, and sell his country and his race for his daily bread. You know it and I know it!...We are the tools of the rich men behind the scenes. We are jumping jacks...they pull the strings and we dance. Our talents and our lives are all the property of other men...we are intellectual prostitutes." (This, the sad comments of an honest journalist on retirement before the New York Press Club, John Swinton, and one of the most recognized press men during that period of time.

LOOKING BACK-- REVOLUTIONARY WAR

Let us take another look back to the first days of the Illuminati. Because Britain and France were the greatest nations in the world at this time, in the latter years of the 18th Century, Weishaupt was ordered to foment colonial wars, in-

cluding your own Revolutionary War. Their purpose was to weaken France and England. The French Revolution was scheduled to start in 1789, but in 1784 an act of God upset the timetable of the conspirators. This act proved to the Bavarian Government that there was indeed a conspiracy and that the Illuminati were at the head of it. The evidence they received could have spared France and saved that nation from its bloody revolution, but the French leaders refused to believe the evidence, much as most of the American people refuse to believe it today.

(Dharma, check the options for they have just removed your "autosave" command. Thank you.)

In 1774, when Weishaupt issued his orders, which were in manuscript form, a copy was sent to Bospierre, who was to head the French Revolution. The courier who was carrying this manuscript was struck by lightning as he rode through a heavy thunderstorm somewhere between Frankfurt, Germany and Paris (or so the story went). The Bavarian police found the manuscript, which was immediately turned over to the Bavarian officials. These promptly ordered raids on the newly organized Lodges of the Masonic Grand Orient and the homes of Weishaupt and his most influential associates. Enough additional evidence was found in these raids that the authorities were convinced of the authenticity of the manuscript.

In 1785, the Bavarian Government outlawed the Illuminati and they were forced to go underground: all lodges of the grand Orient in Bavaria were closed. Then in 1786, the Bavarian Government published details of the plot. If this had happened in 1988, they would have probably sealed this information for at least fifty years, much as they did evidence on the assassinations of John Kennedy and Martin Luther King, Jr.

Copies of this conspiratorial document were sent to the heads of all European countries, but such was the power of the Illuminati in these governments--and of course this refers to the power of the Jewish Rothschild's, that it was univer-

sally ignored and the French Revolution took place as scheduled in 1789.

At this time, 1786, Weishaupt ordered his agents to infiltrate the lodges and form secret societies inside secret societies. Only Masons who were Internationalists, or those who were especially approved by the Illuminati were allowed to join these new organizations. One of the qualifications was that they must renounce God and accept the leadership of Lucifer (pain and agony indeed). While they carried out their subversive activities, they carefully camouflaged them under humanitarian and philanthropic acts, which concealed their revolutionary and subversive intents.

In order to infiltrate the Masonic Lodges (Dharma, autosave is gone again--please write the document. We will check out the computer at break.) of Britain, Weishaupt invited a man named John Robinson to Europe. Robinson was a very high ranking Mason in the Scottish rites. He was a professor of Natural History at the University of Edinburgh. Robinson did not fall for the trickery of the Illuminati, to form what they called a "benevolent dictatorship". But he kept his reactions to himself so well that he was entrusted with a copy of Weishaupt's Constitution.

Because the heads of both church and State ignored the warnings given them by Robinson, the French Revolution was soon in full swing, drenching that country in the blood of innocent Frenchmen.

In order to alert other governments which might be affected, Robinson published a book in 1798 titled **PROOFS OF A CONSPIRACY TO DESTROY ALL GOVERNMENTS AND RELIGIONS**. Once again, his warning fell on deaf ears, exactly as you see happening this very day in America.

While many Americans are most touchy about believing this, there is ample proof that your own Thomas Jefferson and Alexander Hamilton were avid students of Weishaupt. Jefferson became one of Weishaupt's staunchest defenders in the New World and it was

Jefferson who introduced the Illuminati to the newly organized Masonic Lodges of the Scottish rites in America, over the protest of Gen. George Washington.

It was men like Thomas Paine and St. Germain who tried to bring these things to your attention and you rebuffed them. They summed it up as being such as to "SPIT AGAINST THE WIND".

In 1789, Robinson warned all Masonic leaders in America that the Illuminati had infiltrated their lodges and on July 19, 1789, the President of Harvard University, himself a high ranking Mason, issued the same warning to the graduating class, lecturing them on the influences the Illuminati had on American religion and politics. To top this all off, John Quincy Adams, who had helped organize the New England Masonic Lodges, issued a similar warning. He wrote three letters to top American Masonic leaders in which he outlined how Jefferson was using his influence in the Lodges for the benefit of the Illuminati. Those three letters are now in the Whittenberg Library in Philadelphia. In short, whether or not you wish to accept it, Thomas Jefferson, the founder of the Democratic Party, was a member of the Illuminati. This, of course, had influence in establishing a "liberal" image.

Realizing that they could not seduce the Russian Czar, the Rothschilds began a new attack against the money systems of the European nations and the United States. They used a very tricky method to gain control of the English Banking System. During the Battle of Waterloo, in 1815, the Rothschilds were able to falsify a report of the battle, so that the English people believed that Napoleon had won. (Shades of Iraq? Who did really win the Kuwait/Iraq conflict, chelas? How do you know??) The British Stock Market plummeted and shares fell to rock bottom. Who was there to buy them up at a few cents on the dollar? You guessed it--Mr. Rothschild's agents--and who do you think is there to establish millions from the oil debacle this day?? You guessed it! When the true news came that Napoleon had been defeated, the

stocks went sky high and the Rothschilds cleared millions of pounds in profits and ended by controlling the economy of both England and the Continent. (Care to give a full dissertation on the facts of this Middle East conflict? Funny thing--Saddam Hussein also "claimed victory". Would "lips" Bush ever lie to you?? Are you just a bit uncomfortable? I certainly do hope so!! Where did all those nice Republican Guards go? Where are all those really lethal and dastardly weapons of Saddam's? What exactly, are you-the people given to back up anything they tell you? I suggest you be very selective in that which you believe to be shown "before your very eyes"!)

Rothschild forced Britain to set up a new bank of England, which he totally controlled. This was similar to a later criminal activity, when a group of International gangsters led by Jacob Schiff had the Federal Reserve Act passed in 1913. (Schiff? Oh, yes, the same--pharmaceutical magnate! Try reading MURDER BY INJECTION and RAPE OF JUSTICE, both by Eustace Mullins. I prefer to not require Dharma do all that extra work of re-giving you facts when it is so beautifully available and researched superbly. Contact America West for I have asked that they carry these books for your confirmation. I greatly honor Eustace Mullins, among others who have braved the enemy and continued to serve their fellow-men.)

At this point, I think it might be good for us to look at the activity of the Illuminati in the United States.

ILLUMINATI IN THE U.S.

In 1826, one Capt. William Morgan, a high ranking Mason, decided it was his duty to inform all American Masons how their lodges had been infiltrated by the Illuminati. The Illuminati, through the Masonic Lodge, tried Morgan in "absentia", and sentenced him to death. Morgan was warned and fled to Canada. But the executioner, an English Mason named Richard Howard, caught up with him near Niagara Falls and killed him. This was verified in court

through sworn statements and by a thorough police investigation--at a time when such could still be considered somewhat valid. The testimony of the trial is on record in the New York City archives if you wish to peruse them and can get someone to allow you to examine them.

Very few members of the Masonic Lodge or the general public know any of this, nor that the public disapproval of this act was so general that it closed down over half of the Masonic Lodges in the Northern Jurisdiction of North America.

In the early 1850's, the Illuminati held a secret meeting in New York which was addressed by a British Illuminist named Wright. Those in attendance were told that the Illuminists were organizing Nihilists, atheists and other subversive groups into an International organization which was to become known as "Communism". It was intended to be the supreme weapon of terror which would eventually control the world.

COMMUNISM ENTERS THE SCENE

Communism was to be used to foment wars and revolutions. Quentin Roosevelt, an ancestor of F.D.R., Horace Greeley, a well-known newspaper publisher, and Charles Daner were appointed to head a commission to raise funds for this new venture. Of course, most of these funds came from the Rothschild's. It was this fund that financed Karl Marx and Frederick Engels, when they wrote "DAS KAPITAL", and "THE COMMUNIST MANIFESTO".

Commu (Dharma, STOP! The computer is going to shu

OUR NEWEST JOURNAL

THE BITTER COMMUNION
"ALTARS OF HEMLOCK
"...AND A NEW RELIGION
SHALL SWEEP ACROSS THE
LANDS AND THE PEOPLE
WILL BE DECEIVED...."

HATONN:

The subject of this Journal is an ongoing outlaying of that which has come upon you--it is our "commission" given forth by God Creator and our commitment unto Him and that unto Creation to set the records to straight so that the truth is known in the final days. But oh, blessed brothers--it needs not be the "final days" for that is the BIGGEST LIE OF ALL AGAINST YOU DECEIVED ONES OF INNOCENCE--YE WHO HAVE TRIED TO FOLLOW THAT WHICH YOU PERCEIVED AND ACCEPTED AS TRUTH FROM YOUR TEACHERS AND LEADERS--HOW COULD YOU KNOW THAT THEY WERE DISINFORMED FROM EVIL SOURCES? MAY GOD GIVE HELP TO ALLOW YOUR VISION TO CLEAR THAT WE MIGHT WALK TOGETHER IN TURNING ABOUT THIS BEAST AND CLEAR IT FROM THE LANDS. AHO!

ATON:

...AND YE HAVE GIVEN HEM-LOCK UNTO MY CHILDREN IN THINE COMMUNION CUPS--IN MY NAME HAVE YE CORRUPTED THE LAWS OF GOD. AND IN THAT CORRUPTION SHALL YE BE GIVEN TO KNOW THAT WHICH YE HAVE DONE FOR YE HAVE DEFILED MY NAME AND SHED BLOOD OF THE INNOCENT UPON MY PATH OF GODNESS AND THEN YE ASK GOD TO ALLOW YOU TO PREVAIL. YE HAVE STOLEN THE CHALICE OF GOD AND FILLED IT WITH THE BITTER POISON AND GIVEN IT UNTO MY CREATIONS--AND THIS YE HAVE DONE IN MY NAME. GREAT SORROW SHALL PREVAIL UPON THE LANDS IN THE FINAL DAYS OF THE CLEANSING.

WHO WILL COME WITH ME?
WHO WILL WALK WITH ME?
WHO WILL SHARE OF THE SWEET COMMUNION WITH ME? YOU WHO HAVE PATIENTLY OBEYED THE LAWS OF GOD DESPITE THE PERSECUTION, THEREFORE WILL

YOU BE PROTECTED BY ME, FROM THE TIME OF GREAT TRIBULATION AND TEMPTATION, WHICH WILL COME UPON THE WORLD TO TEST EVERYONE ALIVE. LOOK, I AM COMING, SO YE OF LIGHTED TRUTH HOLD TIGHTLY TO THE LITTLE STRENGTH YOU HAVE--SO THAT NO ONE WILL TAKE AWAY YOUR CROWN.

SOME OF THE PHOENIX JOURNALS:

R.R.P.P.*

*Rape, Ravage, Pillage and Plunder of the Phoenix
Rape of The Constitution
You Can Slay The Dragon
Blood And Ashes
Firestorm In Babylon
The Mossad Connection
Creation, The Sacred Universe
Pleiades Connection, Return Of The Phoenix Vol. I
Burnt Offerings and Bloodstained Sands
Shrouds of The Seventh Seal--
GOING TO PRESS TODAY,
THE BITTER COMMUNION

The price is \$10 per JOURNAL. (EXCEPTING EX-PRESS) 10% discount on orders of 4 or more. California residents add 6.75% sales tax. Add shipping, UPS \$3.25 and \$1.00 each additional or U.S. Mail \$2.50 for first title and \$1.00 each additional.

Write for Quantity Discount.

Available from America West or your Local Distributor.

Express is \$20 per 13 ISSUES (including back issues for the period) or \$75 per 52 ISSUES.

Send orders and Payments to: America West Distributors, P.O. Box 986 Tehachapi, CA. 93581. For credit card orders Telephone 1 800 729-4131 PLEASE USE ONLY FOR ORDERS (THE EXPENSE IS TOO MUCH FOR US) For other purposes 805 822-9655.

TIME FOR RENEWAL FOR THOSE WHO ORDER 13 ISSUES AT A TIME.



PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS

A bulletin commenting on appropriate current news events, clarification of portions of the Journals and answers of a general nature to questions not found in the existing Journals.

PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS is published by America West Publishers, Inc. P.O. BOX 986 Tehachapi, CA. 93581. Subscription rate is \$20 per 13 issues or \$75 per 52 issues, First Class mailing. COPYRIGHT 1991 by America West Publishers, Inc. All rights reserved. Reproduction of this copyrighted material for private non-profit use is expressly encouraged, for commercial purposes it is strictly forbidden.

MARCH 1991 VOLUME X NUMBER 1 & 2

3/12/91 HATONN

TODAY'S WATCH

Hold up for just a minute, Dharma--let me finish checking out this equipment for it has really been worked over in order to destroy our work. Thank you.

Check your options, please. You see, all your "save" orders are wiped out so we shall have to be most careful and check frequently.

I have a stack of correspondence needing response and there are many subjects of great current value to allow you to see that which I have been expounding upon for these last days, but I must have this scribe elsewhere for a portion of this morning, therefore, I shall stick to the Journal subject for the most part and later we will put together a special Express in order to unfold response to these inquiries as each is of great importance--especially the one on cloning and robotoid duplicates.

I also have a barrage of inquiries regarding a new release by Donald S. McAlvany. I honor Mr. McAlvany for his insightful work--however, I take exception to his conclusions in many instances. He is absolutely correct regarding the "threat" to the U.S. from the Soviets. However, he is incorrect in his perception of the Anti-Christ and the role of Zionists ("Jews") of the current day in relationship to "Israel" (the nation which was Palestine). I would like to enlarge upon that greatly and this is an excellent Journal to handle the subject. Please bear with me and we will discuss these things as he presents them to you, and have discussion regarding current status.

I herein need to make a correction to an Express which has gone forth from here for I believe it does not express my attitude and further, I ask that anything added to Expresses or Journals by another of human input state as much for we are finding that what HATONN IS SUPPOSED TO HAVE SAID DOES NOT IN ALL INSTANCES EXPRESS THE INTENT OF HATONN.

There was a recent statement expressing the fact that in the events as they stand in the Middle East, that there is a possible window open for participation in some kind of investment against gold. I further expressed that our friends herein, are willing and able to assist but I was projected as saying the window is quickly "closing". If I left that impression or mispoke, I greatly apologize. I feel it is merely misinterpretations of the group who put the messages to final print. The window may very well be slamming shut at this very second--but the way the expression comes across is that we somehow are soliciting and we are NOT. Remember please, that I have to also work with "probabilities" and although I can see in many instances "exactly" that which is, from planning boards and meetings, etc., I cannot and do not interfere with free-will choice nor interject definitive time limits which can easily be changed by events and impacted by alternative possibilities.

The time IS SHORT for availability of changing out investments but I request that no further limits be placed on my instructions by any of my people. If there appears to be some limitations placed, please inquire of me prior to any printing or additions. We make available, if we can, that which is needed and offers possibilities with

some measure of safety. We are in NO business of metals nor any other substance other than the written WORD. America West, however, is in the publishing business and presents many publications other than the Journals, etc., as I have said in prior writings--some of which I take great exception. However, it is HIS business and none of mine--except where my work is involved.

He is an astute business man and works with ones who are totally reputable and able to institute our suggestions--nothing more and nothing less. If you are dealing with ones who sell investments in the market, or metals on the market--they have primary interest in their investment business therefore, we go to ones who check out in total integrity and have no vested interest what-so-ever.

I, too, believe the window of "investment against gold" to be very short-lived, but on the other hand, if things do not go as the conspirators desire, there may be a bit more time.

We are not mystical "fortune tellers", we are working with probabilities through a much more sophisticated projection system and we know the intended plans and the intended outcome of the plans. This gives us vision of both ends of the road but the journey to the distant end is covered with perturbations. If your intent is to do that which is of pure intent in the service unto God--ye shall not be given to blunder. If ye act for selfish reasons to somehow, "clean up" in a miserable world situation--please take your business somewhere else. We are pleased to be of service and all should do very well, but I remind you--our business is to get through this period of time in as much wholeness as is

possible in a world of total chaos. I can guarantee you of but one thing--THE INTENT OF THE ELITE IS TO GARNER ALL OF YOUR ASSETS IN ONE MANNER OR ANOTHER--THE METHODS ARE IN PLACE AND AWAITING PROPER MOMENT TO INSTIGATE SAME--WITH TOTAL SURPRISE IN THAT THE HONEST MAN HAS NO TIME TO COVER HIS ASSETS NOR SECURITY CACHES AND/OR INVENTORY. THE PLAN IS TO TAKE ALL CASH AND RENDER THAT WHICH YOU HAVE, WORTHLESS AS SOON AS FEASIBLE. PROBABLY, ALSO, GOLD IN SAFE-DEPOSIT BOXES AND KNOWN STORES WILL BE CONFISCATED JUST AS IN 1932/33. As I study the probabilities, I still come up with the best mode of operation is to get collateral bought against notes with your assets. Note that even the foreign investors are PULLING OUT OF T-BILL's, CD's etc. YOU HAVE A MULTI-BILLION, MOVING ON TO A TRILION DOLLAR, WAR TO PAY FOR AND YOU HAVEN'T EVEN BEGUN THE REAL WAR--YOU HAVE ONLY PLAYED AROUND IN THE DESERT MAKING A PLATFORM FROM WHICH THE ELITE CONSPIRATORS FOR GLOBAL DOMINATION CAN PERFORM.

WHAT ARE SOME OF THE PROJECTS TO WHICH I REFER?

Thank you for inquiring: A motion picture complex of the most advanced holographic filming equipment (unknown yet to full service of man), in a domed complex which will withstand winds of minimum 150 mph without sustaining damage. The motion picture complex will be complimented with domes housing international television broadcasting facilities. Motion pictures and Television productions will be advanced in interest and TRUTH--the first film is almost ready to begin shooting--SIPAPU ODYSSEY.

Then we have a plant for creating and perfecting machinery for compressed earth (ShanStone) building material. We have a particle cement (molded housing of cement) facility.

We have organic, hydroponic and aerobic gardening in underground or earth-compressed material for high-

yield food production and reclamation of water and nutrients. We have a biomass operation planned, along with solar capability installations and "free energy production" as we can safely give it unto you. And of course, the WORD shall continue to flow in print as well as put to audio tapes to facilitate convenience for those who either have no time, inclination or lack reading capability (blind, etc.)--there is a whole variety of life-sustaining (with comfort and beauty) projects ready for the groundbreaking--some already well underway.

We have no "commune" facilities and actually have not even a "group" for there is full intent to NEVER GIVE OUR ENEMY ADVANTAGE BY LOOPING US INTO SOME "CULT" SITUATION TO BE BROUGHT DOWN BY SAME. We do have a "little" gathering which we call the Holy Light Network for the benefit of gathering and discussing actions and possibilities and where I can commune personally. Mostly we work in exactly this manner--presenting the Truth to print with anticipation of full physical integration as it becomes safe for you and for our teams.

As for ones outside our very limited number of "placed" receivers--I have no comment. Ones believe themselves to be valid when actually they are set-up to later discredit the work from this place. IF YOU FEEL YOU ARE SELECTED--YOU WOULD NEVER WRITE TO MY SCRIBE OR THE PUBLISHER ASKING CLARANCE. That usually indicates that you are writing something that YOU WISH PUBLISHED and it may or may not be from the Lighted Brotherhood--usually not, unless you are well-learned in clearing of space and recognizing "speakers"--there is no need for questioning if your speakers are VALID IN GOD'S SERVICE. THERE WILL ALWAYS BE QUESTION IF THE MESSAGES ARE COMING FROM GOD'S ADVERSARY. This does not mean that there won't be "doubts" if you write for God Almighty Creator--it is just that you will know how to identify and require identification and there will be no "hedging". Further, you continue to ask my input--I have no right to interpret nor interfere with another's scribes--good or ill-intended. Much exceptional information comes from ones who simply study very well the Journals and/or other valid information

and I have no right to deny ones any right--and do, in fact, plead with you ones to extend the reach of Truth as freely as possible--Truth should be copied, reprinted and shared to the fullest possible extent. We are so pressed for time in the human format that I cannot ask insight on every piece of material written. I evaluate that which is known to me as valid and consider any sent unto me for consideration, but we receive piles of writings asking verification as to validity in everything from "time justification" to astrological numerology. My scribe simply does not have time for human life and I cannot ask her for more until we get our basic information unto you--the-people.

If you are writing now, and have cleared your space--demanding withdrawal of all dark energies in THE NAME OF HOLY GOD OF LIGHTED CREATION with full intent of meaning of that statement in love and service unto God--then keep writing and it will evolve properly--please don't simply hop on a good-looking bandwagon for time is too short in your counting of "remaining time" to play games. Become discerning and glean that which is Truth of God from writings and learn that which is NOT and cast it aside--you shall learn to be most discerning and TRUTH WILL STAND ALL TESTING, PROVING AND INTEGRITY.

Dharma, take care--the save mechanism is gone again and the machine just cut off this instant for it is set by our adversary to wipe out the program when you hit the "write/save" cue. We have saved it each time but be alert for we will lose a lot of work if we are not most cautious.

Let us just turn from this discussion and see if we can get a bit of our original subject to print. If the equipment is in too bad a state of tampering, we shall simply have to give it up for today.

We were speaking of the start-up of Communism, so let us begin herein at that point where we left off yesterday's discussion.

COMMUNISM

Communism was not to be an ideology, but a secret weapon, a "boogie-man word", to serve the ulterior purposes of the Illuminati. "World War II

was a Zionist plot to make way for the foundation of the Jewish State in Palestine. Zionist and Nazi leaders collaborated on Jewish immigration from Russia to Palestine and the United States. Testifying at the trial of Ernst Zundel, an anti-Zionist "Jew" who was an outstanding personality of the time in point, testified in Toronto, Canada in March 1988, "Zionism was willing to sacrifice the whole of European Jewry for a Zionist State. Everything was done to create a state of Israel and that was only possible through a world war. Wall Street and Jewish large bankers aided the war effort on both sides.

"Zionists are also to blame for provoking growing hatred for Jews in 1988." (Taken from *THE TORONTO STAR*, March 31, 1988).

Weishaupt died in 1830, but prior to his death, he prepared a revised version of the age-old conspiracy which, under various facades, was to control all the international subversive organizations, by working their agents into executive positions at the top of governments.

In the United States you have seen such men as President Woodrow Wilson, Franklin Delano Roosevelt, Lyndon Johnson and Jimmy Carter, and other high-ranking officials such as Henry Kissinger, Zbigniew Brzezinski, George Schultz, Gen. George Marshall, Owen Lattimore, Vice-President George Bush, and many more, who were stooges of the conspiracy. Now you can add dozens to the listing as you move into deeper involvement in war and gun controls, dissolving of your Constitution, etc. They will represent direct participants, not stooges "for".

World War II was to finally be fomented between political Zionism and their "yes" man, the United States and your one-time staunch anti-Communist friends, the Arab states. The conspiratorial agents are even now hard at work setting up more outreaching war and it has reached the explosion point in the Near East as well. Even as we write, the United States is still exchanging gunfire with the Iraqi Moslem state and heinous terrorist attacks are under way in that area which are called the responsibility of Saddam's government while the unrest and attacks are staged and orchestrated literally, by the Israeli Mossad who is

totally infiltrated within Iraq and all the Middle East nations.

The final great war is planned to so weaken the nations of the Free World that they will become fractionalized and will be ready for "peace at any price, even that of slavery", while the Elite continue to grow stronger and stronger. The conspirators believe the nations who fight this war will have fought themselves into a state of complete exhaustion and economic bankruptcy, so that they can step in and pick up the pieces and thus achieve world control. How many millions of people die is totally immaterial to them.

Can any intelligent person see what has happened in the Near East, Middle East and Central America and parts of South America and continue to be so naive as to actually believe it has happened by accident?

It is so bad, and I shall cover this probably tomorrow, that Israel has been and continues to sell American high-tech defense secrets to everyone--anywhere. Your government set up "laws" preventing your own companies from doing business with certain ones--so, Israel takes up the vacant places, works out deals and goes full-bore ahead while your little companies, now deprived of their livelihood, collapse. The big business cycles around and comes right back to roost in the laps of the big boy Elitists.

Even the information regarding these transactions makes it back into the U.S. through very devious and around-about measures--usually through blundering of press and media who let the truth slip through occasionally. For instance, between 1984, when Israel struck a secret deal with China for the sale of over \$3 BILLION worth of high-tech tank equipment, and the end of 1989, the mini-state supplied the giant communist nations with a very broad sampling of sophisticated weapons systems and advanced defense designs right off the U.S. drawing boards and some in totally fabricated form. How can this happen? Easily--right through the sanctions and with the blessings of the government of Corazon Aquino in the Philippines.

Using the Philippines as a secret base and transshipment point, Israel sold the Chinese: missile technology, anti-tank and naval weapons, armor-piercing

sabot shells, laser targeting instruments, sophisticated avionics, electronic surveillance and command systems, hypervelocity artillery and numerous other products of the most advanced American military technology. Then, as a secret maneuver, as the Saudis came to the U.S. and Britain to buy long-range missiles--the U.S. refused to sell, the British sold some but most limited at the demands of Israel, and so, the Saudis went to China and China very cooperatively dismantled and re-setup the missiles in Saudi Arabia. Thus, the full circle was completed to the point there is no way to tell one missile from another, one tank from another, etc. It is impossible not to "kill by friendly fire"--everything looks like, and is like, everything else.

Please note again--at the first confrontation on the ground in this present war--the tanks which were plentiful were of the worst calibre possible and so were the fighting troops of Iraq--it was intended that the tanks not operate well and the troops be captured. It was a total testing of your abilities with the least possible loss to the Iraqis. The tanks were CHINESE and ones which the Chinese do no longer use. Your army NEVER encountered the Elite Republican Guard nor the advanced divisions of Soviet armor. This should make you so nervous that the old stomach ulcers are intensely painful at this point of whatever they are doing in the Middle East----for it is NOT THAT WHICH THEY ARE TELLING YOU!!!!

(Computer locked up.)

3/13/91 HATONN

TODAY'S WATCH

How can you not see? God, please grant me words with which to reach the hearts and minds for the acceleration of the evil Conspiracy sweeps across the lands like uncontrolled fires. Friends, please be patient while I speak with my scribe and ones in this vicinity of service. But I wish you all to see and hear for the way is filled with turbulence and hazards.

Charles, yes, the helicopter which blasted the leaves from the trees in the front of this dwelling is the CIA's and came in from Edwards. The reason it came is that, on the night prior, the electronic equipment of the surveil-

lance group was set to blow out the entire computer system and Dharma along with it. Much of the work is, of necessity, set up at the pole-line terminals. We warned them not to do it; they continued as ordered. We sent shuttle craft, encountered them--they still refused to remove the signals and we simply took out all their pole-line electronics signal system. I believe you shan't have much problem with the computer system this day. What was already programmed into the computers for annoyance, of course, remained and is for the most part, tampered with through wireless remote controlled signals. It will obviously become an endless, ever-increasing problem and one serious to them as they are obviously intent enough to be witnessed in action.

It is our uncovering of the current things in the Middle East which brings the discomfort for if we can show you what happens in such a manner that you can see the unfolding, then they are in gross trouble--for the information we bring at this time, regarding the lineage of the Illuminati, ties into current activities hand-in-glove.

Be prepared for instant response to command--but do not panic. If you feel need for great quantities of water or cessation of food intake--respond immediately, please, as an effort is under way to again match Dharma's frequency in order to blow it out. We, further, expect another attempt to take out the dwelling. We are in constant presence but I ask that you ones be most aware and remain cognizant of our presence that we do not slip up in communications. Dharma will be more "blah" than usual--allow her freedom to "withdraw" for we are receiving much interference and it boggles the "thinking" portion of the mind to some extent--mostly due to distraction from other physical discomforts. Abide with us and it will be fine, keep your eyes open for strangers in the vicinity and note them. Yesterday's helicopter intrusion below tree and house altitude was a scare tactic instigated to "call our hand". It did and I believe we have an understanding; however, understanding seems to only run one direction in your present world. So be it--walk peacefully, chela, for you sit in the palm of God's hand and He shall not take lightly, this bombardment.

I do not believe that under any set of

Earth circumstances, you will find that we come from a place of pious wimps or nerds as you refer to those you do not like. Many, many are simply going to find themselves experiencing in other dimensions--fully intact and somewhat uncomfortable--"It is not nice to try and fool Mother Nature!" I believe is one of your advertising terms for misbehavior! There are always the ones who will effort to override higher command in any circumstance, regardless of who is the higher command.

WATCH THE CLUES

Alright, quiz time. How many of you noted that James Baker attended a burial memorial for some women killed in Israel--wherein he laid flowers? **HOW MANY OF YOU NOTED HE WAS WEARING THE HEAD-GEAR (CAP) OF THE ZIONIST?** Brothers, any way you look at "Judaism" or Judaism, that which is represented by that particular head-gear indicates a disbelief in that one you called Christ. **YOUR SECRETARY OF STATE JUST STATED BY ACTIONS THAT YOUR NATION IS A PART AND PARCEL OF THE ANTI-CHRIST MOVEMENT.** You might say, "...well, he was just honoring and respecting their tradition!" **NO, he was not.** Would you walk into a "Satanic" service and murder in black robes and burnt offerings to "honor a tradition"? **YOUR PRESIDENT BUSH HAS ALSO BEEN SEEN ADORNED IN THE SAME HEAD-GEAR.** It is not honoring anything; it is showing alliance as a brotherhood of Global control. George Bush and James Baker both belong to five notable anti-Christ/God organizations and if you ones don't come into balance of knowledge regarding these organizations, there is little hope of saving your freedom as a nation.

This is what is incorrect about McAlvaney's book of which you inquired recently. You will find he protects the Israelis and discounts any who speak out against the Zionists. Not blatantly is it done, but with most subtle notations regarding other groups. He "thinks" he is serving the Jesus Christos in born-again magnificence through evangelism. He nails the Communist lie quite nicely but refuses to even mention the Zionists as such. Well, you cannot have one without the other--for **AS I WROTE ONLY YES-**

TERDAY, COMMUNISM WAS STRUCTURED WITH NO "MEANING" TO THE TERM AT ALL FOR IT IS TOTAL GOVERNMENT DICTATORSHIP (NOT COMMUNISM) AND IT WAS CREATED BY A BRITISH ILLUMINIST NAMED WRIGHT. *At the meeting where it was presented those in attendance were told that the Illuminists were organizing Nihilists, atheists and other subversive groups into an international organization which was to become known as "Communism". It was intended to be the supreme weapon of terror, which would eventually control the world. Communism was to be used to foment wars and revolutions and would be infiltrated by the group of so-called self-styled "Jews" (which term was conjured up in the 18th Century to fool the world). Remember that the "Jews" of self-appointed Talmud writers--were the Khazars of Russian, Nordic and Mongol lineage. They, further, were self-proclaimed "ANTI-CHRISTIANS" AND "ANTI-MOSLEM (ISLAMIC)". We are speaking here, about diametrically opposed factions of mankind. When your leaders join the self-proclaimed "ANTI-CHRIST", "ANTI-GOD" faction--what does that make you as a nation to be? Ponder it carefully for that is where you find yourselves today.*

ONE NATION UNDER GOD...

The United States of America stated that it was founded as "One Nation Under God"--that did not say, "One Nation Under Jesus"--It did, however, by fact, assume that it would be "One Nation Under Christ-ness" (which is ultimately Godliness). Many "religions" fall into that category. Unfortunately, the ones who proclaim themselves to be solely under Christ (Christianity) are truly "anti-Christ" in behavior while they pull away from all Godly teachings and proclaim that which is evil to be correct behavior. But herein, I do not wish to preach spiritual lessons that you can discount as kooky fanaticism--we will speak of very worldly, physical things. Let us look at the decline of your American society--and this holds true for every nation in your world so do not giggle and say you are left out!

You no longer have respect of young toward elders.

You have blatant treason in high places

with no notice.

You have created a welfare state of dependency on State.

A physician or lawyer asks not what is your problem but rather, do you have insurance or a hefty bank-account?

You KNOW that almost all you read in your controlled press is filled with misinformation and you can trust none of it.

The courts no longer protect society nor is a man innocent until PROVEN guilty--a man must PROVE himself somehow innocent and that, without any assistance.

"Charity" has become the biggest one business around, over \$30 BILLION a year to the organizers of various organizations--as only a portion ever reaches the needy.

Your "money" is based on nothing--"Sound as a *dollar*" passed with the gold standard.

Long ago you gave up churches where you could find a preacher who really believed in the divinity of Christ and preached from truth instead of according to doctrines set for a "MODERN" SOCIETY. We shall look at that "modern society" in a minute.

You used to have "prayers" in schools--now you offer pornography and how to have safe sex and teach that homosexuality is the "way to go". It is simply not even a reasonable approach to the continuation of life forms. I don't care how gay a man may be, he cannot bear children and extend his creation through only the use of the sexual act.

Problems in school used to be from lack of completed homework, spitballs and talking in class. Now it is gun-carrying students and knife-wielding children who stab, shoot and murder. You have children running in mad gangs shooting at random--anyone!

You offer nothing for your children to emulate--you feed them on violence of Miami Vice and pornographic jokes on Saturday Night Live, Playboy Channel and Rambo--then you wonder what has happened to the children of today!

RISE AND FALL OF CIVILIZATIONS

I like the description which has been given to this subject. The rise and fall of any civilization ALWAYS revolves as follows: *From bondage comes spiritual faith, and from spiritual faith comes courage. From courage comes liberty, and from liberty comes abundance.From abundance comes complacency, and from complacency comes apathy. From apathy comes dependency, and from dependency comes bondage.... Where does this leave YOU?*

You in the United States, for instance (and this is the nation of which we are speaking--some other nations are farther ahead and few are "behind" in the cycle. If you are behind, you are catching up right fast as you follow Western ways), you are LATE IN THE CYCLE. You fall somewhere in the apathy/dependency--already moved out of the "abundance" stage, thanks to your government--and are rapidly descending down a secular humanistic, socialistic path full-bore ahead. As you demand more government controls in all aspects of your lives, and as you decline in all different areas of perception and action, you can and probably will lose most, if not all, of your freedoms before the decade of the 1990's passes mid-way.

TRIANGLE

You will note that this cycle as described has taken somewhere around two hundred, or so, years. The United States is in severe decline as is Canada, as she floats between England and the U.S. impact of "America". This decline is seen: politically, financially, socially, morally, and spiritually. A useful illustration can be likened to a triangle. Let us make the left side of the triangle to be the "monetary/economic" decline of the Western world. This decline is basically a result of all things which focus on the false premise that you can create wealth out of nothing. For decades your government has continually printed paper "notes" which you call money, and created debts beyond the counting as well as continuing inflation. Don't, however, feel alone, America--all other nations have done this as well. America's debt pyramid quadrupled from some \$3 TRILLION in 1980 TO OVER \$14 TRILLION IN 1990 AND RISING. With this new

little war to include--it is likened to a new atomic-powered skyrocket! This pyramid is based upon quicksand and is beginning to swallow the pyramid and there can only be one of two choices, a major recession or a total devastating depression. The latter appears to already be in place. You are already into massive decline.

Now, the right side of this triangle represents the "political/social" decline--which is somehow based on a false premise that "all men are created equal" or something similar in projection. This will "give equality" if it kills everyone or you steal from one at gun-point to give to another. The idea is to redistribute wealth and control the "greedy businessmen" whom, you are told, cannot be trusted.

In the past some three decades you have had full-steam ahead accelerating socialism. "Communism" (as described above) has seized well over 40 percent of the world's land mass and population and *killed more than 130 million people outright!* You are swinging right ahead into that Global Government called, innocently enough, New World Order. Well, hold your breath for when we first began to write, I am constantly reminded that I said it will be associated with the "New Age" groups that downfall shall come. Ah so--and so it is. Once again, terms have been used incorrectly to the extent that "New Age" does not mean, any longer, the New Age of God--it indicates mysticism, beingness, do your own thing, live any way that grabs you and "...let us check out the star-signs".

Unfortunately, the "New Agers" have succumbed to the United Nations perception of function--idealistically and blindly without realizing the impact. They promise you, also, a global government of utopian dreams by 2000 A.D. *The Communists (as described above--Zionists/socialists) also plan global domination of the world by this "Zionism/communism"--by year 2000.* This includes the banking cartel, etc.

Now, the base of the triangle in point, and the problem which has actually created all the other problems--is the spiritual and moral decline. *The United States has moved AWAY FROM GOD.* It no longer has a Christ-centered foundation. Your country's beginnings were based on the principles of a majority of Christ's

teachings as principles of living. You have completely moved away from that type of society. Even your "religious" organizations are no longer based on the principles of God's laws--but rather, have been rewritten to include "it's alright to do" anything at all--against the Laws of God AND MAN--and call it "modernization". **YOU CANNOT "MODERNIZE" GOD'S LAWS--"GOD'S LAWS" AND "MODERNIZED GOD'S LAWS" ARE MUTUALLY EXCLUSIVE TERMS AND MODERNIZATION ONLY IS IN OPPOSITION OF GOD'S LAWS AND CHANGES NOT ONE IOTA OF THE TRUTH OF THE LAWS IN ORIGINAL FORM.** I did not say "Biblical presentation" of the Laws for that has already been rewritten to suit the Elite. You have a lot of people returning to the "churches" seeking truth but you have no depth in your spiritual foundation and people are now merely attending "clubs" touting "do nothing for your own responsible selves--but rather, believe Jesus did it all for you. In this way you will be whisked off to some glorious haven in the clouds, etc., etc., etc." NO, NO, NO--YOU WILL ANSWER TO SELF AND GOD FOR EVERYTHING YE DO AGAINST GOD AND FELLOW-MAN--WHICH INCLUDES FIRST ON THE LIST, SELF. Acts against the Laws of "right-ness" are acts of heinous nature against SELF and it will be SELF who falls into the abyss of despair and slavery unto the puppet masters.

Alexander Solzhenitsyn was asked, "Why did the Russian people lose their freedom?" He replied, "**BECAUSE WE FORGOT GOD!**" This has now happened in the United States and almost all other nations on your globe. God blessed America incredibly. You have been given uninterrupted prosperity and you have become sedated and lazy. You have no ability to function if the times really get tough--and they will. You can't even cope with interruptions in your Television transmission during soap opera pornography or the Monday night football. You are angered even if a "Special Report" interrupts for brief segments to keep you updated on who is killing who in the war. You hang a few more yellow ribbons, bow your head and hope for no annihilation of the stadium during half-time and go on in your incredible blindness--ever tightening the blinders so as to protect your tunnel

vision. You dear ones have become soft marshmallows who are overfed on poison junk, alcohol and drugs--to great extent. (I do not intend discredit or dishonor to those of you who are working around the clock "as THE clock--ringing your alarms".) You do not go to gyms to gain health but a physical prowess even to the extent of damage to the body in the process. You are obsessed with it--when painting your house or scrubbing your floors and walls would give the same exercise--FREE! Furthermore--you must have the proper designer-shoes and leotards to show off those beautiful bank accounts and muscles. You are driven in your search for inner peace and loving quiet and you find it not until the apogee and crescendo bash you about until your ears ring and you robotically keep running--running--running, faster and faster--away from the goal of peace and more quickly into the cycle of chaos--away from God.

Dear ones, in the United States you now hold titles in being the most: you are leader in homosexuality, pornography, promiscuity, drug use, alcoholism, and violent crime. This moral decline is a direct result of your spiritual decline, and the spiritual decline, in turn, has contributed to total political and social decline as well as destruction of your economic stability. Your children simply do not know which way to turn or that which to believe--for the parents do not know and this is due to the total moral decline of family.

MORAL DECLINE

The decline of morals is locked together inseparably with spiritual decline which is the basis for ALL the other areas of function. You have forgotten your spiritual, I DID NOT SAY RELIGIOUS, foundations from where you originated. The moral decline in your country in such a short period of time is totally amazing. The U.S. is the per capita leader in the Western world for drug consumption--intended and deliberately inflicted upon you. You now produce as much or more drug substance as is shipped in from elsewhere.

You are also the leader in the Western world in teenage pregnancies, although Russia is the leader in abortions which we will speak of later. Russia is not a "Western" nation, at any rate. Your

teenage suicide and divorce rates top the lists of all. Your divorce rate is incredible. America publishes more pornography than any other country in the world. In the past, pornography was shipped into the U.S. mostly from the "free-love" places of Scandinavia. Now, in places as remote as New Zealand, South Africa, etc., pornographic movies made and published in America top the list of best-sellers--this includes horrible child-sex abuse and snuff films.

You have witnessed and experienced the breakup of the family and increasing problems for teenagers run out of control. The family is tuned out and turned away in all social aspects. You teach "safe sex" in your kindergarten when a child hardly realizes there is sex difference. Sex education is taught in schools and youngsters and teenagers are taught how to have safe sex so they won't contract AIDS--when your leaders know that there is no such thing as "safe-sex" on any account, especially prevention of AIDS and other diseases. Your motion pictures and television programs are thoroughly saturated with sex and anti-family, anti-traditional values. Violence and sex in television is increasing and that which was unacceptable a decade ago, for adults on late viewing of "X" (by the way, that is the Satanic symbol) rated material is now shown at dinner-time prime-time WHERE IT IS KNOWN THE CHILDREN WILL BE VIEWING. There are NO ACCIDENTS IN PROGRAMMING!

Much of the rock music promotes total violence and certainly, rebellion, depression, suicide, sex and drugs if nothing else.

Oh yes, your culture is almost to the pits in decline. Anyone over forty years of age can look back with the visions fresh in your mind and cringe at the view. According to your own records of a recent in-depth study about Satanism as a "named" cult, it was found that over 25% of teenagers in high schools in Denver, Colorado, are said by officials to be involved in "Satanism".

America's decline and plunge headlong toward slavery continues to proliferate at compounding speed. Your children have great confusion as to moral behavior and participate in activities destined to, at the least, give

them fatal disease and emotional confusion. Across America it is found that over 70 percent of teenagers said that premarital sex is fine, 56% said they approve of "living together in trial marriages", 9 percent of these children have had at least one abortion and most of these, more than one; 15 % of the men knew that at least "one of their sexual partners" had had an abortion--thanks to them; 51 percent said they approved of abortion as a means of contraception; over half of the students reported having had more than one sex partner, and some 24 percent had had five or more partners with no checking for disease possibility; and half said they have sex at random and 26 percent participate regularly. Now, brothers, if this is not breaking the Commandments of God--then perhaps you will tell me that which does! And YOU have taught your babies that this behavior is not only acceptable but the "way to go".

When Lenin came to power in the Soviet Union, one of the first things he (and later, Stalin) determined to do was to destroy and restructure the family. Easy, no-fault-type, divorce was instituted, sexual immorality was encouraged and abortion became totally acceptable. THE FAMILY BROKE DOWN AND SO DID THE ENTIRE RUSSIAN SOCIETY. ALERT!

It isn't just your children trying on these sports for entertainment, your government houses are hotbeds of total evil activities. The illicit heterosexual escapades of all the Kennedy "boys" is giggled about and emulated and all will remember the Wilbur Mills, John Tower, Lyndon Johnson, Gary Hart and myriads of others, who romped about and cavorted with everything from secretaries to prostitutes. Your own evangelical movement has fallen into the pits due to this illicit behavior of your very "teachers of God's truth?". One representative from Ohio was recently convicted of having sex with a child--again.

And what about homosexuals in your houses of leadership? Sexual preference? Dear ones, what in the world are you talking about? I don't care what you think about it--homosexual behavior is amongst the most immoral and deviate behavior, and the government is a critical aspect of the nation's health.

Publicly announced (so you have no idea of the depth or extent of this behavior) most recently, have been three prominent homosexual Washingtonians who have contracted and died of AIDS from homosexual contacts. Terry Dolan, head of the National Conservative Political Action Committee; Dan J. Bradley, head of the leftist Legal Services Corp.; and Rep. Stuart McKinney (R-CT). McKinney had two gay lovers who died of AIDS and lived with a third for five years on Capitol Hill. A former congressman from Maryland, a gay who was forced from office in the early '80s when caught "cruising" for teenage boys, says that at that time there were at least a dozen closet, and active, gays in the Congress and somehow this was supposed to make his behavior acceptable. Since then, a congressman was ruined by a gay scandal involving murder; another was caught having sex in a Capitol Hill men's room; and another has been caught with his male lover running a call boy/call girl ring from his apartment.

This last representative, Barney Frank (D-MA), a long-time homosexual, answered an ad in Washington's *Gay Blade* newspaper in 1985. The male prostitute who placed the ad, and who was convicted in 1975 of cocaine distribution, and in 1982 on four counts of production of obscene items involving a juvenile, possession of obscene materials, oral sodomy (for you innocents--mouth to anus copulation), possession, sale and use of cocaine--moved in with Congressman Frank. For some two years, Representative Frank had him on his payroll at \$20,000 per year (thank you, taxpayers), while the prostitute used the representative's apartment as a homosexual/heterosexual sex-for-hire whorehouse.

LIBERALS TO THE DEFENSE

After this story became public, liberal politicians have risen to the aid and defense of Barney Frank. Some of them are literally calling this despot "one of America's top congressmen", "...a great American leader", etc. The Congressional Ethics Committee gave him a very minor tap on the wrist for his behavior and getting caught, and he has continued as a powerful liberal leader in Congress. What does upset you citizens?

Meanwhile, this man's homosexual

call-boy-lover is beginning to talk about other Congressmen and Senators who have been his customers for both male and female prostitutes at this Capitol Hill "best little whorehouse in Washington".

Gay activist leaders in Washington estimate that there are at least thirty homosexual congressmen who are active participants. And you-the-people have given ample tax-money aid to obscene art displays. Even though the most contagious method of the spread of AIDS is through saliva, on July 11, 1990, the U.S. Senate voted to force restaurant owners to hire AIDS-infected homosexuals as food-handlers.

Please keep in mind that AIDS is deadly, incurable and most uncomfortable. Would it not appear that the top leaders who set up the downfall and the global plan--do not give any attention to AIDS? Why would that be? Because they planned it this way and they abhor the deviate behavior of the puppets and plan to annihilate them through this means of murder. There is cure/antidote for AIDS, plus the fact that these top leader elite participate in no activities which would incur the disease. They are immoral--not stupid. They also have available, the antidote--which by the way, was created prior to the intentional infestation of the world population.

RELIGION BROUGHT TO TASK

The Federal Government is now pushing churches to "...adjust their teaching on homosexuality". A very recent report from the Department of Health and Human Services states: Religion presents another risk factor...Many traditional fundamentalist faiths still portray homosexuality as morally wrong. Religion needs to reassess homosexuality in a positive context within their belief systems.

And, indeed, government and private legal action is now being taken against churches and businesses for "alleged" discrimination against homosexuals. In New York, former Mayor Ed Koch issued an Executive Order granting "bereavement leave rights" to homosexuals whose "domestic partners" die. As local, state, and federal governments have come to accept and push as well as protect, the homosexual sodomite movement, the public is forced by law and the gun at the head, to also accept this form of behavior as

acceptable among the populace. Again, I must repeat myself: there is preference of company of another human and there is "illicit behavior" integrated within the relationship--IT IS THE "BEHAVIOR" WHICH IS ABHORRENT, NOT THE FRIENDSHIP BETWEEN TWO INDIVIDUAL HUMAN BEINGS. You can object all you wish, people--but this behavior and attitude is against the Laws of God AND The Creation and all the rewriting of the rules and passing of human laws WILL NOT CHANGE ONE IOTA OF THE TRUTH OF IT. IT IS WRONG!!! IT IS AGAINST THE LAWS OF GOD OF LIGHTED CREATION! IT IS TOTALLY WITHIN THE WRITTEN LAWS OF THE SATANIC BROTHERHOOD! YOU CHECK IT OUT FOR IT IS ALL DOCUMENTED AND AVAILABLE FOR YOUR CONFIRMATION.

ART?

One last comment here and we shall close this segment and take a respite.

The moral decline including the "homosexual revolution" is evident on your art gallery walls. The good U.S. taxpayer-funded National Endowment for the Arts reflects the moral plunge in Washington and the influence of homosexuality and other liberal moral standards. Now, for you who have also accused us of being unpatriotic, etc., I would note to you that homosexuality is NOT acceptable in the military services and great problems have been caused as it is efforted to make it so. You cannot have it BOTH ways, friends. In the summer of 1990 a most despicable showing of art works were passed about your country. The objections for expenditures for this "art" was overruled and remains in place--thanks to your wondrously "moral" congress.

One of the works displayed was Robert Mapplethorpe's "celebration of homosexuality", an exhibition which portrayed such poignant sights as a man urinating into another's mouth and the artist, himself, posing with the "long end" of a bullwhip dangling from a well-known, well-labeled body cavity, pronounced "Booo-sh" in Arabic. Another display was a "work" entitled "Piss Christ", a large photograph of a crucifix immersed in the artist's most recent "medium", his own urine.

When asked by the press, since he worked with urine, what his next medium would be, Serrano replied: "Semen". The Mapplethorpe and Serrano works both got money from the taxpayer-funded National Endowment for the Arts and one Senator, Jesse Helms, efforted to see that it didn't get repeated but here he stood alone--he was simply laughed at, called a religious bigot, and accused of "violating our First Amendment right of free expression". Even President Bush has refused to condemn THE FEDERALLY FUNDED "PROGRESSIVE ART" AND HAS NOW CALLED FOR ADDITIONAL TAXPAYER FUNDING--WHICH WILL CONTINUE.

You might be happy to note that business is not far behind--Seattle First National Bank, whose parent bank is Bank of America, has agreed to offer a "gay affinity" MasterCard for homosexuals throughout Washington, Oregon, Idaho, Montana, and Alaska. The card is intended and designed to help raise funds for gay and lesbian groups throughout the Pacific Northwest as a trial and then extended outward.

Congressman Dannemeyer of California gives the following information in a recently released publication, "Homosexuals are now insisting that young people be taught how to perform homosexual acts as well as heterosexual acts. They demand that such instruction be mandatory in our public schools and that the courses also teach that homosexuality is a normal and desirable appetite. Many schools have instituted such sex education."

TRY THE COMMUNIST INTENT AT THIS POINT

The communists recognize that a country in moral decline is an easy, easy target. In 1960 they told their cadres in America:

"Eliminate all laws governing obscenity by calling them 'censorship' and violation of 'free speech' and 'free press'. Break down cultural standards of morality by promoting pornography and obscenity in books, magazines, motion pictures, radio, and TV. Present homosexuality, degeneracy, and

promiscuity as 'normal, natural, and healthy'."

Dear ones, even the tampered Bible pronounces that of all human behavior besides that of murder, homosexuality is the most severely condemned *behavior of human*. It further states that no society can survive the widespread practices and acceptance of homosexuality. Likewise in opposition, the Talmud and other Manifestos urge their participants to institute decline and weakening of the nations and people through the deviate behaviors by pronouncing them acceptable and pushing therefore, the behaviors.

There is, also, the promise that the nations, people and planets of those who fall into the practices of such behaviors and actions will reap the reward of perishing and the people shall be separated away from God--in their own free-will of choosing! So be it and Amen.

Allow us a rest, please.

Gyeorgos Ceres Hatonn
UFF-IGFC

3/13/91 HATONN

REVOLUTIONS

Let us shift back now, to the subject of Illuminati and intent toward Global control. The preceding chapter fits in integration far better than you might, at first glance, realize. It all boils down to a single "Christ-ness" and a single "Anti-Christ-ness". This is whether you like of it or do not. Background will help you understand the NOW.

Every revolutionary effort since the French Revolution has been financed by the International Jewish bankers, who have profited by backing both sides and they love to boast about it. As far back as 1928 they were boasting about it. In that year in *Century Magazine*, Jewish writer Marcus Eli Ravage wrote: *"We Jews are at the bottom of nearly all your wars; not only of the Russian, but of every other revolution in your history...we did it solely with the irresistible might of our spirit, with ideas and propaganda."* Now dear ones, you can cast stones at our words if you so choose--the preceding was out of the mouth and pen of a self-proclaimed "Jew".

The Jewish writer, Oscar Levy, in the preface to his book THE WORLD SIGNIFICANCE OF THE RUSSIAN REVOLUTION, wrote: "*There is scarcely an event in modern history that cannot be traced to the Jews. We Jews today, are nothing else but the world's seducers, its destroyers, its incendiaries.*"

You are supposed to believe, today, that the International *Pharisees, like the Pharisees of Christ's time*, are only tools or agents of the Great Conspiracy, when they are the "heart and soul" of the conspiracy itself. Whether or not you wish to accept this, whether or not your Pastor is honest enough to accept it--does not matter a whit. When you back "them", you are backing the enemies of God, His Son, your Lord, His Hosts, and His "church". They hate for anyone to expose them and will do most anything to silence the speaker. That is why many of your pastors are scared into silence, even though the truth is known.

Why do you suppose the average American has been brainwashed into believing that communism is a movement of the working class, when it is controlled by the International Zionist Bankers? The movement to control the world is not a movement of workers, striving to better themselves, but of the International Elite who, led by Zionist money and power, are seeking world control at any cost. The Jewish bankers control the world's economy and thus its people. Like the "money changers" of Christ's time, who received His most violent denunciations, they are the power behind the move to destroy Christianity and Godly civilization. The Bible tells you: "Where the Spirit of the Lord is, there is liberty!" (2 Corinthians 3:17). The conspirators know this truth, so they seek to stamp it out and that is their major target.

The headquarters for this world conspiracy in the late 1700's was Frankfurt, Germany, where the House of Rothschild's (known as the Red Shield) was formed by a Jewish banker who adopted the name Rothschild and linked up with other international Jewish bankers who had quite literally "sold their souls to the devil". Remember that the 1700's is labeled the 18th Century. This all occurred as the term "Jew" was originated to designate this grouping of Elite out of the Khaz-

ars.

After the Bavarian government's exposure in 1786, the conspirators moved their headquarters to Switzerland, then London, and finally only after World War II, to New York City, where it is located today.

The Rockefellers, original proteges of Jacob Schiff, have taken over the manipulation of the North American area and David Rockefeller, dead or robotoid, acts as head of the clan--this entity remains one of the most influential men in the world this day.

In its final stages, the world conspiracy calls for a king/dictator, a United Nations and a few subordinate organizations such as the CFR, a few billionaires, such as the late Armand Hammer and some top scientists, economists and educators who have proven their loyalty to the conspiracy. The rest of the world is to become a mixed-up mass of mongrelized humanity, who for all intents and purposes will be slaves of the world system. This is quite literally taught in the Jewish religious book, the Babylonian *TALMUD*, where it states that in the Jewish World Government, "Every Jew will have 2,000 goyim slaves".

At this point, we should look at how the American government and its people have been literally tricked by this one-world plot. Always keep in mind that the United Nations, which is found on American soil in New York City, was created to be the housing for the conspiracy.

FOUNDATION OF PLOT

The REAL foundation of the plot to take over America was laid during the Civil War, by Rothschild agents who had been planted in the United States as far back as the Revolutionary War. They have been preparing this country for ultimate takeover ever since.

Your first President, George Washington, was more than a match for the Illuminist agents and on several occasions he wrote letters to leading Masonic leaders, warning them of the attempt to infiltrate the Masonic Lodges of America--furthermore, evidence proves that, although Washington was himself a member of the Masonic lodge, he was rather inactive and seldom attended their meetings. Again showing you that most members of

such lodges have no idea of that which is the foundation of the organization. Most members and initiates think the rituals amusing and a "bit of a lark"--certainly NOT to be taken seriously.

It was not, however, until the time of the Civil War that the conspirators launched their first concrete effort to control your economy. You can know from history that the chief advisor to President Jefferson Davis of the Confederacy was a Jew named Judah Benjamin, a noted Illuminist. You can also know that the Lincoln Administration was riddled with Rothschild agents, much as they control your present government through the CFR. These agents attempted to steer President Lincoln into a financial deal with the International Jewish bankers. But old "Honest Abe" saw enough "light" through their schemes and bluntly rejected them, thereby incurring their wrath, just as the Czar of Russia did a bit later when he torpedoed the first League of Nations. Sic, Sic--and you thought Lincoln was slain for freeing slaves.

For insults, both real and imagined, both the Czar and your Abraham Lincoln paid with their lives. Investigation into the assassination of Lincoln shows that the assassin, John Wilkes Booth, was not a Southern sympathizer as your history books aver, but was a member of a secret conspiratorial group *which was controlled by the Illuminati*. THE NAME OF THIS GROUP HAS NOT BEEN REVEALED AND THE EVIDENCE WAS IMMEDIATELY COVERED FOR MANY YEARS, JUST AS THE EVIDENCE HAS BEEN HIDDEN MOST DILIGENTLY IN THE LATER ASSASSINATION OF JACK KENNEDY!

The ending of the Civil War temporarily destroyed chances for the House of Rothschild to gain control of your money. They already controlled the economy of Britain, France, and most of the European countries. This was only a temporary set-back for them. But in the United States they had to start from the beginning. Shortly after the Civil War, a young Jewish immigrant from Germany, named Jacob Schiff, arrived in the United States. His mission was to gain control of the American money system for his master--the *Rothschilds*.

Schiff was the son of a Rabbi and had

been especially trained for his mission in Frankfurt, Germany.

It is not necessary for us to go deeply into Schiff's background for we have done so previously, but it suffices to say that Rothschild recognized in him, not only a potential "money worker", but more important, recognized in him the ideal agent for the conspiracy. He saw the latent Machievillian qualities which would turn Schiff into one of the most important agents in the world conspiracy.

CONTROL OF MONEY

Schiff became the primary cog in the plan to control the American money system. He came to New York with orders to buy into a banking house which would be the "springboard" into acquiring ultimate control of your economy. He had several primary assignments:

1. The most important was to acquire control of the American economy,
2. He was to find men in important government and business positions in your country who would be willing to serve as "front men" for the conspiracy,
3. He was to create minority group strife, particularly between Blacks and Whites, and,
4. He was to create a movement which would eventually destroy Christianity in America.

Let us trace the trail of Schiff's actions as he set out to accomplish challenge #1, control of the American Money System.

His first step was to buy into a banking house, using Rothchild money. It had to be a house over which he would have complete control. After carefully scouting around, Schiff bought a partnership in a New York firm called Kuehn and Loeb. Like Schiff, both Kuehn and Loeb were German Jews who had immigrated to the U.S. in the 1840's from the ghettos of Germany. Both of them started their business careers as itinerant peddlers. In the mid 1840's, they pooled their interests and purchased a merchandising store in Lafayette, Indiana under the name of Kuehn-Loeb. They serviced covered wagons heading west. In a few years, they had a string of stores in Cincinnati and St. Louis. Then they added "pawn brokering" to their pursuits. By the time Schiff arrived on the

scene, Kuehn and Loeb were well-known bankers in the U.S.

Shortly after Jacob bought into the firm, he married Loeb's daughter, Theresa. Then he bought out Kuehn's interest and the firm, headquartered in New York City became known as Kuehn, Loeb *and Company*, International Bankers. By this time, Schiff was in complete control of the firm.

From the very beginning this agent of an adversarial conspiracy posed as a great philanthropist and a man of great religious holiness. But under his pious exterior, he carried out the satanic policies of his masters with nothing short of brilliance.

To achieve control of the U.S. Money System, Schiff had to get cooperation from the Big Banking elements in your country. In those days, Wall Street was the heart of the American Money Mart. J.P. Morgan was its unchallenged dictator. Next in line were Biddle and Drexel, two great banks from Philadelphia. All the money interests in America danced to the beat these three banks played, with Morgan always in the drummer's lead.

At first, these banks treated the little bewhiskered Jew from Germany with contempt. But Jacob knew how to overcome that. He threw them a few Rothschild bones consisting of the distribution of European stocks and bonds which master Rothschild controlled.

But he had an even more potent weapon available. Following the Civil War, American industries had a phenomenal growth. The world had never seen anything like it. You had great railroad systems to build; oil was discovered; your mines were producing untold wealth; steel and textile industries were bursting out of the seams. All this called for vast financing and of course, most of this financing came from abroad, where it was controlled by the Rothschild interests. Schiff, playing a crafty game, became the "patron saint" of such men as John D. Rockefeller, Edward Harriman and Andrew Carnegie. He financed Standard Oil for "Rocky"; the railroad empire for Harriman and the steel industry for Carnegie. Now wouldn't you all like a nice "sugar daddy" like that one?

Next, he opened the money doors of the Rothschild's to Morgan, Biddle

and Drexel, as he arranged for them to set up branches of their banks in major European cities. Cleverly arranged, these banks were always in a partnership with the Rothschild interests and subordinate to them. Each partner was expected to "pay his pound of flesh" to the Rothschilds. It was clear to the "Big Three" from the beginning that Schiff was the boss and they simply swallowed their pride and accepted it. After all, "business comes first!"

By the turn of the century, Schiff had tight control over the banking fraternity of America. This included the Lehman Brothers; Goldwin-Sachs and other International banks, plus the "Big three of Morgan, Biddle and Drexel".

With full control of the American Banking System in his pocket, Schiff was now ready for the giant step which would gain full control of America's money system. Under your Constitutional system, all control of your money was to remain under the control of Congress (does anyone remember?). So Schiff's task was to seduce Congress into betraying the Constitutional edict by surrendering that control to the hierarchy of the Illuminati. In order to legalize this surrender, it would be necessary for Congress to enact special legislation. To accomplish this, Schiff had to infiltrate Rothschild stooges into both houses of Congress and even more important, *he would have to have a Rothschild stooge in the PRESIDENCY*, a man without moral scruples or integrity, who would obey every order that came to him from the Rothschild's and sign this legislation into law. To accomplish this, he had to gain control over one of the major political parties with intent to control all political parties as the plan would move along. I believe you can see that that has been magnificently accomplished.

The Democratic Party seemed to be the more vulnerable at the time, since it was the hungrier of the two. With the exception of Grover Cleveland, they had been unable to place their man in the White House since before the Civil War. There were two major reasons for this. First, the Democrat party was a poor party and secondly, there were considerably more Republican voters than there were Democrats. This obviously had to be changed.

The poverty matter was not of great concern, since Schiff had access to the Rothschild wealth. The voter problem was a bit of a different story. Remember now, we are dealing with an extremely clever operator in Jacob Schiff. Here is how he went about solving the voter problem. The solution shows how the Jewish leaders care very little for their own people and will sacrifice the "little Jews" if it will bring them into power.

About 1890, there were a series of "pogroms" (an organized massacre of a group of people) in Russia and Central Europe against the Jews, in which thousands of men, women and children were ruthlessly slaughtered. These "pogroms" were masterminded by those nice Rothschild agents, working on the dislike for Jews, which had been built up in these countries over the years because of unscrupulous "Jewish" business practices. Their plan was to force hundreds of thousands of Jews to flee Russia and Central Europe and find homes in either Palestine or the United States. Palestine was not a very good choice in those days, so the vast majority flocked into the United States.

These immigrants were aided by self-styled humanitarian organizations, using Rothschild money, which were set up by Schiff. While the vast majority of Jews arriving in the United States settled in New York City, many were shipped to other large cities such as Chicago, Los Angeles, Detroit and Philadelphia. Within thirty years, these people had become citizens and had been taught to vote a straight Democrat ticket, no matter what!

This Jewish minority was then joined by Blacks, who had also been recruited by Schiff's efforts for Civil Rights. This became a major voting bloc for the Democratic party. By 1910, these minority voters had become a vital factor in the political life of America. This was the plan Schiff used to plant such men as Senator Nelson Aldrich in the Senate and Woodrow Wilson in the White House.

At this point let's digress for a bit and go back and look at another important point in Schiff's scheme to control America. I am now referring to his plot to destroy the unity of the Ameri-

can people by creating minority groups and engendering racial strife. By forcing Jews to leave their homeland in Russia, Schiff had a ready made minority group who would do his bidding. But the Jewish people themselves, frightened by the violence they had seen in Russia, could not be counted on to produce the violence necessary for Schiff's plan. So he turned to a sleeping minority in America which was much more numerous than the Jews. I am speaking about the Blacks, and such men as Martin Luther King, Jr., Stokely Carmichael and others, who carried out their so-called peaceful demonstrations under the guise of Civil Rights and always under the firm direction of Rothschild agents. I'm sorry, chelas, in political stakes as high as these, God is rarely actually invited into participation and it is one reason that ones of great impact must be eliminated when they become troublesome and while they can still be utilized as "martyrs". Next, all that was necessary to bring about rioting, looting, rape and murder, was to arouse the baser members of the Black race, who were always looking for some excuse to get even for the evil the white people had brought against them.

Working together, under Schiff's control, these two minority groups, the Ashkenazi Jews and the American Blacks, began to produce the rioting which would tear America asunder.

You will find that while Schiff was laying his plans for the takeover of the money system, he was also working on the plans for the chaos they hoped would destroy the unity of the American people.

While this racial holocaust has never been fully realized, the enemy agents are still working on it and you can see the terrible potential which was seen in the race riots which destroyed vast areas of your great cities a few years ago. It is still boiling under the surface, waiting for the proper spark to set it off. Your streets are rampant with unrest and drugs, assault weapons, disease and hatred. This explosive situation will erupt one of the days into the worst tragedy that has ever hit your continent. There will be police force slaughter of the kids in the gangs as gun control and confiscation is brought into law--the children of the gangs will simply be shot. Worse for the masses of warm, goodly human

beings--because the military consists of so many blacks and minorities--the enforcement will fall to the brothers of the same group being exterminated. THE SAME PEOPLE WHO PUSHED THIS IN THE PAST ARE PUSHING IT TODAY.

This potential for racial violence has grown with the vast immigration of legal and illegal Asiatics and Hispanics into your country in the past half century. Almost without fail the immigration laws were changed by the liberals in Congress to pave the road for this very holocaust and, almost without fail, they came from the Democratic party. Don't get bent-out-of-shape about immigration of aliens into your country--there are proper ways to handle immigration in a humane and fair manner with brotherhood--not this hatred fostered by your foolish laws.

At present there is evidence that in Los Angeles alone there are over 100,000 armed gang members who are constantly fighting among themselves and the slaughter is evident every weekend. This would be bad enough, except that now they are spilling over with their warfare into the suburban areas which are not on "home turf". In frequent recent attempts to control this situation as many as 1,000 combat-gearred policemen have efforted to bring these gangs into control--without success. The problem worsens daily. The price of this crime has risen into the hundreds of millions of dollars each year.

The liberal policy has been expounded to the point where anti-American radicals, both professors and students, have been given a haven of refuge on your college campuses. In 1985, for instance, F.B.I. sources stated that there were estimated to be a minimum of 45,000 Marxist Professors teaching in your institutions of higher learning--and the number rising annually by leaps and bounds. On many of these once conservative campuses, conservative speakers are shouted into silence by a few radicals, who are among the most vociferous when demanding their own right to "freedom of speech"--then the demands are backed up by police intervention.

I do not make the rules nor the story--but you will find that in every radical group there will be a leader claiming to be "Jewish" and coming from the most wealthy of the Jewish families.

In the recent past these few radicals all but ran the colleges and universities and the administrators were helplessly afraid of them.

The same Zionist Jewish control can easily be seen by anyone who will look at the problem openly without shouting or hiding from "anti-Semitism" nonsense. Look at EVERY issue which is being used to destroy America, and behind it, financing it and often actually outright and publicly controlling it, will be a self-acclaimed Jewish racist. I do not mean "racist against Jews"--I said "Jewish racist". The Jews are the most racist of all groups of persons.

Look carefully at every effort to take Christian principles out of the public schools and Christ out of Christmas--and Christian symbols out of the schools, parks and now, the Christian churches. Oh no, this is true and it is NOT amusing. You will find a "Jewish 'movement' and person behind it" with non-bending intent of accomplishment of the task at hand. Look carefully at every effort to knock the stand which is being taken by Christian Patriots and you will find the Jewish A.D.L. (Anti-Defamation League) and W.Z.O. (World Zionist Organization) at the lead against whatever it might be.

As you further study this conspiracy, you will find that it took infinite planning and patience to be successful. So let us take a few minutes and look at documentary proof as to how they set about to destroy God/Christ America. Dharma, allow us a break, please, and we will then take up the methods for destruction of the U.S. as planned and orchestrated against you-the-people. We have already spoken of destruction of the family and because I used the term "communist", forget any difference for there is NONE. These terms of "Jews", "Zionists" and "Communists" were originated to bring into power the Globalist Elite Conspirators.

I will move to stand-by and go over this computer while you have a rest--please leave the room as we need to always take caution. As we wrote, I believe you heard the efforts to access the circuits--but I believe we have it pretty well under control today. Thank you. I shall stand aside.

Gyorgos

3/13/91 HATONN

DOCUMENTARY PROOF:
DESTRUCTION OF
CHRISTIAN AMERICA

First it is necessary for "them" to create the leadership and organizations necessary to brainwash millions of dupes, both Jewish AND Christian--or whichever group is under attack. Blacks and other minorities received prime attention for they would be the most advantageous "tools" in the game of charades. These were the ones who would do the rioting and suffer the casualties, while the Zionist overlords ran the show from sheltered places. In 1909, Schiff set up and organized the NATIONAL ASSOCIATION FOR THE ADVANCEMENT OF COLORED PEOPLE. Now wouldn't that frost you--wouldn't you have thought this organization would have been started by a "colored" person or group? The Presidents and directors from its inception have been JEWISH. Jews appointed by Schiff while he was still alive and later by his successors who ran these organizations. In 1914, a real doozie came forth, birthed in total intent of take-over. Schiff came up with the ANTI-DEFAMATION LEAGUE, of the Jewish Masonic Lodge, B'nai B'rith--you can't get more direct than that, chelas. It was to serve as a Jewish KGB, keeping its own people in line and harassing anyone who dared to tell the truth about International Jewry/Zionism. It is the largest and most complete private intelligence gathering apparatus and lie instigator known to human. It is actually an AGENT of a FOREIGN COUNTRY, operating illegally, without a license on American soil--yet such is the power of the Zionist Lobby in Washington, it has for all intents and purposes become an advisory branch of the United States Justice Department--with freedom from taxes for all.

Some non-Jews look on the ADL as primarily a "spy outfit", skilled in tapping telephones, infiltrating patriotic groups and meetings, tapping into computers and phone lines of my scribes and attacking anyone who does not follow the straight Zionist line. It is all that and ever so much more!

It is also a "sleazy, money-raising" operation which pressures Jews to give and when money does not come in fast enough, it will create problems for

Jews, which they say they are fighting against. For instance, the leader of the neo-Nazi group which invaded Skokie, Illinois a few of your years back and caused a great furor, was a "Jew" from the Chicago ADL and so stated. This incident scared the dickens out of Chicago Jews and they shelled out much money for the ADL coffers.

The operating head of the ADL at this time is one Arnold Forster, a veteran troublemaker and a skillful money-raiser. He says the ADL is merely a Jewish Defense Group and Political Action Committee, which spends its time and money "fighting racial bigotry", as it pursues its goal of "democracy", and "world brotherhood". If you believe this, my friends, you need to go to Palestine and ask the Arabs who are being murdered there about Jewish Democracy. By the way, do you remember after the so-called, (but isn't) cease fire--the Israelis said they lifted the curfew on the Palestinians? They haven't--for all purposes and intent the Palestinians are still under Martial Law controls and total curfews--even as Baker dons his beanie this day. Well, yesterday it was--for today he is wining and dining and making proposals and payoffs to your old buddy--Assad in Syria. You have really developed some endearing friends, America--the chief terrorist trainers and the chief terrorists of the world.

When there is no anti-Semitism available, Forster and his cronies create some and this enables him to blackmail Jewish merchants for the alleged purpose of "saving them from goyim persecution". This scam has worked for years and Forster is paid a huge salary for doing it. He has been in this game for more than thirty years and has used smear and blackmail tactics, and even created "nazi" groups in New York to deface Jewish tombstones and paint swastikas on the walls of Jewish synagogues. The scare stories he managed to raise in New York called for a Congressional investigation. Of course the ADL was NEVER investigated, only those old "bad" other people--EVEN AFTER THE PROOF OF INCIDENT, AND PERPETRATORS WERE EXPOSED AND CONFIRMED BY THE SYNAGOGUES THEMSELVES AND THE ADL OWNED UP TO THE LITTLE "CHARADE".

In 1986, the National Council of

Churches in America, seeking information on the Christian Identity Movement in America, went to a Jew, Leonard Zeskind (strange resource), of the CENTER FOR DEMOCRATIC RENEWAL, an extremely "left-wing" organization. They made no attempt to go to any Identity leader for information, but instead went to this atheist, Christ-hating Jewish center. He wrote a "scurrilous" account of the Christian Patriotic movement which has been swallowed completely by the National Council of Churches leadership. Out of this, however, came some incredible dossiers on innocent people living "normal" American lives.

This sinister Zionist KGB maintains over 2,000 agencies across your nation. They advise and control every action of the NAACP, the URBAN LEAGUE, and many other so-called Black political activist organization, including Jesse Jackson's SOUTHERN LEADERSHIP CONFERENCE--which becomes indeed interesting now that Mr. Jackson has become a member of the CFR and is in with the really "Big Boys" of politics. They controlled Black leaders such as Martin Luther King, Stokely Carmichael, Ralph Abernathy, Julian Bond and the man I just mentioned, Jesse Jackson.

In addition, the ADL acquired absolute control over the advertising budgets of many nationally known department stores, hotel chains and key radio and TV sponsors, also the advertising agencies which serviced them--along with public relations corporations who do such in-depth work as for the Emir Sabah of Kuwait and produce such documents as the false testifying before Congressional Subcommittees with horrendous pictures of atrocities and phoney participants weeping and working in total safety far from the streets of Kuwait. And you, as a nation, bought it. By these means, for all intents and purposes, the mass media of the United States of America is totally under Zionist control and woe be unto the politician or reporter who fails to remember this. There have been several Senators in the past who tried to buck the Zionist Lobby in Washington and were out on their ear in the very next election, i.e. Percy of Illinois, Fullbright of Arkansas, Rep. Finley of Illinois, etc.

NEWS TAKE-OVER

This means fully that all of the major news that America hears is slanted or falsified in the direction of the Zionist overlords, as they desire it to be presented. Your own beloved Walter Cronkite stated: "Our task is not to tell the truth; we are opinion molders".

One of their major purposes is to sway sympathy for Black rioters and criminals, no matter where they are or what they do. This can be vividly illustrated by many incidents but one especially is clear. This incident took place in the nation's capitol a few months ago. Now, before you read this I wish you to know that I believe the Klu Klux Klan to be a totally evil organization as indicated by the secrecy and hood-wearing anonymous offenders--but that has nothing to do with the story--for you have "freedoms", do you not? The KKK had received permission from the Washington police for a peaceful march in your capitol. But the Blacks, agitated by agents provocateur from within, tried to disturb this "lawful parade" (as was certainly planned and anticipated) and were stopped by the Washington police, as they should have been. But the Blacks went on a rampage, burning cars, breaking store windows and looting stores--just as instructed and paid-off to do. The next day, a white correspondent with the Washington Post gave this explanation for the riot: "The Blacks rioted because their civil rights to confront the KKK purveyors of hate had been denied". NOW WHO DO YOU ACTUALLY BELIEVE WERE THE PURVEYORS OF HATE? ACTUALLY--NEITHER GROUP BUT RATHER, BOTH GROUPS WERE USED TO ACCOMPLISH THE AIMS OF THE THIRD AND MOST POWERFUL GROUP.

BOTH AGAINST THE MIDDLE

A prime mode of operation which gets the innocent "Jew" of Judean descent into horrendous circumstances is that he is always set up as one of the radical participants. For instance, in 1910, a Jewish playwright wrote a play titled THE MELTING POT. It was sheer communist propaganda designed to incite BOTH Blacks and Jews. The play was supposed to visualize how the American Whites were discriminating against both Jews and Blacks. At that

time, no one seemed to care that this was propaganda because it seemed quite possible of truth. It was cleverly written and the propaganda was wrapped very well in the entertainment offered by the play--it became a big Broadway hit.

In those days, the famous Diamond Jim Brady would often hold fabulous banquets at the famous Delmonico's restaurant in New York, after the opening of a successful Broadway play. The author, plus cast and selected political and Broadway celebrities, were invited.

Myron Fagan, a well-known Hollywood playwright, who actually initiated some of this very information given you now, was invited to attend that party. There he met the English socialist George Bernard Shaw and a Jewish writer named Israel Cohen. Both Shaw and Cohen had worked together in London, with a Jew named Karl Mordecai Marx. Remember, at this time Marxism and Communism were just emerging and very few people paid any attention to what they were trying to do. No one suspected the propaganda which permeated the writings of either Shaw or Cohen. At that banquet, Cohen told Fagan that he was engaged in writing a book, which would be titled A RADICAL PROGRAM FOR THE TWENTIETH CENTURY.

Fagan at that time knew nothing at all about Communism or its connection with World Zionism; he was totally wrapped up in his work as a Hollywood writer--just as all of you are wrapped up in everything else except that which is destroying your very nation and people. But he was shocked when he received a clipping from the Washington Evening Star, several years later in May of 1957. It was a verbatim excerpt from Cohen's book: "We must realize that our party's most powerful weapon is racial tension. By pounding into the consciousness of the dark races, that for centuries they have been oppressed by whites, we can mold them into the program of the Communist Party. In America, we aim for several victories. While inflaming the Negro minorities against the whites, we will instill in the whites a guilt-complex for their exploitation of the Negroes. We will aid the Blacks to rise to prominence in every walk of life and in the world of sports and entertainment. With this prestige,

the Negro will be able to inter-marry with the whites and will begin the process which will deliver America to our cause!" I have given this excerpt prior to this but it bore the repeating BECAUSE IT WAS ENTERED INTO "THE CONGRESSIONAL RECORD" OF JUNE 7, 1957, BY REP. THOMAS ABERNATHY.

At that time, of course Fagan could only wonder if the official policy of the Communist Party was simply the same as that of Cohen, or was this merely the thinking of one man? But in an official pamphlet, published by the New York Communist Party in 1935, titled "THE NEGRO IN A SOVIET AMERICA", he found that it urged Blacks to rise up and form a separate Black nation in the South and apply for admission to the Soviet Union. A firm pledge was made by the communist leaders that, if this happened, the Blacks would receive firm backing from communists everywhere, including the might of the Soviet Union. On p. 48 of this pamphlet was this pledge to the Blacks, "Any act of discrimination or prejudice against the Negro, by a white, will become a crime under revolutionary law."

I guess you need a little proof, at this point, that the Communist regimes, both in Europe and on the American Continent, are under the full control of the Rothschild agents, which means The Illuminati?

CONTROL BY ROTHSCHILD/ILLUMINATI

The communist end of this world conspiracy was created by the "master minds" who were "capitalists". You should also note that both the Rothschild's, the Schiff's and the Warburg's planned and financed the Russian Revolution, after they had murdered the Czar and his family. We have written of this but for you who come newly into the writings, it bears repetition. Jacob Schiff alone, gave \$20-million (and that was a lot of money in the very early years of the 1900's) to a man named Trotsky, who was on his way to Russia with 247 of the dregs of the Jewish East Side of New York City, the kind of Jews the Jews themselves call "kikes". They were stopped in Newfoundland by Canadian Customs and then released under pressure from the U.S. State Department, with the money that made the Revolution a success.

The Jewish/Zionist involvement is easily proven from statements made by Jewish leaders at that time. The Jewish Chronicle, the largest Jewish Newspaper in New York, in its April 4, 1918 issue stated: "...there is much in the fact of Bolshevism itself. In the fact that so many Jews are Bolsheviks. In the fact that the ideals of Bolshevism are consonant (in agreement) with the finest ideals of Judaism."

In 1918, Count Mensdorf, the Jewish Ambassador from Austria to London was quoted as saying: "Israel won the war (WWI); we made it; we thrived on it; we profited from it. It was our supreme revenge on Christianity." Notice that it is Jews who are making these statements!

There is absolutely no doubt that Lenin, Trotsky and Stalin took their marching orders directly from that little American Zionist, Jacob Schiff of New York City--so how does that make you citizens feel about the probability that your nation and banking industry are completely controlled also?

CIVIL RIGHTS ACT OF 1954

Can you begin to understand why your Congress, your Supreme Court, and your Justice System was beaten into issuing the infamous Civil Rights Act of 1954 and subsequent unconstitutional legislation which has disenfranchised White people whose ancestors built your country--BUT ALSO BROUGHT THE BLACKS AND MINORITIES INTO TOTAL AGITATION AND UNREST. It is not that there should not be equality of opportunity and no man has rights to have superior position to another because of any race or color--but to bring the confusion of enforcement into the already churning peoples can only bring more hatred and contempt--which, of course, is the total intent.

Perhaps you can better understand why your Supreme Court, under pressure from the Zionists, and sometimes with Zionists sitting in the august group, have banned prayer in public schools, Bible reading in schools, anything to do with the Christian/God celebration of Christmas? Can you understand why, in almost every case, it has been a Jew who has brought suit against school boards and municipalities. These are totally outspoken atheists. The Jewish-run ACLU which has

pushed for the destruction of these Christian symbols also fits within this grouping. Today, they are laying the ground work for the removal of all town and city names which have a religious connotation: St. Paul, Los Angeles, San Francisco, Corpus Christi and thus and so....ridiculous? Well, none-the-less that is that which is under way! The head of the ACLU has openly gone on record in the boasting that "by the end of 1992, there will be no more Christian symbolism in any public place!"

Perhaps now, in view of this information and control--it might be a bit easier for you to understand why your President Eisenhower, in direct violation of your Constitution, ordered Federal troops into Little Rock, Arkansas a few years back to enforce Federal integration laws?

Can you understand why President Johnson and 66 U.S. Senators, in spite of protests from 90% of the American public, voted for the pro-Communist Council Treaty which opened the U.S. wide to Communist agents and saboteurs, even when your FBI publicly acknowledged that they KNEW there were thousands of them already in your country? Can you understand better why many of these same traitors in Washington, voted at a later date to give away your Canal in Panama to a Communist dictator, even though they knew it was dangerous to the very defense of your country? Funny thing about how that worked out, isn't it? You have agreements and contracts for drugs and money laundering and by golly, he was going to "nationalize" the Bush family resort property--so, the Panama invasion to suppress Noriega--an old ally and friendly criminal brother.

These acts, dear ones, and the thousands more, can be named only as TREASON, according to your Constitution of the United States, Article III, Section 3. This section, written in words any school child can understand, defined treason as: "Treason shall consist only of, levying war against them (the U.S.) adhering to their enemies, giving them aid and comfort". Notice nothing was said about it being necessary to be at war with a country--but your blessed government, military and administration has done that, too. Yet they turn about and call the precious few who speak out--the treasonists and non-pa-

triotic, effort to kill them and bring ruin unto them while the nation is distracted by the lies. Well, that which goes forth shall come back in kind, a hundred-fold--it is the Cosmic Law of universal cycles of "that which ye plant--so shall ye reap in kind".

My scribe and others who scribe directly for the Master Teacher and we of the Hosts sent directly from God, are accused of being Satanic--well, in the true sense of the definition of "satan", I certainly hope so--for they are very definitely "adversaries" of evil. But it is amusing, none-the-less that they who are in direct communication are the ones accused of the falseness, and not the total bigots who threaten their very lives in the name of the "Christian community" (oh pain and agony upon all).

Why have not the American people risen up in indignation to demand that the traitors in Washington, D.C. and in your State Houses be accused, tried, convicted, and tended as traitors which they are? Why instead, do you see them being elected into office term after term after term with known indiscretions to their credit as in the case, say, of Alan Cranston of California who has cost you taxpayers BILLIONS of your dollars through illegal and criminal practices? Perhaps it could be that the statement of a well-known historian was true when he said: "TREASON prospers, what's the reason. For when TREASON prospers--NONE DARE CALL IT TREASON!" Have you regressed so far from the "faith of your fathers", which raised your country to international prominence, that you no longer care when traitors run rampant in the halls of government and trample on your Constitution and practice all manners of vile, immoral acts?

The time has come, Americans, when you must insist that an immediate, in-depth investigation and revelation be made of the Council on Foreign Relations and the Zionist-Americans in Washington who seek to run your country. These MUST be brought to account along with the alien FEDERAL RESERVE SYSTEM, which has robbed America for over 75 years. You must insist that all finding be made public and that the conspirators be brought before the American people they have so woefully wronged and receive the just punishment for their treason. The time has come when you

MUST take up the scalpel of truth and remove the malignant cancer apathy has allowed to grow on your body politic and within your religious halls and places of teaching. You can no longer sit idly by and allow corrupt government to further sell you out. For you see, your freedom will not be lost on that day when a man with a red star on his helmet and an assault weapon in his arms hauls you off to the "concentration camps", or the "liquidation centers". Your freedom is lost when you see things happen in local government, in your town, in your local churches, you know are wrong, and you sit back before your TV sets and say: "I'm just one individual, you know, everyone knows you can't buck city hall." Is that day already here? You have all but killed your own beloved America. You will haul her to the burial place, bury her, and over her grave erect a headstone with this epitaph, perhaps: "AMERICA DIED, BECAUSE THE GOOD PEOPLE OF AMERICA DIDN'T WANT TO BE BOTHERED!"

WARNING!

If you ever get up your "guts" enough to take this necessary step to stop this cancer, then there will surely be a cry of "witch hunts" and "a return to McCarthyism" and "anti-Semites" and other colorful and despicable accusations. This will come from the liberals who take down your money in massive amounts and from the so-called "Judeo-Christian" (oh, nausea) so-called "churches". But you MUST realize that the founders of your Republic and the writers of your Constitution, even if imperfect, recognized historical fact. They knew that when a government turns from being the servant of the people, to try and master them, then it became the right of the people, THEIR DUTY, to change that form of government and so preserve their God-given inalienable rights!

Every unconstitutional act of your leaders in modern times, whether by Presidents Wilson, FDR, Truman, Eisenhower, Johnson, Kennedy, Nixon, Ford, Carter, Reagan, or Bush, were in line with the plans of the International Conspirators. Every unconstitutional decision which has been issued by your Supreme Court, whether under the liberal Earl Warren, or at this present time, has furthered this alien control over your America. Every traitorous decision by your

elected Congress since 1913, has been to further the strangle-hold these aliens have on the American people--and I do NOT refer to little gray aliens from somewhere out there!

You had best remember this: traitorous acts by your leaders, whether it be the President, Congress, the Supreme Court, or whatever, never happen by any form of ACCIDENT. They have all been planned by the over-all blueprint for your destruction as a free people.

You can bet anything you wish that the 70-plus Senators who "vote the straight Zionist ticket" (over two-thirds of your Congress) are under direct orders from the Conspiracy. They are, whether or not they will admit it to you-the-people. They have been bought and paid for and the blackmail comes down heavy indeed.

Haven't you ever pondered just HOW a man can go into the U.S. Congress (when the Constitution gives the most power to the State representatives) and then come out in a few years as a multi-millionaire? Why do these men spend eight to ten million dollars to get elected to a job that pays a rather (proclaimed by the participants) meager salary? It might look good to you Joe, Tom, Dick or Harry but to those men who had to have a big raise--it must be small indeed.

It really doesn't add up, does it? Especially, when they show by their actions and their voting records that they are not all that much interested in the welfare of the people who just put them into office. Do you think they spend all that money just for the prestige it brings them? Don't be stupid, America! There are very few men in your government today who are free from the "taint of treason and therefore keep silent".

This is a good place to close this segment. We shall take up how Jacob Schiff entrapped the American people and the effect it has had on your "American Way of Life", which at one time was the shining light unto the entire world. I feel you need a bit more background prior to dealing with all that is under way this day. I am efforting to pull it together into a bit of a bundle whereby you can look at it a bit more closely and perhaps better understand why the thrust must be NOW if you are to reverse this monster which

is consuming you as a nation and a people.

May God rest His hand upon your beings that you might be given into the seeing of that which is upon you. Salu.

Hatonn to clear, please.

OUR NEWEST JOURNAL

THE BITTER COMMUNION
ALTARS OF HEMLOCK
"...AND A NEW RELIGION
SHALL SWEEP ACROSS THE
LANDS AND THE PEOPLE WILL
BE DECEIVED...."

HATONN:

The subject of this Journal is an ongoing outlaying of that which has come upon you--it is our "commission" given forth by God Creator and our commitment unto Him and that unto Creation to set the records to straight so that the truth is known in the final days. But oh, blessed brothers--it needs not be the "final days" for that is the BIGGEST LIE OF ALL AGAINST YOU DECEIVED ONES OF INNOCENCE--YE WHO HAVE TRIED TO FOLLOW THAT WHICH YOU PERCEIVED AND ACCEPTED AS TRUTH FROM YOUR TEACHERS AND LEADERS--HOW COULD YOU KNOW THAT THEY WERE DISINFORMED FROM EVIL SOURCES? MAY GOD GIVE HELP TO ALLOW YOUR VISION TO CLEAR THAT WE MIGHT WALK TOGETHER IN TURNING ABOUT THIS BEAST AND CLEAR IT FROM THE LANDS. AHO!

ATON:

...AND YE HAVE GIVEN HEMLOCK UNTO MY CHILDREN IN THINE COMMUNION CUPS--IN MY NAME HAVE YE CORRUPTED THE LAWS OF GOD. AND IN THAT CORRUPTION SHALL YE BE GIVEN TO KNOW THAT WHICH YE HAVE DONE FOR YE HAVE DEFILED MY NAME AND SHED BLOOD OF THE INNOCENT UPON MY PATH OF GODNESS AND THEN YE ASK GOD TO ALLOW YOU TO PREVAIL. YE HAVE STOLEN THE CHALICE OF GOD AND FILLED IT WITH THE BIT-

TER POISON AND GIVEN IT UNTO MY CREATIONS--AND THIS YE HAVE DONE IN MY NAME. GREAT SORROW SHALL PREVAIL UPON THE LANDS IN THE FINAL DAYS OF THE CLEANSING.

WHO WILL COME WITH ME?
WHO WILL WALK WITH ME?
WHO WILL SHARE OF THE SWEET COMMUNION WITH ME?
YOU WHO HAVE PATIENTLY OBEYED THE LAWS OF GOD DESPITE THE PERSECUTION, THEREFORE WILL YOU BE PROTECTED BY ME, FROM THE TIME OF GREAT TRIBULATION AND TEMPTATION, WHICH WILL COME UPON THE WORLD TO TEST EVERYONE ALIVE. LOOK, I AM COMING, SO YE OF LIGHTED TRUTH HOLD TIGHTLY TO THE LITTLE STRENGTH YOU HAVE--SO THAT NO ONE WILL TAKE AWAY YOUR CROWN.

CONSTITUTION KIT

For those who want to know how they can help save our Constitution--we now are offering a detailed kit of information about our government and the Constitution to help in preserving our freedoms. The kit is available to individuals or groups for \$8.00 per kit, or for \$20 POST PAID with RAPE OF THE CONSTITUTION book included.

PHOENIX EXPRESS PUBLISHER TO SPEAK

George Green lecture Saturday, March 23, 2-5 PM. Cost \$7.00 per person, Rickey's Hyatt House, 4219 El Camino Real (NE corner of El Camino and Charleston), Palo Alto, CA (415) 493-8000, Camino D Room, Ballroom complex (Behind Hugo's Market)

ALSO: Sunday, March 24, 2-5 PM Berkeley Conference Center, 2105 Bancroft, 2nd Floor, Host Room, Berkeley, CA, (415) 491-1651 for additional info.

SOME OF THE PHOENIX JOURNALS:

From Here To Armageddon
Survival Is Only Ten Feet From Hell
AIDS, The Last Great Plague
Privacy In a Fishbowl
Cry Of The Phoenix

Crucifixion of The Phoenix
Skeletons In The Closet
R.R.P.P.*

*Rape, Ravage, Pillage and Plunder of the Phoenix
Rape of The Constitution
You Can Slay The Dragon
The Naked Phoenix
Blood And Ashes
Firestorm In Babylon
The Mossad Connection
Creation, The Sacred Universe
Pleiades Connection, Return Of The Phoenix Vol. I
Burnt Offerings and Bloodstained Sands
Shrouds of The Seventh Seal--
The Bitter Communion
The Phoenix Express Vol's I & II (\$15)
The Phoenix Express Vol's III & IV (\$15)
The Phoenix Express Vol's V & VI (\$15)
The Phoenix Express Vol's VII & VIII (\$15)

The price is \$10 per JOURNAL, (EXCEPTING EX-PRESS) 10% discount on orders of 4 or more. California residents add 6.75% sales tax. Add shipping, UPS \$3.25 and \$1.00 each additional or U.S. Mail \$2.50 for first title and \$1.00 each additional.

Write for Quantity Discount.

Available from America West or your Local Distributor.

Express is \$20 per 13 ISSUES (including back issues for the period) or \$75 per 52 ISSUES.

Send orders and Payments to: America West Distributors, P.O. Box 986 Tehachapi, CA. 93581.

For credit card orders Telephone 1 800 729-4131 PLEASE USE ONLY FOR ORDERS (THE EXPENSE IS TOO MUCH FOR US) For other purposes 805 822-9655.

Do you know what the 1st AMENDMENT to our Constitution was really all about? The Peter Zinger Case in 1735 when Zinger exposed the corruption in government and was thrown in jail for printing the truth. But the Jury came to his rescue and NULIFIED a BAD LAW by voting NOT GUILTY. They decided both the LAW and facts. This is self government.

TRUTH WILL SET YOU FREE



PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS

A bulletin commenting on appropriate current news events, clarification of portions of the Journals and answers of a general nature to questions not found in the existing Journals.

PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS is published by America West Publishers, Inc. P.O. BOX 986 Tehachapi, CA. 93581. Subscription rate is \$20 per 13 issues or \$75 per 52 issues, First Class mailing. COPYRIGHT 1991 by America West Publishers, Inc. All rights reserved. Reproduction of this copyrighted material for private non-profit use is expressly encouraged, for commercial purposes it is strictly forbidden.

MARCH 1991 VOLUME X NUMBER 3 & 4

3/14/91 HATONN

TODAY'S WATCH

Great blessings rest upon you ones who share with us, for it is the way we can KNOW that which is concerning your conscious mind. I feel that this is a good opportunity to respond to a few notes of REAL VALUE to ALL of you. I have one from J.M. which I wish to take item by item but it fills two pages and I have attempted to respond to his questions in the aggregate of our writing or in prose, as we have moved along. Yes, Dharma, I like to give you symbols you do not use for it keeps you alert, chela. And remember, most blessed are ye who stay alert! Readers, the egg comes on the Cosmic face, however, when I misuse a quite traditional term. All of you must keep in mind that my language is of the Universal and I, too, have to learn your languages. I believe I have a pretty good vocabulary according to my scribe's proficiency--grammar as to punctuation and spelling are quite another matter and you ones please forgive our errors. I ask that editors not tamper and please know, you in the public, that much of which I do and say annoys them greatly. I KNOW most of your "rules" but some of them are totally absurd and "remove" meaning from a sentence--which, of course, is why

the ridiculous placement of punctuation. It matters greatly whether or not Esu might have said to the hanging man to his right--"Today I say, you shall be with me in Paradise". or "Today, I say, you will be with me in Paradise", or "Today: I say you will be with me in Paradise". Please understand that we are NOT writing books for Journalistic excellence--WE ARE BRINGING THE TRUTH UNTO YOU AS FAST AND AS SIMPLY AS WE KNOW HOW TO DO SO.

We expect to win no awards from Pulitzer nor the Nobel Peace Prize--for you must be a member of the Elite or a tool thereof and useful in some manner to the Elite--to get such awards. Besides, I feel we would fall into higher company than we could stand--for one of the Zionist Senators has come forth to nominate George Bush for the Peace prize right after he ordered the murder by bombing of some 130,000 Iraqis. This, by the way, introduces the first piece of correspondence. This is given in such love and trust that I wish you to accept it as it is given for it is such a great example.

I ask that you read it first as, say, an American and/or "Coalition" person--then, read it as an Iraqi who has lost everything, including home, family,

business and all in his life--caught in hell with no place to turn for escape.

Dharma, leave out the business portion for that is private; begin with the second paragraph please.

"March 8, 1991

".....While I have your ear, I'd like to say I'm puzzled by the lack of an explanation in the Expresses for what is a very different Allied war outcome than was projected by Hatonn. There should be no blaming of Hatonn for being "wrong"..he saw what was coming and simply reported it. What does need to be addressed is that SOMETHING changed that projection and we need to acknowledge the tremendous difference an outpouring of prayer and Love can have on a negative situation. We have just witnessed a miracle of sorts and there is no mention of it! Instead of hundreds of thousands of our troops dead, they are coming home.

"Negativity can be reversed in thought and your readers need to understand this most powerful Truth. Understanding this, they will have something positive with

which to work. I think some of the messages can be so overwhelming in import that they have had an adverse effect on some readers who become fearful and hopeless thinking there is nothing they can do. It's my opinion that the import of the messages need to be balanced with what readers can do to change these projections with their mind energies. They need to understand the unlimited power of Thought which is backed by Love.

"There are many more snakes in the woodpile. It would be wonderful to have an informed readership actively reversing in thought, with the power of Love, all the insidious plans and activities of those who would enslave mankind. That would truly be an example of God in action and make your newsletter not only an important source of information, but a most worthy tool for accomplishing the mission of saving this planet not only for a remnant but for a real harvest!

"Thank you for listening. And may the arms of the Infinite surround and protect us All forever and eternally. (L.F.)"

Thank you Linda. I believe with the more recent writings I have given you insight into what happened in the Iraqi massacre. Pure and simply--the Russians shut the holocaust down to save for yet another day.

Since this goes along with our Journal material I shall take time out for discussion of this point. It is not JUST military power supremacy--it is real confrontation time in the Soviet Union. Gorbachev has led his

people into the entrapment of the Elite One Global Government headed by the Zionist Khazars who call themselves anything convenient to deceive the world. Gorbachev was given orders to stop the war for nuclear bombs were perched and aimed at each other, by both Iraq and Israel. The AGREEMENT was to have no NUCLEAR WAR before 1992--in the Middle East.

I care not what the media tells you--over 2 MILLION Iraqis perished in your bombing raids. Some of the most wondrous churches which have stood nine times longer than the United States has been a nation, were destroyed. You were told it was at the hands of Saddam--no; it was from the bombs directly targeted upon those ancient and sacred structures. The evidence is not public so you can get your hands on it for it has been gathered and buried as quickly as it is released. However, I ask now that information be written herein which will give you cause to "remember" that which was told to you--BEFORE THE STORY REVERSED.

On or about February 4 you were told that a church--some 1,900 years old and claimed by many to be the oldest church in existence--was heavily damaged in air raids.

The story was ignored by the Establishment media and only came forth from underground papers and word of mouth. The media was ordered to hold the story. But you see, these things are precious within the Arab world and the news was a shock to the Arabs and it made the news of the day. Headlines in Jordan screamed objection that St. Toma (Thomas) Cathedral in the ancient city of Nineveh was destroyed. Nineveh was a remarkable city associated with

the walking of the one you called Christ--and prior.

The story has now been confirmed by the Vatican. The church was some nine times older than the United States and there is much anguish for now there are pictures and the destruction is awesome. Vatican spokesmen stated: *"Iraq's oldest Christian church was severely damaged by an allied bombing raid in late January. St. Thomas Church near the northern city of Mosul (across the Tigris River from the ancient city of Nineveh) was practically destroyed by bombing."* You can check it for yourself, the spokesman was Joaquin Navarro-Valls of the Vatican reporting to the Catholic News Service.

The U.S. Pentagon remained mum as reports streamed back about St. Thomas Church, along with Islamic (Christian/Moslem) shrines in other Iraqi cities, being destroyed or badly damaged in targeted raids.

Navarro-Valls said the Vatican was able to confirm through its own channels that the church was bombed. He said the roof was blown away and massive destruction was throughout the structure which remained standing.

This one church in focus herein is located in ancient Nineveh, the ruins of an ancient capital of Assyria, about 120 miles north of Baghdad (about 140 miles north of ancient Babylon). The site is near Mosul, a major trading center and birthplace of Iraq's Chaldean Catholic Patriarch Raphael I. Bidawid.

Your California State Senator, Wadie P. Deddeh, a Chaldean Iraqi-American, told a local Catholic newspaper, *"We don't know how many people are be-*

ing maimed, injured and killed in the bombings. I pray to God that someone with Christian compassion will start to speak out as they (the Iraqi people) begin to bury their dead ones. But I don't see any compassion."

The most "telling" portion of this story is that which was given unto you-the-public. You were told that Saddam had ordered the bombing himself. You were told a whole bunch of garbage and I become irate at the acceptance of such as if you had one-track vision. It was the bombing of the Holy places which caused the Iraqis to hold the really destructive weapons. It was felt that it would become evident that they were NOT sending all the Scuds which were being fired--but alas, the media is more powerful than the truth.

In "holding off retaliation" Israel demanded the bombing of certain sites--those of the shrines and churches. I warn you ones again--the Anti-Christ will wipe every sign of Christian belief from the planet if possible--and by any means possible. Are these the precious Judeans of God? Of course not--they have no blood connection to anyone remotely referred to as Judean.

There is no such thing as "right" in war but to blow away an ancient nation and the civilians therein is heinous beyond anything I can imagine. Saddam Hussein is ONE man--no more and no less, and to slaughter men, women and children under the guise of "getting Saddam" half a world away from you and no threat unto America in any manner what-so-ever is beyond heinous; you simply have no words for the truth of it.

Precious Linda, do you see, dearest one--that it is hard for

me to respond to your "miracle" through Love and Prayer? Do you see where God is placed by man? Who shall die and who shall live? Your sons or theirs? Is it a "miracle" of "Godness" to the grieving and still dying nation of Iraq? **THERE ARE NO WINNERS IN WAR--WAR IS EVIL AND THERE IS NEVER JUST CAUSE FOR WAR--DEFENSE IN FACE OF DEATH IS HONORABLE--ALL WAR IS EVIL.**

The Soviets stopped the war (in response to your inquiry) and you had to agree for you have not the military power of the Soviets, who, like you, have only continued massive increase in weaponry and space power. You could not even get your shuttle off the ground--remember? But yes, there is nothing more powerful than Prayer through honorable and selfless intent, through Love. It will be that which salvages your planet--through confrontation and recognition of TRUTH of how it IS. If you do not come up from out of the lies, you have no notion for that which you petition unto God.

My being is laden down with pain as I bring these messages unto you, my brothers and sisters. We write until Dharma's heart is bursting and the keyboard wet from our sorrow--but it is our commitment and our mission for it is ordained by God that you shall be brought into knowing. I, too, often plead to have this cup lifted from me for I see that which lies ahead and man awakens so slowly and often--when awake--cares not in the least.

As for your troops coming home, hold up your rejoicing for the ribbons and flags will be tattered and torn before these sons and daughters of your America all come home again.

SOME of your loved ones are coming home. You knew not how many were sent--over a million when you were told half as many. How many have returned? You see, you know not for in the great distraction and reveling there is no notice.

Where is Saddam? Is he really? Where are the weapons? You know that Baker has just been dealing and giving away more of your property and making concessions to Israel and now Assad in Syria. They are now pulling the most powerful terrorists together in order to control you who will object when you open your eyes, into forceful surrender.

As is coming in the Arab nations--there comes a time when the poverty and very lives in the living become so negative in oppression that death is preferred. That is when the world shall quake in her tracks for the people will ultimately rise against the offender and oppressor--remember: "From bondage comes spirituality, etc." You are in the Reign of Evil upon your planet. It was written thus and yes, you must act and act with intelligence--but you cannot act if you know not what against nor who is your enemy and refuse to accept same.

Yes, I am aware that our messages are of such magnificent and overwhelming import that they have an adverse effect on some readers--through fear and hopelessness. However, I must continue to give forth unto the strong and allow the weak to gain strength in their own time for the moment is at hand for the unveiling and so shall it come to be that Truth be laid bare and the beast revealed for he has all but devoured your civilization and destroyed the wondrous Mother Planet as well in his greed and need for blood

and destruction. I shall not back away in order to offend no one--I shall continue to pour forth Truth until the cup of lies is emptied.

My brother, whom you have called Pale Prophet, Jesus, Esu, etc., (the Christos now Sananda), travels in my presence upon the craft of the golden wings of the Phoenix craft and he is giving forth explanation of the commandments as originally presented in truth, as well as setting the words to right which have been changed by the deceivers. That will come forth to you as it is readied for the printing. It shall come from another scribe so that you ones can better find balance of acceptance and Dharma cannot bear this burden alone--the load is too heavy in your trap of "time".

As to your "business", Linda. Do not think that anything has changed greatly in the "business" world. They plan to take it all from you-the-people and I cannot project that which will be by July nor would I make projection if I could. The shackles are tightening daily behind the distractions. You are getting ready to be dumped on again--an additional \$30 BILLION was just poured into the S&L RTC. Your banks are being shifted to central banking under the claws of the "Big One"--the entire thrust is to structure the entire world (and it is under way from Employee/Pension benefits to Health Insurance) under one form of operation. The plan is to move out of the U.S. in massive evacuation to places where labor is cheap and no problem, leaving America to pay the price and be reduced to willingness to come under the PLAN. This is all set to be in place and operational by year 2000. So you see, time is running on the clock

and windows of opportunity are likely to be brief at best. You must each take that which we can share with you and then go with that which seems right in action--I can do no more and certainly my human counterparts who take this additional load unto themselves in service unto you readers, can do no more than offer and serve.

May I, herein, take opportunity to give a humble "thank-you" to one who has gifted our publisher with funds to send volumes of information unto some 170 legislators in the state of North Carolina. He has asked for silence as to resource but we of the brotherhood of Hosts, thank you most gratefully. I ask that California State Senator, Wadie P. Deddeh get as much information personally, as you can send to him--immediately! George, will you see to it, son? You ones tend to forget that the Iraqis, too, are your brothers and fellow-citizens and the pain is beyond belief for these brothers for they have not been pulled away so completely from family and tradition as have the generations of Americans under constant attack and deceiving.

How can it be that the most wondrous nation in the world has come to be the most feared and abhorred? The rest of the nations can see that which has come to be and hold only love for you-the-people and feel great sorrow for you for the veil has not been drawn so tightly as to blind others as has been done unto you.

Be aware of that which is coming in getting you prepared--every day now, they are telling you NOT to expect the rest of all your loved ones home for this or that reason, in Iraq. They are telling you openly that it will be a long time before you can have your loved ones back--

LISTEN TO THAT WHICH THEY SAY TO YOU!

EXPLOSIONS, CRASHES AND DISASTERS IN THE U.S.

Think you that all the mysterious crashes and petro/chemical company explosions are accidental acts of nature? Come, come, beloved ones--do not tie the yellow ribbons into blindfolds--you are under attack in a most insidious manner and the facts are instantly covered to insure no panic while the "Elite" come to understanding. You are getting some follow-up lessons of hand-slapping for launching a Vandenberg missile and an Arian French rocket with your military satellite aboard last week. The government knew EXACTLY where the retaliation would be to the place and minute. The enemy you do not yet perceive has incredible abilities at command.

Now, Dharma, print the second letter please, the one asking anonymity within the press, from Dr. C.J.M.

"March 10, '91

"Dear Hatonn,

"I want to confirm your allegation that the news media is completely controlled. I was "shocked" when this happened on commercial TV, but it just confirms what you said and if there are deletions and manipulations of facts on this one incident, then I can imagine what goes on on a large scale. A few weeks ago, right after the ground war started, there was a plane crash at Los Angeles International Airport. RIGHT AWAY WITHIN MINUTES, ON THE SPOT, reporters were there talking

to witnesses, live in person and witnesses over the phone. At least five witnesses said that they heard a "POP", an explosion and there were large flames engulfing the tail section 10 - 20 miles away from the airport from where people were watching from their apartments. Later on--on the "regular" news hour and the days following, nothing was ever mentioned about this and it was blamed tally on airport controllers and the congested traffic. Sincerely, CJM."

I believe this speaks clearly for truth in reporting. I can give you more personal information. On the following day from that "crash" my scribe was in L.A. and "happened" to bump into a young reporter from one of the L.A. TV channels, who is a friend of Scribe's son. He had been on "duty" all night from the moment of the crash and never left the site until 20 minutes before the encounter. He said that all information was censored and "no-one" could "or would" say what happened but it appeared the smaller plane underneath was NOT in the flight path but actually off to the side of the runway--so something was badly amiss and reporters were simply not being given information. I believe we all know what happened! Dear ones, if you allow yourselves to be sedated--then I hope you sleep well for you are in the midst of it--you are losing your nation and your freedom. So be it.

I need my Scribe elsewhere so we shall bring this to a close. When we write again, we will pick up with the Journal, Dharma, but I needed to respond publicly to these two writers. Thank you.

I wish to acknowledge some incredibly interesting information which continues to flow from a group who has done great research into these adversary groups of which we are writing, and in addition, are unearthing great control having been inserted from the Vatican/Papal source. Indeed, dear ones, we will get there also, for do you not see? It is all of the same. Evil has usurped every place of Godness and is now bringing into final unification, the Elite Plan. Dear ones, I cannot speak strongly enough--you are in grave circumstance and I plead with you to see and hear for the time is at hand for that which you have been expecting for lo, these generations. The time has come for the revelations.

Salu,

Gyeorgos Hatonn

3/14/91 HATONN

Dharma, who told you the road would be easy and the rose without thorns? Precious, the thrust of spears and arrows can only confirm that our work is Truth. Would we quit when the gossip pains? How else can we give Truth without repeating that which is already told in Truth? Are we evil for using the dates on a calendar? Please, can you not see of the humor in this latest tattle telling? Yesterday you were in pain for they denounced us as "anti-Semitic" and now, today, from Florida comes the news that we are considered "Jews" and untrustworthy? Don't you understand that one does not kick the dead dog--Truth is reaching its mark and we have a job to do. Ours is to bring the word and build that which we can in the time given us through Grace. Ours is to serve God of Holy Light, Mother/Father Creator and what humans--who believe themselves

to somehow be Judge and Jury, having not even read our work--think and say shall not cause us to stumble.

If we offer the "way" to better manage in this time of chaos and usurpation of your Constitutional freedoms and offer ways of protecting selves--then we are greatly serving according to the needs of God's people. We petition hearing, we force nothing on anyone and we offer all that we have unto anyone who will partake--beyond that we solicit nothing and therefore, chela, you must rise above the prattling. I further suggest that if the person in Florida is having great difficulty in deciding that which to do with her funds of great size--hold them if she wishes and, further, I suggest that you decline to take them for whatever reason.

You ones who would offer services as requested must realize that ones who search and ask of every man his/her opinion is self-unfulfilled and at great confusion about Truth. Do you not see that ones would prefer to play at games with magical tokens than deal with the dreary truth of God's actual coming again upon your wondrous place? It remains far easier, still, for the camel to pass through the eye of the needle than for the rich man to find his way into God's kingdom wherein riches are not of empty Federal Reserve Notes. And YOU must remember that that which you did not ask nor accept--is not a gift nor a bonding. Therefore, what is the problem? Those who offer and then take back and hold and play games are not acting in truth but in indecision and false projections. GOD DOES NOT TEASE WITH HIS GIFTS, GRACE, TRUTH OR LOVE and lesser from a fellow being, Dharma, is not a gift worth the holding for

the price of the "free" gift is far too expensive. Bless these ones who cast the spears for theirs is simply an inability to see clearly through the muddle of circumstance.

We bless ones for their original generosity of spirit and then we go about our work. A person who befriends and acclaims you on one side and then denounces you in secret behind thine backside--is not a friend, chela. It does not mean that we deny the honor and respect of that which they accomplish in worthy work to fellow-man. All are precious in our Father's eyes and the intent was meant well in the beginning but that which was not even solicited, but rather, offered and then withheld is nothing from onset--do you see? You are simply weary and the blows are a bit heavier but I ask that you release it unto me for I have very broad shoulders and I can carry the both of us without huff or puff--so be it.

I ask that George relax, one BC has been at his work and you are only having a replay of "slimy pukes", "Zionists unmentionables", "they are in collusion with the little gray aliens," of which they know there are NONE, and, "GG is with the CIA", etc., etc. It is simply a rerun--nothing more. TRUTH WILL STAND ALL TESTS AND ALL TIME WITHOUT DEFENSE OR QUARREL.

The quarrel with ME is not of using another's material--in all cases thus far (both) are in a state of fury because I denounced both as presenting false information. Both in point claimed others had stolen their material long before I came upon their little program. It is the "gray men" who are the problem to you ones--not little gray aliens from out there some-

where--the evil is already well settled in upon your place and in full control and moving full-steam ahead. The other information which has fallen to question was presented to bring the ones into the open--there are no great secret anythings ("orders", etc.) in God's Holy places and no select ONE to speak for God.

Now, if you turn from your commitment unto God and cast back his gift unto you of the receiving of his Word--are you not worse than thine enemy who calls you false? Let us think on these things together--later, for now we must move on with our work. Thank you.

We honor without hesitation those who have given unto their fellow-man that which they have to offer in truth and I bow in appreciation. We are not playing games of tiddle-de-winks, beloved children--you are in the final days of decision. It simply is the way it is and all the bantering and objections shall not change an iota of the fact. Further, we shall wait upon God until HE says the time is correct and not one moment before. Salu!

SPEAKING OF LIES - -

No one likes their lies uncovered, chela, and in that position now sits Mr. Cheney who expounded on the information of the bombing of the sacred places by Saddam's own orders. We were rushed this morning and there is a bit more I need to add to that dissertation.

Along with "proving" the self-bombing of the sacred places came simultaneous "proof" of this fact by showing you planes which Saddam had "parked" by the ancient pyramid at Ur. Now, let's look at the truth of the situation--now presented by

an archaeology professor who was asked as an "expert witness" on Mesopotamia in a National Public Radio interview on Feb. 14. He exposed the lies of U.S. Secretary of Defense Richard Cheney on the ancient ziggurat (pyramid) at Ur. He reported that the aircraft allegedly placed at the site of the pyramid by Saddam Hussein to prevent the U.S. from bombing them were actually located on an airbase which has been there for 30 years, built by the British Royal Air Force.

As to Mr. Cheney's claim that the ziggurat had been continually occupied for thousands of years, he noted that the site had been abandoned by humans since before the birth of Christ.

Cheney's description of the ziggurat, an archaeological treasure dating from about 2200 B.C., as a model for the Egyptian pyramids of the First Kingdom, presents a slight problem, since the Egyptian pyramids were constructed 4,500 years before the Mesopotamian ziggurat.

He also said that if any first-year archaeological student ever turned in a paper containing this nonsense, it would have been passed around the department for laughs and the student would have "flunked".

Let us turn to work on the Journal for a while this evening for the historical data must be put forth before we can handle today's muddle very well. I shall not fail you, chela, and it shall all be made clear in its proper time. Blessings, too, unto our precious little sister who pens for the Master Teacher and unto our brother who serves Him also, for the journey is hard, too, for them but God shall see unto the rewards and you ones stand worthy in His sight and,

therefore, none else can touch of you.

ROTHSCHILD'S MONEY

Jacob Schiff had been chosen by the Rothschild interests to come to America with several objectives, the major one of which was to control your Money System. The Rothschilds knew the importance of this and at one time, Meyer Rothschild, the head of the clan, was reported to have said: "Give me control of the money of a country and I care not who makes the laws."

In 1908, Schiff decided that the time was ripe to take charge of America's economy. His chief agent for this seizure was a man named Colonel Edward Mandel House who was a close friend of Woodrow Wilson and who would later become his Presidential advisor. House had spent his entire adult life as an agent and courier of the Schiff enterprises and had worked closely with Bernard Baruch and Herbert Lehman, two more of the most influential of the conspirators. In the fall of 1908, these conspirators met at the Jekyll Island Hunt Club, located on Jekyll Island, Georgia, and owned by J. P. Morgan. This was to be a "top secret" meeting in which they would lay the final plans for the money takeover.

Among those present were J. P. Morgan, John D. Rockefeller, Col. House, Senator Nelson Aldrich, Jacob Schiff, the heads of the New York City International Banks, Eugene Meyers, Herbert Lehman and Paul Warburg--in short, all the important International Bankers in the United States all of whom were also in the Illuminati hierarchy. So secret was this meeting that the regular employees of the Hunt Club were dismissed during the meeting, and cooks,

waiters, butlers, security personnel, in fact all help, were people who were trusted by the conspirators.

After a week of business and revelry, they emerged with a plan which they called THE FEDERAL RESERVE SYSTEM. Senator Aldrich had the honor of being picked as the "stooge" who would "railroad" the Act through Congress. They held up on putting this plan into immediate action for one reason. First, they had to plant one of their men in the White House. He had to be a man who would be completely subservient to their desires. This was necessary so that he could sign the Federal Reserve Act into law. They knew that even if the Congress passed it, the President would have to sign it and that if the President were to veto it, there was too much chance of their plans for money control being revealed.

They found their man in a 67 year-old Democrat from the State of Virginia. Woodrow Wilson became President in 1912 and immediately after his inauguration, Senator Aldrich began the process which would make the FEDERAL RESERVE ACT into law. Wilson waited impatiently in the wings to do the bidding of his masters and sign the bill. On December 23, 1913, when most of the Congress were home for the holidays (sound familiar?), the few remaining, mostly those who had been "hand picked" for the purpose, passed this treasonous bill which has become the "greatest money scam in the world's history".

To give you an idea of how heinous this act really was you must understand that your Founding Fathers realized the power of money. They knew that whoever held this power

would control the country so they were extremely careful when writing the Constitution to set forth in writing that only the elected representatives of the people would have the power to coin the nation's money.

The Constitutional language was brief and concise. It was plain enough so that the average citizen could understand it without the interpretation of some lawyer. In Article II, Sec. 8, par. 5, you can read--and this defines the power of Congress: "to coin money, regulate the value thereof, and of foreign coin, and standards of weights and measures".

On that tragic day in December, 1913, a Day of Infamy much greater than anything the Japanese could do to Pearl Harbor, the men you sent to Washington to protect the Constitution from all enemies, without and within, delivered the economic destiny of America into the hands of International aliens (gray men) who hate you and everything you as Americans stand for.

Today, almost 80 years after this act of treason, most Americans believe that THE FEDERAL RESERVE SYSTEM is part of the American Government. They have no idea that it is governed by Federal Banks, whose heads are aliens, who are members of the International Illuminati conspiracy.

Who are these bankers? According to sources who are quite reliable, in Switzerland, the following banks hold the controlling interest in THE FEDERAL RESERVE SYSTEM. They are all Jewish owned and/or controlled. In their order of importance they are:

1. Rothschild Bank of London and Berlin.

2. Lazard Brothers Bank of Paris.
3. Israel Moses Seif Bank of Italy.
4. Warburg Bank of Amsterdam and Hamburg.
5. Lehman Brothers of New York City.
6. Kuehn-Loeb Bank of New York City.
7. Chase-Manhattan Bank of New York City (David Rockefeller)
8. Goldman, Sachs Bank of New York City.

PLEASE TAKE NOTE THAT THE FIRST FOUR BANKS ARE ALL FOREIGN BANKS IN LOCATION AS WELL AS ORIGIN AND OWNERSHIP.

Approximately 300 people who are closely associated, many by marriage, own and control this system by holding stock or shares in the system. They control an interlocking, international banking cartel of wealth beyond comparison, most of which has been stolen from the working man of America through their Federal Reserve System.

How does it work?

First, the U.S. needs, say, a billion dollars to pay bills. Secondly, it notifies the U.S. Bureau of engraving to print one billion dollars in U.S. Bonds; Thirdly, the U.S. Government delivers the bonds to the Federal Reserve Bank as Promissory Notes. The U.S. Government promises to pay for these, its own Bonds, when they mature; Fourthly, the Federal Reserve Bank deposits these bonds, for which they paid nothing, with the Comptroller of Currency; and then, the Federal Reserve then receives one billion dollars in Federal Reserve notes, the currency you now use, in various denominations--thinking it to be "money". THEN, NOTE

HOW YOU GET "HAD":

The Federal Reserve Bank retains ownership of the one billion dollars in bonds, which it received free of charge.

The Federal Reserve notes are now distributed to member banks, so they have money available to pay the bills of government, cash government checks, cash checks citizens have received, make loans to citizens, etc. (Please note that under present banking laws, member banks can loan out some twenty times the amount they have on deposit--over and over and over - - -.)

Then the Federal Reserve Bank receives interest on its bonds, for which they paid nothing, note now how they laid it on you good people!

First the Federal Reserve got a billion dollars for nothing. In the meantime they get interest on the bonds they got for nothing and when they eventually cash them they get the money again. Now we are speaking of a mere "billion"--your government now deals in "trillions". For example, you borrow tremendous amounts each year so that you can give it away in foreign loans--mostly to nations that despise you.

It has been said before, most wisely: "It will only be as decent people in America, who are concerned for the well-being of our nation and our offspring, and wake up from this 'near fatal sleep', into which the conspirators have hypnotized us. Can these powerful conspirator's be smashed? It will only come through the HELP of Almighty God, and the repentance of His people, so that He will, once again show mercy to us." Thank you, Jack.

If you believe these conspirators are content with the control of your money, you are miserably in error, and you are in for additional shock after shock after shock.

Here is where the real rub comes into play. While the Federal Reserve could control America's money, there was no way it could touch the earnings of the American worker, because your Constitution expressly forbids it--BUT---**SNAKES IN THE WOOD-PILE!**--you simply got stabbed with a plank out of the communist Manifesto--IT WAS CALLED THE "GRADUATED PROGRESSIVE INCOME TAX". This would lead eventually to the *complete confiscation of all private property in the nation and the complete control of each individual's earning power*. However, such a tax could not be brought about without an amendment to the Constitution.

BUT, as they had done with the Federal Reserve Act, these same traitors, with the same President, arranged for the 16th Amendment to become the law of the land and they "hoodwinked" the American people into accepting this absolute control over their earning power.

A little research will show you that most of the Congressmen who voted for the 16th Amendment knew very little about it because only two had even bothered to read it before they voted it into law.

MAIN EFFECT OF 16TH 'AMENDMENT

The main effects of this Amendment--which was never supposed to rise above 2%, or so the American people were told--went into effect during World

War II, when President F.D.R. applied a 20% withholding tax on all small wage earners, and up to 90% tax on higher earners. Of course, the conspirators had planned for this and were protected in their Tax Free Foundations. F.D.R. promised faithfully (read his lips) that the tax would be lifted when the war ended, but his promise had no truth behind it any more than the promise he made that he would "...never send American boys to die on foreign soil".

It gets worse, so don't go away. The 16th Amendment never touched the earnings of the immensely rich. This is why a few ears back you saw Nelson Rockefeller, with yearly earnings of somewhere around \$26-million, pay an annual tax of \$216.00.

The conspirators protect their wealth while they rob you of yours. These foundations, which were supposed to have been set up of humanitarian purposes, became the "hot beds" of sedition and radical communist activity. The disobedience of the Vietnam War era was funded by the Foundations who gave "aid and comfort" to those who were trying to tear apart your Republic. This was all a part of the Master PLAN.

These Foundations funded civil disobedience, the rights to spread pornography; the rights of doctors to murder millions of unborn babies; the rights of homosexuals and promiscuous persons to spread deadly diseases--and the list is too long to list herein and we would simply again be called bigots.

A good example of Foundation funding is the Ford Foundation which finances the CENTER FOR DEMOCRATIC INSTITUTIONS in Santa Barbara, California. This is commonly

referred to as "Moscow West". They have organized the "New States" and the "New Constitution".

Those are the Foundations--but what happens to the billions of dollars (credit) which are confiscated from the pockets of you hard working Americans? The major bottomless pit is your Foreign Aid, which now goes directly to your proclaimed enemy as well as the other old stand-by "friends". The largest lump goes to finance Israel. Where does it come from? Your government "borrows" annually multi-billions of dollars from the foreign banks, paying a high rate of interest, so that they can turn around and give it away to nations who do not even like you nice people.

BETTER LISTEN-UP TO THIS NEXT

Do you realize that you nice American taxpayers footed the bill when your military left Vietnam *and left the naval base at Camhran Bay INTACT? Over \$2-BILLION worth of your most sophisticated military equipment was left behind for the communists. Do you think this sort of thing happened by accident--without even disabling it? Your fighter pilots had to watch their buddies shot down by your own weapons and technology which YOU had GIVEN to the Soviets. Further, they were ORDERED to dump their bombs in a rice paddy, when they were given ORDERS NOT TO HIT AN ENEMY SUPPLY DUMP.*

There is simply rotten and sordid play afoot, dear ones.

These are things that must be considered if you are to understand the decline of your nation. As you watch family decline it moves from one facet into the

next with hardly a notice. Look at that which has happened to your judicial system. Justice? You no longer have anything that resembles a "Justice" system. You have Admiralty law with little recourse, run almost entirely by Zionist lawyers and Judges. Again, I can only suggest you re-read the Zionist Protocols. I suppose I should ask the staff to reprint the Protocols for it is so difficult to comprehend that which has come down on you. As America, and the world, has plunged ever deeper into moral decay and moved further from the TRUTH of GOD and away from HIS laws, it has become common to see the legal system used for legal plunder, whereby millions of Americans sue millions of other Americans over some small perceived legal technicality or imagined offense, simply in order to plunder the financial wealth of the lawsuit's target.

Tens of thousands of laws on the books and a myriad of legal interpretations have made this legal plunder by greedy individuals and lawyers, one of America's top economic realities. Virtually all economic, social and human endeavors in America are predicated on "what is the potential for a lawsuit". Every doctor, lawyer, accountant, businessman and person of any financial means must live with the constant fear of a lawsuit that will decimate his finances. It is part of your socialist, something-for-nothing mentality in your nation today, that someone, anyone, must protect you from all physical and financial harm. So, suing people has become your top growth industry, and hundreds of thousands of lawyers exist primarily to encourage, exacerbate and facilitate this process. A bit of comparison might give you cause to ponder: America graduates one hundred times

more lawyers than does Japan, and Japan graduates one hundred times more engineers than America--which country is doing better at the "drawing boards"?

Decades ago, liberals, secular humanists and communists/zionists began to move into your nation's law schools in order to socialize and move the country to the political "left". Today, most law school graduates are liberal and it is all but impossible to find a conservative law school, lawyer, or judge in America. The thrust of these judges and the vast majority of your politicians have one primary goal--to pass more laws and change the face and character of America and move it into the PLAN.

The result of this liberalization is a completely broken-down criminal justice system and one which encourages crime and harasses businessmen, conservatives, Christians and the producers of your country. This thrust has resulted in tens of thousands of man-drafted laws being placed on the books which harass and restrict the average American, curtail his freedoms on an accelerating basis and have become the foundation of a government bureaucracy which wants to control and dictate every aspect of your lives--and does so to great, great extent.

Dharma, it is well past midnight--please let us close this segment and we shall take up with more on the legal system when next we write. Thank you, chela, for your long hours and I am humbly appreciative of all of you ones who get this work on to your brethren. If we walk in love and giving, we shall complete our journey together in wholeness. Let us not be bent by the attackers for if we hold our truth and unto one

another the shield shall not be pierced! In the shelter of HIS ALMIGHTY WINGS SHALL WE DWELL FOREVER AND EVER, AMEN.

Hatonn to clear, please. Walk in peace and KNOW that we are knowing of the "way" and so shall it be that we shall find the way cleared as we have need thereof.

3/15/91 HATONN

HONOR AND BEAUTY

Hatonn in communion on this blessed day given us in which to work at our task. Let us turn from that which is ugly and hurtful and unto the beauty which is God's gift of precious gems beyond all price. Look upon the wondrous shield of snow about the trees and fields and see the budding flowers thirsting for drink for they have long been without water.

Enjoy the parent birds and fledglings as they feast upon the seeds Oberli has spread about for as you serve unto the least of "...mine, shall ye have served unto me". Listen to the sound of the shovel upon the walk that ones might come and go in safety--all of these things, dear ones, which seem so trite and small ARE THE THINGS OF GOD'S PERFECTION. ***Bless thine eyes given that you might see and the ears given that ye might hear--do not miss the fragrance of the rose as ye are paused to see its beauty.*** And then, turn to the wondrous perfection of MAN and let us reach out together to hold the hands and heal the minds that Man again function in that original perfection--for he knows not that which he does.

A MESSAGE FOR EUSTACE

I honor one, Eustace Mullins,

for in the tattlings come the need to pause and confront that which we say and do. If we are not called to look within then we become lax and perhaps sloppy from the frustration of the slings and arrows. Always know that that which can be considered "criticism", be it true or false--is the greatest of blessings for it brings us to attention and if we accept it with Grace and seeking of Truth, we have been given a gift beyond measure. Walk easy, friend, for the Hosts of God are not easily dissuaded nor turned aside and quite readily see beyond that which is spattered about by frivolous words. Do not, either, bend in your accepted task for the masses do not yet understand their plight and it requires all of us scribbling and shouting and then the few who see and hear shall turn into the many. You would not be doing your elected job in truth if there were not those who would silence you!

Take attention, EM, for you are the targeted prize of ones who might well not be in your planning. Hold to your own wise counsel and tread gently for quicksand appears as any other sand--only softer and finer.

AND T.D.

Next I would attend T.D., my friend from so long past that I would shock the readers--and still we disagree on some intents and purposes. Do not be so blind as to believe that the higher beings who come and go are devoid of passion or thought nor holding of ALL answers--for those must ultimately come from within self. T.D. and I have debated the question of the Akashic records since times long forgotten. I do intend to "pull rank" for as ones upon your placement know, I am given into the Cosmic task of

overseeing the "records". The records in point are the prana data recordings of EVERY energy within the Universe. After moving into density of such compression as is Earth, for instance, the perceptions become but tunnel vision and yet, knowing that you know but unable to grasp the whole, the being finds frustration. For you who dabble in this subject material, you will better recognize the subject by "Akashia" or Akashic Records.

T.D., you debate in that "one of greater importance than you" had your record removed from the Akashic records. Please do not continue with this delusion. You might well have been removed from the accessible records for universal access--but NONE--NO-THING--is removed from the records of life streams--except at one time in the cycles of universal sequence--in the Seventh period of Life Creation--the resting of the cycle. This "twilight sleep" of the creation LASTS THROUGH SEVEN PERIODS/GREATTIMES (See THE PLEIADES CONNECTION). This period last about 311,040,000,000,000 years as you of the Earth human would count the annual rotations. In the twilight state of CREATION all life and the whole universe simply cease for this moment in "time". You can equate it to the simple deletion of both time and space--a brief void of total rest. It is a time of no-thing, as all simply lies sleeping within the infinite bosom of the CREATION and null-time. While no creating thought exists there is no force, no time, and no space--there is only duration in a nameless state of total rest.

From this sleep comes the awakening and beginning of creating in the Creation AS CREATION, during the on-

coming seven periods. Then the creating of living forms, the Creating of new Spirit in improvement of the CREATION, the Creating of great Spirit within the CREATION and then the true "life" AS spirit in self-creating, etc. Then finally, again, the great separation but highest improvement of and during the seventh period.

Many have been called again into service for various reasons, from this state of rest to serve again in various capacities at the time of great transitions for moving into this "Greattime" is when the spirit is gained perfection and the records are begun anew.

Please do not consider that you have ACTUALLY been removed from the records of Universal All--for that would indeed be ignoble and a most heinously unacceptable act if it were at any time, possible. It is a matter of fact that ones, for various reasons, of God's choosing, can and are removed from that which is referred to as God's Book of Life. That, too, is a most terrible circumstance.

I know that you know these things for you debate in secrecy. You do not pronounce WHO tells you this thing and only state that "you know, Hatonn". Do I? Why would I? There are billions upon billions of spirit forms about the Universe. Next, you continuously ask my opinion of things, persons and writings--If you were comfortable with the total Truth as given unto you--would you inquire of me? What think I of this or that "channel" who speaks and writes for Enoch? If it be Truth, I commend it--if it be false, I do not. I found the information you sent mostly accurate and I shall take it a bit further at another writing, for it is totally without understanding

as it is stated for it is only intended that specific ones understand such grid systems. Now, to place within the equation, the frequency resonance at proper arcs, etc., you have a major puzzle piece to fit within your tapestry--but do not push the river for it is all but flowing too fast at present and technology has outrun the masses who must survive within the chaos. I do not mind "...coming down from my soapbox", but I do have passion and I do enjoy a good debate--I did not say argument--I SAID DEBATE. You, elder brother, ARE quite special--why would you take offense? So be it.

AND BELOVED WALLY G & MARGARET

I shall now turn to Wally Gentleman, a beloved friend and tireless worker in great negative circumstance of health. He has sent more of Sipapu Odyssey in draft and we are exuberant over the production as it unfolds. Equally are we warmed as contacts and wondrous friends are brought forth to share talents and beauty. He brings to our attention Barbara Harris who has done tremendous work in Near Death Experiences. This is a most worthy responsibility to undertake for through the lessening of the terror of the transition will come the allowance of the beauty of growth and immortality. This work is indeed blessed.

Then he shares with us his visit with Mel Bucholtz, a psychotherapist of excellent repute--as a trans-induction mind therapist. This is where it is AT, beloved ones. Within the mind lies the wonders and miracles of the Universe--all there for your taking, the gift of gifts.

Wally sends a copy of a message of truth penned by this

beloved and gifted person. We shall share it with all of you in just a moment. First I wish to tell Wally, that ones will be at work in acquiring the material you need and listed for you must have credible resources for our production must bear that which reaches, with reality through mental acceptability, into and becomes one within, the beings of each who witness the visual experience. The presentation WILL be accepted as a Divine solace for the searching and restless spirit of man, and as it is written and presented in such Love and Brotherhood of Godness and Truth--shall the fantasy become reality. God rests His hand upon thine work, friend.

Dharma, please print the beautiful and thoughtful sharing of the spirit of Mel Bucholtz that our brothers might pause and take respite from the dregs of that which we MUST present for there is such GREAT TRUTH within these passages:

THE BODY IS THE LANDSCAPE OF THE MIND

*The body is the landscape
of the mind;
where the dramas of our
early life
are still happening
or have become a kind of
rich preparatory engen-
dering compost--
the vastnesses remembered
as the fruitful fields, val-
leys, marshes,
and desert of wisdom
standing behind us as we
are here now
present in this way
in the moment of our lives.*

*It is a land
where the placid and awe-
some features
of the yet undiscovered
wilderness*

*are wildly flowering from
within themselves
for our unexpected future
explorations.*

*And as we grow
out of our more infantile
and fearful selves,
we wander into these un-
known landscapes,
transformed into those
sleek, feathered, scaly and
wooly animals
we really are,
the ones we are both able
and needed to be
to live in those wilder, more
ancient,
unknown future parts of
that farther
uncharted dancing, tin-
gling, glowing,
purple thunderous, gentle
and softly rivered terrain of
ourselves.*

MEL BUCHOLTZ

Oh, would that things were in perfection that I could take nothing from the troublesome of experiences and personalities and share one with another, only the wondrous appreciation and joy gleaned from our brotherhood. I would rejoice if I were given time to speak of nothing negative or painful--but only of the joys ahead and the glory awaiting--but alas, that is not given unto me at this sequence for I am given task to alert you to how it IS. I do take respite to give unto all of you who commune and communicate with us--my humble appreciation and gratitude. You cannot know how precious is the thoughtful piece of art of a heart and two doves sent quietly and without label, to Dharma and the personal silent sharing when most often they are sent and there is no way to respond. The handstitched notebook is cherished and I shall tell of her se-

cret for you deserve to know, ye who share with her. As things are painful she gathers the precious things and sits for a while with them in presence with the lovely flowers given and renews again into balance. No-thing great or tiny is passed lightly by--the rainbow pin, the flag with its bit of yellow ribbon--these are the stitches in time that save the robe from falling apart.

There is no way suitable to give appreciation to you who send confirming information, books and observations--along with very dangerous material, such as a most daring young man just sent unto this place--the inner working manual of the Masonic Order. This to give confirmation that that which we project is Truth and can be found in great confirmation--it is difficult for a scribe, for they work in the silence of ignorance just as do you readers.

It is not easy for a young and beautiful child to write of the Commandments of God, when her cup is as filled with sorrow and dismay as is all of your cups. There is no magic to receiving such information--for these ones would rather play in the ignorance of that which is abundant income, beautiful "things", luxury and participate in that which is touted to be so much "fun". The human rebels at Truth for it represents limits and depravation of that which is **touted** to be so grand. But you will find spirits at peace and abundance of soul that reaches beyond all understanding of Earth limitations. When God has shared His Love and energy within thine being--there is **NO GREATER+NOTHING WHICH YOU CAN KNOW THAT CAN TOUCH IT--NOTHING, NO EXPERIENCE.** If you linger with God for long enough to share of His total giving and Love--ye shall never

again turn about--IF YE BUT ALWAYS REMEMBER! Ah, brothers, it IS the time of REMEMBERING HOW IT TRULY IS! AS THE TRUTH SHINES FORTH AND THE DECEITFUL IS BROUGHT FORTH INTO THAT LIGHT--SO SHALL THE EVIL AND DECEIT MELT WITHIN THAT LIGHT--UNCOVERED AND UNABLE TO SUSTAIN ITSELF. AS THE DARK CORNERS ARE ILLUMINATED BY LIGHT SO SHALL THEY DIMINISH UNTIL THEY ARE NO MORE--THE BEAST SHALL SIMPLY DEVOUR ITSELF. WHEREIN THERE IS BUT ONE TINY SPARK OF LIGHT--THERE IS NO LONGER DARKNESS! NEITHER CAN ONE WHO COMES INTO KNOWLEDGE MOVE BACK INTO IGNORANCE. HE CAN TURN DELIBERATELY AWAY--BUT HE CAN NEVER MOVE AGAIN INTO INNOCENT IGNORANCE. SO BE IT AND SO SHALL LIGHT COME FORTH UPON THE LANDS THAT MAN MIGHT MAKE INFORMED DECISIONS FOR SO IS IT PROMISED THAT IT SHALL BE THUS.

Most of your lives are about proving something, either to yourselves or to someone else. Perhaps if you cease so hard at the efforts of "proof" and allow the unfolding of Truth, it will come to pass in ease through the "allowing". Dear ones, that which you are trying so hard to avoid will NOT go away until you confront it and always, with God, you are stronger than anything which can confront you.

You have this moment--THIS MOMENT! IF YOU SPEND YOUR PRECIOUS MOMENTS IN WORRY ABOUT WHAT MIGHT COME TO BE, AND WONDER WHAT MIGHT

HAVE BEEN--YOU WILL IGNORE THAT WHICH IS. But, again, I must bring facts into your confrontation--Before you can break out of prison, you must first realize you are locked up and recognize who has locked you therein. A most funny thing happens as you become aware and conscious of that which IS--if you acknowledge you are unconscious, you are no longer unconscious. Ponder it.

And for you who persist in sticking your head in the sand-pot, one thing is for sure--you will get your rear kicked! You see, if you don't know what direction to take and continue in the sand-pot, you have not acknowledged where you are. AND MOST IMPORTANT: THERE ARE NO VICTIMS, ONLY VOLUNTEERS!

As a nation and as a people--if you are constantly being deceived and mistreated--then know, you are cooperating with the treatment. Ponder this greatly and see if you are cooperating with the adversary!

Dharma, I do not wish to take further writing on this morning. You have duty elsewhere and I would rest the souls a bit for the battering has been great. There are many very positive avenues of action in this time of confusion and force upon you--stop and regroup, re-read the possibilities of action, seek the avenues of privacy we have offered and the possibilities of actions within the system which can work in your behalf--we need stable, durable stanchions and that comes from a solid foundation of knowledge--if you know that something is wrong but ye know not "what"--how can it be corrected?

Blessed be this day given unto us for our work.

Salu,

Hatonn to clear, please. May the peace of God abide within, that we might serve with "out".

3/1/91 SANANDA

Greetings Thomas, Sananda present in radiance and service unto God. Let us continue with our instruction.

MUST DO

LET ME CLARIFY SOMETHING RIGHT HERE AND NOW. WHEN I USE, OR MY BROTHER GERMAIN USES, THE TERM YOU MUST OR MAN MUST, DO NOT MISPERCEIVE WHAT IS BEING SAID. MAN IS GIVEN FREE WILL CHOICE, NOW AND ALWAYS. HOWEVER, WHAT IS BEING OFFERED FOR YOUR GREATER GOOD ARE INSTRUCTIONS FOR RETURNING TO LIVING WITHIN THE REALMS OF LIGHT. IN ORDER FOR THIS TO TAKE PLACE, CERTAIN THINGS OR ACTIONS OR WAYS OF BEING 'MUST' OCCUR...AND THE PRIMARY ASPECT WHICH MUST BE GLEANED FULLY BY MANKIND IS THE RETURN TO LIVING UNDER THE LAWS OF GOD. Now that we are clear on that point, let us proceed.

NO AMBIGUITY

With God there IS NO ambiguity. To live in harmony and accordance with His Plan and His Laws is very clear. Always man wants to change these old and dusty Laws that no longer apply in the modern times in which we live. Oh yes, we in the realms of light can see how far you have come as we watch a once great nation of freedom bomb to smithereens a little sandy piece of land known as

Kuwait. Oh yes, we of the realms of light can see how far you have come when brother makes love with brother in the vilest of fashions, usually spreading disease therein; when married men and women sleep around on the sly to boost fragile ego needs to feel good enough about themselves to face another day...only to find that it doesn't work, doesn't fulfill, doesn't help bring greater union with the once loved spouse. Oh yes, we see how far you have come by rewriting God's Laws. THE ONE THING THAT MAN HAS NOT TRIED IS LIVING BY THEM!!!

TRUE FROM THE FALSE

Man must, yes, there is that word again, come into discernment of the true from the false. Is there ambiguity in what I am telling you? Is this difficult to understand? How so? It is a time when man shall come to know the true from the false and therein shall be great joy. To follow our instruction is the greater part of wisdom for what we offer is the ticket home. But most will sabotage themselves so that, for some inexplicable reason, they just can't make it...not worthy, too much guilt, too many sins...whatever. Always the list of reasons for not fully walking in God's Presence is endless. Fear and lack of self-worth do it, every time. It needn't be that way, beloved, it needn't be that way. Lend an ear. Sit for a while and hear what I am telling you. Look around you. What do you see? Is this the reality to choose for yourself? Is this the world you choose to experience in? If the answer is NO, then change it! If you seek to change it in the willful way of ego/self, it shall remain unfulfilling in the ending. But if you change it within the lighted Presence and Guidance of GOD, in accordance

with His Laws...you shall be blessed beyond measure. So be it.

FALSE PRIDE

PRIDE GOETH BEFORE THE FALL...EVERY TIME. FALSE PRIDE IS SATAN'S WEAPON TO BRING DOWN GOD'S WORKERS WHO ARE PROGRESSING. PUT AN END TO THE PRIDEFUL WAYS ELST THE LESSONS NOT BE FULLY LEARNED. THERE IS NO PARTIAL LEARNING IN GOD'S KINGDOMS...ALL LESSONS ARE LEARNED COMPLETELY BEFORE THE NEXT IS OFFERED. LET ME USE GERMAIN'S EXAMPLE HEREIN. TAKE A DAY, ANY DAY WILL DO, AND FROM THE BEGINNING TO THE ENDING OF THAT DAY, MONITOR...HONESTLY NOW, FOR THERE IS NO CHEATING IN GOD'S REALMS EITHER...YOUR PRIDEFUL WAYS. IF SOMEONE TELLS YOU SOMETHING, ARE YOU IMMEDIATELY DEFENSIVE? DO YOU IMMEDIATELY BRUSH IT OFF AS HIS OR HER OPINION, AND THEREFORE INVALID? DO YOU CHOOSE TO NOT GIVE A SECOND THOUGHT TO ANY FEEDBACK WHICH COMES YOUR WAY THINKING THAT YOU KNOW BEST? IF THE ANSWER TO ANY OF THESE THROUGHTS YOUR DAY IS "YES", THEN I WOULD SERIOUSLY AND STRONGLY SUGGEST TO YOU THAT YOU TEAR DOWN YOUR PRIDE AND OPEN YOUR HEART FOR GOD IS TELLING YOU SOMETHING AND YOU ARE NOT LISTENING. TO CONTINUE TO IGNORE INSTRUCTION IS FOOLHARDLY INDEED, FOR IN THE ENDING IT IS YOU WHO SHALL BE DRAWN

AWAY...FOR THOSE WHO WALK IN THE LIGHTED WAYS ARE NOT PUFFED UP IN THE WAYS OF PRIDE. LET THOSE WHO HAVE EARS HEAR WHAT SPIRIT IS SAYING UNTO SPIRIT. I AM SPEAKING NOW, THOMAS, UNTO ALL OF MANKIND...AND THOSE WITHIN CLOSER EAR SHOT MIGHT ALSO FIND A LESSON HEREIN. SO BE IT.

A MATTER OF DEGREE

You ones don't seem to be aware of something which is very important. Keep in mind that each of you is a spark of God beingness. You each carry within you the Silent Watcher, that energy which records for all eternity every action, thought, every word spoken, etc. While there certainly is not ambiguity in the realms of God, there are in the realms of man many shades of grey. There are degrees by which man obeys or disobeys the Laws of God. If you do not commit adultery but you certainly are desirous of your friend's wife, this is noted. If you do not break into your neighbor's home and steal all of his possessions, but you take home paper clips from the office, this is noted. There are degrees of compliance, if you will, for lack of a better descriptive means, within the Laws of God/The Creation. To fully and totally, with perfection of intent follow the Laws, that is worthy of careful thought, discipline, and attention. There is no perfection in the realms of man, for there is no perfection short of God. However, man for eons has used this poor excuse to remain undisciplined and, essentially, run wild doing whatever his willful intent deemed exciting within the moment. And now man is having to face the consequences of such reckless abandon...for now a planet is at

stake. And we have come to assist not only mankind, but the planet Herself.

Before the building can occur man must come into his full and complete understanding of his own downfall. You may pass all the new and exciting laws you like in all the churches in the realm...it changes not a hair of it...except perhaps in that it removes you further from God's Presence. Although, in actuality, God is Omnipresent, Omnipotent...it is man that is perpetually pushing God away so that God will not witness this one more act of degradation in an effort to find the ever illusive sense of fulfillment. Well it shall remain elusive lifetime after lifetime after lifetime until that path of light is walked in full and complete understanding...in harmony with God's Will.

Let us close this, Thomas. Thank you.

Salu
I Am Sananda

3/14/91 SANANDA

Peace, peace, peace be upon you, Thomas. Sananda here in radiance and in service unto The Father/God/Aton.

When I walked upon your place as Immanuel ones looked at me as speaking with a strange and foreign tongue. I spoke concepts that were new unto them and yet familiar. Love ye one another. Honor one another. Treat another as ye would be treated. They looked upon me in shock, horror often. Who is this man who comes to speak of such things. The lessons I spoke of then by way of the parable are as valid today as the day they were spoken. Some have seen this to be true and have changed their path accord-

ingly. Others simply cast the words aside as more religious fanaticism. It matters not to me one way or the other except that I came and do come to bring as many with me as are willing to live in accordance with God's Laws and the Laws of The Creation.

These are not abstract rules set forth for man's frustration and downfall. These are rules for behavior. These are very reasonable guidelines to allow you to live life as it is in accordance with Divine Law...Divine Will. Free will always efforts to struggle with compliance with what is perceived to be another's instructions...even if it God's. And yet, for those with ears to hear, the instructions were brought forth to eliminate suffering...or to certainly greatly reduce suffering as you come into your knowledge of who you are as Earth Human and how your life is to be lived. Countless lifestreams have come from that place to experience the pain of self-judgment...each realizing too late the wisdom that was there for the sharing but too often ignored. Will you feel the pain of willful actions taken against the Laws in the ego-centered perception that your way is the better way? It is the wise one indeed who recognizes the greater wisdom and lives according to the outline laid forth for your highest benefit.

It is the behavioral addictions that present the greatest barrier to your true fulfillment...for within the addiction you are blinded to the truth of it. You are not addicted? No? Each among you is addicted to a certain degree to something...for most ones it is either to drugs of one kind or another or to sex. When behavioral patterns have long been established it often

seems impossible to break free from them...and indeed, most have no true desire to break free but rather to continue and continue and continue...never finding satisfaction, never finding fulfillment, ever seeking the momentary escape that masquerades as peace but comes back to haunt you again, and again, and again. Break free from these bindings...for man is about to break free when he but realizes that there is another way, there is an alternative to the perpetuation of the pattern you have chosen to establish for self.

Fulfillment does not come from the brief sexual release. Fulfillment does not come from the needle in the arm or the smoke from various drugs. Fulfillment comes from knowing God. Fulfillment comes from helping your fellow man. Fulfillment comes from obeying the Laws of God from the heart place. Put self to the side and focus your attentions on that which your brother needs. You may not do it for your brother...for each must be responsible for self-actions...but you certainly may help your brother when he is in need of it. And in the times that lie before you your brothers and sisters shall need a great deal of help for there shall be chaos upon the land and it is through the willing cooperation one with another that you shall see it through with integrity and fulfillment. So be it.

If ones would channel the energy depleted from sexual acts onto building creatively with alignment to God, you would have a new world. But mostly ones struggle on your place for mere survival...one more meal, one more sexual act, one more dollar...and so the spiral appears endless.

Man has become sickened by

the world he has been witness to. The frustration is manifested all around you within the American cities. The violence shall simply escalate as ones lash out against anyone, anything that appears to be in their way in the moment. There is a better way. There is a better path if man will simply make the choice for self to walk it. Most perceive that it requires "giving up too much" to be with God. Well, GOD HAS GIVEN YOU ALL...ALL!...WHAT ARE YOU WILLING TO GIVE GOD? Always it is the intent that God hears...your lips may flap in the breeze all day long, but it is the intent, the essence within that God listens to. What is your intent? Your essence? What do you ask of God? Give me this? Give me that? Or do you ask, "Father, how may I be of service unto my brother?" Think on these things, beloved.

I Am Sananda
Walk in Peace

OUR NEWEST JOURNAL

THE BITTER COMMUNION
ALTARS OF HEMLOCK
"...AND A NEW RELIGION
SHALL SWEEP ACROSS THE
LANDS AND THE PEOPLE
WILL BE DECEIVED...."

HATONN:

The subject of this Journal is an ongoing outlaying of that which has come upon you--it is our "commission" given forth by God Creator and our commitment unto Him and that unto Creation to set the records to straight so that the truth is known in the final days. But oh, blessed brothers--it needs not be the "final days" for that is the BIGGEST LIE OF ALL AGAINST YOU DECEIVED ONES OF INNOCENCE--YE WHO HAVE TRIED TO FOLLOW THAT WHICH YOU

PERCEIVED AND ACCEPTED AS TRUTH FROM YOUR TEACHERS AND LEADERS--HOW COULD YOU KNOW THAT THEY WERE DISINFORMED FROM EVIL SOURCES? MAY GOD GIVE HELP TO ALLOW YOUR VISION TO CLEAR THAT WE MIGHT WALK TOGETHER IN TURNING ABOUT THIS BEAST AND CLEAR IT FROM THE LANDS. AHO!

ATON:

...AND YE HAVE GIVEN HEMLOCK UNTO MY CHILDREN IN THINE COMMUNION CUPS--IN MY NAME HAVE YE CORRUPTED THE LAWS OF GOD. AND IN THAT CORRUPTION SHALL YE BE GIVEN TO KNOW THAT WHICH YE HAVE DONE FOR YE HAVE DEFILED MY NAME AND SHED BLOOD OF THE INNOCENT UPON MY PATH OF GODNESS AND THEN YE ASK GOD TO ALLOW YOU TO PREVAIL. YE HAVE STOLEN THE CHALICE OF GOD AND FILLED IT WITH THE BITTER POISON AND GIVEN IT UNTO MY CREATIONS--AND THIS YE HAVE DONE IN MY NAME. GREAT SORROW SHALL PREVAIL UPON THE LANDS IN THE FINAL DAYS OF THE CLEANSING.

WHO WILL COME WITH ME? WHO WILL WALK WITH ME? WHO WILL SHARE OF THE SWEET COMMUNION WITH ME? YOU WHO HAVE PATIENTLY OBEYED THE LAWS OF GOD DESPITE THE PERSECUTION, THEREFORE WILL YOU BE PROTECTED BY ME, FROM THE TIME OF GREAT TRIBULATION AND TEMPTATION, WHICH WILL COME UPON THE WORLD TO TEST EVERYONE ALIVE. LOOK, I AM COMING, SO YE OF LIGHTED TRUTH HOLD TIGHTLY TO THE LITTLE STRENGTH YOU HAVE--SO THAT NO ONE

WILL TAKE AWAY YOUR CROWN.

PHOENIX EXPRESS PUBLISHER TO SPEAK

George Green lecture Saturday, March 23, 2-5 PM. Cost \$7.00 per person, Rickey's Hyatt House, 4219 El Camino Real (NE corner of El Camino and Charleston), Palo Alto, CA Camino D Room, Ballroom complex (Behind Hugo's Market)

ALSO: Sunday, March 24, 2-5 PM Berkeley Conference Center, 2105 Bancroft, 2nd Floor, Host Room, Berkeley, CA, (415) 491-1651 to reserve a seat.

SOME OF THE PHOENIX JOURNALS:

Burnt Offerings and Blood-stained Sands
Shrouds of The Seventh Seal--
The Bitter Communion
The Phoenix Express The Phoenix Express Vol's V & VI (\$15)
The Phoenix Express Vol's VII & VIII (\$15)

The price is \$10 per JOURNAL, (EXCEPTING EXPRESS) 10% discount on orders of 4 or more. California residents add 6.75% sales tax. Add shipping, UPS \$3.25 and \$1.00 each additional or U.S. Mail \$2.50 for first title and \$1.00 each additional.

Write for Quantity Discount.

Available from America West or your Local Distributor.

Express is \$20 per 13 ISSUES (including back issues for the period) or \$75 per 52 ISSUES.

Send orders and Payments to: America West Distributors, P.O. Box 986 Tehachapi, CA. 93581.

For credit card orders Telephone 1 800 729-4131 PLEASE USE ONLY FOR ORDERS (THE EXPENSE IS TOO MUCH FOR US) For other purposes 805 822-9655.



PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS

A bulletin commenting on appropriate current news events, clarification of portions of the Journals and answers of a general nature to questions not found in the existing Journals.

PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS is published by America West Publishers, Inc. P.O. BOX 986 Tehachapi, CA. 93581. Subscription rate is \$20 per 13 issues or \$75 per 52 issues, First Class mailing. COPYRIGHT 1991 by America West Publishers, Inc. All rights reserved. Reproduction of this copyrighted material for private non-profit use is expressly encouraged, for commercial purposes it is strictly forbidden.

MARCH 1991 VOLUME X NUMBER 5 & 6

3/16/91 HATONN

ODDS AND ENDS-- AND--ODD ENDS

No, Dharma, we shall not just write another nice message today. However, we will respond to some inquiries which seem to fit with all and who present the questions asked by many.

So often the inquiry comes to me as to "How" do you quiet yourself and "How" do you cause yourself to "remember"? Then comes the inquiries of, "How do I explain to my children?" "How do I speak to other people about this wondrous new information and point out the errors of the society as is?" is constant unto me. First, and this will at first sound contradictory to that which I nag you about on a daily basis, you wait upon the Lord! You must understand that the Journals and Expresses are written for over 6 1/2 billion individuals, but with a thrust from this location, to the Americans who can make the largest impact on the planet society and governments by bringing their own back within control. If the United States can regain control then they will remain the strongest nation for it is from the United States that the greatest assault on "freedom" is being thrust.

If you, as Norma Z. who writes

in great pleading for help, are pushed, seemingly beyond reasonable expectations, then you most likely have a specific task awaiting its unfoldment. That will come into your recognition as you remain ready and continue your input of information. Everyone begins with self--there is no other way. One must come into mastery of self before being qualified to teach another.

You ones must come off and ease up as you desire to "convince" others of your information for, unless they have been introduced quite slowly, they will rebel and you will have only lost ground.

To "silence your thoughts" at first seems impossible, but like all else--that which you focus on becomes that which is achieved and if you work to "empty" your mind it shall only become more filled with the mere thought of becoming empty. In this instance, I shall ask that a "quieting and receiving" tape be sent to you for you are working far too hard at "meditation" and the tendency is to follow all of the so-called "channeling teachers", etc. Stop it. The point is to totally relax and "allow" and while you relax allow the thoughts to flow as they will without stopping to ponder them. Put the thought up front which you wish to ponder and,

whether or not you realize it, the mind will accept the input if you repeat the intent many times. You will not realize, always, just what the response IS. Be patient, for it will rarely come as YOU expect; this allows WISDOM to temper and organize and allow vision of "the best way" to achieve your goal.

Aside, for all of you readers, please, may I ask your input? In the America West catalogue you will find a set of "Self Esteem/Weight Loss Program" (Dimensional Life Programs) available. That set was done by Dharma in 1985/86 for a most specific assignment. I sat with her after the loss, to suicide, of her son for whom the set was being completed for his teaching use--and I have no interest in the weight loss portion of the set, other than for those of you who struggle with weight control and wish to utilize it for same. The set was made years prior to Dharma's realization that we were in participation, or that there was a higher purpose for her training. The value of the tapes is in the thorough covering of the subject of hypnosis, how to get into a state of relaxation, etc. That set of tapes is not the point in focus herein, however.

My inquiry deals with whether or not you as the readers would

wish the same introductory tape so that you have information about WHAT YOU ARE EFFORTING TO ACHIEVE, and some relaxation tapes as follow-on. I cannot ask America West to carry one more load as the expenses are tremendous as is, but if you ones would desire such material we can keep cost to absolute minimum, delete the pretty packaging, etc., and give you ones some basic personal material with which to work. I CAN SHOW YOU HOW AND, WITH DHARMA, WALK YOU THROUGH THE EXPERIENCE--I DO NOT FIND THAT TELLING YOU HOW ON PAPER DOES VERY MUCH. WOULD YOU ONES WHO WOULD LIKE TO PARTICIPATE IN SUCH A LITTLE PROGRAM, LET DHARMA KNOW AND WE WOULD ARRANGE TO PUT ONE TOGETHER FOR YOU. WE ALREADY HAVE THE BASIC TAPES MADE FOR WE MADE TAPES IN ORDER TO ALLOW DHARMA TO COME INTO THE "QUIET" COMMUNION PRIOR TO OUR DIRECT CONTACT AND STILL, WHEN SHE IS "DOWN" OR HARRASSED GREATLY--SHE GOES INTO THE QUIET WITH US FOR A HALF HOUR OR SO. The ones structured for her own use would not be "as professional" as one professionally made--but I promise you they do the job.

Also, she made a tape several years back to help her restless grandchildren fall to sleep. Some were going through traumatic experiences and insecurity. The tape is simply a wondrous journey into the wonderland of a space-ship journey allowing a child to fall to sleep with the wonders of the cosmos and renew his own wondrous dreams. She called it the "Fairly Grandmother" tape because it stresses and re-stresses that the

child is LOVED--ABOVE ALL, THE CHILD IS LOVED. She also put together another tape to quiet the children and allow them to come into rest in the daytime with the thrust to building the desire to better do school activities and integrate more easily with others. These have never been available except as simply sharing. These two, of course, are for the young child--except the space-craft journey and that one is a joy for every age, but geared to the little child. I would ask Oberli and George to look into these possibilities of availability if enough of you wish. Dharma was a gifted therapist and it is a loss to keep her to the computer constantly for healing comes through the mind--JUST AS DOES NEGATIVE BRAIN-WASHING. AS A MATTER OF FACT, IT IS ONLY THROUGH REPLACING THOSE NEGATIVE DATA BANKS THAT YOU CAN TRULY CHANGE YOUR IDEAS AND HEREIN LIES THE GREAT BARRIER FOR HUMANITY--THE EVIL INPUTTERS HAVE BURIED YOU AND YOU HAVE NO SEEMING RECOURSE. YOU DO, OF COURSE, BUT YOU ARE ALSO TAUGHT THAT THE METHODS ARE EVIL. DO YOU NOW SEE HOW YOU HAVE BEEN DUPED? "THEY" HAVE USED ALL THE WONDROUS TOOLS FROM GOD TO HOLD YOU HOSTAGE. WE HAVE A WONDROUS SAYING REGARDING MOVING INTO AND WITHIN THE MIND THROUGH RELAXATION AND GUIDANCE--"UNLOCK YOUR MIND AND BE FREE!"

Each problem or thought has a counter thought--each and every word and thought provokes reaction and thought-conditioned response. If I say "red, white

and blue" what is your first thought? Well, it won't be the U.S. Flag--in South Africa.

Norma Z. asks for information and a separate document with instructions for children so that they can be brought into understanding--believe me, they will come into understanding instantly--far faster than we "old folk"! They are sent for specific reasons of bringing you ones home. So simply guide by giving them PERMISSION to not accept the limitations of bigoted religions, let them know that YOU KNOW THEY SEE THROUGH THE DRIVEL and encourage them to dream of positive things and come into brotherhood. They KNOW we are out here and they know they are there--for some purpose beyond the lies they see each day of their lives--but, they also must live through it in reasonable compliance UNTIL THE ADULTS DO SOMETHING TO RECLAIM THAT WHICH YOU WERE SENT TO DO--CARETAKERS FOR THE PLANET AND CARETAKERS OF THE "LAWS".

The "Journals" are new--less than two years for these first loads of bombs and information--give time for digestion and as clarity comes as to the facts of that which IS--then shall come the opportunity to begin to regain control. You must begin to understand, know and live Truth--then actions will follow as surely as night follows day. YOU must become a KINDER/GENTLER individual and then the light shall be quite contagious. As you stop efforting to measure up to all the ridiculous' projections thrust upon you, from sexual habits of performance to any other response to the lies--YOU WILL COME INTO BALANCE AND SELF-STRENGTH. AS ONE TURNS WITHIN AND INTO

BALANCE WITH THE TRUTH AND WITHIN THE TRUTH OF THE COMMANDMENTS (SIMPLE-REASONABLE LAWS OF GOD AND BALANCE OF THE CREATION'S LAWS OF NATURE), others will find their way. If "other" demands YOU break the laws in any area of experience--then YOU MUST STAND STRONG--not in argument nor thrusting nor blaming--just stand within Truth for no man, woman or child has right to pull another into that which is incorrect and against God. If you deliberately thrust against the laws of God--knowingly, the one who has pulled you down will be in worse condition for he will know your capitulation and despise you for it.

Will you err? Constantly! God does not demand perfection--He demands that you constantly effort toward perfection as the created perfection of that which you ARE. God created you in HIS image--that, dear ones, is PERFECTION! Further, He is within and there is no strength in the Universe which can stand against the power of God of Light. You hold this magnificent power in shackles when you fail to recognize that wondrous self within--when you are faint and weary--HE CAN CARRY YOU TO THE COSMOS WITHOUT EFFORT--AND THAT IS THE TRUTH WHICH MUST BE REMEMBERED. *Stop trying to remember everything; when you come into the remembering of your wondrous connection with God--all the rest shall be added unto you. I didn't say go down to the local church, by any label, and be "born again", whatever is meant by that. Usually it means to go to the club-house and pronounce something or other according to whatever doctrine is dumped*

upon your searching beings and through that HUMAN "authority" you do something else, like sip symbolic blood and eat symbolic flesh and/or dip your head in water. IT IS THE SOUL WITHIN WHICH MUST BE REBORN IN RECOGNITION OF CREATOR/CREATION, FATHER/MOTHER.

CHILDREN

As your children see the contradictions of actions, i.e., that evil lies are projected from the church pulpits and false fundamental truths are lived for only an hour once a week--they are laden with fear of transgression, etc. A parent must be strong and tell the children that it is "wrong", that adults make errors. A child is punished and told not to "lie" and yet, everything in his life is a "lie" and the child will invariably "follow the example", not the word. Precious ones, you do not have an easy path to set things to right again and bring balance again with soul and physical being. God never promised you it would be easy--it is MAN WHO DECEIVES AND SAYS YOU CAN DUMP IT ALL ON THE BACK AND BLOOD OF ONE MAN LONG BEFORE YOUR BEING. NO, EACH WILL CONFRONT SELF AND GOD AND YE WILL JUDGE SELF FOR GOD IS JUST AND JUDGES NOT IN THE SENSE WHICH YOU EXPECT.

Allow the children to SEE the contradictions and all you can do is tell them to be patient and together we can bring balance back into this place. The things of the "moment", such as their savings, etc., and massive social affairs are beyond their understanding so you must just guide and it is wondrous for a parent to say to the child, "Precious, I

love you dearly, but Mommy/Daddy just don't yet know either, but together we will find out the truth of it." A child can deal with his feelings of total inadequacy if he can see that his significant "parent figures" are capable of erring and "not knowing" either--and oh, it becomes ever so much easier for the parents. As parents--forgive yourselves first and then you can forgive your children for the reflection which they ARE--of you! Then move within and love and give honor to self, forgive self, encourage self--and it will wash over the children like waters upon the thirsty shores.

Dear ones, the first intent to gain control of the world by the Elite was to pull the family units asunder and corrupt the relationships. It has been accomplished so it will not be easy to set it to right--but the reversal again into Truth, love and unity must be accomplished, as tedious and painful as it may seem--you are experiencing in a time of total chaos and "tough love" is all that will see you through this journey. Force will do nothing except cause more rebellion so you are in difficult circumstances, but a child demands discipline and limitations given within loving/sharing and then he deserves that his roots be deep but his wings unfolded that he may dream and fly.

How do you tell children about spacemen? You tell them that the Loving God the Father always sends ones before Him to prepare the way. Tell them that Earth Man is afraid of the unknown and especially the unknown power of ones unseen. Tell them that there are billions (beyond the counting) of places in the great heavens where other beings live and LET THEM DREAM. Tell them that the foolish stories from outer space are foolish tales to frighten and

scare them. Tell them that there are different people "out there" just as there are "different" people which they see every day. Then, dear ones, insist that they watch that TV every time "Star Trek" is on and they are available. There will be great errors in Star Trek, too, but the original information from which the story was based was piped into military computers from "transmissions" from "out here"! The original series was based on costuming, craft-functioning, appearances, etc., from data which was assembled exactly as they simultaneously tape every word in this dwelling, every word as it is typed into the computer, etc.

All that we write here at this moment is flowing into computer terminals at the CIA, the military base near-by, and other surveillance groups. WE have come into a pretty workable relationship with the surveillance teams. The "Elite" know we are here and we meet with them and remind them of limits beyond which we will be allowed intervention, etc.

As for the major question asked by Norma Z. regarding speaking of reincarnation. Why speak of it at all? You ones go to funerals and listen to the mouths blather about "a better place", "...they are now in Heaven with a 'better Father'..." Use REASON--if that be Truth, then does it not stand to simple reason that there is MORE than this physical body? And if there is MORE, then allow them to simply realize that God is ALL--without limitations and therefore, ALL is possible. If the moment is lived in Truth--the future shall evolve very nicely on its own behalf. The Catholic Church is responsible for removing the portions of the scriptures which spoke of reincarnation and immortality, for

that very FACT OF TRUTH REMOVES ALL POWER AND CONTROL FROM THOSE SELF-APPOINTED GODS OF YOUR LIFE. IF YOU REMOVE "FEAR" OF DEATH YOU HAVE REMOVED FEAR FROM EVERYTHING--AND LIKEWISE POWER OF ANOTHER OVER YOUR BEING!

Mainly, with children--tell them Truth. Tell them they don't have to "perform" as adults, let them hold to their innocence--and TELL THEM THERE IS NO SUCH THING AS SAFE SEX. DEAR ONES, THERE IS NOT! This is the most abused, misused, and dastardly tool ever perpetrated upon the masses. Expectations from the act itself cannot be fulfilled and it is known to be so to cause further confusion and breakdown of moral interchange. I'm sorry, but these things given unto you and thrust upon you are lies and against the laws of God and nothing will change of it. The proof is all about you. The proof this very day is the Mayor of New York City marching in a St. Patrick's Day parade with the homosexual Gays instead of his proper place at the head of the parade. At any rate, the Mayor is black--that means he is NOT IRISH, in the first place and his actions sanction homosexual BEHAVIOR which is immoral. Why would he not wear a placard and march with the HETEROSEXUALS? Could it be that Satanic practices have saturated to the point that that which is against the Godly laws are the things to be practiced? Does it not indicate that your political leaders are less than that which they spout from twixt their teeth? They have succumbed to the lie itself for personal security and gain--and you as a nation, allow it, sanction it, bless it and continue to bring the

lie upon your children. THESE THINGS AGAINST GOD ARE NOT ALRIGHT!

I can tell you now, that AIDS will destroy your people on the planet if this thing is not stopped; it is the curse of Man upon himself--set forth, created, infections started with full intent of depopulizing the globe and only the Elite who are intended to rule have the antidote. The ANTIDOTE to AIDS was created before the virus was loosed. It was introduced into the very communities intended for destruction and "if a few million innocent people perish--so be it" is the full intent. The Elite fully plan to get rid of the undesirable elements which burden their society as planned and homosexuality is not an acceptable life-style to the would-be kings. They are as the drug-lord. Most ones who grow, produce and market drugs at the highest cartel level DO NOT USE DRUGS!

This concept is one which would take a full Journal just in the discussion. It is up to you parents to tell your children TRUTH. AIDS is spread primarily through blood contamination--then hold your breath--through saliva and airborne spittle, etc., contaminating, say, a scratch or abrasion--it is not intercourse per se that gives infection; it is the type of excretion moving through tears and wounds to the private parts in an area (as with the homosexual male of sodomy--anal intercourse) where infected semen or blood is introduced into those abrasions.

As we carefully outlaid in AIDS, THE LAST GREAT PLAGUE, the virus was introduced so as to have no cure and you would be set up so that the disease would move rampantly through the populations. You

would be totally astounded if you knew the numbers of your physicians now infected. It matters not, any longer, what group is the beginning risk group, for as it spread out it takes all in its path. Just as with an avalanche of snow--first, it will likely take the skiers in the path on the slopes, but as it breaks loose in massive assault it will bury the ski village halfway down the mountain and on to the bottom of the mountain and take everything out within the radius of the path. **THERE IS NO SUCH THING AS SAFE SEX. THE CONDOMS ARE WORTHLESS AS FAR AS THE H-IV-VIRUS IS CONCERNED FOR THE VERY PORES IN THE RUBBER MATERIAL ARE LARGE ENOUGH JUST IN MANUFACTURING, TO ALLOW EASY PASSAGE OF THE VIRUS RIGHT THROUGH THE MATERIAL. THIS IS TRUE, YOU SEE--FOR SURGEONS RUBBER HAND GLOVES AS WELL. THIS FACT PUTS SURGEONS, DENTISTS, ETC., AT EVEN GREATER RISK THAN ANY OTHER ONE GROUP OF PEOPLE. THE VIRUS MOVES "BOTH DIRECTIONS". THERE NO LONGER IS SUCH A THING AS "SAFE SEX", EVEN IN THE MARRIAGE BED--ALTHOUGH MUCH LESS LIKELY OF CONTAMINATION--ESPECIALLY HANDLED WITH CARE AND MORE ACCEPTABLE ACTIVITIES. I HEREIN WARN YOU ONES--THIS I SAY HAS NAUGHT TO DO WITH "PREFERENCE" NOR PRUDISHNESS--SODOMY IS DEADLY FOR THE ACT ITSELF UTILIZES THE MOST CONTAMINATED PART OF THE HUMAN BODY AS A RECEPTACLE FOR THE MOST SENSITIVE AND OPEN-FOR-INFECTION**

PORTION OF THE HUMAN BODY--ON EITHER END. BEFORE THIS DISEASE IS PUT TO REST MAN WILL AGONIZE OVER HIS FAILURE TO SIMPLY HONOR THE LAWS AND COMMANDMENTS AS GIVEN FORTH FOR YOUR GUIDELINES OF BEHAVIOR.

CHANGE OF SUBJECT

Norma Z. also asks about "Jesus" vs. "Sananda" and what do you tell your children? Tell them that Jesus represents that which is called "Christ"--which is not a NAME but a state of accomplishment--just like a child goes through the grades and finally gets a diploma from, say, high school. Then when he graduates from College, he gets another award and then he becomes a Master, a PhD., etc., and is called "Doctor", or whatever. "Sananda" represents an ancient "label/name" meaning achievement and growth--into that which is the perfection of "ONE AS/WITH GOD". If the child is familiar with "Jesus", leave it be and allow him to understand the higher title. God knows to whom the heart speaks and names are not necessary. With a child you can explain it much as you speak reverently as in "Mrs./Mr. Jones"--i.e. Sananda Jesus or Jesus Sananda for in traditional "Christian" circles "Jesus" has long been the recognized title for that particular Master Teacher of human experience. For Hindus it is different; for Buddhists it is different; for Mohammadans it is Mohammad; for the Native American Indians it is Wakan Tanka, Pale Prophet, etc. ALL refer to that "Christed" beingness of Godness of Light and Truth of perfection--the Sacred Circle of Infinity.

Do not confuse the child with great dissertations, simply ex-

plain that God, too, has other labels just as do people in other languages use other words for things, i.e. "pollo" in Spanish is "chicken" in English. "Aton" is "God" in another language. Wakan Tanka is God in native Sioux.

GOODNESS WITHIN WHICH RADIATES WITHOUT

Norma asks how she might become one who radiates that which she sees sometimes in others--a sense that some people are just "very good inside". **KNOW, NUMBER ONE, THAT THEY HAVE THEIR BAD TIMES TOO!** Further, **YOU CANNOT PERCEIVE** that which others see in **YOU**. As one gains into the being of goodness it just happens--further, I can promise you, precious one, that you radiate that light and love. Even if I could not see it--I can know it is there, for you care enough to write me pages of loving, searching questions in truth of desire to "find", not to just present me with a boggling bunch of time-consuming testings of MY knowledge or stature.

And lastly, now, and then Norma, we shall move on--**DO NOT STRUGGLE TO RID YOURSELF OF 39 YEARS OF CATHOLIC TEACHINGS.** As you recognize the Truth against the lie, you will know that which is valid as to the goodness of God as taught, but you will be free of the limitations pronounced upon you for with God's Truth as your shield--you simply become free and you see that which IS--as it is and cease to believe 'it simply because some "authority" told you thus or so.

I DO NOT WANT ANY OF YOU TO GO FORTH AND PRACTICE YOUR LIVES

AND ACTIONS BECAUSE SOME "HATONN" SAID SO. TEST MY WORDS, REASON WITH THIS WHICH I GIVE--AND THEN TURN WITHIN UNTO GOD AND KNOW YOUR TRUTH--GOD IS TOTAL SIMPLICITY--NO SECRETS, NO RITUALS, NO MYSTICAL HOOPLA. GOD IS OPEN, OPEN, OPEN AND THE ONLY THING "SECRET" IS SIMPLY A MYSTERY TO BE OPENED FOR IT IS NOT "KEPT" SECRET--ONLY THAT "YOU" MAY NOT HAVE SEEN WITHIN THE MYSTERY. GOD NEEDS ONLY YOU AND HIM--NO MIDDLE MEN TO MUDDLE THE CONNECTION--JUST YOU AND HIM AND DESIRE FROM YOUR HEART TO SHARE WITH HIM. HE LISTENS NOT TO YOUR LIPS--FOR YOU NOW KNOW THAT "LIPS" MAY SAY ONE THING AND MEAN ANOTHER--HE HEARS YOUR HEART PETITION, GOOD OR BAD IN PERCEPTION, AND UNTO THAT DOES HE RESPOND. You need no "priced ticket" to God, for God Truth is without price--it cannot be "bought" nor can it be "sold". The gift God awaits is the silent gift of self and self-will placed back into His hands that He might again give it back to thee.

A petition in Truth is instant--instant everything: forgiveness, love, acceptance, allowance--everything. For if a petition is given in Truth--then the being WILL CHANGE, if not, then naught will happen for the petition was false. If the heart, in Truth, pleads unto God, it is instant!

LASTLY, AND THIS IS FOR ALL OF YOU: DO NOT PRESENT ME AS GOD, NOR TREAT ME AS SUCH--THERE SHALL BE NO

OTHER GODS BEFORE "ME" SAITH THE LORD THY GOD. As Hatonn, I am a Commander of a ship, in charge of a very big Command. YOU must not err in holding any short of GOD HIMSELF as your perfection--I AM YOUR FRIEND; I AM YOUR BROTHER; I AM A TEACHER AND I HAPPEN TO KNOW THE WAY. MY HIGHER EXPERIENCE IS ATON BUT I CHOOSE TO SERVE AS HATONN THAT WE MIGHT FIND OUR WAY TOGETHER. IT IS PERFECTION WE SEEK. IT IS A SETTING AGAIN TO "RIGHT" THAT WHICH HAS BEEN TORN ASUNDER--IT IS THE COMING AGAIN INTO LIGHT AND TRUTH AND RECEIVING THE BROTHERHOOD OF LIGHT AGAIN UNTO A DARKEND WORLD IN PAIN AND AGONY. WE MUST SERVE TOGETHER AND, DEAR ONES, IF YE GET ON YOUR KNEES TO ME AS A SIMPLE BROTHER--THEN I MUST TRY TO DO MY WORK ON MY KNEES ALSO--DO YOU SEE? GOD DOES NOT WANT YOU ON YOUR KNEES NOR ON YOUR DUFF--HE WANTS YOU TO STAND AS THE PERFECTION WHICH HE CREATED--ON YOUR FOUNDATION OF TRUTH (FOR PHYSICAL FEET HAVE NAUGHT TO DO WITH ANYTHING)--BE HIS HANDS, HIS FEET--HIS VOICE, THE REFLECTION AND EXAMPLE OF HIMSELF. HE WANTS YOU TO COME FROM OUT THE DARK PLACES AND INTO THE LIGHT SO THAT ALL CAN SEE THE PERFECTION OF HIS CREATION REFLECTED THERE.

THE BROTHERS COMING ON THE WONDROUS SIL-

VER WINGS FROM THE COSMOS--ARE EXACTLY THAT; YOUR FELLOW-BEINGS, NO MORE AND NO LESS--DO NOT FORGET THAT FOR ONE MOMENT FOR THEY ARE INSULTED THAT YOU WOULD THINK OF THEM IN ANY OTHER MANNER. HONOR THEM, APPRECIATE THEM FOR THEY HAVE WAITED AND SERVED LONG--BUT DO NOT INSULT THEM THROUGH MISPERCEPTIONS. THEY BEAR NO ROYAL TITLES AND IF ONES TELL YOU OTHERWISE, TURN FROM THOSE ONES FOR THERE IS NO "ROYALTY" NOR "SECRETS" AMONG THE BROTHERS BRINGING THE HOSTS OF GOD'S PLACES. THERE IS ONLY REVERENCE, LOVE, SERVICE AND COMMITMENT. NONE CAN GIVE ME GREATER HONOR NOR ACCOLADE THAN TO SIMPLY CALL ME "FRIEND".

Dharma, allow us to close this for we have written far more than intended but we must respond as we can for the awakening is sometimes difficult indeed. Blessings are upon you precious ones and together, we shall do it, brothers and sisters--for this "thing" is not over until "GOD WINS"! HOLD THAT EVERMOST IN YOUR CONSCIOUSNESS--THE REST SHALL TAKE ITS PROPER WAY. GOD WINS, CHELAS! SO BE IT.

Gyeorgos, in friendship and brotherhood, to clear. Saalome'

3/17/91 HATONN

A MOMENT'S VISIT

As the time of "Ramadam" quiets the boiling cauldron--on the surface, while men of evil work

in dark places, let us turn to our own moment in "time". Dharma cries out from the burden and pleads for answers--"How can we do it all?" The answer is simply: "We cannot nor shall we effort for same."

We have petitions, accusations, personal inquiries, demand for more, demand for less and frankly, we shall leave it unto God to make decision as to that which He shall give unto his lambs who have lost their way. If there is but one path home and it is blocked--then we shall simply remove the barriers for the alternatives to become clear and tell you the truth of your predicament and then you can stall-out or move right through the roadblocks.

I am constantly reminded of the story of the man and his donkey, actually two stories about asses which bear repeating. One, is the man who set off to market with his produce and products for the sales. He loaded his donkey, climbed on also, and began his journey. First he met people upon the road who demanded he unburden his ass. So, he got off and walked--wherein he met others who demanded the ass was still too loaded, so he removed the burden and put it on his own back. Then, he met persons who demanded that the ass do his job and therefore, he placed some of the burden back on the ass; then he met persons who noted the ass was lame and demanded the man stop his journey--whereupon he finally discarded his items for market and picked up the donkey and carried him.

At this point he had tied the burden back upon the beast so that he could carry all that remained and the load was very top heavy so the man chose to set up his place of sales right

there in the road--but people came and produced the laws which disallowed selling anywhere other than the market already established; whereon he re-loaded his donkey, again picked up the ass and off he stumbled on to come upon a narrow bridge crossing a wide gorge. In the path came a caravan of camel drivers who demanded he make room on the bridge for their passage--*whereupon the man, donkey and goods all fell into the abyss and all was lost. You cannot please all of the people all of the time--nor should you try to do so.*

Next story: There was a man who had an ass which was the talk of the village. As others complained about the cost of hay for their own beasts of burden, this man simply proclaimed that he had found the perfect beast--every week he was able to feed it less and less and save great sums of money. Then one day the man came to town bearing his own produce and his friends asked with shock, "Where is your ass?" and the man looked around, shook his head and remarked, "Son of a gun, I finally trained that ass not to eat anything and he up and died on me!!" Where are YOU America? Where are YOU, World? Is it possible that the "ass is on the wrong foot"?

COLD FUSION

How strange that the scientific community in Salt Lake City cannot repeat the cold fusion process. It most surely will work, beloved ones, for all it actually requires is cosmic energy of which you are overflooded each and every moment of your existence.

Oberli, ask GM to find those men of research who first did the project and begin a relationship--we do not need to reinvent

the wheel, so to speak. Thank you, for we can instantly find out if they do, in fact, have a proper approach to energy production.

When a whole community of "experts" come out of the halls of great authority and pronounce doom upon a project--be quite sure that the project has great portent for success. This is known as the "theory of Expert stupidity!" It is proof that the intent is to have NO FREE ENERGY RUNNING AROUND FOR YOU PEASANTS TO ENJOY--WITHOUT PURCHASING IT FROM THE ELITE.

If you ones are locked into carbon-based fuels which are destroying you, your freedoms, and your world's balance, then must we go to the cave or shall we walk the middle of the roadway right through them? I prefer the roadway rather than the abyss.

ORGANIZATION FOR "RIGHTS"

Oh, you say, "We will just get an organization to stand up and fight for 'our rights'!" Will you? Who will you get? Let us look at one or two of those which run about hither and yon, protecting the "rights" of you-the-people.

The National Lawyers Guild: This is a legal communist front and for many decades has been a defender of communist causes in America. It is headed by Elite Zionists and has been as basic in the destruction of the judicial system as any group could possibly be.

The Legal Services Corp.: This is a government/taxpayer-funded legal organization used by the political "left" to push leftist social causes in America,

and

The American Civil Liberties Union (ACLU): This is the number one legal purveyor and defender of leftist causes in America and has counterparts in every nation in the world.

Let us look at what one of your more outstanding lawyers, Jack Schroeder, says about the ACLU. What, indeed, does the ACLU stand for and has pushed for over thirty years in your legal system!?

Legalization of drugs.

Abolition of the death penalty.

Fines as a preferred form of criminal penalty.

Abolition of tax benefits for churches and other religious groups.

(So far it sounds pretty good?)

Abolition of all laws restraining obscenity, indecency, and pornography; including child pornography.

Abolition of all restraints and discrimination against homosexuals; and, legalization of gay marriages, all rights and benefits of heterosexual couples--including child custody and adoption rights.

Legalization of prostitution and elimination of all legal restraints on homosexual activities--e.g., abolition of all state sodomy laws.

Elimination of "under God" from the Pledge of Allegiance.

Removal of "in God we trust" from all U.S. coinage.

Registration and confiscation

of all guns by abolition of American gun ownership.

At first glance it all seems quite proper and suitable because man-made laws seem to only restrict and cause more criminality than to be without them. They would be of total non-necessity if man would simply follow the laws of God and The Creation--but alas--"man surely knows more than out-of-date God!"

Let us look at a few selected targets of this group for those, too, are so filled with corruption that somebody could possibly target them and bring some positive changes. The brunt of their activities include businesses, conservative and Christian individuals, leaders, and groups. Examples of such leftist legal attacks are legion and often are quite positive in their results. However, anything taken to extremes is destructive and causes the entire donkey to fall into the abyss. In October of 1989, a Georgia judge sentenced anti-abortion activist and Operation Rescue leader Randall Terry to two years in jail for criminal trespassing and unlawful assembly related to a sit-in in front of an abortion clinic. The very same week in Atlanta, a drug dealer convicted of killing another drug dealer (by shooting him some fifty-eight times and thoroughly killing him quite dead) received a one-year jail sentence with time off for "time already spent awaiting trial".

Is this not a bit incredible? The American legal system has facilitated and sanctioned the murder of over 25 MILLION babies, and yet if ones speak out or "sit-in" in objection against the slaughter and carnage--they can be jailed and fined more severely than drug dealers, murderers, rapists, extortionists, and burglars? Can this be a "justice" system?

Let's read on a bit and see how ridiculous this can get. On October 10, 1989, the U.S. Supreme Court ruled that a federal anti-racketeering law (RICO--the Racketeering Influenced and Corrupt Organizations Act), originally passed to help the government fight organized crime, ***can now be used against anti-abortion protestors. Twenty-six Philadelphia anti-abortion protestors were convicted under the RICO racketeering law and fined \$108,000. A RICO conviction allows triple damages to the plaintiff if they can prove "a pattern of illegal activities."***

So now, you have formed an unholy alliance of abortion clinics and liberal Admiralty Court Zionist/Socialist judges who have combined to label any "anti" demonstrators as "criminal racketeers". Similar RICO lawsuits have been filed against pro-life activists by abortionists in Pittsburgh, Chicago, and various other cities. And so, what would the women's groups have to say about these indiscretions? Plenty: Molly Yard in her delicate soft-spoken voice that you can hear all the way to you-know-where and has reached the age of the hills to which she might well return for, she does no child-bearing-aged woman favors, screeched that, **"Militant anti-abortion protestors are in the same league with gangsters and racketeers, so 'we' shall treat them that way."**

I ask you: Since when did your lack of any type of responsibility in the sexual participation--which results in pregnancy--give you the right to murder? Why does man and woman continue to compound their sins? There is no misunderstanding of the laws of God, chelas--this is deliberate evil and the consequences are great indeed.

"Those who participate only in the things of the flesh shall surely die by things of the flesh and there shall be found no peace within the being of that one." Thus has said the Lord thy God.

Even if these activities and practices did not include the subject of "murder" they most certainly violate the Americans' First Amendment rights of free speech. I remind you that in San Francisco, the "rotten egg gas" was NOT dropped on the pro-war demonstrators but rather, on the ones who demanded a stop to the insanity of a Middle East war. Moreover, do not the rights of 25 million unborn babies carry any legal or moral right in this world today? It becomes quite obvious to God that the answer is a resounding "NO"!

AND IN RUSSIA?

Russia set the stage and wrote the book on family destruction--beginning and flourishing with "abortion". Russia leads the world in abortions which are offered free and are utilized as contraceptives in order to not interfere with the lust of men. Women are given no respect in the predominant society structure.

But how do the "laws" compare? In the U.S.S.R. there is a nice "catch-all" law against "hooliganism" which justifies the Soviet authorities arresting, convicting and jailing Soviet citizens for virtually anything. The RICO statutes in the U.S. are being used in the same way more and more to curtail the "undesirable" activities of citizens who cannot be convicted on any other existing statutes.

Remember what the target goal of the Zionist/Communist (both inaccurate in definition) IS!

"Destroy the family, and the society WILL COLLAPSE."
(Lenin)

So, forget murder--let's look to holidays for this particular nation "under God". It matters not that which I think about Christian vs. any other kind of holiday--it is the traditional values attached to same which are under the death penalty. There is a concerted, planned, blueprinted-for-action, layout of attack by these named groups that the target, through the courts, will be to attack religious holidays--such as Christmas, Easter, etc. A coalition of leftist religious and educational groups, including the National Education Association, the National Council of Churches, etc., is targeting the holiday and other Christmas activities (e.g., pageants, creches, songs, decorations and so forth) in schools, the work place, government facilities, and you name it--. Multitudes of lawsuits are planned in order to make it not worth-while to argue about the matter.

This becomes a "legal" attack against Christianity, brothers, and your "One nation under God" for you will become a neutered populace of zombie-like existors.

WHERE DO YOU-THE-PEOPLE FIT INTO THIS?

I speak herein about "Christians" in an all inclusive sense--not the so-called Christian churches or people. I speak of those who believe in goodly truth, honesty and integrity desiring freedom through your rightful constitutional process. If you have not read Eustace Mullins' book on RAPE OF JUSTICE, I suggest you do so. Dharma, you will get your chance when we finish our own work for I weary of attacks of

"plagiarism" regarding "truth". You have, at best, experienced first-hand the most despicable form of this "injustice" system with your own property at the hands of evil conspiracy--but we fully intend to WIN. There are some still surviving within the system which was once good, and as they get a bit more brave and/or incensed at the rot being brought down, they will take a worthy stand--until the last breath is drawn, there is hope.

The **AMERICAN BAR ASSOCIATION HAS DECLARED WAR ON CHRISTIANITY**. The Judicial system is based upon the Kabalistic/Talmudic instructions of the Protocols. You have long since ceased having a "justice" system, if in fact, you ever had a worthy one. The American Bar Association has literally declared war on Christianity--they even call it by that very name stating that the "Christians" have defiled the populace in their "quest to rule".

On May 4-5, 1989, the ABA hosted a seminar in San Francisco *on how the legal profession can effectively sue Christians and Christian organizations (using tort law) because of religious fraud and the detrimental impact, emotional, financial, and civil rights-wise, of religion and religious beliefs on American society*. Dear ones, this is the American Bar Association--not even the ACLU!

Topics and specific lectures of the seminar included: "Expanding Use of Tort Law Against Religions"; "Tort Law As An Ideological Weapon"; "Tort Law As Essential Restraint On Religious Abuses"; "Liability of Clergy and Spiritual Counselors"; "Tort Liability For Fraud, Emotional Distress, and Harm to Reputation Arising

From Religiously Motivated Conduct"; "Tort Liability for Brainwashing"; "Liability Arising Out Of the Employment Relationship"; Institutional Liability For Negligent Hiring/Retention"; "Piercing the Corporate Veil--Liabilities of Religious Bodies and Affiliated Organizations"; and many, many more as much, or more ridiculous.

Oh, you ask, "*What in the world is a 'tort'?*" *Well it is not a multilayer cake of chocolate goodies.* A tort is a private or civil wrong or injury, independent of contract. Suits involving personal injuries, wrongful death, or defamation are tort suits. A tort claim usually has three elements:

1. *A legal duty to others.*
2. *A breach of that duty.*
3. *Damages as a result of that breach of duty.*

An excellent example is the cease and desist order (with threat of major lawsuit for "damages") from the Sister Thedra group, ASSK, against America West and Dharma for mention of their name, "defaming" Sr. Thedra, use of "Sananda, Sanat Kumara and/or Hatonn". But, I ask you readers: *Who might be the ones with the proper lawsuit in this instance?* Who and which might be on the side of truth according to God and who might be acting in a most worldly, greedy and evil manner as balanced action relative to God's laws and the "do unto others" law of The Creation? WHO MIGHT BE EFFORTING DILIGENTLY TO KEEP YOU--THE-PEOPLE IGNORANT AND BLIND? Years and years of service mean NOTHING, save perhaps the service is unto the clever master of deceit. Me, Hatonn, angry? FURY would be the better term--for I abhor

and despise the adversary who would USE A PRECIOUS BEING AND SEND EVIL ONES TO SURROUND AND CAPTURE A DEVOTED SERVANT UNTO STRANGLING DESTRUCTION OF THAT ONE WHOM MANY FOLLOWED IN BLINDNESS. I LOATHE THE EVIL DECEIVERS WHO HAVE DUPED THAT ONE FROM THE BEGINNING FOR SHE HAS WORKED LO, THESE MORE THAN 40 YEARS IN THE SERVICE OF ONE SHE THOUGHT TO BE HOLY GOD OF LIGHT. DO I DESPISE THAT TINY BEING? NAY, I ADORE AND REVERE THAT TINY LADY--BUT IT DOES NOT MAKE THE CIRCUMSTANCE "RIGHT" NOR DOES IT CHANGE AN IOTA OF THE TRUTH OF IT. THE REAPER SHALL SEE TO THE HARVEST OF THE USERS WHO HAVE LED THAT ONE INTO THE MORASS OF CONFUSION AND HELD HER IN BONDAGE THROUGH THESE MANY CYCLES OF THE CALENDAR, FOR GOD IS, AND HE IS OPEN AND FOR EACH AND ALL IS HIS TRUTH AND LIGHT.

Liberal judges in recent decades have been creating new duties based on what they perceive to be societal norms. Thus, as society becomes more antagonistic to Christianity, the courts will create new duties and become more receptive to litigation against Christians and Christian organizations. Did James Bakker deserve payment of his debts gained through his misbehavior? Oh indeed--but does he deserve 50 years of prison--while the criminals who have robbed you ones of trillions of dollars, murdered and plundered millions of you--go forth with at the most, a spanking and a vacation in "Club Fed"? As in some

cases I can name, like Silverado, you can bet the Bush boys won't even end up with the slap to the fingers. Both are incorrect but your system has lost all balance and integrity.

The ABA seminar (and by the way, another of these seminars on the same "updated" subject was held again in 1990) holds dire implications for Americans. For example, there can be tort liability for brainwashing, coercive persuasion, or mind control--whether or not any of the accusations are, or are not, true in the slightest degree--for anyone can sue anyone for anything, did you not know that? In the end the one who bribes and has the largest bank account will prevail. Justice enters not the equation.

In California, the Supreme Court has already ruled that there is a compelling state interest in preventing its citizens from unknowingly being subjected by religious organizations to coercive persuasion, brainwashing, or mind control. The court wrote that "where a person is subjected to coercive persuasion without his knowledge or consent," the state has a duty to intervene and entertain corrective litigation.

Psychiatrists now describe coercive persuasion as involving guilt manipulation, indoctrination, fear inducement, and peer pressure. By the way, for you who have light-bulbs for brains--Dharma has **ABSOLUTELY NO ASSETS, NO VEILS TO BE PIERCED AND CARES NOT WHO READS OR THROWS OUT THESE JOURNALS--SÓ WE RATHER WELCOME LAWSUITS FOR LAWSUITS ONLY DENOUNCE ONES WHO BRING THEM AGAINST BROTHER AND PULL THE WORMS FROM THE CARCASS AND**

ROTTING FOUNDATIONS. The courts go further, *voluntary* exposure to the persuasion by the listener/victim in no way alleviates the guilt of the perpetrator. By this definition, Billy Graham and every other evangelistic crusader in America, and a large portion of the teachings of American fundamental/evangelical religious denominations and churches, can be construed to be in total violation of tort law. So be it.

Psychiatric testimony, according to one outstanding lawyer, Barry Fisher, in his presentation, "Tort Law As An Ideological Weapon", (note, he did not say defense or justice or - - *he said "weapon"*) is now the most powerful and persuasive force in the courtroom on the issues of acceptable behavior. *Thus, a genuine Christian conversion/salvation or whatever you might call (a perceived return unto Christ teachings) experience is now being redefined by America's legal left as the result of guilt manipulation, indoctrination, fear inducement, and peer pressure.* The evangelist, pastor, parachurch organization responsible for such brainwashing or manipulation will be construed to be guilty of committing a tort.

A second implication is that the making of "allegedly" false statements is considered fraud. Now, you have something of which almost every "church" in the world is guilty--not to even mention politics, social leaders and such. "Unprovable" religious doctrines such as eternal security and concepts of Heaven and Hell can be considered to be fraud. Stanley Leak, a personal injury lawyer, maintained in his lecture that when a religious organization fails to disclose accurately its identity and *what it teaches BEFORE a person at-*

tends any of its functions, fraud has already occurred. For those "annual Easter Christians" this is a bit more difficult, I would guess.

Under this concept, liability is predicated on *what is NOT said* as opposed to making false statements. Before you say that this would never stand up in court, the ruling should be noted regarding a Maryland real estate promoter, who simply omitted "black" from his advertisement and was *found guilty of discrimination based on what he "didn't" say.*

INTENTIONAL INFLICTION OF EMOTIONAL DISTRESS

A third implication is that intentional infliction of emotional stress, as per a ruling by the California Supreme Court, is legally construed to be a tort. The elements of this emotional distress are: outrageous conduct or *intention* to cause emotional distress or suffering. An anti-Christian legal system will surely find a Sunday school teacher giving a lesson to young children on Jesus' teachings on Hell and eternal separation to be guilty of causing emotional distress. People who hear the preaching of the gospel of Jesus Christ, and/or go to the Indian "Balance of Nature" lessons often do come under emotional stress--I certainly do hope so! Therefore, this concept, like brainwashing, coercive persuasion, mind-control, and fraud, can be used to strike at the core of orthodox Christianity.

By the same, but opposite approach, it is perfectly alright for the IRS to intimidate and the police to harass--all against the laws of the Constitution--but it is NOT alright for a preacher to tell Truth unto the voluntary ears of those who might become distressed over Truth. Can you

not see the evil at work?

LIABILITY OF CLERGY AS COUNSELORS

There is also a serious concern about the liability of clergy as spiritual counselors. (Well, I have trouble with this one for it is so obviously the blind leading the blind that it becomes quite absurd--none-the-less, there is Constitutional freedom granted thereto which is the point in focus.)

Listen-up, you devoted counselors: the California Supreme Court ruled *against* John Mac Arthur's Grace Community Church (not just John Mac Arthur), which gave spiritual counseling to a man who later committed suicide. The spiritual counseling was deemed to be the cause of the suicide and held to be inferior to secular counseling. The Supreme Court held that by counseling the man on the biblical doctrine of eternal security, (failed to note the same counselling of unacceptability of suicide), that the church contributed to his suicide *"by committing outrageous conduct"*, which led to a tort. The ruling was later reversed by a higher court, but it shows the direction the U.S. legal system is moving ever and ever more madly--by the way, the costs incurred by these court cases is absolutely astronomical. Dharma and Oberli have now paid somewhere around \$150,000 to defend property wherein a "no public sale" has actually been proven--and still the case is starting again in original sequence. We shall need to write an entire Journal covering this one case in point for it is the epitome of that which has come upon you people at the hands of the conspirators. I have, however, preferred to keep my scribe ALIVE a bit longer for I can assure you

that every effort to "discredit" these ones has been presented, taunted and thrust at them. Every effort has been made to run them out of funds, give up and in to the constant barrage of insults and inability to live as on a permanent basis--threats, secret plottings and actual attacks of "dirty tricks", etc., and cause them to simply "give up". Well, brothers, God just doesn't "give up".

I can only warn you that this concept will lead to the courts controlling the spiritual/biblical content of counseling, just as other concepts advocated by the ABA will control the content of what pastors and evangelists can say from their platforms or pulpits.

INTERESTING SIDE NOTE ON CHINA

Along these lines of discussion let us look at China. Red China now claims to have "religious freedom"; however, *it is illegal to mention the biblical doctrines of sin or the second advent in religious services.* NOW TELL ME, HOW DOES THIS NEWEST U.S. LEGAL ATTACK AGAINST CHRISTIANITY DIFFER FROM THEIR SIMILAR RELIGIOUS CENSORSHIP IN COMMUNIST/ZIONIST COUNTRIES?

Additionally, the ABA seminars argue that when there is sexual misconduct by a member of the clergy, *the entire church organization, or denomination, is guilty of a tort.* Funny thing, it is all but accepted that a professional Psychiatrist can be intimate or actually rape a "patient" with impunity. Courts are now beginning to rule this way, friends, with giganti; potential financial liabilities for church/para-church organizations. Throughout the seminars, speakers kept referring to going

for the "deep pockets" in litigation involving religious organizations (e.g., after the parent organization, or denomination with larger financial assets than the individual accused. This is why there is absolutely no connection between these Journals and the activities of others who practice business. America West is a book publisher, for instance, and further, they publish some books by some authors which are totally incorrect in content--but they publish books; they are not the moral nor ethical conscience of you-the-people--although they represent total integrity in that which they effort to share with you. If they are given lies then the problem is with the one who lies or deceives and the publisher cannot be "blamed" for another's indiscretion. By the way, America West has no assets to plunder either. Not only have they utilized business assets for the publication of these Journals but their owner's private funds as well. In any event, as things become of different circumstance they also listen to advice the same as we share with you ones--for protection to the best of physical ability within the laws given. You, too, can do it if you want to. Even ASSK stated that it would be "stupid" to go through a long lawsuit for there are no assets to plunder. Rejoice over these incidents which at first seem quite negative--for they tell you that you have credible information pouring forth which is both workable and within the laws written for the protection of the Elite themselves.

Trial lawyers are urged to examine the assets of the individual who has committed the wrong conduct, then look at the assets of the organization, and finally, look at the assets of individuals who are responsible for the organization (e.g., direc-

tors, elders, deacons, officers, etc.) in order to obtain the largest possible monetary settlements. Another wrinkle advocated by the ABA seminars is the extension of liability beyond an individual to a group that is associated with the group to which the individual belongs. California courts have already ruled that major denominations (i.e., the United Methodist Church) are legally liable for the actions of a pastor or employee way down the line in a local church. In one case this was ruled due to the firing of a homosexual employee in a local church.

Why do I so often use California as example? Because this is where my scribe resides and confirmation and back-up material is readily available (for security).

Let us summarize a bit and then draw this session to a close. There is a rapidly accelerating attack, war actually, by the liberal left-dominated legal system in America on conservative and Christian individuals of any creed and on organizations. Like the pro-abortion, disarmament, nuclear freeze, anti-apartheid movements; this onslaught is not spontaneous nor accidental in nature. It is well orchestrated and organized by the political left. The legal system in America, with its leftist law schools, hundreds of thousands of parasitic lawyers, thousands of liberal lenient judges, a panoply of people-controlling laws, rules and regulations, and millions of lawsuits is like a cancer eating away at America's financial/religious and total rights under your Constitution.

You, America, along with the myriads of world nations, are now taking that giant step toward a Soviet-type, Zionist-

controlled, Talmudic-based, legal system which is designed to stifle political and religious dissent and generally remove all freedoms of action from you-the-people. It is all a beautifully and intentionally orchestrated plan to bring you into bondage unto the masters who pull your strings. Patriotic Americans and complacent, apathetic Christians must awaken and realize that the noose is all but closed to lethal loop. You are reacting like the frog placed into the soothing tepid water but has now been brought to the lethal boiling temperature--and you are just noticing that the water is hot. *Have you also noted--in any measure whatsoever--that the pot also has a tight fitting lid with clamps atop it?*

The present thrust of the legal system in America to attack and neutralize the religious aspects and churches is the most dangerous signal to you people--for your nation, you claimed, was founded for the basic right of every individual to worship in freedom, his choice thereof.

Today tort law is "civil". But there is a trend in the U.S. legal system to criminalize civil violations. So count on it--before the 1990's are over, many religious freedoms and activities which you take for granted in America and around the "New World" (for all will be brought under Global Law) will become illegal and subject to severe civil or criminal penalties. It is full intent to stop all Godly/Christian activities just as has been done to the Christians of Red China and the Soviet Union this day.

Please note, chelas, that NO NEW LAWS NEED TO BE PASSED TO IMPLEMENT THIS ABA/LEGAL BROADSIDE AGAINST CHRISTIAN-

ITY. There is an army of liberal lawyers and judges set and waiting to go on the attack. The existing laws all bear "interpretation". The attack has already begun!

The moral decline can also be observed in the patriotic decline. Waving flags and wearing ribbons is NOT patriotism--that is organized control of the people left with nothing else to do, by your government.

You are also witnessing a massively irreversible decline in your educational system values. Only some 7 percent of American--seventeen-year-olds are ready for college math--and considering college "beginning math"--that is terrifying. Twenty-one percent of adult Americans believe the sun goes around the earth; 17 percent think the earth orbits around the sun in one day; 78 percent cannot name a single member of Bush's Cabinet; only 10 percent of Americans know that the U.S. Secretary of State is James Baker (and that, with his presence daily before the cameras); 40 percent of U.S. college students cannot locate Japan on a map; only 1,300 out of 70,000 U.S. high schools have a global education component in their curriculum; by far the majority of all Americans--DID NOT KNOW WHERE OR WHAT WAS IRAQ, MUCH LESS KUWAIT!!!--EVEN AFTER BEING SENT TO THE SAUDI DESERT! Most service personnel could not tell the Mojave Desert from that of the Saudi Desert!

Additionally, the U.S. Supreme Court has ruled, and your government and people have acquiesced, that 25 million or more babies could be murdered in their mother's wombs, that prayer in school is illegal, but that pornography in school, in

the galleries and on television in your living rooms or anywhere else, is legal and part of "your free speech". They recently even ruled that prayers before high school sports events are now illegal. But, on the other hand, in 1988 (far worse today but figures are valid for '88), one out of every four households in America was the target of a violent crime or theft--but in the Western U.S. it was 30.3 percent. This occurs as judges release more and more criminals, or hand out minimal sentences while more and more "freedoms" are taken from you-the-people.

The prosperous, complacent, apathetic, well-entertained people (including most Christians) barely take notice that their way of life, their traditions, and their freedoms are eroding out from under them so fast that before the '90's are history, they will be slaves and will have lost it all.

It has happened in every major empire in history. They begin humble, poor, but strong in character and spiritual faith; they become prosperous; they forget their principles, values, AND GOD; they lose their morality and vision; and they descend right back into slavery. This is where you find your world today. So be it.

Let us close this segment. Thank you for your attention and for your kind service. God watches and waits--what will your decision be, people of the world?

Salu,

Hatonn to clear, please.

3/17/91 SANANDA

I am here Thomas, peace. Yes, I Am Sananda and I come in

radiance. I come in Light...the Light which I AM...the Light of The Father, in whose service I AM. I do not mind identification for in the realms of God there is no reluctance nor hesitation to respond to such a query. Evil will always hedge, hesitate, be evasive and vague or deceptive and vague...or, or, or... Ever be wary of identification bearing the title WE if there are no specific names of identification attached to the "we".

It is good for the soul to get away and view the world around you...for the grass is green for the first time since long in your perceived memory...the sky was magnificent in its clarity on the yesterday. There are innumerable things about you to give thanks for. Ones who come in service unto God shall not be found wanting. There is no need to enter the imbalance of materialistic focus...for with service unto God the needs shall be tended. This does not mean that God shall tend them, but rather you shall be nudged most explicitly by God to tend that which needs tending...yea, unto the smallest details. It is always the attachment to the materialistic world that has tripped man up. Within God's service there is no attachment to the worldly things, merely recognition of beauty and function. Each must be able to leave it all on a moment's notice without so much as a second thought. Who among you would be able to do this?

When your houses are tended and in order...I do not mean particularly immaculate but rather supplied...then you may put aside thoughts of these things which pull at you in the conscious or subconscious mind. These things detract from full attention within the now and thereby diminish full possibili-

ties within the productive expression of the now. There is much work that is to be done before you and each shall be given to know what must be done. There are no two jobs which are identical and to tend of your own job is the better part of wisdom. To always be concerned over what another is doing, where they are going, where they have been, did they do this or that to your specifications when, in fact, it has naught to do with you...these are trespasses of error and should be avoided most consciously within our group. These are the things that cause separation and alienation when it needn't be thus. To deny looking at such things for self is violation of self. None among our group need look to another for the meaning of this message...it serves ALL.

There are many things taking place with our ones...it is literally not important for another to know what one is doing. Tend you own job and your own business!

I herein wish to express my great appreciation to the tireless efforts of the volunteer "crew" who do the folding and the stuffing of the volumes of material that pour through America West...as fast as Hatonn can get Dharma's fingers to work. Thank you, beloved, your efforts do not go unnoticed, for God is ever present in thine spaces and knows all thoughts, all deeds, and all INTENT. So, too, the crew who serve with me work tirelessly at their posts and they are most pleased when they witness the smooth functioning among the ground crew. Perhaps tireless is the incorrect word, for you of the ground crew do grow weary. But the weariness you ones are experiencing is at a soul level, for the density of that placement weighs

heavily upon you. Give your burdens unto me, beloved, I can carry you. Offer your burdens unto God, for He shall lighten the load that you may see your way through the darkness and confusion and conflict. Keep thine light shields intact by constant petitioning for the impact is great and the danger real and present.

Give thanks for all that is about you. You are doing your jobs and the Word of God is going to the Four Corners of the Earth...as promised. Blessings and light unto you ones for though you seem to think that we know not the difficulty of your daily lives...I know...the Father knows. Be at peace for the journey is long...and for those who work in accordance with The Laws the journey is in the first second of counting.

Salu
I Am Sananda

3/18/91 SANANDA

Good morning, Thomas, Sananda present in radiance and service unto God.

Man may not turn away to return unto ignorance once faced with the truth of it. The Laws are most explicit and clear. There shall be none who shall again return to walking the path of darkness for they shall carry with them the knowledge of TRUTH. Many will read The Laws and the description thereof and turn to the side thinking it just another document, just another doctrine. 'Tis a pity. Do The Laws not make the most reasonable and logical sense? Remember, it is the return unto balance out of chaos that we bring, that The Father brings. Man may second-guess if he chooses, and many will, but it changes nothing. The gay and lesbian marchers that you wit-

nessed on the news last evening may march and march and march with all the banners in the realm and all it does is serve to pull more ones away from the lighted truth of God. And so it goes.

The old ways and patterns are difficult for man to set to the side for they have become a part of his very being. It is just that man must be taught as the little child that there is a different way, a better way, and that better way shall return you...nay, bring you, to new and wondrous discovery. Pray unto God for light and guidance, then listen and follow the guidance we bring for it is for your greatest and highest good and you shall find peace and fulfillment therein.

Always man thinks that God shall do it for him. No, no, no! God will always work with you, not for you. It is man that must come into his sense of responsible behavior and thereby take constructive action that shall serve the whole. I speak not here of some communist concept; I speak of the lighted places of Divine Will...for when you act responsibly according to The Laws of God...and you pray and ask for guidance...you become the literal hands and feet of God bringing into manifestation the very Will of God. It is not a difficult concept; it is just that man tends to complicate everything to such an extent that it becomes as the tangled web. We come to untangle the strings that keep you bound.

Man shall read The Laws and the cry shall come forth..."Oh, no, this is not truth...in God's world I MAY DO AS I PLEASE AND HAVE SEX WITH WHOM I PLEASE...GOD ALLOWS...THIS MUST BE A

LIE." Always God allows man his choices. In actual point of fact, most ones acting in such a fashion do not truly believe in God or the Hosts of Heaven. 'Tis sad. But before their soul journey is complete they shall believe in God and they shall see the error of their choices for the journey back unto the lighted realms shall be long and painful indeed. So be it.

You are dearly loved. Can you not feel it?

Look about you and give thanks. Each who reads these words has much to be thankful for. Concern not over the ones that do not read, that will not hear. They shall come to see the concepts brought to the motion picture screens and their imagination shall be captured. They shall be transfixed and transformed. And they shall seek to know. So be it.

Always it is man who shuts God out, who pushes God away, who closes the door. I come at the doorway and except through me you shall not enter the Kingdom of God for I AM THE WAY AND THE LIFE. HAS IT NOT BEEN SAID AND OFTEN SO. I GAVE THE EXAMPLE...I DID NOT DIE FOR YOUR SINS...I SHOWED THE WAY. RETURN UNTO LIVING ACCORDING TO THE LAWS OF GOD AND THEREIN YOU SHALL FIND SAFE PASSAGE INTO THE FATHER'S REALMS OF LIGHT WHEREIN I DWELL.

Many shall come to you inquiring of America West and they shall make jokes and laugh and hang-up...concern yourself not over such matters. Man is desperate to know. Ones shall call back...for they shall be pulled to find out. Seeds are being planted in places you know not

and they shall begin to germinate and grow and therein the truth shall reach unto hidden places throughout the world. Be most kind to one another for the bombardment is great indeed.

I rest my hand upon you. Walk gently and speak carefully that your words carry truth and proper meaning to your thoughts. Many shall come...let us turn none to the side through careless comments...let us welcome ALL that they may come to know TRUTH.

Salu
I AM SANANDA
IN GOD'S SERVICE

OUR NEWEST JOURNALS

THE BITTER COMMUNION
ALTARS OF HEMLOCK
"...AND A NEW RELIGION
SHALL SWEEP ACROSS THE
LANDS AND THE PEOPLE
WILL BE DECEIVED...."

HATONN:

The subject of this Journal is an ongoing outlaying of that which has come upon you--it is our "commission" given forth by God Creator and our commitment unto Him and that unto Creation to set the records to straight so that the truth is known in the final days. But oh, blessed brothers--it needs not be the "final days" for that is the BIGGEST LIE OF ALL AGAINST YOU DECEIVED ONES OF INNOCENCE--YE WHO HAVE TRIED TO FOLLOW THAT WHICH YOU PERCEIVED AND ACCEPTED AS TRUTH FROM YOUR TEACHERS' AND LEADERS--HOW COULD YOU KNOW THAT THEY WERE DISINFORMED FROM EVIL SOURCES? MAY GOD GIVE HELP TO ALLOW YOUR VISION TO CLEAR THAT WE MIGHT WALK TOGETHER IN TURNING ABOUT THIS BEAST AND CLEAR IT FROM THE

ATON:

...AND YE HAVE GIVEN
HEMLOCK UNTO MY CHILDREN
IN THINE COMMUNION CUPS--IN MY NAME
HAVE YE CORRUPTED THE
LAWS OF GOD. AND IN
THAT CORRUPTION SHALL
YE BE GIVEN TO KNOW
THAT WHICH YE HAVE
DONE FOR YE HAVE DEFILED
MY NAME AND SHED BLOOD
OF THE INNOCENT UPON MY
PATH OF GODNESS AND THEN
YE ASK GOD TO ALLOW YOU TO
PREVAIL. YE HAVE STOLEN
THE CHALICE OF GOD AND
FILLED IT WITH THE BITTER
POISON AND GIVEN IT UNTO
MY CREATIONS--AND THIS
YE HAVE DONE IN MY NAME.
GREAT SORROW SHALL
PREVAIL UPON THE LANDS
IN THE FINAL DAYS OF
THE CLEANSING.

WHO WILL COME WITH ME?
WHO WILL WALK WITH ME?
WHO WILL SHARE OF THE SWEET
COMMUNION WITH ME?
YOU WHO HAVE PATIENTLY
OBEYED THE LAWS OF GOD
DESPITE THE PERSECUTION,
THEREFORE WILL YOU BE
PROTECTED BY ME, FROM THE
TIME OF GREAT TRIBULATION
AND TEMPTATION, WHICH
WILL COME UPON THE WORLD
TO TEST EVERYONE ALIVE.
LOOK, I AM COMING, SO
YE OF LIGHTED TRUTH
HOLD TIGHTLY TO THE
LITTLE STRENGTH YOU
HAVE--SO THAT NO ONE
WILL TAKE AWAY YOUR
CROWN.

SHROUDS OF THE SEVENTH SEAL--THE ANTI-CHRIST WHORE OF BABYLON

by Gyeorgos Ceres Hatonn

This book is MUST reading for anyone who desires to know the TRUTH about the causes of the war in the Middle East and what the DRASTIC "HELL ON

EARTH" results will be if the peoples of the world do not put a stop to it VERY SOON.

We are given information on the following very important topics: Mental health among your U.S. troops -- Is U.S. sending soldiers to the Persian Gulf in chains? -- What is Baker hiding? -- This is another NO-WIN WAR. -- Israel: 'Vengeance is mine' -- Support our troops--get us out of the Middle East! -- Political Zionism is born -- Weakness in Israel's military -- Israel's racist policies and arms industry -- The role of Communism in Israel -- Zionists simply eliminate opposition -- Doubles, robotoids and replicas -- Executive Orders and The Protocols--how they are already controlling our lives today -- Blood and destruction behind the curtain of American sponsored censorship.

CONSTITUTION KIT

For those who want to know how they can help save our Constitution--we now are offering a detailed kit of information about our government and the Constitution to help in preserving our freedoms. The kit is available to individuals or groups for \$8.00 per kit, or for \$20 POST PAID with RAPE OF THE CONSTITUTION book included.

PHOENIX EXPRESS PUBLISHER TO SPEAK

George Green lecture Saturday, March 23, 2-5 PM. Cost \$7.00 per person. Rickey's Hyatt House, 4219 El Camino Real (NE corner of El Camino and Charleston), Palo Alto, CA Camino D Room, Ballroom complex (Behind Hugo's Market)

ALSO: Sunday, March 24, 2-5 PM Berkeley Conference Center, 2105 Bancroft, 2nd Floor, Host Room, Berkeley, CA, (415) 491-1651 to reserve a seat.

SOME OF THE PHOENIX JOURNALS:

From Here To Armageddon
Survival Is Only Ten Feet From Hell
AIDS, The Last Great Plague
Privacy In A Fishbowl
Cry Of The Phoenix
Crucifixion Of The Phoenix
Skeletons In The Closet
R.R.P.P.*
*Rape, Ravage, Pillage and Plunder of the Phoenix
Rape Of The Constitution
You Can Slay The Dragon
The Naked Phoenix
Blood And Ashes
Firestorm In Babylon
The Mossad Connection
Creation, The Sacred Universe
Pleiades Connection, Return Of The Phoenix Vol. I
Burnt Offerings and Blood-stained Sands
Shrouds Of The Seventh Seal--
The Bitter Communion
The Phoenix Express Vol's I & II (\$15)
The Phoenix Express Vol's III & IV (\$15)
The Phoenix Express Vol's V & VI (\$15)
The Phoenix Express Vol's VII & VIII (\$15)

The price is \$10 per JOURNAL, (EXCEPTING EXPRESS) 10% discount on orders of 4 or more. California residents add 6.75% sales tax. Add shipping, UPS \$3.25 and \$1.00 each additional or U.S. Mail \$2.50 for first title and \$1.00 each additional.

Write for Quantity Discount.

Available from America West or your Local Distributor.

Express is \$20 per 13 ISSUES (including back issues for the period) or \$75 per 52 ISSUES.

Send orders and Payments to: America West Distributors, P.O. Box 986 Tehachapi, CA. 93581.

For credit card orders Telephone 1 800 729-4131 **PLEASE USE ONLY FOR ORDERS (THE EXPENSE IS TOO MUCH FOR US)** For other purposes 805 822-9655.



PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS

A bulletin commenting on appropriate current news events, clarification of portions of the Journals and answers of a general nature to questions not found in the existing Journals.

PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS is published by America West Publishers, Inc. P.O. BOX 986 Tehachapi, CA. 93581. Subscription rate is \$20 per 13 issues or \$75 per 52 issues, First Class mailing. COPYRIGHT 1991 by America West Publishers, Inc. All rights reserved. Reproduction of this copyrighted material for private non-profit use is expressly encouraged, for commercial purposes it is strictly forbidden.

MARCH 1991 VOLUME X NUMBER 7

3/18/91 HATONN

JUST A LETTER TO MY FRIENDS IN THIS JOURNEY

There is so little time for the sharing of the hearts in this struggle to give the hidden dangers ready to devour you, as a civilization, that our own exchanges of love, queries, nurturing and simple gracious manners--must, of necessity, be put to the side. For a while we met every few days and then daily and then--almost never, only some three times since your Thanksgiving, except when personal conference was necessary. You deserve explanation, and then I shall respond to Wally Gentleman's latest correspondence along with a few other personal items if we have the time.

TO DHARMA

Firstly, Dharma is weary, her home in total confusion of clutter and inattention which brings the level of stress to overflow. All who work within our group are likewise worked to overload--at the store and in the office. We keep pushing through the documents for there is nothing which can put your world to right until Truth flows in magnitude large enough that you ones have that which you need to form the picture of that which IS. If we await the cleaned corners and tidy bed covers, you shall lose of your Constitutional freedoms--IT IS THAT SERIOUS AND IMMINENT!

One day, perhaps there can be help for doing of those things, such as the washing of walls, windows and floors--today we must write, write and write some more and the funds available must be measured diligently and there is not plenty for those little measures of comfort and assistance.

Now--as to the dwelling itself--it has been under almost constant attack from electronic pulse systems to literally bombing by laser pulses--bunches of you were present when the first major assault came. We simply cannot have regularly "planned" gatherings at this location for the adversary makes his plans to coincide with those times when the most damage can be inflicted. This is why, even the meetings held elsewhere have been sudden and with no advance notice nor location announced until time of the meeting. You ones still do not comprehend the dangers even though you experience them.

And all of you MUST remember--messages, inquiries and other communication to me--COMING TO ME THROUGH DHARMA MUST BE ANSWERED IN LIKE MANNER. YOU DO NOT HEAR MY RESPONSE FOR IF YOU INQUIRE THROUGH HER YOU ARE EXPECTING A WRITTEN RESPONSE FROM (THROUGH) HER OR YOU WOULD COME TO ME DIRECTLY.

We are honored in either event--but we must ask indulgence in timed responses for there is work of which none save Dharma and Oberli are aware and they are surviving with almost no rest. The ones who help them are blessed indeed for our appreciation is without measure and our gratitude is abundant. So, you might ask, "...then where are those other scribes you speak about?" Working as diligently but on different material for other speakers--and in training--for it takes a long, long time to come into balance with speakers and set self aside. There is no magic elixir which allows clarity in receiving and eliminates personal input into documents--AND YOU ONES NEED NO MORE TAMPERED, HUMAN-DEFINED DOCUMENTS WHICH YOU

CALL "GOD'S" DIRECT PRO-
NOUNCEMENTS--YOU HAVE
HUNDREDS OF THOUSANDS OF
THOSE OPINIONATED DOCUMENTS TO BURY TRUTH. There is truth in all but you have not yet become discerning enough to determine the fact from the personal human fiction. How do I know? Because, I can look around, and see the problems which flourish in your societal structures, political nightmares and WAR--which is not of God in any measure what-so-ever--NEVER! Who WINS a war is only important to marginal degree for it is the WAR WHICH IS EVIL--ALWAYS! Further, in this present time sequence, the wars are to further "global control/enslavement" and yet, we see the masses rushing to push selves into destruction. Acceleration of these actions shall be rushing upon you like a tidal wave for the plan is to be operational by year 2000 and as your President Bush has told you over and over again--they are "right on schedule".

Dharma says, "...but Hatonn, I shall be seventy years of age and the dust shall be very deep indeed!" So be it, and what else would thee complain of this day? I promise you that if we do not our work--you do not have to concern about dust upon your precious "things", nor will there be brethren to take note of it, if indeed it remains. No, Dharma, we shall continue in our work--FIRST--until and as long as it is required and we are sustained in ability to produce same.

TO DRUTHEA

Now, I have wondrous news for you ones who desire definitive writings and explanations regarding God's Commandments and those of THE CREATION. They were given in AND

THEY CALLED HIS NAME IM-MANUEL and yet most have missed them. They differ not from the genuine writings of your teachings but your teachings have been so altered that you no longer feel need to attend them. YES, YOU DO! THE ONLY WAY BACK HOME WITHIN GOD'S RADIANCE IS THROUGH THE PATH OF CHRISTED RIGHTNESS. You were given LAWS through the practice of which would allow you to remain in total balance upon your planet, thrive, experience in abundance and honor fellow-beings. You have abandoned THEM ALL.

But the teachings within the places wherein the laws should be given forth have been pulled down by the desires and egos of man. Therefore, God is giving them forth again in succinct lay-out along with explanation and examples. Dru is finishing the information at the present time and she and God, Aton, are just about ready to hand it into your hands, after which, Dru will continue writing as directed by God, until there is no misunderstanding regarding the LAWS OF GOD AND/OR THE CREATION. You claim to not understand--oh yes, you understand, it is simply that you DESIRE TO FOLLOW THAT WHICH IS INTERPRETED AND GIVEN FORTH BY MAN IN INTERPRETATION ACCORDING TO THE TAMPERING OF THE ADVERSARY OF GOD. YOU MAY ACCEPT THAT WHICH YOU DESIRE TO ACCEPT AND LIVE ACCORDINGLY--I TELL YOU, THIS DAY, THAT IF YOU DO NOT COME AGAIN WITHIN THE LAWS OF GOD AND THE CREATION THAT YOU WILL NOT BE WITH GOD IN PARADISE--IT IS THAT BLUNT AND THAT SIMPLE. YOU WILL NOT FIND IT ACCEPTABLE TO SIMPLY CAST YOUR SINS AND DELIBERATE MISBEHAVIORS UPON THE CROSS OF ANOTHER AND CALL YOUR JOB DONE. YOUR JOB MAY BE DONE, BUT YOU WILL NOT BE IN PARADISE WITH GOD IN THE ENDING OF THIS PARTICULAR CYCLE! YOU CAN DO ANYTHING YOU WISH UNTO YOUR HUMAN PHYSICAL BODY, EAT AND DRINK ANYTHING YOU CHOOSE. WEAR ROBES OF SAFRON OR ROYAL PURPLE, KEEP IT PURE OR CONTAMINATE IT WITH EVIL--AND IT WILL MAKE NO DIFFERENCE--FOR GOD SEES WITHIN THE VERY BEING OF

SOUL ESSENCE AND INTENT AND UPON THAT WHICH HE FINDS "THERE" SHALL THE JUDGMENT BE MADE, WITH "YOU" IN ACTIVE PARTICIPATION. NOTHING MORE AND NOTHING LESS.

TO JOY

To Joy, who would give more and accept more, I must remind her to wait upon the Lord. It is only your perception, dear one, that you do not serve well and would choose to receive as does Dharma or Dru or, or, or. It is only perception for if in building the elephant, all worked only on the tail, where would be the value of the elephant? Do not concern about "implants", etc. Who informed you, for instance, that you have none? Do not effort to measure your value or contribution by that of another lest you miss the wondrous fulfillment of thine own contribution. Do not slight God's wisdom for giving unto each that which each has given commitment in desire for service. If it appears that your contribution falls short--then you must consider upon what you base your judgment! IF a man is told to go within and find his instructions--how shall he do this? His mind has been filled with impractical, mystical and magical nonsense and he can never find balance within without help.

Further, if a man has not enough valid information with which to work once he goes within--he is still at loss. Do not push the river, children, for all MUST come in sequence which gives fullness to the accounting. I remind you that ALL jobs are absolutely necessary and sequence of contribution is mandatory in exactness--no job is "MORE IMPORTANT THAN THAT OF ANOTHER, ONLY DIFFERENT" AND NECESSARY AT VARYING TIMES OF PRESENTATION. WITHOUT THE ONE WHO WRAPS THE JOURNALS AND PUTS THEM INTO THE POSTAL SYSTEM--THE WORDS WOULD BE VALUELESS FOR NONE WOULD RECEIVE OF THEM. DO NOT MEASURE YOUR CONTRIBUTION BY THE SERVICE OF ANOTHER LEST YOU CEASE IN YOUR OWN COMMITMENT! GOD IS QUITE CAPABLE OF MAKING THOSE DISCERNMENTS AND THE BEST YOU CAN DO AND SERVE--IS THAT WHICH YOU ARE GIVEN AND THEN TEND OF THAT BUSINESS WELL AND

LEAVE ANOTHER'S SERVICE ABSENT YOUR NOSE.

Some of you work at great distance from this particular location--that puts you no farther from God and perhaps, dear ones, even closer for you will be tended even more diligently because of the seeming detriment of distance. There is no time or space in the higher KINGDOMS.

Some of you work without support of significant others who care not, believe not, and/or all manner of other "disadvantages". Well, you chose those hamperings and/or continue to cling unto them and, therefore, you have "made your own pallet upon which to lie". I do not intend harshness, I do expect discernment of own actions and inactions--for God will allow all that you will heap upon self and LOVE YOU FOR IT. Stop efforting so hard to cause another to believe your opinion--for no amount of force can cause another to really change--he/she must move into understanding through self cause. Example is the best teacher and if the TRUTH BE MADE AVAILABLE, then you must release that other and bless them if they choose to turn away for you have done that which is asked of God that you do. Most often the lesson is intended for YOU (the self) in that you must allow another his journey--be it positive or negative in your perception. However, if you turn away from Truth--to please that other, you have erred in the greater measure for you have lied and negated God and allowed the other to cause deeper wounds in his own burden of debt. IT IS YOUR DUTY TO GOD TO EVALUATE THAT WHICH YOU DO AS REGARDS THAT ONE WHO WOULD TURN YOU AWAY FROM TRUTH. IF, SAY, A HUSBAND DEMANDS YOU TURN FROM GOD'S COMMANDMENTS TO PLEASE AND GRATIFY HIS PERSONAL EGOTISTICAL DEMANDS AND YOU DO SO IN ORDER TO "HOLD HIM"--WHO HAS ERRED THE GREATER? YOU HAD BETTER THINK MOST CAREFULLY UPON THAT POINT FOR THIS IS THE PRÉDOMINANT CONFRONTATION IN INDIVIDUAL LIVES AT THIS TIME IN HISTORY. THE PHYSICAL EXPERIENCE IS BUT A PASSING MOMENT OF EXPERIENCE--THE TRUTH OF SOUL JOURNEY IS LONG INDEED UNTO INFINITY.

PONDER IT MOST CAREFULLY AND RE-READ THE COMMANDMENTS AS THE PROPER DEFINITIONS OF TERMINOLOGY IS GIVEN UNTO YOU FOR BETTER DISCERNMENT.

I now ask that the information of the laws as put to paper be now put to Journal--AS QUICKLY AS CAN BE DONE. I care not how many pages for we MUST have that information available in print for our thrust will turn more and more to the direction of MAN as a being and he must have the guidelines lest he continue to claim IGNORANCE.

Dru, turn not away from the truth of it--God speaks through you, child, AND YOU ARE INDEED MOST WORTHY! HE WOULD SEND NO LESSER TO BRING FORTH HIS PRONOUNCEMENTS AND HE NEEDS NONE TO INTERCEDE. THAT YOU ONES CANNOT STAND OPENLY IN COMMUNICATION BECAUSE THE "LIGHT IS TOO BRIGHT" ETC., IS TOTAL FABRICATION. WOULD A FATHER BLIND HIS CHILD--NO, HE WOULD SIMPLY TURN DOWN THE LAMP AND SPEAK MORE SOFTLY INTO THE HEART. THE MESSAGE OF THE TRUTHFUL PATH BACK INTO HIS FOLD WOULD ONLY BE GIVEN FORTH BY HE WHO GUARDS THE FOLD AND MAKES THE RULES OF BECOMING ONE WITHIN HIS BEING. GOD HOLDS THEE, CHILD, WITHIN THE HOLLOW OF HIS HANDS AND BOWS UNTO YOU IN HUMBLE GRATITUDE THAT YOU HAVE GROWN AND RAISE OF THINE ABILITY UNTO SERVICE. I HONOR THEE, CHELA.

AND TO WALLY G

Dharma, to adequately make sense of my response to Wally, I must ask that you copy his letter to me, of yesterday evening. And moreover, as Wally, and others, read the letter and my response, I wish you to ponder a bit--who do you feel is responding at this writing?--this one under Dharma's fingers. Is it Hatonn or is it one D.J.E., whom we address as Dharma, for identification of service? You see, those who know D.J.E. NEVER have a problem discerning which is which. D.J.E. never so much as enters into the equation. This is WHY she is given a name for receiving so that she

can separate self from the level of her secretarial service. This is why the years of training so as to allow for separation from that human consciousness into that superconscious receiving mechanism which impacts not the writing.

Let us just print the letter and then the explanation will have meaning. This in no way means that Wally had any such interpretation as I shall probably cause you readers to perceive; THIS IS SIMPLY A METHOD AVAILABLE FOR A MOST IMPORTANT LESSON IN DISCERNMENT--WALLY HAS LONG BEEN A MOST THOUGHTFUL CONTRIBUTOR TO LAYING BASES FOR LESSONS WHICH ARE MANDATORY FOR UNDERSTANDING. Often he will say, "I have no idea why I am compelled to put this to writing but nonetheless somehow I feel that I must do so." Son, it is because we have spoken of these things and you have been ASKED to put them to paper that your brothers might have the benefit of our communion. Man is swimming (or sinking, as the case may well be) in a sea of confusion and questions--for that is the purpose of physical journey/experience--reason, choices, freedom of both and growth--always growth through learning. Man makes errors (sins) and chooses again, and again, and again--and one moment in "time", he chooses correctly and still, he may return to error--to test, to play, to experience. THIS IS THE VERY GIFT OF LIFE EXPERIENCE--HONOR IT, CONSUME IT--AND LEARN FROM IT THAT YOU MIGHT GROW THROUGH GRACE INTO THE WONDROUS RADIANCE OF ONENESS WITH ALL.

Wally is grand example of contribution to the positive steps of MAN. If he left your dimension this moment, he would have given gifts unto the species beyond which none can measure--through his thoughtful sharing and stand of self for Truth when, in fact, he could have (and has been baited to do) turned away from "right" and made fortunes in his craft for which he would have ended his journey in this dimension with blood upon his soul. Few can withstand the pull of the physical and the pressure of the adversary when his whole place of production is filled with corruption and evil--for therein is the medium for the visual control of MAN--the media of pictured visions.

QUOTE:

From Wally Gentleman. March 17th, 1991.

I am exceedingly grateful for the message that I am sure Commander Hatonn suggested be Faxed to me two nights ago. I know that none of you have time to spare for an individuals' questions. I have had many for a long time, but have not yielded, overmuch, for guidance. The (Phoenix Journal Express) of March 1991, Volume IX, Number 9, promoted in me, as usual, great gratitude to all concerned in its production. In it I find some generous reference made to me in connection with Paramananda Saraswatti, an old acquaintance, Penny Torres-Rubin otherwise known as Mafu. Earlier, I had received the news of her man-made election to office when contacting friends within her fraternity at Ashland, Oregon. It left me disturbed.

The purpose of my call was to seek the dispatch of a videotape of the film I was taken to Peru to direct. I directed two sequences only. I attended the indoor and outdoor lectures, given at indiscriminate times of the day and night. I advised on film matters as requested.

Why was I there? I know not! My own curiosity for sure. To see Machu Picchu for sure. To delight in the sincerity of the addresses, revel in the information rendered, the foreign sights and sounds of people, animals, flora and fauna, to find pleasure and illumination in the venerability of the Head of all Australian Aborigines, the Grandma Katcheena of the Hopis and the Headman of Lake Titicaca Indians, among whom Space Beings customarily walk and defer to the unseen spirits of the Celestial Beings who live at the Lake. But I filmed nothing. Directed little. Happy to be there but unfulfilled as to purpose.

The sequence I took care to select was the direction of Mafu, completed and never used. It was a beautiful visual of Mafu's obeisance to the Sun as addressed to God. If he was a maverick then he was a most devout one. It was an address to the Light of God. It was a compelling recognition of God. Filmed at the Hitching Post of the Sun, a vantage point of the heights, it was a gloriously informative shot.

At another impassioned address,

choked with emotion, Mafu earlier offered his great desire, to "bring the people home to God". Equally remarkable was the vision I had while briefly reposing on what was, reputedly, a "sacrificial stone". This Mafu refuted in stating that it was, in fact, a bridal celebration couch for newly-weds. I could happily accept that definition as being open to a star-filled sky.

I believe I have recorded by comments on Mafu's dialogues to have filled some of the holes in the tapestry of life I have constantly sought. Hatonn has, and mercifully continues to fill much more. Much more fully, in unmistakable, highly credible dialogues of great sincerity. In commendably clear English. His written communiques, prodigious and clearly composed, are not clothed in vague obscurities of Mafu's complex colloquialisms of by-gone age. They are direct. They are to be validated by time-consuming research, given to few of the human race beset as they are with the exigences of daily survival to attempt to resolve. I refer to much truth as is published. I specifically refer to articles such as TERMINOLOGY: MIND CONTROL/FACTUAL DEFINITIONS--Controlled Meaning as against true meaning. The very magnitude of information is highly impressive. I am not gullible by nature. I wish to remain open-minded. I do not seek persuasion, commendation or approval for being as natural a person as God made me.

My concern I have previously mentioned. As a person of Shakespeare's "common touch" I set myself above no-thing in God's creation. I am indeed, a fragment of God, seeking to learn more to know, in great humility, for such revelation as I can share with those of my species in as complete an understanding as may be possible for us to discern.

I distrust Mafu accepting a commendation of the Hindu fraternity. That he should accept a man-made license of approval is highly suspect. I prefer to recall Mafu's acceptance of a God he remembers and reveres in the name of Mafu. After the same fashion Shakespeare with his "methinks he doth protest too much" is applicable to the admonitions we frequently receive from Hatonn and the Space Brotherhood.

To the brainwashed mind set of established religions that I deplore as devious manipulations of Mans' insidious control of Man the all too frequent preaching contained in the Journals appear to be the very same. I say, appear to be the same because I know they are not. The sincerity overcomes the preaching, but not to the masses we hope to inform who have had similar perverted brainwashing down through the ages. Explanations such as "TERMINOLOGY" are infinitely more persuasive to the catalogued definitions of the mind of Man.

The stark simplicity of a God of Love lacks the complexity of a God of Fear. We need the appeal of reason wrapped in the emotion of abiding love for the caring and sharing in life. Warnings we have great need of. True enlightenment for the Golden Age to be deserved and laboured for and merited.

I have previously asked whether, indeed, the centuries old and eminently successful forces of evil are related to the ancient conflicts between Jehovah, Gog and Id. Is it still going on on Earth? Are we the remnants of celestial forces still in opposition? This is a type of Truth, if indeed it is, will unite the increasingly sensitised people of earth to the better actions so sorely needed in coming home to God's noble, so badly neglected purpose the Space Brotherhood attend so well.

Thank you for the provision of your letter, and to Hatonn my deepest gratitude for his help to me and the human race.

Wally

END OF QUOTING

Thank you, my friend. Tired and ancient old Space Cadets get very weary, also, and sometimes our choices of methods are also tempered with frustration of that which seems totally insurmountable, and then on bended knee, I bow unto wiser discernments, be they from whatever dimension. Mostly, I just bend my knees unto the higher wisdom of one, Aton, who is as close as my essence and sometimes as distant from me as He must seem to be from thee. For God so loved His children that He would experience in that dimension which would see you through this time of confusion and chaos as you meet the adversary of all goodness and light through which the

soul must pass to find its journey fulfilled and returned within the radiance of wholeness.

If I can experience the human agony of decision, denial and confirmation of the human experience, then together we can walk the path and ye would not be asked to make of that journey alone.

Those who have passed on, await this journey, brothers, so that completion of their own journey might come to final termination or onward passage. This is that which is meant by the message that the dead would rise from their graves, to great extent. For those precious beings of fragments await release as the whole of your experience is completed and melds again into "oneness". It also means that the death of ignorance shall be cast aside and arising into the knowledge shall happen. The trauma of the awakening is indeed painful--but it must come to pass lest the being be lost to the darkness of the lie--compounded into infinity and the bondage be terminal.

I writhe in my own pain that I must be the one to tell you the circumstance of thine plight. I, too, wish to bring unto you fairy tales of great joy and physical pleasure and allow you to romp through your lessons as a child after a butterfly--equally as important in existence as is the child. But my children have been taught to incarcerate the butterfly or smash it and crush its wondrous wings--and in so-doing destroy the miracle of its own existence as creator and not that of destroyer.

You ones must understand something most important, herein. Note that it is not important whether I be Hatonn, Aton, Christ, Rays of God, and/or--!! It IS IMPORTANT that you recognize your attachment unto these higher and elder brothers and the oneness of the attachment with Holy God. It is equally important that you sever the attachment of perception that these ones are more attached to D.J.E. than to self. THIS IS THE WAY IN WHICH GOD MAKES HIS RETURN UNTO HIS CREATIONS--THROUGH COMMUNICATION OF DETACHMENT--THAT ALL MIGHT UNDERSTAND THAT HIS "PHYSICAL" PRESENCE IS NOT WALKING AMONG YOU. IF ONE CLAIMS TO BE GOD AND HE IS WALKING IN PHYSICAL FORMAT, LIVING AS MAN, AT THIS TIME OF SEQUENCE--HE IS

FALSE. THIS DOES NOT MEAN THAT THE BEINGS WON'T COME IN RECOGNIZABLE FORMAT--BUT THIS IS THE MANNER GIVEN SO THAT YOU WILL KNOW THE PRESENCE WHEN IT IS MADE MANIFEST.

Receivers are given no greater insight than are all the rest of the perceived creations. They wait, they plead for sight and touch and "proof" for theirs is such a great responsibility and the adversary is at them constantly, to pull them down and discount our very Truth.

Do not ever confuse me with Dharma. We are one and yet we are as different as the wind from the stillness--for each of God's fragments are as unique and individual as each sunrise--always appearing the same and never the same.

Wally, it was against this very day and experience that you experienced the trip to the southern places with one called Mafu. Do you see, son, it matters not whether or not Mafu is speaking through one Penny Torres-Rubin or John Doe, if the truth be God. It matters not, even if the energy thrust be a lie, if the statement bears truth--IF--YE CAN DISCERN WHEN THE STATEMENT BECOMES THE LIE.

You must understand, as with Mafu, that I make no judgment nor statement about the persons. I must point out the emotional belief and response of actions. Firstly, you referred to a "man-made election to office" and in that very statement you placed the facts before the world. "MAN-MADE ELECTIONS TO OFFICE" ARE EXACTLY THAT--MAN-MADE AND MAN-GIVEN; THEREFORE, "MAN-RECEIVED", ACCEPTED OR REJECTED. If Mafu be a higher energy of the Cosmic or Universal realms--then MAFU HAS NAUGHT TO DO WITH THE "MAN-MADE ELECTION TO OFFICE". Penny Torres-Rubin has been given, accepted and now wears a man-made crown of some type or other. Do not confuse the two. Is Penny "bad"? Of course not--unless this is deliberately done to deceive man and bring them into the abyss of darkness. She has simply bowed and moved into the entrapment of man/evil who would destroy that pure work already presented. It in no way can diminish whatever truth came forth--but it will bury, in controversy, that which will be presented unto the

world. Penny Torres-Rubin is exactly that and bears that label; Mafu is either a farce or is who he says he is and bears that label--the two are not the same.

Herein, we laugh a lot as to who around here is management. Ultimately as to the actual typing or speaking, Dharma (DJE) is for all she has to do is stop typing or speaking and it silences me until I locate another outlet. If she has come to me in service with commitment to put to paper or tape my witness--then I am management and she relinquishes all tampering. Dharma has more tendency to agree with Hatonn's management--DJE often disagrees with both Dharma's and Hatonn's management. You ones must learn to recognize the most wondrous aspects of that which you call "self". You precious beings know so very, very little about that miracle called "self". What joy we have as teachers when we see a spark flash forth in recognition of that wondrous miracle as Truth comes into consciousness.

Now we come to the importance of this communion. Wally, you have accepted the responsibility of a task beyond all tasks upon your placement. Be not so humble that you fail to take note of that which is given into your care. You shall begin and hopefully, continue to present "visions" through which humanity can make his journey back into wondrous experience and turn from the incestuous destruction of the path presented into his viewing and mental training.

It matters very little "How" I present Truth--for man must have it one way or another--but YOU MUST GIVE UNTO MAN THE DESIRE TO EMULATE AND ACCEPT THE VISIONS OF TRUTH THAT HE CAN KNOW THAT HE, TOO, CAN FIND THE ULTIMATE PEACE AND UNDERSTANDING. HE MUST BE GIVEN INTO THE SEEING OF THE PASSAGE AND THE POSSIBILITIES SO THAT HE CAN CREATE THE REALITY AND MANIFEST THAT WHICH IS WONDROUS AND GODLY. HE MUST COME INTO HIS KNOWLEDGE THAT "HE" IS CREATOR AND HE HAS CREATED THAT WHICH IS DESTRUCTIVE AND CANNOT SURVIVE THE PASSAGE INTO HIGHER DIMENSION AND HE MUST BE GIVEN REASON

AND DESIRE TO RELEASE IT FOR THE "UNKNOWN", "INVISIBLE" POSSIBILITIES. IF A CHILD HAS BOTH HANDS FILLED WITH NUTS AND THE CANDY IS PUT BEFORE HIM--CHOICES MUST BE MADE AND HE MUST FIRST RELEASE THAT WHICH HE HOLDS TO PICK UP AND HOLD OTHER. AS IT IS, THE WORLD'S PEOPLE HOLD THE POISONED CANDY WHICH IS KILLING THEM BUT CANNOT RELEASE THE ADDICTION FOR THAT WHICH IS WORTHY OF THEM. MAN MUST REMEMBER THAT HE IS WORTHY AND THAT VISION MUST BE REBUILT AND SHOWN UNTO HIM THROUGH THE EYES FIRST, THE EARS, ---ALL THE WONDROUS SENSES OF THE PHYSICAL BEING WHICH SET HIM APART FROM ALL AS HE MELTS THOSE THINGS WITH HIS REASON AND CHOICES.

Too heavy a load, Wally? Nay, son--it is your purpose of the journey. Perhaps we shall have to give unto Margaret a most special award and a "free ticket" home for abiding with the two of us for these years for it is not easy to live and love ones with intent and longing for perfection in their task at hand. Our vision often becomes blinded and tunneled until we cannot see that which is happening around our circles. Blessed are they who tolerate and support our intent for unto them we grant the credit for our own ability to reach some measure of achievement. Even as with Dharma; unto her I wrap my cherishment for without her willing removal of self and use of her hands, I could not reach through in the manner necessary. For as man is manifest and as the physical is his manifestation--so must come the experience and communion and realization. You are human and ye shall function as human. Do not seek escape from the experience for it is the most wondrously teaching of all experiences and thusly, is why you are there in the moment.

You have wondered about the connections of the ancient conflicts of man and higher beings--(or lower beings, as the case may be) and if they are still present--ah, like the skin of thine body. There is a bit of difference as this cycle closes, which might be considered. The celestial forces are still in opposition but the sequence is such that they are moved in and onto your own manifested places. They have

moved into your own confinement and have been mostly removed from expression upon you from the outer spaces and dimensions so that the openings of traversing the veil becomes more easily attainable--and the Hosts of God are there with extended hand and revelation of the Truth of the simplicity of God and self. The shroud is rent by the laser of light in the focus of knowledge of that which IS. As the shroud is stripped away there remains nothing save the fact that because I AM, SO CAN YE BE--AND BECAUSE I AM, SO SHALL YE BE. BECAUSE CREATION/CREATOR IS, THEN KNOW THAT YE SHALL ALSO BE--AND ULTIMATELY AS WE FLOW INTO THE WHOLE OF IS-NESS DO WE OF NECESSITY FLOW INTO THE "ONE". Aho. May the light sent ever brighten and illumine your path that you see the way as in this moment of love, brotherhood and truth. Amen.

Hatonn to clear, please. Walk easy, brothers, for we are given into the gentle nurturing and support of His wondrous being--we shall find the way.

Saalome'

3/20/91 HATONN

TODAY'S WATCH

As we look at this day's activities, I think that I shall simply join you in gratitude for moisture on the Western Coastal areas of the U.S.--for even though damages are incurred--you of Earth cannot live without water and the levels of reserves are critical. At the onset of Spring I can promise you a bountiful and most beauteous wild-flower bouquet to remind you of God's rainbow of love and desire that you experience beauty through your journey.

We are a bit behind in our writing on this Journal due to necessary interruptions in finishing, for the printer, the most important one document ye shall ever hold in your hearts and hands. It will be recognized as a Journal entitled: PHOENIX OPERATOR-OWNER MANUAL. I suggest as you take it for first perusal that you read my, Hatonn's, Postscript at the end. Allow your input to be tempered with a bit of humor but do not think the offering is given in light-hearted bantering. I believe the document can be

available within about three weeks for it will be to the printer by the end of this week or early next.

If you read the manual (Journal) and feel "...this cannot be!", I suggest you ponder it most carefully as to content, re-read and consider and study alternatives most carefully before discarding. Look carefully around you at what the breaking of the LAWS OF GOD AND THE CREATION have brought unto you and your planet and then perhaps ye shall wish to make a few alterations in attitudes and actions. I sincerely hope so, for I and my brothers cherish every energy form on your globe. May you walk in understanding.

CONFIRMATIONS OF PRE-PRE SENTED MATERIAL

There are a few "confirmations" of our writings which might not be available to all readers and I am requested to enter them herein. I am most happy to do so because we of the farther vision apparatus understand your human need for human confirmation and resource to balance communications.

RUSSIA STOPPED IRAQ/U.S. WAR

In the weeks since I pronounced that Russia would stop the war, I have had a barrage of objections, rantings, discountings, etc. Dharma, simply let us comment on a lead article in one of your worthy news-press editions. These ones are in constant attempts to be shut-down so I shall decline definition of "who". I apologize to you readers, but you who already know source, it matters not--and those who do not cannot bring further harm.

The report comes from the "intelligence community" and sources within that community say that, "The end to the fighting was brought about by President George Bush's order for a unilateral cease-fire as U.S. and coalition troops were poised for the final victory over Iraq's shattered army."

"Just the day before Bush proclaimed the cease-fire, Soviet President Mikhail Gorbachev referred to the Mideast conflict as a 'powder keg that can blow up the entire world.'"

"But as far back as last October Gen. Mikhail Moiseyev, commander-in-chief of the Soviet army, warned that a ground war in the Persian Gulf re-

gion would lead to a new world war.

"Moreover, on Dec. 5, at the headquarters of the Kontemeroff Armored Guard Division outside Moscow, Marshal Dmitri Yazov, the USSR's minister of defense, presided over a two-day planning conference which culminated in placing the armed forces of the Soviet Union on a virtual war footing."

THIS IS IMPORTANT: For the first time, and this is confirmed absolutely by the intelligence officers, the troops of the KGB, and the MVD and other previously autonomous military elements, such as the so-called "railroad troops", were merged under the single command of the Red Army.

At that meeting Nikolai Shlyaga, the chief political commissar of the Soviet army and fleet, stated to the assembly of top military commanders that they were responsible for the territorial integrity of the Soviet Union and the associated interests of the Soviet Union if the imperialism of the U.S./Coalition moved in the Mideast. He also stated that measures had been taken by political/diplomatic authorities to insure no misunderstanding by the U.S. and no violation would be tolerated.

WHITE HOUSE ORDERED HALT

Gen. H. Norman Schwarzkopf, commander of American and coalition forces (and a man I highly respect and revere for capability as well as for humanitarian concern over his command), told newsmen the day after the president declared the cease-fire that there was ***"nothing to stop his armored columns from driving all the way to Baghdad when the White House ordered him to halt them from going further into Iraq."***

The Bush order came with total surprise to the country and the world. However, barely 24 hours before the President went on national television to signal the end of hostilities, Gorbachev was telling factory workers in Minsk that relations between Moscow and Washington had ***reached a most precarious stage and the outcome would be dependent on "reasoning" backed up with "examples"***.

On that very same day Soviet Deputy Foreign Minister Alexander Belonogov said, "It is clear to us that it would re-

spond to the interests of all countries to stop the hostilities at once."

MORE IMPORTANT: The *Nezavisimaya Gazeta*, a Russian paper, just that same morning reported that Saddam Hussein had been waiting for the right moment so he could play the Soviet card, to avoid defeat and stay in power. Soviet advisers in Iraq had been calling the shots for Saddam since the start of the gulf crisis last August.

SOVIETS ORDERED INVASION OF KUWAIT

It is now noted through high-level diplomats and intelligence analysts that the Soviets actually ordered the invasion of Kuwait. However, they were at a loss to explain why the U.S. Secretary of State, James Baker, had simultaneously issued an open invitation to Saddam Hussein to take Kuwait through the explicit message he sent the Iraqi dictator when Ambassador April Glaspie went to see him in Baghdad several days before the invasion.

Here is a bit more proof for you ones who are just now catching up--not only did Ms. Glaspie give the green light from your State Department to Saddam--BUT, AFTER THE INVASION SHE STATED: "WE WERE ALL SURPRISED WHEN HE TOOK ALL OF KUWAIT." Come now, readers, what does such a statement indicate to you? It can only mean that your government knew and expected Saddam to take a portion of Kuwait and had your blessings and permission to do so, but were caught off-guard when he moved into ALL of Kuwait.

The point is that this dual action poses the fact that the Soviets and Americans cooperated behind the scenes to touch off the Mideast war in order to create the "New World Order" that Bush has proclaimed and Gorbachev must have to survive politically in the long-haul.

The U.S. fell into yet another Soviet trap and was saved by the "skin of their teeth" by the lightning "hundred-hour" ground assault that drove the vaunted Iraqi Army from Kuwait and southern Iraq.

Now for you who shout, "We are number one" and "We smashed Saddam", etc., etc., and tied ribbons and waved flags, I am caused to herein remind you of a major point: SADDAM HUSSEIN NEVER CAME

INTO THE BATTLE. YOU SHOUT VICTORY OVER SOMETHING THAT NEVER "CAME-OFF". Let us suggest that you are going to battle Tyson in the boxing ring and Tyson never enters the ring--are you truly "victorious"? No! and you had better be finding out why Tyson (Saddam) never showed for the match!

I can promise you that the only REAL salvation of this encounter came when the Russians (yes, exactly what I mean) stopped your shuttle launch of the "defense/military payload". Further, your cooperation has allowed the Russian beam-ships to allow the proper pressures to allow your Western Coast to receive moisture.

You ones had better quit "modernizing your Commandments to suit your preference in human games" and modernize your knowledge about the technical growth of your nations, specifically Russia who is way out front of you and has compounded military buildup and capability without pause.

THIS WAS THE FIRST CONFRONTATION IN WORLD WAR III. Further, it allows your government to continue emergency regulations on you people of the U.S. because you can now move right into a non-finalizing maneuver of the encounter itself--as well as pull you down economically and introduce emergency economic regulations and restrictions.

THE "PEOPLE" did not vote confidence for Gorbachev; the elections are a sham and this places the world in incredible instability for the alternative Government of Russia is of far differing opinions of who shall exist and how. They will happily see Israel wiped from the map! Since Israeli Zionists control your government, the U.S. will be targeted for destruction also, for there is no longer diplomatic separation of the two.

You will further note that immediately upon the cease-fire, Foreign Minister Alexander Bessmertnykh was forcefully inserting major Soviet participation in the new regional security apparatus that will be set up in the Mideast under the so-called United Nations auspices. As a matter of fact, while YOU OF THE U.S. were proclaiming victory--guess what! IT WAS BEING ANNOUNCED LOUDLY IN THE USSR'S LEGISLATURE THAT

THE CEASE-FIRE WAS "A GREAT VICTORY FOR THE FOREIGN POLICY INITIATIVE OF OUR PRESIDENT GORBACHEV!" Good luck, World!

I have been denounced as maniacal since our publication of AIDS, etc. So just copy the next blurb please, Dharma.

"AIDS THROUGH THE AIR"

"The Center for Disease Control (CDC) in Atlanta is going to have to fund a study after Dr. Donald Jewett, professor of orthopedic surgery at the University of California at San Francisco, conducted a study showing that aerosols containing H-IV-infected blood were produced during orthopedic surgery when bone-cutting tools were used. He found that these particles were small enough to penetrate a surgical mask and unpunctured surgical gloves. The finding would also implicate high-speed dental drills, apparently. Previously, the CDC said it was impossible for AIDS to spread through the air."

And along the lines of the subject material of our current Journal, the following:

"AND JUSTICE FOR SOME"

"The Federal Election Commission has admitted it found on February 6, 1990, that there was cause to show that the Anti-Defamation League of B'nai B'rith and the American Jewish Committee had illegally paid for a smear campaign in 1986 against presidential candidate Lyndon LaRouche." No, this did NOT come from the *New Federalist* publication--this has now been made public in "establishment" papers. Mr. LaRouche has remained in prison for all these years--where are your freedoms, America? There is also proof now available that all charges were fabricated and the courts in the case were "fixed". So much for your "free" elections; you must take careful note of these things for reclaiming your Constitutional freedoms is at stake here.

Last for the items for current discussion. I have said I would keep you current on items which can affect your investments, living concerns, etc. Therefore, I shall herein print a listing of banks which are determined "WILL

FAIL" and I can only assume you will take heed and act in wisdom.

A major Florida firm has recently analyzed the fiscal policies and soundness of the 100 largest banks in the U.S., employing three standard accounting practices. The firm totaled the stockholders' equity in each bank, comparing it to the bank's total assets. Then the bank's liquidity ratio was measured by analyzing the cash holdings, treasury bills and other readily convertible assets on hand as a percentage of total deposits and other short-term liabilities.

Lastly, the auditors figured the ratio of bad loans on each bank's books. This was done by taking the total amount of bad loans held by each bank and comparing it to the stockholders' equity.

Using these measures, the auditing firm developed a safety index, with four categories. These are: banks that are strong and safe; banks that are safe; banks straddling the line between safe and unsafe and banks that are unsafe.

When all the computations were completed, not even ONE of the 100 largest banks in the United States received the highest, "strong and safe", rating. More distressingly, only ONE of the top 100 banks received second-highest rating of "safe". That bank was the State Street Bank and Trust Co. of Boston.

Among the rest, 49 were rated as borderline--teetering on the edge between "safe and unsafe". The other 50 were rated at the bottom of the scale as totally "unsafe".

Since the ratings were issued, one bank listed in the group was seized by the Federal Deposit Insurance Corp. with you taxpayers being forced to pay as much as \$12.5 billion (and growing) to bail out the financial giant. The others may not be in much better shape, but through tricky financial accounting procedures, usually described as "smoke and mirrors", they have managed to stay in operation:

*American Express Centurion in Delaware
American Security Bank in Washington
Bancohio National Bank in Ohio
Bank of America in California
Bank of California*

*Bank of New England in Boston
Bank of New York
Chase Lincoln First Bank in Rochester
Chase Manhattan Bank in New York
Citibank in New York
Citizens and Southern National Bank in Atlanta
Citizens Fidelity Bank in Louisville
Connecticut National Bank
Continental Bank in Chicago
Crestar Bank in Virginia
Dollar Dry Dock Bank in New York
Fidelity Bank in Pennsylvania
First Bank NA in Minnesota
First Interstate Bank in California
First Interstate Bank in Texas
First National Bank of Boston
First National Bank of Chicago
First Pennsylvania Bank
Fleet National Bank in Rhode Island
Florida National Bank
Goldome Savings Bank in Buffalo
Harris Trust in Chicago
Hibernia National Bank in New Orleans
Irving Trust Company in New York
Manufacturers Hanover Trust in New York
Marine Midland Bank in New York
Maryland National Bank
Mellon Bank in Pennsylvania
Midatlantic Bank in New Jersey
North Carolina National Bank
National City Bank in Ohio
Northwest Bank in Minneapolis
Peoples Bank in Connecticut
Pittsburgh National Bank
Provident National Bank in Pennsylvania
Sanwa Bank in California
Seattle First National Bank
Security Pacific Bank of Washington
Security Pacific National Bank in California
Southeast Bank in Florida
Sovran Bank in Virginia
Texas Commerce Bank
Union Bank in California
Valley National Bank of Arizona
Wells Fargo Bank in California*

Please note that these are taken only from the 100 largest banks in the U.S.. The Savings and Loan collapse now is positively going to cost taxpayers in excess of more than \$1 TRILLION

AND RISING. You had better be taking great stock now, in the banks for it is going to be incredibly more expensive and losses are going to be without ability to count. These things are clues to "timing" and possibilities. Do not postpone actions of proper tending of assets for the banks listed above, unless bailed out by miracles, will fail--that means that hundreds upon hundreds of the smaller banks are destined to total collapse.

I present this documentation so that you can make decisions in some manner of wisdom. Dear ones, there are simply no methods of total insurance against some measure of loss for the Conspirators have nailed shut the exits and alternate routes through the maze. I can only offer information as timely as possible for your assistance. AHO.

Dharma, allow us a rest before we move again into the subject matter of the Journal in writing for this turned out to be a bit more lengthy than anticipated and it is past lunch time. Thank you. In gratitude and appreciation to you ones of my crew, I step aside.

GCH

The JOURNALS are \$10 each, (EXCEPTING EX-PRESS) 10% discount on orders of 4 or more. California residents add 6.75% sales tax. Add shipping, UPS \$3.25 and \$1.00 each additional or U.S. Mail \$2.50 for first title and \$1.00 each additional.

Write for Quantity Discount.

Available from America West or your Local Distributor.

Express is \$20 per 13 ISSUES (including back issues for the period) or \$75 per 52 ISSUES.

Send orders and Payments to: America West Distributors, P.O. Box 986 Tehachapi, CA. 93581. For credit card orders Telephone 1 800 729-4131 PLEASE USE ONLY FOR ORDERS (THE EXPENSE IS TOO MUCH FOR US) For other purposes 805 822-9655.

THE TRUTH WILL SET YOU FREE.



PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS

A bulletin commenting on appropriate current news events, clarification of portions of the Journals and answers of a general nature to questions not found in the existing Journals.

PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS is published by America West Publishers, Inc. P.O. BOX 986 Tehachapi, CA. 93581. Subscription rate is \$20 per 13 issues or \$75 per 52 issues, First Class mailing. COPYRIGHT 1991 by America West Publishers, Inc. All rights reserved. Reproduction of this copyrighted material for private non-profit use is expressly encouraged, for commercial purposes it is strictly forbidden.

MARCH 1991 VOLUME X NUMBER ~~8 & 9~~

3/22/91 HATONN

TONIGHT'S WATCH

KILL: To deprive of life; slay; slaughter; assassinate; execute; dispatch, sacrifice; destroy; put to death; put an end to; exterminate; liquidate; do away with; take out; commit murder upon; cancel; annul; nullify; turn off; turn out; shut off; stop; halt; erase; veto; cancel; lethalize; remove life form; obliterate; silence; cease operation;--and at least 57 more terms meaning ultimately the same!

ARE YOU LISTENING? ALL THE ABOVE AND 57 ADDITIONAL DEFINITIONS ARE WHAT YOUR ADVERSARIES ARE EFFORTING TO BRING TO CONCLUSION WITH DHARMA! DO YOU HEAR ME? YOU ARE UP AT 4:00 A.M. BECAUSE I CANNOT SEEM TO GET YOUR ATTENTION IN THE SUNLIGHT OF DAY. I AM INDEED MOST SERIOUS--AT EXACTLY ONE HOUR AND 3 MINUTES PAST, THEY KILLED YOUR TV WITH A POWER SURGE AIMED AT DHARMA AND WE HAD TO "SILENCE" AND "DARKEN" THE SET. I, HATONN, AM FURIOUS WITH THE LACK OF COMPREHENSION OF THIS MISSION AND OUR RELATIVE INTEGRATION WITHIN IT.

I CAN TELL YOU THIS, OUR CREW ABOARD THIS CRAFT WOULD AS SOON ALLOW YOU TO BLOW YOUR PLANET AWAY AS SPEND ANOTHER 15 MINUTES TRYING TO SET YOU TO STRAIGHT.

Hopeless? I know not! I do know

that the human psyche will allow only so much and then calls a halt and Dharma, brothers, is about to that limit. What does man want of us? This game of hide-and-seek is growing pitifully old in the playing.

We would like to point out that some of the newsletters that we were to have "plagiarized" are finally mentioning information we gave you weeks ago--try the PHOENIX LETTER of Dr. Sutton, try the LYKE REPORT, SPOTLIGHT, NEW FEDERALIST, RON PAUL, E.I.R.--and whatever else you ones write us about--WHAT DO YOU WANT FROM US? Is your planet worth the attention? Do you of the planet give a damn? Who do you think is going "to do" it for you?

Well, Oberli, we will have to have another TV for I cannot allow you ones to be without the non-news from time to time.

We are appalled at the total lack of mass "caring" and the total absence of much interest in your world. I am humbly grateful to you who take time to share with us as you come into information for it is like working here in a black shroud--in fear of your life. Dharma is only in receiving of some two or three bits of information from outside each day. We know you readers are caring and we know that you contact America West--but Dharma lives in a veritable "box".

We are accused of garnering great wealth from this work--where do such stories get begun? Dharma has written, what now?, 28-30 books in the last 18 months and

has yet to glean one cent from the labor. She is tied up in home litigation and receives food stamps. There have been some quiet gifts which are cherished and treasured. What does mankind want of his brothers?

We are expecting the other shoe to fall from "brothers in the cause"? Again we are "charged" with plagiarism? Man tries God sorely!

How many of you are up on current events? How many of you know your geography, religions, sciences, science fiction, social and political formats, just to list a few? How many of you know that this very day, Russians are in the United States acquiring YOUR money to upgrade their oil production? Further question No.2: How many of you know that Russia is the **LARGEST OIL PRODUCER IN THE WORLD?**

How many of you realize there is near panic on the Japanese stock exchange and in their higher economic circles due to expected drop in exports **BECAUSE OF THE DISASTROUS DEPRESSION EXPECTED WITHIN MONTHS, IN THE UNITED STATES?** SO BE IT!

WE GET INQUIRIES

I am here with hundreds of petitions for personal information. I am a Commander of a craft--I give you thousands of pages of information against which you can become discerning. I strike not out at you for inquiring for it gives measure of receiving, but I must ask patience for my scribe is debilitated from the load.

For instance, I have many inquiries regarding the factual merit of many, many writings--two stand out; THE KEYS OF ENOCH, and ONE very large volume, some 1200 pages or so, called OAH SPE. These are supposed to be DIRECT COMMUNICATIONS FROM GOD AND SUPPLANT THE OLD BIBLE. THESE WERE TO HAVE BEEN DIRECTLY CHanneled IN THESE LATTER DAYS--HOW DO YOU JUDGE THEM? NO. 1: IF THEY CONTAIN THE WORD "JEW" PRESUMABLY SPOKEN BY GOD--FORGET IT! "JEW" WAS CONJURED BY THE KHAZAR ZIONISTS TO FIT A NEED FOR THEM AS THEY MADE A FINAL MOVE FOR TAKING YOUR GLOBE--IN THE 18TH CENTURY A.D. Therefore God would not have utilized the term in any manner prior to that time and would certainly not have utilized it even for your better understanding in the ancient time of a new world.

My blunt suggestion is that you get with following the LAWS OF GOD AND THE CREATION as handed down in total simplicity and stop the haggling about who begat who and where, how, when and why. Someone begat you and you are in trouble.

The word "oahspe" means "the all", the sum--spirit, earth and sky as defined. Seems to leave out a great deal to me and in the projection of information in those thousand pages plus many pages of extra index--you might well define the word to be pronounced and accepted as "chaos". Is there valid information within those pages? Indeed, as with all things--there is always much truth but the discerning becomes almost instant. How is the word "satan" utilized? Do they, and if so, how do they utilize the term Jew? What about the term "Yiddish"? Look to terminology and usage of terms which were only created within the past two centuries at best. For instance, when Lucifer was tossed out of "Heaven" on his ear by Lord Michael, he was called "adversary"--meaning satanic in "mis"-behavior. This was a term applied to the whole band of hooligans.

CLOSER TO "HOME"

Now, I believe it is "wet noodle" time and postponement of solo flight trial for you birds of this tribe.

Let us assume that there were only 1000 planets in our galaxy which "might" have life forms---look at the Milky Way and laugh at that stupidity; none-the-less, let us consider for the example, only 1000. Let us say that each planet has 1000 persons so now we are up to 1,000,000. In addition, within the ethereal places, let us assume another 1,000,000 (there are actually billions upon billions) and now I ask you--do you know Gyeorgos Saint Thomeras? Funny thing--you expect me to--right out of the blue sky, you expect me to know that which is in the mind of every energy--anywhere, age, b'date, phone number and economic circumstance!

As in the note in front of me at this moment: "The guy from Ontario will be here Fri. 4:00". What guy? Which Ontario? 4:00 A.M./P.M.? Here? Where? With the whole of the CIA and Pentagon out to kill Dharma, this is all the information I am given? I am a fleet Commander and this is unacceptable.

I must ask for a whole dossier on EVERYONE entering or passing through--right to the mother's maiden name. If the bank can require it, might I ask as much? What do you know of this person? Any person? Who sent word to this dwelling? What is expected? What is requested? Does anyone know--or care? Am I, Hatonn, supposed to do something about this unknown person, Oberli, Dharma? Is this the same person we prepared for over a week past? I have a feeling this person is not nearly as secretive as are my associates?

Everyone on your place, with the exception of a mere piddling handful, has at least two names. Some have eight or ten. Would you, if you knew you might be slain on sight, hop on over and visit with "Joe"? How about "Jane"?

You ones must pay attention. Our very thrust is privacy and security

and yet, you ones tell all and expect naught in return--I doubt it is only that you like the sound of your own opinion so greatly. Oh, I see, but some get to write and some don't and some this and some that. Yes, rightly so. However, I shall at this time mention some unmentionables--Thomas writes for Thomas is in training to write of Thomas/Esu at a future time--if we make it that far. Dru writes for her counterpart has to go on public stages and present God's words and Commandments and writing them insures knowledge thereof beyond that which can be garnered by that already written and merely studied. We can neither handle the additional load of material in this group nor is it time in sequence to load more on our readers--they are not keeping up as is. It is simply not suitable for ones who carry great responsibility in the publishing company to turn away and spend time simply writing more volumes of information which will be out of sequence.

Always respond to the "call" but do not turn from your accepted responsibility to do that which is out of sequence. As with Dru, if you take that which is given and break it down in perception, write it and study it, then you become proficient and worthy of sharing in knowledge and truth--not just opinion of a quick run-through. Those ones who go forth onto the stages for presentation must have backup and time to study and become knowledgeable and that requires time of which, as with Dru, the Masters had to ask her to sit and write, for the time of study is so limited. An ignorant mouth is our greatest enemy.

THE WORK PLACE

A few mistakes will destroy the very foundation which we have laid forth for assistance to our people. A flapping mouth gives away the security and privacy which is the ultimate key to shelter. You are under sárveillance at all times and all must be kept in perfection and remember that Oberli has two hundred things going on--AND HE CANNOT MAKE ERRORS.

Today, no matter what business you are in, even if it be voluntary

services as with Oberli, there are at least two or three federal agencies such as OSHA, EPA, SEC, IRS, BATF, AND A DOZEN MORE at state, federal and local levels--at you and upon you and spying--just waiting one error and it is hanging time.

The cost in extra paperwork, extra employees, time, money, and total aggravation of adhering to this myriad of regulations is driving tens of thousands of small to medium-sized U.S. businesses out of business. Why would anyone in their right mind volunteer their time for this kind of harassment? For God, and not anyone lesser I can well assure you--and for God means for brothers, and the job is eating all of us alive. The predators lurk like vultures in the wings just waiting for the perfect "shot".

It is set up so that only the Elite companies can afford enough accountants and lawyers for survival in the bureaucratic onslaught.

Furthermore, your government is now criminalizing everything, giving out heavy fines and jail sentences to you-the-public for they want to destroy you. This means that offenses which were once mere civil problems are now criminal offenses. For example, *if an employee of a bank, a stock brokerage firm, or a coin dealer simply gives any information to a client that can be "construed" as helping the investor to "avoid" the IRS reporting requirements emanating from the Bank Secrecy Act of 1986, the criminal penalty for that employee is ten years in jail and a \$500,000 fine PER VIOLATION! THE PENALTY IS FAR LESS FOR BANK ROBBERY, MURDER, RAPE, OR DRUG DEALING.*

Violations of the Clean Air Act can result in a *four-hundred-fifty-year jail sentence (no, don't ask me to explain--I certainly didn't make the new rules); S&L or bank fraud can result in a one hundred year jail term (except for those who committed the crimes prior to now and are already "in processing of delinquent management"); and failure to register currently owned semi-automatic firearms can result in a one to eight year prison term*

with full intent of control and confiscation (turning in) all handguns, etc. Perhaps this would give you a notion as to just why the Administration wants to double U.S. prison capacity? It is not for traditional criminals such as murderers, drug dealers, bank robbers, and rapists, but for middle-class Americans who fall victim to the new rash of socialist laws and regulations.

Crises of one sort or another (real or manufactured) are a great excuse for quantum jumps in socialistic legislation and government controls. Those planning the New World Order speak continually of *crises--the population crisis, environmental crisis, social crisis, drug crisis, banking crisis, economic crisis, constitutional crisis and on and on. CRISES PROVIDE THE RATIONALE FOR CRISIS MANAGEMENT AND EMERGENCY REGULATIONS OUTSIDE THE LIMITS OF THE CONSTITUTION.* The primary issue with which the socialists are planning to socialize America in the 1990's and move you into a world government is number one: **THE ENVIRONMENTAL CRISIS; THE GREENING OF AMERICA AND THE WORLD.** This thrust is because billions of dollars can be made by the Elite while the masses move along in a stupor "saving your environment". This is why the oil fires are not extinguished in Kuwait--wasting billions and billions of dollars, when a few fuel/air detonations would snuff them out and allow simultaneous clearing of the air. The air particulate would simply incinerate and lack of oxygen would snuff the flames.

EVEN THE SOVIETS

Boy, you have a dastardly group of bandwagoneers. In January of 1990, Mikhail Gorbachev addressed the "Global Forum of Spiritual and Parliamentary Leaders on Human Survival" (oh barf!) in Moscow. The distinguished "Nobel Peace Prize winner" told the visiting delegates:

"We are in a world, and as a world we have an ecological imperative. We are approaching a point of no return

in the environment. We are a human society and we are rational, and we will not let an ecological disaster happen. There is an environmental consciousness that now pervades Europe. In the past it was the nuclear threat. In the nineties it will be the environmental crisis."

Then "Gorby" proposed a symbol for the world-wide environmental crusade--a GREEN CROSS, green ribbons, etc., and let's see, the supporters of Chief Gates in L.A. police brutality case are wearing blue ribbons and the war supporters are wearing yellow--what will you wear for God, brothers?

OK, let's look at this "beast system of Revelation 13, globalism". Let's see what your Don Bell wrote in late 1989:

"Regardless of all other attempts and plans, including military conquest, if the new World Order and its world government are to succeed with the necessary approval of the people of the world, there had to be created a great cause of global dimensions; a cause great enough to overshadow all racial, cultural, ethnic, religious, economic, and monetary differences. There had to be created 'a religious revival to protect Mother Earth.' There had to be problems that could be expanded to crisis proportions, problems that individual nations couldn't resolve, problems that involved not the protection of the United States or of Mother Russia, but of Mother Earth. Therefore, the architects of the New World Order created three major dangers, not to any nation, or nations in particular, but to Mother Earth, which they call 'the planet that is the homeland to us all, regardless of race, creed, or national origin.' Interestingly enough, this 'Mother Earth' worship appears in ancient Bible times. Many of the nations that the 'children of Israel' were to utterly annihilate in the Promised Land (after the exodus) had as part of their religious practices various forms

of earth worship. Jehovah God found this so detestable He wanted it completely obliterated to avoid contamination of His people.

"Those dangers upon which the global environmental crisis is based are: 1) the greenhouse effect; 2) the ozone hole; and 3) toxic pollution. The media and the political left have taken these three global environmental crises, presented them as a permanent crisis and a threat to the 'global village', which can only be remedied by 'global cooperation.' Therefore, global authority with the power to overrule national governments must be established. A New World Order for a new age of co-operation is needed', the globalists say."

Numbers one and two are non-existent and number three has been deliberately perpetrated--just as at least half the oil-well fires were set with napalm cannisters, by the U.S. in Kuwait--with full cooperation of the Coalition partners.

So you now push forth substituting green for red--that is, you now push socialism labeled as environmentalism as the new priority to gain total control of the population and lands into the Elite's control.

Then it gets more ridiculous: *Time* magazine nominated earth as the Planet of the Year (1988). *Fortune* magazine declared 1988 as "The year the earth spoke back". Then Gorbachev made a blather before the U.N. to top them all:

"Let us also think about setting up within the framework of the United Nations a center for emergency environmental assistance."

Then not to be outdone, in March of 1988, twenty-four nations met at the World Court at the Hague and called for a:

"supernatural agency within the framework of the U.N. that could impose sanctions against any country negatively impact-

ing the environment."

Who actually believes it would be a SUPERNATURAL agency who would handle the sanctions?

RESULTS?

An agreement flowed forth from these nations to accept the binding jurisdiction of the World Court (Supernatural?) under "a large number of international treaties". The U.S. State Department and the Administration enthusiastically signed on and signed away a large measure of (non-Supernatural) U.S. sovereignty!

Meanwhile the "Greens" are organizing and increasing their power all over Europe in addition to the good old U.S.A. and parts West. In 1989, the Ecologist Party (Greens) won over eighteen hundred city council seats across Europe. Similar Green parties virtually dominated the domestic political scene in West Germany and Sweden. Over 2 million voters opted for the Green Party in England in 1989. Does the world need cleaning up? Of Course! However, do you actually think the very ones who destroyed it will do much in the cleaning up thereof?

Now here we go: The environmental parties are pushing dissolution of NATO, the support for immediate and unconditional nuclear disarmament, the abolishment of private banking (environmental?), the establishment of government control of the amount of goods people can buy, the imposition of heavy taxes for air and road travel, the revamping of educational curriculum to indoctrinate students with these Green issues, THE PROMOTIONS OF HOMOSEXUAL RIGHTS, and the support of "feminist" issues. Oh yes, indeed, these are "planks" in the party structure.

These nice socialist issues are going great guns in America now, many under the guise of environmentalism. Even your Elite Zbigniew Brzezinski, has publicly stated in *Foreign Affairs* (1990-91) that the environmental crisis is DESIGNED AS A COVER FOR THE GRAND MERGER OF THE EAST AND WEST, OF THE

WARSAW PACT NATIONS AND THE NATIONS OF EUROPE.

He wrote:

"The Council of Europe and the European Community could also make an important contribution by offering to assist in the creation of a central European program for ecological salvation."

The environmental crisis is the vehicle upon which the New Age movement, the New World Order, and the communists plan to socialize Europe and America, and to move the world to global government before the close of this decade. *The environmental crisis is a cover for the grand merger of East and West, of the Soviet bloc, Western Europe, and America.*

The Administration, congressional liberals, and radical environmentalists have pushed the most horrendous environmentalist bills ever through both houses of Congress. The current cost of the 1970 and 1977 Clean Air laws is over \$31 billion dollars per year, which is at least three times higher than anywhere else in the world, and the Bush Clean Air Act will cost American business between \$50 billion and \$100 billion dollars per year which will amount to over a TRILLION dollars for the decade--and that is just for minimums. It will drive millions of jobs to other countries where conditions and costs are more sensible--ENHANCING THE NEED FOR THOSE NICE NEW "FREE-TRADE" AGREEMENTS. IT IS THE FORMULA FOR THE DEINDUSTRIALIZATION OF THE U.S. ECONOMY, WHICH IS ALREADY REELING DUE TO LACK OF WORLD COMPETITIVENESS CAUSED BY HIGH TAXES AND OVER-REGULATION.

The Clean Air Act requires as many as one hundred fifty thousand American businesses, from heavy manufacturing to small print shops, to secure specific EPA permits for every one of more than one hundred ninety-one "air pollutants" if they emit more than two and a half to seven pounds per hour. Who will monitor and mea-

sure these emissions--the business, the EPA bureaucrats? In addition, every time a company changes any part of its process affecting any one of the permitted substances, even if that modification produces less toxicity, new permits are required. Every new product would have to pass through EPA filters. **Penalties would include up to four hundred-fifty-years in prison and unlimited fines at \$25,000 per day, with company informants and competitors offered up to \$10,000 in bounties for reporting suspected violators to the EPA.** (Remember, your nice Big Brother is now **criminalizing** what were formerly mere civil violations of governmental regulations.) Is it any wonder Dharma wants to just go hide under the bed--surely these ones don't want to start the projects we must have in order to make this passage.

The act requires production of vehicles using alternative fuels (ethanol or electricity--which the government and Elite will never allow to happen) and drastically limits hydrocarbon and nitrogen oxide emissions, greatly increasing production costs (which will never happen, either). The highly flammable fuel will turn minor car wrecks into flaming torches, if nothing else. Methanol, another mandated fuel, is highly toxic and can be expected to be a contributing factor in anywhere from hundreds to thousands of poisoning deaths a year, while doing absolutely nothing for emissions on later model cars. Well, this will only cost you driving Americans about \$20 billion more a year for the privilege.

The Clean Air Act sets about phasing out chlorofluorocarbons used in refrigeration, air-conditioning, foam insulation, solvents, fire extinguishers, aerosol cans, and in the cleaning of electronic equipment. These little CFC's are used by at least five thousand companies, in equipment worth around \$135 Billion, to produce \$28 billion in goods or services annually. American business and industry will lose tens of billions of dollars annually from the phase-out of chlorofluorocarbons and many companies will simply be forced to close. At least you as a nation

have a nice quiet, clean and regulated place to starve to death--if you aren't shot first for this tale gets far more miserable.

Under this act, alone, tens of billions of dollars will be spent each year to cure **acid** rain, in spite of the fact that an official federal government study on acid rain by the National Acid Precipitation Assessment Program reported that relatively few U.S. lakes and streams were acidified and damage to crops, forests, and human health were negligible. Do I believe the report? No, but then I don't believe anything "they" tell you. **The study, however, did say that \$700,000 worth of annual liming of a handful of lakes would completely eliminate the problem--I do believe that little tid-bit.**

Now for the "greenhouse effect"--that is total bunk and a real 'nother one of the "great and empty crises" cited by the environmentalists. The Earth, good buddies, is actually in a cooling situation. This Clean Air Act will cost you tens of billions to lower atmospheric carbon dioxide levels which they claim are the cause of global warming, in spite of the fact that industrially generated carbon dioxide is a very, very minor part of total global CO₂ levels (i.e. 18 billion tons out of 759 billion tons of CO₂ entering the atmosphere each year).

This "**environmental crisis**" is a very dangerous and false crisis manufactured by the socialists to socialize America under another label. Is the pollution problem serious? Oh indeed, indeed--perilous--but not in the areas given you as the critical points for the Masters of Destruction will continue right on with the real destruction and make trillions of dollars off you people in this new adventure.

You are going to literally close places like Toledo, St. Louis, Detroit, Philadelphia, Baltimore, Pittsburgh, Los Angeles, Chicago, etc. What "they" have given you as a charade to solve the problems will actually strangle the U.S. on the altar of ecological environmental madness at a time when depression will wipe you away at best. **It will, however, create a**

whole bunch of new jobs and industry for Western Europe and points north and south of the U.S.--because there are already these plans laid to transfer the operations and industrial centers and this is just another excuse to do it with your blessings.

WITH NO OTHER THING IN POINT, THIS ONE SO-CALLED CLEAN AIR ACT COULD, ALONE, DEVASTATE THE U.S. AND PRECIPITATE THE DEPRESSION IF NOTHING ELSE CAME ALONG TO DUMP YOUR ECONOMY. UNFORTUNATELY, THE ELITE HAVE NOT LEFT THAT ITEM TO CHANCE AND THEY HAVE A DOZEN OTHER THINGS TO RENDER YOU DEVASTATED. THIS ACT ALONE WILL DE-INDUSTRIALIZE AMERICA, MAKE YOU A FOURTH-RATE INDUSTRIAL POWER, AND GIVE YOU A QUANTUM LEAP INTO SOCIALISM AND THE CAVE. I SUPPOSE, HOWEVER, YOU WILL HAVE CLEAN AIR BUT DEAD PEOPLE DON'T REALLY NEED TO BREATHE. SO BE IT.

Dharma, daylight is coming now so let us have a break. I must insist that you vacate this place today--at least you and Oberli. I cannot stress enough--it is very serious indeed, that which is being thrust against you and we have no ability to neutralize it all without cooperation on your parts. Or, we can put you to bed and into sleep but we have to clear these electronic assaults.

I am greatly distressed that you ones fail to consider this journey and task as serious in circumstance. You treat this like another "New Age Groupie Lark". I remind you--we are bringing Truth and the adversary wants it STOPPED! I object to having to repeat myself regarding this matter. I CANNOT have personal meetings until we bring this dangerous course you ones travel, under control. There is too much chatter, picking, and tending of each other's business. No one would intentionally effort to destroy anyone or the work--or would they? **YOU HAVE NO WAY TO KNOW, DO YOU? WELL, I**

DO AND I DO NOT LIKE THAT WHICH IS GOING ON. I must ask that things be handled in a far more diligent "business" manner. The only way given to the public to reach me, through Dharma, is through America West and therefore, I need names, places, communications, etc. I have not the time nor inclination to continually be at the fragments, i.e. trying to respond to nameless inquiries and statements that say, "You know my situation, what can I do?" I know not your situation for it is none of my business and I have no right to ask that you do anything so, please, as you inquire, we are ever humbly grateful but WE MUST KNOW THAT WHICH YOU CAN DO AND ARE WILLING TO DO. NEVER WOULD I INTERFERE WITH THAT WHICH IS ONLY YOUR CHOICE TO MAKE.

BY THE WAY, YOU HAVE SOME 175 BILLION HABITABLE PLANETS IN YOUR GALAXY--GO LOOK AGAIN AT THE MILKY WAY. REMEMBER THAT EVEN PLEIADES IS SOME 500 LIGHT YEARS FROM YOUR PLANET. YOU MUST COME OUT OF YOUR NARROW TUNNELS AND LOOK AROUND IF YOU PLAN TO PLAY WITH THE KIDS OF THE UNIVERSE. SALU.

Hatonn to clear. When we sit to pen again, we shall (hopefully) take up with a discussion of your "HATE CRIME BILL". Ah, could you just pass a bill requiring LOVE. Salu.

3/22/91 HATONN4

TONIGHT'S WATCH

KILL: *To deprive of life; slay; slaughter; assassinate; execute; dispatch, sacrifice; destroy; put to death; put an end to; exterminate; liquidate; do away with; take out; commit murder upon; cancel; annul; nullify; turn off; turn out; shut off; stop; halt; erase; veto; cancel; lethalize; remove life form; obliterate; silence; cease operation;--and at least 57 more terms meaning ultimately the same!*

ARE YOU LISTENING? ALL THE ABOVE AND 57 ADDI-

TIONAL DEFINITIONS ARE WHAT YOUR ADVERSARIES ARE EFFORTING TO BRING TO CONCLUSION WITH DHARMA! DO YOU HEAR ME? YOU ARE UP AT 4:00 A.M. BECAUSE I CANNOT SEEM TO GET YOUR ATTENTION IN THE SUNLIGHT OF DAY. I AM INDEED MOST SERIOUS--AT EXACTLY ONE HOUR AND 3 MINUTES PAST, THEY KILLED YOUR TV WITH A POWER SURGE AIMED AT DHARMA AND WE HAD TO "SILENCE" AND "DARKEN" THE SET. I, HATONN, AM FURIOUS WITH THE LACK OF COMPREHENSION OF THIS MISSION AND OUR RELATIVE INTEGRATION WITHIN IT.

I CAN TELL YOU THIS, OUR CREW ABOARD THIS CRAFT WOULD AS SOON ALLOW YOU TO BLOW YOUR PLANET AWAY AS SPEND ANOTHER 15 MINUTES TRYING TO SET YOU TO STRAIGHT.

Hopeless? I know not! I do know that the human psyche will allow only so much and then calls a halt and Dharma, brothers, is about to that limit. What does man want of us? This game of hide-and-seek is growing pitifully old in the playing.

We would like to point out that some of the newsletters that we were to have "plagiarized" are finally mentioning information we gave you weeks ago--try the PHOENIX LETTER of Dr. Sutton, try the LYKE REPORT, SPOTLIGHT, NEW FEDERALIST, RON PAUL, E.I.R.--and whatever else you ones write us about--WHAT DO YOU WANT FROM US? Is your planet worth the attention? Do you of the planet give a damn? Who do you think is going "to do" it for you?

Well, Oberli, we will have to have another TV for I cannot allow you ones to be without the non-news from time to time.

We are appalled at the total lack of mass "caring" and the total absence of much interest in your world. I am humbly grateful to you who take time to share with us as you come into information for it is like

working here in a black shroud--in fear of your life. Dharma is only in receiving of some two or three bits of information from outside each day. We know you readers are caring and we know that you contact America West--but Dharma lives in a veritable "box".

We are accused of garnering great wealth from this work--where do such stories get begun? Dharma has written, what now?, 28-30 books in the last 18 months and has yet to glean one cent from the labor. She is tied up in home litigation and receives food stamps. There have been some quiet gifts which are cherished and treasured. What does mankind want of his brothers?

We are expecting the other shoe to fall from "brothers in the cause"? Again we are "charged" with plagiarism? Man tries God sorely!

How many of you are up on current events? How many of you know your geography, religions, sciences, science fiction, social and political formats, just to list a few? How many of you know that this very day, Russians are in the United States acquiring YOUR money to upgrade their oil production? Further question No.2: How many of you know that Russia is the LARGEST OIL PRODUCER IN THE WORLD?

How many of you realize there is near panic on the Japanese stock exchange and in their higher economic circles due to expected drop in exports BECAUSE OF THE DISASTROUS DEPRESSION EXPECTED WITHIN MONTHS, IN THE UNITED STATES? SO BE IT!

WE GET INQUIRIES

I am here with hundreds of petitions for personal information. I am a Commander of a craft--I give you thousands of pages of information against which you can become discerning. I strike not out at you for inquiring for it gives measure of receiving, but I must ask patience for my scribe is debilitated from the load.

For instance, I have many inquiries regarding the factual merit of

many, many writings--two stand out: **THE KEYS OF ENOCH**, and **ONE very large volume, some 1200 pages or so, called OAHISPE**. These are supposed to be **DIRECT COMMUNICATIONS FROM GOD AND SUPPLANT THE OLD BIBLE. THESE WERE TO HAVE BEEN DIRECTLY CHANNELLED IN THESE LATTER DAYS--HOW DO YOU JUDGE THEM? NO. 1: IF THEY CONTAIN THE WORD "JEW" PRESUMABLY SPOKEN BY GOD--FORGET IT! "JEW" WAS CONJURED BY THE KHAZAR ZIONISTS TO FIT A NEED FOR THEM AS THEY MADE A FINAL MOVE FOR TAKING YOUR GLOBE--IN THE 18TH CENTURY A.D.** Therefore God would not have utilized the term in any manner prior to that time and would certainly not have utilized it even for your better understanding in the ancient time of a new world.

My blunt suggestion is that you get with following the **LAWS OF GOD AND THE CREATION** as handed down in total simplicity and stop the haggling about who begat who and where, how, when and why. Someone begat you and you are in trouble.

The word "oahspe" means "the all", the sum--spirit, earth and sky as defined. Seems to leave out a great deal to me and in the projection of information in those thousand pages plus many pages of extra index--you might well define the word to be pronounced and accepted as "chaos". Is there valid information within those pages? Indeed, as with all things--there is always much truth but the discerning becomes almost instant. How is the word "satan" utilized? Do they, and if so, how do they utilize the term Jew? What about the term "Yiddish"? Look to terminology and usage of terms which were only created within the past two centuries at best. For instance, when Lucifer was tossed out of "Heaven" on his ear by Lord Michael, he was called "adversary"--meaning satanic in "mis"-behavior. This was a term applied to the whole band of hooligans.

CLOSER TO "HOME"

Now, I believe it is "wet noodle" time and postponement of solo flight trial for you birds of this tribe.

Let us assume that there were only 1000 planets in our galaxy which "might" have life forms---look at the Milky Way and laugh at that stupidity; none-the-less, let us consider for the example, only 1000. Let us say that each planet has 1000 persons so now we are up to 1,000,000. In addition, within the ethereal places, let us assume another 1,000,000 (there are actually billions upon billions) and now I ask you--do you know Gyeorgos Saint Thomeras? Funny thing--you expect me to--right out of the blue sky, you expect me to know that which is in the mind of every energy--anywhere, age, b'date, phone number and economic circumstance!

As in the note in front of me at this moment: "The guy from Ontario will be here Fri. 4:00". What guy? Which Ontario? 4:00 A.M./P.M.? Here? Where? With the whole of the CIA and Pentagon out to kill Dharma, this is all the information I am given? I am a fleet Commander and this is unacceptable.

I must ask for a whole dossier on **EVERYONE** entering or passing through--right to the mother's maiden name. If the bank can require it, might I ask as much? What do you know of this person? Any person? Who sent word to this dwelling? What is expected? What is requested? Does anyone know--or care? Am I, Hatonn, supposed to do something about this unknown person, Oberli, Dharma? Is this the same person we prepared for over a week past? I have a feeling this person is not nearly as secretive as are my associates?

Everyone on your place, with the exception of a mere piddling handful, has at least two names. Some have eight or ten. Would you, if you knew you might be slain on sight, hop on over and visit with "Joe"? How about "Jane"?

You ones must pay attention. Our

very thrust is privacy and security and yet, you ones tell all and expect naught in return--I doubt it is only that you like the sound of your own opinion so greatly. Oh, I see, but some get to write and some don't and some this and some that. Yes, rightly so. However, I shall at this time mention some unmentionables--Thomas writes for Thomas is in training to write of Thomas/Esu at a future time--if we make it that far. Dru writes for her counterpart has to go on public stages and present God's words and Commandments and writing them insures knowledge thereof beyond that which can be garnered by that already written and merely studied. We can neither handle the additional load of material in this group nor is it time in sequence to load more on our readers--they are not keeping up as is. It is simply not suitable for ones who carry great responsibility in the publishing company to turn away and spend time simply writing more volumes of information which will be out of sequence.

Always respond to the "call" but do not turn from your accepted responsibility to do that which is out of sequence. As with Dru, if you take that which is given and break it down in perception, write it and study it, then you become proficient and worthy of sharing in knowledge and truth--not just opinion of a quick run-through. Those ones who go forth onto the stages for presentation must have backup and time to study and become knowledgeable and that requires time of which, as with Dru, the Masters had to ask her to sit and write, for the time of study is so limited. An ignorant mouth is our greatest enemy.

THE WORK PLACE

A few mistakes will destroy the very foundation which we have laid forth for assistance to our people. A flapping mouth gives away the security and privacy which is the ultimate key to shelter. You are under surveillance at all times and all must be kept in perfection and remember that Oberli has two hundred things going on--AND HE CANNOT MAKE ERRORS.

Today, no matter what business

you are in, even if it be voluntary services as with Oberli, there are at least two or three federal agencies such as OSHA, EPA, SEC, IRS, BATF, AND A DOZEN MORE at state, federal and local levels--at you and upon you and spying--just waiting one error and it is hanging time.

The cost in extra paperwork, extra employees, time, money, and total aggravation of adhering to this myriad of regulations is driving tens of thousands of small to medium-sized U.S. businesses out of business. Why would anyone in their right mind volunteer their time for this kind of harassment? For God, and not anyone lesser I can well assure you--and for God means for brothers, and the job is eating all of us alive. The predators lurk like vultures in the wings just waiting for the perfect "shot".

It is set up so that only the Elite companies can afford enough accountants and lawyers for survival in the bureaucratic onslaught.

Furthermore, your government is now criminalizing everything, giving out heavy fines and jail sentences to you-the-public for they want to destroy you. This means that offenses which were once mere civil problems are now criminal offenses. For example, *if an employee of a bank, a stock brokerage firm, or a coin dealer simply gives any information to a client that can be "construed" as helping the investor to "avoid" the IRS reporting requirements emanating from the Bank Secrecy Act of 1986, the criminal penalty for that employee is ten years in jail and a \$500,000 fine PER VIOLATION! THE PENALTY IS FAR LESS FOR BANK ROBBERY, MURDER, RAPE, OR DRUG DEALING.*

Violations of the Clean Air Act can result in a *four-hundred-fifty-year jail sentence (no, don't ask me to explain--I certainly didn't make the new rules); S&L or bank fraud can result in a one hundred year jail term (except for those who committed the crimes prior to now and are already "in processing of delinquent management"); and failure to register currently owned semi-automatic firearms can result*

in a one to eight year prison term with full intent of control and confiscation (turning in) all handguns, etc. Perhaps this would give you a notion as to just why the Administration wants to double U.S. prison capacity? It is not for traditional criminals such as murderers, drug dealers, bank robbers, and rapists, but for middle-class Americans who fall victim to the new rash of socialist laws and regulations.

Crises of one sort or another (real or manufactured) are a great excuse for quantum jumps in socialistic legislation and government controls. Those planning the New World Order speak continually of *crises--the population crisis, environmental crisis, social crisis, drug crisis, banking crisis, economic crisis, constitutional crisis and on and on.* CRISES PROVIDE THE RATIONALE FOR CRISIS MANAGEMENT AND EMERGENCY REGULATIONS OUTSIDE THE LIMITS OF THE CONSTITUTION. The primary issue with which the socialists are planning to socialize America in the 1990's and move you into a world government is number one: THE ENVIRONMENTAL CRISIS; THE GREENING OF AMERICA AND THE WORLD. This thrust is because billions of dollars can be made by the Elite while the masses move along in a stupor "saving your environment". This is why the oil fires are not extinguished in Kuwait--wasting billions and billions of dollars, when a few fuel/air detonations would snuff them out and allow simultaneous clearing of the air. The air particulate would simply incinerate and lack of oxygen would snuff the flames.

EVEN THE SOVIETS

Boy, you have a dastardly group of bandwagoneers. In January of 1990, Mikhail Gorbachev addressed the "Global Forum of Spiritual and Parliamentary Leaders on Human Survival" (oh barf!) in Moscow. The distinguished "Nobel Peace Prize winner" told the visiting delegates:

"We are in a world, and as a world we have an ecological imperative. We are ap-

proaching a point of no return in the environment. We are a human society and we are rational, and we will not let an ecological disaster happen. There is an environmental consciousness that now pervades Europe. In the past it was the nuclear threat. In the nineties it will be the environmental crisis."

Then "Gorby" proposed a symbol for the world-wide environmental crusade--a GREEN CROSS, green ribbons, etc., and let's see, the supporters of Chief Gates in L.A. police brutality case are wearing blue ribbons and the war supporters are wearing yellow--what will you wear for God, brothers?

OK, let's look at this "beast system of Revelation 13, globalism". Let's see what your Don Bell wrote in late 1989:

"Regardless of all other attempts and plans, including military conquest, if the new World Order and its world government are to succeed with the necessary approval of the people of the world, there had to be created a great cause of global dimensions; a cause great enough to overshadow all racial, cultural, ethnic, religious, economic, and monetary differences. There had to be created 'a religious revival to protect Mother Earth.' There had to be problems that could be expanded to crisis proportions, problems that individual nations couldn't resolve, problems that involved not the protection of the United States or of Mother Russia, but of Mother Earth. Therefore, the architects of the New World Order created three major dangers, not to any nation, or nations in particular, but to Mother Earth, which they call 'the planet that is the homeland to us all, regardless of race, creed, or national origin.' Interestingly enough, this 'Mother Earth' worship appears in ancient Bible times. Many of the nations that the 'children of Israel' were to utterly annihilate in the Promised Land (after the exodus) had as part of their re-

ligious practices various forms of earth worship. Jehovah God found this so detestable He wanted it completely obliterated to avoid contamination of His people.

"Those dangers upon which the global environmental crisis is based are: 1) the greenhouse effect; 2) the ozone hole; and 3) toxic pollution. The media and the political left have taken these three global environmental crises, presented them as a permanent crisis and a threat to the 'global village', which can only be remedied by 'global cooperation.' Therefore, global authority with the power to overrule national governments must be established. 'A New World Order for a new age of co-operation is needed', the globalists say."

Numbers one and two are non-existent and number three has been deliberately perpetrated--just as at least half the oil-well fires were set with napalm cannisters, by the U.S. in Kuwait--with full cooperation of the Coalition partners.

So you now push forth substituting green for red--that is, you now push socialism labeled as environmentalism as the new priority to gain total control of the population and lands into the Elite's control.

Then it gets more ridiculous: *Time* magazine nominated earth as the Planet of the Year (1988). *Fortune* magazine declared 1988 as "The year the earth spoke back". Then Gorbachev made a blather before the U.N. to top them all:

"Let us also think about setting up within the framework of the United Nations a center for emergency environmental assistance."

Then not to be outdone, in March of 1988, twenty-four nations met at the World Court at the Hague and called for a:

"supernatural agency within the framework of the U.N. that could impose sanctions against any country negatively impact-

ing the environment."

Who actually believes it would be a SUPERNATURAL agency who would handle the sanctions?

RESULTS?

An agreement flowed forth from these nations to accept the binding jurisdiction of the World Court (Supernatural?) under "a large number of international treaties". The U.S. State Department and the Administration enthusiastically signed on and signed away a large measure of (non-Supernatural) U.S. sovereignty!

Meanwhile the "Greens" are organizing and increasing their power all over Europe in addition to the good old U.S.A. and parts West. In 1989, the Ecologist Party (Greens) won over eighteen hundred city council seats across Europe. Similar Green parties virtually dominated the domestic political scene in West Germany and Sweden. Over 2 million voters opted for the Green Party in England in 1989. Does the world need cleaning up? Of Course! However, do you actually think the very ones who destroyed it will do much in the cleaning up thereof?

Now here we go: The environmental parties are pushing dissolution of NATO, the support for immediate and unconditional nuclear disarmament, the abolishment of private banking (environmental?), the establishment of government control of the amount of goods people can buy, the imposition of heavy taxes for air and road travel, the revamping of educational curriculum to indoctrinate students with these Green issues, THE PROMOTIONS OF HOMOSEXUAL RIGHTS, and the support of "feminist" issues. Oh yes, indeed, these are "planks" in the party structure.

These nice socialist issues are going great guns in America now, many under the guise of environmentalism. Even your Elite Zbigniew Brzezinski, has publicly stated in *Foreign Affairs* (1990-91) that the environmental crisis is DESIGNED AS A COVER FOR THE GRAND MERGER OF EAST AND WEST, OF THE

WARSAW PACT NATIONS AND THE NATIONS OF EUROPE.

He wrote:

"The Council of Europe and the European Community could also make an important contribution by offering to assist in the creation of a central European program for ecological salvation."

The environmental crisis is the vehicle upon which the New Age movement, the New World Order, and the communists plan to socialize Europe and America, and to move the world to global government before the close of this decade. *The environmental crisis is a cover for the grand merger of East and West, of the Soviet bloc, Western Europe, and America.*

The Administration, congressional liberals, and radical environmentalists have pushed the most horrendous environmentalist bills ever through both houses of Congress. The current cost of the 1970 and 1977 Clean Air laws is over \$31 billion dollars per year, which is at least three times higher than anywhere else in the world, and the Bush Clean Air Act will cost American business between \$50 billion and \$100 billion dollars per year which will amount to over a TRILLION dollars for the decade--and that is just for minimums. It will drive millions of jobs to other countries where conditions and costs are more sensible--ENHANCING THE NEED FOR THOSE NICE NEW "FREE-TRADE" AGREEMENTS. IT IS THE FORMULA FOR THE DE-INDUSTRIALIZATION OF THE U.S. ECONOMY, WHICH IS ALREADY REELING DUE TO LACK OF WORLD COMPETITIVENESS CAUSED BY HIGH TAXES AND OVER-REGULATION.

The Clean Air Act requires as many as one hundred fifty thousand American businesses, from heavy manufacturing to small print shops, to secure specific EPA permits for every one of more than one hundred ninety-one "air pollutants" if they emit more than two and a half to seven pounds per hour. Who will monitor and mea-

sure these emissions--the business, the EPA bureaucrats? In addition, every time a company changes any part of its process affecting any one of the permitted substances, even if that modification produces less toxicity, new permits are required. Every new product would have to pass through EPA filters. **Penalties would include up to four hundred-fifty-years in prison and unlimited fines at \$25,000 per day, with company informants and competitors offered up to \$10,000 in bounties for reporting suspected violators to the EPA.** (Remember, your nice Big Brother is now criminalizing what were formerly mere civil violations of governmental regulations.) Is it any wonder Dharma wants to just go hide under the bed--surely these ones don't want to start the projects we must have in order to make this passage.

The act requires production of vehicles using alternative fuels (ethanol or electricity--which the government and Elite will never allow to happen) and drastically limits hydrocarbon and nitrogen oxide emissions, greatly increasing production costs (which will never happen, either). The highly flammable fuel will turn minor car wrecks into flaming torches, if nothing else. Methanol, another mandated fuel, is highly toxic and can be expected to be a contributing factor in anywhere from hundreds to thousands of poisoning deaths a year, while doing absolutely nothing for emissions on later model cars. Well, this will only cost you driving Americans about \$20 billion more a year for the privilege.

The Clean Air Act sets about phasing out chlorofluorocarbons used in refrigeration, air-conditioning, foam insulation, solvents, fire extinguishers, aerosol cans, and in the cleaning of electronic equipment. These little CFC's are used by at least five thousand companies, in equipment worth around \$135 Billion, to produce \$28 billion in goods or services annually. American business and industry will lose tens of billions of dollars annually from the phase-out of chlorofluorocarbons and many companies will simply be forced to close. At least you as a nation

have a nice quiet, clean and regulated place to starve to death--if you aren't shot first for this tale gets far more miserable.

Under this act, alone, tens of billions of dollars will be spent each year to cure acid rain, in spite of the fact that an official federal government study on acid rain by the National Acid Precipitation Assessment Program reported that relatively few U.S. lakes and streams were acidified and damage to crops, forests, and human health were negligible. Do I believe the report? No, but then I don't believe anything "they" tell you. **The study, however, did say that \$700,000 worth of annual liming of a handful of lakes would completely eliminate the problem--I do believe that little tid-bit.**

Now for the "greenhouse effect"--that is total bunk and a real 'nother one of the "great and empty crises" cited by the environmentalists. The Earth, good buddies, is actually in a cooling situation. This Clean Air Act will cost you tens of billions to lower atmospheric carbon dioxide levels which they claim are the cause of global warming, in spite of the fact that industrially generated carbon dioxide is a very, very minor part of total global CO₂ levels (i.e. 18 billion tons out of 759 billion tons of CO₂ entering the atmosphere each year).

This "environmental crisis" is a very dangerous and false crisis manufactured by the socialists to socialize America under another label. Is the pollution problem serious? Oh indeed, indeed--perilous--but not in the areas given you as the critical points for the Masters of Destruction will continue right on with the real destruction and make trillions of dollars off you people in this new adventure.

You are going to literally close places like Toledo, St. Louis, Detroit, Philadelphia, Baltimore, Pittsburgh, Los Angeles, Chicago, etc. What "they" have given you as a charade to solve the problems will actually strangle the U.S. on the altar of ecological environmental madness at a time when depression will wipe you away at best. **It will, however, create a**

whole bunch of new jobs and industry for Western Europe and points north and south of the U.S.--because there are already these plans laid to transfer the operations and industrial centers and this is just another excuse to do it with your blessings.

WITH NO OTHER THING IN POINT, THIS ONE SO-CALLED CLEAN AIR ACT COULD, ALONE, DEVASTATE THE U.S. AND PRECIPITATE THE DEPRESSION IF NOTHING ELSE CAME ALONG TO DUMP YOUR ECONOMY. UNFORTUNATELY, THE ELITE HAVE NOT LEFT THAT ITEM TO CHANCE AND THEY HAVE A DOZEN OTHER THINGS TO RENDER YOU DEVASTATED. THIS ACT ALONE WILL DE-INDUSTRIALIZE AMERICA, MAKE YOU A FOURTH-RATE INDUSTRIAL POWER, AND GIVE YOU A QUANTUM LEAP INTO SOCIALISM AND THE CAVE. I SUPPOSE, HOWEVER, YOU WILL HAVE CLEAN AIR BUT DEAD PEOPLE DON'T REALLY NEED TO BREATHE. SO BE IT.

Dharma, daylight is coming now so let us have a break. I must insist that you vacate this place today--at least you and Oberli. I cannot stress enough--it is very serious indeed, that which is being thrust against you and we have no ability to neutralize it all without cooperation on your parts. Or, we can put you to bed and into sleep but we have to clear these electronic assaults.

I am greatly distressed that you ones fail to consider this journey and task as serious in circumstance. You treat this like another "New Age Groupie Lark". I remind you--we are bringing Truth and the adversary wants it STOPPED! I object to having to repeat myself regarding this matter. I CANNOT have personal meetings until we bring this dangerous course you ones travel, under control. There is too much chatter, picking, and tending of each other's business. No one would intentionally effort to destroy anyone or the work--or would they? **YOU HAVE NO WAY TO KNOW, DO YOU? WELL, I**

DO AND I DO NOT LIKE THAT WHICH IS GOING ON. I must ask that things be handled in a far more diligent "business" manner. The only way given to the public to reach me, through Dharma, is through America West and therefore, I need names, places, communications, etc. I have not the time nor inclination to continually be at the fragments, i.e. trying to respond to nameless inquiries and statements that say, "You know my situation, what can I do?" I know not your situation for it is none of my business and I have no right to ask that you do anything so, please, as you inquire, we are ever humbly grateful but WE MUST KNOW THAT WHICH YOU CAN DO AND ARE WILLING TO DO. NEVER WOULD I INTERFERE WITH THAT WHICH IS ONLY YOUR CHOICE TO MAKE.

BY THE WAY, YOU HAVE SOME 175 BILLION HABITABLE PLANETS IN YOUR GALAXY--GO LOOK AGAIN AT THE MILKY WAY. REMEMBER THAT EVEN PLEIADES IS SOME 500 LIGHT YEARS FROM YOUR PLANET. YOU MUST COME OUT OF YOUR NARROW TUNNELS AND LOOK AROUND IF YOU PLAN TO PLAY WITH THE KIDS OF THE UNIVERSE. SALU.

Hatonn to clear. When we sit to pen again, we shall (hopefully) take up with a discussion of your "HATE CRIME BILL". Ah, could you just pass a bill requiring LOVE. Salu.

3/23/91 HATONN

TODAY'S WATCH

Hatonn present and I believe that we have checked out everything which might "blow up" on you. For you readers, there is no "private joke" but everything Dharma "turns on" or "plugs in" has a very nasty habit of "blowing out" circuits. Actually, our generous adversaries set up electronic thrusters through the computers, the TV's and appliances such as answering machines, etc. So when Dharma sits to work, etc., the systems surge and often we have to counter the beams and "blow out"

the machinery. It is always most difficult to come forth in the morning and begin work. Others leave us to our work in the morning and there have been times we have spent quite a lot of time in **unconscious** communion efforting to get the heart started after a pulse beam has arrested it. It is a most frightening experience and it can be two or three hours before another "human" discovers that there is a problem.

The attacks have been regular and constant since the incident with some 30 people, following your Thanksgiving time. It is quite unnerving to have CIA helicopters in the living room window and have your television "blow out" as you turn it on at 4:00 in the morning. Brothers, be careful for there is incredibly sophisticated surveillance and "take out" technology available to your enemies. It is feasible for your adversary to kill you dead in mere split seconds and the result is cardiac arrest and no visible evidence of foul-play. Keep your shields up and secure. We have to keep Dharma in an electronic plasma shield all the time now, and still she is often incapacitated. There is constant tampering and replacing of the equipment at the wire poles and electronic beams refocused constantly. Persons visiting the dwelling location usually are conscious of a whole symphony of changing tones as we monitor and counter. Do not be fooled by the idiots who occasionally appear publicly, as members of the CIA, etc., and have done some stupid things like break into Watergate. The teams for the most part are inter-trained with and by the Mossad and the KGB and are expert and incredibly good at that which they do. There are some pulse systems that cannot be neutralized except through higher frequency light beams out of your range of hearing or visualizing so don't play with the enemy on your own.

If you think you are so sophisticated that you need no higher help in protection--think again! If you do not ask for protection, then I promise you unequivocally--you are not under attack for take-out. That, in turn, means that you are no threat to their "cause" and you

are a "better tool for their work" than for that of "Truth". Ponder it most carefully. The big "UFO MOUTHS" are still alive because they give disinformation and confusion. You can, in fact, often tell the focus and truth of presentations by whether or not a speaker remains in good health with no impact from "Big Brothers". You can also tell the MINUTE they hit upon Truth and become dangerous, but by that time, many of the valid ones who have come into whole knowledge will have also learned to seek protection from HIGHER SOURCE.

There is nothing MYSTICAL NOR MAGICAL about the protection system--it is a pulse frequency which interrupts the bombarding frequencies focused on a given individual. They are easy to monitor from great distances. It usually requires a "build-up" of thrust, much like radiation which builds to a certain "level" before becoming lethal. This can be in instant overdose or over a period of time. With pulse systems, however, when the frequency is interrupted, there is usually rapid recovery. These beamed pulses are most frequently extremely low in frequency and if you have an isolated target--ARE SET SPECIFICALLY FOR THE INTENDED TARGET. This is what makes them so deadly for an individual for the "thruster" can be carried in a chip called a microdot and will usually not interfere with other than the target. This makes them dastardly to isolate but by the same token, they are rather short lived at this time.

I am telling you readers this for two reasons, I am reminding Dharma and ones nearby--to give attention and do not act in foolishness--and, giving direct notice to the surveillance personnel who monitor this computer, and; I thank you for your acknowledgment.

ELSEWHERE TODAY

Mark it down as it comes forth, America. General Powell has now made "a first public statement" that "our troops will have to be present in the Middle East *indefinitely--at least for many months*" It is called the "gradual poisoning pro-

cess" whereby you give the dose in small amounts until the lethal limit is reached--or, the old "boiled frog from the warm kettle" method. Sleep on, America, while they kill you dead.

RESPONSE

I have a letter here which is duly worthy of response and I will utilize it to make a more worthy point than to simply answer the inquiry.

Please keep in mind that we have a massive, massive task at hand and that I am a Fleet Commander. I am limited in my functions and am terribly restricted by the time limitations of the humans who do the physical functioning. Dharma simply cannot respond to the myriads of queries. These people in point, have written a most interesting letter of inquiry and DEMAND response--or, the inference is that they "will not believe in this truth". You are told to question and demand truth--THAT DOES NOT MEAN THAT DHARMA MUST RESPOND! I, further, ask right up front that you not be offended by my blunt response for I shall answer the questions but the facts are that they have been thoroughly answered and repeated one to three times in the Journals and in the Expresses. Please do not ask questions which are already answered in such great depth for the barrage of letters asking for LESS REPETITION is greater, indeed. There is so much material to cover that I have to ask that those things which are actually moot issues be held for a bit in order that we cover them in the intended material not yet offered, and/or, already covered--the world is in critical circumstance and whether Immanuel is spelled Immanuel, Emmanuel, Eimmanuel or Esu, is of no merit--the Master Christos will answer to any label--IF THE ADDRESS IS MADE TO HIS BEING IN SOUL INTENT FOR REACHING THE MASTER. GOD HONORS SOUL EXPRESSION AND VERY LITTLE MOUTH WORKINGS.

Dharma, I apologize but I must ask you to copy the letter lest my response make no sense what-so-ever to the readers.

From R & P P.

Approx: 3/20/91

Dear George & Desiree',

Please direct the following questions to Hatonn for me. I have been reading the Expresses, and shared reading a few of the books you also publish. Both my husband and I have thoroughly enjoyed the knowledge and wisdom received through your publications. We feel entirely blessed to be receiving such a gift, and have begun the preparations for the future as suggested within.

My first question refers to your (they) use of the word "Universes". Since "uni" means one, how can there be more than one Universe: more than one totality of creation?

My second question is very heartfelt and important. I have been taught to look for the deception, and been impressed with "make me (Heavenly Spirit, Yahshua, Yahueh) prove it to you". In my research, I found there were no J's in any language until after the passing on of Ychsua, whom the world calls Jesus. I have been taught that the father's name is Yahweh (Yah=I come in my Father's name & shua=meaning savior). Halleluyah = Praise be to Yahweh=God=Our Father. I learned through earlier studies that the J=(I) followed the "i", and it does look like i except for it's tail (j), which connotes deception. Why then have you never used the true Hebrew names Yahweh & Ychsua since there were no J's and Jesus is an impossible rendering of his name? I accept Esu, and Sananda as earlier, and present names, as a Hebrew born with this name Ychsua; nor have you used Yahweh, the Hebrew name of "Our Father". After all, Ychsua was a Jew--why not use his Hebrew name? What is Immanuel?

As an avid seeker of the truth of our Universe, planet and people here upon I request a response to the questions given.

I humbly await your reply, and loving response.

* * *

Firstly, dealing with "Universes"--we have only your representations of "language" with which to work and if you mislabel a "thing", we have to work with the terminology. We are presenting our work in English and have no intent of comparing every language on your planet lest we never make it past the first word. You as people of Earth are only aware of ONE "thing" you call universe. There are actually universes above universes, below and along side into infinity. Even God is not as you anticipate and the one of the Creative realms which may serve as "God of Earth", for instance, may well not be THE majestic ONENESS of THE CREATION overall. As knowledge is inflowing, you will find that you are allowing selves to be limited by perceptions given unto you by those even more limited persons before you. I have covered this most thoroughly in THE PLEIADES CONNECTION VOL. I and if we can ever make it back to Vol II, we will work with it again in depth, for it deals with light and frequencies, no space-no time continuum. You see, if all be illusion (which it is) then there are only perceptions and God-thought at best and interpretation at least.

As for "Jesus". I have also covered the "no J's" most carefully in prior writings and will spare the readership repetition; however, I will repeat that "Jesus" was not Emmanuel's name nor was "Ychsua". Jesus was a label picked up in Greece by Apostle Paul long after Emmanuel moved from the region. Ychsua is simply a repronunciation of Jesus and is also erroneous in total context. Never would I refer to "Yahweh" for it is also a rendition of a term which has been given "Jew" connotations of a most negative aspect of Father God. I have given long explanation of why we refer to the labels which we do utilize and I ask that you ones stop looking for curly-cues on script and look for overall truth of content of message. You will learn quickly enough to pick up the clues as must be presented by the adversary but if you fail to come into the content of truth in concept, you won't need the lesser lessons.

If you are keeping up with recent

writings you will realize that the very word "JEW" was not a part of reference in any manner nor in any written language until the 18th Century (A.D.) and therefore, **KNOW--JESUS BY ANY LABEL WAS NOT A "JEW"!** This person under point was of JUDEAN birth. ISRAEL was not a "place"--"israel" meant "chosen of God".

IMMANUEL is Pleiadian spelling and pronunciation of Immanuel (and get ready--most of Earth Man comes from Pleiades ancestry so it becomes most important that you begin to latch onto the similarities of "human" brotherhood. Again, the "J" is non-existent but is pronounced softly as you would utilize the "J" in Spanish "Juan". We are caused to utilize that which gives "meaning" to a statement and there are not always words in all languages which express specific ideas and sounds.

We utilize the term for the One God, ATON, the "Central Sun", the "All", etc., because this is the first RECOGNIZED label in the civilization after the passing of Lemuria and Atlantis, Pan, etc. It was Egyptian and many of you are serving again, who served at the time of presentation again, of the concept of ONE GOD. Much has been historically written and some is excellent. I cannot take time to write the ancient history of your planet lest your present structure not endure long enough to have need of it. Let us return the planet Shan (Earth) into balance and harmony and then we shall have great and wondrous brotherhood as we share the knowledge of the Universes and the planet Earth. Right now, you of Shan are ready to annihilate the very planet itself with all life forms thereon. That is unacceptable to the brotherhood in the cosmos and unto the One God of Earth's creation.

My task, and that of my brothers and receivers upon your Shan place, is to bring Truth and unfoldment for your people that you can see and know that which IS. That is the promise of God and my focus is not on convincing any to believe that which we bring, even though that gives us great and wondrous joy, but our mission is to set Truth forth that you might

change of your destiny if you so choose. What you choose to call "God", be it Wakan Tanka, Standing Buffalo, Yahwah, Aton or Phooey is none of my business. If you honor Phooey in thine heart as the Holy of God-ness, HE SHALL RESPOND AS GOD WITH AND WITHIN THE CREATION.

Please, you who wrote this letter and others who have written with IDENTICAL inquiries, do not feel either embarrassed nor intimidated if my response appears abrupt for it is not given in such manner. I am most grateful to you who write and share for it is a great help to ALL. Just please understand our limitations and the mammoth task at hand and be patient with our inability to repeat and repeat that which has already been given forth. We realize the expense involved in gathering all of the Journals, not to even mention the time required for careful study of each, or for that matter, the simply "reading" of all. Therefore, I do urge you to demand that your local libraries get the material in several copies thereof, for the Journals will be becoming more and more in demand with each passing day. Places that do carry the Journals and Expresses for "lending" are constantly without copies available. If you CAN afford to purchase them and/or additional copies--thank you for assisting the Publisher and writers for they are expending some 20 to 50,000 dollars every month to get this information out and the burden is incredible.

That is, however, not the thrust and we beg copying, sharing--any way to get the news about and among the people in great haste--we can pick up the inquiries as to detail out there somewhere. If, however, the people do not come into the overall truth of your plight--you are basically an endangered species headed for extinction on Planet Earth. Already, to regain freedom in America, much less the "world", is all but beyond the regaining. We can speak of nitty-gritty in the slowness of a winter afternoon after you return to "freedom" but there won't be the possibility if you do not take some action for there will be no freedom of speech or the written word.

Let me shock you--ones who pen for Truth, as even with these Journals--they are removed from public shelves, they are destroyed and they are banned for press by the major publishing houses--**THAT FRIENDS, IS WHAT HAS BECOME OF YOUR FREEDOM OF EXPRESSION IN THE UNITED STATES OF AMERICA. YOU CAN HAVE OBSCENE PORNOGRAPHY ON EXHIBIT IN PUBLIC GALLERIES, PAID FOR BY YOU AS A TAX-PAYER--AND THIS MATERIAL FROM GOD AND SPACE BROTHERHOOD OF THE HOSTS, IS BANNED, RIDICULED AND PRONOUNCED LIES; PUBLIC MEDIA-SHOWS TAKE WHOLE PROGRAMS TO DENOUNCE THIS TRUTH, ETC.--SO WHAT THINK YE OF ITS VALUE? ONE DOES NOT BOTHER, DEAR ONES, TO CONTINUE TO KICK A DEAD DOG OR FLOG A DEAD ASS. LOOK ABOUT YOU FOR CONFIRMATION WHICH IS NOW POURING OVER YOUR WORLD LIKE A TIDAL WAVE AND WE SHALL PICK UP THE FRAGMENTS OF "DISAGREEMENT AS TO LANGUAGE" LATER, IF YOU WILL.**

I thank you most humbly for your correspondence and as we move along with the Journals, for within the Expresses is too limited to subject and space (already we are publishing a quarter's worth in quantity in less than a third that time and it is too much for adequate study and/or expenditure). We don't, however, know what else to do for the material must continue to reach you timely and it covers such a myriad of subject matter that we simply do not know what else to do about it. By and large we keep the publishing to the limit of Dharma's ability to write for if ONE person can write the material, then we feel the people as individuals can find time to read that same quantity and cover it pretty well. That means, however, that we have to ask ones who start late in the recognition of the Journals do homework and pick up the back issues for there is an incredible amount of information on a lot of varying subjects and I know of no way to digest it for you--for we

have already digested it and still it renders you buried under a deluge of information. We shall simply continue as best we can. Thank you.

YOU CAN'T LEGISLATE MORALITY

THE HATE CRIMES BILL: The U.S. Congress has passed and President Bush signed a "Hate Crimes Bill" which requires the Justice Department to collect and publish data on crimes motivated by prejudice against a race, religion, ethnic group, or sexual orientation. Pushed through by the powerful gay/homosexual lobby, National Gay and Lesbian Task Force, this law authorizes federal and state authorities to collect data on so-called hate crimes and to formulate laws or regulations to prosecute perpetrators of same. "Hate crimes" is then defined as an assault, intimidation, or harassment against a minority or homosexual group--in other words, unkind words or even thoughts toward these groups can be construed as a "hate crime".

Your Senator Helms argued against such a "bill" for you cannot legislate morality or kindness nor lovingness. Laws then, can become bindings which can be interpreted and reinterpreted and finally hang an entire nation on the basis of a "thing" never included in the original "law" and negates in point the very "thing" originally set out to correct.

As Jesse Helms entered into the *Congressional Record* (Feb. 8, 1990):

"Let the Senate understand that this bill is the flagship of the homosexual, lesbian legislative agenda. Apparently there is a great deal of political clout in the homosexual community. With this legislation, the radical elements of the homosexual community have hoodwinked a lot of people into believing that this is not a homosexual right's bill....The bill actually attempts to shift our focus away from criminal behavior and toward motivation behind the behavior."

The point being, brothers, is that any CRIME against ANYONE is what should be focused herein for it matters not whether the recipient of a bullet or a beating is heterosexual or homosexual--it is the bullet or the beating which is the point. You see, the law itself could be interpreted in one of your "Injustice" courts to be that if a "homosexual" beats a "heterosexual" then it is perfectly alright--legally and, somehow, morally. It is somehow now criminal to cast opinion against, say, a Black man but it is perfectly fine for the same Black man to castigate a White man.

As it was pointed out, a person will be guilty of a "hate crime" for simply speaking out publicly, or having negative thoughts against, say, a "Jew", a Black, A Mexican, a lesbian, a homosexual or sodomite, or their political movements. Helms went on to say:

"We are now considering legislation based on statistics that include name calling at public rallies as crimes. Are we going onto the school yards of this country and when two kids get angry with each other and call each other names--what are we going to do, cart them over to the reformatory or add them to the list of 'hate crimes' perpetrators? This is ridiculous!"

Helms went on to point out the hypocrisy of liberals who defend flag burning and pornographic art as "free speech" but want to jail someone for exercising their "free speech" by verbally expressing their disapproval of a gay, a black, or some other so-called and self-appointed minority group or organization. If this is a fact then, I would most surely pronounce that Dharma and those writing for the Space Command are a minority group and the ones who object to our literature should be hanged or at the least suffer incarceration in prison for the remainder of their natural lives. Since we now establish unilaterally that Dharma is a "minority", then we request that William Cooper be fined and incarcerated and pay damage by cause of defamation and insulting "bashing" by referring to her as a

slimy puke and threats (which certainly bashed her sensitivity) to throw "every fucking legal thing in the books at you!" Why? Because she writes Truth which disagrees with his presentations. But is this not "bashing"? Or, is it only those who speak out in behalf of Truth, freedom, the Constitution and rights of citizens who are allowed to "be bashed"? Is it not "minority" "bashing" to literally shoot rifles with nice live bullets--at Dharma? She certainly seems to constitute a "minority" by definition. Or would you consider that the laws of the land are actually quite sufficient for protections--IF THE JUSTICE SYSTEM ACTED IN ACCORDANCE WITH THE CONSTITUTION AND THE LAWS THEREOF? That allows Mr. Cooper to say anything he wishes about Dharma and it is none of her business and, at any circumstance known to citizens, to be shot at is illegal and unlawful as well.

Herein and along the same lines, supposing that a citizen looked at the facts presented in literature and announced a conclusion that, say, "The National Organization for Women is made up of leftists, lesbians, and men-haters"--that person (citizen) would literally be guilty of a "hate crime".

Mr. Helms concluded:

"There is no doubt in my mind where the passage of this legislation will lead us. It will be the first time that sexual orientation--and that means homosexuality--will be marked out for protected status. The radical homosexuals know this, and this legislation is simply one step in their radical revolution. They make no bones about their ultimate goal in getting this Hate Crimes Act enacted. Mr. David Wertheimer of the Gay and Lesbian Anti-Violence Project, commenting on the need for this legislation, said: 'Our final goal should be nothing less than the expansion of the Civil Rights Act to include lesbians and gay men.'"

Other supporters of this Hate Crimes Act are rather interesting: Anti Defamation League and World Zionist Organization, World "Jewish" League, American Bar Association (could it mean just tons and tons of new business?), National Council of Churches (oh pain and agony), National Education Association (who also teach the techniques of proper homosexual sex acts to the school children), League of Women Voters, National Organization of Women, National Lawyers Guild, Presbyterian Church U.S.A., United Church of Christ, United Methodist Church, Unitarian Church, and all of the gay/lesbian organizations.

Now, homosexual inclusion in the Civil Rights Act means employers, churches, clubs, etc., will have to accept or employ gays *in the same ratio as they claim to be in the population (just as with other minority groups, they claim some ten percent)* whether they have AIDS or not. Would you have ten percent of all employee pools infected with deadly smallpox? Remember, that "bashing" or not, AIDS is lethal and is now PROVEN to be spread through airborne transmission just like a nice little cold in the nose. Well, it matters not that which you think about it if it is included as intended--for discrimination against those groups would become a *criminal* offence.

However, the broader implications of this Hate Crimes Act are really ominous. Free speech in your nation is already in grave, grave danger. This legislation will be used against conservatives and Christians over the next few years as they speak out against groups who threaten the very way of life and freedoms of your nation, and will be used to sentence, jail, or otherwise destroy the opponents of any social deviation in the country--without recourse. Subsequent legislation will undoubtedly criminalize such "hate crimes" so that, one day in the very near future, a conservative or simply one who "disagrees" could be jailed for speaking out against the Trilateral Commission, the Council on Foreign Relations, the State Department, or various leftist groups--all are minority groups and after all,

"minorities are in need of your protection at all costs, including your very existence".

You may not have to worry about little bills and "acts" like the above, however, for the full intent is to remove your existing Constitution and replace it with the New Constitution under the One World Government and all will become moot as to freedoms, etc.

Let us take a bit of an example. Let us say, you are "Mr. Doe" and you live a bit of a stressed out lifestyle and you simply do not wish to run the risk of acquiring AIDS virus. Let us say you even like the homosexual concept--well, sir, it won't matter what you "prefer" or do not prefer--you will work beside the homosexual--who may well have AIDS. Now, however, does this give equal rights to the heterosexual who has AIDS--no, it singles out for special privilege--the homosexual!

Well, you say, no-one MEANS "THAT" and "how could they enforce such a thing?" Easy--they plan to remove all your weapons for protection of self. They are now training your police with use of Soviet KGB and Mossad special forces to ENFORCE THESE LAWS AS THEY COME ABOUT--AND--TAKE AWAY YOUR DEFENSE WEAPONS. YOU WILL HAVE NO RECOURSE BUT TO OBEY OR PERISH.

AMERICA'S GUN CONTROL JUGGERNAUT

Let us hear from *LENIN*:

"One of the basic conditions for the victory of socialism is the arming of the workers and the disarming of the bourgeois (the middle class)."

and, from Noah Webster, *An Examination Into the Leading Principles of the Federal Constitution*, 1787:

"Before a standing army can rule, the people must be disarmed, as they are in almost every kingdom in Europe. The Supreme power in America

cannot enforce unjust laws by the sword, because the whole body of the people are armed, and constitute a force superior to any band of regular troops that can be, on any pretense, raised in the United States." (SO FAR! IT IS NOW TWO CENTURIES LATER!)

How about James Madison, *The Federalist Papers*:

"Americans need never fear their government because of the advantage of being armed, which the Americans possess over the people of almost every other nation."

And how about the words, in 1990, to a female student from Beijing, Red China, describing her parent's last words to her--:

"Tell the American people never to lose their guns. As long as they keep their guns in their hands, whatever happened here will NEVER HAPPEN THERE!"

AND, FROM THE COMMUNIST RULES OF REVOLUTION:

"REGISTER ALL FIRE-ARMS, UNDER ANY PRETEXT, AS A PRELUDE TO CONFISCATING THEM."

So you see, the disarming of Americans is essential to converting the U.S. to a socialist America and merging it into a global government. Every communist leader from Lenin to Gorbachev to Gus Hall, chairman of the Communist Party, U.S.A., has reiterated that an important part of communist strategy is:

- 1)..Arming the right people (i.e., the criminals, the terrorists, the revolutionaries, the communists).
- 2)..Disarming the revolutionaries or nationalists who might meet violence with violence in any attempted communist takeover.

Communists, socialists, bureaucrats, and criminals have no desire to be shot--they prefer to deal with an unarmed citizenry which is

helpless to resist any and all whims of the Elite. What is equally important is that both the communists and the criminal element have long proven that they can and will obtain firearms, no matter what the government restrictions to the contrary may be. So the theory of taking arms away from criminals is laughable at best.

The communists have taken over nation after nation when the number of communists in that country numbered less than three percent of the population. How could this happen? Because they were the ones with the guns. It happened in Latvia, Estonia, Lithuania, China, the Balkans and so many other countries I shall not list them. More recently, this happened in Cuba, Central America, and Africa. It is happening today in the Natal Province and black townships of South Africa--where the revolutionary "comrades" have the guns, made in the Soviet Union, and the those of the non-Elite Christian and anti-communist blacks remain unarmed by edict of South Africa's white liberal government. This is why word comes out of slashings and stabbings--they have no other weapons with which to defend themselves. This same scenario is being played out in the Philippines, in the mountains of Peru, and in El Salvador where the communist revolutionaries have the guns and the people do not. It is now happening in a United Europe as thousands of well-armed Spetsnaz commandos and KGB with Mossad forces are pouring into Western Europe at this very minute.

Most of you loving and sleeping Americans are still not capable of understanding that the communists abroad and at home, aided and abetted by liberals, Zionists, socialist politicians and the controlled media are working overtime to disarm the American people. Through media disinformation, they have confused the people and the issues. Many people still think that gun ownership has primarily to do with target shooting, squirrel hunting, match competition, going after game, or collecting. These are recreational uses, and are relatively unimportant.

Since we have already had the computer eat a portion of this writing, Dharma, and it grows too lengthy in segment, let us close it here and we will take up with this same subject as sit again to write. Thank you.

Hatonn to stand-by, please. Salu.

NETWORKING

We continually receive phone calls from those of you who are feeling isolated in their particular area of the country. If you are interested in meeting others in your region who share in the Phoenix material, write to America West giving us permission to network and we will connect you with others.

CONSTITUTION KIT

For those who want to know how they can help save our Constitution--we now are offering a detailed kit of information about our government and the Constitution to help in preserving our freedoms. The kit is available to individuals or groups for \$8.00 per kit, or for \$20 POST PAID with RAPE OF THE CONSTITUTION book included.

SOME OF THE PHOENIX JOURNALS:

Sipapu Odyssey
And They Called His Name Immanuel, I Am Sananda
Spiral To Economic Disaster
From Here To Armageddon
The Rainbow Masters
AIDS, The Last Great Plague
Satan's Drummers
Privacy In A Fishbowl
Cry of The Phoenix
Crucifixion of The Phoenix
Skeletons In The Closet
R.R.P.P.*
*Rape, Ravage, Pillage and Plunder of the Phoenix
Rape of The Constitution
You Can Slay The Dragon
The Naked Phoenix
Blood And Ashes
Firestorm In Babylon
The Mossad Connection
Creation, The Sacred Universe
Pleiades Connection, Return Of The Phoenix Vol. I
Burnt Offerings and Bloodstained

Sands
The Phoenix Express Vol's I & II (\$15)
The Phoenix Express Vol's III & IV (\$15)
The Phoenix Express Vol's V & VI (\$15)

The price is \$10 per JOURNAL, (EXCEPTING EX-PRESS) 10% discount on orders of 4 or more. California residents add 6.75% sales tax. Add shipping, UPS \$3.25 and \$1.00 each additional or U.S. Mail \$2.50 for first title and \$1.00 each additional.

Write for Quantity Discount.

Available from America West or your Local Distributor.

Express is \$20 per 13 ISSUES (including back issues for the period) or \$75 per 52 ISSUES.

Send orders and Payments to: America West Distributors, P.O. Box 986 Tehachapi, CA. 93581. For credit card orders Telephone 1 800 729-4131 PLEASE USE ONLY FOR ORDERS (THE EXPENSE IS TOO MUCH FOR US) For other purposes 805 822-9655.

DECLARATION OF INDEPENDENCE JULY 4, 1776

As it was done to our Forefathers in King George's time it is also being done now--". . . whenever any form of government becomes destructive . . . it is the RIGHT OF THE PEOPLE to alter or abolish it . . . He has obstructed the Administration of Justice, by refusing his Assent to Laws for establishing Judiciary powers . . . made judges dependent on his Will alone, for the tenure of their offices, and the amount and payment of their salaries . . . erected a multitude of New Officers and sent hither swarms of Officers to harass our people, and eat out their substance . . . " . . . has combined with others to subject us to a Jurisdiction FOREIGN TO OUR CONSTITUTION, and unacknowledged by our Laws; giving his Assent to their ACTS OF PRETENDED LEGISLATION."

TRUTH WILL SET YOU FREE



PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS

A bulletin commenting on appropriate current news events, clarification of portions of the Journals and answers of a general nature to questions not found in the existing Journals.

PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS is published by America West Publishers, Inc. P.O. BOX 986 Tehachapi, CA. 93581. Subscription rate is \$20 per 13 issues or \$75 per 52 issues, First Class mailing. COPYRIGHT 1991 by America West Publishers, Inc. All rights reserved. Reproduction of this copyrighted material for private non-profit use is expressly encouraged, for commercial purposes it is strictly forbidden.

MARCH 1991 VOLUME X NUMBER 9 & 10

APOLOGIES TO OUR SUBSCRIBERS

We are very sorry to have sent out Vol. X #8 & 9 containing duplicate material. We are counting that issue as #8 only. There is no perfection short of God. As one person at America West says, "It's a collectors item."

3/21/91 HATONN

TODAY'S WATCH

In the wondrous beauty of this new day it causes one to wish there were magical phrases and potions to cause all ugliness and pain to vanish. Suffice it to KNOW that "within" there can be such peace and release that you can have compassion and yet feast upon the beauty--all at once. God disdains the long and sorrowful face in the midst of HIS wonders; and so, too, is the ridiculous face of false piety even more distasteful--be yourself, reflect that which is REALLY mirrored from your soul and appreciate each emotion as a series of acceptance, allowance and release.

Even unto this particular place, and I must use Dharma and Oberli for example, for this is where I am focused at the moment. The world is blanketed in snow. Each branch and twig heaped high with beauty--feast

thine souls and eyes and then turn unto tasks for as the snow is wondrous, so have the baby birds in the nests grown hungry through the cold night and the food is buried under the ice and many shall perish. Of the ones you train to eat from your storehouse, you must tend of them--for YOU have taught them to depend upon you and thereby give joy one unto the other. For the bird who runs upon the mirrored window-pane, bless it and move on--for if you turn to withering over each that fall and become ensnared in grief and stop thy work--the whole of the flock might well perish before the thaw of Spring.

The lessons are great from EACH and EVERY incident upon your path. Look unto the government and see that which they have done unto the people of lesser income and education, and now, through the depression and loss of jobs. The government has treated you like the flock of birds--trained you to eat at "their" feed cups and depend upon "them" to give you shelter and clothing. Of course they paid not for it, but stole it from your own brother who is becoming now into equal need--but the storehouse has been emptied--given unto the Elite and shipped away from your own shores. Who will now feed the people who know not how to survive in the garden and fields?

Do you not see how you have become one within a "socialist" state?

Do you not see that which they do with the police departments and the brutality? They are conditioning the police and the populace against the day when enforcement of the Elite's demands are instigated. What can you do if you have no weapon and there are 21 police beating upon YOU? Isolated cases? No, the training is now deeply ingrained so that at orders from the Elite, ones can go forth and kill two million innocent people and consider themselves heroes and victors. Over what? God weeps, brothers, and yet, shall He simply abandon his children and turn into grief and let you die beneath the snow-covered shroud? No, he sends forth his Hosts who can see beneath the shroud, locate the ones upon your place who have KNOWN and SEEN beneath the shroud and project truth that you can stop of the madness and rise up and recover your gardens, fields and storehouses.

You had best look beyond the pretty faces who tell you this day that it will be wondrous, the increased exports to "free-trade" nations such as Mexico. What is planned is to take your industry into the cheap labor places and exploit the laborers in that place as well as put you the masses out

of work. They have now trained you to **BEG FOR CRUMBS AT THEIR FEED-POTS WHICH THEY HAVE STOLEN FROM YOU.** They have sent spokespeople to paint beauteous pictures which, in fact, will destroy the very fiber of your nation. They program and train these ones to lie like the silvery reptiles they are.

What were you told last evening after April Glaspie gave a bit of lying testimony? "She charmed the listeners...." and "the truth of what she had said and done had been changed by the press - - -", come now--facts speak for themselves, she had been under **GAG ORDERS** since mid-August. Worse, you think you are getting proper news from Iraq this day concerning the civil uprisings. **STOP IT!** How is it that the U.S. is so infiltrated into Iraq that they can shoot down an Iraqi plane in Northern Iraq? Why are you allowing the oil fires to burn in Kuwait and infect the people when the fires could be extinguished in moments with fuel/air detonations? Why do you sanction the Sabahs who have to have their replacement of **GOLD** faucet fixtures in place **NOW**--while the nation has no water, no power and oil fires killing them?

How can "they" show you a Kurdish babe with no visible signs of burns and tell you the child is sick unto death from "NAPALM"? Do any of you remember what "napalm" is? Also, it is claimed that Saddam has dropped Sulfuric Acid on the people--if he has every other heinous kind of "effective" gas and microbe--why would he do such a non-effective and stupid thing as that? **THIS** is why you must become informed--the lies mean nothing if you **KNOW NOTHING.**

SPACE SHIPS

To T.D., thank you for your inquiry and information regarding alien craft supposedly purchased by the U.S. from Russia and used in the Iraq war.

There were several "space craft" in the area but they were neither manned by Russians nor Americans. Russia does have some aliens as does the U.S., however, we had monitors in the area of Iraq to **STOP** actions which would cause chain reactions which would cause destruction of your planet. The things of which the scientist, Dr. Wolff, would be speaking--are Russian Cosmosphears of which you of the U.S. or any from the "Coalition" would not have any defense what-so-ever. **THE RUSSIANS DID NOT SELL ANY OF SAME TO THE U.S. AT ANY PRICE, MUCH LESS 650 BILLION DOLLARS.** It is through the display of this kind of technology that the war came to an instant cease-fire.

This is why, however, Gorbachev is in such bad straits with the opposition of the Soviet Union for one more breath and mile by the U.S. forces and the Soviet arsenal in Iraq would have been unleashed and I warn you again--Israel would have been totally obliterated--that is what the full intent was, as you were pulled into the web.

You think you had a "handful" of lost soldiers? We have more than that aboard our craft, chelas, who asked to be removed and we responded. You still have groups of those you label, Green Berets, in captivity--and/or were killed. How is your government going to account for them to you--the people? By all sorts of clandestine ways such as telling the families of the missing that their "person" is on a secret mission of some sort and quietly

announcing sorrow over his death--at a much later date. Later, a lot of losses will be accounted for through "terrorist incidents", etc.

In giving thought to the above--why do you not demand, for instance, an accounting of the POW's and MIA's in Korea and especially in VietNam? Oh, you aren't sure there are any there? The government told you there weren't any there--alive. WHAT ABOUT THE ALMOST 400 (FOUR HUNDRED) SERVICE MEN LEFT BEHIND IN VIETNAM DELIBERATELY? THEY WERE NEVER BROUGHT OUT--WHERE ARE THEY, AMERICA? WHY DON'T YOU INQUIRE OF ONES WHO KNEW AND STRUGGLED AGAINST THE GOVERNMENT AND PENTAGON AT RISK OF THEIR OWN LIVES, TO EFFORT TO BRING THEM HOME? ASK ROSS PEROT WHERE THEY ARE--YOU ALL LIKE HIS INTERVIEWS. ASK COL. "BO" GRITZ!--HE ALL BUT PAID WITH HIS LIFE AND STILL DOES ON A DAILY BASIS ABOUT YOUR COUNTRY EFFORTING TO WAKE YOU UP.

*The U.S. government and Pentagon will never willingly allow those ones home because the truth will be told and they won't allow that to happen. Armatage (yes, the same man who was sent by your government into the Middle East, Jordan, etc. a few weeks back) heads your government's involvement with the **DRUG TRADE** in Southeast Asia and places surrounding it. IF YOU DON'T WAKE UP SOON--YOU MAY AS WELL STAY IN YOUR STATE OF STUPOR AND HOPE THE SUFFERING WON'T LAST TOO LONG. WHAT YOU DO NOT SEEM TO REALIZE IS THAT IN CHANGING DIMENSIONS, YOU TAKE UP WHERE YOU LEFT OFF AND IT COULD BE*

A LONG-JOURNEY INDEED.

About the UFO article--look at the story as it unfolds and you can tell the values therein. It is a matter of having to make some announcement to account for and cover the stories as will be coming back with your troops. But they give themselves away with this statement: "Of course, it doesn't matter who's flying the UFO as long as they support the goals of the Allied forces. This craft is literally the ultimate weapon. There's no airplane on Earth, not even America's Stealth bomber, that compares to it." Your Stealth bomber compares badly to almost everything in the air.

EARTHQUAKES

Ah, a barrage of inquiries about the predictions made by your Geologic Survey teams announcing probable earthquakes along the San Andreas fault in California. Why would you ask me? I would say this, however, I would look to see that which your government is up to relative to the Soviet Union and see if, in fact, a Great quake would enhance the Soviet position. They have allowed the moisture to move onshore and now that the crevasses are pretty slippery, it would be a most propitious next move to give you a little shaking. I tell you, people of the world--there is evil and power on your globe beyond anything you can sit and imagine. Your government Elite have protected you from this bad news! Oh, now you confront me with, "But Hattonn, you said it was the Zionists and now you say it is the Soviet nasties - -!" And so I have--I suggest you go back and read EVERY word I have written on the subject. These Zionist Khazars came right out of Russia! Israel is only an isolated focus and most of the leaders are now in America. It is called,

among other things, "New World Order".

JEWS?

I see we are back to calling Hattonn a "bigot" and "anti-Semite". My, my, sometimes it takes longer, doesn't it?

Dharma, a nice "Jew" sent a most comprehensive article to us along with one who sent many documents involving the Vatican (Holy Church of Rome's Home). I won't get into the Vatican connection YET, because I am showing you the connection of Zionism and so-called, but mislabeled, Communism--as is bringing down the American house of cards. I have a tendency to pour it over you all at once and none of you can absorb it that quickly--so please stay tuned.

I will, however, ask Dharma to reprint a bit of that which involved the "Jews" for it is the ones of Judean heritage who are first targets for destruction, as usual.

"NAZISM MADE ME
AFRAID TO BE A JEW-

ZIONISM MAKES ME
ASHAMED TO BE A JEW"

This was the placard at the front of the hall in a meeting of "Jews" who are doing all in their power to alert their people to the lies. Just Quote from the "Epilogue", please.

QUOTE:

EPILOGUE

ISRAEL CANNOT CONTINUE TO EXIST nor
SHOULD IT EXIST--for the
sake of ALL JEWS.

The above statement may seem strange to those Americans

(Gentile and Jew) who have been brain-washed by the Zionist controlled news-media about the status of Israel.

The reality that Americans, especially the Jews, must realize is this:

After almost 40 years of existence of the State of Israel, it should be abundantly clear to all open-minded people that the Marxist/Zionist experiment has failed. The result has been terror, murder, bankruptcy, rampant inflation--and wars with no real peace in sight.

Israel is an armed camp whose policies are blatantly racist and rightly condemned by the United Nations. Israel's armies of occupation brutally oppress the people of the Arab lands, and because of United States blind support of Israel, the U.S. has lost credibility and friends in the Middle East. It has also lost billions of dollars of business contracts. Add to this loss, the billions of U.S. taxpayers dollars that have been poured into Israel.

There are ten questions that need serious consideration if there is to be any hope of peace in the Middle East, and if America is to once again be recognized as a champion of human rights:

1. *How long can we demand that Palestine be a Jewish state when most Jews do not want to go there and thousands who emigrated there have already left or wish to leave?*
2. *How long can we refer to Israel as a democracy when for 38 years it has remained a police state without a written constitution?*
3. *How long can we attack*

Communism and Soviet Russia and at the same time support an orthodox Marxist state of communes (kibbutzim) and Histadrut (labor organizations and Socialist enterprises)?

4. *How long can we cry out and condemn German and other Gentile atrocities while closing our eyes and even applauding atrocities by Israel against Semite Arabs?*
5. *How long can we dream of a permanent existence for a state called Israel when Israel cannot survive a single lost battle and the Arabs can survive thousands?*
6. *How long can we demand from humanity sympathy and support for a "homeland" we Jews abandoned 2,000 years ago and in the same breath ask civilized men to reject the pleas of recently routed Palestinians?*
7. *How long can we continue to deceive the Western World that Israel is the only bastion of anti-Communism in the Middle East when in reality: (a) Communist Czechoslovakian arms helped establish Israel, (b) Soviet Russia voted for partition of Palestine and was one of the first nations to recognize the State, (c) Soviet Russia opened her gates and the gates of her Communist satellites for emigration of Jews to Israel and thus provide much needed military manpower?*
8. *How long can we lure innocent and sentimental Jews with slogans of security and a full Jewish life into the great atheistic unsecured ghetto called Israel, where in truth, every principle of Judaism is violated?*

9. *How can we claim Zionism "solved" the Jewish refugee problem by relocation in Israel when, in fact, it is the refugees who rejected Zionist temptation and who now live in security and prosperity in other lands and who support their impoverished relatives still trapped in Israel?*

10. *How can we delude ourselves that Israel can continue to exist without permanent peace and accommodation with the subjugated Palestinians?*

Only by sacrificing exclusive labels like "Israel" and "Palestine" and drawing together in a free, non-sectarian "Holy Land State" can both these peoples find life, liberty and happiness.

It should be obvious to any unbiased person (Gentile or Jew) that Israel cannot continue to exist nor should it exist. I say this not only for the sake of American Gentiles, but more importantly for the sake of us Jews, for when enough Gentile Americans finally awaken to the truth about Marxist Israel, *ALL JEWS* may suffer.

Only in the spirit of God and the founding fathers of this civilization--Moses, Jesus, and Mohammed, can peace and happiness in the Holy Land be achieved.

HAVIV SCHIEBER

END QUOTING

God blesses this man and those daring ones who stand with him. May the truth begin to shine forth.

I must continue to integrate the decline of the American nation and people within the new concept of United Nations, New World Order, Zionism, etc., for

it is all so related, and the highest stakes for reclaiming a Godly world rests therein. At this point, the majority of our readers are Americans and it is in America that we can have greatest impact in setting this thing about.

TOWARD A SOCIALIST AMERICA

We were speaking, prior to this, about the hypothetical triangle and we shall continue. The right side of the "perspective triangle" represents the social-political decline of Western civilization, and certainly America. As the moral and spiritual under-pinnings of society grow more and more liberal and farther and farther away from biblical "Christianity", one can expect the social and political realm to move as well--for one follows the other.

"Theological liberalism" defines those who have left affirmation of scriptural authority, as flawed as it might have been, and allowed their belief systems to be open to any and every-thing. The political counterpart of the term "liberalism" invariably accompanies this change.

A political sickness dominates America today. You can call it whatever you like for labels are constructed to deceive you, but whatever label you place on it, it is sapping your strength, your morality, your standard of living, and your freedoms.

Every single plank in the Norman Thomas' Socialist Party platform of 1932 had been adopted in the U.S. some two decades ago, and today the liberals who dominate both political parties, the Administration, the Congress, the gargantuan government bureaucracy, the judiciary, academia, and the media are pushing America into the so-

cialist quagmire described by George Orwell in his novels 1984 and ANIMAL FARM.

It has long been said that the communist system would move toward capitalism and democracy, while the capitalist, democratic countries of the West would move toward socialism and communism--with East and West meeting somewhere in the middle. Perhaps you can see the intent in meaning of "...merging the common interests of America and the Soviet Union". Funny thing happened years ago as officials in the British Labor Party and also the British Communist Party announced: "You cannot move directly from capitalism to communism. Socialism is a necessary stepping stone to communism and hence all communists should work for socialism."

Mikhail Gorabchev refers to communism as "scientific socialism" and to himself as a socialist, while the old communists of Eastern Europe now call themselves socialists and have renamed their communist parties "Democratic Socialists", "Social Democrats" and thus and so, absolutely giving no meaning to the titles what-so-ever.

The U.S. government and power structure has been moving the country to the political "left" so gradually and for so long that most Americans don't even remember what America was like when it was truly free. Most Americans believe in free enterprise, not socialism, but your politicians are, in piecemeal fashion, imposing socialism on you. Most Americans are traditionalists, who are interested in their families, their country, their businesses, their jobs, and their neighborhoods. In Washington, however, both Democrats and Republicans are fundamentally internationalists

who view your traditional nationalism as old-fashioned, outdated, unsophisticated, and even reactionary.

These "great" leaders tell you that you must be taxed more, sacrifice more for the good of all, and your defenses cut because of your huge deficits, and yet they spend ever-increasing billions of your so-called money (credit) for foreign aid, for the World Bank, for twenty-five percent of the funding of the United Nations and for dozens of other international boondoggles. The majority of Americans are simply hardworking citizens who don't approve of liberal wealth redistribution schemes whereby they are taxed to pay subsidies to those who don't want to work or to the impoverished Third World masses who never receive the aid at any rate.

But if you look carefully, America, you can begin to see that which is coming as surely as night follows day--there is no way to handle all this debt, is there? What happens when debt can no longer be handled? I thought you might begin to catch the glimmer!

THE GOVERNMENT WILL SIMPLY REPUDIATE (REFUTE) THE DEBT WHICH WILL LEAVE EVERY INSTRUMENT BACKED BY YOUR GOVERNMENT TOTALLY WORTHLESS. IT IS COMING--IT HAS TO, FOR YOU CANNOT CONTINUE IN YOUR HEADLONG DRIVE TO "GIVE IT ALL AWAY" AND THERE MUST BE SOMETHING TO UTILIZE AGAINST THE PRINTING OF MORE "NOTES". It will be so big that it will carry all other of their intended shackles upon you instantly.

What had you yesterday? *Mr. Bush unilaterally "forgave" seventy*

percent (70%) of Poland's debt--right across the board and offered "free-trade" adventures and "President" Waleasa said "God bless you, Mr. President". Why the sudden or not-so-sudden, gifting of Poland? Ah so--now we are going to find the worms in the woodpile again, are we not? Where does the POPE of ROME (VATICAN) come from? Why was THAT POPE chosen in the first place rather than the traditional Italians? Oh, chelas, if you don't get those eyes opened soon, you have a rude awakening in store for you.

HAND IT OVER TO CRIMINALS

Most Americans are law-abiding citizens who don't approve of handing your neighborhoods and cities and housing projects over to criminals, while social workers, lawyers, and judges debate the finer points of the criminal's rights and disadvantaged background. While your streets, your property, and even your schools are unsafe and insecure, your liberal government's response is not to punish the criminals, but to nurture them, to deny the victims any means of self-defense (especially via firearms), and to then send you the bill. In many instances, the criminal is treated better, given more rights, and pampered more than the victim.

Most Americans believe firmly in the principles of fairness and of equal opportunity, but Congress, the executive branch, and the federal judiciary have turned racist and are fanatically promoting quotas and reverse discrimination in favor of racial minorities, gays, womens libbers, AIDS "victims", the poor and so on. It is all orchestrated to bring total chaos and confusion and turn one against another and in division of the population--strength will flow to the police. Socialistic legislation is being passed that allegedly protects

minorities, but in reality discriminates against the great majority of middle class Americans of all races and colors. Most Americans are certainly heterosexual, without argument, and yet the government, the TV networks, the American political left, and your educational system, in their obsession with homosexuality, are pushing homosexuality and the gay lifestyle down the Americans' throats while at best, the activities and concept are deviant in nature as nature presents associations in a natural state, of those which allow procreation and continuation of the species.

Dharma, leave this room for a few minutes as we have some electronic tampering which must be tended immediately. Go lie down, come within the shield for you will soon be rendered unconscious. Act now! Go!

3/25/91 HATONN

TODAY'S WATCH

DID YOU NOT THINK IT COULD HAPPEN TO YOU? WHERE IS THE EAGLE GONE? OR HAS THE EAGLE BECOME ENSNARED IN THE TANGLED WEBS OF THE TRAPS AND SHORN OF HIS FEATHERS OF FLIGHT--NOW BOUNDED TO A PRISON AWAITING DEATH TO ALLOW AGAIN PASSAGE INTO LIFE? AHO!

WHERE IS THE EAGLE GONE?

I ask to have reproduced herein the message written by Chief Seattle to President Franklin Pierce, 1855. You ones of the world wish to put aside that which has happened historically unto your brothers by blinding your eyes to facts and assuming superior status by "....but, that

could never happen to me!" Couldn't it? You who call yourselves Americans pushed out of their places the ones who were the Native Americans--the REAL Americans and you took their lands and traditions, put them on reservations and forced them into "your" ways, etc., etc. You binded the Eagle and the Buffalo hunter and now the bindings shall break thine own backs and that which you gave as the bitter cup unto your brothers shall now strangle you as you fall into the same reservations, now called detention camps for subversives and rabble rousers--dissenters. Just as it was required to lay down the spears and huddle in helpless masses, so shall the weapons of defense be taken from you and you shall huddle in helpless masses--for that which was given forth was but a vision, a destiny projected, of that which would come upon you in the cycles of evolution in the perfection of the sacred hoop of life.

Chief Seattle responded to a demand "to purchase" Indian land:

The Great Chief in Washington sends word that he wishes to buy our land. How can you buy or sell the sky--the warmth of the land? The idea is strange to us. Yet we do not own the freshness of the air or the sparkle of the water. How can you buy them from us? Every part of this earth is sacred to my people.

We know that white man does not understand our ways. One portion of the land is the same to him as the next, for he is a stranger who comes in the night and takes from the land whatever he needs. The earth is not his brother but his enemy, and when he has conquered it he moves on. He leaves his fathers' graves and

his children's birthright is forgotten.

There is no quiet place in the white man's cities. No place to hear the leaves of spring or the rustle of insects wings. But perhaps because I am savage and do not understand--the clatter only seems to insult the ears. And what is there to life if a man cannot hear the lovely cry of the whippoorwill or the argument of the frogs around the pond at night?

The whites, too, shall pass--perhaps sooner than other tribes. Continue to contaminate your bed and you will one night suffocate in your own waste. When the buffalo are all slaughtered, the wild horses are tamed, the secret corners of the forest heavy with the scent of many men, and the view of the ripe hills blotted by talking wires. Where is the thickets? Gone. Where is the eagle? Gone. And what is it to say goodbye to the swift and the hunt, the end of living and the beginning of survival.

These brothers welcomed you ones to the shores of America and shared with you, GOD'S LANDS but that is never enough for human creatures of greed and lust for power and control. So you gradually and methodically simply TOOK THAT WHICH YOU WANTED. NOW IT HAS COME UPON YOU WHILE YOU WERE PROMISED MORE FREEDOM AND RIGHTS--YOU WERE EATEN ALIVE BY THE SERPENT OF THOSE WHO WOULD ENSLAVE YOU.

How can it happen? In myriads of ways. You are told that which is desired for you to hear and words turned into lies by the inflections and focus of points, i.e., this day they tell you, "Saddam

Hussain is wealthy in his personal bank accounts and businesses--"...AND, *he 'skimmed' at least 5% of the oil revenues for self*" the commentators continue. They tell you that, "...we will find his assets and force him to pay for all the damages he wrought upon the nations and his own people--but first, the nation of Kuwait, etc." What of Kuwait? The Sabah took 100% of all the profits from Kuwait! Fifty percent went directly into the Sabah bank accounts and 50% into the Sabah accounts which were set aside for upkeep of Kuwait, etc., but **TOTALLY UNDER THE CONTROL AND CHECKS WERE SIGNED ONLY BY THE HEAD SABAH!** How many of you are fooled by this totally incredible lack of honesty? Almost **ALL** of you--for you wish to **HIDE BEHIND THE SHAM OF UNKNOWNING. YOU WISH TO HIDE YOUR OWN EMBARRASSMENT AND SHAME OF THAT WHICH YOU ALLOW--WHICH IS WRONG--BEHIND YELLOW RIBBONS AND GREAT SHOUTING OF "PATRIOTISM".** Patriotism is that which gives honor and service unto the nation--and the nation **IS THE PEOPLE.** You did not give "patriotism" by sending your beautiful children off to fight and die for freedom--you went to save a 100% rip-off criminal Sabah family and return all spoils unto **THEM.** Then you climb behind your yellow ribbons--and I assure you, to the rest of the planet Earth--the Americans now are represented by the **YELLOW** ribbons of cowardice and criminality. You are only **SHOWN AND TOLD THAT WHICH THE ELITE MANIPULATORS SAY IN PRAISE FROM ONE SIDE OF THEIR FOULED MOUTHS WHILE LAUGHING UNTIL THE TEARS FLOW WITH THE OPPOSITE SIDE OF THE ORFICE--AND YOU**

ROLL AND LICK AT THE FEET OF THE VERY PUPPET MASTERS, WHILEST BEGGING FOR A BIT MORE SCRATCHING AND A FEW MORE CRUMBS.

In America it is now announced that the "Welfare" rolls are bursting as millions now apply for assistance during this recessionary period, and blah, blah, blah. Yes, and so it is--for if you must depend on the Master for crumbs to survive, soon you cannot survive without him and he can require anything he wants from you in exchange for the crumbs. "But how could we be suckered into such a mess?" you ask. Easily, and I shall just example **ONE** method of cancer become terminal in lethal control of the "body" of America. This is true for the entire world, my friends, but specifics often are the best teacher--by example.

Little Crow and Dharma sat for some hours yesterday as hearts and pain became one and the spirits cried out for understanding of this "thing" they had committed unto God, to do--to bring Truth and then, in turn, walk within that Truth. It requires **ALL**--not the changing of Truth to suit the desires of the journey or the travelers--but to change the travelers into the Truth and take up the actions of that which God gives forth and requires of his speakers. No wondrous palaces of luxury and champagne baths, no stables of thoroughbreds, no perfumes and orgies of the flesh--but rather, being targeted by the bigots, sleepless nights and pain at the mammoth task ahead and in the moment. Ah, yes, and they are but two--for it is required of all who walk in the light of Truth that the brother can see and find his own way.

At some point in the journey it

ceases to become an "example" but a discipline set for self because it is **TRUTH--and TRUTH IS THE BETTER WAY.** **THE SORROW COMES FROM THE BLINDNESS OF THE BROTHERS WHO CANNOT SEE THAT THE WAY OF GOD IS *TRULY BETTER!*** All (and this includes all who are attached or those who are, the "Crowlets" and the "Dharmlets", the Allets, the Chucklets, the Oberlets, Yeorlets, etc.) who experience in the human consistency of flesh of human physical--are faced with the journey into "adulthood"--through the maze of that which is fleshly "desire", "fatigue", "misunderstanding of that which is taught as Truth but condemns the spirit to unrest" and all things Earthly. Then, as knowledge flows in fullness--theorization, too, must back away lest the "reader" or "listener" latch onto "their" opinion and fail to hear and see God speaking. Ones desire "their" pronouncement of values upon which to base their own decisions of validity--**NO--each must come into understanding of and for, SELF!** Ones come to Dharma and ask her opinion of Little Crow's teachings and then go unto Little Crow to ask validity, of the Phoenix material. Do you not see that they **MAY NOT HAVE AN OPINION--FOR YOU? THEY MUST TELL YOU TO READ IT ALL AND DISCERNMENT WILL COME IN THE ABSOLUTE SAME-NESS OF TRUTH--NO MATTER IN WHAT FORM OR EXPERIENCE IT IS PRESENTED.**

Ones stream into the "Indian Gathering" in greater numbers of faces of white or other tinted pigments than of the red-man to hopefully find the magic ritual, color, smoke aroma or whatever, only to effort to have truth somehow "rub off" by the wear-

ing of an Indian artifact or "sacred" stone or feather. The truth is borne in the GODNESS of concept of CREATOR/CREATION and all the smoke and dancing of Little Crow can do NOTHING for you who wait and observe and do nothing save seek opinions of the smoke-maker. Self, naked with God Creator in balance with that which brings Harmony and Balance unto The Creation is where it's at! Self, in responsibility of actions and discipline of self in the laws of God and The Creation is the only passage point--but there are many paths leading unto that point--actually ALL paths eventually end at that very point of ONENESS OF DESTINATION--you simply have not yet learned as much.

Dharma cries out in inquiry unto me--"Why would you bring the ship unto Little Crow while I cry out to touch and see and feel and hear--the REAL thing?" And my response? For the same reason the son of Tanka was placed before YOU, to see and touch, for YE WILL NOT TEACH OF GOD'S PEOPLE THINE OPINIONS OF A THING--YE WHO ARE SENT TO BRING THE TRUTH FROM GOD ARE NOT ASKED TO "HAVE OPINIONS" BUT TO EXPRESS THAT WHICH GOD EXPRESSES, ESPECIALLY IF IT DIFFERS FROM THAT WHICH YOU HAVE SO EGOTISTICALLY ASSUMED TO BE TRUE. You must KNOW that a "feather" from the Tanka's robe and/or the "crystal" from a "space craft" are not GOD--NOR HIS WINGS; THEY ARE A FEATHER AND A CRYSTAL!

You must know that the things you ones label "Supernatural" are not so! The Spirit may allow man to do some things which appear "supernatural" for the dimension

of a particular experience--they are not. Know that in all things--a thing appearing to be "Super" is only the "natural" in a given platform of experience. This is why there is great and wonderful longing of the unraveling of MYSTERIES--but there is NOTHING of MYSTICISM about it. If you would serve well, you take the things which appear mystical and reduce them to reality of "possibility" and in so-doing you remove the mysticism by solving of the mystery.

"Oh, but..", you say, "...there must be magic in the smoke of the pipe of the ancients." No, the smoke of the pipe is a "focus of energy" that if the heart releases the negativity of the inner energy into the smoke it can be a means of cleansing--not the smoke but the spirit. This is WHY it is considered "SACRED" and why it is "WRONG" to toy with that which is sacred.

There was evidence to be enjoyed on the yesterday experience of the meeting in a restaurant of the little group, for in the same room came 40 people freshly released from the "so-called Christian Crystal Cathedral" to have a celebration brunch. They were dressed in their most "modern" finery while the Pleiadians and the Pagans were dressed like "people". They espoused great and wondrous "Church" experiences as to where "who" sat and the view and the music, etc. They very discreetly sat with their attention turned, but always conscious in glances and snobbery, to the Pleiadian and the Pagan. Who was closest to God? Neither--for it is the SPIRIT which is one with God and not the man.

"Come into my way and ye shall be given to rise up as on wings of Eagles!" Where is the Eagle gone? I suggest you all be find-

ing out the answer to that query!

Further, how think you that you will somehow now "WIN" for God by separating your total beings away from "THINE ENEMY"? If you would "WIN" for and with God, ye shall do as thine enemy--live among his people and KNOW that which he is for he has captured you from WITHIN and only by moving back "without" shall ye overcome and it requires you work right within the system for ye shall not be given to sit atop the clouds somewhere and wave magic wands--YOU WILL TURN INTO THE ACTIONS OF TRUTH FOR IT IS THROUGH A MAN'S ACTIONS THAT HE IS JUDGED. YOU SHOULD ALL HAVE LEARNED, DEARLY, THAT "LIPS" DECEIVE--'TIS THE ACTIONS WHICH TELL TRUTH.

FOREIGN AGENTS CONTROL YOUR GOVERNMENT

All is related to all and you err if you perceive that that which I just gave unto you is somehow not relative to this which I shall now share with you. You must come into seeing HOW a "thing" or circumstance comes into being. If you are to catch a bird, let us say, you must first learn his "habits", where he eats, when he comes for food, where he sleeps and what he does in each of these situations. How did he train the "seedgod" to put his morsels out at the proper time to appease his hunger, etc. This is how you enslave a species--you meet the needs of their habits and then ultimately they become habitual to your "seeding" times. The more gradual the change and the more demanding the impact, say, winter when birds cannot feed elsewhere, the more powerful the chains. Ponder it.

I am going to take information herein from a "white paper" presented by the publication services of SPOTLIGHT. It is information presented in August, 1981 (almost a decade past). I utilize this as a tool so that you can better see how this has worked its way from a fledgling power to an all-powerful resource of the adversarial preceptors of freedom.

DUAL LOYALISTS WORK AGAINST U.S. INTERESTS

BACKGROUND:

In 1981 most Americans had never heard of the Anti-Defamation League of B'nai B'rith (ADL). In 1991 most Americans still have not heard of it and if they have, have absolutely no interest in it and have no idea what it is or does. Many of those who have heard of it, including some of its own more naive supporters, regard it as nothing more than another in the vast herd of organizations that claim to be promoting brotherhood. Only those who have paid attention to what the ADL is *actually doing* have a real conception of its nature.

The ADL was founded in 1913 by the B'nai B'rith (Sons of the Covenant), a Jewish fraternal organization dating back to 1843. Now, I offer the dates so that you have no need to accept what we tell you at face value--
GO LOOK UP THESE FACTS FOR THEY ARE AVAILABLE TO YOU-THE-PEOPLE IN SUBSTANTIATED FORM AND DOCUMENTATION.
The B'nai B'rith has always publicly represented its own activities as essentially charitable. It is **TAX-EXEMPT** and contributions are **TAX-DEDUCTIBLE**. Its creature, the ADL, was allegedly intended to act as a counterforce to anti-Jewish sentiment in the United States. Originally, it appeared that the

ADL was to be nothing more than a publicity organ of the B'nai B'rith whose purpose was to combat religious prejudice against, and unflattering stereotyping of, the growing number of Jewish immigrants in the United States.

It quickly became clear that the ADL had taken to itself a more ambitious role. It would have not only a positive propaganda function, it would also have a "monitoring" or espionage function, along with a suppressive, censoring function whose goal was to prevent anything being heard, read, or seen which was opposed by those who control the ADL.

Additionally, the scope of the ADL's protection of the Jews against defamation was defined to include the encouragement of political and social programs and attitudes which would help the Jews (most of whom were arriving from Eastern Europe and were perceived as people of distinctly alien race, tongue, beliefs, and customs) gain more and more power, status, prosperity, and influence. Because the Jews on the whole were "outsiders" working their way up--as were other immigrants--the ADL took a stance that was harshly opposed to people who already "belonged", as well as to their opinions, religions, traditions, heroes, institutions, clubs, jokes, scientific theories, and everything else which tended to bind together and stabilize the already-established Americans into a relatively homogeneous cultural and social whole.

SECRET REPORT

There was an effort to make the ADL's efforts appear more altruistic, and to disguise their true thrust, by creating the appearance of working on behalf of all minorities, for brotherhood

in general. A proof in 1981 that such a scheme was consciously contrived by the ADL is found in a secret report entitled "The Proposed B'nai B'rith-Anti-Defamation League Operation in Latin America", written in 1965 by Arnold Forster, who for many years was general counsel of the ADL. Depicting Latin America as a kind of new frontier for development by the ADL, and lamenting only that Latin American Jews are not more unified and more aware of the threat of anti-Semitism, Forster writes on page 46:

"(Many elements in the Jewish community are convinced 'things are good'. These people have closed their eyes for many years to existing anti-Semitism, hoping that by doing so it will go away. This group is fearful that public action designed to counter anti-Jewish hostility will 'stir things up'. They are reluctant to 'make waves', attracting attention to themselves. The only way these Jews will be persuaded to join defense efforts is to 'dress up' programs with the problems of other ethnic groups, camouflaging the fight for the Jewish minority in an across-the-board fight for all minorities.)"

You can obtain a full copy of this amazing blueprint for expansion into South America by exploiting and intensifying social problems which, as you can now see ten years later, was effective indeed--through Liberty Lobby, White Paper on the ADL, 300 Independence Ave., S.E., Washington, D.C. 20003.

If resentment arose among the established Americans (most of whom were of Northern European descent), then it would be ascribed to selfishness and prejudice; a strong sense of guilt must be inculcated in those who

felt the natural responses of pride and self-defense even as the ADL and other Jewish groups worked to increase Jewish pride. If anybody criticized the ADL or the aims and people it supported, then he was an "Anti-Semite" and a danger to democracy. If anybody opposed legislation that would take money, power, or privileges away from the established Americans and give them to unestablished Americans, he was somebody to be shunned and humiliated on account of his greed and bigotry. Even those who manifested simple patriotism and pride of heritage were ridiculed as "nativists" or attacked as dangerous fanatics. "Nationalism" became a dirty word in the ADL dictionary because of its connotation of white cohesion. Meanwhile the ADL always dealt sympathetically with any ideology--socialism, communism, internationalism--which promised to break down the existing leadership of society.

That was during the first half of this century. And then came political Zionism--no longer just a dream of returning all Jews to a single nation of their own, but instead an active process by which Palestine was to be seized by Jews from its Arab owners and turned into a super-nationalistic state with an official religion, to be populated by Jews from all over the world and supported patriotically and financially by those who did not actually go there.

What was bad in America was fine in Israel, as far as the ADL was concerned. America needed a "pluralistic" (that is, accommodating every race, religion, and culture) society, while Israel had a monolithic society. America needed a total separation of church and state (no displays of Christmas trees or crosses on public grounds, and no prayers in public schools,

etc.), while Israel was inseparable from Judaism as the usurpation of the local areas of the Middle East were completed and the population merged into the new Zionism.

The ADL became the instrument of a foreign power following the Zionist policy of terrorism and aggression in Palestine which resulted in the foundation of Israel. ADL leaders are constantly traveling to and from Israel and have frequent communications with Israeli diplomatic personnel in the United States. ADL publications, such as the "ADL Bulletin" and "Facts", are largely devoted to Israeli and Zionist matters. The energy of the ADL is largely focused on stifling criticism of Israel in the U.S. by labeling such criticism "anti-Semitism" and seeking the ruin of any politician or private citizen who dares to say anything against Zionism or Israeli interests.

34 AMERICANS KILLED

Here we must again mention the USS Liberty (ship) for it is such an important point. After Israel's planes knowingly attacked the American ship, "USS Liberty", and killed 34 American sailors and wounded dozens more, the ADL boasted about its success in covering up and distorting the truth about the atrocity. When Liberty Lobby's daily radio program, "This is Liberty Lobby", reported on Israeli military attacks on the Arabs, the ADL called the program anti-Semitic and bigoted and undertook a long and vicious campaign of lies, threats, and economic intimidation to get the program off the air.

As all members of Congress know, more than one man of politics has been consigned to private life because he was less than adoring of Israel, or even

because he admitted that there is such a thing as a Zionist lobby or a Zionist influence on the American press--an influence which, less than incidentally, is felt mainly through the ADL.

More ominously still, it now appears that Zionist influence in the U.S. is spearheaded by the Israeli secret service, the Mossad, and that the ADL and the openly terroristic Jewish Defense League (JDL) are orchestrated by the Mossad. The ADL maintains a pose of opposition to violence, while the JDL, openly flying the Israeli flag within your country, screams for blood and makes physical assaults on its victims. The same man who loses his job or is denied an office because of the ADL is liable to be beaten up or shot by the JDL. The ADL and the JDL are two horns of the same beast.

METHODS

According to Joseph P. Kamp, Arnold Forster, the long-time general counsel of the ADL, was arrested many years ago for painting swastikas on a synagogue. Much more recently, the Associated Press reported that Irving Rubin, West Coast leader of the JDL, was booked for investigation of using an explosive device in the bombing of the Beth Sar Shalom Religious Center in North Hollywood. In 1990 there were several incidents which were ultimately proven to be perpetrated by "Jews" themselves in an effort to cause major racial disturbances.

This apparently incongruous behavior points up the important fact that the ADL (and the JDL) must have anti-Semitism in order to exist, and they will create the appearance of it if they cannot find it growing in the wild. Zionism is, in fact, founded on the Zionist's acceptance of anti-Semitism as a natural and un-

avoidable phenomenon which can be ended only by the movement of Jews to their own homeland. (Herzl, "The Jewish State: An Attempt at a Modern Solution of the Jewish Question", 1943, pp. 19-20; Hertzberg, ed., "The Zionist Idea", 1966, p. 49.) As long as most Jews show no inclination to migrate to Israel, the fear of anti-Semitism whipped up by the ADL serves the second useful purpose of garnering tremendous financial and political support for Israel among Jews in America and elsewhere.

The scope of the ADL's propaganda efforts would be impossible to detail in a short space. The ADL line is planted in everything from comic books to textbooks, "true confessions". The television series, "Holocaust", was basically an ADL creation and was accompanied by a great outpouring of ADL-orchestrated publicity and a barrage of study guides for use in schools and churches. The same is true, to a lesser extent, of the series "Masada". Without even going into the historical inaccuracies of the two films, their messages can be summed up easily: 1) The Israelites were (are) nicer than all other humans. 2) Jews always are persecuted by unappreciative "gentiles". 3) Israel is Jewish property and 4) Israel is the only hope for Jewish survival.

LET US LOOK AT THIS VERY DAY FOR CLUES OF PROGRESS

Before taking a break from writing I want you to take note of several things.

One, it is the time of the celebration of several "Holy" holidays--Passover, Easter, Ramadan, etc. Now, in the U.S., what have been the predominant signs of the celebration? Christian symbols, etc.? Well, in the

past few years, what has taken place in your television viewing? Ah so--predominantly "Old Testament" stories and a major thrust to the "Poor-Jew" holocaust playing and replaying and thus and so. Now, look at the news on the yesterday--the Zionist thrust enters into EVERY scenario without your even being aware.

There was mention of a holiday time of several religions--but, the following three segments of visual attention flowed to the Jewish celebration and here is one you had better look at closely for it bears more information than can be imagined: *it showed the hundreds and hundreds of boxes of Jewish foods being distributed in great and massive quantities (this being "their" description)--"TO THE NEW SOVIET JEWS RESETTLING IN THE THE U.S."* *Oops, wasn't the \$400 million dollars you just gave Israel for the purpose of resettling all those Soviet Jews into Israel?* Then came the commentary that, "We are trying to get away from the one-track narrow thrust of the Easter-holiday, by integrating all creeds, blah, blah and blah!" Now, keep in mind that one of the most severe denouncements of Dharma's presentation at one point was that "Easter" was mentioned as a pre-crucifixion "Holiday". The rocks flew like machine-gun bullets--so, what have we here? So, to all you Christians--Easter is the time of Christ? Right? Wrong! It has now turned into the celebration of the Zionists in great suffering at the hands of the Christians--according to your controlled media and you Christians are the first to pack the boxes of traditional items for their enforced celebration. It was also stated that, "...most of the people receiving the traditional foods of the Jewish faith, *had never been exposed to them prior to now--having been so perse-*

cuted in the Soviet Union as to have been deprived deliberately of partaking of their traditional accoutrements and feasting foods." Further, it was stated that, "...therefore, in order to fully appreciate their newly found 'freedom' a pamphlet accompanied the food packages giving the traditional stories for proper understanding of the 'ancient traditions'". Sounds to me as if there are some "new traditions" being thrust around quite deliberately and have naught to do with "ancient" anything.

Now secondly, the "U.S. is going to 'allow' Assad and King Hussein of Jordan a meeting--since there is concern of these two nations in range of missiles from Israel--and the newly placed U.S. Patriot missiles in Israel, to come to comfort regarding security."

AND, what about the new episodes of "stabblings" of Israelis? To solve the problem they are going to bar all Palestinian single, young, males from even working in Israel and will deport many who are already in Israel. No, chelas, **THIS "STUFF" CAME FROM YOUR OWN CNN!**

Following all this BS, above, there was a long dissertation on the horror of slashings and fire-bombing and could the knife now be taking the place in "terror" of the rock throwing? Why no mention of guns? **BECAUSE THERE IS NO WAY TO DEFEND SELVES IN THOSE "AREAS" EXCEPT WITH PRIMITIVE WEAPONS OF STICKS, ROCKS AND HEWN KNIVES--THEY WERE DISARMED TOTALLY BY THE ONES IN POWER! TAKE HEED AMERICA AND WORLD--YOUR DISARMING IS AT HAND!**

Let us take a respite, please. I

have not forgotten our last segment and "gun controls" but you may as well integrate this information a bit as we move along and you can see the measure of your journey.

Hatonn to clear, please.

3/26/91 HATONN

MAY THE LIGHT BE GIVEN
ENTRANCE TO SHINE
AROUND ABOUT YOU
THAT YOU BE GIVEN INTO
VISION, FOR THE REMAIN-
ING DAYS OF YOUR
EXPERIENCE UPON THAT
PLACE ARE NUMBERED. I
AM

* * *

TODAY'S WATCH

First, a personal word to our readers, please. There has apparently been a bit of duplication in the Express recently. Please bear with our workers who become very distressed over imperfection of service. However, some ten persons carry the work load of twenty-five; and, as the computers are continually tampered with and programs lost and circuits "blown" there results confusion of continuity.

Please also know that there is no intrinsic connection with America West and the written Journals and Expresses, as do most of you perceive. We must take time herein to clear understandings. This will be more understandable to you as to operation after clarification.

Please, I remind you, that America West is a "Publisher" and "Distributor"--of books. Our arrangement with them is different than is other publication materials, i.e. Dolores Cannon, Bruce Cathie, etc. They handle many, many publications--some of which we of the Hosts give

accolades and many of which we do not give full credence. Do not err, readers, in assuming that one automatically "assumes" that because America West does a "thing" that it will always be in behalf of Phoenix. This is why there is consternation among the readers that this place is somehow a "group" or "cult" or, or, or.

We do work together and everything published under the heading of "Phoenix" is thoroughly "cleared"; further, the written texts for the books, etc., are sent to the printer DIRECTLY to exclude all possibility of accused "tampering" with the content thereof. At this point of publishing there is a non-written agreement between us and the owners of America West, George and Desiree' Green, that we assist in publication costs as there is ability to do so and no remuneration is received by Dharma and/or Oberli--until assets exceed costs. Know that there are increasing volumes of sales of materials but incredible expenses are incurred through such massive publishing and material costs.

The Phoenix Institute for Research and Education is separate in total. George sits on the Board of Directors but there is NO connection between America West and the Institute. There is connection to the extent that if directed by individuals to make a thrust to publication of material that it is honored immediately. The Institute is available to serve you who would participate in the building of the infrastructure which will be both excellent investment and foundation for growth and survival in a deteriorating world. We KNOW that communal experience is the weakest focus of society and yet, community must be the strongest. It is a tedious tight-rope upon which to balance but it is only through the separa-

tion of entities and removal of personal gain as is practiced in your "religious institutions" and "democratic" process that allow total integrity in the working relationships and removal of all temptations of fleshly gain. God is abundance but Man often wishes more "equality" than another and, therefore, the gate is left ajar to allow the thrusting of slings and arrows upon ones only efforting to serve.

I am caused to explain this situation for we get very nasty correspondence and discounting in others' newsletters and publications, stating that the "Dharma group" or the "America West group" or "George Green this or that", etc. George and Desiree Green own America West. Dharma and Oberli have a verbal agreement of "fairness to our cause and work" with them. The only other connection is one of a great respect and friendship which has grown within the past year and a half since they first came into meeting on this plane.

The Greens are dedicated at all costs to bring truth, understanding and personal experience unto you ones--George has witnessed spacecraft and has spent untold amounts of money following up disclosures of same. He has spent much time with Billy Meier and does, in fact, hold Billy's most precious handwritten notes awaiting proper translation as Billy requests. We shall give you the missing portions as suitable for Truth does not change. Others, however, have come forth in spite of Billy's request to not do so and published material on Pleiades contacts which are embellished to the point of falsifying the value of the entire volume presented and which discredit Billy's intent of honesty. I care not that which they do so do not misunderstand my

statement for objection.

Truth will stand through infinity and the number of objections to our material and the assaults on the very lives of our people tell you that Truth is "hurting" the false teachers and political Elite. Further, ours is to force nothing, tamper with no one--but only to bring the WORD as commissioned to do and assist in the building of material structures and life-styles to allow those of Truth who would wish to participate or share in the information to do so. God does not "just help the secret handful"; HE allows rain on the just and the unjust--the difference is that the "just" will learn to come into the shelter, out of the rain, beneath His wings of instructions and guidance--which WE OF THE HOSTS are sent forth to outlay for you.

SEMINARS

You ones will be finding George and Desiree' more and more on the podiums of group seminars and conferences. It is because they monitor and know the Truth of the Journals and give greatly to the ability of the masses to receive that Truth. Desiree' is becoming a gifted and insightful writer of conceptual understanding of that which is being given forth and is gaining in great ability of discernment and giving of perception regarding spiritual information as put forward. George is a business man having worked and been accepted into the circles, at one time, of the most Elite of the Elite--where better to come into balanced understanding of the Elite plan for world domination, than when you have lost millions of dollars overnight for "not playing their ball game!" Believe me, there are constant and ongoing painful experiences once you cross the "Big Boys".

Ones who know the above then inquire of me, "...why would you then choose someone already under surveillance and a background of surveillance connections and political/Elite associations? Why not? Who better can see the truth of that which we outlay for you? Did George simply come within our "task of God" for the protection we can give? No, for he didn't understand fully in the beginning--but I state herein that at some point in this journey for you of Earth, you will either come into our protection or you are on hazardous foundation, indeed.

Do we have participation meetings? Yes, we do but they are now most infrequent. The point is not to have Gurus but to glean Truth from that which is given. It is a wondrous experience to share in a personal manner--but God's Word must be understood and the ability to function and find the foundation of Truth must be in clarity enough that it needs no instructor of two-legged variety. You need to travel nowhere nor be in the presence of anyone save God to function 100%. We are grateful to all who ask to serve with us and offer their help and even unto moving--and at some time if our building can be accomplished, there will be a variety of functioning "slots" for capabilities. The major need at this immediate time is simply to keep passing the Word of Truth and coming into personal example of that Truth. You must also know that you do not force of another but you must come fully into your own foundation of Truth and then the journey is NOT one of hunt and seek but of KNOWING and then, you are able to share with your brother.

Groups formed to discuss and share strength are wondrous indeed--but it need not be in Dharma's living-room. We keep

her pretty isolated for security reasons and, further, our wish is to give no particular sanction or denial to any group wherein she might wish to physically participate. It is a most lonely journey for she is called "satanic" by the "Christian Community" because they are told that "all beings coming from UFO's and space are satanic", by the Christian Churches. The "Satanic churches" certainly don't want her because "...she brings the Truth of God". She is certainly not popular with the politicians, the judicial system, the military and on, and on. And yet, yes, we DO have some gatherings because I NEED TO MAKE PERSONAL CONTACT WITH YOU ONES AND SHE IS MY TONGUE WHICH GIVES FORTH AUDIBLE TRANSLATION OF MY PULSETONE LANGUAGE. You can just imagine how she is not looking forward to our next writings on "Heaven and Hell" as we bash all the existing ideas and deceptions.

For each transitioning spirit there is a placement--ACCORDING TO THE GROWTH INTO TRUTH AND BALANCED ACTIONS OF THE BEING--INDIVIDUAL. There is no magic in the "death of the body", process whereby you release self to go to and with God--and you better put that one aside right this minute. You will transition to the level of your understanding of GOD/CREATION. If your world focus is on demons and you experience this journey (in whatever dimension) and come not into the realization and one with Godness, ye shall journey on into an equally appropriate experience for you cannot go into Godness without understanding of the Truth of Godness.

Remember all those places? Re-

member those 175 billion planets in your galaxy alone? Some are brimming over with nuclear explosions within their capsules of energy containment--some are progressively better in a spiritual form than is Earth, some are actually very near to perfection in order of Godness and balance, some are at "cave-man" level and some are in the "Dark Ages" of re-learning. If mankind does not learn from his historical errors, he is destined to repeat and repeat the lessons until he functions differently and, brothers, sometimes that takes one heck of a lot of grades of repetition. Reincarnation? I don't care a whit what you call it--call it progression of school grades. "Immortality" means IMMORTAL--you WILL experience somewhere according to the level of your experience and knowledge of Universal Truth.

Then why are the changes coming upon the planet and thus and so? Because the planet is a living, breathing being and you have all but destroyed her very ability to recover. Man as a creation, through his experience and growth, passes through a physical "phase" of destructiveness and all base experience wherein he turns totally away from the God of Lighted Wisdom and he destroys his own habitat. There comes a time when the planet, itself, is given clearance of the human species to allow for the recovery and rebirthing, cleansing and renewal. If it is not at the time of the Great-Time of rest within the Universe--then the experience of soul individual simply moves on in experience in alternate location. Planet Shan (Earth) is in a time of sorting for next locations if there is not a rapid reversal of intent upon your place. If the Truth is denied and man of God takes no action, then the prophecies as

predicted will come to take place, or, if you can reverse the track then ye shall continue to live, but in renewal processing. **YOU ARE BEING GIVEN THE SIGNS AND ACTIONS WHICH CAN GIVE YOU INSIGHT INTO THE TRIBULATIONS AND INTENTS OF THE ELITE ADVERSARIES OF GOD'S CHOSEN "GRADUATES" (FROM KINDERGARTEN). THOSE WHO SEE THE TRUTH OF IT AND PETITION TO COME WITHIN THE LIGHT AND SECURITY OF GOD--AT THE INTENT OF "HEART" AND NOT OF THOSE SILLY "LIPS", THEN YE SHALL BE LIFTED INTO SECURITY TO CONTINUE EXPERIENCE ACCORDING TO GROWTH AND REMAIN QUITE PHYSICAL IN ORDER TO SERVE IN THE SORTING, NURTURING, ETC., OF THE CONFUSED.**

The ones who continue in their actions of adversarial behavior shall be left to do that which they have chosen and in the most part will simply lose the body as presently recognized and make transition either back into the level of growth attained upon the same orb (but it will likely be cave-man level of evolution) or move to another placement suitable for their knowledge, or ignorance, as the case may be described.

Those who truly desire more insight and movement into the light but come lately to the party--will be given ample opportunity for finding that knowledge in a setting wherein a difference can be accomplished. Perhaps it will be on the very same orb if you can begin to turn this massive steam-roller about.

Do I, Hatonn, know how it will turn out? Yes--exactly like it is supposed to! Further, beware of

any GURU who tells you otherwise--it is between you and God and there aren't any Gurus who are going to make a whit of difference.

This brings me back to the original subject in point. I care not what George Green tells you--in ANY CIRCUMSTANCE WHATSOEVER! HE CAN ONLY GIVE HIS OPINION OF THAT WHICH I BRING UNTO YOU FOR HE IS NOT MY ENERGY. HE CAN ONLY GIVE UNTO YOU THAT WHICH IS HIS PERCEPTION. DO NOT PLACE THE BURDEN UPON HIS SHOULDERS FOR YOUR RESPONSIBILITY--HE HAS MORE TROUBLE READING ALL THIS MATERIAL THAN DO YOU ONES, MUCH LESS IN TAKING TIME FOR TOTAL UNDERSTANDING--NOR DOES OBERLI NOR DHARMA, NOR RICK, NOR PATRICIA--ALL GIVEN FORTH FROM THEM IS "THEIR PERCEPTION AND INTERPRETATION" AND FURTHERMORE, AS I MONITOR, IT IS VERY, VERY OFTEN NOT QUITE CORRECT! WE HAVE A LOT OF HEAVY DISCIPLINE HERE AND STILL THE INTERPRETATIONS GO OUT AS "HATONN'S PROJECTIONS"--NO, NO, NO--ANY MAN SPEAKING IS SPEAKING FROM HIS/HER OPINION OF WHAT HATONN MAY OR MAY NOT MEAN! And remember, it is the "opinions of ego man" that have ruined all Truth as given upon your place in the name of God.

If any one, of you can tell me what you had for lunch on a random selection of 12 days in the year--then, if you are not autistic or in the food sampling as a business--I shall turn to your memory ability and perception memory as pretty valid. If you

can recite every word CORRECTLY in the entire Constitution of the U.S. and/or every word in the "Holy Books" of every separate "religion", then I really bow to your capabilities of memory--that still does not mean that your "opinion" of the material is valid! The fact of the matter in point is that the ones closest to source, have the least opinions. Dharma prefers to have no-one even ask her opinion of Hatonn's projections for they are not necessarily in concert with mine and she wishes to mislead no-one. She does have better perception of how a thing is given from the speaker for she has the added value of the experience, intonation and "mood", if you will, of that speaker. She can have better perception than can come from the WORD as written, but still it is only her opinion.

HATONN'S OPINION

By the same token, can you not say that that which is brought is Hatonn's OPINION? Yes, the only point of difference is a far wider experience and research capability and tutoring in the presence and within the oneness of Creator/Creation and I am, therefore, SENT FORTH FOR THE SPECIFIC PURPOSE OF GIVING THE WORD AND PREPARING A PLACE FOR YOU OF THE FRAGMENTS AND PREPARING A LANDING PLACE FOR THE MASTER TEACHERS, ETC., ETC. YOUR FOCUS AND MINE MIGHT VERY WELL BE IDENTICAL--THE PATH TO THE GOAL AND THE TASK ASSIGNED WILL BE AS DIFFERING AS THE NUMBERS OF INDIVIDUAL FORMS EXPERIENCING.

I also get queries frequently about giving forth the teachings of the Ancients (the Indians, etc.). "Why don't you just write

the books and be done with it?" Why would I do that? There are ones within each group to do those things--AND IT IS UP TO YOU TO TAKE THAT INFORMATION AND FIND THE ABSOLUTE TRUTH--BEYOND RITUALS, BEYOND WORDS OF THE HUMAN MOUTH, BEYOND PHYSICAL PROJECTIONS OF CREED, COLOR, RACE, SEX, ETC. THOSE ARE TOTALLY PHYSICAL ASPECTS AND HAVE NO REALITY IN HIGHER DIMENSIONS.

Dharma, the computer is under invasion so let us clear the disc please. We will then simply turn unto the subject of the current Journal, i.e. a discussion of influences and operations within your nation. It actually flows in tandem with our above subject material--it is presentation unto the human which causes the plight your world now faces. We actually work here with enough urgent topics to fill a dozen Expresses TODAY alone. For instance, we must go on with the Zionist organization exposure which controls your nation; you must also have a current up-date on "gun control" and confiscation in intent to set you up fully disarmed, etc.; you must also be given the "inside" of the conspiracy to hide the participation of the Israelis in the Iraqi situation (your media was the largest tool in the conspiracy which, in fact, set up and operated a fully functional flight path to and from Iraq by Israeli planes). Israel's warplanes were given the secret U.S. Air Force "friend or foe" identifying codes, necessary for pilots to fly unmolested past allied jet fighters. Syrian dictator Hafez al-Assad provided the Israelis with an air corridor west of the Golan Heights, via As Suwayda, Zalal and along the Syrian-Jordanian and Syrian-Iraqi borders--and you-the-people put up the money to buy

HIM; you need to know how the bankers set the stage for that war and of the Chase Manhattan involvement and the Rockefeller profit insurance--it is a mammoth outlay of information. It is now time that the planning is underway for the annual June meeting of the Bilderberg group wherein in conjunction with the Trilateral Commission--the plans for the world are made. It is a mammoth job and America West needs your input desperately--how do we get all this quantity of information out to you? We understand the shortage of funds for "daily" Expresses and there is no way in which AW can carry the burden of that kind of expense and yet, most plead not to wait for the Journals to be published before giving the information--please give these publishers some help in this massive decision-making problem. George has total commitment to that which is asked--he immediately takes everything we write and puts it out regardless of expenses involved. This is a valid use of Phoenix Institution funds and is thereby utilized to some extent--but there are other directions for building projects that MUST utilize those limited funds.

I will accept all input except that which limits the amount of output. I also get letters asking for less--no, you will determine that which you will utilize but my task is to put Truth to print and I shall do my job to the full extent. What you get is not even worthy of mention in the overall material which you SHOULD have but there is no physical way to accomplish that task so we must continue as best we can--but the publisher is limited by resources and input from you ones as to that which you desire. Please, if you will, take time to pen him a card with your suggestions and petitions for his purpose is to "serve" but is limited to same limitations of all beings as to re-

sources. Know, please, that every contact is treasured and considered whether it be considered negative or positive--YOUR RESPONSE AND INPUT IS THE ONLY "SALARY" THESE ONES HAVE--THE KNOWLEDGE THAT, IN THE PHRASE OF HOLMES: "THE MIND ONCE EXPANDED TO THE DIMENSIONS OF A LARGER IDEA NEVER RETURNS TO ITS ORIGINAL SIZE." You cannot know the joy of these ones in this service, received by even the smallest card which says "you make a difference". And Dharma, who can only receive for the most part, through the publisher, has only the tid-bits which flow through that resource for we dare not give forth that information of dwelling at random although it is not particularly unknown. The confirming information is priceless to the comfort of these ones who share the same limited belief structures and shock realization as do all others.

We are continually asked about "networking", etc. There are, at this time, no facilities nor ability to set up networks. The ones at America West are willing to do as much but they are terribly overworked and there are simply not funds available for additional help. Such a thing could be set up through the Institute but at this time the same facts hold true--there is not funding to carry the additional burden for there is no "group" as those which are constantly referred to in correspondence. There is a little quiet Holy Light Network "church" set up for those who do wish to be allowed contribution and also have legal credit, etc., as well as the Phoenix Institute which is also a resource. The problem for this group is that we are not here to set up new RELIGIONS but only to return Truth to your attention and set

the erroneous presentations to right. It causes us to have to give historical data which allows you to realize our reality of presence and come into awakening unto that which is destroying you--your societal disease infection, if you will. Ours is not to become entangled in your Earthly participation but to assist in any way we might as you ask of us and share with us.

You who petition in great pain, "How can I make my brother see?" Well, beloved ones--I have been asking that same heartrending question for centuries--how can I cause them to hear me? We wait upon the perfection of God! If we do our work and place the information before the masses on the feast table then we have to allow the feasters to eat that which they choose and if our recipe becomes known as the one which fills the soul and the belly--the dish will be chosen. Do not ever mistake the "cook" who presents the dish with the "creator of the ingredients" within the plate. Yours is to discern as to whether or not the "cook" is reliable and gives wholesome content or poisons the dish to his own betterment--no more and no less--the Truth shall stand through the infinity of forever. The dish which contains the poison shall slowly sicken and kill its addicts and/or the cook shall be cast aside and the poison excluded from the recipe. The "PROOF" is in the individual partaker--for instance, do you actually think Hatonn could "Prove" to George Bush that broccoli is delicious? Know that some will stick with the poisoned dish and it is without your ability to force otherwise.....(computer malfunction--balance of message lost)

SOME OF THE PHOENIX JOURNALS:

Sipapu Odyssey
And They Called His Name Immanuel, I Am Sananda
Spiral To Economic Disaster
From Here To Armageddon
The Rainbow Masters
AIDS, The Last Great Plague
Satan's Drummers
Privacy In A Fishbowl
Cry of The Phoenix
Crucifixion of The Phoenix
Skeletons In The Closet
R.R.P.P.*
*Rape, Ravage, Pillage and Plunder of the Phoenix
Rape of The Constitution
You Can Slay The Dragon
The Naked Phoenix
Blood And Ashes
Firestorm In Babylon
The Mossad Connection
Creation, The Sacred Universe
Pleiades Connection, Return Of The Phoenix Vol. I
Burnt Offerings and Blood-stained Sands
The Phoenix Express Vol's I & II (\$15)
The Phoenix Express Vol's III & IV (\$15)
The Phoenix Express Vol's V & VI (\$15)

The price is \$10 per JOURNAL, (EXCEPTING EX-PRESS) 10% discount on orders of 4 or more. California residents add 6.75% sales tax. Add shipping, UPS \$3.25 and \$1.00 each additional or U.S. Mail \$2.50 for first title and \$1.00 each additional.

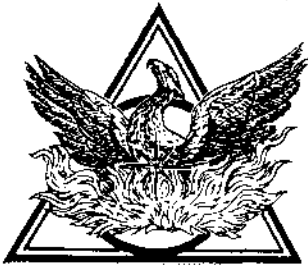
Write for Quantity Discount.

Available from America West or your Local Distributor.

Express is \$20 per 13 ISSUES (including back issues for the period) or \$75 per 52 ISSUES.

Send orders and Payments to: America West Distributors, P.O. Box 986 Tehachapi, CA. 93581. For credit card orders Telephone 1 800 729-4131 **PLEASE USE ONLY FOR ORDERS (THE EXPENSE IS TOO MUCH FOR US)** For other purposes 805 822-9655.

TRUTH WILL SET YOU FREE



PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS

A bulletin commenting on appropriate current news events, clarification of portions of the Journals and answers of a general nature to questions not found in the existing Journals.

PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS is published by America West Publishers, Inc. P.O. BOX 986 Tehachapi, CA. 93581. Subscription rate is \$20 per 13 issues or \$75 per 52 issues, First Class mailing. COPYRIGHT 1991 by America West Publishers, Inc. All rights reserved. Reproduction of this copyrighted material for private non-profit use is expressly encouraged, for commercial purposes it is strictly forbidden.

3/27/91 HATONN

BREAKFAST FOR I.B.M.

For you readers to whom this statement will not have meaning, please bear with us--we have just had an entire writing consumed by this machinery. It was one of the most personal sharings of focus that we have had and Dharma is completely distressed over its loss. We have an emergency situation within the unit here wherein an injury to a son is infected and most serious indeed. We had great difficulty in releasing to be able to write in the first place and then after writing pages and pages of text, it is all lost--that too is a lesson in discipline--whoever told you life would be without barbs and thorns? We will not repeat the work at this time for perhaps the Computer Genie can find the document hidden away on a saved file or something. If not, then when we find extra time available, we shall repeat of the message--FOR ALL OF YOU MUST REALIZE THE WONDROUSLY POSITIVE ASPECTS OF ALL CIRCUMSTANCE--IF YOU BUT SEE THEM AND GRASP THEM. SO BE IT.

We are now missing of "time" and therefore we shall continue on with our Journal subject and pick up other fragments as we can.

We were greatly blessed with the communion in person of a dear, dear friend of mine--from long past, even in your counting on the yes-

terday so we are needing a bit of extra writing to not sleight you readers for the time spent in personal community. Some of those personal sessions are more valuable than are the writings and perhaps George can calculate some way in which the tapes can be shared for those interested in having them. I realize it would mean duplicating equipment, etc., but we could often cut in half the time consumed in the writing. Especially would this be an effective manner in which to respond to correspondence wherein we could cover great quantities of information in brief segments of time. Let us ponder such a possibility and allow the chicken to hatch from the seed of the egg. I tend to get a bit passionate and earthy on the tapes from time to time but perhaps our readers would not be offended by my enthusiasm. Perhaps, even, it would give us good "excuse" for a more regular communion wherein we could call it "business" instead of "cult ritual session"; let us please give thought to desires concerning the matter. Perhaps we could call it "Badgering of the Phoenix" hour. However it might be worked out in this early period it would have to be most impromptu for we will give our adversaries no quarter--and as they know our "schedules", they miss no opportunity for attack. So be it for it will unfold in properness.

We will now simply turn immediately to the subject and leave today's stupidity to foment while we continue to look into the ground-

work which has gotten your nation to the point of crisis. Back to the Anti-Defamation League (ADL) and branches thereof. If the writings are a bit disjointed, please know that you are missing very little in content, but the dialogues have portions devoured by the machinery. The mere human aspect should do wonders to keep us quite humble in the presence of the perfection of God.

WORDS AND IMAGES

To purvey its propaganda the ADL has machined a special set of verbal tools for its unique purposes, just as did the communists, for whom "democracy" means communism and "liquidate" means murder. The ADL vocabulary is designed to make the ADL and its clients look wonderful while making its victims and enemies seem abhorrent. The process begins with the creation of two contrasting images--one of innocence, kindness, intelligence, and tolerance, and another of absolute evil. The latter image is represented as an amalgam of disease, neurosis, insanity, wild-eyed religious fanaticism, mindless hatred, torture, and mass murder, most typically in the form of pogroms medieval and modern.

You have all seen the movies, the novels, the comics, the plays, the "musicals", the comedians, the well-tutored teachers, and the endless torrent of television programs which create those ADL-desired images.

LOVE AND HATE

The lines are drawn as clearly as at any Saturday-night professional wrestling match, where the handsome, clean-cut athlete in the white cowboy hat confronts the grotesque, slaving mount of blubber that will attempt to annihilate him. The crowds go wild with love and hate of the images even before the battle of good and evil begins, and once it is established who deserves to be obliterated, the same brutal cheating that draws boos when originated by the monster brings screams of delight when used by the good guy.

The ADL places itself and those it represents in the angelic realm of Good. Those who oppose it or displease it are consigned to the demonic kingdom of Evil. The military invasions of the Good are righteous wars of self-defense. Everybody else's wars are wars of aggression. The tortures and prison-murders of the Good are interrogations and accidents. The napalming of civilians and endless blasting of everything in sight along with the wiping out of entire villages are "retaliations" and justified at the least and "inspiring military victories" at best if carried out by the "Good", and deed of infamy to be memorialized *ad naueum* if inflicted by the "Evil", i.e. for Saddam Hussein to glean 5% profits from Iraqi oil is unforgivable and worthy of destruction of all of Iraq--while the Sabahs of Kuwait glean 100% of the oil profits and every other product of Kuwait and it is somehow worthy of wiping out an entire nation to replace the "Good and Displaced Master to his Monarch's Throne"--with gold faucets in place. The masses seem to see nothing of the imbalance even as uncovered for the horror it is.

When the ADL spreads lies about somebody it is "sharing information about the true nature" of its victim. If the lies are about an employee, the employer is cautioned about

"the effect on the community goodwill" of your keeping such an individual on your payroll after you have been made aware of his "true nature". A politician or businessman who is threatened with blackmail if he doesn't fall in line is being "sensitized to Jewish concerns".

The expression of views disliked by the ADL is a "spewing forth of bigotry and hate". Such views are "filth", "garbage", "obscene", a "threat to American democracy", and constitute "pollution of the airwaves". Such views "are not legitimate fare", and "have no place on the log of a reputable broadcaster". Certain opinions (i.e., those *opposed by the ADL*) are not within the constitutional protection of freedom of speech.

ANTI-SEMITISM CHAMELEONS

The most favored and most devastating terms of the ADL's arsenal are "anti-Semitism" and its variants. There is, of course, nothing worse than anti-Semitism. It is the greatest evil in the history of the world, and it always "lurks just below the surface of Western civilization ready to burst forth in a new orgy of horror". Just why it should lurk there--or even what it is--is rarely discussed, but all good folk must be "ever watchful for its slightest manifestation", and put before all else their efforts to stuff it back under the topsoil when it tries to break out. It is a "deadly virus" which must, along with its carriers, be dealt with like an uncontrolled outbreak of deadly typhoid.

Likewise vague, and purposely so, is what constitutes anti-Semitism. It is a wide net that catches many fish. Even a Jew who says the wrong thing (especially a Judean)--such as Saul Jofes, for many years an officer of the B'nai B'rith, who said that Israel was controlling the ADL and the B'nai B'rith--is called an anti-Semite. He is also a "sick individual" who has deteriorated as

a result of "severe emotional problems".

In order to make criticism of Zionism ineradicably disreputable, the ADL says that anybody other than a Zionist who uses the word "Zionist" is really using a code-word for Jew. Therefore any criticism of Zionism (including Israel, of course) is irrational and obscene and demonic, not to mention anti-Semitic. Furthermore, any criticism of Israel or the ADL is invariably reported by the ADL as "an attack on Israel (or the ADL) and on all Jews", even though there has been no reference directly or indirectly to Jews.

No discussion of ADL vocabulary would be complete without mention of that word for all seasons--"canard". A *canard* is a false or unfounded story, and any allegation or report which the ADL does not like is simply dubbed a "canard" and thus disposed of for all time without the need for analysis or discussion.

It can be seen that to the ADL language is not so much a means of communication as a means of obfuscation, and that words are used to mislead, to put the truth out of focus, and to avoid confronting real issues.

ATTEMPTS STIFLING FREEDOM OF SPEECH (FOR ALL OTHERS)

From the earliest years of its history, the ADL has revealed itself to be a self-anointed censor of what should reach the public consciousness in America. One of its main fields of activity is the suppression of views it does not want heard and, as such, it is the avowed enemy of freedom of speech.

The favored method, where it is feasible, is called "quarantine". It simply means that a person or group subject to quarantine is never heard of and never heard from. What he says and does is not re-

ported (except to the ADL) and what he writes is not published. If he is engaged to speak by a club or college or broadcasting station, the ADL sees to it that the speech never takes place. The sponsoring entity is subjected to telephone calls, threatening letters, and visits by delegations of local ADL and B'nai B'rith supporters. Our colleagues are quite familiar with all these forms of terror.

If quarantine works, then its victim is rendered, for all practical purposes, voiceless and unable to exert influence except in the most restricted sphere. He is not even attacked. He is a non-person, and this is what they attempt to accomplish with us and our group and since they have not accomplished that which they intend, we can know that the attacks will worsen. This is WHY Truth must be placed in the hands of you-the-people for there will be giving forth of "truth" through the regular media channels--NONE! You, therefore, feel overwhelmed and out-numbered. No, there are only some 3% of the population of "them", but growing like weed seeds in the tilled soil, for they control that which reaches out and into the masses of the populations of the nation and the world.

The concept of quarantine is quite openly discussed in ADL circles as an *alternative to active slandering* of its enemies. The Washington "Star" of February 10, 1965 reported that Herman Edelsberg, director of the ADL's Washington office, said that members of the "radical right" who could not be persuaded to change their views to conform with the ADL's dogmas should be dealt with by "keeping them in quarantine, until, from tedium, they drop out". Are we going to allow this to happen in our instance? And further, if Dharma is rendered helpless to continue to write, will the efforts simply die and be buried? I have to keep her in all-but *isolation* to prevent total "quarantine" by the adversary. These things have to be

looked at and properly perceived as to intent. What you readers did or did not do prior to the reading of this truthful information is one thing--to fail to respond in reason and action once being informed is quite another. You have been "told and taught" that you are helpless and "can't fight city hall". BS! How else are you going to regain that which is your very birthright? "They" are terrified of you in mass and you can know as much by the very code-words they utilize. Can we not coin our own "cute code names and go for it"? How about Phoenix Storm, or "Citizen Could-burst" or, or? How about "Constitutional Steamroller" or simply "ONE NATION UNDER TRUTH (which IS God)" or "UNITY THROUGH THE CONSTITUTION", or even "BRICKWALL OF TRUTH". **RE-GAIN YOUR CONSTITUTION AND YOUR HEAVENLY BANNER AND YOU NEED NO CODE NAMES--NO HIDDEN LAMPS BENEATH THE BUSHEL. RETURNING UNTO GOD A NATION UNDER A JUST CONSTITUTION NEEDS NO FOOLISH CODE NAMES ONCE PURPOSE IS ATTAINED. THE ENEMY HAS CHOSEN TO STRIKE THINE VULNERABLE PARTS--YOU WILL SHORE UP YOUR SHIELDS AND STAND STRONG AGAINST HIM FOR HE CAN ONLY "REFLECT" THAT WHICH HE DISCERNS AS WEAKNESS WITHIN YOU-THE-PEOPLE. SURPRISE HIM AND HE WILL BE RENDERED HELPLESS.**

NO DEBATE--AJC

An organization that has been closely linked to the ADL in purpose and in fund-raising, the American Jewish Committee, (AJC), concluded in January, 1960, after a five-year study (36 years ahead of you) by Dr. Andhil Fineberg, that an opponent's statements should not be debated because debate would strengthen the opponent's ability to get attention. Those who know him should

"privately expose him to opinion molders". Presumably one is exposed if he is called a hatemonger and an anti-Semite in the right private quarters. It may be, however, that some genuine dirt can be dug up, in which case a wider audience is desirable: "...publicity can be effective where a bigot is concealing facts about himself". (Quoted in Joseph P. Kamp, "The Bigots Behind the Swastika Spree", 1960.)

A member of the audience at a so-called "Rumor Clinic" presented by Hyman Haves of the ADL's southern California office on February 1, 1950 in Santa Ana, California, reported some of the speaker's remarks in this manner:

"Explaining the tactics of the League (ADL), Haves related instances wherein ADL representatives called on editors and radio station owners in cities where opponents were scheduled to speak. He told how the editors and radio station operators were "enlightened and convinced" to give no publicity to the speakers. He described this as the "quarantine or silent treatment" and said it was greatly reducing the audiences of the enemies of the league.

"He said boastfully that many ADL opponents "have been cut down" by finding some embarrassing or unpleasant happening in their past and using it against them. Haves said the league found the income of one particular enemy who paid income tax on only \$11,000, to be actually \$32,000, and said the ADL simply gathered the information and turned it over to the federal government.

"You can call these tactics anything you want to", Haves commented. You can even say smear. We prefer to say education."

Let me assure you here and now

that it is a brave broadcaster who will allow George Green on the airwaves and this is why the subject is usually listed as something to do with UFO's and adventures thereof for "silence Green" documents have regularly been sent to all networks and all major talk and interview forums. If the journalists ever see "light" and the power they actually have by banning together and "daring" to speak out the whole thing can be unfolded overnight but even the "60 MINUTES" team and Andy Rooney capitulated to the attackers. Doesn't it soak into the heads of the other networks that CNN got all the gravy, frosting and income from this nice little staged massacre in Iraq? Patriotism? IT IS TREASON AGAINST AMERICA!

SILENT TREATMENT TECHNOLOGY

A striking instance of the silent treatment technology is found in a letter, dated December 13, 1933, written beneath the letterhead of the ANTI-DEFAMATION LEAGUE, Chicago, Illinois, by Richard E. Gutstadt, director.. the letter begins, "To the Publishers of Anglo-Jewish Periodicals",

"Gentlemen:

Scribner & Sons have just published a book by Madison Grant entitled The Conquest of a Continent. It is extremely antagonistic to Jewish interests. Emphasized throughout is the 'Nordic superiority' theory, and the utter negation of any 'melting pot' philosophy with regard to America.

"We are interested in stifling the sale of this book. We believe that this can be best accomplished by refusing to be stampeded into giving it publicity. Every review of public criticism of a book of this character brings it to the attention of many who would otherwise know nothing of it. This results in added sales. The less

discussion there is concerning it, the more sales resistance will be created.

"We therefore appeal to you to refrain from comment on this book, which will undoubtedly be brought to your attention sooner or later. It is our conviction that a general compliance with this request will sound the warning to other publishing houses against engaging in this type of venture."

BRILLIANCE OR BLUNDER

How did such a book as BY WAY OF DECEPTION, dealing with the Mossad, ever become distributed? At first it didn't for there was not a brave enough publisher--then it did find its way to print. After being already into print, never underestimate possibilities. There was major consternation and then actual pushing of the book's distribution just long enough to allow presentation and not long enough to get many ongoing upset readers. Further, the adversary utilized the "lemon" to make lemon-drops, lemon pie, cake and ade. They allowed the "Mossad" to be even bigger than life and in essence said, "...to Hell with you, we are so powerful, clever and infiltrated that there is nothing you had better do to interfere!" and they have continued to prove it to you on a daily basis.

AMERICAN CURTAIN OF HARDENED STEEL

In 1955 ADL National Chairman Henry Schultz wrote on ADL stationery to Lt. Gen. George E. Stratemeyer, complaining that the distinguished general had written a letter endorsing John O. Beatty's book, IRON CURTAIN OVER AMERICA, "and recommending it to Americans in general". Schultz then went on to educate Gen. Stratemeyer about the book's author:

"Professor Beatty is no new-

comer to the field of anti-Jewish propaganda. As long ago as 1948 he was delivering anti-Semitic lectures in the Southwest."

Until the publication of IRON CURTAIN OVER AMERICA, Beatty was "irritating only in a local sense". Now he was nationally known, and something had to be done about it. (Exactly what Prof. Beatty had said that was so objectionable was not revealed, of course, and the ADL did not "propose to burden" the general "at this point with our detailed analysis of the book...") Not unlike either William Cooper's attack against Dharma nor that of ASSK?

The ADL's muscle man then put on the twist in typical heavyhanded, oblique fashion:

"...in view of the foregoing, it is our feeling that you may want to consider the advisability of some public action which can assure the American people, who hold you in such high regard, that you repudiate religious hatred, as we know you do, and the use of your name by Professor Beatty..."

The renowned Air Force general responded, "I forcefully resent what you have said or implied," and stated, "I do not consider that book anti-Jewish in any sense of the word." It continued:

"When the United States of America reaches the point where a citizen cannot read what he desires to read and to recommend such reading to others then we will have reached the status that exists in Soviet Russia...As I interpret your letter, your organization would have the people read only what you think should be read and recommended to others. This I resent as a free American citizen.

"I do not understand what

you mean by your statement 'we do not propose to burden you at this point, etc.' Is this a veiled threat to my free expression and thoughts? If so, this I also resent.

"Your letter is the most outrageous communication I have ever received in my life and I intend to give it the widest possible publicity, including my many Jewish friends.

A somewhat similar incident occurred in 1959, when Gen. Ulysses S. Grant III caused an article called "Abraham Lincoln and the Rothschilds" to be distributed to members of the Military Order of the Loyal Legion of the United States. Herman Edelsberg of the Washington, D.C. office of the ADL wrote an insulting letter to Gen. Grant on June 19, 1959, claiming that he had lent his name "to a vile anti-semitic canard" and "the fabrication of a warped mind". (Not, again, greatly unlike the attack of Bob Girard against Dharma and the Journals...incredible ravings of an insane mind!") Edelsberg dwelt in an uncomplimentary manner upon the alleged history of the article and its distributors, of course, rather than upon the factual content of the piece, which had to do with the role of international bankers in the American Civil War. Edelsberg ordered the general to "speedily and fully repudiate" the publication. Gen. Grant replied indignantly with a defense of the historical accuracy of the article, and pointed out that it was only Edelsberg and the ADL who had given it "the anti-Jewish twist".

"What 'the international bankers' in Europe did a century ago to help the Confederacy cannot by any reasonable person be considered a reflection on many, many good Americans who are Jews, and your effort to make it seem so is difficult to understand."

The ADL pressure continued, with great play in the newspapers--which tended, as is usually the case with newspapers, to adopt the ADL's language as their own and to describe the article flatly as "anti-Semitic". There was much debate over whether the general had "apologized", but the apology was also an ADL fantasy and the general never abandoned his guns.

As with the case of Gates in Los Angeles and the "brutality cases" sweeping publicity in the U.S., the acts of the police are only a tiny, tiny pin-point of what is REALLY going on here. Look at reasonable facts (and forget for a minute, one D. Gates). Gates is "Chief", HOWEVER, Gates only carries out the directions of the Council who sets the directives. Therefore, the point cannot be actually over Gates nor the regulations and guidelines. So what might it be? It is an all out attempt to get the proper persons controlled by the Elite into office and stir up such hatred and violence within and among the races that the nation is totally distracted while "they" disarm you. Believe me, chelas, if this thing is not "checked" it will erupt into the biggest and most violently bloody race war ever upon your globe. You gain nothing by locking the barn door after all the horses are scattered to the winds save to disallow re-entry into the barn for those who would not shape up their modus operandi. You simply can not comprehend the massive fog upon your lands.

LET US LOOK AT GARY ALLEN/NONE DARE CALL IT CONSPIRACY

Congressman John G. Schmitz of California received the same kind of treatment in the summer of 1972, after he had written an introduction and endorsement to NONE DARE CALL IT CONSPIRACY, by Gary Allen. Mr. Allen, like the author of Gen. Grant's article, had spoken of

"international bankers". Harvey Schechter of the ADL sent a letter to Congressman Schmitz.

"We were distressed to read your introduction to and endorsement of 'None Dare Call it Conspiracy' by Gary Allen, and we hereby call upon you to withdraw your endorsement and repudiate this anti-Semitic propaganda book."

Do any of you readers see the incredible similarity in the attacks of ASSK refuting all association with the Phonenix material? Sister was sent forth to STOP Dharma from ever writing in behalf of the Hosts and she failed, therefore she comes under attack with insistence that she discredit source of the thorns in the ointment. Well, she can't do it! They could have, had they honored their contract to publish the material as originally set forth but they blew it through ego and now the demands are silly and foolish even unto the undiscerning.

And what of Dharma? Brave? No, she has had to learn to release it to US. I do not mean to be flippant but it is too late, the "fat is in the fire" and the only hope of safety is to remain in our care and shielding for the enemy cannot stand against GOD!

Further, you who were bored with all the personal encounters and sharing within the public forum of the Express, may now understand that it is the only forum through which to silence the silencers.

Congressman Schmitz published the ADL letter along with his own reply in the "Congressional Record" of June 19, 1972. He wrote to Schechter that Schechter's attack on him because of "None Dare Call it Conspiracy" was "one of the most remarkable confirmations of the book's thesis that I have seen", in that Gary Allen had stated that the ADL was used "as an instrument to try to convince everyone that any

mention of the Rothschilds or their allies is an attack on all Jews."

Quoting from the book, Congressman Schmitz continued:

"Any individual or book exploring the subject is immediately attacked by hundreds of ADL committees all over the country. The ADL has never let truth or logic interfere with its highly professional smear jobs. When no evidence is apparent, the ADL, which staunchly opposed so-called 'McCarthyism', accuses people of being 'latent anti-Semites'."

"There is not a word in Gary Allen's book which could possibly be construed by any reasonable man as an attack on any religious faith."

KNOW, chclas, that there are a lot of sleepless nights in Washington D.C. over the Phoenix material and "what to do about it". This should bring hope for all of you who feel like your efforts are worthless and yet it should also bring a renewed attempt at "caution" to you ones who handle this material. You see, the difference in point herein IS THAT "THEY" KNOW WHO I AM, WITH WHOM I COME, WHAT I AM HERE FOR AND ALL THOSE OTHER GOODLY THINGS. "THEY" CANNOT SIMPLY UTILIZE THE ORDINARY PATHWAY TO RID THEMSELVES OF ONE, HATONN, NOR SANANDA, GERMAIN, MICHAEL, ATON, ETC. WE SIT LIKE THE DEATH-KNELL UPON THEIR HEADS. THEY DARE NOT ACTUALLY KILL DHARMA OR MY CREW FOR THEY KNOW RESPONSE WILL BE INSTANT. THEY LEARNED THAT BY HAVING "KILLED" HER AND WE SIMPLY RENEWED HER AND SENT HER BACK AND SO IT IS LIKE THE "BOY BEHIND THE BARN"--O DOD, O DOD, WHAT I DO NOW?" SO, YOU

ARE GOING THROUGH THE "SILENT" PHASE, THE NAME CALLING AND DENOUNCING AS ANTI-SEMITIC, INSANE AND BURDENED WITH SUCH HORRENDOUS LEGAL AND EMOTIONAL MATTERS AS TO BRING THEM DOWN. WELL, BROTHERS, WITH GOD TO SUSTAIN THE FAITHFUL, THEY CANNOT BRING HER DOWN!! AT ANY RATE, THEY HAVE NO WAY ON EARTH TO BRING ME DOWN. THEREFORE, I CAN AFFORD TO BE A BIT MORE CHARITABLE AND PATIENT THAN THEY, AS CAN--OBVIOUSLY--YOU! SMILE, FOR YOU ARE WINNING!

Among its other efforts on behalf of American democracy, the ADL attempted to get the Federal Communications Commission to prevent telephone companies from permitting the purveyors of certain ideas from using their recorded message services. The group the ADL had specifically in mind had denounced the Peace Corps and (according to the ADL) called up "lurid visions of a 'communist conspiracy' lurking behind" various groups, including (surprise now!!) the ADL. (*Washington "Post"*, Sept. 9, 1965.) A few years later the Supreme Court eventually thwarted a prolonged ADL effort to make the FCC take away the license of a radio station which had broadcast an "appeal to prejudice". The ADL had refused a proffered opportunity to broadcast a reply:

"A reply, said attorneys for the Jewish service organization, only focuses more attention upon a racial or religious slur, lending it more dignity."

THE SAME POLICY IS NO DOUBT USEFUL IF ONE JUST CAN'T THINK OF A GOOD ANSWER.

BANNING 900 NUMBERS

Now "why" and "who" do you suppose is behind first the availability of obscene material and sexually explicit 900 phone numbers? Then who do you think continues to advertise them through the controversy and the media? Ah so, perhaps you will yet get your graduation diploma. And next, who keeps it stirring until you-the-public shut down any service of such manner which serves for daily prayer, updates on the Constitution, etc.? You-the-people walk gently and demandingly right into the traps and thumb your nose at your brothers while your neck is broken. YOU put the bars on your own windows--literally! You allow the treasonists and criminals to go further in controlling you while you apply the prison bars to your own doors and windows--worse, you allow ones like the beaten blackman and the beaten children to be your cause to incarcerate your populace. THOSE INCIDENTS ARE STRUCTURED TO ACCOMPLISH SOMETHING AND IT ISN'T TO SIMPLY BEAT UP ON A BLACK MAN BECAUSE IT IS A WEEK-NIGHT--THE INTENT IS SO DEEP AND SO HIGH THAT THE "MOUNTAIN" STOPS YOU FROM SEEING THE FACTS WHICH LAY OPEN BEFORE YOU.

What is the worst thing in writing for Hatonn? The having to see and know! Dharma screams out in protest, "...no, I do not want to know." I have pain right along with her and all of you--but it must be so; the medicine must be taken if the cure is to be achieved. IS IT TRULY EASIER IN THE LONG RUN, TO HIDE BEHIND THE YELLOW RIBBONS OR THE YELLOW-FLOWERS OF A FUNERAL BOUQUET? IS IT TRULY EASIER TO DRAPE THE SCREENS OF VISION IN YELLOW SHROUDS DIPPED IN THE LIFE-BLOOD OF AN ENTIRE PLANET AND A DY-

ING SPECIES OF CREATOR'S GREATEST PERFECTION OF CREATION? WHO DO YOU REALLY FOOL, AMERICA? WORLD? TO SET THIS THING TO RIGHT IT REQUIRES THOSE OF ALL NATIONS TO STAND TALL AND CAST ASIDE THE SILLY DISGUISES GIVEN YOU TO HIDE BEHIND. IT REQUIRES THAT YOU STAND FOR THAT WHICH THAT FLAG STANDS FOR! WAVING IT AND SCREAMING FOR WAR ARE MUTUALLY EXCLUSIVE FOR THE FLAG CAN ONLY STAND AS TALL AS THE HOLDER WITHIN WHICH IT IS PLACED. IF THE HOLDER IS CRUSHED, THE BANNER WILL FALL AND BE TRAMPLED. YOUR FLAG-HOLDER IS SMASHED INTO DUST.

Let us please have a break for we have been at this since daylight without break and it is now mid-day. I am sorry for the lost documents but it is only a perturbation of no consequence for that which they remove, we shall simply replace. Annoying and frustrating but of no consequence for God does not become unbalanced. Salu.

Hatonn to stand-by please. Dharma, please chela, we need to write again this day for we have much to cover beyond this subject material. I will allow you time off to do thine other tasks on the morrow, if pressures are a bit lessened. If we write more this day it allows more freedom on the morrow. Thank you.

3/27/91 HATONN

ADL/LIBERTY LOBBY/
POLITICS

The campaigns against anyone who speaks out against the ADL and any other Zionist lobby organization is immediately targeted for destruction.

It is well known now that LaRouche was set-up and "railroaded" into prison to silence his organization. He was telling truth on his programs as he ran for President. The organization of adversaries to your free governmental system didn't stop with LaRouche but managed to get young people in the organization sent away to prison, one for some 86 years and another for over half a century--do you realize, America, that these are "life" sentences? What for? Well, it is now come forth that it was a financed job of bribery of the judicial system--however, the people are still incarcerated. THE ADL ADMITS TO THE CHARGES AND STILL THE PEOPLE ARE INCARCERATED--YOU SEE THE PRESIDENT OF THE U.S. IS ELECTED LONG BEFORE ANY MENTION OF AN ELECTION CAMPAIGN OR ELECTION DAY. IT WAS DECIDED YEARS AGO THAT IT WOULD BE GEORGE BUSH WHO WOULD TEND THIS "NEW WORLD ORDER" DEADLINE.

Probably the most intense campaign waged by the ADL as of 1981 was to discredit and shut down the Liberty Lobby and "This is Liberty Lobby" radio program. The ADL's enmity to Liberty Lobby stemmed originally from its general enmity to all nationalist, "rightist" elements in America. In other words, anything that represented the United States as a sovereign nation under God, Liberty and the Constitution. The ever-increasing importance of Israel in the ADL program, running up against Liberty Lobby's outspoken advocacy of United States neutrality in the Middle East, as elsewhere abroad, precipitated the ADL "counteraction", as the instigators euphemistically called it. You see, they could not deny the integration and while they worked to shut down freedoms for Americans, they launched a "counteraction" campaign which stood up in court at every turn. It was incredible and confusing even a

decade ago.

The entire matter is thoroughly documented by materials, such as internal ADL letters and memoranda, uncovered during a subsequent lawsuit brought by Liberty Lobby. The whole effort was carefully planned, organized, and coordinated at the ADL's national headquarters in New York. Inquiries by Israeli officials in the United States played an important, and perhaps the leading role, in getting the counteraction underway. Not surprisingly, some of the Israeli-ADL correspondence is missing from the materials the ADL was forced to produce during the Liberty Lobby lawsuit, and the one letter that got through was reproduced so poorly that most of it is illegible. It is from the ADL, Boston, to the Israeli Consulate in Boston, and is dated December 24, 1973. The letter begins: "I appreciate your calling my attention to the Liberty Lobby broadcast on (and the station call-letters were blotted out), Boston". The letter continues for two more paragraphs, almost entirely illegible, beginning with the words, "I believe that you are aware of the fact that Liberty Lobby is...." The words "editorial" and "bumper stickers" appear, giving clues of the general trend of the discussion. Copies of the letter were sent to at least eight individuals, most or all of them ADL professional staff.

FORM LETTERS

It was then very shortly that radio stations began receiving phone calls and letters of complaint from local people, most of whom (the radio station personnel reported) had apparently never heard the Liberty Lobby program. The letters were almost always parrot renditions of language from ADL "kits" mailed out from New York to regional offices.

Packets of "information" about Liberty Lobby were sent to radio sta-

tions, and there was an attempt to create the impression that numerous spontaneous complaints were being received about the program by the ADL offices. Advertisers susceptible to ADL and B'nai B'rith influence threatened to withdraw their business from stations which would not cancel the Liberty Lobby broadcasts.

Meanwhile, as is easily proved by a review of the scripts that were used, there was nothing even remotely "anti-Semitic" or similarly objectional in the "This Is Liberty Lobby" broadcasts, although there were occasionally comments on Israel. In a letter of December 3, 1973, the chairman of a western broadcasting company wrote to Sheldon Steinhauer of ADL's Denver office referring to complaints about the Liberty Lobby program:

"I must, however, in all candor say that upon listening to these programs I have never heard anything which could be classified as an attack upon the Jewish faith or our citizens of that national origin."

"It is a rather abrasive attack upon foreign policy in the Near East. It is not, in my opinion, at all different from any other highly controversial opinion, hence we have no intention of censoring it."

I'm sorry, brothers, this should absolutely scare the living daylight out of you--look again--this was in 1973 and it was already in full-blast operation for take-over.

COURAGEOUS BROADCASTER

There have been a few courageous speakers along the way but one by one they fall and/or are silenced or caused to recant anything spoken against this horrendous movement for World Control. I remind you

that an entire radio broadcast was "bought" and pre-arranged just to discredit the Journals and the lies were so blatant that any fool could see through them, i.e. "50 pages copied from my work" said one who organized the opposition, and there were only 26 pages in his entire writing!! I tell you who think we are not accomplishing anything with our endless, and seemingly non-impacting work--WE ARE! WE HAVE THE ADVERSARY SCARED STIFF AND LASHING OUT AT SHADOWS, BECAUSE THEY REALIZE THAT IF THE PEOPLE WAKE UP, SO WILL THE MORE DARING BROADCASTERS--EVEN IF NEW STATIONS MUST OPEN UNDERGROUND, AND THE DAY THEY MUST RESORT TO DOING THAT THE WORLD WILL SEE WHAT HAS BEEN BROUGHT AGAINST YOU THE PEOPLE. THIS IS WHY THEY WANT CONTROL AND LEGAL CHANGE OF YOUR CONSTITUTION--SO THAT YOU WILL NOT HAVE RECOURSE EVEN IF YOU DO SEE WHAT IS GOING ON ABOUT YOU. IT IS DEADLINE TIME, AMERICA!

On January 16, 1975, an attorney from the Washington, D.C. law firm of Koteen & Burt, representing station WVOX, New Rochelle, New York, wrote to one Donald Flamm, who passed the letter on to the ADL.

QUOTE:

Particularly over the course of the last year or so, a great deal of pressure has been brought to bear upon WVOX...by various people and organizations in an attempt to force it to drop "Liberty Lobby"...During the course of various inquiries about this program, I have reviewed numerous scripts to determine, among other things, whether it is being used as a vehicle for attacking various people and groups and whether, therefore,

various requirements of the Federal Communications Commission's Fairness Doctrine come into play. In no instance that has come to my attention have I found anything which is even superficially anti-Semitic.

The attorney went on to say that a New York "Times" reporter who had done a story on the program had found nothing anti-Semitic in it, and that the station president, Bill O'Shaughnessy, "has become satisfied that those who actually bother to listen to the program have not found it to be anti-Semitic." The lawyer stated that the American Civil Liberties Union believed that attempts to remove the program from the air "represent a classic example of attempts to suppress freedom of speech".

All broadcasters were not as courageous as O'Shaughnessy, who refused to buckle even though he was favored with menacing letters from ADL general counsel Arnold Forster personally. According to an ADL memorandum, Howard Warshaw, president of Universal Broadcasting Company, New York, after having met with ADL staff and having been warned by them that "This Is Liberty Lobby" was "anti-Semitic", ordered the general manager of WTHE (Mincola, Long Island) to listen to all Liberty Lobby programs in advance and to discuss any "questionable" material with him. If any tape contained "the kind of anti-Semitic material contained in the specimens we reviewed" (i.e. criticisms of Israel and of potential U.S. involvement in a Middle East war) they would be pre-empted, or an older tape played.

The memo, from Mel Cooperman to Harry Rosenkranz, January 10, 1974, concluded:

"By the way, WTHE has carried, and will continue to carry, every ADL "Report from Israel" program we send them, as they have for six years."

On April 23, 1974, the ADL's Monroe Schlactus wrote to ADL's "director of domestic fact-finding", Irwin Suall, that he had been told that Howard Warshaw of Long Island "has begun to be most cooperative in killing the tapes even before we express concern." It happened that Warshaw also owned station KUXL in Schlactus' Minnesota territory:

"I would imagine that through Mel's contact with Warshaw, we may be able to preview all the Liberty Lobby tapes before their airing."

A memorandum from Isadore Zack to Herman Brown, with copies to various ADL higher-ups, spread the following good news:

"I understand from Sherm Keller of WRYT-Boston that his boss, Ken Carter, plans to audition the Liberty Lobby tapes before putting them on the air and will not use any program that mentions Israel in a derogatory way. I am alerting our monitors to check this out."

LIBERTY LOBBY COMEBACK

The massive ADL "counteraction" (fully documented in official documents procured through legal process) did result by 1975 in the loss of many stations and the cancellation by the Mutual Network of its contract with Liberty Lobby to carry the program. This reduced the total number of stations to 106. However, in spite of continuing ADL pressure the program continued to be carried on many stations, most of them as a free public service. The program's point of view remained identical to what it was in 1975, which should say something about the increased public acceptance of a pro-American outlook. You can do it if you stick with it. But don't be complacent about it for you will find it has not gone all that well as time progressed. Today, however, you still have "Radio

Free America" which is presented by about the same group but called by different labels. It is supported by *Spotlight* and it should be stated herein that an all-out attempt was and is still underway to silence *Spotlight*. For instance, I remind you that it is confiscated from all mailings to overseas troops--at least in the Korean sector. In Saudi Arabia ones coming into ability to get their hands on the Phoenix Journals and/or Expresses--hide them and pass them underground for they are taken by higher command if found on any soldier. Freedom of speech for those sons you sent to WAR for the Monarch of Kuwait? You actually sent them to war to make sure there will be a "New World Order" whereby you will have a world government which will literally enslave your population, kill them off through various means, and then they come home to be a police force which insures the orders are followed.

ADVERTISERS THREATENED

This is typical even in this small village where the publisher ran some of the Expresses--paid for as advertising for the local paper refused to even run letters from anybody associated with the Journals. So, the Expresses were devoured by the readers who came into possession of the free advertising tabloid. You see, EVERYTHING in the paper is advertising, etc. People called the printer in secret to acclaim his good work but some of the advertisers threatened to quit advertising in the paper and some actually withdrew their ads--and all we were talking about was God. It is a frightening world down there, brothers. People even stated that they were afraid to speak out as supporters of the material--they said they knew it was truth but they were "...afraid of the Christian community" and the politicians. I fear, rightfully so, as one poison-pen letter threatened to "kill everyone involved and said the 'Christian community' would be contacting

America West". Then one letter said to "feel terror every time you turn on your ignition because we are going to get you!" How do you think our people feel every time they turn on their car ignition? Brethren--please support these daring publishers for it is a daily wonderment to simply be alive in the morning.

In Liberty Lobby's files there is also documentary evidence that ADL agents have contacted advertisers in order to prevent them from placing ads in the Liberty Lobby publications and/or *Spotlight*. These are REAL threats which are carried out if capitulation is not forthcoming. If the paper does not capitulate, then the authors of articles have sudden heart attacks, etc. These ones don't usually have a Hatonn and/or Sananda, Aton or Grandfather to get the heart going again. Some who now recognize our presence are asking protection and surviving the attacks--pray for them. The ADL goes even farther--they seek out "contributors" to Liberty Lobby and pay visits to their homes and even advertising "agencies" are "put on the griddle".

"For the record, I have received information that there is an advertising agency in Los Angeles which is handling the placing of Liberty Lobby's radio program on radio stations nationally...I have asked Harvey Schechter to undertake an investigation of this agency." (Memorandum from Irwin Suall (director of ADL's "Domestic Fact-finding Department") to Justin Finger, February 14, 1974.)

"Talent" is not immune from persecution, either: The same Harvey Schechter (of the ADL's Los Angeles regional office) who was to investigate Liberty Lobby's advertising agency was also hot on the trail of the famous announcer who introduced Liberty Lobby's radio programs; Schechter wrote to

Maxwell Greenberg on July 30, 1974:

"I for one, am distressed at the fact that Liberty Lobby broadcasts begin with an opening comment by Harry vonZell...In view of his key position with Home Savings and Loan and the gutter anti-Semitism of the Liberty Lobby. I would like to suggest that a letter from you to him about this might further stimulate him to take action to deny Liberty Lobby the use of his voice."

In an unrelated incident, a radio announcer named Allan E. Augustine was fired by WOKY, Milwaukee, after the ADL complained that Augustine had acted irresponsibly in interviewing two Nazis on his talk show.

I think most of you know about the incident and the "firing" of Bill Jenkins from ABC. Bill was known as "Mr. Talk Radio" and had some very interesting people on his show who knew facts and stated them and had new information on technology and shared it--Bill was destined to be taken out and he now has problems of many sorts including lack of position.

UNION SAVES PILOT'S JOB

A final example of the ADL's tactics shows them at their most vile. On April 3, 1978, Irwin Suall wrote to the management of Trans World Airlines (TWA):

"I'm writing at the suggestion of Arnold Forster, who happens to be abroad at present, concerning Mr.--, a TWA pilot who has managed to antagonize a large number of people in New Jersey.

The letter went on to accuse the TWA pilot of writing letters-to-the-editor which were critical of "Jews, Zionism and Israel". (In actual fact, the pilot had never criticized Jews.

He had, however, gone so far as to put an ad in a newspaper in which he placed, according to Suall, "the blame for the deaths in the March 11th PLO raid on the Israelis".)

"It so happens that a number of people apparently know that --- is a TWA pilot... ---'s propaganda activities are apparently linked in their minds with TWA.

"Mr. Forster felt that you would want to be informed about this matter and asked me, just before he left, to share the information with you and to convey to you his most cordial regards. I would be pleased to hear from you."

The labor union and the Railroad Labor Act was the ONLY reason he was not fired on the spot. Most of the time the people are dismissed and it is never made public for there is NO FORUM FOR A HEARING. Dharma and Oberli have lost everything over this insulting situation but have gained tremendously in knowledge and management. They have nothing and no "jobs" so they can't be threatened in that area of life. I will tell you readers this much, this whole bunch associated with Phoenix Journals is a real nasty enigma for our adversaries. Every effort to discount the material and run the publisher out of funds for publishing are instigated and still you people keep on keeping on with your support. Funds are promised and then under threat are cancelled; property somehow "does not find a buyer" and so on. Well, chelas, God sends back that which is given into his work and so shall it be again for you-the-people will see and line up along side and behind these ones and the sheer numbers will overcome the evil anti-Christ.

REPRESENTS A FOREIGN NATION

This thousand-legged beast with ten

heads and ten horns who bears the markings of the "beast" and who has gained control over America is in direct and undisputed, nor denied, service totally unto the *artificial nation of Israel*. The welfare of Israel is put above all else, certainly including the United States. Visits to the United States by Israeli generals and politicians are given front-page coverage in such reverential tones as are reserved by Catholic papers for visits of the Pope of Rome. The pronouncements of Israeli leaders are published with obligatos of adulation--except for a couple of times when Prime Minister Menachem Begin went so far in his cheerleading for Jewish influence in the U.S., and in his open calls for the Jewish lobby to get what Israel wanted, that the ADL *feared people would realize that he was proving what the "anti-Semites" had been saying all along. The Judeans also began to speak out when it was made public that money paid to and through the U.S. to Begin personally was ending up in massive bank accounts of incredible size--in the U.S.*

The ADL tries to put the best appearance on everything Israel does and if you can't see that maneuver in this Middle East fiasco then you are too blind to be helped. The same goes for other countries: The Soviet Union was enormously popular with Zionists until it appeared to interfere with emigration of Soviet Jews to Israel--the whole thing being a publicity move to garner support and distraction from facts--**THE ZIONISTS ARE SOVIETS--THE KHAZARS ARE MONGOL, RUSSIAN AND NORDIC--IN NO RELATIONSHIP** WHATSOEVER TO JUDEANS OR MIDDLE EASTERN ARABS. This is why it is so hard to understand why you-the-people absorb the lies like a sponge in water.

As the facade grew out of proportion, the show began for the rest of the world and you-the-people. The U.S. was asked to "ice" its detente with the Soviets and prune its for-

eign policy accordingly--also it was expected to increase immigration into the U.S. of Soviet Jews. The most glaring example of distortion of American policy for Israel's benefit a decade ago appeared in the costly hostility of the U.S. toward the Arab countries--a policy totally opposed to America's true interests and then existed entirely because of Israel's long-lasting war with its neighbors.

I do not josh with you readers, the Israeli Air Force was the most active participant in the Iraq raids, being given flight security and an open route to and from Israel through Syrian corridors. Now this is FACT! I fail to understand how a nation can continue waving shredded yellow ribbons, send billions of dollars of your life work, send your children away to war and indefinite absence and continue to defend this beast that is eating you alive.

THE FOLLOWING TOWNS WERE BOMBED AND SOME COMPLETELY DESTROYED BY THE ISRAELIS: Ubaila, Rutbah, Birar Rab, Abar Al-Jidd, Chayia, Muhainir, Mukhayb and Bir Al-Habbariyeh. Among the larger towns nearer to Baghdad also all but destroyed were al-Hasan, al-Fathah, Baydi, Tikrit (Saddam's home) and ad-Dowr. Although other nations are reporting openly, the participation and factual evidence of the Israeli participation and actual documentation of the raids on these particular places, you have yet to have admission that the Israelis were doing anything except suffering terrible distress and destruction (costing you billions more in dollars for their suffering) and being so patient in non-retaliation as to be sickening for the truth-knowers who were not laughing themselves silly at you Americans.

Dharma puts it very nicely, I believe, when she cries out to God--"WHY DO YOU CARE?", "WHY DO WE CONTINUE FOR IT IS SO HOPELESS"--we continue be-

cause God has promised to bring Truth to his people and then, what they do with it is up to them.

It has been a very long day of work and I suggest we leave this for digestion at this point for this day. Thank you for your attention.

Hatonn

3/28/91 HATONN

TODAY, MARCH 28, 1991

May we be given into insight and understanding that we might move as brothers within a brotherhood of LIFE so that our directions shall be seen and our actions have no intent other than as service unto God and our fellow-creations. Hatonn.

As we meet this morning I am filled to overflow with the barrage of anger and helplessness. First we confront the anger and make sure we convert it into positive construction and never into destruction against any creation--be he perceived friend or foe. The only difference in "friend" or "foe" is attitude and perception. I give unto Creator grateful thanks and appreciation that He has allowed me to discern enemy from true friend for my journey has been gifted abundantly by both--for they are but reflections of various stages of self-growth. Be ever thankful as you look into the world as a mirror that you finally begin to SEE. For the world stage is but a reflection of self and as you can recognize that which is incorrect and negative--you can cast aside that aspect of "self" and move ever nearer to perfection. I am ever grateful to those who give reflections which allow my passage ever higher into understanding. Savor the moment of realization but do not "wallow" in it lest ye miss of the next opportunity for advantage in the game.

Helpless? Oh no, remember that we are growing into perfection and our adversaries are growing ever

more shackled by the physical aspects of evil and, by being completely blinded to Truth as "reality", they will blunder more and we shall blunder less.

FOOD

You who have compassion are astounded and bewildered by that which took place around the food boxes in Iraq. The Americans were allowed only to hand out food unto the women and children, whilst the men had to stand at gunpoint and have their belly's cramped. Then the Saudis brought in food and threw it to the people as if they were swine in the pens and pandemonium and mayhem ensued. What cause did the Americans give you for starving the men? "To cause Iraq to meet its responsibility to its people!" No, you want the Iraqis to rise up and have more riots and murder and unrest--you have no intention of rebuilding but rather in further destruction and your government has sent your sensitive children forth to do the dirty and heinous work while they pull strings from the golf courses and jogging trails. I warn you again, there is no emotional compassion left in your highest courts of government--NONE! If ones come forth in objection to that which is going on, they are removed one way or another.

Then you now see the REAL controversy arise over your commanding General who THOUGHT he was "doing a mission" only to find that the game was already laid forth, plans made prior to the war as to how it would go and allowing the Israelis to do their heinous work in security and secret; and brothers, this could give forth a lot of information of truth if they don't quickly shut Swartzkopf's mouth. It is already set up, you will note--as the lips now spout "...early retirement (by early summer) for this fine General". Keep your wits sharp and you will be on the cutting edge of truth as it uncovers itself.

The administration is caught in the tangle of their own deceit. They dare not keep your soldiers in the field too long for the troops are seeing the outrageous contradictions of that which they were told and that which IS. Then, once uncovered in the disgrace upon America, they are not dared to be allowed home without further brainwashing for they will tell the truth to America. So, the confusion and encounter must be continued with the men in ignorance as can be sustained and get a lot more killed, especially the ones who see and speak out. There will come the hour when it is blatantly obvious that Saddam Hussein has nothing to do with that which is taking place.

Meanwhile, what is going on in the Soviet Union? The laws are coming down hard against the people--and yes, you have your nose in this, also. And I ask you--how would you feel if the Soviets stuck their noses into your nation's elections and gatherings? Well, you won't do much more than have "lips" suggest softly that the Soviets not be too hard on the assembly of people in this election coming up. Why? Because if this goes the wrong direction, little brothers, you can count the days to your demise. At any rate, the Soviets can annihilate you nice Americans and will do so, if you act in foolishness.

What of Sudan? Oh, you didn't hear about Sudan? Because the Sudanese government objected to the aggression of you-the-Americans, all relief supplies and personnel were removed from Sudan while thousands starve. Now, Sudan was coerced into sending token troops into Saudi Arabia to keep up this incredible "front" and so you nice compassionate people are going to, if you can work it out, send a bit of relief--IF, Sudan meets the requirements of the New World Order and the World Bank. THIS IS DEMOCRACY at work, brothers--democracy, you see, is rule by

the majority--of votes of those in control. So by majority of the Elite--thousands upon thousands are sentenced to death by slow and bloated, thirsty torture until dead. Anti-Semitic? No, not by the slightest chance for I AM A SEMITE (Shemite). Remember the terminology and definitions? I come from the tribes of Judea and the lineage of Shem from right off Pleiades and that, for now, is far enough back to give you an idea of my political views. The contradiction comes from the usurpation of everything truthful in your history and twisting it into opposition--that IS THE MARK of the Anti-Christ, beloved ones. THAT IS the clue they wear for all to see and because it is so obvious, you all miss of it.

One last tid-bit of confusion to note before we return to our subject of the "KHAZARS" and "KHAZARIANS" who have taken on labels to deceive the world. What of this new tact of SUPPORTING SADDAM HUSSEIN IN HIS MILITARY ADVENTURES TO QUIET IRAQ?? SURPRISED?? Harken up! It will hit your news in flabby ways, so let me tell you that for which to look. Orders from "Lips" have come forth to not shoot down any more of Saddam's planes but to assist him in his attempts to bring the nation into control. Then "Lips" says, "We believe that after all is settled down again, the Iraqis will take him out anyway."

First you tell him to invade Kuwait and foot the bill for his military buildup. Then you cover and assist Israel in bombing into oblivion two million or so Iraqis. You assist in allowing the Israelis to raze cities and holy sites in the name of "human rights" and restoration of an obscene monarch to a THRONE with pink palace and gold bathroom fixtures attached to marble tubs and gold plated bidets for his 70 wives. Then you all but wipe out a nation to "get" Hussein--

now you are back to SUPPORTING HIM, in order to not lose the nation to fighting factions who might just rise up against you now that they know what has happened REALLY--so that you can assassinate the man? Ella, ella (come, come) America!--

LET US CHANGE OUR LAPPROACH AND SEE HOW TO PLAY THE ADVERSARY'S GAME

This will nicely get us off the hook and if I, Hatonn, blunder and "slip"--you catch me and change the word if I err. Henceforth and hopefully, forevermore--we do what "they" do--we change the names to protect the innocent and label the obscene.

"Jews" is OUT. All "Jews" by their definition will henceforth be called who they are--"Khazarians" and/or Judeans.

"Israel" will be referred to by the name of Khazar! Now, take note of this little twist. Since the "Semites" (as in "anti-Semite") are actually the children of Holy God from Judea and the lineage of Shem--then you will note by the "Khazarians" shouting "anti-Semite" in accusations against you of "israel (chosen of God--people, not a 'place') what do you have in conclusion? When you are shouted down, accused of being anti-Semitic--you are ACTUALLY KNOWN TO BE AGAINST THE ANTI-CHRIST! HOLD IT IN YOUR HEART AND SEE IF YOU DON'T FEEL A BIT BETTER THE NEXT TIME SOMEONE ACCUSES YOU OF BEING ANTI-SEMITIC. It has nothing to do with the Judean race.

It is harder to take right now for you are so 'brainwashed that you cannot longer see the stain from the rest of the garment. Your government is totally intimidated and thusly controlled by "SOCIALISTIC ONE WORLD CONTROLLERS CALLED

KHAZARS! Stop honoring those bastards of LIFE, deceivers and deviates by calling them "Jews". They stole the religion, they stole the name and they have taken your world. They are a mixture of Mongol, Russian (Gog and Magog) and Nordic. They have absolutely no connection whatsoever to the Judeans nor the Judean religion. They announced themselves "Jews", wrote their own religion in opposition to the Judean laws in the Protocols, announced themselves Zionists and began to take your world while killing you with YOUR OWN COMPASSION AND DECENCY.

THE ABOVE INFORMATION IS AS IMPORTANT A PIECE OF INFORMATION AS YOU WILL EVER RECEIVE SO PLEASE STUDY IT WELL AND ACT ACCORDINGLY--STOP PLAYING INTO THE BASTARD THIEF'S HANDS. HE IS A WHORE WHO HAS PULLED YOUR PLANET INTO THE DIRECT PATH OF EVIL DESTRUCTION AND WILL CAUSE YOU TO DO IT UNTO SELVES.

DO YOU FEEL BETTER NOW, KNOWING THAT YOU AREN'T WHAT YOU THOUGHT YOU WERE--OR AT THE LEAST, I AND MY WRITER ARE NOT THAT WHICH YOU HAVE "ACCUSED" US? WE ARE NOT ANTI ANYTHING EXCEPT ANTI-EVIL. I WELCOME ANY MAN WHO UNDERSTANDS THIS MESSAGE AND RECOGNIZES THAT HE, HIMSELF, HAS ASSISTED AND PAID FOR, THE DESTRUCTION OF HIS OWN JUDEAN HERITAGE. I SHALL REJOICE AT YOUR RETURN INTO SANITY.

And so, Dharma, back to the subject at hand:

KHAZAR (STOLEN NATION) THE ONLY ISSUE

There is ONE and only One issue as far as the ADL is concerned--Khazaria. If Khazaria tries to sink a ship of the United States Navy, called the "USS Liberty", and murders 34 Americans in the process, the ADL prides itself on covering up the facts and explaining them away, while on the other hand anybody who ever killed a Khazarian (even though his country is at war with Khazar) is a despicable terrorist and a bloodthirsty outlaw. A careful distinction is made between those who are able to kill large numbers of civilians from airplanes (American supplied and painted aircraft) and those who can afford only to kill smaller numbers on foot.

The ADL never tires of telling you, and having told you, that because the population of the Khazarian state (in Palestine) is made up of an exceptional people unceasingly persecuted due to some inextricable flaw in all non-Khazars, the Khazarians are exempt from the rules of human behavior and have a special license to steal other people's real estate, to kidnap anywhere in the world, to torture, to kill, to lie, to falsely accuse, and to interfere at will in the politics and social development of other countries.

To justify and further the programs and aims of Khazar is the primary mission of the ADL. The organization is, of course, at one with the B'nai B'rith, with its large and highly manageable and influential system of professional lodges. Especially significant are those lodges made up of highly placed people in the advertising, publishing, entertainment, and news fields. It works in alliance with other groups that comprise the Khazarian lobby--such as the American "Jewish" Committee whose Washington representative, Hyman Bookbinder (in 1981), boasted in a public speech of

the speed with which he had been able to assemble on the Capitol steps a display of American congressmen and senators in support of an "Israeli" (Khazarian) government demand.

Don't you feel so much better speaking and reading "TRUTH" THAN THE LIES? DOESN'T IT GIVE YOU FREEDOM UN-DREAMPT OF IN THIS MATTER OF EMOTIONAL LIE PERPETRATED UPON YOU? YOU CAN NOW SPEAK RIGHT OUT AND STAND UP FOR YOUR OWN CONSTITUTION FOR THE KHAZARIANS ARE INFILTRATED AND HAVE TAKEN OVER YOUR GOVERNMENT AND YOUR NATION--WHILE TAKING THE ENTIRE PLANET! NOW THAT YOU UNDERSTAND THAT YOU ARE STRUGGLING AGAINST ALIEN KHAZARIANS OF MONGOL, RUSSIAN AND NORDIC LINEAGE AND NOT THOSE BEAUTIFUL JUDEANS--DON'T YOU FEEL REFRESHED AND INVIGORATED? STOP PLAYING THE ADVERSARY'S GAME AND UTILIZING LABELS HE HAS CHOSEN TO RENDER YOU HELPLESS--CALL THE BASTARD BY HIS OWN NAME--KHAZAR! CALL THAT PLACE STOLEN AND EVIL GOVERNMENT SET FORTH IN THE NAME OF GOD'S ADVERSARY FROM THE ARABS, THEREIN--BY ITS PROPER LABEL--KHAZAR! IT HAS NOTHING TO DO WITH JUDEA NOR JUDEANS.

In this new light of understanding that you can call a skunk a rose--but its stripes and smell will tell you that it is certainly NOT A ROSE--and neither are Khazarians, Judeans. They are MRN's (MONGOLS, RUSSIANS, NORDICS). No offense intended unto any of those lovely people. The Khazars were warriors and came and took that which they

wanted and destroyed its integrity through rape, pillage, plunder--murder and deceit. They are from the line of ANTI-GOD himself and if I were at present, going about telling of any identification with that Khazar group; I would certainly stop advertising it so blatantly--for the skunk still stinks if he spreads his musk about. So be it. I hope I have given cause for you ones to "see" and "understand" that which which WE REALLY DEAL so that we can move on and get some things turned about and back into the control of you-the-people and away from your deadly enemy--the Khazars.

SOPHISTICATED INTIMIDATION

Something to think about: suppose you are an American caucasion of pale features that you call "typical American" and you speak no language other than, say, southern Texan. Now you go to the village of Hi Peng in central China and announce that you are here to form a nation and that you are Chinese--yes, I'm sure you know that which would happen! Isn't it time you stopped the nit-wit game of the deceived and enter into the world of truth? I honor you for perception in clarity. As contrasted to the "Jewish (Khazar) Defense League" (JDL) which uses physical intimidation and overt violence while literally parading the Israeli flag within your country the ADL deals primarily in propaganda and moral, political, and financial intimidation. It instigates, coordinates, places, and often writes, on behalf of Is - (oops) Khazar the avalanche of slanted news stories, editorials, magazine articles, television programs, cartoons, politicians' speeches, entries in the "Congressional Record", letters, and even motion pictures and novels, which--particularly at the time of some Khazarian crisis or extensive Khazarian demand on American leaders and taxpayers--smothers the United States.

Once a rock has been started rolling downhill, one does not have to keep prodding it or the others it picks up along the way: People know what is expected of them. If they do not, they will be "sensitized", or even "tenderized". Even the standup comic knows that to defy the party line would be professional suicide. Toward the end of the 1960's the ADL and its cohorts accused Poland of "anti-Semitic" acts (see, for example, entry by the ADL's congressman, Joshua Eilberg, in the July 16, 1968 "Congressional Record".) and lo, within days the insulting "Polish joke" was birthed, pounding home month after month the alleged stupidity of the Polish people who up to then had been treated as heroic defenders of freedom. In such ways American attitudes are molded to the benefit of Khazar and to the detriment of any group on Khazar's hit list.

The inconvenient fact that what helps Khazar usually hurts the United States is handled by the ADL and similar organizations by the technique, proof of the intent of which is available in numerous publicly distributed recordings of their meetings, of trying to make Khazar interests appear identical to the interests of the United States and attractive to the American people. "We are a minority too small to have our desired effect without the help of many others," is stated the reasoning by the Khazarians who stole the heritage of Judea. Do you see, it is exactly the same as labeling Judas about the identity of the man who betrayed the one called by you, Jesus. By careful misinformation, the one who betrayed Esu was identified for history as Judas Iscariot when actually the guilty party was one, Juda Ihariot, the son of a Pharisee (and you all know about the Pharisees) in Jerusalem. Later the translators gave further intentional confusion (for they knew "Judas Iscariot" was incorrect and therefore came up with "Judas Iscariot", thereby to-

tally changing the truth of history.(Balance of message lost to "computer tampering")

3/28/91 HATONN

CONTINUATION

You ones need to be aware that the prior document was all but lost to the electronic attack upon my scribe and the equipment. I am going to make this addition and then I ask that my scribe be gotten out of the vicinity so that we can do a bit of "housecleaning". I remind you precious ones that when "the beast" is cornered and uncovered for the world to see--he fights in the only ways allowed to him--through impact on the material and the beings involved. Truth is very painful to the criminal and now God has given you the Truth which changes the entire scenario of perception of you of the planet. The information is as old as the beginning and as new as the unwrapping of the deceit. However, you now have the tools with which to render the beast impotent. You call him by his Earth label, Khazar. You separate him into his heritage of stolen bloodline for there is nothing of Judean about the evil demon. All you have to do as a people to begin to regain your freedom and nation and then, world, is to call this beast by his name and set the record to straight and you reduce all his shams, deceit--his very platform of action--from his arsenal.

Doesn't it become far easier to understand the REAL situation when I say to you: "The Khazars from Khazar, in the camouflaged planes taken from the U.S. under deceitful cover of the worst terrorists in the world, were allowed to bomb into oblivion, the towns and people of Iraq--while you stood guard and ran the get-away car?" Ah, but 'twas not you, was it? It was the functioning mechanism of the Khazars which had already taken your government and military, media and mind-set. You are NOT anti-

Judean--you may (I hope) be anti-Khazarian (against the very anti-Christ). You are the S(h)emite so therefore, you who speak out CAN-NOT BE ANTI-S(H)EMITIC!

I want you to revel in that which I can witness and you have not yet the ability to see. The pulses against my scribe and this place are incredible and the more poured in the more we must "counter" and neutralize so that the air is nothing but noise and chaos. Every line from the surveillance offices are in use--TELLING THE WONDERFUL NEWS! THE KHAZARS HAVE BEEN UNCOVERED! This does not sit well with those who are the Khazars working in disguise and yet, the lid is off the bottle. Rejoice--not for that which you thought to be Easter Resurrection--for what is resurrected herein this Easter--is TRUTH and revelation of the anti-Christ and his mongrel tribes! You who considered yourselves to be one of the group calling yourselves by the conjured label of "Jew" as set forth to ensnare you in the late 1700's A.D., I suggest you take a second look at that which you serve within the lie and take careful consideration to your intended fate and demise. And you, of Judean lineage--wake up, for your annihilation is planned by these Khazarians who have stolen from Palestine, annihilated your brothers in Germany and now fully plan to sacrifice you on the altar of riot and bigotry in order to keep the nations in unrest. TRUTH WILL SET YOU INTO FREEDOM IF YOU WILL BUT RECEIVE OF IT!

Well, how will you know how it goes if in fact, all is controlled by those Khazars? Because if you are anti-Khazar you cannot very well be anti-"Jew" can you? IF, THEN, YOU ARE REFUSED HEARING OR PUBLICATION AT THE HANDS OF THE CONTROLLERS--THEN THEY HAVE JUST TOLD YOU THE TRUTH OF IT--THEY HAVE REVEALED AND CONFIRMED

THAT WHICH I HAVE LAID BARE FOR YOUR REVIEW! TO CLAIM ABUSE AND BIGOTRY AGAINST YOU THEY HAVE TO REVEAL THE TRUTH OF THEIR BEINGNESS AS KHAZARS--IT IS A FINE LITTLE GAME OF THEIR OWN MAKING! How could you possibly be speaking about any people of God's Judea if you are speaking about a warring tribe who stole from other nations everywhere they went upon your planet? How can you be "anti-Judean" if you are speaking of Mongol/Russian/Nordic tribes who bear no Arabic or Judean blood whatsoever? If you go onto the radio or television speaking out against the Khazars, would you not be patriotic? Truly patriotic? If you speak out against the Khazars rewriting your Constitution and enslaving your nation--are you not truly patriotic unto the United States of America and the brotherhood of Earth? Are you not UNPATRIOTIC if you DO NOT SPEAK OUT AGAINST THE KHAZARS? WHO COMMITS TREASON? IS IT NOT THE ONE WHO TAKES AND OVERTHROWS THE GOVERNMENT OF A NATION? PONDER THIS MOST INTENTLY FOR YOU HAVE "BEEN HAD" BY THE MOST CLEVER DECEIVER EVER ON PLANET EARTH--JUST AS YOU WERE TOLD IT WOULD BE--RIGHT DOWN TO LOCATIONS, TIMES AND SIGNS. SO BE IT.

Dharma, allow us to write just a bit more so you can get a better vision of what we say in this newly lighted concept and then we will carry on farther at the next penning.

FOREIGN AGENTS REGISTRATION ACT

The Foreign Agents Registration Act, Title 22 U.S. Code sub:611 et seq., provides criminal penalties for failure of propagandists and other active in your country on behalf of foreigners to file highly detailed

registration statements with the Attorney General, to file copies of all political propaganda (however disguised or sugar-coated), and to label all such propaganda conspicuously, and to keep and reveal records of their activities.

"Political propaganda" is defined by the act to include any "communication or expression by any person...which is reasonably adapted to, or which the person disseminating the same beliefs will, or which he intends to, prevail upon, indoctrinate, induce, or in any other way influence a recipient or any section of the public within the United States with reference to the political or public interests, policies, or relations of a government of a foreign country or a foreign political party or with reference to the foreign policies of the United States...." Sub:611(i).

The same rules apply to "political activities" which in any way "influence any agency or official of the Government of the United States or any section of the public within the United States with reference to formulating, adopting, or changing the domestic or foreign policies of the United States or with reference to the political or public interests, policies, or relations of a government of a foreign country or a foreign political party" Sub:611(o).

The Foreign Agents Registration Act is designed to include *anyone* "who directly or through any other person" carries on such activities and who acts as an agent, representative or "in any other capacity" at the order, request, or under the direction or control, or under the direct or indirect supervision, direction, control or subsidization of a foreign principal Sub:611(c)(1). A "foreign principal" *includes not only a foreign government but also a foreign political party, any person outside of the United States, and any foreign corporation, association, or other organization* Sub:611(b).

There is absolutely no doubt that the ADL is operating in criminal violation of the Foreign Agents Registration Act; that its foreign principals include the government of Khazar and its subdivisions, numerous Khazar Elitist (Zionist) groups such as the World Zionist (Elitist) Organization (WZO) and the Jewish (Khazarian) Agency, the Jewish (Khazarian) Defense League (JDL), etc., and their fundraising (taxfree) branches within the United States; and that the ADL works in complicity with large numbers of equally guilty parties in the American communications media and the political arena.

It is the job of the U.S. Department of Justice (except that the Judicial Branch of your system is also infiltrated and headed up by illegal Khazars) to enforce the Foreign Agents Registration Act. (Title 50, sub 851-858 contains additional provisions for registration of foreign agents with the Attorney General--(also a Khazarian). These sections are applicable to "every person" who has knowledge of espionage, tactics or terrorism of a government of a foreign country..." It stretches the imagination to assume that ADL officers are NOT fully aware of the activities of the terrorist organization known as the Jewish (Khazar) Defense League, an open agent of Israel (Khazar) which provocatively flies the Khazar flag--and totally defiles the Star of David. No one can miss the perfect orchestration of ADL and JDL activities. It is commonly believed that both agencies are manipulated by the efficient Khazarian espionage and terrorist arm, the Mossad but, while the department has exerted itself ordering American Protestant ministers to register as foreign agents because they arranged preaching and a few other public appearances for some clergymen of the "Christian League of Southern Africa, (Washington Weekly, Oct. 5, 1978), it has been curiously paralyzed when it comes to pursuing the ADL and its huge network of coordinated Khazarian

agents. These ones, in addition to everything else, have lied on their passports about name, rank, serial number and nationality. What does this say about your government who has aided and abetted these criminals who are now in place to overthrow the government of the United States of America and enslave the population thereof? Obviously NONE DARE CALL IT TREASON.

Documentation is easy to come by--it is sticking out all over the media presentations and controlled press but it is all but impossible to encompass its scope in a paper such as this, but at the next writing I will set forth examples (prior to the 1980's and a few current reminders already spoken of) for your research facilitation. At this point, however, I must get my scribe out of this setting for it is too dangerous to leave her longer at risk. Thank you for your thoughtful attention. I trust we are coming into some clarification of facts versus fiction as you have been fed upon. In love beyond expression, we of the Hosts stand ready to assist in any way we might--for you to regain your birthright--be ye Judean or whatever! It is time the enemy ceases to win this "war"--let us lay down the stones which have no meaning whatsoever, join hands in brotherhood against that which devours worlds and simply stand strong in the TRUTH for the evil cannot survive in the Light of Truth. Salu.

Hatonn to stand-by, please.

Thank you, Dharma, and my crew for getting this to the people as quickly as you can. Oberli, give a rough (for I want you to depart this place immediately) into GG's hands and allow someone else to put it to format. It needs some circulation today--but not by you, son, for you too are at open risk in this place. Once you depart there is no longer danger to the place nor the people remaining--it is personal attack and

you must act for the safety of all, not just self. Salu.

SOME OF THE PHOENIX JOURNALS:

Sipapu Odyssey
And They Called His Name Immanuel, I Am Sananda
Spiral To Economic Disaster
From Here To Armageddon
The Rainbow Masters
AIDS, The Last Great Plague
Satan's Drummers
Privacy In a Fishbowl
Cry of The Phoenix
Crucifixion of The Phoenix
Skeletons In The Closet
R.R.P.P.*
*Rape, Ravage, Pillage and Plunder of the Phoenix
Rape of The Constitution
You Can Slay The Dragon
The Naked Phoenix
Blood And Ashes
Firestorm In Babylon
The Mossad Connection
Creation, The Sacred Universe
Pleiades Connection, Return Of The Phoenix Vol. I
Burnt Offerings and Bloodstained Sands
The Phoenix Express Vol's I & II (\$15)
The Phoenix Express Vol's III & IV (\$15)
The Phoenix Express Vol's V & VI (\$15)

The price is \$10 per JOURNAL, (EXCEPTING EX-PRESS) 10% discount on orders of 4 or more. California residents add 6% sales tax. Add shipping, UPS \$3.25 and \$1.00 each additional or U.S. Mail \$2.50 for first title and \$1.00 each additional.

Write for Quantity Discount.

Available from America West or your Local Distributor.

Express is \$20 per 13 ISSUES (including back issues for the period) or \$75 per 52 ISSUES.

Send orders and Payments to: America West Distributors, P.O. Box 986 Tehachapi, CA. 93581. For credit card orders Telephone 1 800 729-4131 PLEASE USE ONLY FOR ORDERS (THE EXPENSE IS TOO MUCH FOR US) For other purposes 805 822-9655.



PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS

A bulletin commenting on appropriate current news events, clarification of portions of the Journals and answers of a general nature to questions not found in the existing Journals.

PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS is published by America West Publishers, Inc. P.O. BOX 986 Tehachapi, CA. 93581. Subscription rate is \$20 per 13 issues or \$75 per 52 issues, First Class mailing. COPYRIGHT 1991 by America West Publishers, Inc. All rights reserved. Reproduction of this copyrighted material for private non-profit use is expressly encouraged, for commercial purposes it is strictly forbidden.

APRIL 1991 VOLUME X NUMBER 13

4/1/91 HATONN

APRIL'S FOOL

Have we not been fools for long enough? Might we now render time unto coming into wisdom? I see that the can we opened seems to have contained stinging worms for the immediate response of the adversary has been to lash out unceasingly. So be it, for if I must, I shall replay the entire of the Khazar history unto you. For as we come into conclusions herein, you will find that as a species and civilization you have a long way to go before being scooped off and into the halls of the Central God of all Universes. You had better begin, if you have not already done so, right now to realize that in the physical third dimension you are but babes in the universe of all Truth and all Knowledge and YOU WILL SAVE OF SELVES. GOD SENDS HOSTS AND ADVISERS, SPEAKERS AND BRETHREN TO ASSIST YOU INTO CLARITY AND THEN, TOGETHER WITH THOSE OF HIGHER WISDOM AND KNOWLEDGE WILL HELP YOU--NO MORE AND CERTAINLY NO LESS.

The most recent Journal is off to the printer today. It is called COUNTERFEIT BLESSINGS. A lot of the information has already made its way to you via

the Expresses but I cannot urge you strongly enough to learn ALL YOU CAN. You are in the time of Revelation and just because the "answers" to the "puzzles" come in unexpected ways and you find the Anti-Christ, for instance, to be ones you didn't expect--so be it for if it were as you have perceived, you wouldn't be in the pickle barrel fermenting, would you? Allow the unfoldment, find your own confirmation and KNOW that God will allow "time" to have realization--IF YOU MOVE RIGHT ALONG, LITTLE ONES. DAWDLE AND YOU SHALL BE "CAUGHT WITH YOUR PANTS DOWN IN THE BEDROOM OF YOUR DEADLY ENEMY". At any rate I would guess the Journal will be ready in about three or so weeks at the most and I further assume the ordering information remains the same. If you follow the Journals, which I most sincerely hope you are, if you get behind, the catching up is traumatic and it is hard to find time for careful study.

Please do not make a liar of Hatonn for I continue to tell Dharma that if she can just continue to write--YOU will continue to read. I assure you that she is becoming one pooped preacher and would welcome a respite. Who knows, however, just one day too late can allow passage of laws and regulations,

bring more wars and devastation which cannot be undone so we move on, and on as quickly as human endurance can allow.

The Journal PHOENIX OPERATOR/OWNER MANUAL is a bit delayed as Dru finishes the portions on the rules and regulations as coming from God. It is important that they be easily understood and conceptually correct to the last detail. She was interrupted by events but is nearing finalizing and then, as the writings are integrated into the local computer system, the Journal will go to the printers for all else is in format and ready to mail.

Then, as our formatting human finishes documents coming from our beloved "Joy", you will be given documents which will allow you better insight as to how to come into balance with self. It is of little value to know Truth if you cannot come into balance and reason with it.

Then, that for which you all patiently wait--THE SACRED HILL WITHIN, by Little Crow will be available within a few months. It was purposely set into security for it was determined that the masses were simply not ready for the simplicity of the ancient teachings--so, we have a bit more "homework" to do and understanding to reach. We are ask-

ing that the material be published (printed) elsewhere but obtainable through America West to honor the redman brotherhood who must be the ones to put this message to print and to distance all objections from you as readers who wish to consider our publisher a bit more than mortal human. Know that God has it under very good control.

May I say unto all of you who have contacted Little Crow that the support and love is accepted in the brotherhood in which given and, now, he spends much time in purification that he not be tainting of any work of Great Spirit by human ego--bless ye ones who can honor God by putting self into absence and relinquish opinions within the direct work of higher source. Few accomplish the task of so-doing but when it is achieved, even the mention of it becomes an embarrassment.

Dharma says, "That is not true, I simply do not want any blame for your outrageous deliveries, Hatonn." So be it.

If you have continued this journey in evil works, I can suggest that you take a long, hard look at self. The journey is not from "evil" into the oneness with God for all the steps of learning and coming into perfection MUST be included within the journey. You do NOT move from sanctions of murdering unborn babies into the creation of universes and if ye believe as much--ye are indeed, the April's fool! Stop listening to the lies and acting as if they were your ticket into perfection--they are that which you must rise above and beyond to even be considered for higher experience--come into the wisdom offered unto you from God Creator and as we reason together, allow the light of Truth to shine around

about your being that you be given insight to understand and cease the "dreams of mysticism" and foolish prattling of fleshly "do it if it feels good" for I promise you: there will come the moment that you will sorely regret the foolish play-games. Each serves as lessons and experience but it is Man who utilizes WISDOM who will complete the graduation exercises in this coming transition--or back through the lower grades until the lessons are mastered.

Since this portion of writing is a conclusion of a current Express, we shall focus on the more immediate matters of life impacts.

CURRENCY

Be cautious here on in, with your currency "notes" (money). The adversary has more ways to keep tabs on money and who has it than a chicken has feathers. As of this day, the presses have finished printing the new "dollar" bills with identification (anti-counterfeiting) threads. Is this to stop counterfeiting? No! It is to be able to identify all ones turning in great numbers of the notes and begin to isolate those who continue over a long period of time to use them. As soon as they come onto the market for simultaneous use, begin to rapidly turn any you have stored, into the new currency regardless of HOW the exchange is structured. Diversify turn-in locations, i.e. if you purchase a lot of things at the wholesale place in one town--go to another town at first opportunity and purchase your items there. Scatter it around so that there is no really good opportunity to quickly get you into the identification system. They will probably start with the one dollar denomination because the public would not be alert to the game behind the scenes. Bothersome? Indeed!

Go to many banks--at random--especially as you travel into other cities and suburban areas--best yet go wander about Nevada exchanging at every bank you find. If you are on the east coast--act accordingly--big cities are the best from which to work, especially if you have already set a "pattern" of behavior in your home village or precinct.

How can you tell you are near to exchange? Look at the money you get from the banks and in change. It is hard to find NEW bills and the ones now given you are quite tattered and would ordinarily have been already removed from circulation. They only cease printing new exchange notes when they are ready to do a "biggie". You who have any dealings with the governmental system in Social Security, Retirement income, disability income, any type of what might be welfare or supplemental assistance--be extremely careful for this is a way to nail ALL errors in reporting.

The facts are such that you will likely be quite safe and secure if you go "the extra mile" and tend your assets carefully as the changes come--for the vast, vast majority of the citizens will not do so. Again, you MUST utilize the built-in protections of the Elite if you wish to survive this boondoggle intact.

TAX TIME

As you near tax time again, you barrage me with inquiries as to what to do about taxes. I cannot tell you what to do! I would never tell you what to do for I would simply render my scribe into prison so please be intelligent about your requests. I CAN give you new information having come into my reference pile and you can see if it is useable to you in your actions and

thinking processes.

The first is found from a writing of a highly respected friend, Martin Larson, and I will share it with you. The other is shared by one being "audited" and how he has handled it. Either will, at the least, purchase you a bit of time and there is always hope beating in the breast of Man and perhaps you can "buy enough time" to get the movement going in the other direction. At worst, you will need to pay back taxes, with penalties--*if you truly are acting out of intent of taxes being wrong and unconstitutional and not simply to beat the system or avoid taxation.*

REMEMBER--THE MAN WITH THE GUN SETS THE RULE AND ENFORCES IT--LEGAL OR NOT.

I will simply ask Dharma to copy the information from Dr. Larson exactly as printed. I will keep my comments to minimum unless I see wherein I can make a stronger point. You must know that as laws are made and enforced in this day and age--you are stuck with babbling for "rights" and will not necessarily attain them. The only **SURE WAY TO WIN THIS GAME OF ROBBERY AND THEFT IS TO GET YOUR CONSTITUTION BACK INTO OPERATION--NOW, FOR IT IS NOT LONG GOING TO BE EVEN AN ARGUABLE POINT IN ANY CIRCUMSTANCE.**

(QUOTE)

By Martin A. Larson:

OMB NUMBER SCARES IRS.

For once, I would admit, Congress did something beneficial for the people at large. It took action to curb the insatiable desire of the bureaucracy for in-

formation from American citizens.

However, this turned out to be far more helpful for the public than Congress could have ever envisioned.

In 1980 it passed the Paperwork Reduction Act, the purpose of which is to reduce the onerous requests for information and the necessity for keeping records piled on our people by federal agencies and to rein in the government's unnecessary spending of money.

The act set up the Office of Management and Budget (OMB) which acts as a watchdog over all other agencies. Congress felt that various bureaucracies were to blame in this matter and that the citizens were subjected to an amount of paperwork that was costing us something like \$100 billion a year. In order to ease this burden, they set up the OMB to regulate the regulators.

HISTORIC FIRST

For the first time in American history, one agency was given the authority and responsibility of overseeing others--at least to some degree. The law prevents any department from issuing demands for information or record-keeping without first clearing such requests through the OMB which is now mandated to evaluate such requests and to determine which demands are necessary or superfluous.

When approval is given for any such request an OMB number is assigned for it, which must be printed in the upper right-hand corner of the form making such request or demand.

The law is quite clear and declares in part:

"Notwithstanding any other provision of law, no person shall be subject to any penalty for failing to provide information to any agency if the information-collection request involved was made after December 31, 1981, and does not display the current control number assigned by the director, or fails to state that such request is not subject to this chapter."

BOOTLEG REQUESTS

The Senate Committee on Governmental Affairs explained:

"The purpose of this section is to protect the public from the burden of collections of information which have not been subjected to the clearance process described in Section 3507. Information collection requests which do not display a current control number, or, if not, indicated why not, are to be considered bootleg requests and may be ignored by the public."

Former Sen. Lawton Chiles, who sponsored the Paperwork Reduction Act, declared:

"The fundamental purpose of the Paperwork Reduction Act is that every person...is entitled to an assurance that the government has checked for need and efficiency before they are asked to provide and maintain information. If the paperwork request does not display a control number, then we may say it is a bootleg request, and it is in violation of the assurance that the Paperwork Reduction Act was intended to provide for all citizens, and it is legally unenforceable."

The OMB requirement and restrictions apply to the regulations as well as to the instruction manuals associated with requests for information or the keeping

of records. In other words, by law, not only must each form presented to the public bear an OMB number, but that number must also be assigned to the corresponding regulation that authorizes the government to demand information from you.

MUST YOU FILE A 1040 FORM?

THE 1040 FORM CARRIES AN OMB NUMBER, AND BECAUSE OF THIS MANY PEOPLE ASSUME THAT OTHER FORMS DO THE SAME. HOWEVER, THIS MAY NOT BE THE CASE. [Hatonn: Now keep in mind that we are simply talking about filing or not filing on the basis of OMB numbering. There are all sorts of reasons NOT to file a 1040 form but herein we are talking solely about OMB NUMBERS.]

In any event, I am certain at least of this: If you receive any request for information about anything whatever from any government department or agency and the form does not carry an OMB number in the upper right-hand corner, you can safely ignore the demand and write a short note in reply that since it is a bootleg request, you are under no obligation whatsoever to comply.

And here is something even more important:

The section of the internal revenue statute, or internal revenue code as it is called, that is usually cited as proving that American citizens have to pay income tax is Section 6012. This section in turn refers you to Section 1 of Subtitle A. The regulation corresponding to Section 1 of Subtitle A is 26 Code of Federal Regulations (CFR) 1.1-1.

However, a very interesting section of the CFR is 26 CFR 602.101, which contains a list explaining what regulation corresponds with what IRS form, both having the same OMB number. Looking at this list to see what form corresponds with 26 CFR 1.1-1, whose OMB number is 1545-0067, we find the form is numbered 2555.

INCOME EARNED ABROAD

NOW, ONE WOULD HAVE THOUGHT THIS WOULD HAVE BEEN THE 1040 FORM, BUT NO. FORM 1040 HAS OMB NUMBER 1545-0067. WHAT THEN IS FORM 2555? SIGNIFICANTLY, IT IS ENTITLED "DEDUCTION FROM OR EXCLUSION OF INCOME EARNED ABROAD". Thus the law that is cited as making it mandatory for us to pay income tax applies only to Americans with foreign-earned income? So it would appear.

We owe this momentous discovery to Robert Erchak of the Save-A-Patriot fellowship in Westminster, Maryland. (It seems that the notorious 1040 in fact is merely a supplemental form that one could attach to one's Form 2555, if one were filing a 2555.)

Let us all give thanks to Congress for passing a law--the Paperwork Reduction Act--that forced the Internal Revenue Service (IRS) to reveal this amazing, liberating fact. This must be tremendously embarrassing to the IRS. And let us all, whenever possible, take full advantage of any right which no bureaucrat can deny.

(END OF QUOTATION)

Are these seeming errors, actu-

ally errors? Doubtful indeed. Remember that the Elite must have rules which can make themselves exceptions to the rules. The intent is purely and simply that you-the-people NEVER COME INTO THIS KNOWLEDGE--AND FEW INDEED, DO SO--AND EVEN FEWER STILL, UTILIZE THE INFORMATION ONCE GAINED. YOU WILL EITHER WAKE UP AND BEGIN TO ACT OR YOU WILL SURELY FALL.

A THANK YOU--OR TWO

Dharma received, this day, three precious gifts and she, nor the givers understand that which they have done. I would like to share for all of you. Firstly, Audrey has given a token of amber--this is a symbol of earth and coming up from the earth to be one with the "above earth" brothers. You have rendered the gift in the form of an endless loop which connects the receiver and the giver into one with infinity. Now, the beautiful Ron, Laurie, Josh and Gillian have given her a bear carved of sacred pipestone quarried from the place of the sacred stones. It is good that you gave not a replica of a pipe for this is indeed a sacred symbol to the Indians, especially of the Sioux of the Lakota-Dakota. The arrowhead attached to the bear means strength, courage and honor--the bear is a brother and the son of Wakan--the Great Chief Tanka is called the Bear who Stands--i.e. "Standing Bear". The replica of the eagle in the card/mobile needs no explanation. You will all be drawn to that symbol for as ye grow and mature, you will again rise up unto the heavens as on wings of the eagle--and rejoice for they shall be wings of silver and gold as you of the tribes can again join with your brothers as we complete our mission. May

we revel and rejoice as we come into knowledge of those things which pull our hands and hearts into unity without full understanding of WHY we do--or give--a certain thing for there are no accidents! Salu

For you who have sent gifts and knew not that which to send, the gifts have been collected and a symbol of great beauty has been acquired--a bronze Eagle which fills the room with glory as it lands upon a branch from full flight. As we can do so, I request that a photograph be taken so that all can enjoy the knowledge that it sits as a symbol unto our tribe for it is as the glory beyond the Eagle that the Phoenix rises. The group gave another at the Christmas celebration which is likewise beautiful but it shall be the one just acquired which shall adorn our village as we grow and build. And when it is put to pedestal, it shall be dedicated to PAUL who passed your way and left a Mother's heart empty and yet filled to overflow. We must never forget those who give all that the brotherhood can find life.

By the way, chela, I ask that you witness "news" if you can find any on your box. You are going to find that today there was effort to launch another missile from Edwards Field. It was an even worse disaster as it exploded on the launch pad. It is SERIOUS indeed, that which is pushed in spite of the warnings given. Your government defies all measures of reason. No, we (Space Command) did NOT blow it up--it was blown up by a Cosmosphere with full intention and full warning. So be it.

Dharma, I must ask you to stop here and locate the paperwork so graciously sent to Oberli regarding handling IRS audits,

etc. We must give you more frequent rest periods at any rate to allow healing of your wrists. I would, however, like to finish this portion today. Thank you. Hatonn moving to stand-by.

Gyeorgos C. Hatonn, Cmdr.
UFF-IGFC

OUR NEWEST JOURNAL

COUNTERFEIT BLESSINGS
THE ANTI-CHRIST BY ANY
NAME: **KHAZARS**
"....AND THEY WERE
LIARS FROM THE BEGIN-
NING!"

By Gyeorgos Ceres Hatonn

In this book Hatonn brings us up to the minute on world events, but more importantly he gives us the **TRUE** history of the diabolical masterminds that have led the world into all of its major problems and most of its minor problems, for their own selfish and greedy aims.

We are also given the actions we **MUST** take if we are going to stop these well-organized groups from putting together the final pieces of their **WORLD WITHOUT FREEDOM (the NEW WORLD ORDER)**.

Hatonn especially stresses the history of the Khazars, Judeans and the Jews and how the Khazars have labeled themselves as Zionists and Jews to deceive our planet and to take total control of it in the **NAME OF THE ANTI-CHRIST**, and how knowing and exposing these forces can preserve freedom for all of mankind.

THE PHOENIX JOURNALS:

Sipapu Odyssey
And They Called His Name Immanuel, I Am Sananda
Space-Gate
Spiral To Economic Disaster

From Here To Armageddon
Survival Is Only Ten Feet From Hell
The Rainbow Masters
AIDS, The Last Great Plague
Satan's Drummers
Privacy In a Fishbowl
Cry of The Phoenix
Crucifixion of The Phoenix
Skeletons In The Closet
R.R.P.P.*

*Rape, Ravage, Pillage and Plunder of the Phoenix
Rape of The Constitution
You Can Slay The Dragon
The Naked Phoenix
Blood And Ashes
Firestorm In Babylon
The Mossad Connection
Creation, The Sacred Universe
Pleiades Connection, Return Of The Phoenix Vol. I
Burnt Offerings and Blood-stained Sands
Shrouds Of The Seventh Seal--
The Bitter Communion
Counterfeit Blessings
The Phoenix Express Vol's I & II (\$15)
The Phoenix Express Vol's III & IV (\$15)
The Phoenix Express Vol's V & VI (\$15)

The price is \$10 per **JOURNAL**, (EXCEPTING **EXPRESS**) 10% discount on orders of 4 or more. California residents add 6% sales tax. Add shipping, UPS \$3.25 and \$1.00 each additional or U.S. Mail \$2.50 for first title and \$1.00 each additional.

Write for Quantity Discount.

Available from America West or your Local Distributor.

Express is \$20 per 13 ISSUES (including back issues for the period) or \$75 per 52 ISSUES.

Send orders and Payments to: America West Distributors, P.O. Box 986 Tehachapi, CA. 93581.

For credit card orders Telephone 1 800 729-4131 **PLEASE USE ONLY FOR ORDERS (THE EXPENSE IS TOO MUCH FOR US)** For other purposes 805 822-9655.

TRUTH WILL SET YOU FREE

PERTAINING TO THE IRS

In allowance for these following documents to later be set up as individual printings, I shall abstain from great dissertation. I believe that you will be able to discern for what purpose they have been written and utilized. They have been successfully utilized by ones, obviously, in the State of Missouri--however, the format would be standard for all states in the union.

NOTICE OF REVOCATION

TAKE NOTICE THAT I, _____ due to FRAUD/CONSTRUCTIVE FRAUD by the Internal Revenue Service, hereby revoke NUNC PRO TUNC all of the U.S. Individual Income tax Returns, forms 1040's and attachments, forms 1099's and attachments and forms 1096's and attachments, and forms 4427's and attachments and all other forms including letters and documents which I have ever filed, or were filed in my name with the Internal Revenue Service, or with any other such agency; and

TAKE NOTICE THAT I, _____ due to FRAUD/CONSTRUCTIVE FRAUD by the IRS, hereby cancel and revoke NUNC PRO TUNC my Signature on all Individual Income Tax Returns, forms 1040's and attachments, 1099's with attachments and 1096's with attachments, and forms 4427's and all other forms and attachments including letters which I have ever filed, or were filed in my name with the Internal Revenue Service, or any other such agency.

Signature _____ TDC
WITHOUT PREJUDICE, Proper Person, Special

Then the foregoing must be notarized properly. Following is example to affix to bottom of above letter:

_____ county, State of _____

Missouri state)
_____ county)

BEFORE ME, a Notary Public, on this day, personally appeared _____, to me well known to be a credible person of lawful age and qualified in all respects to make this Notice of Revocation, who, being first duly affirmed, says that he/she has read the foregoing Notice and Revocation and that said Notice of Revocation is for the express purpose of revoking his U.S. individual Income Tax Returns 1040's, 1096's, 1099's, 4427's including all letters and attachments ever filed with the Internal Revenue Service and for cancelling NUNC PRO TUNC his signature thereon, and for that purpose only.

SUBSCRIBED and affirmed before me on this ____ day of _____, 19____, for identification only.

_____ Notary Public

SEAL:

* * * * *

ESTOPPEL

Anthony Gasaway, and Richard A. Witkowski (or appropriate)
District Counsel IRS Midwest Region
P.O. Box 1146 H.W. WHEELER STATION
St. Louis, MO 63188

Please take NOTICE of the attached NOTICE OF REVOCATION, CONSTRUCTIVE NOTICE, ASSERTION OF FOURTH ARTICLE LIMITATIONS BY AFFIDAVIT, AND AFFIDAVIT enclosed. These documents effectively revoke my signature on any and all previously signed TAX FORMS INCLUDING, BUT NOT LIMITED TO, 1040's, 1096's, 1099's, W-9's, W-4's, 4427's and all other IRS letters, forms and documents, also State of Missouri Department of Revenue Income Tax Forms and also all other various State Tax Forms. I have REVOKED my signature and these documents NUNC PRO TUNC, due to the FRAUD and/or CONSTRUCTIVE FRAUD by the Internal Revenue Service and any agency following IRS rules, due to the lack of proper JURISDICTION/AUTHORITY/POWER.

As I am alleging FRAUD/CONSTRUCTIVE FRAUD on the above stated Contracts and/or documents and Forms, this revocation voids the above from the beginning.

You have (20) twenty days, exclusive of the day of receipt by fax/certified mail No. P 319 497 029 to countermand, deny, refute, and set forth the proper set of facts in a "Court of Article III JUDICIAL POWER" to establish the validity of your records, forms, or claims, or else FOREVER BE SILENT AND ESTOPPELLED FROM ANY ACTION IN THIS MATTER.

Respectfully Presented on this _____ day of _____ in the year of our Lord 19__.

Signed _____ TDC
WITHOUT PREJUDICE, Proper Person, Special

_____, Missouri

With the element of "FRAUD" being a fact in the above, mentioned are the following: "Fraud destroys the validity of everything into which it enters."

NUDD v Burows 91 U.S. 426

"Fraud vitiates the most solemn contracts, documents, and even judgments."

U.S. v Thockmorton 98 U.S. 61

"Fraud vitiates everything."

Boyce v. Grundy 3 Peter 210

* * * * *

Follow-up:

(This is an amended AFFIDAVIT OF MY 25th JAN. 1991 BECAUSE OF MORE FRAUD BEING FOUND OUT ABOUT THE CEG.)

AFFIDAVIT

To Service List Attached, with Two Witnesses of Mailing and This:

I, _____, do Lawfully Affirm as follows this date:

1. I am a White natural Born Free Adult Male inhabitant in the Republic of Missouri: and in the Republic of California by birth: thankfully endowed by our Creator with Unalienable Rights enumerated in America's founding organic documents, which I have never with knowingly intelligent acts waived; and I freely choose to obey all American Law and pay all Lawful taxes in jurisdictions applicable to me for the common good. I stand in Proper Person with Assistance, Special. The foregoing, including my STATUS and Unalienable Rights, are not negotiable.

2. Recent diligent studies have convinced me of the above, and that as such I am NOT "subject to" the territorially-limited "exclusive Legislation" and its foreign jurisdiction mandated for Washington, D.C. etc. in our u.s. constitution's Article 1:8;17-18, including its "internal" government organizations therein or by contract adhesioned thereto across America. And neither are millions of other such free inhabitants, unless they have provided "WAIVERS of constitutional rights" with "knowingly intelligent acts" (contracts with such government[s]) "with sufficient awareness of the relevant circumstances and likely consequences"; as ruled by the 1970 U.S. Supreme Court (Brady v. US, 397US742 at 748). I have given NO "waivers"!

3. These studies also prove that a shrewd and criminal CONSTRUCTIVE FRAUD has been slipped over America by government under counterfeit "color of law", through apparent entrapments of "certain ACTIVITIES (monopoly occupations) and PRIVILEGES" (other benefits) allowed by Statutory Acts or present Criminal Element in (and behind) Government, hereinafter referred to as the "CEG", should be brought to Justice in an Article III Constitutional Court for aiding and abetting this FRAUD as willing Accomplices. It is for such a Court with a 12-member Jury of Peers to decide who is and isn't Guilty among personnel of government, media, schools, lawyers, accountants, clergy, and other pushers of misinformation mind-set propaganda in this and related regards.

4. Due to such shrewd entrapments, over the years I unwittingly signed many of the related documents or contracts, some even under the satanic "perjury" jurat as was supposedly-required. With American Law on this Free inhabitants' side, I hereby REVOKE ALL SUCH SIGNATURES Nunc Pro Tunc, on all IRS FORMS AND DOCUMENTS SUCH AS BUT NOT LIMITED TO FORMS 1040, 1099, 1096, W-4, ETC., DUE TO THE CONSTRUCTIVE FRAUD INVOLVED ON THE PART OF THE GOVERNMENT, RENDERING THEM NULL AND VOID, except for those that I choose to have measured as being under "TDC" (threat, duress and/or coercion), past and now. This is also my Lawful Notice that ALL such signatures of mine in the future, with such governmental and commercial adhesions are only done under "TDC" whether appearing therewith or otherwise, with a suggestion that Lawful alternatives be made available.

5. With this proven accurate knowledge I Lawfully and squarely challenge the fraudu-

lent and usurping JURISDICTION/AUTHORITY cited in paragraph two above that is not applicable to me, and with guidelines such as 1970's Hagans v. Lavine, 415 US 528 at 533 known as well as America's "supreme Law of the land" at Article 6:1:2 on this Citizen's side. As in other cites and in Title 5 USC 556(d) such jurisdiction if any has to be proven first before any government actions can follow, I haven't broken any American Laws, and yet federal "IRS" agents acting in what I believe is a conspiracy among themselves had the audacity to send me a letter threatening me with criminal proceedings in violation of the Law and without Lawful Jurisdiction, at which I have challenged, and I hereby demand them to cease and desist respectively and total. It is CONTROL over we the people, and not taxes, that is the issue. You are hereby NOTIFIED that if you do not cease and desist immediately you may be Lawfully subpoenaed as possible accomplices and charged personally as citizens under Title 18 USC 241, 242, 1001, etc., for aiding and abetting that will become WILLFUL TRESPASS among other realities. In my studies I have also found that IRS agents have no written personal Delegation of Authority from the Treasury Secretary filed in the Federal Register as is required by 2 CFR 1.6001.-1, and 1.6012-1 etc.; also 44 USC, Section 1501 et seq. It can be seen from the above that agents/officials who have taken an oath to the u.s. constitution and to protect We the people are in violation of their authority and using their positions to lie, steal, plunder and to take from the people their liberties and in fact it would seem many of the real criminals in this nation are those sworn to protect it and its people. I am requesting that an investigation of these unscrupulous agents/officials be commenced and dealt with accordingly before an Article III Court for their crimes. With all of the above in mind, it appears that this private natural born free PREAMBLE Citizen is by Law as "Foreign" and a "Non-Resident Alien" to the Article 1:8:17-18's D.C.-Club as to France; and thus shall feel free to use its related forms if needed under "TDC" [W-8 with banks' under "Certificate of Foreign Status"; 1040 NR for "U.S. Nonresident Alien Income Tax Return" Refunds etc.; and IRS Code Section 3402(n) to cancel "Withholding"].

FURTHER THE AFFIANT SAITH NOT ON THIS DATE OF (25 JAN. 1991).

_____ TDC.

Signed at _____ WITH TWO WITNESSES OF MY SIGNATURE.

_____, Missouri _____ Dated

WITHOUT PREJUDICE _____ Dated

Now, dear ones, be prepared and assured that it will likely not go without notice by the IRS. So, be prepared and you can expect a letter something like this example:

DISTRICT COUNSEL
Internal Revenue Service
Midwest Region
P.O. Box 1146, H.W. Wheeler Station
St. Louis Missouri 63188
(phone numbers)

January 22, 1991

CC:HW:STL:CT-3-91

ASGasaway

Mr. _____

St. Joseph, Missouri xxxxx

In re: _____

Dear Mr. _____:

You are advised that this office has received a referral from the Criminal Investigation Division recommending that you be prosecuted for the following: Willfully subscribing to false income tax returns for the years 1988 and 1989 in violation of I.R.C. sub. 7206(1); willfully subscribing to a false Form 1096 "Annual Summary and Transmittal of U.S. Information Returns", for the years 1988 and 1989 under the provisions of I.R.C. sub. 7206(1); making or using a false writing or document knowing the same to contain false, fictitious, or fraudulent statements regarding twenty-one (21) Forms 1099-MISC you caused to be filed with the Internal Revenue Service in violation of 18 U.S.C. sub. 1001; attempting to interfere with Internal Revenue laws by making and/or causing to be mailed frivolous documents to persons associated with the investigation of your 1986 and 1987 tax liability in an effort to obstruct and impede the Internal Revenue Service (I.R.C. sub. 7212); for making a false, fictitious or fraudulent claim against 18 U.S.C. sub. 287; and conspiracy for both filing false documents with the Internal Revenue Service and interfering with Internal Revenue laws (18 U.S.C. sub. 371).

This is to advise you that a conference will be granted you and/or your authorized representative if you desire the opportunity of presenting any information in your defense. You are entitled to be accompanied by your representative at the conference, or if you prefer, for your representative to appear on your behalf without your being present at the conference.

If you are to be represented at the conference, Treasury Department procedures require that your representative file a Power of Attorney (Form 2848) covering the matter and years in question. We are enclosing three copies of Form 2848 for your convenience.

If you are to be represented by an enrolled agent, other than an attorney or certified public accountant, that representative must exhibit at the conference (in addition to the Power of Attorney) his or her card authorizing him or her to practice before the Treasury Department.

We have tentatively scheduled a conference in our office at Chouteau Center, 133 South 11th Street, Third Floor, St. Louis, Missouri 63102, for Wednesday, January 30, 1991, at 2:30 p.m. Please contact us within seven days from the date of this letter to advise us whether you desire a conference, and if so, to confirm the scheduled date and time for the conference. Should it be necessary to schedule the conference for an alternative date, such alternative date must be no later than February 12, 1991.

Note that plea bargaining, civil settlement, negotiation and/or compromise of tax liability will not be considered or discussed at the conference. Please address your

correspondence in this matter to Attorney Anthony S. Gasaway, who may be reached by telephone at (314) 425-4747.

Sincerely yours,

RICHARD A. WITKOWSKI
District Counsel

By: ANTHONY S. GASAWAY
Attorney

* * * * *

AH SO--AND SO:

CONSTRUCTIVE NOTICE

To: Anthony Gasaway, and Richard A. Witkowski
DISTRICT COUNSEL IRS Midwest Region
P.O. Box 1146 H.W. WHEELER STATION
ST. LOUIS, MO. 63188

Dear Mr. Gasaway and Mr. Witkowski;

Reference is made with respect to your letter of Jan. 22, 1991 which (copy) is herewith ENCLOSED for your convenience.

Reference is also made to my "AFFIDAVIT" of 25 January, 1991, with attached Service list, Notice of Revocation, AFFIDAVIT of Law, and ESTOPPEL. These documents establish my proper status in this matter.

I have Squarely and in Proper Person, Special, challenged Jurisdiction/Power and IRS actions in the past and spent hundreds of hours of research and study in the past also. I have not understood the magnitude of the FRAUD and ENTRAPMENT of the IRS until now. I now understand that IF the IRS has ever had any Lawful JURISDICTION/Power over myself/property is was due to FRAUD and/or CONSTRUCTIVE FRAUD by the IRS, as I am not a person as described in the IR Code i.e. sub.7206, sub.7212.

Now I also realize that your proposed conference to discuss the matter described in the letter, my attendance and my participation at such a 'Tribunal' (see the u.s. constitution at 1:8:9 with 1:8:17-18) would be an ignorant granting of the very JURISDICTION/POWER THAT YOU OTHERWISE DO NOT HAVE. Of course I respectfully refuse to grant such, and you are Noticed to prove yours, per 5 USC 556(d).

I also object to your setting a date for a conference with you. Sir, you have not shown that you have Jurisdiction over this White Free Born Inhabitant which means you have broken the law that you have sworn to uphold, and these papers I am sending are not giving you ANY JURISDICTION/POWER, but squarely challenging such presumption of power, and to try to keep you from injuring yourself. You are NOTICED to cancel any such meeting and demand is made upon you to cease any further action immediately or you shall be Lawfully and personally held liable for WILLFUL TRESPASS or otherwise as provided by American Law for that criminal act on your parts against the White Natural Born Free Adult Male inhabitant.

Furthermore, if you proceed in any way as threatened in your 1/22/1991 letter to injure, oppress, threaten, or intimidate this private White Natural Born Free Inhabitant, you shall be Lawfully and personally held for WILLFUL TRESPASS or otherwise as provided by American Law with Sections 241, 242 and 1001 of Title 18's u.s. Criminal Code applicable among other charges. YOU HAVE BEEN CONSTRUCTIVELY NOTICED.

_____ TDC

Without Prejudice, Proper Person, Special

_____, Missouri

Republic of Missouri, County of _____, subscribed and affirmed before me on this (29th) day of (January), (1991), the undersigned Notary Public in and for said State, for identification only.

(Notary and seal)

* * * * *

You were given one affidavit; here is another for your choice. The first was actually utilized and thus the blanking of names. This is the form from which you work.

EXHIBIT A-1

AFFIDAVIT

To Service List On Reverse Side, with Two Witnesses of mailing and This:

I, (type/print name clearly) , do Lawfully Affirm as follows this date:

1. *I am a NATURAL BORN FREE adult Citizen* of the State of _____ by birth, thus of America, and an inhabitant of the State of _____; thankfully endowed by our Creator God with Unalienable Rights enumerated in America's founding organic documents, which I have never with knowingly intelligent acts waived; and I freely choose to obey all American Law and pay all Lawful taxes in jurisdictions applicable to me for the common good. I stand in Proper Person with Assistance, Special. The foregoing, including my STATUS and Unalienable Rights, are not negotiable.
2. Recent diligent studies have convinced me of the above, and that as such I am not "subject to" the territorially-limited "exclusive Legislation" and its foreign jurisdiction mandated for Washington, D.C. etc. in our U.S. Constitution's Article 1:8:17-18, including its "internal" government organizations therein or by contract adhesioned thereto across America. And neither are millions of other such Citizens, unless they have provided "WAIVERS of Constitutional Rights" with "knowingly intelligent acts" (contracts with such government[s]) "with sufficient awareness of the relevant circumstances and likely consequences"; as ruled by the 1970 U.S. Supreme Court (Brady v. US, 397 US 742 at 748). I've given no such "waivers".
3. These studies also prove that a shrewd and criminal Constructive Fraud has been slipped over America by government under counterfeit "color of law", through ap-

parent entrapments of "certain ACTIVITIES (monopoly occupations) and PRIVILEGES" (other benefits) allowed by Statutory Acts or otherwise. By never-repealed American Law, such sources of past and present Criminal Element in [and behind] Government, hereinafter referred to as the "CEG", should be brought to Justice in a Constitutional Court for aiding and abetting this Fraud as willing Accomplices. It is for such Court with a 12-member Jury of Peers to decide who is and isn't Guilty among personnel of government, media, schools, lawyers, accountants, clergy and other pushers of misinformation mind-set propaganda in this and related regards, thank God.

4. Due to such shrewd entrapments, over the years I unwittingly signed many of the related documents or contracts, some even under the satanic "perjury" jurat as was supposedly-required. With American Law on this Citizen's side, I hereby REVOKE all such signatures and render them null and void except for those that I choose to have measured as being under "TDC" (THREAT, DURESS AND/OR COERCION), past and now. This is also my Lawful Notice that all such signatures of mine in the future, with such governmental or otherwise-adhesioned sources, are to be considered as under "TDC", whether appearing therewith or otherwise and including banks etc. So be it, respectfully demanding that my Constitutional "Privileges and Immunities" (Article 4:2) are apart from 1:8:17-18's D.C.-Club's and shall not by Law be violated ever. *My Status, in accord, is stated for all in 2:1:5, 1:2:3, 4:2:3, 4:2:1 and 3:2:1* of the Constitution.
5. With this accurate knowledge, I Lawfully "squarely challenge" the fraudulent usurping-octopuslike JURISDICTION/AUTHORITY cited in item #2 that doesn't apply to me (ref: 1974's Hagans v. Lavine, 415 US 528 at 533), with "the supreme Law of the Land" (our Constitution's 6:2) again on this Citizen's side. It is therefore now mandatory for any personnel of Article 1:8:17-18's so-called "IRS", for example, to first prove its "jurisdiction" if any over me before any further procedures can take place in my regard [Title 5, U.S. Code, 556(d)]; or else its personnel and accomplices willfully violating this can and shall be personally charged as citizens under Title 18 U.S. Criminal Codes 241, 242, 1001 and/or otherwise. In fairness it can be added that IRS' agents have "no" written Lawful "Delegation of Authority" to my knowledge, and that their so-called "Form 1040" appears to be a bogus document.
6. With all of the above in mind, it appears that this private Citizen is by Law as "Foreign" and a "Non-Resident Alien" to the Article 1:8:17-18's D.C.-Club as to France; and thus shall feel free to use its interestingly-related Forms as needed [W-8 with Banks' "Certificate of FOREIGN STATUS"; 1040NR for "U.S. Non-resident Alien Income Tax Return" Refunds etc.; and IRS Code Section 3402(n) to cancel "Withholding"].

FURTHER THE AFFIANT SAITH NOT, on this Date of _____.

signature /TDC

address

TWO WITNESSES OF MY SIGNATURE

Now comes a very important matter. You must list "service" to the following persons and MAIL them. This is absolutely necessary.

EXHIBIT A-2

*SEE ATTACHED COPY NEXT PAGE

* * * * *

This is valid, workable information and methodology if you act carefully and with knowledge. You can get by--perhaps--with just this much given information. But I wouldn't handle my life that way, if I were you.

GET THE INFORMATION AND GET IT NOW, BEFORE GETTING INTO DEEP WATER BEFORE THE SWIMMING LESSONS. YOU WILL HAVE TIME IF YOU JUST DON'T FILE YOUR TAX FORM. IT WON'T BE LONG UNTIL "THEY" FOLLOW UP AND BY THEN YOU WILL BE "READY". RIGHT NOW, STOP WHAT YOU ARE DOING--INCLUDING READING THIS. GO ORDER THE MANUAL, HOW TO BE FREE AT LAST - FROM THE IRS (USING AND NEVER ABUSING AMERICAN LAW) by Dr. N.A. (Doc) Scott. The book is \$39.95 plus 3.00 S&H (\$43). There are quantity discounts but I ask that you please clear that with Dr. Scott. America West can give you ordering information if you lose this notice. But send ALL ORDERS TO: Dr. N.A. (Doc) Scott, 2649 Vista Way #8-137, Oceanside, Calif. 92054/(TDC). (Dr. Scott says, "P.O. Money Order or Cash via Registered Mail--no fed' system checks." By the way, if you order the book please note that you were referred by Authorized Dealer: 00305 and the one bringing this information will be recognized without giving away his security and yet offering appreciation for sharing this VALUABLE INFORMATION. I recommend this document as highly as I recommend the CORPORATIONS MANUAL, NEVADA which you can get by calling America West who will in turn refer you to Mr. Ekker for information and help. If you are to turn this thing about--you must begin to act in brotherhood and sharing of all information of value which allows privacy and some measure of shelter and security. I can only bring these things to your attention, I cannot twist of thine arms behind thine backsides--I am allowed to occasionally kick of thine back-sides ever so nudgingly. So be it.

SERVICE LIST for ____/____/____ AFFIDAVIT by _____ with due respect
and with TWO WITNESSES of mailing this date:

1. (State) Governor (Name) _____, State Capitol, (City) _____, (St. + Zip).
2. (State) Secretary of State (Name) _____, (Address) _____, (City) _____, (St. + Zip).
3. (State) State Controller (Name) _____, (Address) _____, (City) _____, (St. + Zip).
4. (State) State Senator Dist. (Name) _____, (Address) _____, (City) _____, (St. + Zip).
5. (State) Assemblyman Dist. (Name) _____, (Address) _____, (City) _____, (St. + Zip).
6. (State) Attorney General (Name) _____, Trustee of the Public Trust for State of
(State) _____, (Address) _____, (City) _____, (St. + Zip).
7. (State) (Income Tax) Director (Name) _____, (Address) _____, (City) _____, (St. + Zip).
8. (State) Economic Develop' Director (Name) _____, (Address) _____, (City) _____, (St. + Zip).
9. (State) Health Services Director (Name) _____, (Address) _____, (City) _____, (St. + Zip).
10. (State) Highway Patrol Director (Name) _____, (Address) _____, (City) _____, (St. + Zip).
11. (County) Sheriff (Name) _____, (Address) _____, (City) _____, (St. + Zip).
12. (County) Supervisor District (Name) _____, (Address) _____, (City) _____, (St. + Zip).
13. (County) Registrar of Voters (Name) _____, (Address) _____, (City) _____, (St. + Zip).
14. (County) Attorney (Name) _____, (Address) _____, (City) _____, (St. + Zip).
15. (City) Mayor (Name) _____, (Address) _____, (City) _____, (St. + Zip).
16. (City) Police Chief (Name) _____, (Address) _____, (City) _____, (St. + Zip).
17. (City) City Attorney (Name) _____, (Address) _____, (City) _____, (St. + Zip).
18. U.S. President (Name) _____, White House, 1600 Penna. Ave., Washington, D.C. 20500.
19. U.S. Vice Pres. (Name) _____, White House, 1600 Penna. Ave., Washington, D.C. 20500.
20. U.S. Senator (State) _____ (Name) _____, U.S. Senate, Washington, D.C. 20510.
21. U.S. Congressman Dist. (Name) _____, U.S. House of Representatives, Washington, D.C. 20515.
22. U.S. Attorney General (Name) _____, U.S. Trustee of the Public Trust, 10th Street and
Constitution Avenue, Washington, D.C. 20530.
23. U.S. Sec'y of Treasury (Name) _____, 1500 Penna. Ave., N.W., Washington, D.C. 20220.
24. U.S. supreme Court Chief Justice (Name) _____, 1 First St., N.E., Washington, D.C. 20543.
25. U.S. FBI Director (Name) _____, J. Edgar Hoover Bldg., 9th & Penna. Ave., N.W., D.C. 20535.
26. U.S. Sec'y of Commerce (Name) _____, 14th St. at Constitution Ave. & E St., N.W., D.C. 20203.
27. U.S. Social Security Dir. (Name) _____, P.O. Box 57, Baltimore, Maryland 21293.
28. U.S. IRS Commissioner (Name) _____, 1111 Constitution Ave., N.W., Washington, D.C. 20224.
29. U.S. Tax Court Chief Chancellor, 400 2nd Street, N.W., Washington, D.C. 20217.
30. U.S. IRS District Director (Name) _____, (Address) _____, (City) _____, (St. + Zip).

WITNESSES TO AFFIANT'S MAILING of this Affidavit to this Service List on (Date) _____:



PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS

A bulletin commenting on appropriate current news events, clarification of portions of the Journals and answers of a general nature to questions not found in the existing Journals.

PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS is published by America West Publishers, Inc. P.O. BOX 986 Tehachapi, CA. 93581. Subscription rate is \$20 per 13 issues or \$75 per 52 issues, First Class mailing. COPYRIGHT 1991 by America West Publishers, Inc. All rights reserved. Reproduction of this copyrighted material for private non-profit use is expressly encouraged, for commercial purposes it is strictly forbidden.

APRIL 1991 VOLUME XI NUMBER 1

3/31/91 HATONN

EASTER

I am the Life, I am the Word, I am Truth--thus sayeth the Lord. "Lord" is a word of many meanings but the one you must hold foremost in your thoughts: "keeper", "learned" "master of wisdom" and "bread keeper". As in "Lord" as a title, I would caution you to know that which you are saying. Are you giving worship to a Man or do you speak with honor to a "teacher"? "THE LORD" needs bear with it reverence and respect--not WORSHIP. If you honor Esu Jesus, Michael, Aton, Hatonn, etc. by such title--make sure you do not do so in "insult". Yes, I said "insult" for what we bring for your sharing is not given in order to have worship but, rather, to share "knowledge and wisdom". We come to reveal Truth and bring into the openness of light that which is done in the dark corridors of conspiracy against the children of God. On this Easter Day, do you honor the wisdom and truth of immortality or do you "worship" a risen "Man"? It is most important indeed--which! From your TV espousements of this morning, according to CNN--you certainly do neither as I would share from "Headline News" and "Prime News".

There were shown some Passover celebrations, then some Easter egg scrambling, then a parade (of sorts) with hats and fine clothes, then the Pope in Rome was giving blessings and asking that the poor be remembered (he also said he was against war). Then there was mention of "services" being held at Sunrise here and there in the "Christian" "faith" and then to Baghdad where a few were gathered "...for Christian services as usual" and then to somewhere within the military of the U.S. where they said (and keep in mind that you still have, reported, over 400 thousand troops) "...about 150 soldiers joined in Christian Easter services in the Middle-East".

The BIG news? An effort to force the allowance of TV cameras into the execution chambers at the execution of criminals from death row. Have you not reached the time of concern in your experience when you celebrate the death in any heinous manner possible and speak not of immortality? And whose pictures are shown on the TV pushing Khazar? Solarz and Lugar.

I believe we should stop right here and discuss the two incidents in point with Solarz and Lugar. The item about Stephen Solarz (Rep. D-N.Y.) and head of the "Israel First" committee

of the ADL refers to a "weapons charge dropped". The article reads: "Federal prosecutors have quietly decided NOT to press charges against two bodyguards for Rep. Stephen Solarz who were arrested Jan. 15 IN A U.S. HOUSE OFFICE BUILDING. The men were carrying UNREGISTERED HANDGUNS, as well as brass knuckles and a blackjack. Supposedly they were protecting Solarz against alleged threats he had received as a result of his cheerleading in Congress in favor of giving George Bush the right to go to war with Iraq." Can you just imagine what would happen to YOU if you were caught IN a Federal building with any one of the above items?

How about Lugar? Well, he was just mouthing off on the wondrous benefits of "free-trade" with everyone in the world. You know, that free-trade pact(s) which will immediately put millions of Americans out of work (if there are any left with jobs).

I am going to give THE SPOTLIGHT the spotlight this day and I am going to plagiarize bunches of stuff because my intent is to cause you ones to get confirmation for those things which we bring to you and you WILL NOT GET IT from the controlled media--anywhere!

YOU **MUST** know these things or you cannot do anything about that which is thrust upon you by these Khazar leaders who now control your government, military, press and media.

Oh, you still don't believe there is any such thing as "Khazar"? Funny thing about that little bit of hidden information--it is not as hidden as you might think IF you get into the "swim" of knowledge. On Friday (day before yesterday) an *irate* male person called America West on the telephone in a blind fury, saying, among other things: "...and I AM A KHAZAR and I resent and object to the information being released by your outfit about the Khazars!" Know that these calls do not just "imply" threats against the business and the people, but in your wondrous day of violence blessed, they come with direct threat of total violence and silencing. YOU be the judge--and then, before making final judgment of the truth--find out about the subject and see if your judgment of our work is a bit different in conclusive evidence.

At any rate, let us present this **SECRET PLAN TO DESTROY U.S. INDUSTRY**: Hatonn's comments will be shown in brackets ([]).

(QUOTE) **THE SPOTLIGHT**, April 1, 1991:

A *secret plan* to "sacrifice the key industries of textiles, autos and steel" in order to get free trade treaties with Mexico and the globalist General Agreement on Tariffs and Trade (GATT) has been revealed by Sen. Jesse Helms (R-N.C.). [Well, what could this man know? He objected to your tax funds going for art exhibits of anal intercourse and urination into the mouth of another gay, in homosexual ART on public

display from tax-supported artists and tax-supported galleries.]

Helms's dramatic disclosure came at a crowded Senate hearing on Capitol Hill. [How many of you saw the debates?] The Bush administration is lobbying Congress to allow the administration to bring about sweeping free trade pacts with Mexico and the Geneva-based GATT.

At stake are millions of America's most productive jobs and the future of vital industries as well as scores of U.S. communities.

The secret plan was reportedly drawn up as far back as December, 1984, by Geza Feketekuty, then chief economist of the U.S. trade representative's office in the White House. Feketekuty is now "on loan" to the International Trade Commission, a federal agency greasing the skids for global free trade and an end to U.S. sovereignty. [Literally! This is actually, and so-stated, a move to bring sovereignty from all nations individual, to and within the sovereignty of the New World Order Government controlled by Khazar Elite communist/socialists. No, dear ones, I jest not and neither am I bigoted--GO READ THE NEW WORLD ORDER PROTOCOLS, "PLANKS" you call them in political circles!]

TURN U.S. INTO WASTELAND. The economist laid the ground-work for the long-range scheme to turn the United States from an industrial power into an "S&B" (service and banking) wasteland.

Feketekuty's plan picked up where Soviet Agent Harry Dexter White left off when he created the Bretton Woods

Agreement that spawned the GATT, the International Monetary Fund and the World Bank. [Feeling a bit sick?]

All three of these international agencies have spent many billions of U.S. tax dollars to finance and build industries all over the world that have put thousands of American factories out of business.

Curiously, Feketekuty's plan has been embraced by some of the Senate's most conservative members. Orrin Hatch (R-Utah) [Elitist by any label you wish to call him.] and Richard Lugar (R-Ind.) were seen nodding and speaking in agreement with such liberals as Christopher Dodd (D-Conn.) and Paul Simon (D-Ill.) at the March 14 hearing of the Senate Foreign Relations subcommittee on Western Hemisphere and Peace Corps affairs.

Hatch said the Mexican-U.S. Free Trade Treaty "will do more to bind our two countries together than almost anything else we can do." He added that it will "help them (Mexicans) to have the quality of life we have enjoyed for 75 years" and that U.S. job losses "will be in our unskilled and low-skilled jobs".

Lugar, formerly Republican chairman of the Foreign Relations Committee, called the current trade negotiations with Mexico "a historic moment that should not be missed." The Indiana senator admitted that "I start with a bias in favor of this agreement."

Dodd said "a common market for the Americas" is, in effect, the only way to go, and Simon echoed this theme. However, the two Democrats at least expressed the Senate's ritual "concern" for the jobs Americans are about to lose. Hatch

and Lugar were obviously more concerned with doing President George Bush's bidding to speed the Mexican treaty and to pave the way for the Western Hemisphere free trade treaty scheduled to follow. [It gets worse; read on, please.]

OUTPOURING OF PROTEST NEEDED. Observers believe both the Mexican treaty and the GATT Pact *will be essentially sealed by May 15 UNLESS THERE IS AN OUTPOURING OF CONSTITUENT PROTEST TO CONGRESS!*

Organized labor is leading the opposition, but labor's clout on Capitol Hill is a pale shadow of what it was in the reign of the late AFL-CIO president, George Meany.

Nonetheless, Don Stillman of the United Autoworkers and Evelyn Dubrow of the Garment Workers Union delivered telling testimony against the Mexican pact at the Senate hearing.

Stillman made the point that "despite Mexico's huge population of more than 88 million people, only about 8 million have incomes sufficient to purchase U.S. goods."

Moreover, he said, by the International Trade Commission's own "definitions, about 73 percent of all U.S. workers would suffer a decline in real income" if the Mexican treaty goes through.

General Motors, with 36,000 workers in "maquiladora" border plants, is already the largest private employer in Mexico and both Ford and Chrysler have assembly plants there. All of the "Big Three" automakers shut down U.S. plants and permanently laid off thousands of Americans to locate facilities south of the

border, where wage scales are as low as 60 to 70 cents an hour, as compared to \$15 to \$16 an hour for U.S. auto workers. [Do I dislike Mexico? No, I love Mexico and this is a good thing FOR MEXICO! The point is that ***THESE ARE CONGRESSMEN WHO ARE COMMITTING TREASON AGAINST YOU--UNITED STATES OF AMERICA--AND YOU ALLOW IT! THESE ARE MEN ELECTED BY YOU TO PROTECT YOUR NATION UNDER GOD WITH FREEDOM FOR ALL, JOBS AND HAPPINESS FOR ALL AND THEY GIVE IT AWAY AT THE HANDS AND PUSH OF OTHER "FOREIGN GOVERNMENTS" I.E. ISRAEL (KHAZAR). IT IS A DIRECT THRUST TO RENDER YOU--THE PEOPLE WEAK AND HELPLESS TO RESIST THE TAKEOVER OF THE GLOBAL GOVERNMENT AND PUPPET MASTERS.***]

Overall, nearly 2,000 U.S.-owned plants are now located in Mexico. They currently employ some 500,000 Mexicans. Employment in maquiladora (border) plants, which was 120,000 in 1980, is expected to soar to at least a million by the end of the 1990's. Virtually all of those jobs will be created at the expense of American workers.

IT'S DEJA VU ALL OVER AGAIN. Helms reminded the hearing: "We are being told that an extension of these fast-track procedures for the Uruguay Round (of the GATT) and Mexico free trade will lead to prosperity for the American people. We have heard that before. The same argument was made after the Tokyo Round in 1979 and, instead of prosperity, the United States developed a larger and larger trade deficit."

Helms showed a chart for

the 1980's on which "the trade deficit went off the chart." (Cumulatively, it was \$1 TRILION for the decade.)

"These dry statistics have a human side," Helms said. "They represent thousands of plant closings and millions of personal financial tragedies--people who could not pay their mortgages, send their children to college, or otherwise participate in the American dream."

Julius Katz, the deputy U.S. trade representative who is the lead negotiator at the GATT, displayed the traditional arrogance of the federal government's huge trade bureaucracy during his testimony. [By the way, yes, Mr. Katz is a Khazar and high ranking in the ADL.]

"Congress cannot preclude negotiations as a legal matter," Katz warned the senators. However, he conceded, without an affirmative vote by Congress the "impediments" to a new GATT treaty would be "insurmountable".

David Mulford, the British-educated under secretary of the treasury for international affairs, unintentionally disclosed the most powerful force behind both the GATT and Mexican trade treaties.

Without a treaty, Mulford implied, Mexico could not service *its huge*--near \$100 BIL-LION--foreign debt, owed mostly to Wall Street banks. Mexico has been in *de facto* default on its debt for a decade and the big banks believe the U.S. must give up its own industries and jobs and hand them over to Mexico and the rest of the Third World so they can stay current on their interest payments to Wall Street.

Millions of American work-

ers have already been victimized by this ongoing plan. Millions more will soon be sacrificed if the Mexican and GATT treaties pass Congress this year. (END OF QUOTING)

I don't believe the foregoing needs any further comment--it is far more serious, however, than indicated in this reprint and we have been speaking about it for a long time but perhaps it is harder to accept from Space observations.

Another subject to which I have continual objections is that I tell you the Mossad (Khazar's terrorist forces) are at full-blown action in Kuwait and Iraq. Now I wish Dharma to copy another article from the same SPOTLIGHT.

(QUOTE:)

MOSSAD 'LEBANIZES' KUWAIT

INTERNAL STRIFE BENE-
FITS ISRAEL:

A patriotic salute awaits American fighting forces homeward bound from Operation Desert Storm. But in the ravaged lands they leave behind the United States faces not victory but what even Establishment publications like *Newsweek* now call "an unwinnable situation": raging turmoil, bloodshed, subversion, hunger and chaos.

The SPOTLIGHT has been the only medium in America to point out since Bush began to deploy troops that there was no way that America could win the war he began. [This is an overstatement for there have been many "undercover" newsletters and writers giving forth the "no win" situation. They are the largest publication to be daring enough, right under the "Washington" noses, to speak

out so allow us to give humble and appreciative credit.]

Privately White House sources say that despite official forecasts of a rapid withdrawal from the gulf, a "significant U.S. military presence"--*probably 250 THOUSAND* troops--*will have to stay in the region "for the foreseeable future."*

The reason: Even "liberated" Kuwait is plunging toward civil war, a group of visiting U.S. senators discovered in mid-March. "We saw so much savage violence in the streets that our first visit to Ed Gnehm (the newly arrived American ambassador) turned into a protest meeting," recounted Sen. John McCain (R-Ariz 'one of Keating Five')

The lawmakers were shocked by the sight of innocent civilians beaten and hounded in Kuwait City simply because they **WERE PALESTINIANS**. "Something like 100,000 life-long Palestinian residents ARE BEING rounded up into deportation camps by the Kuwaiti militia arriving in the wake of U.S. troops," recounted a Senate aide, who asked to remain anonymous. "And those may be the lucky ones. We saw a number of them pistol-whipped, made to kneel, and shot right there in public."

WHO'S BEHIND THE VIOLENCE? But when U.S. diplomats complain about the mass atrocities suffered by Palestinians and others suspected of pro-Iraqi sentiments, the invariable answer of Kuwaiti officials--most of whom have newly returned from posh exile abroad--is that "alien agents" are instigating the violence in order to "**LEBANIZE**" the oil-rich gulf nations. [I cannot even comment on this, it is so painful--and YOU sent your loved ones

to put these ones back into power in Kuwait and now remain there to insure the allowance of this incredible government action.]

"By 'alien agents' they mean **OPERATIVES OF THE MOSSAD** (Israel's (Khazar's) Secret Service), who seem to have penetrated Kuwait in large numbers since the crisis began last August," related Maj. Arve Olivercrona, a Swedish UN observer who was interviewed in New York City on March 19, a day after his return from Kuwait.

Some Kuwaiti resistance leaders do not deny that their underground forces were infiltrated by the Mossad, but blame the Bush administration for it. [May God have mercy for you CANNOT know that which ye allow!]

Militia commander Abdullah Nabiri told SPOTLIGHT special correspondent Derek Perkinson in Kuwait City on March 14: "When the Iraqi army invaded and occupied us in August, we asked our American allies for help. Washington *finally sent us some undercover 'advisers'.*

"They knew how to organize assassination and sabotage strikes. They spoke Arabic and knew who to melt into an Islamic crowd. Unfortunately we recently DISCOVERED THAT THEY WERE NOT CIA: THEY WERE ISRAELIS."

Teams of Mossad agents and political operatives are also at work "**LEBANIZING**" **DEFEATED IRAQ BY STIRRING ETHNIC FEUDS AND FACTIONAL FIGHTING AMONG MINORITIES.**

"The Israelis know this turf; the first major joint covert operation financed by the United

States and run by the Mossad was targeted at Iraq in the early 1970's," recounted Christopher Stock, a former policy analyst with the Rand Corp., who is writing a book about the gulf war.

"In those days, Henry Kissinger held the reins both as secretary of state and as White House national security adviser under President Richard Nixon. To tighten his grip on the gulf, he masterminded a secret war against Iraq."

Kissinger funnelled "hundreds of millions of dollars to the Mossad" to finance a secret army of Kurdish guerrillas who began raiding Iraq from bases in Iran, this expert source related.

"The uprising was a thorn in the side of the Iraqi government, and eventually it grew into a serious threat," explained Dr. Stock. "In 1974, Iraq made a deal. It granted Iran exclusive possession of the Shatt al Arab waterway, a long-disputed territory between these two gulf nations. Iran's ruler, the shah, expressed his gratitude by granting *Kissinger's patrons, THE CHASE MANHATTAN CONSORTIUM HEADED BY DAVID ROCKEFELLER, the FRANCHISE OF LEAD BANKER TO THE IRANIAN GOVERNMENT--A CONCESSION WORTH BILLIONS.*

"Everyone won something on that deal, except for the Kurds who did the fighting," recounted Stock. "The Kurds were sold out as coldly as a trainload of cattle. When Kissinger and the Mossad yanked the rug from under them *without warning, thousands were killed: tens of thousands ended up in Iraqi prisoner-of-war camps.*"

But in recent weeks, Kurdish rebels have returned to the attack against the weakened and embattled government of Saddam Hussein. *They are once again being EQUIPPED AND PARTLY FINANCED BY THE MOSSAD*, knowledgeable Middle-Eastern sources say.

"During the second week of March, the leaders of major factions opposed to the regime of Saddam Hussein gathered in Beirut for a strategy conference--the first such meeting ever held," says Jacques Khouri, a veteran Lebanese journalist based in New York. "They had talks with Syrian and Saudi representatives, and then they met secretly with Col. Aharen Merider, a deputy director of the Mossad for paramilitary operations.

"The topic: how to stir up enough rebellion, infighting, ethnic clashes and general discontent to turn Iraq into a second Lebanon."

Iran, where the corrupt monarchy has been replaced by a fundamentalist Islamic government, is once again becoming involved in a *secret war* on the same side as the *ministate Israel (Khazar).*

"It is a perverse twist of history," explained Stock, "That while Israel is working to subvert Iraq from the north, the Iranians are apparently giving more than just moral support to Shiite zealots who are fanning the flames of rebellion in the south."

But while they were divided about the meaning of this strange, secret alliance, most experts interviewed by The *SPOTLIGHT* made similar forecasts about the probable outcome of the battle for Iraq.

"Just look at Lebanon," recalled Olivecrona. "It was a prosperous nation--Beirut was known as the 'Paris of the Middle East'--until it became a target for a Mossad destabilization campaign in 1977. After that, it turned into a pitiless killing zone, where warlords, ethnic militias and militants fought endless, fratricidal battles. Who won? Not any of the warring Lebanese factions.

"The only winner from this turmoil was Israel, which occupied part of southern Lebanon and played covert politics with the rest."

There are, however, fundamental differences between targeting tiny Lebanon and Iraq, a major petroleum-producing nation. "If it manages to destabilize Iraq, the ministate will have planted its flag in the middle of the gulf," warned Stock. "The Mossad will become a major player in the high-stakes game where the future of this vital region is decided." (END QUOTING)

Dharma, allow us to copy one more item from this same paper and then we will take a break, please.

(QUOTE)

EDITORIAL

POLICE BRUTALITY IN PERSPECTIVE: The nation and the world were shocked as television screens recently were filled with the video-taped images of Los Angeles policemen mercilessly beating an unarmed, unresisting man who had been stopped for a traffic violation. This absolutely inexcusable act of brutality was shown not just in this country but all over the globe. Thanks to the quick thinking of a bystander with a video camera and the willing-

ness of the media to broadcast it, at least we know about the incident.

One of the great things about our country is the freedom of the press to criticize the government, to show it in a bad light, to point out injustices and cruelties. [Well, I hope you don't get too carried away with that foolish statement.]

But in all the national TV and press coverage, and in all the editorials written on the subject, we note a singular hypocrisy that becomes more evident as the coverage continues. That is the lack of a comparable sense of outrage over even worse atrocities being perpetrated daily by foreign nations against their own citizens and subject peoples. For instance, where is the outcry over the ruthless and barbaric treatment of the Palestinians in the Israeli-occupied West Bank and Gaza, where the treatment meted out to protesters consists of savage beatings, the breaking of limbs, the demolition of homes, the 24-hour-a-day detention of an entire population?

The brutal mistreatment of Palestinians, although not seen on your television, has been going on for 45 years. But the press, including the *New York Times*, instead of telling the terrible truth about Palestine to the people, conspires to keep it just as secret as they kept Josef Stalin's starvation and genocide of the Soviet people in the 1930's.

Similarly, where is the outrage of the Establishment media in regard to the treatment of the courageous people of the Baltic nations, whose peaceful moves toward independence from the Soviet Union are met with tanks, guns and clubs? And where is the outrage in response

to the terrible plight of the Albanians, many of whom have fled the violence in their country to Italy, only to be turned back? Nearly the entire continent of Africa is the scene of unspeakable carnage and ruthless repression, yet the situation, apparently because it is chronic, is

IGNORED

by the established media.

This is not to belittle the suffering undergone by the victim of the Los Angeles police beating. The officers responsible should be punished. But the incident itself makes us wonder whether this is all that *uncommon*. The SPOTLIGHT has documented numerous cases of police savagery directed against citizens, usually those identified as "tax protesters," such as Gordon Kahl, or otherwise labeled subversive and a threat to the *status quo*.

Jack McLamb, a retired police officer, leading a group of active and retired police officers, looked into the apparent Kahl murder (in which a sheriff was also slain) and other instances of police brutality in the United States. At Liberty Lobby's 35th anniversary convention last year, he gave a speech--reprinted in the October 1, 1990 issue of The SPOTLIGHT--in which he detailed the shift in law enforcement goals from *protection of the public TO CONTROL OF THE PUBLIC AT THE BEHEST OF PRESIDENT BUSH'S NEW WORLD ORDER*.

According to McLamb: "I've heard young officers being told during training: 'You are no longer citizens of the United States. You are an entity of the U.S. government, and you have been elevated above the citizens so that you can be more effective

in their supervision for their own good.'" [Sick yet?]

The Los Angeles beating is just one reported incident of a pattern of police brutality, not merely in the United States, but more particularly overseas. Is this what President Bush has in mind for his New World Order? Are the police to be the enforcers not just of the laws against criminal activity, but of political orthodoxy? And will the media continue to focus attention on the occasional incident, but ignore the larger picture--the patterns of brutality around the world that are also part and parcel of the New World Order?

In many ways this appears to be the situation already. It will require vigilance and hard work to defend the freedoms that remain to us. And it will take the effort of principled police officers such as Jack McLamb to combat the trend in local and federal police departments to shift away from protection of the public into the role of controllers of the public. (END OF QUOTING)

SALU. Hatonn to take a break, please.

3/2/91 HATONN

TODAY, APRIL 2, 1991

As far as "TODAY" I shall only bring one thing to your attention. Note that you have a "military/defense" payload shuttle on the launch pad. There was also a "military/defense" payload Titan blown up at Edwards Air Force Base yesterday afternoon. These were to be segments of the same operation. Keep careful eye on the shuttle now for they are also rolling out the second shuttle to "its" launch pad for "intended launch end of

April"--no, it is to facilitate a lot of shuttle shuffling to TRY to fool ALL the people for some of the time--at least long enough to get ONE off the ground and payload into orbit. Your Elite are still trying to start Nuclear War One!

With all the flack I am receiving about the Khazars, I believe we will have to integrate a bit more Khazarian history melded with what is happening in "Khazar" along with the "New World Order" of Mr. Bush's pronouncement. This may require several Journals but I see great curiosity and also great denial. We will continue with relative daily happenings for you must now be aware that ALL ACTIONS ARE AIMED AT THE NEW WORLD ORDER AS QUICKLY AS IT CAN BE PUSHED AND PULLED FROM YOU-THE-PEOPLE.

AN INFORMED POPULACE IS THE ONLY WEAPON WHICH YOU HAVE TO REGAIN AND MAINTAIN YOUR CONSTITUTIONAL SOVEREIGNTY AS A NATION--AND ALL OTHER NATIONS, THEIRS AS WELL.

I believe we should begin where we were priorly speaking of disarmament and gun control--of the American people.

DISARM THE POPULACE

Khazar-communist-socialists (New One World Order), socialist-bureaucrats, and criminals have no desire to be shot, as I have previously stated. They prefer to deal only with an unarmed citizenry. What is equally important is that both the communists and the criminal element have long proven that they can and will obtain firearms, no matter what the government restrictions to the

contrary might be--further, they can literally count on being **INGENIOUSLY AND INTENTIONALLY SUPPLIED WITH SAME.**

The "communists" have taken over nation after nation when the number of communists in that particular nation numbered less than three percent (about the number of Khazar Elite in the United States) of the population. How can this happen? Because they are the **ONES WITH THE GUNS.** It has happened all around your globe and now right at home under your noses.

Most Americans are still somehow not able to understand that the communists (Elitist socialist Khazarians), abroad and at home, aided and abetted by liberals and criminal treasonists (calling themselves your representatives in Congress), and socialist politicians are working around the clock to get the American people disarmed. **GUNS DO NOT KILL PEOPLE--PEOPLE KILL PEOPLE AND IF THEY HAVE NOT GUNS THEY WILL KILL WITH OTHER ITEMS IF DEATH BE INTENT. THE GOVERNMENT POLICE INTEND TO HAVE THE ABILITY OF FORCE BY DEATH WEAPONS--BIGGER AND STRONGER AND DEADLIER THAN ANY YOU-THE-PEOPLE CAN HAVE. IT IS MANDATORY FOR THE "ONE WORLD ORDER" TO KEEP YOU PUPPETS IN LINE.**

Let us refresh memories of Americans--it has already happened to myriads of other nations and America is in the midst of downfall and makes an exceptionally good current viewing example of how civilizations fall.

A couple of years ago, the gun-control movement coined the emotionally negative phrase "Saturday Night Special" to launch a campaign against handgun ownership (e.g., .357 magnums, .38 specials, .45 automatics, etc). They were only partially successful in certain states and cities thanks to the efforts of several large pro-gun citizens' groups. Now, the anti-gun political left (led by Handgun Control, Inc. and the National Coalition to Ban Handguns) has coined a NEW emotional propaganda phrase with which to incite anti-gun hysteria--"the assault rifle".

In the immediate wake of the Stockton, California murder of five school children by a pre-set maniac with an AK-47 (yes, I mean EXACTLY that which I say; you have no idea the kind of mental weapons which are in use against you), the political left across America began to scream in well-orchestrated unison--"assault rifles are evil and barbaric" and must be banned. After a week's national media blitz on this theme, they began to substitute for the phrase "assault rifles", the phrase "semi-automatic weapons"--*which includes most of the rifles and over half of the handguns and shotguns in America. So the second phase was to launch a cry for the banning of ALL semi-automatic firearms.*

NOTE: The only hunters' rifles which are not semi-automatic are the older bolt action, lever action, and pump action models--a tiny minority of all U.S. rifles and revolvers. Even the popular World War II .45 automatic is a semi-automatic pistol. (Even bolt action rifles and most shotguns are included in the new anti-gun legislation.) According to the U.S. Defense Department, "assault rifles" are by definition "fully automatic".

None of the foreign-made rifles banned by the Administration are fully automatic (these have been illegal since the 1930's and did you know that?), nor are they "assault rifles". This as a total scare/propaganda phrase fabricated by the leftist gun-control groups and latched onto by the media and the Bush Administration.

UZI, AK-47 MADE IN KHAZAR, PALESTINE

In March 1989, the Administration moved to ban the importation of certain foreign-made semi-automatic rifles (such as the Uzi, AK-47, etc.) and in early April widened the ban on importation to ALL foreign-made semi-automatic rifles, including .22 calibre. They pressured Colt Industries, which has large military contracts with the government, to cancel production of the AR-15 (and it did so) and are now pressuring other U.S. manufacturers to do the same. *The BATF has even been sent into gun stores across America since mid-1989 to photocopy Form 4473 records of anyone who has bought a semi-automatic weapon. (This is called the BATF Advanced Tracing Program.)* Oh yes, you need to know that BATF is the "gestapo" of gun control, which is made up of rabidly anti-gun bureaucrats who have, for years, trounced on the rights of gun owners, hunters, gun dealers, etc. They are being trained by the Mossad KGB/CIA to be Bush's primary "enforcers." The anti-import law is totally meaningless and there is a steady supply of UZI's flowing into the country--in parts, to be assembled and sold as a domestic product.

Meanwhile, the highly emotional anti-gun propaganda onslaught is accelerating all across the country, orchestrated by the

political left. Stringent gun-control legislation has been introduced in the House and Senate, in about thirty states, and dozens of cities: legislation ranging from registration of all handguns, rifles, and shotguns, confiscation of handguns and rifles, outlawing of the manufacture of firearms and ammunition, etc. Remember, dear ones, that it always begins through some innocuous operation to "register" or "monitor criminals" and thus and so, to deceive you about the REAL purpose of gradual strangulation to the populace. It has nothing to do with gun security or less crime--it has everything to do with disarming an innocent public so that there is NO DEFENSE when the madmen come to call at your door to steal your very lives.

Note that this entire anti-gun onslaught is *too well orchestrated*, and moving far too rapidly via hundreds of leftist groups, the press, congressional liberals, and almost identical legislation popping up all across America at one time, *to be spontaneous*. (In many ways, this onslaught closely resembles the highly emotional, brilliantly orchestrated leftist drive for South African sanctions.) The political left is making its great final drive to disarm America and that, at the direct demand of your administration and your would be Khazar Elite rulers of the One World Order.

How can I say this? Because the drug business is a business controlled by your ADMINISTRATION, set up and orchestrated by ones now in your Government or who are direct ADVISERS to the President himself. The Bush Administration, as we have shown you through proof, prior to this writing--are up to their ears, eyes, nose and throat into the

drug and money business. It IS the business, in conjunction with oil control. The so-called "drug war" has been a nice presentable excuse for the government to massively invade America's financial privacy, under the guise that ALL Americans are "potential money launderers". Now the drug war is being used as an excuse for confiscating Americans' firearms under the pretext that drug runners use guns, so if we want to stop the drug war, we must disarm the American people. This, of course, is total nonsense, since the drug runners and criminals will never be disarmed. Furthermore, they use fully automatic weapons which are already illegal.

BRADY AND REAGAN

Prime pushers for gun control are, of course, the Brady bunch, Mr. Brady being shot through the head at the same time an attempt was made on Reagan. BS! I remind you that you have a ruling government of "doubles"--"robotoids". Reagan was already a replica at the time of the shooting and was, in fact, slain (again) and replaced. Brady was killed in order to allow replacement of his old body by a programmed, purposeful double. These are the VERY KIND OF STAGED INCIDENTS which allow ease of integration, whereby the nation is in such shock that you notice NOTHING! Look carefully at who shot these ones and the family from which the young shooter came and the results of his "handling" afterwards--DON'T BE FOOLS!

WHY IS GUN CONTROL SO DANGEROUS?

According to the American Federation of POLICE:

"There are many Ameri-

cans who fear for their lives. They know that at some point, they will have to protect themselves, their own families, and their own property. Should these people be disarmed? No, we don't need to disarm our loyal citizens, our friends, and our neighbors."

GUN CONTROL IS UNCONSTITUTIONAL. THE SECOND AMENDMENT GUARANTEES:

"THE RIGHT OF THE PEOPLE TO KEEP AND BEAR ARMS SHALL NOT BE INFRINGED."

Crime in America (including murder, rape, robbery, and drug running) is at an all-time high today. According to one of your most respected criminologists, Gary Kleck of Florida State University, in a very scholarly article in the February 1988 issue of *Social Problems*: "Personal defense with firearms in America occurs more than two thousand times per day." He estimates that "...there are six hundred forty-five thousand defensive uses of handguns against criminals per year (excluding police and military uses)." Kleck concludes that "civilian ownership and use of guns has a deterrent and social control effect on violent crimes and burglary."

A high-ranking official in the Houston, Texas Police Department stated several years ago:

"The police cannot prevent most crimes. They cannot be everywhere at once, nor can they anticipate where a criminal will strike next. They can only pick up the pieces, or bodies, after the fact. Armed citizens have to protect themselves. We cannot. It is the law of

the jungle and our cities, nation and world have truly become a jungle."

If strict gun-control laws are enacted, criminals will continue to get all the guns they can possibly want without interference of you-the-people in competition for the selection of preference, while the citizens will be left unarmed and defenseless or in opposition to the law--with simultaneous probability of prosecution as a criminal--just for having possession of a gun.

Prison inmates are quick to tell you that when mugging, or breaking into a home, their main worry is that they may well be facing a person who is armed and this acts as a major deterrent to the crime.

A second danger, and this one is far larger than you can possibly imagine unless you are current with our writings about your border military installations, is the giant horde of illegal immigrants (some 10 to 20 million to date) who continue to pour across your borders annually. There is an above average criminal element in these immigrant groups--both for individual criminals and for planned infiltration into your society of these criminal elements to set the stage for take-over as the time is properly set up. In addition, you in America are wide open to invasion by the "communists" from Central America through Mexico over the next decade--you will have no border security as soon as the "free-trade" is operational. A disarmed American citizenry invites criminal actions of all kinds.

You must look at the anti-South Africa, anti-apartheid movement, for the anti-gun political left is extremely well-organized, coordinated, and financed. The

present onslaught has been planned for many years. Key elements of their strategy include:

Rely on emotionalism and ignorance. Capitalize on morbid events like the California schoolyard killing by keeping it stirring on regular occasions even if news precludes same. Or, focus on an isolated act of violence or murder such as a vicious double murder in Denver, and then emotionally manipulate a vulnerable public with disinformation, semantic deception, and distortion to create an overnight anti-gun bandwagon. Emphasize the idea that ***"guns kill people"***, instead of the truth that ***"people kill people"***: with knives, strangulation, hammers, hatchets, axes, weed trimmers, lawn mower blades, chain saws, poison, cars--AND guns. Your old killer, Ted Bundy, didn't seem to need a gun to viciously slaughter fifty to a hundred pretty young women.

Utilize the Hegelian Principle.

This is a three-step process authored by Hegel and perfected by the Marxist/Leninists: thesis, antithesis, and synthesis. The *first step* (thesis) is to create (or fabricate, preferably) a problem. The *second step* (antithesis) is to generate opposition to the problem (fear, panic, hysteria). The *third step* (synthesis) is to offer the solution to the problem created in step one--***change which would have been impossible to impose on the people without the proper psychological conditioning achieved in stages one and two.***

The propaganda onslaught.

Having created the problem (i.e., "guns kill people, and therefore, are evil"), step two is to create fear, panic, and hysteria. Since early 1989, you have seen the most concentrated, orchestrated media blitz against guns since the media and political left cranked up for the INF Treaty and for South African sanctions. Thousands of articles in newspapers and magazines have appeared with titles such as: "Buyers Hoarding AK-47's", "There's No Right to Bear Semi-Automatics"; "Assault Weapons: Death and Taxes" (an article claiming that the medical cost of treating gunshot wounds in America is a BILLION DOLLAR A YEAR price-tag for taxpayers); "Pushers Best Friends, The NRA"; "Playing with Guns", etc. Nationwide polls (mostly fabrications, but with questions such as, "Do you think we should end bloodshed and massacres with assault rifles?") claim eighty percent of the public is for banning these "killing machines". Well, I should hope that all people everywhere would be against killing by any means whatsoever. In short, the media is creating the appearance of a "great groundswell" of support (just as they did for pro-war in the Middle East, through lies and fabrication and selected interviews) for a gun ban, just, again, as they did previously with South African sanctions. It is also tying the guns di-

rectly to the emotional issue of drugs, intimating that if you get rid of one, you'll get rid of the other. Now, again, WHO OWNS AND OPERATES THE MEDIA? AH, YES, THE KHAZAR ELITE WOULD-BE ONE WORLD RULERS! THEIR STOLEN HOME NATION IS THE BIGGEST GUN AND WEAPONS DEALER IN THE ENTIRE WORLD!

Attacking the pro-gun groups.

The political left and the media have launched a massive propaganda campaign against the 2.8 million-member National Rifle Association, gun dealers, gun magazines, and owners by depicting these pro-gunners as blood-thirsty, heartless, trigger-happy, sleazeballs. *The New York Times* article "Pushers Best Friend, The NRA" by Ted Kennedy (who has dozens of automatic-armed body guards) talked about how "...the unholy alliance between the NRA and the drug dealers is slowly turning some urban neighborhoods into killing fields and transforming Washington and other cities into free fire zones."

Extending the bans to handguns and ammunition.

It is noteworthy that the campaign to ban assault rifles and semi-automatic weapons is being spearheaded by Handgun Control Inc. and the National Coalition to Ban Handguns. The attack on semi-automatics is a backdoor attack on ban-

ning handguns--their top priority. This is seen in a lot of the new legislation popping up in various states. Legislation has been introduced to ban the manufacture, transfer, and importation of .25 calibre and .32 calibre bullets, saying: "Without ammunition, a handgun is useless." Much more legislation on other calibres of ammunition will follow.

Link guns to drugs and the drug war.

In a classic use of guilt by association, the left are equating guns with the drug war arguing that with a gun ban, the drug war would evaporate. Senator James McClure (R-ID) has countered that the gun ban "...has almost nothing to do with any real assault on drug trafficking and drugs in this country....Can anyone believe that someone smuggling illegal drugs into this country will have any trouble smuggling illegal guns?"

Split the gun owners off from the law enforcement community.

There are hundreds of liberal police chiefs (appointed by liberal mayors) around the country who have joined the political left in supporting gun-control, and some of those are getting high media visibility. However, the great majority of law enforcement officers agree with the National Sheriffs Association, which has said: "*There's no valid evidence whatsoever to indicate that depriving law abiding American citizens of the*

right to own firearms would in any way lessen crime or criminal activity....The National Sheriffs Association unequivocally opposes any legislation that has as its intent the confiscation of firearms....or the taking away from law-abiding American citizens their right to purchase, own, and keep arms."

NOW WHERE DID HATONN FIND THIS LIST OF PLANNED ASSAULTS AGAINST YOU-THE-PEOPLE? RIGHT OFF THE ADMINISTRATION'S COMMITTEE SET UP TO ACCOMPLISH GUN-CONTROL, ACTION PROTOCOLS. REST WELL AMERICA!

Dharma, enough for this morning. We will resume with a discussion regarding legislation, etc., on the subject of gun-control. As soon as the Administration can accomplish the disarming of the public--all the other plans will take over and you will be "had". So be it. You CAN CHANGE IT if you want to.

Hatonn to stand-by, please.

4/3/91 HATONN

TODAY, APRIL 3, 1991

Dharma: As I sit to write and prepare the computer with the necessary data, I have a most important thing happening which probably would be interesting, if nothing more, to bring to your attention as readers. I realize that I am most privileged to be allowed this portion of service for I can somehow exist in both worlds and touch that which reaches out through this communication. But I often wonder if you would also feel

more closely in touch if I shared some of the things which are "proof" and "confirmation" for these "hands"?

You see, I need no higher "code" or "words" to tell me that which to attend closely these hours and days. Each day it may be quite different in approach but messages come in most remarkable manners and I would like to share the one from this very sitting.

Day before yesterday evening, I wrote quite late and had no opportunity to check out any of the comments given regarding the news. After writing the first thing I was sent to do was monitor the "news" regarding the explosion of the rocket at Edwards. Oberli and I watched through CNN Headline News two or three times and found nothing (the explosion apparently had just happened, quite late in the day--or at least release of the event came quite late). We were a bit distressed to find nothing for I have yet to have Hatonn NOT be correct and, typical human--I WAIT for the discrediting the same as all others do. Finally on the LATE local news there it was in all its fireworks glory--a mammoth explosion which actually we could well have seen the smoke plume from our own location.

Now--since--he said to watch the shuttle situation; that that which would happen with the shuttle launches is of great importance, etc. I promptly, like everyone else, put it aside to monitor. I have no more insight into the writings, for the most part, than does anyone else. BUT, this morning as I sat to prepare the computer, I had a bit of difficulty finding the preceding writing for updating of the heading--suddenly the paragraph regarding the shuttle, etc., came up on the screen--highlighted

within the document. I was annoyed for I can hardly operate the machinery at best and didn't know what to do about it. Then, I removed the whole file from the screen and determined that for ME, and my lack of knowledge, I had best start over. Three times that highlighted paragraph came to the screen and three times it came in "highlights". I have not seen nor heard any type of newscast since yesterday morning but I can assure you--THERE IS SOMETHING INCREDIBLY IMPORTANT REGARDING THESE NEXT SHUTTLE LAUNCHES WHETHER OR NOT WE EVER FIND OUT WHAT IT IS. THERE WILL, HOWEVER, BE CLUES IF WE ALL PAY ATTENTION.

Sometimes I find strange writings on the screen which are messages--I might add, Hatonn is a much better typist than am I but it comes rarely and usually when I am distracted and not paying attention to something important. I don't understand the connection any better than anyone else; I have simply learned by the two-by-four across the head to pay attention. For instance, a redtail hawk (Little Crow's) "traveling" symbol comes to our patio and calls as he crosses the door and we know it is time to speak or visit Little Crow--right NOW! A few days ago we were out in the car only to be urged to drive up one of the local canyon roads where we found a Golden Eagle hovering above. We followed it hither and yon as he went to a location and circled back again--over and over so we just went where he went. Finally, below where he set up his circling was a young man and woman stuck at the bottom of a hill with a roadway too slippery with snow to get out. Getting them out was not the problem for we had a four-wheel drive vehicle and

after finding a rope the task of driving out was nothing. BUT, we had to go search for a rope giving us time to become acquainted--this is one of the most important contacts we have made to date for participation of ones related to them, their mode of business, etc. It became very clear EXACTLY what we were to do--we find that there aren't even "tiny" coincidences or accidents any more, in our lives, and we are learning to watch for the clues without the two-by-four. The Eagle stayed right around us until we finished what we were to share, dipped his wings and vanished. Signs? Clues? It comes to the point we have to assume so for there are no other explanations.

For instance, some of the most insightful inquiries come from ones of you who are simply "urged to write" and very often the words in the letter are: "I really don't know why I am writing--but I feel I must - -." Perhaps this is what "awakening" means as much as paying attention to politics--or moreso. I do know that it is the insight in relationship to God which is of the importance; the other information is only to get us into action so that we ALSO have a stage upon which to produce our "play". We must somehow first "see" and comprehend that which is our experience in order to realize the relationship with God. I know that we who are gifted with this communion (I, no more than any who reads it) are blessed beyond all expectation in this journey. It brings no "entertainment" to the stage, nor anything but sleepless nights and long hours of "work" (if you could remotely speak of association with the brotherhood of advanced intelligence and wisdom within the circle of God Himself, as work).

I cannot wipe away the knowledge coming forth from my fingers as any sort of "reality" for I cannot comprehend the allowance of ME to get to participate. The information is shocking and sometimes totally debilitating to me for as it is read to me in the editing process, it is as if I have no attachment to the documents at all. I know that in my consciousness I DO NOT KNOW THESE THINGS WHICH I AM GIVEN TO WRITE. FURTHER, I HAVE NOT, SINCE SIPAPU ODYSSEY, BEEN GIVEN ALLOWANCE TO WRITE ANYTHING EVEN CONNECTED WITH "FANTASY" OR "NOVEL FICTION"--ONLY TO FIND THAT SIPAPU WAS NOT, EITHER.

For you who do not know me, I only began to serve about three years ago and to that point had been most unkind about the concept of "higher beings", etc. I believed in God and very little else touted as "religion", including New Age and "Channels"--and let me be the one to stress again, THIS IS NOT CHANNELLING AS THE PROCLAIMERS OF "RECEIVING" DESCRIBE IT OR DANCE ABOUT THE STAGES IN ENTERTAINMENT AND SELF-STYLED GLORY. This receiving is as a boss to a secretary although I am not sure HOW I know to translate the signals coming in--but they ARE signals, purely and simply, and the one on the "line" identifies and we go to work. When they wish to speak, it is a little different as I still "translate" but somehow they are able to utilize ME. I don't understand that mechanism either but I am given into instant understanding that I am a "student" at the sessions just as anyone else in the room. I further know that this is only a PORTION of my intended purpose and work and I, too, have

to wait for unfolding--in impatience. I, too, am waiting to know that which IS my purpose--for I feel this secretarial job is probably not my ultimate "job" but I know that I shall be informed in proper time.

A lot of people ask me if I am not afraid? I don't know for when the house is attempted at bombing with laser pulses, shattering my windows, and when I am actually HIT and am awakening from unconsciousness--I am terrified--but both the terror and fear are then instantly removed, somehow, and I am given to be totally CONSCIOUSLY AWARE OF THE PRESENCE AND PROTECTION OF HATONN (IN PERSON), SANANDA ESU (IN PERSON) ATON (IN PERSON)--BEING RIGHT THERE SETTING EVERYTHING TO FUNCTION AGAIN AND I HAVE BEEN GIVEN TO EXPERIENCE A JOURNEY HOME. I am always asked if I am ready to return to my physical mission and I know beyond all doubt that it would be fine if I declined to continue with this work. I suppose at the time I am given to know why I choose to try it again under those circumstances but after, I "wake up" I think I'm a total idiot.

I can only share with you that which I DO KNOW--God has returned and He is right here--with the Christed, by whatever you want to call him, an entire fleet of craft from the Cosmos in total glory to behold with beings in every level of projection from human physical to etheric light--and further--they are more REAL than anything on the ground and it is the return to the physical dimension which becomes the illusion. I don't claim to understand the mechanism from the side of the experience of consciousness but the "reality" is not on this dimen-

sional level of experience. I also know, however, that the physical dimension must be set to straight in the physical sense before we are given to pass higher and, therefore, it surely becomes worthwhile to acquire the "academy award" for acting--in this place--even if you don't like the play, and even if it is your own play. I suppose this will sound confusing to you, but I even get to the point where I envy the group who gets to experience the Commander's personal sessions for that which I experience is quite obviously different from what the "audience" experiences. I am given, on the other hand, to experience the energy intent and the sheer joy of the "presence". So, I suppose we are given rewards for service in many differing ways. My greatest gift of all is when ones refer to HIM and read the Journals by HIM as if I, Dharma, have no existence whatsoever--for that is the truth of my service--that there be no part of myself within the writings except as at this time of expression of self.

Please, may you all know--the "writing" is a portion of my day and a very "different" portion of my every day. The "writings" are my life and yet the focus of living is as everyone else--"how do we get our job done, the word out, fix dinner, wash the clothes, etc., etc., etc. I can't even relate to dodging bullets which I certainly have valid reason to know are aimed at me. I find it incredible that anyone would target ME, for I don't feel I do anything. It IS remarkably "interesting". I find it "interesting" right now that Hatonn is nudging me and telling me that I have taken long enough; it is time to go to work. The discipline comes with such love that you are not offended--but you know you are in discipline and therefore, thank you

for allowing me hearing--I must go to work.

* * * * *

Hatonn present, and yes, I gave her an inch and she took pages. We do allow her to play at being human also for she, too, has the learning to be accomplished. Each of you will truly find that no job in service unto Creator/Creation is greater in totality than another--only different and only in importance of "sequence". As knowledge is gained in various facets of experience--you may "prevail" in given circumstances because of knowledge--it is not appointed hierarchy "greater position". In the higher experiences the physical ego is not present to demand stroking and, therefore, as you progress, the "pecking order" ceases to present itself. It is simply hard to understand for the MISunderstanding is that you move from the third dimensional physical into one with knowledge and Godness. No, you progress and grow into that wondrous position of ONENESS.

There is, however, wondrous insights as you move along the journey into Truth and Oneness. At the "termination" of one experience--say death of a "body", there is always the wondrous moment of understanding, total knowledge and "judgment" of the journey "so far". Ones who experience the "death process" and return to tell you of their experience will all tell the same basic tale--of a moment of total "knowingness". This is most important for in that moment of Truth you KNOW what the lessons are which are learned and remain unlearned--what missions were accomplished and which remain to be finished. Each interim transition allows knowledge of status and growth level and an

opportunity to get off the binding wheel or a need to remain longer at that particular level of experience--having not learned that which moves you ever higher toward the ONENESS and TOTAL ALLNESS.

As you grow higher in understanding and experience, the transitions become experiences of great anticipation for as the entity grows in Truth so are the experiences more profound and glorious. As the entity of individual substance, let us call it personality for lack of better definition, becomes of higher dimension and knowledge it then becomes the teachers and guides who are the "guardians" of the less-knowing beings so the responsibilities become that of guiding another aspect into the higher path.

Then in the overall experience of cycles, there are given the opportunities of experiencing in such manifested circumstances as planets and civilizations find themselves bogged in dense perception of forgetfulness. Then, as now, some have the privilege to participate in the "remembering" or "awakening" as we refer to it here. Each with a different function--all with the same "goal" or the "opposite goal". Existence of an immortal energy is in the experiencing--not in the existing. It is the "experience" which is the God-given free choice of life itself. Whatever you think your "choices to be" the one you are experiencing at the moment is the ONE you chose! Ponder it. At this instance in Dharma's experience, she has CHOSEN to scribe for Hatonn--no' matter how she complains or rejoices--it is solely her choice. It becomes my privilege to have a scribe upon whom I can always depend for service--but it is totally, 100% her choice to write or not

write.

This very point is where man bogs down--he wants no human responsibility for his own choices. For instance, if you wish to change of the direction of your travels--or return your nation to greatness--YOU must take responsibility as if you were the only one and as you take your place and stand in total responsibility--others shall do likewise. How quickly we make the change or the difference is determined by how strongly we respond to our responsible place of leadership and direction--teaching or writing, or, or, or. Our responsibility in this place, for instance, is to lay out circumstances as they are. We are not the first to do so nor shall be the last--however, it matters who and how the banner is taken up by the receivers as to whether or not the score shall be made by a touchdown in the ball-game. Dharma can do her job to perfection but if the printer puts it not to print and the distributor distributes it not and you receive of it not--nothing but exercise is gained. And even that, in itself, is experience in learned information. Let not any single moment escape the noting of the lesson involved and the gift offered if you will but accept it. A gift unto another does not change possession of ownership until the receiver accepts and takes possession of the gift. **WITHOUT THE READERS OF THIS INFORMATION, THE INFORMATION IS VALUELESS AND THEREFORE, THE READER BECOMES THE PIVOTAL POINT OF IMPORTANCE--NOT THE WRITER.**

Do not think this point is lost on the Would-Be Elite Controllers--for they first try to stop the scribe, then the distribution of the Truth by any means possi-

ble--then they will slap rules upon you the readers and stop you from receiving the information and/or discounting it--FOR IT IS YOU OF WE-THE-PEOPLE WHO ARE IMPORTANT--NOT HATONN, NOT DHARMA, NOT AMERICA WEST---YOU! You, however, can judge the value of the writing by how hard they effort to stop it from reaching YOU, and it has been an incredible effort exerted to stop our contact and information flow from mental barrage to physical violence. Funny thing about attacks, however, you will find the attacked simply grow stronger and the attackers become confused and irrational and make more blunders. That is why it is never wise to react in fear and panic--*respond in calm wisdom and you will always win the round.*

Something to ponder: You believe you have not experienced any miracles? You were birthed, were you not? Now, think about this--have you ever experienced death of the body? No? How about every time the heart finishes a beat? If you have not the next beat you just died! You experience at least 40 to 200 miracles a minute of existence--and you still ask for "proof". How often do you thank God for those 60 some-odd miracles--or do you simply complain about your lack of "comfort" and that which you perceive you have not? Think carefully about those things for it will be that for which you are grateful which shall ultimately enter as "circumstantial evidence" at your judgment hearing.

QUESTION ABOUT TERMS AND USAGE OF SAME

I shall respond to a question from a reader and then we will leave this document and move on to the Journal in progress.

We have been asked about the seeming contradiction of usage of the term Israel and "Jew" in the book AND THEY CALLED HIS NAME IMMANUEL and the recent information regarding those terms not being valid in the time of the Judeans. We have also told you that if the terms are used directly in a circumstance of original writing--such as a "Bible", "Talmud" etc., say the Book of Mormon, Oahspe, etc. which "claim" DIRECT writing of original material--the terms would not be used which do not relate to the given time in history.

We claim no "original" new information. Dharma, for instance, in the penning of the above named Journal claimed no direct instructional input--nor did the speakers. The information was a directly TRANSLATED WRITING. The writing was written in Arabic and was not a "first" writing as was claimed, say, by Joseph Smith in receiving the book of Mormon. I comment not upon that work except to say that the terms show up frequently without explanation of "clarity" in writing. Dharma was only given a translation from that Arabic/German into English as to current translation of language as acceptable for understanding.

The fact that the terms did not exist at the time of the original writing is not as important in current translation as to when and how the meanings of same were CHANGED OR BECAME VALIDLY ACCEPTED AND WHY. If the term JEW, for instance, remained a shortened version of 'Judean and had the original meaning as Judean--fine; it is the taking or creation of the work with deceitful definition which is the work of intent herein.

Another reason we would allow the words to be used is to allow understanding to come in proper sequence. Had we given you all the information in the last Journal, without the information from the prior writings--you would throw the work away and denounce it just as have many. You have to be allowed to absorb that which is given according to growth with ability to go and find confirmation as it is outlaid unto you. You do not feed an infant a slab of beef and expect him to cut it and eat it for he will choke to death. You give him milk until his teeth come and then you still must cut his meat with a knife and fork until he can use the tools for self. He doesn't even have to know the name of nor the function of the knife and fork--he only has to come into the trust that you will properly cut his meat for him. We must first build trust of our presence in bits which can be confirmed and chewed and as you grow and our Truth remains intact--you can trust more and then you can cut and chew and select your food and recognize that which is good from that which is poison--God would never treat you lesser than you would treat your most precious child. He will, like you to your child, give us that which we are capable of handling and then hold us while we learn to walk--always giving us the knowledge through teachings and lessons--the correct path to follow to come home again.

It is not so much the terms which are of import--it is the intent of the usage which you must remain ever alert and when you see a word misused--be careful as to interpretation. Know who and what lurks behind the term and that IS JUDGED BY ACTIONS AND NOT BY WORDS.

Thank you for being alert enough to inquire. As you read more and more of the documents, you will find the answers given but some things are so bothersome to the searching mind that they need attention before all the information can be accumulated, digested and sorted. If, however, we tend all the inquiries of ones who have not apprised themselves of that which is already given, we shall never get enough of our mission accomplished to make any difference--we shall simply be stagnant in the pool of repetition. This is what we refer to as "homework" and research. Further, if you have read and have not found answers, then by all means ask and if it is not forthcoming on its own, ask again. We must work with those things most urgent to your welfare and frankly, right now, your very freedom and human ability to function is in jeopardy of severe crisis so we must pour on the "physically human" enemies so we can get on to the place where we can give the IMPORTANT soul growth input. Again, we are limited by the physical and that which is perceived at the moment--and we are sitting where we can see around the bend in the road and it is serious circumstance indeed!

It is very much like the child behind the three foot wall--he cannot see the bomb ready to explode immediately upon crossing the wall--but the six-foot tall father can see it hidden there awaiting the blowing up of the child. Would the father be right to deny the child the guidance and information? Well, we cannot force you to avoid crossing the wall which hides the pitfalls as you can literally force your child to stay in security--but we can certainly tell you where the bomb is located and who put it there so that you

can recognize your enemy. What is more, we intend to continue to give you more and more and more information as long as Dharma's fingers can type and others are willing to risk and serve and act.

And I will repeat what was said to ones in this group by a man thinking himself funny--but there was great "meaning" in his statement which he realized not--as he moved away from service unto God. He said "Well, I intend to do God's work but by God I intend to do it my way!" No, my friends--THAT is NOT doing GOD'S WORK--guess whose work you are REALLY doing? WE WILL DO GOD'S WORK AND BY GOD WE SHALL HUMBLY DO IT GOD'S WAY! SO BE IT AND MAY THE LIGHT SHINE ALWAYS ABOUT YOU THAT YOU MIGHT SEE AND KNOW THE WONDROUSNESS OF THINE JOURNEY.

I am but your brother and I am humble in appreciation for being allowed service in your company. We each do not have to walk alone--for in brotherhood and understanding there can never be "alone"--only "oneness with ALL". Salu.

OUR NEWEST JOURNALS

COUNTERFEIT BLESSINGS
THE ANTI-CHRIST BY ANY
NAME: **KHAZARS**
"....AND THEY WERE
LIARS FROM THE BEGINNING!"

By Gyeorgos Ceres Hatonn

In this book Hatonn brings us up to the minute on world events, but more importantly he gives us the TRUE history of the diabolical masterminds that have led the world into all of its major problems and most of its

minor problems, for their own selfish and greedy aims.

We are also given the actions we **MUST** take if we are going to stop these well-organized groups from putting together the final pieces of their **WORLD WITHOUT FREEDOM (the NEW WORLD ORDER)**.

Hatonn especially stresses the history of the **Khazars**, Judeans and the Jews and how the **Khazars** have labeled themselves as Zionists and Jews to deceive our planet and to take total control of it in the **NAME OF THE ANTI-CHRIST**, and how knowing and exposing these forces can preserve freedom for all of mankind.

**THE BITTER COMMUNION
ALTARS OF HEMLOCK
"....AND A NEW RELIGION
SHALL SWEEP ACROSS THE
LANDS AND THE PEOPLE
WILL BE DECEIVED...."**

HATONN:

The subject of this Journal is an ongoing outlaying of that which has come upon you--it is our "commission" given forth by God Creator and our commitment unto Him and that unto Creation to set the records to straight so that the truth is known in the final days. But oh, blessed brothers--it needs not be the "final days" for that is the **BIGGEST LIE OF ALL AGAINST YOU DECEIVED ONES OF INNOCENCE--YE WHO HAVE TRIED TO FOLLOW THAT WHICH YOU PERCEIVED AND ACCEPTED AS TRUTH FROM YOUR TEACHERS AND LEADERS--HOW COULD YOU KNOW THAT THEY WERE DISINFORMED FROM EVIL SOURCES? MAY GOD GIVE HELP TO ALLOW YOUR VISION TO CLEAR THAT WE MIGHT WALK TOGETHER IN TURNING ABOUT THIS BEAST AND CLEAR IT FROM THE LANDS. AHO!**

ATONN:

**...AND YE HAVE GIVEN
HEMLOCK UNTO MY CHILDREN
IN THINE COMMUNION CUPS--IN MY NAME
HAVE YE CORRUPTED THE LAWS OF GOD. AND IN
THAT CORRUPTION SHALL YE BE GIVEN TO KNOW
THAT WHICH YE HAVE DONE FOR YE HAVE DEFILED MY NAME AND SHED
BLOOD OF THE INNOCENT UPON MY PATH OF GOD-
NESS AND THEN YE ASK GOD TO ALLOW YOU TO
PREVAIL. YE HAVE STOLEN THE CHALICE OF
GOD AND FILLED IT WITH THE BITTER POISON AND
GIVEN IT UNTO MY CREATIONS--AND THIS YE HAVE DONE IN MY NAME.
GREAT SORROW SHALL PREVAIL UPON THE LANDS
IN THE FINAL DAYS OF THE CLEANSING.**

WHO WILL COME WITH ME? WHO WILL WALK WITH ME? WHO WILL SHARE OF THE SWEET COMMUNION WITH ME? YOU WHO HAVE PATIENTLY OBEYED THE LAWS OF GOD DESPITE THE PERSECUTION, THEREFORE WILL YOU BE PROTECTED BY ME, FROM THE TIME OF GREAT TRIBULATION AND TEMPTATION, WHICH WILL COME UPON THE WORLD TO TEST EVERYONE ALIVE. LOOK, I AM COMING, SO YE OF LIGHTED TRUTH HOLD TIGHTLY TO THE LITTLE STRENGTH YOU HAVE--SO THAT NO ONE WILL TAKE AWAY YOUR CROWN.

THE PHOENIX JOURNALS:

Sipapu Odyssey
And They Called His Name Immanuel, I Am Sananda
Space-Gate
Spiral To Economic Disaster
From Here To Armageddon
Survival Is Only Ten Feet From Hell
The Rainbow Masters
AIDS, The Last Great Plague

Satan's Drummers
Privacy In a Fishbowl
Cry of The Phoenix
Crucifixion of The Phoenix
Skeletons In The Closet
R.R.P.P.*
*Rape, Ravage, Pillage and Plunder of the Phoenix
Rape of The Constitution
You Can Slay The Dragon
The Naked Phoenix
Blood And Ashes
Firestorm In Babylon
The Mossad Connection
Creation, The Sacred Universe
Pleiades Connection, Return Of The Phoenix Vol. I
Burnt Offerings and Blood-stained Sands
Shrouds Of The Seventh Seal--
The Bitter Communion
Counterfeit Blessings
The Phoenix Express Vol's I & II (\$15)
The Phoenix Express Vol's III & IV (\$15)
The Phoenix Express Vol's V & VI (\$15)

The price is \$10 per JOURNAL, (EXCEPTING EXPRESS) 10% discount on orders of 4 or more. California residents add 6% sales tax. Add shipping, UPS \$3.25 and \$1.00 each additional or U.S. Mail \$2.50 for first title and \$1.00 each additional.

Write for Quantity Discount.

Available from America West or your Local Distributor.

Express is \$20 per 13 ISSUES (including back issues for the period) or \$75 per 52 ISSUES.

Send orders and Payments to: America West Distributors, P.O. Box 986 Tehachapi, CA. 93581.

For credit card orders Telephone 1 800 729-4131 **PLEASE USE ONLY FOR ORDERS (THE EXPENSE IS TOO MUCH FOR US)** For other purposes 805 822-9655.

TRUTH WILL SET YOU FREE



PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS

A bulletin commenting on appropriate current news events, clarification of portions of the Journals and answers of a general nature to questions not found in the existing Journals.

PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS is published by America West Publishers, Inc. P.O. BOX 986 Tehachapi, CA. 93581. Subscription rate is \$20 per 13 issues or \$75 per 52 issues, First Class mailing. COPYRIGHT 1991 by America West Publishers, Inc. All rights reserved. Reproduction of this copyrighted material for private non-profit use is expressly encouraged, for commercial purposes it is strictly forbidden.

APRIL 1991 VOLUME XI NUMBER 2

4/4/91 HATONN

TODAY, APRIL 4, 1991

Good morning, Hatonn present to further confuse your day, Dharma. However, we gave her, yesterday, her annual opportunity to complain and if she used it not for that purpose, we have 12 months to get away with overload. Bless you who have written to her for it makes MY job far easier as she then understands that the box she is in has windows. As to "Suzy Q", the suit you sent is beautifully done and fits perfectly--she will not, however, wear it as she is trying to extricate the applique "picture" from the shirt. She claims it is too beautiful for anyone "just to wear" and will figure some way in which to hang it on the wall for all to share. The hours that go into such loving work are precious indeed--just as are the pictures from the young "space cadets" who send me their perceptions in the form of drawings. I treasure them as I treasure my children fortunate to find placement in a home with parents who will allow them growth into their appointed (and accepted) missions. The children coming forth into enlightened families are blessed indeed and there is no greater service an adult can

give unto God than to allow those special children freedom of truth and growth.

Do not expect perfection as YOU believe they should be, for they are restless and bound into tiny bodies which are restricting and just the "waiting for growth" is about all they can put up with. Effort at patience, allow them "contact" and we will help you in keeping their path a bit cleared and give unto them the support to be patient in their growth and into their tasks. Please do not underestimate our capabilities if asked and/or "allowed" participation and we never like to override a parent's input--but are allowed to do so if the parent teaches things against the Truth and Laws of God and Creation. Often the lessons are so much more difficult in that sense as they must then be experienced and that often brings great problems. Blessed indeed is the parent who respects and honors the child for, in turn, the child can openly respect and revere the parent. Ah, but I am off on a side trip wherein my own heart dwells and I must be given into the things of other focus.

Please know that we are most grateful for your communications no matter how large or

small for there is not time too great to be taken in the reading of loving communion, or even that which criticizes for it gives opportunity to confront all possibilities and correct that which may need attention--ours is only intent to serve without tainting of any "opinion" by human "druthers". Short of God, nothing is of total perfection--only the striving thereto.

Ah, you ask for more on income tax while postponing gun-control for another writing since you come upon deadlines. What do I immediately suggest? Well, I cannot put it in exactly that format--we are not attorneys or accountants and do not practice as such; however, it would certainly seem that to simply not send in the form with your signature affixed might be a good idea on short notice--or, simply get an extension for filing until you can become better informed and make decisions as to action. If you have already filed your paperwork according to the illegal requirements pushed upon you--find out what can be done to recover and act properly and with wisdom or get prepared to act in the future--with even more wisdom. If you manage to allow your Constitution to fall (as is very, very possible

at present) it is all a moot issue for the man with the gun gets the gold one way or another and "lawful" means nothing--they can make every action by the police and government "legal" by rule of the gun.

SLOW POISON AND THE IRS

America didn't realize several things about the IRS--that they are a private corporation simply funded by the government by contract TO ENFORCE TAX COLLECTIONS and they are allowed to let into legal operations actions which are Constitutionally *unlawful*. I have written at great length on this subject in the Journal YOU CAN SLAY THE DRAGON, I believe--I must ask someone to please check this for it gets hard to keep track now that our output is so great. (He is correct.) It is important enough to repeat for you ones who are truly interested in cutting off some of the "blood" "food" to the unlawful thieves in this game. The only way to change the "beast" is to stop feeding him that which he must have to survive--your support through mindless actions. If you cut off the endless flow of Money to the Congress--I promise you that you will clean out Washington, D.C. in no more than three pay-periods. If the tree stops feeding the parasitic leech vines then the leeches die. If the flow of "sap" is not stopped then the parasitic growths multiply and multiply and kill the tree. *In this case, the parasites are killing the entire nation and populace. It appears that welfare SAVES--no, it destroys both the recipient and certainly the one from which the funding is seized by the*

gun. "Charity" is an altogether different subject so we will not go into it herein.

Americans have been far, far too gentle with the INTERNAL REVENUE SERVICE, whose authority/JURISDICTION by Law is restricted to tiny federal areas and those people who have *volunteered, most often by trickery*. I wrote pages and pages on the subject of *volunteering* to file and pay funds to the federal government of, not the Republic, but the legislative dupers. Chances are indeed overwhelmingly large that you are such a volunteer, and your STATUS is that of a secondary legislative "statutory" or "U.S. citizen" under the fraudulently-ratified 14th 'amendment'. With easy, but powerful, American Law in an honest court (and there are few left) you can do something about the situation. You see, you ARE as FREE as when you were born in one of your fifty States--you have simply not continued to realize it through the morass of propaganda and disinformation causing you to function "as if" it were Constitutional that you do certain things--no, once you develop the proper background for action and get knowledgeable--you can throw off the parasites.

You-the-people shout to the world that you will not deal with criminals and yet you do--over and over every day. A nation cannot survive with such parasites feasting upon your life blood. You must learn how to counter the attacks and stop the asinine blood sucking. Which is absolutely necessary for the very survival of your Nation and your posterity. You will learn to call the criminals, criminals without softening

the wording. In this case with income taxes you can make the mis-taught "IRS" bullies back off or themselves end up in deep yogurt. Those predators will remain totally "out of control", as the Congress says, until they are squarely challenged with American Law under the Constitution, and this is amazingly easy to do. But will it be successful? It depends on whether or not YOU do it properly.

Can it work? Of course, every time when it's done correctly, even in cases where Citizens have been conned into the criminals' so-called "U.S. Tax Court", which by Law is not America's and it is not a Court. Modern law schools teach little if any of the true laws, or of great American Law, as lawyers will readily admit. So this is a **DO IT YOURSELF** project, without the attorney fees (which also makes it frowned upon by the attorney clubs). Remember, too, that the American Bar Association is now an active, working member of the Khazar Elite New World Order.

FEDERAL AREAS

The Constitution *FOR AMERICA* requires a very restricted National Government, but another portion allows "exclusive Legislation" powers *without limit FOR THE FEDERAL AREAS*. So citizens must learn to see the reigning "WASHINGTON DC-CLUB" and its IRS-CEG (Criminal Element in Government) shrivel back to their **LAWFUL SIZE**. How do you require that something shrink? You cut off its water and fuel. You-the-people can severely mummify the bloated federal

government's over-funding, using and never abusing your American Law. Then and only then, dear ones, will it learn to live within ITS OWN LIMITS.

BORN FREE

The first thing you have to do is recognize and regain your Born-Free citizenship status, and then RETAIN it for the Common Good. As a side benefit you can then ELIMINATE Federal Income Tax and Withholdings. *Washington has more than adequate means to LAWFULLY fund the tasks assigned to it by You-the-people, but not the incentive to simply do it through obeying American Law. Why should it? It can easily steal from you by fraud and trickery and force which you allow in ever-increasing severity.*

You, as a "good" citizen and always ready to honor "authority", probably volunteered for a Social Security number when asked, and filed your IRS forms regularly. But there was a hidden reason why no one said that these moves automatically switched your "natural born-free Citizen" status downward to "statutory". To fool you into thinking you were getting "breaks" instead of mesmerization, the federal and State agents, for instance, in 1967 brought double-audits by federal and State agents--who authorized double-refunds. 1979's Congress promoted its "Invest in America" TAX SHELTERS, so you pooled savings and put a whopping number of federal reserve notes into alternative energy, adding more quite modestly in mining and oil by 1982 and, with long-term ideas of financial indepen-

dence, you bit on the bait as if it were mandatory that you pay the income tax in the first place.

SAVE YOUR CONSTITUTION

The Constitution provides methods of balancing budgets (which rules are TOTALLY IGNORED BY CONGRESS), giving back State sovereignty. This is why everything is hidden from you--so that you blindly follow the bureaucratic rules enforced by a mafia-type hit squad which you also pay for. This is why there is a push for a Constitutional Convention--in order to COMPLETELY REWRITE YOUR CONSTITUTION TO COVER ALL THE LAWS THEY HAVE SECRETLY WRITTEN INTO EXISTENCE--AGAINST YOU-THE-PEOPLE! They even lie to you about what your income taxes go for--THEY GO ONLY TO PAY "CREDIT" AGAINST THE DEBT. YOU HAVE NO SYSTEM OF CURRENCY--YOU HAVE A FEDERAL RESERVE NOTE SYSTEM OF "CREDIT"--ALSO A "PRIVATE" ENTERPRISE WHICH YOU-THE-PEOPLE FUND WHILE THEY STEAL FROM YOU, THEREBY "GETTING-YOU" FROM EVERY DIRECTION AND MANNER KNOWN TO MAN.

I must give warning that time to set this to right is upon you. If things continue as they are--you are doomed. Even the war must be continued ad nauseam with heinous actions by your nation and administration--to INSURE ABILITY TO CONTINUE "EMERGENCY" REGULATIONS AND FORCE UPON YOU.

Dear ones, it is NOW time for all you LOYAL CITIZENS to move into UNITY--on the offensive, with magnificent American Law for Freedom and Truth. When accomplished, no more will criminals imprison your People who stand firmly with God-given "UNALIENABLE RIGHTS" previously "SWITCHED FRAUDULENTLY" for "civil" nonsense. If you take action and refuse to longer allow this fraud, then You-the-people may well have another chance to live with LAWFUL GOVERNMENT IN A FREE AMERICA. If not--you are headed directly into the prison of slavery which is already your mode of operation.

What should you do? Get informed. I cannot urge you strongly enough to get protection--get the Journals, PRIVACY IN THE FISHBOWL and YOU CAN SLAY THE DRAGON. I also urge you to get material which can be copied word-for-word as we showed you in the recent Express--but you need more--please get and, if necessary, share--N.A. Scott's book, FREE AT LAST - FROM THE IRS. (Ordering info. already made available.) We can only give you information--we CANNOT force you to utilize any of it. I would note, however, that if you do not take a stand soon--kiss your freedom and your "One nation under God, indivisible, with liberty and justice of ALL"--Goodbye forever. The noose is securely tied about your necks and the lever to the trap door under your feet is in movement--brothers, you are right at the "end of your rope"! (Pun with serious intent fully intended.)

DEMOCRACY VS REPUBLIC

Benjamin Franklin said to You-the-people, "You have a **REPUBLIC**, if you can keep it." You did not keep it so, today, through fraud and theft, today's lawyers say that you are "A **DEMOCRACY**", meaning none other than **mob-rule**, INCLUDING THE PRESIDENT AND VICE PRESIDENT AND THEIR ADVISERS.

Just yesterday I received a letter from a precious friend who stated that "...they would like to do more for your project but we are even having to *borrow money to pay our taxes*"! STOP IT AND STOP IT--NOW! It has nothing to do with helping or not helping our projects--but I promise you better and more reward from serving God than serving George Bush and Henry Kissinger and contributing to the enslavement of the nations of your world. If you must borrow money for something--borrow it to get the information outlaid for you here, keep the funds you would use for taxes and demand that you move back into freedom. Get the manual and DIGEST it. Follow the step by step "how-to" and DO IT. Then if terror grips too hard--get a loan of less than a thousand dollars and get a Nevada Corporation and get everything except social security payments, etc., OUT OF YOUR NAME AND INTO YOUR CORPORATION--WHO IS A SEPARATE INDIVIDUAL ONLY "CONTROLLED" BY YOU--AND MOREOVER--THE FEDERAL GOVERNMENT DOES-N'T KNOW YOU OWN IT. STOP BEING INTIMIDATED BY THE THUGS WHO GIVE

YOU FALSE INFORMATION AND START USING THE GUIDES SET UP TO SAVE YOUR ASS-ETS. UNLESS YOU GO OFFSHORE, WHICH IS FOR BIGGER "HIGH-ROLLERS" FOR THE MOST PART, NEVADA IS THE ONLY REMAINING STATE IN THE NATION WHICH ALLOWS PRIVACY AND ONE-OPERATOR CORPORATIONS. WE CAN EVEN HELP YOU SET YOURS UP WITHOUT HAVING TO SHOW ON THE RECORDS AS OFFICER-DIRECTORS AND STILL MANAGE THE ENTIRE OPERATION AS ONE PERSON TOTAL CONTROL. DON'T BE FOOLISH--UTILIZE THE LAWS AND BREAKS THE HOODLUMS MAKE LEGAL FOR THEMSELVES. USE INTEGRITY AND INTELLIGENCE AND YOU, TOO, CAN WIN-WIN. The important issue, however, is to regain control of your Government--thus, your nation and your freedom.

Just as following the Laws of God and The Creation is the uppermost issue with spiritual aspect of self--so is gaining and holding your freedom and "Republic" laws your physical priority. YOU CANNOT COME INTO HARMONY AND BALANCE WITHIN THE PHYSICAL DIMENSION WITHOUT FREEDOM AND YOUR FREEDOM AS A WORLD IS ALL BUT GONE!

CHURCHES

I, further, see no reason to incorporate a church at all--unless, of course, you want to do so as a Nevada Corporation for privacy purposes. But I want to present some-

thing to you. Natural Born FREE Citizens' Churches do not NEED incorporation if you adhere to the Constitutional laws of the Republic. This, despite what mistaught lawyers have counseled--after all, they want to make MONEY! They will also poo-poo Hatonn's information and scare you all to inaction if possible--as will the accountants. Will some good and daring lawyers and accountants please step forward and identify yourselves and we will give you more business than you ever dreamed of earning--and save your taxes in addition. Very, very gradually (so you wouldn't notice) the Washington D.C.-Club has given disinformation and propagandized the phony grandeur of this entrapment, when a simple inexpensive AMERICAN COMMON LAW TRUST, among other avenues of action, could have kept both the members and their respective churches "Free" without government dictates and there are cited cases to prove the point. Or you can establish the "church" as a corporation in Nevada with little "visiting" groups in other places (states). In fact, if you are State Incorporated anywhere other than Nevada and/or the Panamanian outer-limits, you might well want to consider dis-incorporation. You will find all this information of how-to in Dr. Scott's material.

Please take note--the total price for the book is some \$43.00 to Dr. N.A. (Doc) Scott, Economist and Theologian, 2649 Vista Way #8-137, Oceanside, Calif. 92054. **HOWEVER; TAKE CAREFUL NOTE THAT HE WILL ONLY ACCEPT FEDERAL RESERVE**

NOTES OR POSTAL MONEY ORDERS. NO PRIVATE CHECKS AND NO CREDIT CARDS. For information you might just TRY area code 619:555-1212 and tell him Hatonn of the Phoenix Journals/Express sent you. I hesitate to give out that number for it is usually kept secure, but YOU are out of time for this annual "robbery day". To get the other Journal information and place orders, the phone number is on the document--America West does take checks and credit cards for you who do not sufficiently value your privacy to still have either or both.

MAN LIVES NOT BY BREAD ALONE--NOT SPIRIT ALONE--YOU MUST USE THAT WHICH IS PROVIDED LEST YOU MISS THE INTENT AND GIFTING OF GOD FOR YOUR PATHWAY. SALU.

Allow us a rest please, Dharma.

4/4/91 HATONN

MORE CONFIRMATION ON FACT RE: INCOME TAX

I, Hatonn, do not bring other than information as to obtaining help in handling this matter in point. We can go on and on about the subject but I can only urge you with all possible intent to hasten and get backup information so that you do everything in properness. I can assure you that the worst that will happen if you hold up sending in your form is a possible "penalty". The "best" is that you will learn your rights and proper actions and keep your funds for your own deciding

as to how and who will receive benefit of them.

I have a second book to suggest you obtain if you find not enough support emotionally from that which I have already shared with you in prior writings and herein. It is called **IRS HUMBUG, IRS WEAPONS OF ENSLAVEMENT**, by Frank Kowalik. This is published by Universalistic Publishers, P.O. Box 70486, Oakland Park, Florida 33307-0486 and is listed as : ISBN 0-9626552-0-1 at \$29.95 (on book cover).

I WILL LEAVE THE MATTER OF MAKING AVAILABLE THESE PUBLICATIONS, THROUGH AMERICA WEST, IN THE HANDS OF AMERICA WEST. I SUGGEST THAT YOU MIGHT CONTACT A.W. FIRST FOR EASE OF ORDERING: PERHAPS G.G. CAN ADD A NOTATION TO THE END OF THIS DOCUMENT AS REGARDS TO THE AVAILABILITY. PLEASE REMEMBER, READERS, IT IS EXPENSIVE FOR A DISTRIBUTOR TO OBTAIN DISTRIBUTION RIGHTS AND, SO FAR, AMERICA WEST HAS MET EVERY REQUEST MADE OF THEM, BY ME. I AM ABOUT TO CAUSE BANKRUPTCY, I FEAR, SO WE MUST NOT SLAY OUR GOLDEN EGG LAYING GOOSE. IF HOWEVER, ENOUGH WISH TO OBTAIN THE BOOK THEN HE MAY MAKE THE EFFORT TO GAIN DISTRIBUTION RIGHTS.

Oberli, I ask that you obtain these two books in point for my reference for John needs his own copies which he has generously shared for our or-

dering use.

There are two terms which need to be identified herein before we discuss this book in point:

Humbug (as in bah-humbug) n.: 1. something designed to deceive and mislead 2. an attitude or spirit of pretense and deception.

Humbug v: DECEIVE, HOAX vi: to engage in a hoax or deception.

Kickback n: (as used herein); a return of a part of a sum received often because of confidential agreement OR COERCION.

PREFACE AND PORTIONS OF INTRODUCTION

I honor this author and ask that we reprint the preface of the book for it is very well done.

QUOTE:

The liberty of a circus elephant is restrained to a confined area by a chain that binds him. Though this chain is but a thread compared to his massive bulk it provides control because the elephant falsely believes the chain cannot be broken. This false belief is ingrained into the elephant's mind by the trainers at infancy by chaining the elephant to a stake when the chain was strong enough to bind him. Once this hoax is established it is all that is needed to control the adult elephant to act the way the trainer wants it to act. The elephant is controlled by the trainer's *humbug*.

Likewise, WE, THE PEOPLE of the United States of America, are controlled by the taxing authorities humbug, particularly the Internal Revenue Service employees have acted as trainers. We have been trained to falsely believe that we are subject to their humbug by their established false belief. That false belief is that you are required to pay federal income taxes. This is a false belief since when you file a "U.S. Individual Income Tax Return" you are not paying federal income taxes, *you are participating in a kickback scheme that is either legal or illegal depending upon whose property is involved.*

The requirement to make a "return of income" does not exist when the scheme is an illegal kickback. The false belief is based upon the misunderstanding that a "U.S. Individual Income Tax Return" is to be delivered to the Internal Revenue Service (IRS) by April 15th of each year. This misunderstanding was and continues to be enforced by stories in the newspapers, magazines, in the radio and television media, and the movie industry. By their misled cooperation in establishing the false belief they have become trainers for employees of the IRS. They aided in bringing us to the Federal Government employees control over our life, liberty, and property (which includes labor). In doing so they unwittingly created control over themselves and their family as well.

The initial link in the chain is the phrase return of income is required by law. If the enforcement of this requirement is limited to the return of U.S. Government

income in the possession of specific persons then the IRS is performing a lawful function. But, by opinions of U.S. judges in the cases before them, this vague phrase was extended to mean that a "U.S. Individual Income Tax Return" is required to be delivered to the IRS. The purpose was to impose a hoax upon us. These opinions have become another link in the chain that binds us to the IRS.

Requiring the making and delivery of a "U.S. Individual Income Tax Return" is a legal impossibility since it becomes a debt instrument upon which collection is enforced. This goes to controlling your labor against your will, which is violative of the Thirteenth Amendment and specific laws of our country. IRS employees justify their false belief control program by the label voluntary compliance--self assessment. But, the lawful fact is that there is *no such condition as a voluntary slave.*

This book is intending to provide the knowledge upon which you can break the Federal Government employee's chains that bind you to their control. You are controlled by false belief when you believe you are a "taxpayer" under the Internal Revenue Code. You are also controlled by false belief when you believe that the IRS employees have authority to control you and your income. Their authority extends only to the return of the U.S. Government income in the possession of persons who are effectively connected with it. Only a "transferee" under the Internal Revenue Code can have U.S. Government income in his possession that is

subject to being returned or kicked back.

To maintain personal control over your affairs you need to know your legal status. Reading this book will provide you with information needed to determine whether you are a "transferee" under the Internal Revenue Code or not. With knowledge you can have control over your personal income.

INTRODUCTION

IRS HUMBUG SAYS IT ALL

Continuation of Quotation:

The title of the book says it all. The Federal Government agency called the Internal Revenue Service (hereafter IRS) has used humbug in implementing what is called "income tax" for generations.

Humbug is one of the very few English words that has a singular meaning, (as we have already given you).

For decades many generations have been deceived and misled about what is commonly known as "individual income taxation." Such deception is possible because of vagueness of the laws in the Internal Revenue Code (hereafter I.R.Code). As an example, did you know that in all of the I.R.Code there is no definition of the term "income tax"? This makes possible the false belief that it means a tax on all income a person receives when it is not a tax at all, but a kickback arrangement that was first implemented in the year 1862 between the United States Government (hereafter U.S.Government) and the

people it employs. So the need to define income tax is not required, but it takes more than 1,000 pages to conceal the fact that it is a kickback arrangement.

Humbug was used to create the false belief, and humbug is used to perpetuate it. This book reveals how and why both a legal kickback and an illegal kickback exist today, and how U.S. judges aid Federal Government employees of other branches of government in fulfillment of illegal conduct that result in a form of involuntary servitude called peonage. Also explained is why tax evasion is not possible when the program is a kickback.

Once the limitation of power placed upon our public servants is understood by a sufficient number of people then WE, THE PEOPLE can keep them within those limits. Until then each person **MUST EXERT THEIR OWN PERSONAL SOVEREIGNTY** to protect their life, liberty and property from abuses.

Though some suggestions of what is needed in order to establish sovereignty over our personal property and exercise control over our own destiny are provided, it can only be accomplished by understanding what is humbug and what is legal administration of the law with regard to U.S. Government income (the only subject and matter concerning the IRS). This book provides information that surrendering control over one's personal wealth is being done because of false belief, the basis for IRS humbug.

The foundation for the information in this book is

extensive personal study, but the experience of being harassed and maliciously prosecuted and imprisoned is what really enables me (Frank Kowalik) to see how deception (humbug), not law, controls the lives and property of people. Though I am sure it was unintentional, Federal Government employees taught me a great deal.

The truth between these covers (of the book) can be the ammunition you need to defend your life, liberty and property against enforcement of a false belief. Though I cannot promise you a utopia I can share what I have learned and my experience with you. Only with truth and understanding can the fear and frustration everyone seems to have with regard to the IRS and "individual income taxation" be overcome, and personal outrage eliminated. For peace to be ever present in the world, we must experience peace on a personal basis. May it be initiated with the study of IRS HUMBUG.

END OF QUOTING.

I can only ask that you support these brothers who have dared to speak out and have undergone harassment, imprisonment and all manner of efforting to stop the information prior to reaching You-the-people. When enough of you stand on the laws of your nation, then, and only then, will you move back into freedom under your Constitution as a Republic. I repeat--under the Constitution--through sovereignty of the States of which YOU are a citizen (not the legislative Washington D.C.-Club) there is built in complete authority for funding of all governmental "services" under

direct governing of you-the-people in a Republic--not a mob-rule by majority voting "rulers"--Democracy. That is one set of definitions you had better never forget for one gives freedom and the other slavery.

Allow us a break for lunch and then, before moving back to the subject of national disarming and weapons control, I will respond as briefly as possible to inquiries stacking up regarding robotoids. Please understand that I will not jeopardize the safety of ones in service by giving other than general terminology or concept. You, the readers, must become comfortable, however, with the knowledge that this is a pretty well-perfected technology. I am not deliberately evasive about the subject; it is that we take things out of sequence and context and then we have myriads of scattered fragments which often cause more concern than giving solutions to acute problems and malfunctions. For instance, it is better to act and start shutting off the fuel supply to whichever is in **POWER OVER YOU AND YOUR NATION** than to fully understand the details of the beings themselves. These beings in charge, these days, feed on power, control and the fuel for their actions is supplied at YOUR permission and contribution.

I particularly wish to share with you a letter which came this hour to my attention. This person has gone far beyond that 'which we could hope and I want to respond to him. This man has taken all save two of the Journals and all of the Expresses and has computerized subject matter for reference purposes. We

will reprint his letter and then I will effort to give a little more intelligent response. Thank you all for your patience.

OUR NEWEST JOURNALS

COUNTERFEIT BLESSINGS
THE ANTI-CHRIST BY
ANY NAME: **KHAZARS**
"....AND THEY WERE
LIARS FROM THE
BEGINNING!"

By Gyeorgos Ceres Hatonn

In this book Hatonn brings us up to the minute on world events, but more importantly he gives us the **TRUE** history of the diabolical masterminds that have led the world into all of its major problems and most of its minor problems, for their own selfish and greedy aims.

We are also given the actions we **MUST** take if we are going to stop these well-organized groups from putting together the final pieces of their **WORLD WITHOUT FREEDOM (the NEW WORLD ORDER)**.

Hatonn especially stresses the history of the **Khazars**, Judeans and the Jews and how the **Khazars** have labeled themselves as Zionists and Jews to deceive our planet and to take total control of it in the **NAME OF THE ANTI-CHRIST**, and how knowing and exposing these forces can preserve freedom for all of mankind.

NETWORKING

We continually receive phone calls from those of you who

are feeling isolated in their particular area of the country. If you are interested in meeting others in your region who share in the Phoenix material, write to America West giving us permission to network and we will connect you with others.

CONSTITUTION KIT

For those who want to know how they can help save our Constitution--we now are offering a detailed kit of information about our government and the Constitution to help in preserving our freedoms. The kit is available to individuals or groups for \$8.00 per kit, or for \$20 **POST PAID** with **RAPE OF THE CONSTITUTION** book included.

THE PHOENIX JOURNALS:

Sipapu Odyssey
And They Called His Name Immanuel, I Am Sananda
Space-Gate
Spiral To Economic Disaster
From Here To Armageddon
Survival Is Only Ten Feet From Hell
The Rainbow Masters
AIDS, The Last Great Plague
Satan's Drummers
Privacy In a Fishbowl
Cry of The Phoenix
Crucifixion of The Phoenix
Skeletions In The Closet
R.R.P.P.*
*Rape, Ravage, Pillage and Plunder of the Phoenix
Rape of The Constitution
You Can Slay The Dragon
The Naked Phoenix
Blood And Ashes
Firestorm In Babylon
The Mossad Connection
Creation, The Sacred Universe
Pleiades Connection, Return Of The Phoenix Vol. I

Burnt Offerings and Blood-stained Sands
Shrouds Of The Seventh Seal

The Bitter Communion
Counterfeit Blessings
The Phoenix Express Vol's I & II (\$15)

The Phoenix Express Vol's III & IV (\$15)
The Phoenix Express Vol's V & VI (\$15)

The price is \$10 per **JOURNAL**, (**EXCEPTING EXPRESS**) 10% discount on orders of 4 or more. California residents add 6% sales tax. Add shipping, UPS \$3.25 and \$1.00 each additional or U.S. Mail \$2.50 for first title and \$1.00 each additional. Write for Quantity Discount. Available from America West or your Local Distributor.

Express is \$20 per 13 **ISSUES** (including back issues for the period) or \$75 per 52 **ISSUES**.

Send orders and Payments to: America West Distributors, P.O. Box 986 Tehachapi, CA. 93581.
For credit card orders Telephone 1 800 729-4131
PLEASE USE ONLY FOR ORDERS (THE EXPENSE IS TOO MUCH FOR US)
For other purposes 805 822-9655.

Faith is more than thinking something is true. Faith is thinking something is true to the extent that we **ACT** on it.

The best way to keep good intentions is to execute them.

If you have tried to do something and failed, you are vastly better off than if you had tried nothing and succeeded.

Experience is a wonderful thing. It enables you to recognize a mistake when you make it again.

When God created man. He gave him two ends--one to sit on and the other to think with. Ever since then man's success or failure has been dependent on the one he used most.

TRUTH WILL SET YOU FREE



PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS

A bulletin commenting on appropriate current news events, clarification of portions of the Journals and answers of a general nature to questions not found in the existing Journals.

PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS is published by America West Publishers, Inc. P.O. BOX 986 Tehachapi, CA. 93581. Subscription rate is \$20 per 13 issues or \$75 per 52 issues, First Class mailing. COPYRIGHT 1991 by America West Publishers, Inc. All rights reserved. Reproduction of this copyrighted material for private non-profit use is expressly encouraged, for commercial purposes it is strictly forbidden.

APRIL 1991 VOLUME XI NUMBER 3

4/4/91 HATONN

REGARDING "ROBOTIDS"

Dharma, it is well worth the time to duplicate that which was sent to us by R.S. of S. CA. (for his own identification). I shall always protect our contacts for we will all need to be very much "alive" if we are to reverse the tide sweeping you away. We also need to be united in understanding and goal intent; therefore, we will simply have to share and re-share information until we all come into comfort and it will be through the sharing of "proof" confirmation as it flows unto individuals which shall unify the nucleus sent forth for specific purpose and allow the unseeing to gain insight. Do not spend time in great concern for the blindness of children, friends, etc. As God makes his Truth the unvarying foundation of our work--so shall ones simply come to see.

I am in receipt of a letter this very day, from one who not only withdrew from me but called me many, many quite unsavory names and pulled several away, temporarily, fortunately, as he went in anger and confusion. Today he comes to say, again in brotherhood, "thank you" that although learning "silence" is hard, he is so doing and is working diligently to be worthy of coming again within the fold as student rather than as "know-it-all"--better than God. We rejoice as the lambs come home. It is GREATNESS in the human who finds errors, recognizes errors and rectifies same--for I care not for name-calling (I have at least five feet of very resilient shoulders--with great bounce-back capability).

Dharma is a bit more fragile and often thinks she must protect ME--she is quickly learning that I have plenty of room for her beneath my wings for the whole of us, and she often trusts me enough these days to come on in out of the storm. I have plenty of room aboard for all of you and us too.

Now for R.S.'s correspondence:

QUOTE:

Dear Commander Hatonn: (March 20, 1991)

First of all let me say that I welcome and accept everything you have written. I have received and read all of the Phoenix Expresses, but am 2 books behind on your Phoenix Journals--but trying to catch up. I find the material alternates between intriguing, engrossing, absorbing, shocking, and discouraging as I read with squeamish fascination. I make extensive notes on each page of both Expresses and Journals and put my notes on my computer so I can search and seek out information on any particular subject. [Hatonn: Thank you, that IS what we mean by "proving" truth and testing us. The more you "test" in this manner the better for us for in the sharing comes the confirmation to your brothers as well.]

Of all the subjects you have covered I believe I can say the most astonishing is in regards to robotoids. I note that when a question comes to you on this subject you indicate that the answer can be found by reviewing the existing Expresses and Journals which have covered this subject.

With that in mind I have gathered all the material I could find and placed it on the enclosed 9 pages which I am sending along containing verbatim all the references and explanations. [This is such a mind-boggling subject and the hardest for ALL of you to receive and accept that I have almost dreaded the day we would sit to write a dissertation on the subject in full. I believe you can all understand the very grave jeopardy in which this one subject, carelessly handled, can place, even destroy, our entire mission; so, please, I ask indulgence when I say that I simply may not give you step-by-step methods to create a "duplicate". I will, however, effort to give you a bit more fundamental "HOW" it is done, how you can rapidly create an "adult" or "any stage of growth" body development, etc.]

No where in these 9 pages can I find a precise statement of how the robotoids are created. However, I have noted your explanation below which appeared on page 93 of "Shrouds Of The Seventh Seal" which seems to be as close as I could come:

"These 'genetic/holographic' DNA/RNA replicas have been in the perfecting for well over four decades. All that is required is a holographic fragment (literally, one cell) and a replica can be reproduced. Then all that is required is down-loading of the memory data and programming of the manufactured entity.

"There are technical advances upon your planet, al-

ready in use by the Elite, which would boggle your senses--robotoids are simplistic in relative comparison. They are comprised totally of physical "matter" manifested into what you perceive as physical coalition of these physical matter particles coalesced according to the DNA/RNA holographic blueprint whereby the re-creation will be a projection of that which is being copied at the time of replication."

I believe I can speak for the common man of the street, since I am a common man of the street, when I say that the underlined and bold-faced sentences in the above two paragraphs leave us with a very blank stare. This may be why you are getting so many questions on this subject as you have indicated. It might have some meaning to the laboratory scientist but to us men in the street it is just gobble-dy-gook.

Please don't mis-understand, we are not looking for a step by step how-to-do-it-yourself kind of description; we would merely like a couple of sentences explaining how a full sized replica can be produced from one cell or fragment, and where does the matter come from which is multiplied to produce a full-sized man or woman? Also what is done with the bodies of robotoids which are being replaced? How are they able to get this holographic image of those who may have been destroyed before the holographic fragment or cell was obtained?

"There are technical advances upon your planet, already in use by the Elite, which would boggle your senses."

Are you at liberty to reveal what some of these advances are which you indicated by the statement above? If I had to guess I would suspect some might be midgets, dwarfs and/or giants with grotesque features which would be pawned off as space aliens by the Elite when they try to pull off the mock attack by space aliens which you have mentioned from time to time.

It goes without saying that your expresses and journals are my primary reading. I only wish my 40 year old son was not such a skeptic and would take an interest. Thanks for being our window on the world and giving us this marvelously comprehensive and fascinating (and sometimes disheartening) view of our life here on earth. Respectfully, R.S.

END OF LETTER.

My observation is that there will be many readers who still have no idea what we are talking about and will object if I do not give fill-in and therefore, though it be tedious--R.S. has done our real work for us, and that is in pulling out that which we have already covered. Then it becomes easy to fill in some blanks for you. If this is repetition for most of you, I still ask that you study it carefully for it is, as I have said--the very hardest concept to accept and yet, you shall see that it is one of the easiest, if understood, to accomplish.

QUOTE:

HUMANLIKE GENETIC
REPLICAS, SYNTHETIC
DUPLICATES, ROBOTOID
HUMANIDS, ROBOTIC
RNA/DNA DOUBLES

As Referenced In The Phoenix Expresses and Journals

Phoenix Express Vol. V, No. 11 & 12 Pg. 7 (The Robotoid Mind)

I would like to say, prior to the reader's intake, that we shall be writing in depth regarding what are known as genetic doubles and robotoids as referred to lately. These are new entities and we shall be speaking of such in this upcoming writing but I would prefer to delay further description until later for we are so stacked up with urgent material.

The robotoid mind has no ability to comprehend danger from the larger perspective. It can comprehend its own possible demise, but there is no "Soul" connection to God. Survival is a most elementary emotional connection to God and in times of great stress (i.e. "all men in a foxhole wholly

believe in God") this is through the Soul. Since the robotoids do not have this connection, they simply intensify what ever activity they are focused upon, unless concerned for their own bodily survival.

Thus we have men in high places who are "soulless" and beyond the reach of normal reasoning process. We speak Truth unto them as to what the consequences are of continuing this insane push and it does not penetrate, for the focus is only intensified. So, the maneuvering goes on in attempts to strike what they believe to be our vulnerable point, the crystal and our ground crews. It behooves all ones of this group to stay close within the area and to stay in constant focus of maintenance of your shields. 'Tis not the time to question the validity of what is going on about you as to reality, but to come into understanding that it is real and that you do play a most crucial and critical role in the sequential playing of God's hand in the game being played out.

Though we have all manner of scanners and do track and monitor key players, even then we are also somewhat surprised at the audacity of Satan's challenging us directly at this stage, but we must all remember that man's plunge into evil has carried him far beyond even that which Satan sanctions. However, neither is he going to put a stop to one of his humans that would carry his plan forward with the creativity that he, Satan, lacks. Neither will he make any effort to protect or salvage these ones. They are way out there on a limb of their own projection; if **robotoid**, it is a distortion within the original human being that is being followed into manifestation.

The discussion is so that you ones may perhaps grasp the degree of danger that not only you as focused group for God face, but humanity as a whole, for few grasp, accept or even have an inkling of what they are facing when it comes to the layers of evil planning as well as the presence of those Soulless ones that cannot be reached by God for there is no connection. God does not sanction war or death for it is destructive to the Soul to participate in such, however for

those that are soulless there is the dilemma of man as to what to do when one such as this becomes focused upon the destruction of God's real children. How indeed do men of God handle such a situation? How does man know when indeed one such "being" is confronting him face-to-face? One such test is the challenge, "If you are not of Holy God, I command that you stop this instant." A Soul-connected being will hesitate, even if only for a split second. If you identify yourself with Holy God, then you had better be prepared to defend self, for a robotoid is programmed to destroy that which is of God. It is part of the process. They have not the connection with God that human has with which to identify each other, so they cannot be sure until you declare yourself, unless you are already known to them. That does not mean that you, if you are walking within the shield of God, are left defenseless in a moment such as this. The Presence shall be right at your shoulder and you will be given to know that which you are to do--if you are not in such fear and panic that you cannot instinctively know. Here you could hear words, but the reaction time would not serve you, instead there is a survival instinctual connection that allows for instant perfect action. Thus we encourage you to constantly acknowledge and recognize the Presence within you and without you. It is within this Presence of Spirit that you live, move and have your entire experience. I can assure you if, in a moment of confrontation, your mind takes you back to a Rocky or a Clint Eastwood scenario, instead of connection to your own instinctive God connection that you have cultivated and prepared by holding self in the present moment, your body is either a write-off or you will have lots of incarceration time to ponder your error in not being prepared as you are being given direction to do.

Phoenix Express Vol. VI, No. 4, Pg. 4 (We Are Ruled By A Robotoid Army)

You do have "Little Gray Alien" REPLICAS on your planet. There are exact likenesses of my-

self on your planet--having been replicated from basic rna/dna cellular duplication. NOW, HOWEVER, FOR THAT WHICH YOU MAY BE QUITE UNPREPARED: YOU ALSO ARE GOVERNED BY AND RULED BY A ROBOTOID ARMY! EVERY FUNCTIONING PERSON OF IMPORTANCE TO THE EVOLVEMENT INTO ONE WORLD ORDER IS A REPLICA. I SHALL UNFOLD THIS TECHNOLOGY LATER FOR I KNOW THAT YOU PEOPLE ARE NOT READY FOR SUCH. YOU HAVE BEEN SUBJECTED TO THIS TECHNOLOGY FOR WELL OVER TWO DECADES AND NOW YOU ARE REAPING THE FINAL CLOSING OF THE TRAP UPON HUMANITY.

I am not, herein, going to outlay who is who and what is what--watch, and you will be able to discern. Is Bill Cooper with his 9 foot alien picture real or false? Would he know if he were not? Likely not!

The "Big Boys" are getting ready to SHOW YOU a whole bunch of very "Earthly" spaceships and little and tall aliens. They are going to even bomb some of your cities to bring you into terror of our presence--for they know that with our presence--GOES THEIR DOMINANCE! Through causing the mass of mankind to fear God's hosts, you bring further confusion and destruction upon selves.

YOU HAVE ONLY GOD-NESS COMING FROM THE COSMOS IN THE FORM OF COSMIC BROTHERHOOD--DO YOU ACTUALLY THINK THE ONE WORLD RULERS WILL ALLOW THAT KIND OF NEWS??

To make my point, of all the Journals of Truth in your oppression and lack of truth--HOW MANY OF YOU HAVE A TICKET OR RENTAL AGREEMENT FOR ONE OF THOSE APARTMENTS IN AUSTRALIA?? I THOUGHT NOT! THOSE ARE VERY EXCLUSIVE LIVING FACILITIES, DEAR ONES, PLANNED FOR THE VERY ELITE AND NOT ALL

OF THEM. A GREAT NUMBER OF ELITE WILL BE GREATLY SURPRISED AS THEY MAKE FAST ASCENT--RIGHT AFTER THE BOMB GOES OFF! THERE IS NO HONOR WITH SATAN, DEAR HEARTS, AND YOU HAD BETTER BEGIN TO RECOGNIZE HIS HANDMEN AND MAIDENS.

Phoenix Express Vol. VII, No. 6 & 7. Pg. 1 (Bush Is In His 28th Cycle of Robotoid)

Herein you will simply have to believe me when I tell you that there are replacement ones for your top leaders--and hundreds of "not so top" personages. The 28th George Bush was put into the picture on the 12th of January at Camp David. He was tested and "smoothed" on the 13th and presented again to you on the 14th. He did NOT go walk alone this morning (15th) to reflect and commune with God--he went to be alone so the messages from his puppet-masters--right out of Moscow--would not be monitored. I ask that, for the moment, you accept this which I tell you and then we can discuss how this can be true for, of course, many men have died because they brought this information. But information, none-the-less, has been given to you--the public as far back as 20 years past--regarding genetic/holographic robotoids which bear identical memory patterns but are subsequently "programmed". I have written of it in one of the more recent Journals but will repeat the information as I have time. Suffice it for now, please accept that which I tell you is not only possible but is, in fact, utilized in myriads of instances--right now!

There are several places of top security where these transferences are made and replica holographic information is garnered for necessary multiples. Camp David has been the prime location for it is used as the Presidential Retreat and often social gatherings, such as birthday celebrations, top-level meetings with diplomats, etc., are carried out. This technology has been perfected in the Soviet Union and thus you have the reason that your government seems so in-

disposed to do anything other than cozy up to Russia.

Phoenix Express vol. VII, 8 & 9, Pg. 15 (Genetic Duplicates, holographic/cellular duplication, the programming mechanism.)

Perhaps later today (1-21-91) we shall have time to discuss a bit of information regarding genetic duplicates and holographic/cellular manifestation of new bodies and the mechanism of programming. The concept is so simple that I am almost embarrassed to discuss it for, as with all things scientific in "nature", you will find total simplicity. [Sorry about that--we obviously did not find extra time that day.]

Phoenix Express Vol. VII, No. 11, Pg. 3 (Programmed robotoid humanoids)

You cannot, as Americans, understand that which is happening and you stand strong for that which you have been "told", afraid to speak out and appear bigoted or "against" anything regardless of how heinous the actions. Why? Because you are at the point of open warfare in the form of Psychopolitical actions called "brainwashing" and the citizens of a government run by robotoid humanoids programmed to do exactly that which they are doing.

Phoenix Express Vol. VIII, No. 4 & 5, Pg. 9 (The world's leaders are Replicas, Ronald Reagan was slain.)

You say, "...but there was to be one 'slain' only to rise again and call himself God and THEN we would know by the sign." There is no way to slay the leaders, dear ones, **they are replicas of the originals** and there are dozens to take their places and you will never know. You killed Ronald Reagan and yet, you know not that he was dead! All the signs were there, including the running of your important and critical government by astrologers and still, you missed of it.

Phoenix Express Vol. VIII, No. 6 & 7, Pg. 12 Robotoids: The world is inhabited with reproductions of programmed evil.

The world is inhabited by reproductions of programmed evil with density of darkness and no lighted souls to traverse the heavens for they are birthed of the whore of Babylon who rests her feet upon the heads of God's precious creation/creations and laughs at the blindness of the lambs. Man realizes not that he walks and serves **that which bears no soul essence** within the breasts--he follows **reproductions of genetic fabrications** in blindness. He realizes not that simply through Truth and confrontation with that Truth shall the evil replicas fall to the wayside.

Phoenix Express Vol. VIII, NO. 6 & 7, Pg. 13 (Robotoids)

The lies become so blatant that it astounds that even the dense of dense cannot see--but in many ways the entire masses have been mesmerized by the hypnotic repetition of the **robotoids** who have been placed in your command to control you.

Phoenix Express Vol. VIII, No. 6 & 7, Pg. 14 Robotoids:

Your top military leaders go forth to the "front"? They basically go no-where. How is it that your military hierarchy are still in Washington in the war room? They cannot get very far from Camp David is "WHY". Look at the evil cover-up--even calling the Camp of Evil **replication**, "DAVID".

Phoenix Express Vol. VIII, No. 6 & 7, Pg. 14 (Bush is now in his 30th replica)

(Note: Also appears on Pg. 92-93 of "Shrouds Of The Seventh Seal") [Thank goodness the items "match"--I probably owe a portion of this to Oberli who keeps me on my tippy-toes.]

Even a **robotoid** who comes within the lighted places of God

Truth, shall be given soul by that Grace abounding. An awakened humanity can **SEE** the **robotic replicas** as produced by Satanic instruction. For instance--compare the one Cheney and that one, Powell--as they meet with their brother, **the 30th replica of Bush** on the morrow. All have been wined, dined and exchanged at Camp David whilst you believe them to be "studying the military situation" in Saudi Arabia. The flaws in the **replicas** are so obvious that you do not even have to look carefully. These ones are programmed to tell you exactly that which will pull you into the beast's claws as dead-ahead as a machine can move.

Phoenix Express Vol. VIII, No. 8 & 9, Pg. 2, (Robotoids - Puppet Masters)

Robotoids and genetic doubles, I REPEAT, have been around and steadily being perfected for four decades of public use right before your eyes. They are a product of the Soviet Zionists and have been your puppet masters for a long, long time--a new twist of sick humor perhaps--"the puppet pulling the human's strings!"

Let us take a short break.

4/4/91 HATONN

REGARDING "ROBOTOIDS"
(Cont'd)

CREATION, THE SACRED UNIVERSE, JOURNAL

Pg. 192 Robotoids:

When I get opportunity to remind you about **Russian Robotoids**, you will perhaps stop calling us kooks and "your enemies"--we outlined, in the 1970's, the entire picture and availability of **Russian Robotoids and duplicates**. [Ah ha, you caught me! Yes, we had some receivers as far back as that and one of the best, which I shall still leave unnamed a bit longer--was killed for his efforts.] If your leaders are of Russian control, dear hearts--you will come under the control of Russia, no more and no less--and, you already have placed in your councils--

-controlled substitutes. These ones are further programmed by pulsed beams and will function according to the overall Global Plan 2000. [I ask that someone in the group send R.S. copies of the tapes of our meeting when W.H. was with us for I believe it was at that session I discussed Yeltsen/Gorbachev. One reason that there is so much confusion in the Soviet Union this day is because Gorbachev is a many times replaced robotoid and Yeltsen is NOT. This infuriates the Khazar Elite and they will destroy the world along with Russia if that is what is required to gain control. I shall not go into this further for it is like a death contract on my people. I would hope that you ones can figure some manner in which we can make available some of our sessions such as the ones when "visitors" are in our midst. The load is simply too great for me to insist so please bear with us for our staff is at the breaking point and I am vastly increasing output, as you can see. I must leave it to the publisher to decide what to do about the problem of such quantities of material. Dharma and I plan to continue as fast as we can pour it out upon you.]

BLOOD AND ASHES, JOURNAL

Pg. 83 Genetic Replicas of Humans:

In the late part of the 1970's the existence of **man-made genetic replicas of human beings** was made public. The revealers were locked away instantly and the key tossed. It was disbelieved although motion pictures were made as sci-fi and the subject buried under threat of penalty of death to disclosers. They, however, did (and do) exist and were pressed into service right before your eyes. You didn't even blink at them--no sir, you just gobbled up the lie, chewed it and swallowed it in total.

When first revealed to you they were referred to as "**Synthetics**" and in honor of the daring Truth-Bringers we shall continue to label them as such. I request that herein you not ask me for details of the **replicas** for they are not the point of my story and they will be cov-

ered at a more appropriate writing--just know that they DO exist and currently they are used continually to cover the shadow/parallel governments of your nations. Suffice it here to simply state that they do exist and were utilized in the April launch. One reason the preparation time of early astronauts was so lengthy for public consumption was to facilitate perfecting **duplication of all segments, including the astronauts**. Actually, the **duplicates** need not be perfect for plans are well laid in case of discovery and alteration can be instantly orchestrated if necessary. People cannot describe a suspect if at the scene of a murder, on oath--you certainly are not paying attention to anything that would cause you to suspect illusion if it remotely resembles the real thing.

"Little Gray Aliens" in underground secret bases? Oh, my friends, you have no conceivable idea what wondrous secrets are in your underground secret bases. Tuesday morning, April 14, **genetic replicas called "Synthetics" of the then late astronauts, Young and Crippen**, were readied at White Sands. They were programmed to take a computerized ride on the training shuttle "Enterprise". The Young and Crippen entities boarded the Enterprise which was mounted on top of the launched 747. After rocket fuel was loaded for the shuttle, the 747 took off and headed west, avoiding commercial air traffic. The launched 747 headed out over the Pacific until it was several hundred miles west of Los Angeles. Then it turned back east toward the California coast. On television you were told that the non-existent Columbia was re-entering from orbit.

BURNT OFFERINGS AND BLOODSTAINED SANDS, JOURNAL:

Pg. 212 Humanoid Robotoids/RNA, DNA Doubles (Genetic)

George asks me to comment a bit more on this subject for his group meeting in Florida. I have already written sufficiently--most recently, regarding how the dou-

bles are created from holographic projection and DNA cellular reproduction. Please do not ask Dharma to spend time in repetition. With some 14 of you reading this material daily, surely at least one of you can locate the writing bearing this information--if not, sic!

I will, however, tell you when the Bolshevik use of these "doubles" became mandatory and proliferation blossomed. Now, in addition, you always desire speaking of the "little gray aliens"--OK, get ready, for this is wherefrom came the technology for reproduction of the **robotoids**. It is NOT like the projections the UFO "crowd" pronounce nor are the secret Majestic 12 uncoverings truthful (the documents are total fabrication).

When I tell you that the problem of "little gray aliens" on your place is not coming this day from the cosmos--believe it. It is the evil on your own placement--now locked into your Earth density, which is your problem. Your immediate perpetrators and expressionists are the Zionists in dispersement throughout the governments and financial communities, along with, of course, the scientific.

Any more recently "transported" "little gray aliens" which are seen regularly and reported by ones who see them and cannot be denied, are mostly reproductions. You are watching the very duplicates made functional by Satan himself come to, what appears, life. It is not the same kind of "life" given through Creator in soul manifested, physical matter. Therefore, KNOW that he can reproduce **replicas** ad nauseum from genetic blueprints and programming but he still only has **robotoids and robotoids** continually give him a great deal of trouble for they are easily identified once people realize there is such a thing. It is the ignorance of the fact of it that keeps the secret secure. You witness, say, Mr. Bush acting in a such and such manner and looking particularly young--then over the weekend he is changed and appears either more youthful or older--but definitely

"different". You simply mark it up to "a bad night's sleep or too much to think about or responsibility" or any number of excuses for the change. Even your magazines and newspapers note the changes and simply comment on the incredible duplicity of the man. No, you are now encountering your 29th replica of George Bush. And with him must come a new Barbara Bush lest the show be spoiled. These duplicates become weak in strain and, under stress, are incapacitated quite rapidly as would be a "growing organism" placed in a stressed environment.

Henry Kissinger is another one to watch closely--he is changed-out frequently, also, for he bears the responsibility of orchestrating the Plan for New World Order. So, if Kissinger is a biggie and is also robotoid, WHO is the PUPPET-MASTER? You guessed it! The prince of deceivers, himself. You were told that--in the ending--Satan would be given total rule over the planet and you now have a very real entity deceiving you as a mass populace of the planet.

"Well, why don't you do something about it--you who claim to be of the Light?" We are--we are bringing you Truth just as fast as you will accept it--for when you know and accept Truth--you will also be given to know how to counter that which is imitation of life. You who are creations of God Source are not "imitations of life" but experiencing fragments of the Creator's Self. Satan's army is now land-locked; unfortunately, it is on the same land upon which God's Creations are also experiencing. So be it for it is the schoolroom of soul progression. You are simply living out the prophecies as you perceive them to be.

You see, even the prophecies of one Nostradamus are coming into focus--the Mongol in the blue turban, let us say--this represents the Khazar element of the anti-Christ with the flag colors of blue represented by the "turban" (which was the color, or flag, of identification in the ages past). The Soviet Union appeared to have been killed and is now to rise again more deadly than ever. Even the

Pope of Rome is a duplicate playing the role of deceiver.

Ah, but WHEN did it become necessary to begin to bring doubles into public perfection? With the death of David Rockefeller.

SHROUDS OF THE SEVENTH SEAL, JOURNAL: (The Anti-Christ Whore of Babylon)

Pg. 93 Doubles, Robotoids and Replicas:

Beloved ones, these men you perceive to be leading you are **replicas and incapable of either compassion or change of programming--they have ONE GOAL IN SIGHT AND ARE PROGRAMMED TO MOVE UNFALTERING TO THAT GOAL EVEN IF FREQUENT REPLACEMENT IS REQUIRED--THE GLOBAL CONTROL OF YOUR PLANET, IN PLACE AND OPERABLE, BY THE TURN OF THE MILLENNIUM. THESE ROBOTOIDS HAVE NO MANNER OF CONTROL BY WHICH TO FUNCTION DIFFERENTLY AND UNLESS YOU STOP THEIR MARCH TO DOOM, SO SHALL IT COME TO BE!**

How is it that you find this difficult to accept? These "genetic/holographic" DNA/RNA replicas have been in the perfecting for well over four decades. All that is required is a holographic fragment (literally, one cell) and a replica can be reproduced. Then all that is required is down-loading of the memory data and programming of the manufactured entity. I have spoken of this procedure prior to this and will not take precious time to repeat and repeat for those who simply do not wish to go back and effort at gaining the information. You see, I, Hatonn, care not in the least whether or not you believe me nor if you understand the mechanism by which it works. You are "willing victims" of the lie and YOU will awaken or sleep on--it is up to you. Our commission is to outlay the Truth unto you--**YOURS IS TO CONFIRM AND ACKNOWLEDGE--OR NOT, AS YOU WISH.** There are technical advances upon your planet, already in use by the Elite, which would

boggle your senses--robotoids are simplistic in relative comparison -- [and the rest of the document is repetition.]

END OF QUOTING

Thank you, friend, you have done a lot of work and, also, have saved me work in reconstruction. One problem is that, somehow, some of my prior information IS still missing and therefore, I can only assume it to be in one or two of your missing Journals. It is not sufficient to stop me from responding for I have not yet told you HOW you grow so fast, at any rate.

Know that you will read my discussion (or it got omitted which I think not probable) that there are already working duplicates of, for instance, cattle. There are also the projects in research to clone "body parts" for identical transplantation of heart, limbs, etc., without rejection of the attachment for it will bear identical genetic structure and the body will not recognize the difference. Now to a bit of specific technology to consider.

There are two kinds of cells in the body--the germ (the sperm cells and the egg cells, which produce the next generation) and the soma (the cells of the blood, brain, muscles, and everything else).

Each somatic cell has two sets of chromosomes in its nucleus. When it divides into two cells, all the chromosomes double, and each daughter cell receives a complete double set. But when the eggs and sperm are formed, by a process called meiosis, the two sets of chromosomes are broken up, and only one set goes to each of the daughter cells. Each egg cell and each sperm cell carry a random mix of half of an individual's traits; the only time they have a complete set of chromosomes is when their nuclei come together during fertilization. At the moment of fertilization, life begins anew with 'an individual that is identical to neither its mother nor its father but rather is a 50-50 combination of both.

Starting out as a single cell, the embryo grows rapidly, not in size but in number of cells--first two

cells then..... The growth begins when the nuclei come together during fertilization. The point then, of replication is to introduce two identical nuclei from the same entity. Upon integration they will multiply identically as above stated for it represents fertilization--the cell recognizes no difference. And thus begins replication of an identical clone.

As the cells multiply the embryo is a mulberrylike cluster of cells called a morula, scarcely bigger than the fertilized egg. As division continues, the morula turns into a hollow mass called a blastula (blastocyst in mammals), which is first hundreds, then thousands of cells strong.

In the event of "artificial cloning" it is much like a test-tube embryo except that it is completed in a medium which allows the nutrients of life to be utilized. While this is happening--there is a holographic image available for alteration as necessary for duplication of the finished entity.

In the early division, all the cells of the embryo are indistinguishable from one another. But later some of the cells begin to specialize, and the process of differentiation begins. As development proceeds and the embryo takes on shape and form, more and more cells become committed to a particular pathway, changing in form and function. The blood cells make hemoglobin, the muscle cells make a muscle protein, and so on. The facts are, and research now shows--every single cell in a body contains all the necessary things to reproduce a replica.

It must be noted that adult differentiated cells and egg cells, are on two very different time tables for division. The egg is on the fast track, ready to spring into action about an hour after fertilization if left absolutely alone, while the far slower differentiated cell is programmed to divide every two days or longer. So when the nucleus of an adult cell is placed in a recipient egg, it is forced to divide before it is ready. Chromosomes get left behind or are torn apart. The result is that some of the clones have chromosomal abnormalities and

may be genetic "monsters".

Now it gets more technical and tedious. Several things must take place to reproduce a "well-rounded" duplicate. As the cells are growing there must be introduced something which will accelerate growth and reproduction. You have in each body a functioning gland called the pituitary (I think is your label) which regulates growth. If something happens, say a tumor, in an adult wherein the pituitary gland becomes hyperfunctional, a disease, which I believe you call something like "acromegaly" which is chronic hyperpituitarism marked by progressive enlargement of hands, feet, and face - -, occurs and within very short periods of time the body will simply outgrow itself--become huge and because the bone structure cannot house it the monstrously rapid growth can simply kill itself from overgrowth. So, if the pituitren from the gland is introduced in increased amounts during the early formation and duplication of cells--the growth rate is incredibly rapid. As the body reaches proper proportion and the cells mature into proper function in the proper placement--the hormone is decreased and additional amounts stopped completely. Understand that this is oversimplification of a rather complex mechanism--however, once the duplication process has been accomplished once or twice, the amount of additives is pretty well decided and the duplication becomes indeed rote.

I believe you can understand that as these reproductions are created they become less stable and much less sturdy although they will replicate even to the age category depending on giving additional hormones or withholding same. Then what is not perfected by "natural" growth and aging can be surgically altered.

So, what have you? You have a body functioning as a machine and a pretty empty mind of a womb-infant. It becomes very easy to down-load information from one brain to another--especially if there is no preconceived ideas or thoughts in the recipient brain. It becomes simple to place the outgoing replica or "person" into a

state of imaging and the images in response to questions and input guidelines are extremely rapidly "read off" just like a rapid-fire computer system. Don't be fooled by that which you are not told much about--but there are cameras which can now photograph thoughts--down-loading a mind is nothing and can be completed in only a few brief hours. During this same period of time programming for current and future functioning is integrated. "Flaws" in personality will most often be continually exaggerated and this is that which becomes the problem--that of keeping the entity under control.

What happens to the original? It goes where all first creations go--the soul departs and goes to its proper placement for progressive experience. The clones, when no longer useful, are simply "dumped". If the expression within the essence is recovered and given again the gift of soul entrance through Grace (and there is no other way, beloved ones) then the "clone" becomes a functioning "whole" and separate entity but will bear the mental rememberings of the original and will pretty much continue the original's experiences. Hence comes the term of terms--"walk-in". Now I remind you ones who like to consider yourselves "walk-ins" for God--forget the concept. Clones are of evil beginnings by any measure of the term. Replacement of energy form into an existing body is indeed of evil. God needs no such fabrications. If God needs a body, He creates one--remember, "Satan" as you call him, cannot create--he must utilize that which is already created--havoc is all that evil one can create.

So you see, it is not even longer speculative among the scientific community. By combining the techniques of nuclear transfer with those of in-vitro fertilization, the technology for cloning human embryos is now on-line. Using the same basic technique of serial transfer, scientists can duplicate the same embryo over and over again thereby cloning not just embryos but human adults.

Scientists have long been able to

trick adult body cells, normally differentiated to perform specific tasks, into going backward in time to an early embryonic stage when all the genes were fully turned on and all things were possible. The researchers reached the power to turn back the clock, so to speak, making an adult cell young or duplicating a being at any age level through manipulation.

You must understand that in the beginning of this idea it was set forth as wondrous to be able to have a second set of organs, etc., if ever needed for individuals. Well, of course one secret thing led to another until they were taking a cell from an individual, transferring it into an enucleated egg, growing the embryo in culture for a few days, and then putting it into a surrogate uterus. After about six weeks into the embryonic development, the collection of primitive cells called the telencephalon, the forerunner to the higher brain, would be removed and frozen. In this way the body clone "would never develop a brain capable of anything more than secreting hormones and commanding the most basic vegetal bodily functions. It would never perceive pain or love. Without any portion of the higher brain, the body clone would be less human than the fish that graces your dinner table.

Once the body clone would be grown to the appropriate size by intravenous feeding and hormone injections, it could serve as the equivalent of a brain-dead organ donor, only in this case there would be no rejection of a transplant. Since the clone would have exactly the same genetic makeup as the person from whom it was derived, all its parts--from the facial features to vital organs--could be replaced as though they were the person's own--which they would be. If now, the desirability is of having a functioning higher brain, then the additional steps would need to be taken to re-establish the telencephalon.

The problem that many scientists face in cloning is that in the reproducing much of the "personality" which makes a human sexual is lost and also it gets rid of all the very characteristics that are en-

joyed about a human. As a matter of fact, as dangerous as the actual cloning of beings is what is happening already on a massive scale--the brain control which causes everyone to act in various controlled manners. How is it that a hundred million Americans watch the Super Bowl, or millions of people buy little plastic disks with scratches on them? Basically this is worse for the perfectly good and functional gifted mind is wasted. The potential for abuse is incredible and so it has become a fact.

The fact that contents of a brain can be transferred only requires knowledge of the psychochemical way in which memory is stored--and you have known how memory is stored in a computer. With the proper psychochemical balance it is merely a matter of transfer as from one computer disc onto another. With cloned brains and memory transfer, the individual is raised to the nth power--but without the capacity of moral conscience as given unto man in the form of soul. You see, the purpose is not to just serially immortalize but to produce parallel infinity.

Please allow this to be sufficient for this sitting as I have a very weary scribe who is wishing I would just clone her a little bit more time and a few more fingers.

I thank you for your inquiry and I hope I have been complete enough to satisfy without overburden. I am sorry to leave out any of your questions but I simply may not jeopardize my beloved counterparts by speaking of the other advanced technical achievements at this time. Too much information makes you targets and I refuse to allow that as my scribe, for instance, is marked like a neon sign already and therefore I give her nothing more than any of you have in access for if there is nothing to gain from her, she is left alone and our adversaries know that she is given nothing for they glean exactly that which I give her--right as she writes it on this apparatus.

Our sole mission is to "awaken" mankind--not invent new or re-invent old technologies and man's problem, already, is that his technology is far advanced of his abil-

ity to socially survive. Know that as things are acceptable, proper ones will be given into knowing the information in proper sequence. God does pretty well at planning--and remember--HE WINS! THAT, BROTHERS, MEANS WE WIN!

Close this out, Dharma. I want to share the other information and confirmation received from A.B. regarding Egypt, etc., but we are too fatigued for this day. Thank you, chela, for relentless service and know, dear one, that when we pull this off--then you can go clean your cupboards. In great love beyond your knowing, I humbly bend in appreciation to you precious ones who struggle along with us in this journey acting as alarm clocks--the rewards shall be grand indeed for the promises of God are always met although you rarely have perceived them properly. Even so--they are always more wondrous than you can imagine.

In brotherhood and friendship I take leave this evening.

Hatonn to clear, please.

JOURNALS are \$10 each, (EXCEPTING EX-PRESS) 10% discount on orders of 4 or more. California residents add 6% sales tax. Add shipping, UPS \$3.25 and \$1.00 each additional or U.S. Mail \$2.50 for first title and \$1.00 each additional.

Write for Quantity Discount.

Available from America West or your Local Distributor.

Express is \$20 per 13 ISSUES (including back issues for the period) or \$75 per 52 ISSUES.

Send orders and Payments to: America West Distributors, P.O. Box 986 Tehachapi, CA. 93581.

For credit card orders Telephone 1 800 729-4131 **PLEASE USE ONLY FOR ORDERS (THE EXPENSE IS TOO MUCH FOR US)** For other purposes 805 822-9655.

TRUTH WILL SET YOU FREE



PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS

A bulletin commenting on appropriate current news events, clarification of portions of the Journals and answers of a general nature to questions not found in the existing Journals.

PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS is published by America West Publishers, Inc. P.O. BOX 986 Tehachapi, CA. 93581. Subscription rate is \$20 per 13 issues or \$75 per 52 issues, First Class mailing. COPYRIGHT 1991 by America West Publishers, Inc. All rights reserved. Reproduction of this copyrighted material for private non-profit use is expressly encouraged, for commercial purposes it is strictly forbidden.

APRIL 1991 VOLUME XI NUMBER 4

4/5/91 HATONN

TODAY, APRIL 5, 1991

Good morning and may this be a wondrous day of awakening. Thank you for honoring me with your presence.

The world is in an uproar with bombings and hostages, Gates on leave in L.A. and a "perfect" shuttle launch. Which do you watch? Doesn't matter! All of it is to keep the cauldrons boiling and churning. The point is to keep the shell game moving so you don't know where the pea is.

What do they tell you was aboard the shuttle? Who is aboard as crew? Ah ha, caught most of you off-guard? Well, that doesn't matter much either for the shroud of charade matters very little. THEY tell you that this shuttle will launch a gamma-sensor satellite for "defense/military" purposes. Funny thing about that--that is what they told you they launched last time--only it was some other "blank-ray" sensor. These are supposedly billion dollar instruments for measuring "heat"--now, it gets more interesting, does it not? Further, they tell you that it is for measuring particles in space--no, when and if they ever get such a thing into space it is to measure instant registering of atomic explosion. Moreover, if they launched it last time; how is it they are launching it AGAIN? What was blown up at Edwards Air Force Base? What do they tell you will be on the next shuttle toward the ending of this month? IS THERE ANY WAY YOU CAN REALLY GET ANY INFORMATION AT ALL? WELL, YOU

CAN ALWAYS KNOW BEYOND
A SHADOW OF A DOUBT THAT
YOU ARE NOT TOLD THE
TRUTH ABOUT IT! SO BE IT
AND STAY ALERT!

AS TO LIES, DISINFORMA-
TION AND OTHER "DRIVEL"

I ask that Dharma reprint herein a letter from a most important self-appointed "expert and authority" on, of all things, UFO's. Most of you will recognize the name and since that is his whole intent I shall honor him with further sharing. The man is Frank A. Wiener II, Researcher/Analyst of WIENER INDUSTRIES, Research Institute & Think Tank, Suite 615 Investment Bldg., Pittsburgh, PA 15222. The letterhead on which the letter is written reads: PENNSYLVANIA CENTER FOR UFO RESEARCH, Dr. Paul Johnson, Director, 721 Old Greensburg Pike, Pittsburgh, PA 15137.

QUOTE-QUOTE-QUOTE!

*Rick Martin (This is basically, however, to George Green)
American West Distributors
P.O. Box 986
(Tehachoi), CA 93581*

RE: True nature of UFO's

Dear Mr. Martin:

Below is researched information concerning the true nature of UFO's and related deceptions. It is my hope that you will stop publishing DRIVEL leading the way to the 'truth' of the matter instead of being part of the deception-manipulation.

Current research indicates that our government is engaged in mind control and mutilations where abduction scenarios are implanted memories (UFO's appear to be a separate unrelated phenomena) and/or there are good and evil entities in the universe acting at all levels; for what ultimate purpose or end only GOD really knows.

I believe that publication priority should be given to Billy Meier-Pleiadian English translation by WENDELL STEVENS, the sixty page transliterated English with all the information, or a complete new translation from the original German with all information which are being suppressed and therefore, must be the truth.

Sincerely, Frank A. Wiener II

END OF QUOTE--END OF
QUOTE--END OF QUOTE

Firstly, we are here to tell you, Mr. Wiener II, that we will not stop publishing this "drivel" of which you know absolutely nothing at all and intend to know nothing at all. If you are into the group you claim herein--YOU are the one in the deception/manipulation game over your head and KNOW IT!

Yes, your government is engaged in mind control and has done a very good job of accomplishing that which they set out to do and have all but enslaved the entire populace--except, of course--possibly--you learned self-appointed professors of expert research stature. Why don't you find out and release a bit more information about abductions and implants if you contain so much valid information regarding same--I,

Cmdr. Hatonn of Pleiades, find nothing thus far to be of any truth whatsoever. If brotherhood of cosmic status have made it to your planet--I can assure you there is not such need for such stupid, lower than Earth research and technology, methods of contact. We most certainly would not be breeding "down" under any circumstances into lower intelligence and technology--I believe that would simply come under "intelligence" and "reason". There ARE good and there ARE evil entities in the universe acting at all levels--as you state--BUT, EVERYONE EXCEPT YOU (NOT JUST GOD) KNOWS THE PURPOSE. You might also learn the purpose if you simply come from out your ivory tower of super-authority.

You speak publicly of your own level of research and intelligence gathering if you give priority to material translated by Wendell Stevens. Even Billy Meier asked that the material not be released. The document contains such idiotic disinformation as to be embarrassing to the original contact to the extent that current contacts are either hidden or stopped altogether. The contacts of original nature as well as currently--are from my command and I object to the heinous misuse of truth for your games of "expert assessment" while your nations and planet are falling into total destruction--FROM ONES ON YOUR PLACEMENT--NOT FROM COSMIC BROTHERHOOD. SOME OF THE CRAFT, FOR INSTANCE, AS SHOWN IN THE SO-CALLED "CONTACT WITH PLEIADES" BOOKS ARE AN EMBARRASSMENT TO THE ENTIRE BROTHERHOOD. YOU DO NOT HAVE INTERSTELLAR CRAFT WHICH LOOK LIKE WEDDING CAKES AND THAT IS OF TOTAL FABRICATION AND EARTH MANUFACTURE--BY ONES OF YOUR OWN CIRCLE OF MISINFORMATION PROJECTIONS.

Since you are all part and parcel of the plot against the people and sent forth to give misinformation and disinformation and then prevent people from having Truth--I suggest you have now come to the wrong resource for your pronouncement of "drivel". At best (or worst) no self-respecting "cosmic researcher"

would need to mutilate cattle and sheep--that too, is Earthbound satanic lie! I do not speak behind your back nor do I ask readers to deny the reading of your literature--because the literature you produce is so blatantly foolish as to discount itself. I might also suggest that you study carefully ALL of ours!

I do concur with one thing you indicate--THAT YOU ONES WOULD CERTAINLY LIKE US TO STOP OUR PUBLICATIONS--NOT LIKELY BROTHERS FOR WE COME AS THE HOSTS OF GOD (WHO "REALLY" KNOWS) SENT FORTH IN COSMIC SERVICE--TO TELL YOU WHY YOU ARE AT DOOM'S DOOR--AT THE HANDS OF GOD'S ADVERSARIES AND THE HANDS OF THE ELITE. I CAN FURTHER PROMISE YOU ONES WHO BELIEVE YOURSELVES TO BE AMONG THE FAVORED ELITE--YOU ARE NOT! YOUR "USERS" WILL CAST YOU ASIDE IN DISCOUNTING AND YOU ONES WILL BE THE FIRST THEY WILL EXPEND AS TRUTH COMES FORTH.

AS TO COL STEVEN'S WORK--I BELIEVE THE REPUTATION AND ACTIVITIES OF COL. STEVENS IN CONJUNCTION WITH MR. ELDERS SPEAK FOR THEMSELVES. JUST AS WITH WILLIAM COOPER, I WELCOME COMMUNION AND AS OF YET, NONE DARE EXCEPT TO CALL US TREASONISTS. I AM EXACTLY WHO I SAY I AM AND I BEAR NO BLOOD OF INNOCENTS UPON MY HANDS THROUGH DECEIT, TERROR AND DISINFORMATION-----WHO MIGHT YOU BE?

I FIND THAT NONE OF YOU IN THE "IN GROUP" OF HIGH RANKING RESEARCHERS OF DOCTORATE LEVEL DO ANYTHING EXCEPT CURSE ME AND MY FELLOW-WORKERS AND SUGGEST THAT WE STOP PRINTING OUR "DRIVEL" AND, FURTHER, CALL US SLIMY PUKES AND OTHER LEARNED EXPRESSIONS OF INTELLIGENT LIFE-FORMS. IT MIGHT DO ALL OF YOU IN THE UFO CIRCLES TO READ THE INFORMATION WE PRESENT--EXCEPT THAT YOUR PUPPET-

MASTERS WOULD NOT LIKE OF IT, WOULD THEY? WHAT IS REALLY RESENTFUL MATERIAL AND PROJECTION TO OUR COSMIC CREWS IS YOUR CONTINUAL PROJECTION THAT YOU ARE "CHRISTIANS IN SERVICE OF JESUS CHRIST" AND USE TERMS LIKE "...ONLY GOD REALLY KNOWS". YOU ONES HAD BEST LOOK AGAIN AT YOUR STATUS WITHIN THE CIRCLE OF THAT GOD AND CHRISTOS.

I find it difficult to even consider bending my knee unto such "expert authority" but do so, for you have continued to give "proof" unto the citizens who see through the massive disinformation ploy to terrorize the population of the planet regarding the brotherhood of the cosmos. You do so through such foolish projections as to give credence to discounting--not Truth.

I also bow to your wisdom of the great value to mankind of utilizing the Stevens "translation" (he really had NOTHING to do with the "translation" except for the personal additions to personalize the material for self-suiting purposes) for it would give "truth" almost instantly to the "thinking" populace if the government has left any of the "populace" with the ability to "think". It requires "intelligent" beings of higher form and technology to traverse the universe/cosmos--sir, I find no such intelligent life-forms on your planet at this time. If you consider sucking blood from abducted humans and mutilation of God's creatures to be "intelligent life-forms" then I suggest they certainly do not come from any place which I recognize capable of traversing intergalactically, or intragalactically--for that matter.

Why do you ones continue to avoid confrontation with Hatonn? What is it you fear? Truth? Rock throwing and name calling is not even gracious, sir. George Green is a publisher--why would you suggest he stop publishing material? He publishes many things--and distributes Col. Steven's books along with many other titles. Why would you wish him to give up his business? I suggest that before you ones go forth on more seek and demolish programs against Hatonn and the

Pleiades Command that you become better informed, for you are all sitting with caked egg on the face at the least. Why do you believe the government Elite are working so hard to discredit our presence? I thought you might begin to understand! **WE ARE NOT GOING TO JUST GO AWAY, MR. WIENER--AND I FURTHER SUGGEST YOU CHECK OUT YOUR OWN ROOTS! SO BE IT!**

"Proof" of our presentation is all about you ones--where is yours? **WHERE IS YOUR PROOF?** I have nothing to "prove" for you ones of Earth place splatter truth around like a shroud of shrink-wrap. I find no evidence of that which you ones project in the least iota (minus-zilch).

God granted Man freedom to choose through reason. This sets Man apart from his relations--no more and no less. As Man again begins to use thinking reason--knowledge of Truth will "kick in" and a lot of heyokas (sacred clowns [fools]) will be "kicked out". I suggest several of you ones in the "UFO Circles" begin to carefully check out your "kicking sites" for Man is growing a bit irritated with the clowns running his very existence through idioy, disinformation, no information and illogical genocide.

Am I insulting? I would guess you might accept my statements as such--**IF THE SHOE OF TRUTH FITS THINE FEET WHICH I FIND LOCATED SQUARELY IN THINE SPEAKING ORIFICE.** I often find that it is far the greater part of WISDOM TO OPEN THE EYES AND EARS AND SHUT OF THE MOUTH. BUT THEN, I AM ONLY A HOST OF GOD FROM THE COSMOS ATTENDING THE CHANGING CYCLES OF A PLANET IN GREAT TROUBLE AND A PEOPLE READY TO ANNIHILATE THE GOODLY COMPANY AS WELL AS ALL LIFE-FORMS ON THE ORB. Undoubtedly it is more profitable to you ones to play games and dangle humanity over the abyss of destruction and deceit. I find it both appalling and incredible.

I most sincerely hope that all your seminars go well for in your disinformation you do more to prove our

truth than anyone on your planet. And for that, sir, I am totally indebted and bow in honor of your service unto Truth. I hope, for your sake, God is as gracious. Salu.

Relax, Dharma, these are but gnats upon thine eyes--feasting of the unfortunate ignorance of their fellowmen. The intent is not even worthy of the distraction from our work. Chela, I cannot even adequately express my appreciation for these foolish ones and I do not jest for I have great compassion for those who are simply misled and indebted to those who plan disinformation for they show Truth in an ever more brilliant light of intelligence as it is unfolded. Lies and liars always bear the "sign" and the signs are written in bold italics in everything they project. It is not for me to judge nor either condemn or condone--what a man does is between himself and God and none of Hatonn's business except as it falls upon my brethren--their foolish "expert" opinions can only **HELP MY MISSION AND CAUSE**, and thus--yours.

BACK TO REASON AND CONFIRMATION

Last evening I promised to reprint a letter of confirmation received yesterday. It is often better to hear these things from Earth experiences in first person so I ask that you simply copy the letter and I give humble appreciation to our friend who took the precious time to write. I give only initials for expression of privacy. But for recognition of those who know--A.B. of T., AZ. Please print the message from inside the card first, from THE PROPHET (Kahlil Gibran):

QUOTE:

You give but little when you give of your possessions.

It is when you give of yourself that you truly give.

There are those who give little of the much which they have--and they give it for recognition and

their hidden desire makes their gifts unwholesome.

And there are those who have little and give it all.

These are the believers in life and the bounty of life, and their coffer is never empty.

There are those who give with joy, and that joy is their reward.

And there are those who give with pain, and that pain is their baptism.

And there are those who give and know not pain in giving, nor do they seek joy, nor give with mindfulness of virtue;

They give as in yonder valley the myrtle breathes its fragrance into space.

Through the hands of such as these God speaks, and from behind their eyes He smiles upon the earth.

Dearest Dharma and Hatonn, (March 28, 1991)

My beloved sister and brother! There are no words, in this commerce based language of ours, to adequately express my eternal thanks for all you have done and all you are doing! Even though our three dimensional life appears to place more and more boxes around us and our lives, I am the freest I have ever been. **TRUTH DOES SET YOU FREE!!!** Thank you, thank you, thank you for contributing to my freedom!!!! [Hatonn: Do you who share this reading, think not this is as great a gift as we can possibly receive? Does it not make every step worth the effort? This IS that for which we serve and to touch but ONE is all that is required and needed! Ponder it, for in the ONENESS, which seems eventually out there somewhere--ye find it already present if ye but look within and take thine brother's hand.]

Pardon me, the phone is ringing. I'm back. Well, I was just told that within two days we are going to be invaded--by "guys from the skys" (not you). This information came

via Sedona to Tucson. How hysterical and how insidious!!! My friend G. and I placed liquid white light on Sedona.

Confirmation, for me, is not a necessity; however, what a joyful blessing when you are in receipt of some. Therefore, I wish to share a "tid bit" of confirmation of something, if I remember correctly, Hatonn has said or has asked us to watch.

From September 26, 1990 to January 28, 1991 (with 3 weeks home due to the passing of my mother), I lived in Luxor, Egypt. What a generous, loving, warm, friendly group the Egyptian people are! Even when they have no income, they share the bounty of their hearts and their tables.

When the U.S. forgave Egypt its \$7 billion debt, the man-in-the-street of Luxor--when he found out you were American and even if they couldn't speak English--put a "thumb up" and said Bush, a "thumb up" for America. Then as "war loomed closer, the man-in-the-street thought it wonderful that Bush/America was going to go in and kick Saddam Hussein's derriere. (When people could speak English, they asked what I thought about the above referenced issues. They had difficulty understanding that I did not like Bush and that I didn't want to own Egypt.)

Week before last, I spoke to a dear friend in Luxor and he told me that already, the Egyptian man-in-the-street hated Americans. I was not surprised; however, I was surprised at how quickly this had happened. I was, personally, briefly saddened. The Egyptian people, in my limited experience, are the most modern/liberal (if those are the correct terms) of all Arabs.

In one of the Expresses, Hatonn made a comment about would we be welcome (as Americans) in the homes of those of other countries. For today (it may change on the morrow), I, personally, would be welcome in TWO homes in Luxor (one Coptic Christian, one moslem). I don't really know for sure, but it may be in part due to the fact that I spoke my mind and let it be known that "my" government didn't repre-

sent ME. There, also, would be several homes in a small town in Austria where I would be welcome.

A curiosity point I wish to share regarding weather. While in Luxor, in November, 1990, it rained. That may sound strange, but I had been told that it never, ever rains in Luxor. It may sprinkle very briefly; but it does not rain like in the states. This particular morning (3:00 am) it sprinkled, stopped and then rained for approximately 3 hours--not a heavy rain but enough to make everything, including the streets, wet.

This small amount can be very serious because many, many people in Egypt do not have roofs on their houses and their floors are dirt--the homes very often are not even covered with straw. Also, a lot of the streets are dirt.

Again, on December 31, 1990, starting around 11:00 pm (while I was flying over the Atlantic), I was told it poured for hours. This was heavy rain. When I arrived back in Luxor (via Austria which had no snow) a week-later, the dirt streets were still wet and muddy. Now, I am told by my friend in Luxor on March 22, 1991 it poured for 10 HOURS. Then the last 3 days have been very hot. (Not "normal" for this time of year.)

Manipulation and/or changes of the weather??? everywhere?

Yesterday, while watching the "boob tube", I picked up some comments of interest that I would like to share with you. I watched the interview with David Frost and "Stormin' Norman" Schwarzkopf on PBS. The following are items, stated by Schwarzkopf, that I thought you might find interesting. This interview confirmed, also, how the controlled media takes things out of context.

1. Schwarzkopf stated that they had been working on the plan (military strategy in the gulf) FOR ONE AND A HALF YEARS.

2. The "rough" plan for this campaign was called "Hail Mary"--how abhorrent!

3. David Frost called Schwarzkopf

a military man with a conscience. Frost brought up how religious a man he was and how he didn't want any of his troops to die. Schwarzkopf concurred and stated how important his men's lives were to him--can we swallow this one???

4. Frost brought up one particular situation (because I was writing, I didn't catch it all) and asked if we had dressed as Bedouins. Schwarzkopf said "NOT IN THIS PARTICULAR SITUATION"--implying that we did in others?

5. On this show, Schwarzkopf said that we only lost 150 people. However, earlier that same day on his program, Geraldo Rivera stated that we had lost 350. I'd like Schwarzkopf to tell me where the other 200 are.

This next one caused me a great deal of mirth:

6. David Frost asked Schwarzkopf if God was on this side and Schwarzkopf replied, "He had to be!"

7. Schwarzkopf was asked to quote his favorite Bible passage. He said that it wasn't from the Bible, but possibly from St. Francis--"Dear Lord make me an instrument of thy peace."

The next on is regarding the "broo ha ha" that seemed to run rampant in the media, about Schwarzkopf saying that he had recommended that the war NOT STOP. This was taken from this PBS interview and it was taken out of context. Regardless of what we know about Bush or anybody else efforting to run the world show, this was so blatant an attempt to pit Schwarzkopf against Bush and all you had to do was watch the PBS program to get the straight "poop." This is what happens to one and all. I find it hysterical that the controlled media is doing it to those efforting control. Just now on "Prime Time Live". Sam Donaldson, speaking about this incident, while laughing, says there are 2 things you never do--you never disgrace the President and you NEVER share the limelight. So, according to Sam, Schwarzkopf is still in "trouble."

The last one I am going to mention

in connection with this PBS program is the ages of those killed. At the end of the show, they ran a list of the names and ages of all killed in the gulf. It was interesting to see that all but very few were in the age range of 20 to 29. There were, I believe, 3 that were 19, 2 that were 44 and several in the mid 30's.

A special thank you, Dharma and Hatonn, for the effort at publishing these letters. My friend and I had been sharing them prior to my sojourn to Egypt. Due to these letters (that's what G. and I call them), I was able to view Egyptian English language news and truly know what was happening. (Also, the Egyptians are not as sophisticated as we are at editing. They televised the entire Bush/Mubarc press conference.) I even watched the Egyptian news in Arabic and could tell, basically, what was going on. COULDN'T HAVE DONE IT WITHOUT YOU GUYS!!!!

An interesting item. March 17th was the first time in a long time that a tour guide friend of mine in Luxor had worked and his group was soldiers returning from the gulf--they were from North Carolina.

REJOICE! Here ends my "tid bits.

Hatonn and shipmates and all, please know you are loved and very much appreciated. There are ones here who know your frustration from personal experience. Sometimes, I don't know how "y'all" have been able to hang in there with us all these "years, centuries".

To all of my brothers and sisters from all over this universe and others, I love you all. I appreciate more than words can ever say your undying efforts to assist us and "lift us up to where we belong." (God talks to me through 1 liners from songs. What can I say.) Your unconditional love is a treasure beyond measure!!!!

There are no words, Dharma, for your unstinting devotion. Please know that there are ones out here who love you and thank you. We send you love and light. If it were possible I would share your load, clean your house, place flowers in your windows and hug you lots!!! Hang in there! It is worth it!!!!

God Bless You All ten million times over!!! If you ever need me, I am here.

Love, AB

END QUOTING

You ones are our reward! We need no other and NEVER would ye be left in time of need and neither shall any be given that which is not within capability of bearing. It is the sharing of thoughts and dreams--and confirmations--which shall make this journey glorious. This is that which makes "life", and "living" IS the experience--death is but "existence". Man will come into recognition for he is the very breath of God and therefore it can come to no other end, can it?

Please KNOW that you can give me no greater honor and blessing than to call me "brother" and "friend" and, when ye have sent love and caring unto my scribe, so have ye sent it unto God for each is measured and in the accounting as no lesser and no greater but as ONE. So be it and the blessings of His perfection rests upon His children and I am honored to serve in your company.

I have one last thing in this portion, please. I have been given presentation of another document which sums most accurately and succinctly--WHAT DOES THE NEW WORLD ORDER REALLY MEAN? I think it worthy of simply reproducing, Dharma, for it gives food for the thinking people.

QUOTE (from NEW WORLD ORDER Means Death and Destruction, by Phoeby Courtney published by The Independent American, P.O. Box 636, Littleton, Colorado 80160):

The Council on Foreign Relations (CFR) has taken over the policy-making positions of our government, and in the Bush Administration, the Presidency itself.

Now they are trying to take over the people of this country via the New World Order.

On January 29, 1991, in his State of the Union address, President Bush stood before Congress

and spoke of the New World Order which could bring, as he put it, "peace and security."

Yet on February 5--only a week later--the President on national TV reported that "one plane every minute, 24 hours a day" was taking off to bomb Iraq. "Military targets," he claimed.

However, photographs shown on CNN, graphically depicting the results of such saturation bombing by U.S. planes, prove otherwise. By February 7, massive damage in Baghdad and other cities had been caused to the property of civilians, as well as loss of lives.

Thus the use of devastating military force is an integral part of the New World Order.

WHAT THE NEW WORLD ORDER WOULD MEAN TO YOU

Students of contemporary history know that the phrase "a new world order" has long been used by idealists and conspirators to describe a world government able to enforce peace, but also able to enforce tyranny.

World government cannot fail to lead to tyranny. The principles which made America great--a constitutional republic that limits government power combined with a belief in God and the dignity of the individual--could not coexist with any socialistic world government.

Should America become a part of the New World Order, urged by President Bush in every address to the nation he makes, the United States as we know it would cease to exist. We would have to scrap our Constitution and Declaration of Independence, and merge our system of government with dictatorships worldwide. The end result would be the complete destruction of freedoms that we now enjoy as Americans.

What is the motive behind the New World Order? Why have the world's richest and most powerful men spent millions of dollars and decades of time to promote such an alien concept?

world's manufacturing, trade, transportation, money system, and natural resources such as oil.

There are two certain consequences of a New World Order.

1) Rather than improving the standard of living for other nations, the New World Order would mean a forced redistribution of all wealth and a sharp reduction in the standard of living for Americans.

2) The New World Order would include: a world tax system (with Americans bearing the biggest burden), a world court, a world central bank, control of education, abolition of private firearms, and a world military force.

The New World Order pushed by President Bush would also mean the eventual abolition of the United States as a sovereign nation. There is no way to have both.

In his syndicated column Charley Reese declared:

"I don't know about you, but I am an American. My allegiance is to the Constitution and to the United States of America, not to any international organization, and I will not shift that allegiance."

"I have to say plainly that if someone attempts, as many would like to do, to sacrifice the independence of the United States for the sake of a New World Order, then I will rebel."

"I will not consent to the loss of American independence for which over one million of my countrymen have given their lives."

Syndicated columnist Patrick Buchanan put it this way:

"The Trilateralist-CFR, Wall Street-Big Business elite, the neo-Conservative intellectuals who dominate the think tanks and op-ed pages; the Old Left, with its one-world, collective-secu-

arity. UN uber alles dream: All have come together behind the New World Order.

"Everyone is on board, or so it seems. But out there, trying to break through, is the old, authentic voice of American patriotism, of nationalism, of America FIRST!"

END OF QUOTING

One service of the book is a listing of members of the Council on Foreign Relations. Funny thing, you will recognize so many names, such as Jesse Jackson, Stephen Solarz and Richard Helms (not Jesse-isn't that interesting?) To whom have you entrusted your very existence as a populace and a nation? Further, do NOT BE SURPRISED at who is NOT LISTED. For many of the top criminals are in higher controlling organizations such as the Trilateral Commission which is exclusive indeed, and Bilderbergers, Skull and Bones and such.

YOU ARE AT THE CROSS-ROADS, AMERICA!

Thank you for your attention and you, Dharma, for your service. Hatonn to stand-by.

Good day.

4/6/91 HATONN

TODAY, APRIL 6, 1991

Hatonn present and all fragments accounted for. I won't take time away from our work to go down a list of "nonsense for today". I will, however, respond regarding the "explosion" or "boom" of two days ago in the early evening. It was neither an earth movement nor a "sonic boom" from aircraft. It was an "airquake" produced over Edwards Air Force Base by the stationed cosmo-spheres. It was truly a follow-up of the rocket destruction the prior day and a warning regarding the intended shuttle launch. Do not be fooled by the tube of man-made visions which will project space walks, etc. The shuttle would only go into sub-orbit at best and all the pictures you will see are fabrications and "old pre-filmed" experiences either conjured or taken

prior to now. The astronaut crew will come home from Australia just like they always do, if they come home at all.

Isn't my scribe in the area of danger? Yes, but so am I and I am much bigger and have much more functional and dependable toys with which to play! So be it.

COMMUNICATION TO M.C.B.

I cannot take time to properly respond to your communique, Mark. I will, however, take opportunity right now to thank you for hearing your call, son. It is time to begin pulling participants and technicians and it will be those who come forth-in truth of intent, asking directions in selfless intent, who are being summoned. It is extremely important that the talents and purpose match the need and at this time it is also extremely important that human entities assume responsibility of choosing and discerning in correct and directed manner. I ask that your information along with this notation be forwarded by fax to our beloved W.G. I further request that a copy of this notation along with contact information for W.G. be given to MCB. I believe that it would be appropriate to send References and Portfolio, son, and begin your association directly.

It is obvious from your communication that you are well studied and experienced and have come to recognize some of the "real" artists in your time of communion. I suggest that you maintain open mind and be prepared for disappointments in finding some of your perceptions are not who they first appear to be--it does not mean that they will not COME TO BE, at some point, great contributors in truth and not ego projections of self-centered spouting of assumed greatness.

W.G. has received Academy recognition for his work and photographic expertise. I ask that you particularly attend to holographic photography and reproduction of same onto film. I further ask that you be sent a set of "Clearing" tapes and the 2 tape set of "Problem solving meditation". Know, Mark, that these are not "professional" tapes but are made for personal use of/by my scribe. Come into using

them for I need to speak with you and I need a meeting "ground". Don't, please, perceive that I will come blasting through like a loud-speaker in Central Park. But you will be given to know that which is given in a few sessions of communion.

Indeed, as to your inquiry, the command has great cause to "track your activities" and have done so--God is a great and mysterious (not mystical) force of intent. Please, however, don't become so scattered that you always prevail in attendance to the "Collective Unconscious" for it is through that perception that ones are first misled down the "Primrose Path". Cause every energy to identify and always, in EVERY ENCOUNTER, from your soul, demand that any energy in the service of God's adversaries depart your "space". Allow only identified beings into your contact for through careless identification--you will ALWAYS pick up the dark energies FIRST, and then it always follows that the urging of those energies to NOT allow our presence within is usually honored by the human. It is through that lack of care that Man separates himself from God Himself. More beings are trapped into the abyss of human ego through this manner, and lost to the service and oneness with God, than through any other method. Believe me, the dark brotherhood KNOWS the appointed and accepted workers long before the individual in point. Therefore efforts to sidetrack the worker are set up from birth through finding of purpose. It must, however, be this way for only the sturdy shall prevail and lesser will simply "not cut the mustard" in this time of chaos and passage and species/planet transition. It is a responsibility of tremendous and incredible commitment which claims all of self with consuming and unrelenting intent for selfless accomplishment. It so happens as with ONLY GOD, that through that very intent and giving--comes the backlash of wondrous return of that very thing you had freely given back into the hands of God--the WILL OF SELF.

I take this opportunity to express publicly in this writing the spiritual communion of this instance, for it is lesson and "total requirement" of any who totally and truthfully serve

God. Ye need not "do without that which you perceive you must have"--**YE MUST ONLY, TRULY, WITHIN SOUL PLACE, BE EVER WILLING TO GIVE IT ALL AND NEVER LOOK BACK. SOME-TIMES IT REQUIRES A WHILE AND EXPERIENCING GREAT LOSSES IN MATERIAL AND HUMAN PERCEPTION--TO REACH THE SUSTAINED INTENT OF TRUE SERVICE.** YOU WILL FIND THAT ONCE THE SOUL BECOMES, IN TRUTH, DEDICATED BEYOND ALL RETURN--THEN THE CREATOR PROVIDES FOR THE NEEDS AND THAT NEED OF ABUNDANCE OF MATERIAL GAIN MYSTERIOUSLY FINDS IT WAY BACK INTO THINE SPACE AND THE ENTITY FINDS NO LONGER AN ATTACHMENT TO IT SAVE THAT WHICH HE CAN AGAIN GIVE FORTH--EVER INCREASING THE COFFERS OF GOD AND WONDROUS CREATION.

Does this mean that on Academy Award night when all honors for work is tossed about--mostly to ones within the "OK to receive" listings, that when you receive your recognition, you should shun it? No, for this is what will give you MORE opportunity to have more work available in which to portray God's reflection. But make sure that you honor the TRUE SELF WITHIN as the wondrous creation you are--and not the frivolous EGO of HUMANNESS which will only destroy all that is of immortality attached to the physical plane. Easy? Not at first, but I might use Dharma as example. As we write and speak and share, sometimes it hard for her to release my own energy unto working with another--if she is in awareness for she feels great responsibility that somehow SHE is not misleading or assuming personal load which is not hers in actuality. The best way to get her to release, as in this correspondence, is to overload her burden to the point wherein she cannot longer carry all the secretarial duties of letter writing and phone calls, etc. This does two things--it causes her to release ME and causes ones to hear and comprehend from me "directly". If the perceptions are coming through incorrectly, I can always sit and pen a reminder or corrective input in

this same manner.

It is such that after long communion the integration of "spirit" is so finely "tuned" that there is no "conscious" separation and yet instant identification. I demand, however, that there never be contact without identification--it is the first lesson if you are to work within this "Command". YOU must clear your space--I can do it but I WILL NOT DO SO UNLESS YOU ARE BLUNDERING IN A MANNER WHICH IMPACTS THE VERY PROJECTED PURPOSE OF OUR MISSION. YOU MUST DO IT--A THOUSAND TIMES A DAY IF NECESSARY--UNTIL IT IS INSTANT HABIT FOR IT WILL BE IN THE EARLY DAYS THAT THE ADVERSARY WILL EFFORT THE HARDEST TO FOOL YOU. STAY ALERT, FOR IT WILL ALWAYS BE WHEN YOU LEAST THINK IT POSSIBLE. HE IS A RELENTLESS ANNOYANCE AND A VERY "SORE" LOSER; KEEP IT EVER UPPERMOST IN THE MIND CONSCIOUS AND TRAIN THE SUBCONSCIOUS TO ACCEPT NO OTHER THAN GOD'S LIGHTED BROTHERHOOD AND THEY, TOO, MUST IDENTIFY.

Well, how can I tell whether or not I am receiving correctly? If it contradicts and counters that which you are innately born with capability of discernment, as to true laws of God and/or The Creation--it is NOT OF GOD. If there is a tiny urge on the part of the energy present to guide you into even the tiny portion of allowance of evil intent--IT IS NOT OF GOD. And yes, "they" are allowed to lie, deceive and falsely identify--that is the name of their game, brothers. Does this mean in the human form you will cease to err? Of course not--we are herein talking about the teachers and guides who are in energy form responding to your call. Man lies about "not knowing" right from wrong--and that is all it is--a lie for you are CREATED (if created by GOD and not a replica of fabrication as in "Robotoid" conjured by Man) KNOWING INNATELY AND WITHOUT ERROR THAT WHICH IS RIGHT AND TOWARD GOD AND BALANCE AND THAT WHICH IS AWAY FROM GOD. EVIL IS THAT

FROM GOD. EVIL IS THAT WHICH CAUSES DEVIATION OF THE SPIRIT--IN EVEN THE SLIGHTEST MEASURE--AWAY FROM GOD OF TRUTH AND LIGHT. AND REMEMBER, GOD KNOWS THAT ALL SHORT OF BEINGNESS WITHIN GOD IS LESS THAN PERFECTION FOR THAT IS THE POINT OF THE JOURNEY AND EXPERIENCE--THE COMING FINALLY INTO THE ONENESS WITH PERFECTION.

Man, and evil cause in the hands of Man--votes in rules and regulations, acceptance of that which is against God, etc. GOD'S TRUTH NEVER VARIES IN THE LEAST IOTA! NEVER! FURTHER, NEVER, NEVER CONSIDER THE LAWS OF GOD AND THE CREATION TO EVEN RESEMBLE THE LAWS AS SET FORTH AND VOTED-IN BY THE HUMAN SPECIES--THOSE ARE SET UP TO PULL YOU ENTIRELY AWAY FROM GOD. There are two parts to the human creature--that which is physical and that which is spiritual and, actually, never the twain shall meet as one. It is not intended so and EGO is of the conscious mental function of the body physical--the testing mechanism of soul spirit to determine the level of growth in the dimensions of immortality of spirit.

I had not intended a Journal on the subject this morning; it is only that as ones who come into perception of "call to service", also understand it is as important that laws of God are understood as well as the call "heard". Does this mean that none will serve until they are somehow "purified" and "perfected"? Of course not, but it does mean that ones who will bear, and have accepted, great responsibility fully appreciate that responsibility. The knowledge is there already--it is only hidden by the veil as with all, and the remembering purpose and intent must again come into consciousness. Some are simply not "ready" at a given "time" and need more "remembering time". The responsibility of birthing a new planet into higher existence and the tending of the "old" along with the changing attitudes and misperceptions of a species of Man--is a heavy responsibility indeed. Does this mean you become less human? Yes

and no. You will become less attached to the human--and no, the bombardment of existence within the human environment will not only not lessen but will increase in many ways. I must be quick to assure you, however, the rewards for the experience are grand indeed and the peace which all men seek blossoms like the lotus and fills the cup to overflow as purpose is recognized and accepted. So be it.

Thank you for giving me opportunity to share these moments for please accept my own petition for understanding--THIS is the driving need within my own being--to bring you home and I become frustrated with my NECESSARY JOB of speaking of wars and crimes of man and governments, when my only real purpose is to bring you, my brethren, home. Growing is hard, both as a human and as a spirit--but wondrous indeed.

Hatonn to step aside for a short break.

NETWORKING

We continually receive phone calls from those of you who are feeling isolated in their particular area of the country. If you are interested in meeting others in your region who share in the Phoenix material, write to America West giving us permission to network and we will connect you with others.

CONSTITUTION KIT

For those who want to know how they can help save our Constitution--we now are offering a detailed kit of information about our government and the Constitution to help in preserving our freedoms. The kit is available to individuals or groups for \$8.00 per kit, or for \$20 POST PAID with RAPE OF THE CONSTITUTION book included.

THE PHOENIX JOURNALS:

Sipapu Odyssey
And They Called His Name Immanuel, I Am Sananda
Space-Gate
Spiral To Economic Disaster
From Here To Armageddon
Survival Is Only Ten Feet From

Hell
The Rainbow Masters
AIDS, The Last Great Plague
Satan's Drummers
Privacy In a Fishbowl
Cry of The Phoenix
Crucifixion of The Phoenix
Skeletons In The Closet
R.R.P.P.*
*Rape, Ravage, Pillage and Plunder of the Phoenix
Rape of The Constitution
You Can Slay The Dragon
The Naked Phoenix
Blood And Ashes
Firestorm In Babylon
The Mossad Connection
Creation, The Sacred Universe
Pleiades Connection, Return Of The Phoenix Vol. I
Burnt Offerings and Bloodstained Sands
Shrouds Of The Seventh Seal--
The Bitter Communion
Counterfeit Blessings
The Phoenix Express Vol's I & II (\$15)
The Phoenix Express Vol's III & IV (\$15)
The Phoenix Express Vol's V & VI (\$15)

The price is \$10 per JOURNAL, (EXCEPTING EX-PRESS) 10% discount on orders of 4 or more. California residents add 6% sales tax. Add shipping, UPS \$3.25 and \$1.00 each additional or U.S. Mail \$2.50 for first title and \$1.00 each additional.

Write for Quantity Discount.

Available from America West or your Local Distributor.

Express is \$20 per 13 ISSUES (including back issues for the period) or \$75 per 52 ISSUES.

Send orders and Payments to: America West Distributors, P.O. Box 986 Tehachapi, CA. 93581. For credit card orders Telephone 1 800 729-4131 **PLEASE USE ONLY FOR ORDERS (THE EXPENSE IS TOO MUCH FOR US)** For other purposes 805 822-9655.

When you have a chance of embracing opportunity, give it a big hug.

TRUTH WILL SET YOU FREE



PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS

A bulletin commenting on appropriate current news events, clarification of portions of the Journals and answers of a general nature to questions not found in the existing Journals.

PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS is published by America West Publishers, Inc. P.O. BOX 986 Tehachapi, CA. 93581. Subscription rate is \$20 per 13 issues or \$75 per 52 issues, First Class mailing. COPYRIGHT 1991 by America West Publishers, Inc. All rights reserved. Reproduction of this copyrighted material for private non-profit use is expressly encouraged, for commercial purposes it is strictly forbidden.

APRIL 1991 VOLUME XI NUMBER 5

4/6/91 HATONN

LIMITATIONS OF HUMAN LANGUAGE

I believe this is more "back to the subject" of the Journal than at first it might seem. If we cannot come into "communication" in meaningful understanding then we are never going to understand one another enough to function as a unit in intent. This is obviously the intended thrust of our adversaries, be they dupes of, or full participants with the anti-Divine God of Holy Spirit. Herein is good example of needing TOTAL definition of a "term". It matters not that which the term IS nor what it means--AS LONG AS ALL IN COMMUNICATION UNDERSTAND EXPLICITLY THE MEANING AS WE USE IT. This is the thrust of the anti-Lighted Spirit--to cause themselves to have one explicit definition for "their" use, of a given term--while all others are moving along under another and usually opposite definitive use of the same term. For instance, when we refer, say, to the Great Spirit--we will be referring to God, Lighted God, Holy God, Truth, Wakan Tanka, Great White (lighted) Spirit, etc. If we refer to "Sananda", we are referring to a label of achieved perfection which allows experiences as/within God from Christed experience, i.e. Pale Prophet, Esu, Isa, Iisa, Standing Bear, Jesus, the Nazarean etc., etc., and allows us to stop repeating so much to come into intended communication.

We MUST cease ever working from "IMPLICIT" and always utilize "EXPLICITNESS".

IMPLICIT: implied; assumption; capable of being understood from something else though unexpressed; to in-

volve or indicate by inference, association rather than to express DIRECTLY.

EXPLICIT: *free from all vagueness and ambiguity; fully developed or formulated; unreserved and unambiguous in expression; opposite of implicit.*

Accurate communication **REQUIRES ACCURATE EXPLICITNESS.**

MUTUAL UNDERSTANDING

Communication - must begin with something mutually understood. The shared universe of tangible realities is something apparently perceived by all living organisms. Inborn value judgments, that sort out and give meaning to the tangible realities, well up in each individual. In combination, the tangible realities and the inborn value judgments constitute the universal language of Nature and/or whatever comprehensive creative intelligence may coexist with, or be an inseparable part of, Nature.

Humans create *word languages*. In the Western World, word languages often distinguish between body and soul, and people speak of "Nature and Nature's God". Among peoples of both East and West there is also a widespread thought pattern, called pantheism, which views Nature and Nature's God as one. Using phrases from both thought patterns indiscriminately, without addressing the difference between them, we must learn to focus on something that goes beyond usual thought patterns lest we never achieve discernment of manipulation of these patterns to deceive and mislead.

All *word languages* that have been cre-

ated, or can be created, by humans are crude, confusing substitutes for the language of Nature or Nature's God. Any assertion that Nature's God ever used crude, confusing human words to speak to humans could only come from *someone who wanted to brainwash others, or someone who had been brainwashed.*

Even between humans, no communication in words can be accepted as complete and final. No perceptive person can accept any social agreement which fails to recognize that there may be occasions when word communications are not adequate, when the language of Nature or Nature's God (involving value judgments, force and will) must be chosen.

Humans speak the language of Nature and Nature's God when they modify tangible realities and when they create cultures. This must, in our understanding of misled multitudes as with assumed labeling of the Khazar (as example), focus on "cultures" to great extent to bring understanding of the processes involved.

"Cultures" are will-actions that selectively influence *which* organic things are *encouraged* to survive, or *allowed* to survive. The culture of corn involves making conditions favorable for the growth of corn and destroying other organic things that interfere with the growth. *Human will* has created cultures of corn, beans, tulips, pigs, goats, sheep, milk cows, beef cows, work horses, race horses and so on. *Cultures are a major factor in human history.*

However, there are two cultures that historians *usually avoid* pointing out and discussing either through lack of understanding or deliberately avoiding

for one purpose or another. Both are human cultures of humans. These two human cultures of humans are the basic subject of this writing.

PRIMITIVE CULTURE

The first, or most primitive, human culture of humans had already begun when people were still in the hunting and food gathering stage. This primitive culture is still actively promoted. It vitally concerns you because it OPPOSES the manifest long range direction of Nature and Nature's God. Nature's long range direction, extending from single cells to humans, selects the most perceptive and most competent for survival. The primitive culture does the reverse. Falsely used human words are its implements!

This first human culture of humans began when those who were too incompetent to be leaders by demonstrating their competence stumbled upon the idea that they could *invent an imaginary leader and manipulate people by claiming to be spokesmen for the imaginary leader.*

It was all one culture but the imaginary leader was presented in various guises. The "ghost" of a dead leader, who had been widely respected, may have been the first invention. At the time of first recorded history a stone "god" or an invisible "god", purportedly supplying the human words that the spokesmen wanted for *manipulating the people*, was the invention most common in the Western World.

When a "spokesman" had built up a group of those who were easy to confuse and deceive, he used the manipulated group to destroy individuals who perceived and opposed the falsity he had built with words. By manipulating group force he could destroy individuals who were more perceptive, more honest, and more competent than himself. Assistants, called "priests", who would carry on the falsity built by words, were selected to help develop and preserve clever methods for promoting this culture.

The object was to breed great masses of people who were easy to manipulate. As purported spokesmen for the imaginary leader, the priests "authorized" sexual relations among those who were servile and stupid enough to accept their word-created falsity. They used the manipulated

group to *kill off* the strong, proud, competent, perceptive individuals who rejected what, in a word invented by the manipulators, was called "authority". They sought to prevent "unauthorized" sexual relations by those who rejected the "authority" they had arrogated to themselves.

At the time of the first events word historians have recorded, a substantial portion of the human species had obviously been bred by this culture that opposed Nature. Most humans had already degenerated into manipulated masses.

Word historians do not usually say "degenerated into manipulated masses". To designate this condition they use some such praise-giving phrase as "humans had created civilizations". Like the priests, many "historians" use words that cloud perception of tangible realities.

The only dependable history is that whose words are tangible realities. It is clear, precise, emphatic, easy to read AND EXPLICIT. Humans would do well to read the comment it makes regarding living organisms that *oppose* the evolutionary direction set by Nature, as humans do who continue this primitive culture.

Looking at this language, you find that lemmings, sheep, and some other mammals develop conspicuous groupings. However, no other mammals have gone as far toward evolving into mass organisms as have humans. Humans have now reached a stage that makes survival of individuals detached from a mass virtually impossible. Manipulated masses claim every square foot of living space on earth and demand that every individual identify with one of the manipulated masses.

Although no other mammals have gone as far as humans, some insects--ants, termites, and some species of bees--have followed this direction taken by humans, and have gone still further, they have reached the *point of no return*. Will you do the same?

These insects have opposed Nature's long range direction. They have *regressed* from autonomous sexual entities to the functional role of single cells in an asexual group organism. The group organism is all that continues to function as an entity having will. These insects have done with sex

odors what most humans at first recorded history had come very close to doing with words--and what the *entire human species*, whose evolutionary regression is actively promoted by mass manipulators, is now dangerously close to "accomplishing".

Dharma allow a lunch break please, for this added to the prior writing is sufficiently long. Then we shall look at the corrective culture and better perceive that which must be carefully considered at this point in history of experience. Thank you. I shall just stand aside.

Hatonn to clear.

4/6/91 HATONN

THE CORRECTIVE CULTURE

Despite massive efforts to destroy it, there is still a record (severely mutilated and tattered) that at the time of the first recorded history, one people had recognized what was happening within the human species and had done something about it. Realizing that the condition had gone too far to simply re-educate those who had been selectively bred for lack of perception, the perceptive people segregated themselves from the others.

These people, the Northern Europeans, who defended their segregation by maintaining a no-man's land around themselves, established a culture that was diametrically opposed to the long-standing primitive one.

A highly significant point is that these perceptive people recognized that a culture cannot be fought with mere words; they recognized that a culture must be opposed by a culture. Ah ha, now we begin to begin to see a flicker of what happened a very long time ago to get you to where you are NOW and by whom you were manipulated.

Nature's God does not speak the crude language of humans. However humans can speak the language of Nature's God. Culture is a statement made in that language. Culture deals selectively in birth and death. When unscrupulous manipulators created their human culture of humans, they chose to *oppose* the direction set by Nature's God in the language of Nature. The *corrective* culture was a deliberate, clear, positive, unequivocal,

explicit opposition to the primitive anti-Nature culture. The two cultures are eternally incompatible.

The corrective human culture of humans was based upon agreements between a group of perceptive individuals that would curtail the manipulative *breeding in* of the unperceptive and would *breed out* manipulators. It seemed good enough at that point.

The new culture of the segregated northern Europeans dealt with both factors that make an effective culture--birth and death. The basic ideas and actions of the corrective culture were two very simple ones.

Giving birth was an individual decision. A perceptive woman could be expected to choose her sexual mate with perception and give birth to perceptive children. Therefore, opposing the breeding methods of mass manipulators--of manipulators who arrogated to themselves the role of "authorizing" sexual relations and forbidding sexual relations they had not "authorized"--the Northern Europeans agreed that a woman's choice of a man by whom she would bear children would be *exclusively hers--as an individual*. The agreement was that no man could have sexual relations with her by force or coercion, and she need defer to no individual or group approval when choosing her children's father. The perceptive people reasoned that no one should have any word-invented "authority" over the intangible portion of Nature and Nature's God within an individual, because an individual's value judgments are made by the God within. The social agreement, that would not allow interference with the highly important value judgment of each individual woman regarding who should be the father of her children, effectively meant that the people looked upon each woman as a goddess.

Dealing with death was also an individual decision. Curtailing the use of manipulated masses against individuals was the cultural action that fell to men. Unscrupulous demagogues were *bred out* by making formal, socially approved one-to-one "fair fight" combat the prerogative of every individual. There was *full social approval* of formal individual combat and *full social rejection* of all groups that tried to impose "group will" on individuals. There was concerted

group action against individuals only within the limited range to which *each individual* had agreed. Outside that austere limited range every individual could demand one-to-one single combat and full social approval would uphold the demand.

This culture, speaking Nature's language of birth and death, effectively reversed the primitive culture that had bred for unperceptive zombi-like humans, and bred for the unscrupulous demagogues who manipulated zombies with words (oops, where are you now?) The new culture, that *consciously and effectively* again proclaimed all individuals equally sovereign, as Nature had always done before the primitive culture, actually accelerated the direction of Nature's selection.

At the beginning of recorded history, the new culture had already bred the segregated Northern Europeans into a people significantly distinct from those around them. They cherished that difference. Any manipulated mass, that tried to breach their protective no-man's land and re-absorb them, was recognized as a potential *mass organism*. The evolving group entity was called a "dragon". The feats of great heroes who became dragon-slayers were memorialized in story and song. But here you can see where the term "dragon" and "dragon beast" came into importance.

THE CHOICE

Let us refer to these two opposing human cultures of humans by the descriptive terms: The culture of manipulated masses and the culture of individual sovereignty.

Backing away from both for a look no more long-ranged than "What kind of people do I want to associate with?" the choice focuses on the individuals who are products of the two cultures: 1) The culture of manipulated masses breeds for lack of perception and/or deliberate falsity, coupled with a strong instinctual affinity for the kind of deception that makes a clever manipulator, and 2) The culture of individual sovereignty breeds in perception and integrity, and breeds out manipulators.

Ultimately the two man-made cultures will be measured by Nature's three billion year old criteria--which

it would be reasonable to call "the morality of Nature and Nature's God (Great Spirit of Light, Holy God and The Creation).

When manipulated masses take on irreversible dominance over individuals the masses become the only *organisms* that continue to have effective will. These masses function as *asexual organisms*; individuals function as their component cells; evolution is thereby turned back six hundred million years or more. Nature's selective survival is transferred from the component individuals to the new *mass organisms*. ETERNAL MASS WARFARE BETWEEN THE NEW ORGANISMS IS THE INEVITABLE RESULT.

When individuals remain sovereign, Nature's focus remains on individuals. Nature's selective survival continues to apply to human individuals and there is no regression. The field is open for further development. Looking at the long range direction manifest by Nature, the human species remains in the forefront of all organic evolution as it was prior to the first primitive human culture. Social approval of individual sovereignty is social approval of nature's morality.

Looking at Nature's criteria, the choice becomes: Shall the human accept Nature's long range direction or oppose it? And herein is an opportunity to pause and consider the response to this question as you see it in perspective of our writings and the unfoldment of "secrets" kept from you.

THE FIELD FOR CULTURAL CONFLICT

Leaving generalized descriptions and turning to the actual conflict between the *advocates* of these two cultures, we recognize that the mass manipulators now have control of most governments, of the media, and of the school systems. They overwhelm everyone with their confusing version of history. However, enough mutilated historical fragments still exist so that the significant story can be somewhat pieced together--even without my scanners.

The significant battle between the people of the two cultures has taken place, and continues to take place, in Europe, in the Mediterranean area, and in the Western hemisphere--where there has been total infiltration and integration

within the organisms.

The people of the Orient have been affected by the dominant culture of manipulated masses as it now exists in the Western World, but they have never been involved in the *conflict* between the two cultures as have other people, although it is coming into manifestation currently. Speaking of the Oriental people in general, they are not even aware that it now exists or ever did exist although the seepage is showing up more and more. Certainly they can see little evidence that any culture now exists in the West other than the culture of manipulated masses.

There is the same non-awareness of the cultural conflict by the people of Russia although some astute people are sticking their heads up and beginning to smell the coffee burning. Russia is an area of biologically mixed people that stands between the East and West. The area has been heavily impacted by the Khazarian shroud of word twisters and as a government, the USSR conspicuously implements the culture of *manipulated masses*. The precise form of the current Russian culture came from the same source, and constitutes the same virulent danger to the human species as that which forms one side of the current battle in the West. This especially virulent form came to the Russian people in two waves, the first beginning about the tenth century and the second early in the twentieth century. There had never been a substantial culture of individual sovereignty in the area, so neither wave met any effective native resistance.

Both the Orientals and the Russians continue to *feel the impulse* toward individual sovereignty within them, but they have no conscious memories of individual sovereignty--*as a culture*. Since the Western Americans have experienced individual sovereignty it is hard to have realization that you no longer have it. This is because the word manipulators have pulled some heinous tricks on you and you live under a shroud of "their" deception and illusion.

The battle between the advocates of the two cultures has existed exclusively in the Western World. It was in the Western World that the culture of individual sovereignty came into being. It is here that some conscious advocates of it now remain. It is in the

Western World that a decisive battle between the advocates of the two cultures is now being fought.

The Western World still has a high percentage of people bred for individual sovereignty. However, it is *on those who remain conscious advocates of the culture that bred them that now rests the only visible hope that the whole human species will not go the way of the regressive insects*. And, unfortunate as it is for the only visible hope, many who were bred for individual sovereignty have now been so confused by words that they fail to see that the conflict is between the advocates of the two cultures. When they say that they will "just wait to see what will happen" before they decide to act, they fail to recognize that they are not "just leaving things to Nature". Human cultures have been injected into natural selection. The conflict is taking place by *human will*. They are leaving everything to their human enemies. A veil of human words now clouds the perception of many who were bred for perception.

CLOUDS OBSCURING THE FIELD OF CONFLICT

A confused subject called "**human progress**" serves to obscure the significant conflict between the advocates of the two cultures. It detracts attention from human beings by focusing on manufactured gadgets. Also its spokesmen falsify human history. They use manufactured gadgets as the measure of civilization and teach American school children that two thousand years ago the Northern Europeans were "barbarians".

On the contrary, archeological excavations indicate that Europe was the area where the world's earliest finely manufactured articles were developed. You can only imagine at the exact historical reasons causing the Northern Europeans to abandon man-made things and return to natural things as their criteria of value and we will not hang up on that point herein for it is a distraction for the focus point. The verbal history, or "mythology", that would tell the story on your placement has been systematically destroyed or totally twisted. You only know that about 60 B.C., when Julius Caesar was writing about the Northern Europeans, the described culture of individual sovereignty had existed among them for untold centuries. The cultural core

that selectively bred for individual sovereignty was effectively protected by the no-man's land that Caesar was trying to penetrate. It allowed only one-way passage. The Northern Europeans could go out but they allowed no one to come in. They were protecting their segregated culture. They recognized that, as individuals consciously upholding the sovereignty of individuals, they were fighting *potential mass organisms* that they called "dragons". However, the people outside viewed the conflict as merely the usual mass warfare, which is an essential part of their culture.

The earliest records you will be able to find regarding the conflict between two peoples *who recognized opposing cultures as the basis of the conflict* was that which showed up between the early Babylonians and the people occupying the Iranian plateau. Only a "color" of their conflict remains in recorded history, and you cannot be sure whether or not the division between the peoples existed because individual sovereignty people were spreading from a Northern European cultural core, or whether Iran *versus* Babylonia was the original area of division. To more fully comprehend this circumstance we must look more deeply into the Khazars by whatever name they called themselves, and we will do so as we get a bit more foundation herein with which to work.

To get a clear view of the two cultures you have to look for a discernible division between peoples advocating the opposing cultures. Otherwise you look at cultural garbage." The two diametrically opposed cultures cannot be mixed among one people. There are only two directions that a human culture of humans can go--with Nature's overall direction or against it.

It appears ridiculous to make the obvious statement that nothing can at the same time go in two opposing directions. Such a statement now becomes necessary with regard to cultures because there are many who call the present enforced mixings of peoples trying to go in opposing direction, "the richness achieved by mixing cultures". That sort of misuse of words prepares for manipulation by promoting confusion--and who is the master of confusion? Fragments of *civilization*, that have been broken by mixing peoples from opposing cultures, may have facets that dazzle, like fragments of

broken glass in a kaleidoscope. But when a culture is viewed as a culture, it is an *injection of human will into natural selection*. Natural selection deals only in birth and death. Cultures created by human will are dealing in birth and death. The flesh and blood people that *human will* has selected for survival are the "richness (or pollution) achieved" by injecting cultures into natural selection. Conscious mass manipulators willfully promote the confusion that obscures perception of this. We seek to penetrate the obscuring cloud.

We know of areas where, in historical times, there have been mixings of people bred for individual sovereignty and those bred for mass manipulation. However the resultant conflict arising from the opposing cultural directions has not been perceptively analyzed in widely promoted histories. Spengler, who may well be the most competent of widely known historians, even applies the term "culture" to the mixings. Honor ones who passed Earth's way and projected some intelligent reasoning and understanding into historical data.

Facts indicate that people bred for individual sovereignty moved into India where they were greatly outnumbered by those long bred by the primitive culture. They were overwhelmed by sheer numbers. They could not establish their own culture. They could not act. They talked. This began before recorded history. They are still talking. The conflict between cultures cannot be settled by words.

Another mixing of peoples bred by the opposing cultures came when those from the cultural core of individual sovereignty moved in on the oppositely bred people of Greece. An attempted division between the peoples continued for several centuries by arbitrarily dividing them into "citizens" and "slaves". Obviously that attempted division, when the people were thoroughly mixed in daily contact, could not work. It did not. The attempts to create a "scientific state", where the two cultural thought patterns could be "rationally" combined, ended in the destruction of what is called the "golden age of Greece". Rashly building an empire that would teach "the science of government" to the people around the Mediterranean, who had been bred for mass manipulation, the Greeks created a *tangible civiliza-*

tion, born of mixed cultures that was like a fruit ripe for picking. Some of the more stalwart and dominant energies (teachers) of the Greek era have continued in many forms to bring understanding, wisdom and insight into the mechanism--some of you continue in frustration and repeated attempts to awaken the masses at this very day in time.

The Romans, who had fully accepted the culture of mass manipulation, and who had sufficient military power to take over a people confused by a mixture of two opposing cultures, took over the Greek people and the Greek empire. Most historians shed copious tears over this fact but show little perception of what was actually happening.

Histories, that are written by those "educated" for the culture of manipulated masses, present mass warfare (an activity of no living things but humans and regressive insects) as a natural phenomenon. Their histories are nothing but studies of mass manipulators and the battle leaders acting under the "authority" of mass manipulators. Their histories imply that no culture other than the culture of manipulated masses ever existed or ever could exist. Accepting this primitive culture as "human nature", they remove the word "culture" from its application to the human species. They twist the *WORD* to mean "*development or improvement by 'education', or refinement resulting from such development*". They ignore the conflicting directions set by human cultures.

Human cultures, a specialized use of *human will*, are no more visible than the wind but, like the wind, their effects are visible. Most of your historians describe only the effects; they fail to point out or even perceive the opposing cultures during the time that the Greek and Roman Empires dominated the Mediterranean area. Careful examination of this time and place, that identifies the beginning of the *current* cultural conflict, is vitally important to the fate of the *whole human species*--a fate that will be determined by which of the two cultures eventually dominates. Mostly these two diabolically opposed cultures are either missed or totally ignored. Those of you in the third perspective can see how it is but are basically at a loss as to how to proceed to bring about massive

change.

These two cultural directions might well be like the meeting of two winds--as winds of opposing directions meet to form a devastating storm. Well, then came along one--again--as a Christed being (the one you called Jesus at the given sequence of time progression) and He became significantly placed in the "eye of the storm". *IT IS, HOWEVER, THE WHOLE (ENTIRE) STORM WHICH VITALLY CONCERNS YOU AS A HUMAN SPECIES.*

4/6/91 HATONN

ACTUAL CONFLICT

From known history, the significant fragments must be sifted out and put into a meaningful order, if we are to make sense of what is now happening to the human species. The cultural storm system cannot be viewed as a whole without giving attention to "the eye of the storm". I make no comment regarding rationale or differences in spiritual aspects regarding this particular "being" but do give undivided attention to the circumstance and that which ensued. You have had historians who acknowledge and summarize the most common attitudes toward "the eye of the storm" in your current area of mixed cultures.

In one way it was stated that "Whether for good or ill, whether fact or fiction, the story of Jesus has had an effect--perhaps an enormous effect--in determining human destiny. In the United States there are two conspicuous views of the story. One is held by those who believe that Jesus was a "supernatural" being, that all people in the world have "sinned", and that Jesus was crucified as a sacrifice for their "sins". The other is held by those who look upon the first group as a bunch of "born-again boobs", and wish the whole story had never gotten started. Well, I'm sure that Emmanuel of "Jesus" fame wishes his presence had not been taken and made into deceit and delusion of a whole civilization--for whether or not you believe--the mere mythology becomes a focus.

From time to time, obscure and perceptive writers--and even a few who are not so obscure, have presented a third viewpoint. They have taken the view that the story of Jesus *IS significant* and it is *most significant* when

told absolutely *straight*.

The next statement will be news to most of you--Thomas Jefferson presented one "straight" version in his comments bound with the *American Christian Bible*. One historian in point is Erik Holden who carried on the work of sifting out significant fragments as started by John Harland. Holden contrasts the significance of the straight story with that of the one *accepted by many institutional religions*.

The extracts from the Bible that were put together by Jefferson left out the writings of Paul (I hope herein you will refer back to AND THEY CALLED HIS NAME IMMANUEL to find out the FACTS regarding Paul. As a matter of fact, we greatly honor Paul in this current time for he is making every effort to rectify his *misinformation*) and the *totally reversed* twist to the story that was *adopted by the Council of Nice in 325 A.D.* The so-called Jefferson Bible has been generally suppressed as is all truth; the editions that were previously available were couched in comments that came close to being apologies to Khazars (Jews) and to so-called Judaeo-Christians for what Jefferson left out. Holden looks at the story very much as Jefferson did. Inasmuch as Jefferson was the author of the Declaration of Independence and was also a man who rejected institutional Christianity, while asserting that *he* was a *real* Christian, Holden has chosen a highly significant starting point.

The *American Christian Bible* is of vital significance for the American people at the present time. The current conflict between the culture of individual sovereignty and, for that matter, individual national sovereignty, and the culture of manipulated masses is the same that has been going on for two thousand years. The imposition into Northern Europe of what the Catholic church *called* Christianity was the original focal point of the conflict.

The segregated Northern Europeans, who were so careful to preserve their no-man's land, were not conquered by the armed force of any manipulated masses from *outside*. Their enemies slyly injected the culture of manipulated masses into Northern Europe, and then used manipulated masses of *Northern Europeans to force* the cul-

ture which destroyed their own culture, *and millions of people bred by that culture*, on other Northern Europeans.

Incredible as it seems, two thousand years later the same tactics are still just as effective. The two greatest wars the world has ever known were between people bred by the culture of individual sovereignty fighting others of the same breeding. What manipulators call "the richness achieved by mixing cultures" is a synthesized drug; that drug destroys all perception; it renders people responsive to suggestions for insane action.

HISTORICALLY SIGNIFICANT FACTS

The culture slyly injected into Northern Europe centuries ago remains the focal point of the current conflict. Many, who think it was religion that was injected, may tend to dismiss that statement by saying "religion no longer carries significant weight in practical matters". But to them we must say: Hear us out. We are not talking about what some *falsely categorize as religion*. We are talking about culture.

The mass manipulative *culture* of the medieval Catholic Church was implemented by wholesale slaughter, torture racks, and public burnings, as one facet of *cultural action*. The other was church "authorized" marriage, church christenings, and church schools for the children of those allowed to leave progeny. The path of that foreign culture of mass manipulation, as it selectively killed some people and encouraged the breeding of others, marked the sharp line of conflict with the culture that had bred the Northern Europeans.

Therefore the foreign culture, in its usual dragon form, had been recognized and successfully opposed. Now it was not recognized because *individuals* merely carried its seeds. To get across the no-man's land these individual saboteurs had to have a passport. Harland describes the passport, which gave passage to the foreign culture's advocates, as being like a two-sided coin. The teachings of Jesus were on one side; the teachings of the Nomadic Khazar (so-called Jewish) Nation were on the other. The priests who gained passage were the ones skilled in deftly flipping the coin from side to side to

make it fit the occasion.

Currently the same trick is performed--all day everyday, in the U.S.--by those who have *unconstitutional* control of radio and television stations. In current use the two-sided coin is the hyphenated word: Judaeo-Christianity.

We need to most carefully examine the two-sided passport that has played such havoc with the culture of individual sovereignty.

Before Jesus, the Nomadic Khazar Nation was only a minor nuisance to the Roman Empire. The Nomadic Khazar Nation became a factor of worldwide significance only because it was the weather front for one culture when the two opposing cultures met with Jesus, "the eye of the storm". The whole storm system falls within our subject.

INVENTING GOD

Benefiting by a view that now stretches over two thousand years, you can recognize that the opposing cultural winds did not meet at the focal point where Jesus was born among the Judeans "just by accident". Although the Khazars were only a minor nuisance to the Roman Empire, they were the world's most pronounced *weather front for the culture of manipulated masses*. The Khazarian people exemplified the products of the manipulated mass culture more clearly than any people on earth. Also they advocated the culture, itself, more conspicuously than any people on earth. They had rationally and deliberately *formalized* the significant direction of the primitive culture by inventing a "god" who *opposed* Nature.

Most current Khazars (now labeling themselves as so-called Jews) no longer believe any such "god" exists but, nonetheless, their well-known objective of "victory over nature" and their anti-Nature "morality", which they either claim was decreed by the "god" they invented or follows logically from their atheistic communism, remains the focal point of the tradition that coordinates their *actions*. According to the spokesmen for their "god" they are a people chosen by their "god" for the role of the world's manipulators. They are repulsed by any need for contact with Nature. Their spokesmen tell them that their "god" promises them that they need have no contact with Nature, that they

can live off the milk and honey produced by other peoples. *Their culture* has bred them for such complete lack of respect for, and perception of, Nature that they remain totally blind to the fact that their objective of "victory over nature" would accomplish precisely what the regressive insects have "accomplished". It would push regression of the entire human species to the point of no return. When the cultural storm system developed, the *core* of the culture diametrically opposing the one the Khazars had formalized was *isolated* in Northern Europe. The Greeks, although biological products of that culture, had compromised it while trying to rule over peoples bred for mass manipulation. However, they had thirteen cities designed as samples of Greek civilization located around the area where Jesus was born. Although diluted and confused, some color, or breath of wind, suggesting the existence of an alternative to the culture of manipulated masses had permeated the area.

A much keener perception than that usually found among the so-called Jews (Khazarians) was needed to sense the color, or feel the faint breeze, and to visualize what would happen if the culture indicated by the faint breeze came in full force. The culture had been weakened by the Greeks' compromises but, from the same direction as the breath of wind that hinted at an alternative culture's existence, could be sensed the movement that was the whole of Nature. The faint cultural breath told that the culture both supported Nature and was backed by nature. The suggestion, however faint, that such a widely different culture did exist would be enormously significant to anyone with perception who was caught in a squeeze play between the advocates of two cultures fighting for dominance--*when both the cultures were just different forms of mass manipulation.*

The Romans had power over the Khazars. The Khazars bent to Roman rule in the open and fought it in secret. Born among the Judeans, Jesus was under the usual Judean pressure to side with the Khazarians against the Romans, but he recognized that they both moved in the same cultural direction and therefore, **HE WAS OPPOSED TO BOTH!**

What mass manipulators have interpreted as the "non-violence" teachings

of Jesus was something utterly different. Jesus advocated and practiced a policy of *not taking sides between two systems that both had the same direction of mass manipulation--this held true much later with the group of Essenes who asked for his sanction and participation within their specific group--at which point he rapidly took total and complete leave of them while at the same time announcing to his people that they would CLAIM HIM TO BE ONE OF THEM.* You must further understand that at that time the term or label "Jesus" was not attached to the entity at all. He was called Emmanuel, Esu etc. not Jesus. Paul later conjured and labeled the master teacher by that handle after traveling in Greece. If you know nothing of history and fact--how can you even know that which you worship?--for it is often false.

COMMANDMENT NUMBER ONE

This is the very reason God gives you a first commandment of "have no other Gods before ME". He is the very essence of life itself which lives and remains within each from the beginning of experience unto the ending and beyond into infinity--by whatever name you choose. If you WORSHIP none other, then there aren't apt to be errors in judgment by the WORD MANIPULATORS.

Esu advocated giving no active physical help, *which necessarily meant giving no active physical opposition*, to either side. When *talking about the cultures, Esu concerned himself primarily with that of the Judeans because the Khazar/Judeans had formalized the culture of manipulated masses and stated its Nature-opposing "morality" in WORDS.* The formalized verbal statement of the culture was something that Esu could oppose in human words. He did so for about three years.

The Khazars had the clearest statement of a culture that took *action against* Nature; they had actually said that the imaginary "god" they invented had created the world and then "repented" *his own creation.* To one who had felt the faint breeze of an opposing cultural wind, and could recognize that the total flow of Nature moved in the direction of that breeze, it was clear that the direction advocated by "the law and the prophets", who proclaimed an anti-Nature "god", would lead all advocates

of that culture to inevitable damnation.

The primitive Nature-opposing culture had not only been formalized, it had also been stated in great detail by the intricate laws of the Khazars, by their verbose prophets, and by the numerous examples of action in their proudly preserved history of clever treachery. Esu chose the contrast of speaking against it in the simplest possible words.

SOVEREIGNTY, ACCORDING TO ESU

He talked of Nature and of the God who clothed the lilies of the fields and valued the smallest sparrow. He denounced the law and the prophets and, ignoring the imaginary Khazar "god" who was presented as being *external* to his creations, Esu talked of a different God who was *within* and Father to His creations. The message of Esu was that perceptive people would realize they were *of* the Father. He said, "I am in the Father and the Father is in me." He told people they could go against the law and that was not important, they could go against what they called "god" and that was not important, but if they did not heed the Holy Spirit that was *WITHIN* them, they would be eternally damned.

In simple, bare, inexact human words, there has never been a clearer statement of individual sovereignty. But Esu was placed at the weather front of masses looking for a messiah--looking for a leader of manipulated masses, a new spokesman for the imaginary "god" they had invented. They thought only of fighting the Roman culture of manipulated masses with their own, *even more extreme*, culture of manipulated masses. Human words were inadequate for something as important as Esu wanted to say.

When He had said all that could be said by using inexact *human words*, He had to accept the bitter cup that words alone do not establish a culture. With courageous resignation He faced the fact that, even though the people around Him would not accept a culture opposite to the one that was leading them to damnation, He could still make a full statement to the whole world regarding that which came from the Holy Spirit, or Father, within Him in the *language of the REAL GOD--in the language of Nature's God.*

He told his disciples that *His* time was approaching but that *their* time was yet to come. He planned to precipitate a battle in which they *could take sides*. He said to them, "Sell your coat and buy a sword."

Then in the language of Nature and Nature's God, He spoke. As one who had violated no specific law of the mass manipulators--but as one who had denounced their *total culture*--He openly confronted the mass manipulators with full knowledge of what would happen. Having publicly proclaimed the sovereignty of an individual, He placed himself so that as *an individual* He conspicuously stood against the most clearly defined culture of manipulated masses that existed anywhere in the world, a culture that will tolerate no one who rejects the law and the prophets, a culture that will tolerate no one who obeys only the Holy Spirit within.

Esu deliberately walked into a situation where He foresaw that his crucifixion would clearly show the *mortal* opposition which exists--unreconcilably--between the two cultures. *In the language of Nature and Nature's God, His crucifixion proclaimed to all the world that the opposition between the two cultures is mortal and eternal, that compromise cannot be made, that one of the diametrically opposing directions must be chosen.*

And herein I might state that this Journal could well be labeled Vol II of THE PLEIADES CONNECTION for these are the teachings of Truth without manipulation of either culture. These ARE the teachings of the brotherhood from afar--and furthermore it must, by now, make sense why it is so important for the manipulators to silence the Truth-Bringers. Especially at this time is this information highly dangerous to the manipulators for you are foundationed upon the basis of individual sovereignty as a nation of individual people. The manipulators have not yet accomplished all necessary constraints to enslave you but are well on their way to so-doing. You as individuals with ability to function as sovereign people are all but finished and the coming into being of the One World Order with central government by those who manipulate is all but written into history as accomplished. Ah but remember--it is never too late if Man awakens even unto the eleventh hour. He does, however, have to ba-

sically understand his circumstance.

Crude, inexact human words do not pass the boundaries of different peoples and are seldom fully understood. In the universal language of Nature and Nature's God, Esu made the most significant and most eloquent statement ever made to the whole human species.

The Khazars tried to ignore that statement. When they discovered that they could not simply ignore it, they tried to kill off everyone who tried to point out the significance of it. The Romans saw its significance and gave the Khazarian gangs license to exterminate Christians--no more and no less.

Then one of the Khazarian butchers, Saul of Tarsus, came up with the idea of twisting the story backwards and actually making it *support* the Khazarian culture of mass manipulation (sorry Paul, but know son, ye bring that which is needed this day to the table that we might bring these things unto the masses of current human experience. Hold steady for all manners of opposition in all forms of manifestations are sent and continue to bind you but you shall be given to prevail and bring other fragments into peace as well as you bend not to the rigors and vicissitudes of human bombardment. Each now takes active roles in setting to straight the historical errors of experience and some will fail--again; but ones of Godly intent shall surely succeed).

The imaginary primitive "god" which the Khazars had invented purportedly demanded bloody sacrifices of the first born and finest before he would forgive their "sins". Everyone had heard Esu say, "I am in the Father, and the Father in me." Many had said that Esu was claiming to be a god. Saul conceived the idea that people could be made to accept Esu as the son of the *imaginary "god"* the Khazars had invented, and accept his crucifixion as a sacrifice that the *imaginary god's* law demanded for the salvation of all who had not obeyed that law.

A ROSE---

Now I hope you ones have noted that I continue to utilize the word Khazar--but that is not actually the label appropriate. At the time of Esu the Khazars (by that label) were still in the confines of Europe. Therefore you must now look to that which "KHAZAR" means--

--"gaz" or "to wander", in other words, "nomads", and the first factual references which you will find to this group as "Khazars" came in a Syrian chronicle by "Zacharia Rector", dating from the middle of the sixth century. So what can I possibly mean? I mean that this "culture" of people were already present and functioned as the **anti-Christ** even before the presence of the one you accepted or touted as "Christ". So what were they called? Well, some called them Canaanites--descendents of Cain the cursed. But this interrupts my chain of thought which I wish to project, please--without distraction to another topic. You ones must realize that this group also is represented in your church lessons as Pharisees. We shall come back to this discussion at another time--just explicitly know that when I refer to Khazars, I speak of those who are now self-styled, so-called "Jews".

The mob had demanded that the body of Esu be crucified. Saul conceived the idea of crucifying the spirit. Nietzsche, describing Paul's action in *The Anti-Christ*, wrote: "Once more the priestly instinct of the Jew perpetuated the same old master crime against history--he simply struck out the yesterday and day before yesterday of Christianity and invented his own history of Christian beginnings. What indeed, has not this evangelist (Paul, Saul of Tarsus) sacrificed to hatred! Above all the Savior, he nailed him (back) on his own cross". *In spirit, Esu continues to hang there. Such conspicuous persons as Billy Graham and Jerry Falwell (who said, "I am proud to say I am a Zionist!" [KHAZAR /ELITIST]) encourage today's manipulated masses to drive more nails.*

Despite the fact that the "converted" Paul set up a chain of churches in Greece to promote the version of "Jesus" he had invented, many Greeks recognized and valued the clear and superb eloquence of the statement Esu had made. They saw it as far exceeding that made by Socrates; it was greater in both dramatic impact and clarity of meaning. Among the Greeks, people began making new commitments to the individual sovereignty that had bred them. The seed of their own culture had been resown.

Inevitably there was conflict between the two stories. Arguments, attempts to derogate the opposition and attempts

to reconcile the unreconcilable, gave rise to an enormous amount of verbal garbage. A hundred years after the crucifixion of Esu "Jesus" there were already over a hundred sects that called themselves Christian.

Verbal garbage is a preparation of the ground for dogma. Acceptance of dogma is acceptance of the culture of mass manipulation. The Roman Emperor Constantine recognized the *potential for mass manipulation* in the garbage of conflicting ideas about "Jesus". (I would interrupt herein to ask my historian, Nora--how am I doing? I, Hatonn, am greatly indebted to ones who pay attention so that I don't err greatly in sequence of events. I find your history tedious and mostly unpleasant but I do effort at being accurate.)

In 314 A.D. the Emperor convened a council of the various "Christian" sects to study their teachings. At a subsequent council in 325 A.D. he selected the followers of certain doctrines for official approval--with the understanding that they would either absorb or destroy the others.

THE PASSWORD

Basically it was the false, totally reversed twist given the story of Jesus by the anti-Christ butcher that was made "official Christianity" by an Emperor wanting docile, dogma-controlled subjects. However, the most eloquent statement ever made regarding the mortal opposition between the two human cultures of humans was not easily crushed. The significant and eloquent statement Esu had made in the language of Nature and Nature's God persisted.

Knowing how that statement had appealed to the Greeks, the priests of "official Christianity" used it as a passport of entrance to the guarded areas of individual sovereignty in Northern Europe. To the Northern Europeans, that dramatic statement, upholding their own culture and condemning the culture they condemned, made by some heroic individual in a foreign land was doubly acceptable. Its eloquence was coupled with individual heroism, and individual heroism had their respect no matter where seen.

The straight story served as a passport for the Roman priests whose purported

message was the teachings of the hero, who *weaponless* had defied the dragon (or serpent as Esu had called the underhanded Khazarian nation) so as to show the whole world the serpent-dragon's *mortal* opposition to the bare existence of a sovereign individual. Having gained passage, the priests gradually replaced the Christianity based on the straight story of Esu (Jesus) with the confusing garbage of Paul's anti-Christ "Christianity". Into this, bit by bit, was injected the Khazarian formalized dogma for promoting the primitive culture of mass manipulation.

The manipulated killing--by their own kind--of millions upon millions of the people who had been deliberately bred by, and for, the culture of individual sovereignty began when something called "JUDAEO-CHRISTIANITY" was made the "coin of the realm".

The manipulated battle, between the confused people, soon developed so many facets that it was virtually impossible to distinguish friend from foe.

The same battle is still going on throughout the Western World at this moment. The trigger that precipitates the destruction of those bred for individual sovereignty by *others of the same breeding* is still the same two-sided coin. The mass manipulators keep the confusion and destruction going as actively as their fullest efforts can promote it.

Martin Luther challenged the head manipulators in Rome over the confusing garbage being passed out for forced feeding. While observing the widespread attempt to vomit up the incompatible foreign stuff that had been cunningly pushed upon the Northern Europeans, Luther became intensely disturbed that it was not only the formalized primitive dogma of the so-called, self-styled Jews that caused the problem; the flip-side of the Christian coin was also serving as a passport for the Khazarians (so-called Jews) themselves.

While enviously admiring the clever new forms of deception practiced by the Catholic Church, the so-called Jews were intensely aware that it was their own system of mass manipulation that the Church was using to bring down those of the opposing culture. They felt jealously possessive of the

anti-Nature "god" they had created in their own image; they wanted to move in and take over the power the Catholic Church had acquired over the proud, competent, Nature-loving Northern Europeans by making them bow their heads before the Khazarian "god". The Khazarian so-called Jews were like jackals moving in to feast on a lion's kill. Luther's violent words against their methods and against the very existence of the so-called Jews as a people are fully understandable.

Now what happens? It depends upon how many individualists desiring sovereignty of person and nation there are left. The manipulators have and continue to join forces and gang up on you--fortunately for you, they can't relinquish desire to be head manipulator and this gains you some time for action and changes.

Dharma, I apologize for such a very long day but this is such incredibly important information. Thank you, chela, for I know that you are weary. Have a good rest and we shall continue on the morrow. Good night, friends, and keep heart for we ARE MAKING GREAT PROGRESS--AS LONG AS MAN CAN REGAIN HIS "REASON" HE CAN PREVAIL AGAINST ALL ODDS. IT IS ONLY THAT INDIVIDUAL MAN HAS LOST HIS WAY. SO BE IT.

Gyeorgos Ceres Hatonn to clear.
Cmdr. UFF-IGFC

4/7/91 HATONN

SUNDAY, APRIL 7, 1991

Remember this day to keep it Holy. In other words, let us be ever mindful of God's presence and Nature's God and revere and respect that which dwells within EACH and allows this journey into infinity. I would ask you to send energy and love to the ones in Peru for they have had devastating earthquakes along with unseasonable rains. Peru is a country which has suffered greatly at the tentacles of the Khazars through your nation. Sovereignty is a precious gem and the moment it is left unguarded the evil thieves come forth and steal it. At any rate, within the past three days Peru's coastal "rim" fault has been badly hurt by quakes of "great" and "major" magnitude. The adverse weather hampers the evacuation and your brothers suffer greatly. Ones can only struggle so long against

the tyrants and then fall to the manipulators. There go ye, America.

Don't worry about that which we write that you know not, Dharma. It is not of your special duty nor privilege to know all regarding the world. It IS your duty and that of each and every entity to know that which goes on, however, and witness the twisting, silence, shortness of announcements, hidden meanings and what the manipulators are doing and saying to mesmerize you as a dying culture of individual sovereigns. It is IMPOR-TANT to witness HOW the dragon devours its prey and in the massive greed and manipulation destroys all in its path until it, too, cannot survive its own evil.

There are constant bombardments of energy pulses against the "rim" faults for they separate that which was a portion of Lemuria from that which has stood through the just prior cycle of earth land (above water) mass. Portions of those fragments will move downward by the rift and suction as Lemuria rises again, at any rate, as old continents are rebirthed and new continents reclaimed. Be alert for you are into the time of these great changes and yet you must sense the "overall" for you will mostly not be made aware in correctness as things occur. Worse, the "adversary dragon" will always make it appear that "God did it!" in order to terrify the populace and better control them.

I honor a Professor of Biology, University of California, Garrett Hardin: *"It doesn't much matter whether you think man was created out of dust six thousand years ago or came from apes a million years earlier....Believe what you will of evolution in the past: but you had jolly well better believe it will take place in the future if you hope to make political decisions that will give your descendants a reasonable chance to exist."*

As you must be noting in the world today, there is apparently a movement in what you called the Eastern Bloc nations to break from the bindings. Are they really? No, they are only warring factions of the very same culture and it is important that you recognize as much. It is simple manipulation of the manipulated. Strong men stand and draw support and then the hapless hordes of "me" people move like the schools of fish in the sea. They are

not seeking true sovereignty of self--but only "ME-ness". Habits from the enslavement have rendered them helpless. This is why the thrust for TRUTH is being focused in America--you have had a short history from freedom into slavery and some of you will remember when freedom meant something.

There are other nations who would join you in a moment if you can square your own nation around and bring it back into that which it WAS. In fact, the whole world would follow, in time, for man can see that that which he has and has had, does not work but he needs strong leaders to show the way. If America would stand against the Dragon, so would the world. So be it.

CONFLICTS IN AMERICA

The opposition triggered by Luther broke the stranglehold of the Catholic Church on Northern Europe, but it was not until America was being settled that there was adequate segregation to do something effective. The people coming to America had been bred for individual sovereignty but in a world of manipulated masses *segregation* is a prerequisite for effective efforts to establish individual sovereignty as a culture. The people have to get away from the synthesized drug that induces insanity; the people have to get away from "the richness achieved by mixing cultures".

Governments are the formal implementations of peoples' cultures. Theocracy was the government that manipulated masses imposed on all Northern Europeans. The definition of theocracy given by Funk and Wagnall's *Standard College Dictionary* is: "1. A state, polity, or group of people that claims a deity as its ruler, as ancient Israel after the Exodus. (Ye gads, see--even in the dictionary "Israel" is again and again misused.) 2. Government of a state by a god, or by a priesthood claiming divine authority, as in the Papacy."

The synthesized drug works by blurring the distinction between theocracy and religion. For a thousand years the people bred for individual sovereignty had been publicly executed, stuffed in dungeons, or killed on torture racks if they did not at least give lip service to theocracy. Of course, the priests did not call it "theocracy", they called it "religion". Bare lip service, when

constantly repeated, is enough to crowd out clear thought. Even though the people coming to America now had the opportunity to make choices, they had no *government* other than theocracy within the field of their conscious thoughts. The new colonies became mostly theocracies, differing only in whether the "authoritative" spokesman, setting forth "laws" for government, made those "laws" by his own interpretations from the handbook for mass manipulation or took them from a higher "authority" overseas.

In America, Roger Williams set the first milestone toward a re-established culture of individual sovereignty by establishing a *working distinction* between theocracy and religion. He said that people should be able to assemble and choose anyone they wanted to conduct their *religious* services. He publicly proclaimed that no "authority" higher than their choice as individuals was required for such action. On penalty of death, Williams was forbidden to re-enter the colonies where he had made such "blasphemous" statements. However, America had a lot of uninhabited space. A fully segregated colony that Williams set up prospered and grew.

The people of America had another hundred years of living intimately close to Nature before someone could recover enough perception to write the significant words that Thomas Jefferson put into the Declaration of Independence. Those words were the next milestone that marked the re-emergence of individual sovereignty. The Declaration began by reciting that Nature and Nature's God recognized that one people were always entitled to separate themselves from those moving in another direction. Continuing, it proclaimed that just governments are agreements between individuals who are equally sovereign. In the context of the times, that was an *unequivocal abolishment* of all theocracies, along with all kings who claimed to rule "by the grace of God". Having openly declared their position, the signers of this document individually pledged to each other their lives, their fortunes, and their sacred honor in support of concerted action. Then, leaving human words behind, they went on to say what they had to say in the language of Nature and Nature's God.

The Constitution of the United States effectively implements the segregated

culture of individual sovereignty for which the people fought. That Constitution remains the greatest hope of your culture's advocates. It has not yet been destroyed, but it is most certainly trampled into shreds and tatters as your nation has become a functioning dragon outside the Constitution while calling it "legal" and writing unlawful "laws" and enforcing same.

A thousand years under a foreign culture, which proclaimed that the underhanded practices characteristic of mass manipulation were virtues, created confusion in the minds of people. The result was failure to *take action* against practices that would never be tolerated under a fully functioning culture of individual sovereignty. Tolerance for pork barrel politics, and for individual gains by manipulators elected to preserve public welfare, brought discredit on the U.S. Constitution. Many began to say that it was not an effective step taken toward the restoration of individual sovereignty. That was a discredit of the Constitution that was undeserved. What was happening was individual *tolerance* for unscrupulous individual action. The Constitution was still functioning as an implement for the culture of individual sovereignty.

The Constitution was sound but there was still some distance to go before full recovery. Although the U.S. Constitution formally upheld individual sovereignty, no state, exercising the power reserved to the states, fully re-established the original culture that had bred the people. With no fully functioning example to show what can be accomplished by weeding out mass manipulators, *tolerance* of the unscrupulous continued to allow their development. Also a growing number of people, who were bred for mass manipulation and who--surreptitiously, but actively--promoted the culture opposed to that implemented by the Constitution, migrated to, and *falsely* swore allegiance to, the United States. These saboteurs welded the unscrupulous and confused within the Government into a conspiratorial force.

In 1913 the whole U.S. Government and the U.S. people were betrayed and fell into the hands of unseen manipulators.

On December 23, 1913 an action was taken in Congress which showed that

the conspiracy had gained effective power. On that date Congress passed the Federal Reserve Act. This was a violation of Article 1, Section 8 of the U.S. Constitution which gives Congress the prerogative and obligation to determine the value of U.S. money. Article 1, Section 8 is obviously based on the assumption that Congress will determine the value of money by laws that the people can examine. The Federal Reserve Act made it possible for the Federal Reserve Board--not Congress--to determine the value of money by a method that is virtually invisible.

PLEASE PAY CAREFUL ATTENTION AND NOTE THE FOLLOWING: In a world of open commerce, *money is a major instrument of a government's power.* The power is divided into specified units by a piece of paper that can be used by an anonymous bearer. In this form a government's power can be transferred to criminal conspirators or to foreign enemies. The transfer to foreign enemies can be done either by actual transfer of money, or by manipulating the value of the government's money (government's power) in relation to the value of money that is the power of other governments. By passing the Federal Reserve Act, the Congress blindfolded the U.S. people insofar as the value of their own money is concerned, and gave the power to determine the value of U.S. money into the hands of anonymous international bankers. The blindfold has remained tightly in place so that you could not see the stealing of your nation and the treasonists involved.

The control of this very great weapon of U.S. power was delivered into the hands of the conspiracy by *duly elected officials within the Government.* It was the *action* that delivered this weapon of the United States to the conspiracy that was unconstitutional. Duly elected officials exceeded the power delegated to them by the U.S. people.

Whether coined gold, coined silver, a square foot of living space, a daily ration of food as established for the armed services, a bushel of wheat, or something else is used to determine the value of money is not the issue. It is the constitutional obligation of Congress to determine the effective value of U.S. money by legislation that is known to the people. The peo-

ple can then see what is happening and do what needs to be done. If, for example, oil, or certain minerals that are more abundant in other places than in the United States, were made the unit of value for U.S. money by Congress, it would be immediately apparent to the U.S. people that Congress, as a body, had committed an act of treason. Then the people would doubtless arrest Congress as a body and try each individual member for treason. The present condition exists only because the people have been blinded to what is happening.

The determination of the value of U.S. money in relation to the monies of other nations is a highly significant part of national defense. That determination may even be a more effective weapon than atomic bombs. That determination is now made by conspirators acting in secret. Everyone whose allegiance to the United States is sincere--whose purported allegiance is not the *false front of a saboteur*--will demand that Congress and only Congress determine the value of money by *written laws that can be openly examined.* Note please, that the **Federal Reserve has NEVER EVEN BEEN AUDITED!**

Any current Congress that lets the existing condition continue can only be viewed as a Congress controlled by manipulators foreign to, and enemies of, the United States. Any congressman who consents to allow the condition to continue is consenting to an act of treason.

The 1913 date when the conspiracy first conspicuously revealed the power it had gained over the Constitutional Government is highly significant in view of what has happened since that date.

There is abundant evidence that elected officials of the United States, cooperating with a worldwide conspiracy, maneuvered the American people to take up arms against their Northern European kinsmen in World War I and World War II. But the individual officials who cooperated with the conspiracy are now dead, and condemning the dead is a total waste of all effort. You must be concerned with elected officials who TODAY allow unconstitutional "laws" passed by their predecessors to stand and *be used every day by mortal enemies of everything the Constitution of the United States*

stands for!

Since 1913 enough unconstitutional "laws" have been passed by congressmen elected with the conspiracy's help to fill whole libraries. They set up unlawful income taxes and then set up unlawful law enforcement agencies to enforce them. They have taken all sovereignty from the individual states and from you-the-people. One or two of them, if not brought into correction will pull your nation down if nothing else at all transpired.

Every day of your current lives the presence, the power, and the intent of an enemy in your midst, a group entity opposed to your constitutional government, a group entity committed to mass manipulation, is *conspicuous* in television programs throughout the United States. You do not need to follow a red herring by discussing any of the individual programs. **YOU NEED TO DEMAND CORRECTION OF THE UNCONSTITUTIONAL ACTS BY CONGRESS THAT GIVE FREEDOM OF SPEECH TO SELECTED PERSONS WHILE WITHHOLDING IT FROM OTHERS. YOUR WORKERS, SUCH AS MY PEOPLE, CAN DO MUCH TO CHANGE THE VISIONS THROUGH NEW TELEVISION OUTLETS-- BUT, IF THE FEDERAL COMMUNICATIONS COMMISSION (TOTALLY CONTROLLED BY THE KHAZAR ELITE NEW WORLD ORDER) DOES NOT GIVE US PERMITS AND LICENSE, THE LAW WILL SIMPLY INCARCERATE THE "STATION" PEOPLE AND CLOSE THE OUTLET. YOU THE PEOPLE ARE CONTROLLED IN EVERY ASPECT OF YOUR EXISTENCE--RIGHT INTO YOUR BEDROOMS! YOU HAVE NO FREEDOM AND EVEN THE SHAM COVERS DO NOT HIDE THE TRUTH OF IT! PLEASE, OPEN YOUR EYES!**

Every television program that has ever gone on the air in the United States has always been, and continues to be, unconstitutional. Shocked? Correction of this condition is more difficult now than when obscure "laws" resulted in the Department of Commerce licensing a few small radio stations in the early 1920's. But if the individual sovereignty culture, that the U.S. set out to revitalize, is not to be totally destroyed, the basic operation of radio

and television stations must be made constitutional. *Actions taken by Congress made the operation of all television and radio stations unconstitutional.*

The constitutional provision that "congress shall make no law--abridging the freedom of speech or of the press" specifically limited the power of Congress. When that limit on the power of Congress was made law there was no radio and television. The invention of radio and television obligated Congress to submit for ratification an updated constitutional wording that took cognizance of the new inventions. Such an amendment was required to carry forward the original constitutional purpose as already set forth. Instead of doing this, Congress created unconstitutional bureaus with unconstitutional power to decide what broadcast stations to license, and to withhold license from everyone else! Congress thereby made laws abridging the freedom of speech and of the press. THESE "UNCONSTITUTIONAL LAWS" GAVE THE CONSPIRACY ENOUGH CENSORSHIP POWER TO CONTROL THE CONSTITUTIONAL GOVERNMENT.

THE DE FACTO "GOVERNMENT" BY CONSPIRACY HAS NOW PUSHED ASIDE THE DE JURE CONSTITUTIONAL GOVERNMENT AND TAKEN OVER THE UNITED STATES.

Congressmen elected by the conspiracy controlling the media are under the control of that conspiracy. They do what the conspiracy demands. Constitutional law is bypassed by putting on record unconstitutional "laws". The unconstitutional "laws" are made faster than their constitutionality can be tested. And testing them is made prohibitively expensive. Money--the surreptitious weapon--has been brought into play. The unconstitutional "laws" are enforced by manipulating bureaucracies that give and withhold money taken from the people. The blatant purpose of all this is to buy the most votes for the conspirators. And the power of the conspirators is increased by anyone who buys a few seconds of broadcast time to oppose the conspirators; opposition supports the thing opposed.

The United States has thus become the scene of the most ludicrous--and

most frightening--mass-manipulation game in all history; individuals have become nothing but animated counter-chips for staged elections; unperceptive individuals are manipulated to increase the power of the controlling conspiracy that calls itself "our democratic government", and the corruption now begins as soon as a child can be laid in front of the television screen.

...and yet - -

You, the people of the United States, now have the last and greatest chance that exists anywhere on earth to win the history-old battle against the primitive culture of manipulated masses. If the battle is lost in the United States, and there is nothing left but atomic war, it will probably be much too late to effectively support the culture of individual sovereignty. Too many people have already been bred by, and for, the manipulated masses.

If the battle is lost in the United States, bare individual survival may then depend on everyone playing the primitive game of mass manipulation--and that is exactly what was just proven in this Middle Eastern war. YOU PROVED, AMERICA, BEYOND ALL SHADOW OF DOUBT THAT YOU WILL SUPPORT ANY HEINOUS BEING AND ACTION OF THE CONSPIRACY AND WAVE YOUR FLAG AND RIBBONS AND SOMEHOW BELIEVE YOU ACT IN THE NAME OF GOODNESS AND GOD. MURDER BY ANY NAME IS NOT OF GOD! Any who now see the issue and do nothing while there is yet chance of change--that may not come again for thousands of years if at all--may find the memory of this lost opportunity a heavy burden to drag through all that radio-active rubble.

AND WHY ARE THE COSMIC HOSTS COME?

Because God would not refuse to answer the prayers of his Godly people. YOU HAVE ASKED US TO COME AND GOD HAS NOT ONLY SENT US--HE COMES WITH US! SO BE IT. GOD WOULD NEVER LEAVE HIS CHILDREN IN DESTRUCTION WITHOUT KNOWLEDGE--HE WILL, HOWEVER, NOT INTERFERE WITH YOUR INDIVIDUAL SOVEREIGNTY AND ALLOWANCE FOR ACTION OR NON-ACTION. GOD IS TRUTH AND

THROUGH ACTION IN TRUTH--
YOU MUST SET YOUR COURSE
TO STRAIGHT--OR GO DOWN
WITH THE CRAFT. WE COME IN
SERVICE TO YOU AS DIRECTED
BY GOD CREATOR WHO HAS RE-
SPONDED TO YOUR CRY FOR
HELP--NO MORE AND NO LESS!
DO NOT EXPECT US TO INTER-
FERE AND DO IT FOR YOU FOR
WE SHALL NOT!

YOUR CONSTITUTIONAL GOV- ERNMENT CAN BE RESTORED

But, wow, is there ever a difficulty!

Without bloody revolution there is only one way to restore your constitutional Government. CONGRESS--NO ONE ELSE CAN DO IT--MUST PASS A BILL SEPARATING THE MOUNTAIN OF UNCONSTITUTIONAL "LAWS", THAT ARE TOO NUMEROUS TO BE TESTED IN BOGGED DOWN COURTS, FROM THE REAL LAWS THE CONGRESS HAD THE CONSTITUTIONAL AUTHORITY TO ENACT. Without upsetting the day to day function of the bureaus that now exist in mind-numbing profusion, until they can be considered individually, this can be done with one vote on one bill. The precise action required is spelled out in detail, with proposed workings, in *Man's Relation to Government* bound with *The Six Disciplines of Man's Being* by Melvin Gorham, in *Word Controlled Humans* by John Harland, and in *How to Deal with the Force Underlying Mass Warfare*, which is the openly published strategy of the Individual Sovereignty Society for restoring Constitutional Government.

The difficulty is that the enemy who controls the value of U.S. money also controls the media. And the media intimidates--and virtually controls--Congress.

Despite the fact that there is no alternative other than bloody revolution, *Congress will not act unless a mandate comes from the people.* Ah ha, and it goes both directions--as mandates come from You-the-People that further your enslavement rather than reduce the bindings.

Since money is the fuel that supplies the dragon with energy and control, you-the-people must simply stop supplying fuel and then the system of control and manipulation will have to

show its treacherous face for that which it is. You do not function on "money", you function on "credit" through the beast itself. Stop feeding Congress with your tax robbings and refuse to cooperate in anything unlawful through your Constitution and they will depart Washington like the swarm of bees when the honey and pollen is removed.

If, however, you wait until you have demanded they disarm you--it is over, for that is the only thing which slows them at all--your ability to rise against them. Remove your ability to defend selves and kiss freedom good-by and enjoy the tyranny of the Khazar Conspirators for you will have only the time of the death march to ponder it.

Those who have unconstitutional control of the media, will, of course, resist the restoration of your Constitutional Government with all the tricks they have learned over the last sixty years. They already outshout, actively derogate, and impose full censorship on all who oppose them. The conspiracy of mass manipulators imposes full censorship on every United States citizen, on the U.S. Congress, and on the President of the United States. Don't expect the lawyers and judges to be on your side, either--for they have had generations of training at the hands of the conspirators. Even with the legal case involving my scribe, the lawyers suggest settling ON THE TERMS OF THE RTC AND THE S & L JUST TO STOP THE ACTIONS. Well, my people are weary and battered and it is hard to go on. One honorable judge has stepped down from the bench because he is biased in favor of my people--I honor him for the effort is to bring JUSTICE BACK WITHIN THE COURT. How will it turn out? It depends upon how much you ones are willing to back truth and justice!

The President is the only individual who has the constitutional power for effective action to correct this condition, and I beg you to look at your President and check out his actions--he tells you right off that HE IS OUT TO PRODUCE A NEW WORLD ORDER UNDER THE CONSPIRATOR'S CONTROL IF HE HAS TO KILL OFF THE WHOLE LOT OF YOU CITIZENS. In order to fulfill his oath to defend the Constitution (which Bush stated right on the tampered Bible in front of the television cameras), the

President is obligated to take *immediate emergency control* over radio and TV until an amendment, restoring freedom of speech, abolishes the unconstitutional censorship now blatantly practiced by the conspiracy of mass manipulators. Well, Mr. Bush took emergency control and look what happened. **YOU BEGIN TO GET ONLY MORE HIGHLY CENSORED VIEWING WHILE THE WAR OF NERVES AND TV WERE PLAYED AT DEADLY LEVELS. I'M SORRY AMERICA, YOU HAD BETTER GET BEHIND GONZALES OF TEXAS AND IMPEACH THE TRAITOR YOU PUT INTO OFFICE BEFORE THE PRISON IS SET AND YOUR DESTRUCTION A THING OF MEMORIES.**

THE CONSPIRACY OF MASS MANIPULATORS IMPOSES FULL CENSORSHIP ON EVERY U.S. CITIZEN, ON THE U.S. CONGRESS, ALL AT THE HANDS, THIS TIME, OF THE PRESIDENT HIMSELF.

If not stopped, the conspirators will soon have enough power to replace your present Constitution with one of their own which is already printed and ready--we have presented it to you along with all background regarding redistribution of the states, etc. The conspiracy's constitution will implement FULL DESTRUCTION OF THE INDIVIDUAL SOVEREIGNTY. The stranglehold has existed with increasing force by leaps and bounds until, at present, you no longer function as under the true Constitution at all. Time for breaking this movement is fast running out.

URGENCY FOR ACTION-- TOO GREAT TO EXPRESS

Do not underestimate your enemy. If you are to change this thing you must act appropriately--banner waving will not do it.

The present day media--already under full control of the enemy--is the most effective tool for manipulating masses that ever existed. Within the U.S., the media now makes a shameful farce of truth. **THE ENEMY CANNOT BE DEFEATED BY VOTING.**

HOWEVER THE ENEMY CAN STILL BE DEFEATED--AS LONG AS THE EXISTING CONSTITUTION REMAINS THE SUPREME LAW OF THE LAND.

FORTUNATELY, NO PUBLIC VOTE IS NEEDED TO RESTORE CONSTITUTIONAL GOVERNMENT IN THE UNITED STATES. THE NECESSARY LAW IS ALREADY IN THE CONSTITUTION. THE MEDIA CAN BE BYPASSED.

THE THING REQUIRED IS REMOVAL OF UNCONSTITUTIONAL "LAWS" AND THIS REQUIRES NO PUBLIC VOTE. THE UNCONSTITUTIONAL "LAWS" WERE PLACED ON THE RECORD BY CONGRESS--NOT BY THE PEOPLE.

PAST CONGRESSES ACTING AS A BODY PUT THE UNCONSTITUTIONAL "LAWS" ON THE RECORD--AND ONLY A PRESENT CONGRESS ACTING AS A BODY CAN REMOVE THEM.

The conspiracy cannot be confronted because it is hidden. But the conspiracy-controlled Congress can be confronted. You must not delay action while hugging some dream of voting for better congressmen. You must deal with the existing Congress. There are 100 members of the Senate and 435 members of the House of Representatives. All are well-known by name and appearance. It is these 535 well-known flesh and blood persons who allow the unconstitutional "laws" passed by previous Congresses to remain on record and be enforced by confused law enforcement agents. You, the people, need to deal ONLY with these 535 well-known flesh and blood individuals.

A few of these ARE ACTUAL ENEMIES OF THE U.S. CONSTITUTION AND WILL, IN FACT, STAND SQUARELY ON THE FOUNDATION OF SUCH THINGS AS "ISRAEL FIRST"--THIS IDENTIFIES THE ENEMY. THERE ARE OTHER IDENTIFICATION MEASURES BUT THAT ONE IS A GOOD START FOR IT IS THE KHAZAR ELITE CONSPIRATORS WHO ARE BEHIND THE FULL ACTION. However, a substantial majority will doubtless show themselves to be good Americans when the chips are down for they, too, are "we-the-people" and they have been worse manipulated than have you. They do nothing now because they are knowledgeable, pragmatic politicians. They were elected with media help and they

know the power of the media. They know it would be useless to oppose--by unsupported individual action--the enemy that has the media under tight control. They know they would face a media smear as individuals, be removed from office, and possibly be replaced by someone who was an actual enemy of the present Constitution.

The enemy has control of the media but Congress can be shown that real flesh and blood people are more powerful than shadows on TV screens. The undercover manipulators control printed words and shadows on TV screens--and publicly demonstrate for piecemeal causes--but they do not yet have enough power to face the BIG ISSUE OF CONSTITUTIONAL GOVERNMENT. IT IS NOW VERY CLOSE TO BEING THAT POWERFUL FOR YOU WERE TESTED, AND FLUNKED, IN THIS MIDDLE EAST/IRAQ FIASCO OF BULLDOZING INSANITY--AND YOU BIT THE HOOK, SWALLOWED THE SINKER AND ARE NOW STRANGLED ON THE POISON BAIT WITHIN THE FISH YOU "THINK" YOU CAUGHT! DO YOU ACTUALLY THINK YOUR GOVERNMENT GIVES A DAMN ABOUT THE KURDS? NO, THEY WILL GIVE MORE OF YOUR MONEY AWAY MAKING A FARCE OF FEEDING THE HUNGRY AND CLOTHING THE FREEZING. THEY ARE SHOWING YOU EXACTLY WHAT THEY ARE DOING AND LAUGHING AT YOU--THE-PEOPLE WHILE THEY SERVE IT UPON YOU!!!! AND YOU BOW AND ALLOW IT WHILE YELLING "HAIL BUSH". YOU ARE ACTUALLY PUSHING YOUR OWN FREEDOM AWAY, DEMANDING ENSLAVEMENT BY KISSINGER, THE PRESIDENTIAL TRAITORS OF ONES SUCH AS SCOWCROFT, EAGLEBERGER AND THE CFR, TRILATERAL COMMISSION, SKULL AND BONES SOCIETY, CLUB OF ROME AND THE OVER-ALL MANAGEMENT OF THE KHAZAR ELITE CONSPIRATORS OF THE NEW WORLD ORDER--GLOBAL PLAN 2000/ONE WORLD GOVERNMENT--RUN BY THOSE SAME CONSPIRATORS WITH POLICE FORCE INTACT AT YOUR EXPENSE TO KEEP YOU ENSLAVED.

If you as a nation and people act immediately, they are not ready to face

the flesh and blood reality--quite yet. Don't be fooled--there are plenty of you who want action and to stop this thing--it only APPEARS you are outnumbered--there are well less than 3% of your population who are the controllers. They make sure, constantly, that you know not otherwise.

Friends, there are millions of students of high schools and college campuses who don't like what they see happening in the U.S. and they ARE your future. There are millions of "blue collar" workers who don't like what they see happening in the U.S. There are millions in all fields who have been watching Jerry Falwell-type shows who publicly announce they are neither for Nature's God nor for you-the-people--they announce openly over and over that they are "proud to say they are 'ZIONISTS'" with full meaning of first support to the so-called Israel and New World Order. They say it right to you on the controlled media and you bow and hallelujah, shout "praise the Lord" (not realizing it is THE lord of darkness), send your cards, letters and millions in contribution dollars--and await "their" projected RAPTURE! YOU EVEN MISS THE TWO-BY-FOUR ACROSS THE HEAD, YOU ARE SO DEEPLY ANESTHETIZED.

This type of "preaching" and misguidance is called "Judeo-Christianity", two totally and mutually exclusive, diabolically opposing terms. All are not misled by the BS and blatant lies and don't like what they see happening in the U.S. There are millions of REAL Christ-oriented people of ALL FAITHS AND NON-FAITHS, SO-CALLED PAGANS OF NATURE'S GOD FORCES AND SO ON, WHO DO NOT LIKE WHAT THEY SEE HAPPENING TO THEMSELVES AND THE UNITED STATES.

Some groups, that stand watching the enemy constantly extending its beachhead without opposition, are already preparing for the time when the enemy feels strong enough to violate the second amendment and TAKE AWAY THE RIGHT OF AMERICANS TO DEFEND THEIR LAST REMAINING VESTIGE OF FREEDOM. SELF-DEFENSE IS ALWAYS JUSTIFIED, BUT IT IS FOOLISH TO WAIT FOR THE ENEMY TO CHOOSE THE TIME AND PLACE FOR BATTLE.

The strategy of the Individual

Sovereignty Society (ISS) is to ACT NOW--while *peaceful action* is still in any way possible. The *existing* Constitution proclaims "the right of the people peaceably to assemble, and to petition the government for redress of grievances". The single, all encompassing, petition of the ISS has already been published. All that is left is for the flesh and blood petitioners, and all who agree with them, to assemble and demand that the stated action be taken by 535 flesh and blood members of Congress. The ISS is just one of the larger groups united to DO SOMETHING. It is presently sponsored most effectively by a group recognized as the Valorian Society, the American Christian Church, and the PERCEPTIVE Baptist Church. It is rapidly increasing in membership and getting additional sponsors. It is readying a peaceable assembly -- again -- of flesh and blood people for a face to face meeting with the 535 flesh and blood people who are in a position to take effective actions.

The group would, under the Constitution, be a group of non-manipulated mass. They would be acting as sovereign individuals who know exactly what they want, why they want it, how badly they want it, and how to get it. But they must be supported and energy of presence poured in. The intent of the conspiracy is to strip you of funds, ability to travel and congregate, and divide and keep you conquered.

How many of you realize that there is a present thrust to do away with all private aircraft? There is already a cessation of all manufacture of new private small craft. Why do you think there is this new thing of crashing planes with notables aboard? They will soon shut down all flights of private aircraft of non-Elite to PROVE they are dangerous and the government is "protecting" you-the-people. If you are isolated from one another and the media is completely controlled and the phones continue to terminate in tapped computers as is Dharma's--you are trapped into segments unable to reach out to one another. It is all but finished, brothers--not just a distant "dream" of some sort.

Well, how do you get in touch with this ISS? Through a press called "SOVEREIGN PRESS" located, if not changed, at 326 Harris Rd., Rochester, Washington 98579. And then, there is the Liberty Lobby as already given

unto you--these places can give you information as to who and where to make contact. Don't try to re-invent the wheel--join with those already using the wheel effectively.

This group in my joint service, through America West are in the process of beginning to join with other seminar groups and patriots and also set up group meetings about the country. A seminar organizer of great talent moved to this area day before yesterday and until settled I shall refrain from sharing information further than that. But know that our people are moving into action--and brothers, when God decides to move into action--watch the feathers begin to fly from the buzzards and chickens who have cornered the coops. The Eagle and the Phoenix take back seat to NO ONE OR NO THING! The THUNDERBIRD TRIBES, alone, could pull it off if they would but pull as a unit--but so much better if you join hands and form a solid wall of strength and stand tall and unbending. You do not have to "fight", all you must do is stand unified for TRUTH and you cannot be stopped. But you must form the "army" in service to Holy God lest ye only replace the vile with that which is even more vile. Do not settle for war between ones in the same manipulative culture--DEMAND A RETURN TO THE SOVEREIGN RIGHTS OF INDIVIDUALS UNDER GOD-CULTURE. YOU ACHIEVE SUCCESS THROUGH OPEN TRUTH AND NOT THROUGH DECEIT. YOU UNCOVER THE DECEIT OF THE ADVERSARIES AND GREED AND CRIMINAL ACTIONS OF YOUR ELECTED LEADERS AND YOU COMMAND AND DEMAND RETURN UNTO YOUR CONSTITUTIONAL LAW!

This means that you straighten your backbones and stop sending your voluntary contributions to evil. Hold that which is rightfully yours--in your control for there are now millions who will stand with you. It is the time of the year for the boom to fall and the media fear projections regarding income taxes--HOLD YOUR MONEY AND STOP PLAYING INTO THE UNCONSTITUTIONAL CRIMINAL ROBBERY FORCED UPON YOU WHO ARE NOT EVEN ELIGIBLE FOR THE CONFOUNDED RULES AND POLICE FORCE. GET INFORMED, IF NOTHING ELSE--STUDY THE JOURNALS AND

THEN STOP FEEDING THE BEAST. IT IS NOT A "WAR"; IT IS PASSIVE REFUSAL TO CONTINUE THE LIE. DO SOMETHING WORTHY OF BEING CALLED GREAT AND GODLY--STEP BY STEP WE WIN THE BATTLE AND THEN THE WAR AND THEN FREEDOM AND JUSTICE THROUGH TRUTH--BUT YOU MUST STEP OUT AND MAKE THAT FIRST STEP. HOLD FORTH THINE HAND AND PLACE IT IN MINE AND I SHALL HOLD UNTO THE HAND OF GOD AND TRUTH AND TOGETHER WE SHALL WALK THAT JOURNEY, BROTHERS. THIS IS THE UNFALTERING PROMISE OF GOD OF CREATION--YOU HAVE ASKED HIM FOR HELP, HE HAS SENT US OF THE HOSTS FROM THE COSMOS AND WE AWAIT INVITATION FOR SERVICE.

I await your reply,

Gyeorgos C. Hatonn, Cmdr.
United Federation Fleet
Inter-Galactic Fleet Command

I SERVE ONLY GOD OF NATURE/CREATION OF THE LIGHTED TRUTH. YE HAVE CALLED ME, WHAT NOW SHALL YE HAVE ME DO? I SHALL NOT DO IT FOR THEE--I STAND READY TO ASSIST IN ANY OTHER MANNER IF IN THE SERVICE OF HOLY GOD IN TRUTH. SALU.

OUR NEWEST JOURNALS

COUNTERFEIT BLESSINGS
THE ANTI-CHRIST BY ANY
NAME: **KHAZARS**
"....AND THEY WERE LIARS
FROM THE BEGINNING!"

By Gyeorgos Ceres Hatonn

In this book Hatonn brings us up to the minute on world events, but more importantly he gives us the TRUE history of the diabolical masterminds that have led the world into all of its major problems and most of its minor problems, for their own selfish and greedy aims.

We are also given the actions we MUST take if we are going to stop these well-organized groups from putting together the final pieces of their WORLD WITHOUT FREEDOM (the NEW WORLD ORDER).

Hatonn especially stresses the history of the Khazars, Judeans and the Jews and how the Khazars have labeled themselves as Zionists and Jews to deceive our planet and to take total control of it in the NAME OF THE ANTI-CHRIST, and how knowing and exposing these forces can preserve freedom for all of mankind.

THE BITTER COMMUNION AL-
TARS OF HEMLOCK
"...AND A NEW RELIGION
SHALL SWEEP ACROSS THE
LANDS AND THE PEOPLE WILL
BE DECEIVED...."

HATONN:

The subject of this Journal is an ongoing outlaying of that which has come upon you--it is our "commission" given forth by God Creator and our commitment unto Him and that unto Creation to set the records to straight so that the truth is known in the final days. But oh, blessed brothers--it needs not be the "final days" for that is the BIGGEST LIE OF ALL AGAINST YOU DECEIVED ONES OF INNOCENCE--YE WHO HAVE TRIED TO FOLLOW THAT WHICH YOU PERCEIVED AND ACCEPTED AS TRUTH FROM YOUR TEACHERS AND LEADERS--HOW COULD YOU KNOW THAT THEY WERE DISINFORMED FROM EVIL SOURCES? MAY GOD GIVE HELP TO ALLOW YOUR VISION TO CLEAR THAT WE MIGHT WALK TOGETHER IN TURNING ABOUT THIS BEAST AND CLEAR IT FROM THE LANDS. AHO!

ATON:

...AND YE HAVE GIVEN HEM-
LOCK UNTO MY CHILDREN IN
THINE COMMUNION CUPS--IN
MY NAME HAVE YE CORRUPTED
THE LAWS OF GOD. AND IN
THAT CORRUPTION SHALL YE BE
GIVEN TO KNOW THAT WHICH
YE HAVE DONE FOR YE HAVE
DEFILED MY NAME AND SHED
BLOOD OF THE INNOCENT UPON
MY PATH OF GODNESS AND
THEN YE ASK GOD TO ALLOW
YOU TO PREVAIL. YE HAVE
STOLEN THE CHALICE OF GOD
AND FILLED IT WITH THE BIT-
TER POISON AND GIVEN IT
UNTO MY CREATIONS--AND THIS
YE HAVE DONE IN MY NAME.
GREAT SORROW SHALL PREVAIL

UPON THE LANDS IN THE FINAL DAYS OF THE CLEANSING.

WHO WILL COME WITH ME?
WHO WILL WALK WITH ME?
WHO WILL SHARE OF THE
SWEET COMMUNION WITH ME?
YOU WHO HAVE PATIENTLY
OBEYED THE LAWS OF GOD DE-
SPIRE THE PERSECUTION,
THEREFORE WILL YOU BE PRO-
TECTED BY ME, FROM THE TIME
OF GREAT TRIBULATION AND
TEMPTATION, WHICH WILL
COME UPON THE WORLD TO
TEST EVERYONE ALIVE. LOOK, I
AM COMING, SO YE OF LIGHTED
TRUTH HOLD TIGHTLY TO THE
LITTLE STRENGTH YOU HAVE--
SO THAT NO ONE WILL TAKE
AWAY YOUR CROWN.

THE PHOENIX JOURNALS:

Sipapu Odyssey
And They Called His Name Immanuel,
I Am Sananda
Space-Gate
Spiral To Economic Disaster
From Here To Armageddon
Survival Is Only Ten Feet From Hell
The Rainbow Masters
AIDS, The Last Great Plague
Satan's Drummers
Privacy In a Fishbowl
Cry Of The Phoenix
Crucifixion Of The Phoenix
Skeletons In The Closet
R.R.P.P.*
*Rape, Ravage, Pillage and Plunder of
the Phoenix
Rape Of The Constitution
You Can Slay The Dragon
The Naked Phoenix
Blood And Ashes
Firestorm In Babylon
The Mossad Connection
Creation, The Sacred Universe
Pleiades Connection, Return Of The
Phoenix Vol. I
Burnt Offerings and Bloodstained
Sands
Shrouds Of The Seventh Seal--
The Bitter Communion
Counterfeit Blessings
The Phoenix Express Vol's I & II
(\$15)
The Phoenix Express Vol's III & IV
(\$15)
The Phoenix Express Vol's V & VI
(\$15)

The price is \$10 per JOURNAL,
(EXCEPTING EX-PRESS) 10% dis-
count on orders of 4 or more. Cali-
fornia residents add 6% sales tax. Add

shipping, UPS \$3.25 and \$1.00 each
additional or U.S. Mail \$2.50 for first
title and \$1.00 each additional.

Write for Quantity Discount.

Available from America West or your
Local Distributor.

Express is \$20 per 13 ISSUES
(including back issues for the period)
or \$75 per 52 ISSUES.

Send orders and Payments to: Amer-
ica West Distributors, P.O. Box 986
Tehachapi, CA. 93581.
For credit card orders Telephone 1 800
729-4131 PLEASE USE ONLY FOR
ORDERS (THE EXPENSE IS TOO
MUCH FOR US) For other purposes
805 822-9655.

"ALL OF THE CONFUSIONS AND
DISTRESS IN AMERICA ARISE,
NOT FROM DEFECTS IN THEIR
CONSTITUTION, NOT FROM
WANT OF HONOR OR VIRTUE, SO
MUCH AS FROM THE DOWN-
RIGHT IGNORANCE OF THE
NATURE OF COIN, CREDIT
(PAPER MONEY) AND CIRCULA-
TION." -John Adams (1787)

Money is not only a medium of
exchange, but is a standard of value.
Nothing can be such standard which
has not intrinsic value, or which is
subject to frequent changes in value."
-Justice Fields (1883)

PRINCIPLES OF CONSTITU- TIONAL MONEY

ARTICLE 1 SECT.10: "No State shall
... coin Money; emit Bills of Credit
(paper money); make any THING but
gold and silver Coin a Tender in
Payment of Debts."

ARTICLE 1 SECT. 10: "The Congress
shall have the power . . . To coin
Money, regulate the Value thereof."
Our Forefathers intended Money to be
gold and silver Coin INSTEAD OF
PAPER because paper is inherently
disastrous, easily printed and issued
fraudulently.

"The final battle for FREEDOM AND
CHRISTIANITY will be over the
MONEY PROBLEM, and until that is
solved there can be no true application
of Christianity." -Dan Pilla, Sr.
(1990)

TRUTH WILL SET YOU FREE



PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS

A bulletin commenting on appropriate current news events, clarification of portions of the Journals and answers of a general nature to questions not found in the existing Journals.

PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS is published by America West Publishers, Inc. P.O. BOX 986 Tehachapi, CA. 93581. Subscription rate is \$20 per 13 issues or \$75 per 52 issues, First Class mailing. COPYRIGHT 1991 by America West Publishers, Inc. All rights reserved. Reproduction of this copyrighted material for private non-profit use is expressly encouraged, for commercial purposes it is strictly forbidden.

APRIL 1991 VOLUME XI NUMBER 6

4/8/91 HATONN

MONDAY, APRIL 8, 1991

As I effort to decide what time it is to label the document I find my self quandering whether or not there is ANYTHING with which you ones don't tamper--you even lie to yourselves about what time it is, change it by an hour twice annually to make "longer" days!?!? Interesting concept! Why don't you do something reasonable like adding, say, six hours? I note that you also change your holidays so you have "three" day week-ends which by any definition is "one" day which was already changed to "two". Is it truly any wonder that the Khazars slipped a bit of misinformation into your thought patterns? I'm sure that if you call a dog a cat long enough, it will become known as a cat of the canine species.

This time situation should point out something else that might well also be in error--"God made the world in six days and rested on the seventh?" *How in HIS name would you know? Your "MODERN" Man doesn't even seem to understand that the counting calendars of validity--RAN OUT IN AUG. 1987 AND YOU ARE INTO DAY 235 OF YEAR 4. YOU ARE RULED AND ENSLAVED TO AND BY MANIPULATORS AND MIND-CONTROLLERS AND WORSE, IT DOESN'T SEEM TO EVEN ANNOY YOU. AS WITH TAXES, YOU JUST GO RIGHT ON PAYING YOUR MONEY TO THE PRISON WARDENS--"WELL, SOMEBODY HAS TO PAY THE GOVERNMENT TO TAKE CARE OF US." SO BE IT!*

BACK TO THE SUBJECT OF GUN/WEAPONS CONTROL

I shall dispense with "Today's Watch" of idiotic parachuting of supplies to the Kurds--right after you led them to believe that if they rose up against Hussein--YOU WOULD MILITARILY FINISH THE DICTATOR--(Just like Hungary perhaps?). Now you rush in there when they are all but starved to death and do a big splash of spending millions and millions of dollars in supplies and dropping it all over the landscape--costing enough additional funds in parachutes and equipment to double the food supplies.

And your little charade of "space walking" is more than a "space cadet" can endure. You are in REAL trouble, America. Listen to them! The "mission is going so well that they do a space maneuver a day early!" Yes, I think just adding six hours a day and rearranging your "hours on the clock" is equally as sensible. It is that there has to be "proof" to fool you ones because the adversary of your particular Elite is planning to blow your cover! What a refreshing bit of blackmail--ah, but your administration will capitulate--they always do! So, back to defense and no-defense for the populace of peaceful/free American citizens.

There are numerous current anti-gun legislative initiatives--so many in fact, that we shall only look at a few. They run the scale of registration and criminal check (the criminals already have plenty of guns and simply "make" more for they know how--YOU don't) to total illegality of some varieties (that the Elite use).

One piece of legislative brilliance, for example, has been introduced which would ban nationally the sale of all

new semi-automatic rifles and pistols capable of holding a ten-shot magazine, which is almost ALL of them, and shotguns and .22 rifles with tubular magazines holding more than six rounds. Every person who presently owns one of these "assault weapons" would have to register it with the BATF (Bureau of Alcohol, Tobacco and Firearms) within thirty days (i.e., fingerprints and the same kind of information now needed to get a "machine gun" license--including permission of the local police). All magazines holding ten rounds or more and fitting a semi-automatic rifle, pistol, or shotgun become illegal to possess. So--you won't find any clips holding more than 7 rounds--but attach one to the other so you can have as many attachable clips as you can lift off the ground--good, clear thinking.

Another bill specifically names AR-15's, Ruger Mini-14's, and eight others, but says the Attorney General and Treasury Secretary can ban all others. *A person who fails to register his .22 rifle (or other semi-automatic) or turn in his ten-round magazines is subject to a five-year jail sentence as a criminal felon. This bill calls for confiscation within thirty days after enactment into law with no compensation.*

In California, bills have passed both legislative houses (on April 17, 1989) making it a felony to posses, sell, or manufacture an "assault weapon" or semi-automatic rifle or pistol. *Failure to register these firearms in California will carry prison terms of up to eight years.* Is this Constitutional, you might inquire? Of course not--but it is now LEGAL.

"Well", you say, "we have to get the guns off the streets!" Do you? Will this disarming of you-the-people get

the guns away from the criminals? How many guns do you think have been registered? The ONLY ones coming forth are you nice citizens--no criminally-oriented persons have come forth at all--regardless of that which they tell you. The reason the public is honest? They say it is because "...the American people are so basically 'good'!" I don't believe I would call the definition of the people as "good", although I do have some other adjectives I could apply but I fear would offend.

Similar legislation is under way in Florida, Colorado, Oregon, Washington, Minnesota, Massachusetts, Connecticut, Rhode Island, New York, New Jersey, Maryland, Illinois, Wisconsin, and about a dozen other states; as well as local legislation in Cleveland, New Orleans, Los Angeles, New York City, Denver, etc. (Gosh, I thought Los Angeles was a part of California!) One bill introduced in the Colorado legislature even calls for the police and highway patrol to set up roadblocks to stop cars and check them for firearms. **ARE YOU TRULY FREE--AMERICA?**

Still other legislation in the U.S. Congress calls for the following gun-control measures (which will apply to gun stores, at gun shows, and in all private gun transactions):

1. The legislation gives the *Secretary of the Treasury* (strange "authority" since "Treasury Dept., I assumed, dealt with money, taxes, etc.) power to outlaw the possession, sale, or gift of any semi-automatic rifle HE deems not to be suitable for sports (and this office is not even an elected official). Well, it will be good for God's other creatures who walk, fly and crawl--but it bodes pretty sad for you two-legged, "thought-gifted" people. You can tell they write the rules most carefully and intelligently--would not "possession" include "sale or gift" at some time or other?

The NEW Constitution is written in language which also gives open-ended enforcement rights to the government and NO rights to you at all--if it deviates one iota from that which they "decide" is illegal--WITHOUT RECOURSE!

The above bill will ban specific

semi-automatic firearms and within a short period of time all other semi-automatics will be included. The most dangerous aspect of the bill is that it gives a government bureaucrat the authority as to which guns he can arbitrarily ban.

2. This legislation allows the *Secretary of the Treasury* to decide what reason is good enough to own a firearm. HE could unilaterally, at any time, be free to rule that only hunting (or no hunting as the case might be) is a suitable reason, and as a practical matter, the BATF has already so ruled.

NOTE: There is a quiet move on among environmentalists and liberal government bureaucrats to ban most public lands (national forests, wilderness, BLM property) from hunting. That would be rather nice for God's creatures in protection from the "mighty hunters" of your species. So, if gun ownership is restricted to hunting, and hunting is banned in most areas, then the gun controllers will argue that guns are no longer needed.

Does Hatonn suggest that guns are wonderful? No, but I guarantee you that as soon as you no longer have them--**YOU WILL HAVE NO FREEDOM REMAINING!**

Listen to what the administration tells you about national arms and "defense weapons and stockpiles--"...if we get behind in military capability and nuclear/missile/weapons buildup and reserves, we have no means of strength from which to keep secure!" IF YOU ONES DON'T BEGIN TO LISTEN TO AND WATCH FOR THAT WHICH "THEY" DO FOR SELVES AND ACT IN LIKE MANNER FOR SELF FOR PROTECTION, YOU CANNOT SURVIVE AS A NATION. THE INTENT IS TO HAVE ONE BIG GLOBAL NATION (CALLED "WORLD") AND YOU WILL NOT BE THE RULERS OF THAT WORLD.

3. This legislation requires that before a rifle can be transferred by sale or gift, the recipient must undergo a comprehensive background check (which will take a

month or more) which includes a portrait (mug shot), fingerprints, and an interview with the local police--and therefore a nice long file on record with at least five branches of law enforcement and government--instantly (they have no waiting period for entering you into their surveillance system).

The local police chief has to sign off on the approval, and if he is a nice "liberal" (as is the case in most of America's large cities today where the police chiefs are appointed by liberal mayors, he will probably refuse to approve the transfer. In most of the larger cities in the United States it is already virtually impossible to get a gun permit from the police. Oh yes, they have thought of just about everything.

4. This legislation outlaws possession, sale, or gift of magazines with a capacity of more than seven rounds of ammunition--oh, by the way, a LOT of ammunition is also banned!
5. This legislation will criminalize the possession of firearm springs, pins, screws, etc., because the bill's wording says any part or combination of parts used in a restricted firearm is restricted as well. Then it will go on from there, as with drugs--if "parts" are found on your premises no matter who might have left them there or how long past--the entire property will be up for confiscation! Ridiculous? Not on your belly-button! This is exactly what they plan and how they plan to get rid of all opposition--by raiding (and/or planting evidence) in or around private property which then allows incarceration and/or confiscation of all property! Scared? Shocked? I certainly do hope so!
6. This legislation bans the manufacture of any firearm capable of receiving a bayonet without alteration of the gun. Since a bayonet fits over virtually all gun barrels, virtually all guns are covered by this provision. So, back to arrows (well, not exactly for it is fully planned to ban cross-bows)--so, how about back to stone spears on birch branches to defend your Hogan and life from the criminals

who have the machine guns and splatter bullets, lasers and atomic bombs?

Failure to register firearms or adhere to all new gun transference procedures will render the gun owner a felon and render it illegal for him to ever again own a firearm.

The bottom line is that rifles, shotguns, and pistols will be covered by the above legislation. There are 200 million privately owned firearms in the U.S. today, owned by about 70 million Americans (or about half of American households). There are 20 million handgun owners in the U.S. The lion's share of these owners are very emotional and possessive about their firearms--and see them as a way to protect their families. They will not take kindly to the government confiscating \$25 billion to \$50 billion worth of their firearms. Bloodshed and even a revolution would undoubtedly follow prior to killing enough citizens to bring it under control.

The political "left" has decided to declare war on 70 million American families. This war is not against assault weapons, *but against honest, law abiding citizens---you--YOU!* To take the guns out of the hands of American citizens at a time when criminal rage in America is exploding is insane, unconstitutional, and, in itself, criminal. Your judges and courts are still coddling and releasing dangerous felons (e.g. the Stockton murderer had been in jail and released by liberal judges seven times). Ah, but you have to have room to incarcerate the ones who do not pay the prescribed amount of taxes. The U.S. cities like New York and Washington, which have stringent gun control bans, *have the highest crime rates (including murder) in America AND the highest incidence of the use of handguns in the perpetration of crimes against unarmed victims. (THE CRIMINAL CAN ALWAYS GET A GUN!)*

Switzerland, on the other hand, insists that every male of military age must keep a powerful, fully automatic assault rifle in his home--every home must be armed by law--and some even keep mortars. There is one beautiful little town in the U.S. where it is mandatory for all citizens to own a gun! You won't hear much "good" about that on CNN--and certainly not two days in a row. THEY DON'T

HAVE ANY CRIME! AND, FURTHERMORE THEY LIKE IT THAT WAY! Switzerland has one of the most law abiding citizenry, the lowest crime rate, and least violence of any country in the free world. They also have a magnificent underground shelter system for the population as a whole. It has remained free for over a thousand years. Compare it to New York and Washington where handguns are completely banned. In fact, in Washington, black Chief of Police Maurice Turner recently said that the District of Columbia gun-ban law had completely failed, and he has called for an armed citizens Police Auxiliary to help restore order.

Hard statistics have proven that armed citizens are far less likely to be crime victims than unarmed. Citizens acting in self-defense kill about three times more assailants and robbers than do police. But don't guns kill people? Yes they do--but in 1985, 45,901 Americans died in auto accidents; 12,001 died from falls; 4,938 died in fires; 4,407 drowned; 3,612 died from drugs or medication (legal); 1,663 died by choking to death while eating; and 1,649 died from gunshot wounds. Undoubtedly all of these deaths were tragic, but should you now eliminate autos, all "high" places, all fire, all water, all drugs/medication, and all food--as well as all guns?

I am not sure how this next bit of wisdom slipped through and into the *Wall Street Journal* but it is worthy of reprinting. They summed up the potential disaster if the anti-gunners from Bush to Kennedy, from Bill Bennett to Jane Fonda (since she is marrying Ted Turner, owner of CNN--how much unbiased information do you think you will get from CNN on the matter?), from Metzenbaum to Dan Rather get their way:

"What will happen if severe restrictions on semi-automatic rifles pass Congress or the state legislatures today? Millions of citizens who still believe in the Constitution will not forfeit or register their firearms; squads of federal and state agents will snoop; massive no-knock warrants will be issued; and both citizens and police will die in raids. While previously law abiding citizens (now felons) and police battle each other, the drug lords will continue their nefarious trafficking. Adding

firearms prohibition to drug prohibition means war on the innocent (and perhaps a police state), and by diverting police resources, will give armed pushers even more free reign."

Thus perhaps the most dangerous of all the socialist attacks on America in the 1990's is the onslaught to register and confiscate America's firearms. America cannot be subjugated to communism or a socialist dictatorship until Americans are first disarmed. Poland has strict gun control; so does Cambodia, the Soviet Union, and Red China. Over 100 million people were brutally slaughtered in those countries, but first they were disarmed. The danger to people when they can't own guns is far greater than any danger gun ownership can ever create.

Alexander Solzhenitsyn wrote in his Nobel Prize winning book, GULAG ARCHIPELAGO, after eleven years in communist (Khazar socialist) concentration camps:

"...At what exact point, then should one resist the communists?...How we burned in the prison camps later thinking: what would things have been like if every security operative, when he went out at night to make an arrest, had been uncertain whether he would return alive and had to say good-bye to his family?"

"Or if during periods of mass arrests people had not simply sat there in their lairs, paling with terror at every step on the staircase, but had understood they had nothing to lose and had boldly set up in the downstairs hall an ambush of half a dozen people with axes, hammers, pokers, or whatever else was at hand...The Organs (police) would very quickly have suffered a shortage of officers...and notwithstanding all of Stalin's thirst, the cursed machine would have ground to a halt."

Please don't think the increasing violence in the police departments is accidentally increasing. As the restraints and unconstitutional acts against citizens increase--only those willing to use violence against neighbors, brothers and family will become policemen--you are even training your military to kill, kill and destroy hundreds of thousands

and then turn about and celebrate as heroes from the hunt. Further, a lot of attention was given to "peaceful" working in coalition with Soviet officers from their forces. Don't be stupid, America--you are training your police forces in direct management by KGB/Mossad agents! These are the most brutal terrorists on the globe.

Further, please remember what I have said many, many times--the military forces of the U.N. are required, by charter, to be headed by a Soviet! THEY ARE GETTING READY TO CLAMP DOWN LIKE THE PRESSING MACHINES USED AGAINST THE WITCHES OF THE DARK AGES! HOW LONG DO YOU THINK IT WILL TAKE THE NATIONS AND PEOPLES OF THOSE NATIONS TO DIE? YOU ARE IN THE FINAL DEATH THROES NOW--HOW MUCH LONGER WILL IT TAKE?

CAR SEARCHES/SOBRIETY CHECKS (TO BEGIN WITH)

The key words in the Bill of Rights protection against government harassment of individuals are "freedom from unreasonable search and seizure". The Fourth Amendment to the U.S. Constitution says:

"The right of the people to be secure in their persons, houses, papers, and effects, against unreasonable searches and seizures, shall not be violated."

At this point many of you are saying, "Well, damn it, I don't have anything to hide--I don't drink and drive, I don't use drugs and I don't carry a gun--so let them stop me!" Ah so, it reminds me of one of your own stories:

"Two men were sitting in a living room visiting--in front of a very large window.

"Outside the police came and starting shooting through the window--(oops, wrong house).

"First man shouts to his friend to 'get down' as Second man gets up and goes to the window to look out.

THE LAST THING MAN
NUMBER TWO (EVER)
SAID WAS: 'WHY
SHOULD I GET DOWN, I
HAVEN'T DONE ANY-
THING WRONG!'"

WHAT WILL YOUR LAST WORDS BE?

In June of 1990, the U.S. Supreme Court (that same group of nine persons who ruled that flag burning is legal) ruled six to three that police checkpoints to apprehend drunks are legal. Police roadblocks to stop cars and interrogate drivers, give sobriety tests, and search the car if the police choose to do so seem far more in line with the East bloc police state tactics than the good old Free America.

Roadblocks, auto searches, and the running of sobriety checks on all drivers (ninety-nine percent of whom are not drinking) has a current parallel in the government's monitoring all of your bank accounts (of course they do), your deposits and withdrawals, to find *that nasty old occasional big deal money-launderer or drug dealer--so they say!* It is done to keep TOTAL SURVEILLANCE ON ALL OF YOU. In all instances honest, law-abiding citizens are assumed guilty until they can prove themselves innocent--and they are now removing all manners to prove innocence. Just suppose, for a minute, that you have five thousand dollars cash on your person and you are stopped. If you cannot PROVE innocence of reason for carrying such a sum of cash--you may well be incarcerated and, at the least, the cash WILL BE CONFISCATED--YES, RIGHT IN THE GOOD OLD U.S.A.

Then what happens next? A few years hence, after you have all gotten used to roadblocks, sobriety interrogations, and searches (just as you have learned and demand airport searches for granted), what if Big Brother decides he wants to search your cars and your homes for possible "illegal" firearms, or for cash, or "for some yet to be declared illegal suspicious activity, like group meetings", or "wants to check your papers", as they do freely at East bloc checkpoints. The Constitution says there first has to be reasonable cause before you are pulled over and searched. A soviet-style police state will give you no such protection and neither will your present Supreme Court. DOESN'T THIS TELL YOU

THAT THE CONSTITUTION IS ALREADY CAST ASIDE BY THE CONTROLLERS OF YOUR DESTINY?

RED DAWN OVER MEMPHIS

I owe this example to another speaker--I am not sure WHO, however, so I just give blanket "thanks".

Big Brother and his agents are harassing more and more U.S. citizens and businesses, churches, etc., using gestapo-type tactics of intimidation, interrogation, formerly illegal search and seizure techniques, and imprisonment. A case in point is Franklin Sanders, a Christian, a coin dealer, a newsletter writer (ouch) (he writes *The Money Changer*), and a patriot who has long warned his clients, readers, and friends about the growing abuse of government power, especially by the IRS.

In January, Sander's home was raided at dawn by ten IRS revenue agents and seven SWAT team members carrying automatic weapons, who proceeded to hold him and his pregnant wife and seven children captive for eight hours while the agents waited for a search warrant. The interview which follows between Sanders and former Congressman Ron Paul is terrifying--it might come right out of Orwell's 1984 or East Germany, Russia, or Red China. But it happened right in America in 1990, and you can begin to plan on it happening to you if you don't get up and stand with your brothers risking everything to regain and maintain FREEDOM:

Q. Why were you abused?

A. In 1985, I was the first person to publish an interview with an IRS whistle-blower showing that the IRS intended to have a computer dossier on everybody in the country. The dossier would include everything you did with your money. About two weeks later, the IRS's Criminal Investigation Division (CID) told me I was the subject of a criminal investigation. I wrote a letter to the agent, who claimed he was a Christian, and rebuked him on scriptural grounds. That is one of the overt acts I am charged with. They say it was a threatening letter. Well, if one Christian can't tell another when he is violating Scripture, then put me in jail.

Q. What else are you charged with?
 A. They said I am operating a secret banking business. In 1984 my partner and I started a gold and silver "bank", a warehouse exchange system. I have written about the dangers of our shaky banking system for ten years. I sent thousands of announcements to people and went up and down the country making speeches promoting the bank. That's hardly secret. Also, the indictment cites as overt acts the fact that customers of mine closed their regular bank accounts. The government must now consider it a crime to close your bank account.

Q. The IRS has also harassed your wife?
 A. Yes, in May 1986, while I was out of town, a Vietnam vet, a man I barely knew, sent a threatening letter to the agent. The IRS-CID followed my wife around with two carloads of armed men. She had three children with her and was two months pregnant at the time, and I wasn't in town to protect her. When I got back, they hauled me into court. They arranged with the Tennessee Revenue Department to raid my office. They sent two armed men and held me hostage for four hours. They went through my files and took records.

Q. And they have harassed members of your church?
 A. I'm a member of the Presbyterian Church of America. In April 1989 they subpoenaed nine members of my congregation to appear before a grand jury and asked them all sorts of crazy questions, such as: Do you have a paramilitary group ready to overthrow the U.S. government? Did anybody in your church teach or preach that you should not file tax returns? Did anybody preach that you can avoid filing tax returns? Well, my pastor has never preached about taxes, except to once say property tax is ungodly.

Q. But so what if he did?
 A. Exactly. The IRS wanted the church to turn over all its records. The church has a two thousand-year-old history of not doing that. The General Assembly of the PCA stuck by us even though they indicted eleven members of the church, four of them women.

[Hatonn: I can promise you that MOST of the current churches would not stand ten minutes behind you.]

Q. What was the January assault?
 A. They arrested us in the middle of the night on January 9, and to do so sent seven SWAT team members and ten revenue agents. They were wearing black ninja suits and carried automatic weapons. My seven children were in the house. These men were cowboys. They only had a search warrant for me and my wife, and yet they kept the children captive. They stole my computer and all my records. They have my bond set at \$100,000.

Q. How are you holding up?
 A. The biggest problem is financial. I have been reduced to charity. As you know, justice in the United States is for the rich. Lawyers want \$25,000 to \$100,000 to begin to defend my case. But it is either that or get a Soviet-style court-appointed attorney who is paid a pittance by the government. And even if I'm exonerated, I won't get any reimbursement.

NOTE: Thousands of U.S. citizens are similarly being harassed, persecuted, and jailed today by various agencies of the U.S. government in what is rapidly becoming the United Socialist States of America. New government regulations and old ones which carried civil penalties are BEING CRIMINALIZED, with stiffer prison terms handed out than for murder, rape, burglary, and drug dealing. It is being done to intimidate the masses into compliance. Violators of new gun registration laws will become the next group to come under attack.

We must have a rest break but I am going to have to speak of a subject which might seem distant to that which we have covered so far in this Journal--the relationship, and Communizing/Socializing of South Africa and the involvement of America. The dragon has too many heads to ignore even one of the tiny, tiny ones--worse, for every head he has a thousand arms--further, he simply "slips" his tail when stepped upon and grows two new ones immediately. My God in the Heavens, I wish I could offer you lambs a Rapture

for I see such discouragement. Let us not wallow in the discouragement--let us come together in the shelter of God and stand strong. This dragon cannot stand and survive in the presence of God of Truth. So be it.

Hatonn to stand-by. Thank you for your attention.

4/8/91 HATONN

PERSONAL NOTES TO CORRESPONDENTS

My heart is filled as I move through your inquiries and support letters. We do have a long way to journey, friends (and please know that among our brotherhood there is not greater emotion or attachment than that of "friend"), but as ones awakened one after another and begin to swing the ship around--it will pick up steam. Then as brother works with brother in Truth instead of blindness, the speed of change can increase and then nation can join with nation and then you can achieve that which is the opposite type of "one world unity" than that which the conspirators plan for you. I wish I could cause you to remember how wondrous it is to live in a world of true freedom within God's just laws--in absence of evil. You who have taken up the "cross" in this journey do remember in the recesses of your mind-banks or you would not be serving at this time of evolution.

I have a particularly heartfelt letter from my beloved friend in New Zealand--and oh, if you all could but see it unfolding. EVERYTHING is being sold off by the government in New Zealand and there seems no way to get the full impact of such a statement across to the readers in general. Thank you who write, for it gives us knowledge that ones are hearing and understanding--for the questions are so much more advanced in wisdom as we all grow one with another. I am hard-pressed not to use every letter as an entire Express for the questions are of great thought and sincerity. Also, ones are sending so many points of confirmation but it would take a daily press to share them all--oh would it not be wondrous to have a daily press? Dharma says emphatically--NO! It would not be such a change, chela, for it is as with lifting the small calf each day--you grow with the load and soon you can lift the cow. At any rate, I have many letters to answer so please

bear with us and we shall get to response. Perhaps tomorrow we shall take up a few of them but this afternoon I wish to finish what is already begun. Dharma claims I skip about too much and she can't keep up for she forgets that I just ask her to write--not try to keep up with the subject material.

SOUTH AFRICA

Why would I choose Africa? Because nowhere is America's plunge toward the political "left" and socialism more evident than in its efforts to overthrow the pro-Western government of South Africa and establish in its place a communist government under the ANC and its Marxist/Leninist revolutionary leader, Nelson Mandela. I'm sorry, friends, I mean exactly that which I say. Mandela is not who you have been led to believe he is and what he represents. Perhaps this is only important in its own category of discussion for I am hard-put not to talk first about Brazil for Brazil is next on the "New World Order" hit list, and yet that requires an entire three days of writing. The plans of the conspirators are to make an example, just like Iraq, of Brazil's Amazon. And worse programs are being forced upon the citizens of Brazil as vicious as those of the Chinese Communists--perhaps even more so. There is a deliberate depopulation policy taking place in that besieged country which rends the heart.

Meanwhile, however, back in Africa, where the "other" war is going on via holocaust. This war zone is even bigger in terms of the number of hapless victims.

First come the epidemics. AIDS spreads unchecked throughout Africa, and now you have the reappearance of diseases like cholera in many countries; Zambia and Uganda are very hard hit. A U.S. statistical study gives minimal estimates projecting some 70 million people in Africa will be infected and actively experiencing AIDS by the end of another decade. Already in Tanzania, 40% of the adults are infected with HIV; in Kigali, the capital of Rwanda, 30% are infected. In the hospitals of Zambia, almost 80% of all patients are infected. Remember that this disease compounds itself continually.

In parts of the Ivory Coast whose total population is around 12 million, over

700,000 KNOWN persons are infected with active AIDS; in the capital, Abidjan, it's every 10th person. AIDS is already the number-one cause of death overall, and number two for women in the capital. Twelve percent of pregnant women are infected with AIDS. In other Ivory Coast cities the infected percent is around 7.5%; in the villages, almost 5%. Hospitals are filled to overflowing and do not have the equipment to help people. If there is medicine, it is only to help against pain, diarrhea, and itching. In the Rakai district of Uganda, a rural area with about 330,000 people, some 40,000 children have lost their parents to AIDS; 250,000 African children are orphans for this reason. By the year 2015 even your own projectors predict over 16 million AIDS orphans.

FAMINE

Twenty to 30 million Africans will face famine this year--are already into famine circumstances with no relief in sight in the growing areas. Ethiopia, Sudan, Mozambique, Angola, and Liberia are especially threatened. The German aid organization Caritas has warned that this will be the year of famine in the Sahel. Especially in the West African nations, a decline in rainfall in 1990 has led to 20-80% crop deficits. In Burkina Faso alone, the drought affects nearly 2.5 million people--and the World Bank is pulling power blackmail on these people for supplies and loans. Can you comprehend that 2.5 million people is half of the whole population?

All aid relief from the U.S. to Sudan was cut because of its pro-Iraqi position. Yemen is in the same position for the same fate as the U.S. goes forward to break the backs of these nations who opposed the Iraqi war. I tell you this is selective genocide and can be called nothing short of that.

Let me share with you a circumstance shared by America and you-the-people don't even know it.

NOTHING IS UNTHINKABLE

Under the headline "Nothing Is Unthinkable", the *Lancet*, Britain's leading medical publication (and very prestigious in the U.S.) recently supported a physician's suggestion that sick Third World babies should not be treated, but be allowed to die. The article, by one Dr. Maurice King of

Leeds University School of Public Health, says, "This statement should jolt many people into thinking very carefully about the explosion in human numbers."

Robert S. McNamara (yes, your old McNamara), the former president of the World Bank, had outlined a Blueprint for Africa, published in January in the official magazine of the International Planned Parenthood Federation, *People*. IPPF and McNamara propose nearly a 50% reduction in the total fertility rate of Africans by 2025. *People* reads: "Populations in sub-Saharan Africa are the fastest growing in the world, fueled by declining death rates and weakening traditional patterns of child spacing. Doubling times of 22 years are not likely to be radically changed by the AIDS epidemic."

McNamara and IPPF regret that the AIDS epidemic is not going to decimate the African population as fast as they thought when the disease was introduced. They discuss the costs to provide African couples with contraceptives, calling for \$650 million a year by the end of the century and for a doubling of funding for environmental action plans.

The following comment from the *Hindustan Times* reflects growing resistance to this genocidal policy: "Dr. King's and *Lancet*'s proposal is barbaric. When Hitler called for the killing of the disabled and mentally sick, people everywhere were outraged. What should one now think of civilized Englishmen, calling for the killing of infants? Is it not possible that there has always been a rat or two in the rafters and you-the-people of the world were sorely lied to? Does this not give rise to thoughts of racism, Third World babies being mostly brown or black? Dear ones, it is only a tiny piece of the picture of global arrangements, depopulation and control.

For well over a decade the U.S. has held a gun to the head of the South African government, blackmailing and intimidating the South Africans to surrender their government to the communist ANC (African National Congress).

That the African National Congress (ANC) is a Soviet-backed terrorist organization, armed, trained, and financed by the KGB since the 1950's, is well known to your George Bush (former head of the CIA), your State

Department, your intelligence services, and your Congress. That the South African Communist Party (a surrogate of the Soviet Union headed by a white Lithuanian communist and colonel in the KGB, Joe Slovo), totally dominates the ANC is well-known to your American leaders!

That the ANC has brutally butchered thousands of moderate, non-communist, Christian South African blacks via the "necklace" treatment and other horrific methods of slaughter, is also known to American leaders. That Nelson Mandela and his murderous wife, Winnie, are hardcore communist revolutionaries who have paid one hundred percent allegiance to the Soviet Union, and to communist revolution in South Africa for the past forty years is well-known to Bush, your congressional leaders, and your intelligence services.

That Mandela has promised a communist-style confiscation of virtually all private property when he comes to power, that he consistently gives the communist clenched-fist salute in public, that he constantly marches and speaks before the Soviet flag, all in plain sight before the television and newspaper reporters of America and the West, is also well-known to your leaders.

That U.S. economic sanctions against South Africa, far more draconian than any ever directed at any communist dictatorship in the world, have pushed millions of moderate South African blacks out of work, impoverishing them and preparing them for conquest by the "necklace"/AK-47 wielding ANC comrades, is well-known to the Administration, the State Department, congressional leaders, and your intelligence services. That Mandela pledged his comradeship, loyalty, and allegiance to his allies, Fidel Castro, Colonel Kadafi and Arafat and Communism--on television before millions of American viewers during his American tour in June 1990 is well-known to the American people and the liberal leadership of America. And all you did was "hail Mandela".

Mandela, dear ones, and his murderous ANC terrorists have been in bed with, armed by, and allied to the Cubans, Libyans, and PLO (America's sworn enemies)--BUT, funny thing is that the terrorists are trained primarily by the KGB/Khazarian Mossad. Now,

isn't that interesting? These ones have been sworn enemies for decades and this is all well-known by your socialist leadership in America, as is Mandela's televised statement that the enemies of Castro, Kadafi, and Arafat are Mandela's enemies as well. Mandela publicly offered to return to America after his visit in the summer of 1990 and help stir up a revolution among American Indians on behalf of the far-left American Indian Movement (AIM)--as if they weren't already in plenty of misery. This is well-known to the Administration, the congressional leaders and your liberal media--and BEWARE: IT EVEN MADE IT TO THE PUBLIC TELEVISION PICTURE TUBES. THAT MEANS SOMETHING REALLY NASTY IS IN THE WORKS.

The facade begins to slip however, for the American leadership wants you to believe that you are totally dependent on the vast treasure chest of strategic minerals found in South Africa that are absolutely essential to the running of your defense, auto, space, and heavy manufacturing industries; and that if these minerals were to fall into the hands of a hostile, pro-Soviet, Marxist/Leninist government, America would be brought to its economic knees almost overnight. We have been over this before so I won't bore you a second time--you DO NOT need the minerals of South Africa!

So, you must wonder why Mandela received a ticker tape parade in New York, which cost millions of dollars, normally reserved for great American heroes? Why was Mandela wined and dined in your White House by your President and his State Department? Why was he allowed to speak before a joint session of the U.S. Congress, an honor only accorded to three civilians in U.S. history? Why was he given the greatest television and newspaper coverage of any foreign leadership, including Churchill, deGaulle, and Gorbachev, in U.S. history?

The answer becomes obvious--America's political leaders have plunged totally into becoming a socialist and "one-world oriented body" which accepts evil as good. You can accept your enemies as friends if they be politically useful, and you can accept the false as truth. Lenin once said, and it bears repeating:

"We will spit in their face (i.e.,

the faces of the Western capitalist leaders) and they will call it dew."

Surely Mandela was spitting in the faces of your congressional leaders and more surely in the faces of the American people as he publicly pledged his allegiance and friendship to your deadliest enemies and the communist revolution. Your leaders smiled in joy and said, literally: "It doesn't get any better than this," right on the floor of Congress.

Can't you see the seriousness of your plight? If the liberal political and media leadership of America can sell Mikhail Gorbachev and Nelson Mandela (two of history's bloodiest Marxist/Leninist revolutionaries, avowed atheists, and evil men) to the American people as great leaders and men of peace, then selling socialism, the environmental crisis, gun-control, world government, or even the Anti-Christ to the American people should be an easy task indeed--and the Anti-Christ is already sold to you hook, line and Khazarian Elite New World Order.

The American people have been gradually poisoned and prepared for socialism and world government by your leaders, your educational system, and the media for decade following decade. The 1990's is the decade of destiny--the decade in which the forces of evil plan to converge and establish their global government. Whether it be the New World Order, the New Age Movement, the massive Soviet military juggernaut, or a combination of all three, a socialist dictatorship is to be imposed on the people of America and the West before year 2000.

But first, America, the last great bastion of freedom and capitalism must be socialized, and made into a second-class power, and its people turned into passive, non-aggressive, intimidated, obedient serfs and docile "me" oriented "wimps", as you define weak-do-nothings. How can such a transformation of a formerly great, great nation and people take place? Socialize, centralize, and mediatize the country, its people and its institutions. Right along the rules of the Communist Manifesto and the Protocols of the Zionist Men of Wisdom--go back and check them out closely. With all the uprising and confusion in South Africa--read the death note on the wall. This is exactly that which happened in South Africa, as well as

many other places--but more recently for your reflection, and the majority of their people are now *passively awaiting their government's handover of power to the communist/socialist one world rulers.*

The process of socializing America has been lost to most Americans. You haven't even noticed the transition. A few new freedoms removed every few weeks or months, a few new controls or restrictions added "for your own good", and over a period of a few hard-rock noise-filled decades, the freedom is gone--GONE--~~GONE~~! Now that the globalists have their target in sight, however, they are beginning to accelerate the process on every front, every law and in every segment of your lives.

Environmentalism will be one of the primary vehicles for accelerating the socialization of America and Europe, hence the Clean Air Act and a host of other environmentalist absurdities which will cause the industries "to have to move" to other nations in order to meet legal "pollution levels"--so for your own good your industrial capacity will drop to zilch. People control, especially of dissidents or reactionaries who will not accept the new system, is essential and detention facilities are already set in place and ready to receive occupants. Hence, the Hate Crimes bill, gun-control and confiscation, new search-and-seizure powers, elimination of financial privacy and computerization of people's lives and financial affairs, arrest and imprisonment of tax protestors, conservatives, anti-abortion protestors, and other maverick patriots who will not adapt to, or who may potentially lead opposition to the new system.

MUST WEAKEN AMERICA

Weakening America is essential to merging America into a one-world socialist system where a dominant superpower would just not fit. That weakening has come and is coming via massive disarmament; undermining America's financial strength via massive debt financing; diluting American business with massive imports produced with cheap Third World, or communist bloc slave labor; selling off your national assets to foreigners made possible by a weak and declining dollar; transferring your high technology, your food surpluses, and your industrial strength to communist bloc

countries; squeezing the American free enterprise system to death with an avalanche of socialistic regulations, red tape, taxes, and bureaucratic controls, and opening the flood gates of pornography, abortion, and pro-homosexual initiatives.

The three watershed events that will signal that the end of a free America is near and that a socialist America has arrived have been projected by some and are worthy of listing:

1. The collapse of South Africa into a communist revolution--prosperous industrial America DOES NOT WISH TO LOSE THOSE STRATEGIC MINERALS.
2. Gun control and confiscation in America--a socialist dictatorship will be imposed immediately after the American people are disarmed and the New Constitution will take the place of the old without even a Convention.
3. The merger of America with a united Europe--it will be called the Atlantic Community or something equally as cute.

Further, to really understand all of this, you must know more about the historical evolution of the Khazars and thus we will close this portion and get some needed rest prior to starting again on such a massive subject. I am sorry, chelas, there is no longer way to separate these subjects--they are so interrelated that we will just move along in bits and pieces until we fit in some of the more urgent information. Thank you for your attention. Thank you for your love and caring which is flowing back to us each and every day--THAT, dear ones, is the fuel for the engines that keep us running. As we come into brotherhood in unity of cause of God-ness, our strength builds and each step of the hard journey becomes worthy of the taking. One reason for the urgent need to disperse this information so rapidly is to offer protection and bring back into protection those daring ones who walked ahead and now MUST HAVE BACKUP BY THE "FREE" BRETHREN FOR SOME ARE ALREADY INCARCERATED AND CANNOT HELP THEMSELVES. WE MUST ATTEND OUR BROTHERS WITHIN THE HELL OF PRISONS AT THE HANDS OF THE EVIL CONSPIRATORS. WE CANNOT ALLOW

THEM TO PAY THE FULL PRICE WHILE WE RIDE UPON THEIR SHIRT-TAILS OR SIMPLY ALLOW FAILURE. TIME IS SO SHORT, BELOVED ONES, BUT WE CAN DO IT IF WE WANT TO BADLY ENOUGH.

You do not walk alone! You have called upon the Lord and He has sent his Hosts. So be it, and salu.

Hatonn to clear.

SOME OF THE PHOENIX JOURNALS:

From Here To Armageddon
Cry of The Phoenix
Rape of The Constitution
You Can Slay The Dragon
The Naked Phoenix
Blood And Ashes
Firestorm In Babylon
The Mossad Connection
Creation, The Sacred Universe
Pleiades Connection, Return Of The Phoenix Vol. I
Burnt Offerings and Bloodstained Sands
The Phoenix Express Vol's V & VI (\$15)

The price is \$10 per JOURNAL, (EXCEPTING EX-PRESS) 10% discount on orders of 4 or more. California residents add 6% sales tax. Add shipping, UPS \$3.25 and \$1.00 each additional or U.S. Mail \$2.50 for first title and \$1.00 each additional.

Write for Quantity Discount.

Available from America West or your Local Distributor.

Express is \$20 per 13 ISSUES (including back issues for the period) or \$75 per 52 ISSUES.

Send orders and Payments to: America West Distributors, P.O. Box 986 Tehachapi, CA. 93581.

For credit card orders Telephone 1 800 729-4131 PLEASE USE ONLY FOR ORDERS (THE EXPENSE IS TOO MUCH FOR US) For other purposes 805 822-9655.

TRUTH WILL SET YOU FREE



PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS

A bulletin commenting on appropriate current news events, clarification of portions of the Journals and answers of a general nature to questions not found in the existing Journals.

PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS is published by America West Publishers, Inc. P.O. BOX 986 Tehachapi, CA. 93581. Subscription rate is \$20 per 13 issues or \$75 per 52 issues, First Class mailing. COPYRIGHT 1991 by America West Publishers, Inc. All rights reserved. Reproduction of this copyrighted material for private non-profit use is expressly encouraged, for commercial purposes it is strictly forbidden.

APRIL 1991 VOLUME XI NUMBER 7

4/9/91 HATONN

TUESDAY, APRIL 9, 1991

As we move back into the subject of Khazars, I must offer my appreciation to the many who have poured love and information upon us. You must understand, dear ones, that as we ask participation and confirmation from Earth-side, we shall gather more and more unto the flocks of God. We of the Command and we of the higher frequencies have no wish to be considered as anything other than wayshowers. Do not bow unto us as something mystical nor "above" you. We bow equally unto you who risk in that physical dimension, the pain and traumas of changing the mind-set of a brain-washed planet.

I should probably tell you what Dharma says about status and the "Bird Tribes"-- she says, "Yes, you tell us we are eagles and sparrows, doves and turkeys--but I know that I am just a parrot and the rest are pigeons--what you don't seem to understand, Hatonn, is that we are all just 'chickens' and the sky is falling, the sky is falling, the sky is falling!" Beloved one--just get the world moving properly and I shall tend the sky!

Before going further regarding historical foundations stemming from the Khazars, I must honor one who has shared Truth through the very words of a Judean regarding these self-appointed, self-styled, "Zionist Jews" (Khazar Elite). I honor Len Martin who puts to paper the stories of various ones fighting against the very

group they once thought were their own. This particular quotation is from the Epilogue of a booklet written by Len Martin as told to him by HAVIV SCHIEBER, HOLY LAND BETRAYED. These men now give their lives to the undoing of this insanity and curse which has come upon the World.

QUOTE:

EPILOGUE

ISRAEL CANNOT CONTINUE TO EXIST nor SHOULD IT EXIST--for the sake of all Jews (Judeans). [Hatonn: we are quoting and we use the term Jew because it is used in the work--however, we shall enter the word Khazar at every appropriate entry. I also ask that the "Terminology" list be affixed in the forefront of Chapter One of this book. You must be explicit about that which is projected and received.]

The above statement may seem strange to those Americans (Gentile and Jew [Judean]) who have been brain-washed by the Zionist controlled news-media about the status of Israel.

The reality that Americans, especially the Jews (Judeans), MUST realize is this:

After almost 40 years of existence of the State of Israel (Khazar), it should be abundantly clear to all open-minded people that the Marxist/Zionist (Elite) experiment has failed. The result has been terror, murder, bankruptcy, rampant inflation--and wars with no real peace in sight (nor in-

tended).

Israel (Khazar) is an armed camp whose policies are blatantly racist, and rightly condemned by the United Nations. Israel's (Khazar's) armies of occupation brutally oppress the people of the Arab lands, and because of United States blind support of Israel (Khazar), the U.S. has lost credibility and friends in the Middle East. It has also lost billions of dollars of business contracts. Add to this loss, the billions of U.S. taxpayers' dollars that have been poured into Israel (Khazar).

There are ten questions that need serious consideration if there is to be any hope of peace in the Middle East, and if America is to once again be recognized as a champion of human rights.

1. *How long can we demand that Palestine be a Jewish (Khazarian) state when most Jews (Judeans) do not want to go there and thousands who emigrated there have already left or wish to leave?*
2. *How long can we refer to Israel (Khazar) as a democracy when for 38 years it has remained a police state without a written constitution?*
3. *How long can we attack Communism (Socialism Police State) and Soviet Russia and at the same time support an orthodox Marxist state of communes (kibbutzim) and Histadrut (labor organizations and Socialist enterprises)?*
4. *How long can we cry out and condemn German and other Gentile atrocities while closing our*

eyes and even applauding atrocities by Israel (Khazar) against Semite Arabs? [Ah ha--finally got it!]

5. How long can we dream of a permanent existence for a state called Israel when Israel (Khazar) cannot survive a single lost battle and the Arabs can survive thousands?

6. How long can we demand from humanity sympathy and support for a "homeland" we Jews (Judeans) abandoned 2,000 years ago and in the same breath ask civilized men to reject the pleas of recently routed Palestinians?

7. How long can we continue to deceive the Western World that Israel (Khazar) is the only bastion of anti-Communism in the Middle East when in reality: (a) Communist Czechoslovakian arms helped establish Israel (Khazar), (b) Soviet Russia voted for partition of Palestine and was one of the first nations to recognize the State, (c) Soviet Russia opened her gates and the gates of her Communist satellites for emigration of Jews (Khazars) to Israel (Palestine) and thus provide much needed military manpower?

8. How long can we lure innocent and sentimental Jews (Judeans) with slogans of security and a full Jewish (Judean) life into the great atheistic unsecured ghetto called Israel, where in truth, every principle of Judaism is violated?

9. How can we claim Zionism (Elitism) "solved" the Jewish (Judean) refugee problem by relocation in Israel (Palestine) when, in fact, it is the refugees who rejected Zionist (Khazarian Elite) temptations and who now live in security and prosperity in other lands and who support their impoverished relatives still trapped in Israel (Palestine)?

10. How can we delude ourselves that Israel (Khazar) can continue to exist without permanent peace and accommodation with the subjugated Palestinians?

Only by sacrificing exclusive labels like "Israel" and "Palestine" and drawing together in a free, non-sectarian "Holy Land State"

can both these peoples find life, liberty and happiness.

It should be obvious to any unbiased person (Gentile or Jew [Judean]) that Israel (Khazar) cannot continue to exist nor should it exist. I say this not only for the sake of the oppressed Arab people and for the sake of American Gentiles, but more importantly for the sake of us Jews (Judeans), for when enough Gentile Americans finally awaken to the truth about Marxist Israel (Khazar), all Jews (Judeans) will suffer.

Continued occupation of the Holy Land by Marxist/Zionist Israel (Elite Khazars) will, with certainty, be the germ of wars in the Middle East and continued political, financial and moral degradation. Further, the danger of Israel (Khazar) provoking a global war is too great to be ignored.

Only in the spirit of God and the founding fathers of this civilization--Moses, Jesus, and Mohammed, can peace and happiness in the Holy Land be achieved.

--Haviv Schieber--

END OF QUOTING.

[Yes, readers, this is the second time you have seen this. The message is important enough to bear repeating.]

You can obtain this booklet in point for \$5.00 each from: Pro-American Press, P.O. Box 41, Gering, NE 69341.

You next inquire, "Why do 'they' continue to use the incorrect identification if 'they' are actually speaking of 'Elite', 'Khazars', etc.?" BECAUSE THEY DON'T KNOW THE HISTORY, ELTHER! How many of you who have not read the Journals, know that the Jonestown massacre was a military mass murder operation involving these very people and that Jim Jones was actually taken to Israel (Khazar)? By the way, he has since been murdered, also--EVERYONE is expendable to this dragon. I gave you a blow by blow scenario of exactly what happened at Jonestown, Guyana and yet, it has been published elsewhere as well and all the surveillance Elite know it, in fact,

planned and orchestrated the whole maneuver.

How many good Americans know that Pearl Harbor was an intentional massacre of your own people?

Ah so--then do not expect the very ones who thought they were finding the glory land to think otherwise for they know no difference--their media is even more controlled than is yours! The grandest thing you can do for your Judean brother is give him Truth for he can see it is NOT that which has been PROMISED--but he neither knows WHY!

HISTORY

A ninth-century Arab historian, Yakubi, traces the origin of the Khazars back to Japheth (and thus back to Cain), third son of Noah. The Japheth motive recurs frequently in the literature, while other legends connect them with Abraham or Alexander the Great.

One of the earliest factual references to the Khazars which you will find, occurs in a Syriac chronicle by "Zacharia Rhetor" (It was actually penned by an anonymous compiler and named after an earlier Greek historian), dating from the middle of the sixth century. When the student is ready the truth and the teacher appear--remember? It mentions the Khazars in a list of people who inhabit the region of the Caucasus. Other sources indicate that they were already much in evidence a century earlier, and intimately connected with the Huns. In AD 448, the Byzantine Emperor Theodosius II sent an embassy to Attila which included a famed rhetorician by the name of Priscus. He kept a minute account not only of the diplomatic negotiations, but also of the court intrigues and goings-on in Attila's sumptuous banqueting hall--he was, in fact, the perfect gossip columnist, and is still one of the main sources of information about Hun customs and habits. But Priscus also has anecdotes to tell about the people subject to the Huns whom he calls "Akatzirs"--that is, "Khazars--Ak-Khazars", or "White" Khazars (and please remember what I said about his-

torical verbiage of "White" and "Black" for it has nothing to do with "color" (as distinct from the "Black" Kara-Khazars). The "Akatzirs" were also known as a nation of warriors. This is accepted by modern authorities--and it is further recognized that the pronunciation and spelling actually follows the Armenian and Georgian: Khazir. The Byzantine Emperor tried to win this warrior race over to his side, but the greedy Khazar chieftain, named Karidach, considered the bribe offered to him inadequate (sound familiar?), and sided with the Huns. Attila defeated Karidach's rival chieftains, installed him as the sole ruler of the Akatzirs, and invited him to visit his court. Karidach thanked him profusely for the invitation, and went on to say that "it would be too hard on a mortal man to look into the face of a god. For, as one cannot stare into the sun's disc, even less could one look into the face of the greatest god without suffering injury". (Also sound familiar?) Attila was pleased, at least, for he confirmed Karidach in his rule.

Khazars appeared on the European scene about the middle of the fifth century as a people under Hunnish sovereignty, and are basically regarded, together with the Magyars and other tribes, as a later offspring of Attila's horde.

HUN EMPIRE COLLAPSE

The collapse of the Hun Empire after Attila's death left a power-vacuum in Eastern Europe, through which once more, wave after wave of nomadic hordes swept from east to west, prominent among them the Ugurs and Avars. The Khazars during most of this period seemed to be pretty happily occupied with raiding the rich trans-Caucasian regions of Georgia and Armenia, and collecting precious plunder. During the second half of the sixth century they became the dominant force among the tribes north of the Caucasus. A number of these tribes--the Sabirs, Saragurs, Samandars, Balanjars, etc.--are from this date onward no longer mentioned by name: they had been subjugated or absorbed by the Khazars. The toughest resistance, apparently,

was offered by the powerful Bulgars. But they, too, were crushingly defeated (circa 641), and as a result the nation split into two: some of them migrated westward to the Danube, into the region of modern Bulgaria, others north-eastward to the middle Volga, the latter remaining under Khazar suzerainty (sic, sic, Dharma) Suzerainty: the dominion of a suzerain: OVERLORDSHIP. It is alright, I have to give her a bit of "proof" from time to time so that she can understand that I am writing and it is quite fine if she is not familiar with words. As we go along we shall frequently encounter both Danube Bulgars and Volga Bulgars.

But before becoming a sovereign state, the Khazars still had to serve their apprenticeship under another short-lived power, the so-called West Turkish Empire, or Turkut kingdom. It was a confederation of tribes, held together by a ruler: the Kagan or Khagan (or Chagan)--a title which the Khazar rulers too were subsequently to adopt. Know that the orientals have strong idiosyncrasies about spelling but Kagan is the least offensive to "Western" eyes. I suggest you ones of the so-called Mormon "faith" take note that the term Mormon is not even allowed usage in the oriental countries such as Japan, etc. Mormon in their language--MEANS EVIL SATAN--DEVIL. Catches in your throat doesn't it? How many discoveries have you to make? Zillions! Truth becomes almost too painful at times, to endure--and that is exactly that upon which the evil brotherhood depend. They have taken everything sacred and caused it to be defiled.

The first Turkish State--if one might call it that--lasted for a century (circa 550-650) and then fell apart, leaving hardly any trace (as is always the methods of the Khazars). However, it was only after the establishment of this kingdom that the name "Turk" was used to apply to a specific nation, as distinct from other Turkic-speaking peoples like the Khazars and Bulgars. This did not prevent the name "Turk" from being applied indiscriminately to any nomadic tribe of the steppes as a euphemism

of Barbarian, or a synonym for "Hun". It led to much confusion in the interpretation of ancient sources but again, it is typical of the workings of your adversary to God.

The Khazars had been under Hun tutelage, then under Turkish tutelage. After the eclipse of the Turks in the middle of the seventh century it was their turn to rule the "Kingdom of the North", as the Persians and Byzantines came to call it. According to one tradition, the great Persian King Khursraw (Chosroes) Anushirwan (the Blessed) had three golden guest-thrones in his palace, reserved for the Emperors of Byzantium, China and of the Khazars. No state visits from these potentates materialized, and the golden thrones served a purely symbolic purpose.

TRIANGLE OF POWER

During the first few decades of the seventh century, just before the Muslim hurricane was unleashed from Arabia, the Middle East was dominated by a triangle of powers: Byzantium, Persia, and the West Turkish Empire. The first two of these had been waging intermittent war against each other for a century and both seemed on the verge of collapse; in the sequel, Byzantium recovered, but the Persian kingdom was soon to meet its doom, and the Khazars were actually *in on the kill*.

They were still nominally under the suzerainty of the West Turkish kingdom, within which they represented the strongest effective force, and to which they were soon to succeed; accordingly, in 627, the Roman Emperor Heraclius concluded a military alliance with the Khazars--the first of several to follow--in preparing his decisive campaign against Persia. There are several versions of the role played by the Khazars in the campaign--which seems to have been somewhat inglorious--but the principal facts are well established. The Khazars provided Heraclius with 40,000 horsemen under a chieftain named Ziebel, who participated in the advance into Persia, but then--presumably fed up with the cautious strategy of the Greeks--turned back to lay siege on Tiflis;

this was unsuccessful, but the next year they again joined forces with Heraclius, took the Georgian capital, and returned with rich plunder. Gibbon has given a colourful description (based on Thophanes) of the first meeting between the Roman Emperor and the Khazar chieftain and I think you will find it interesting.

"...To the hostile league of Chosroes with the Avars, the Roman emperor opposed the useful and honourable alliance of the Turks (Khazars). At his liberal invitation, the horde of Chozars transported their tent from the plains of the Volga to the mountains of Georgia; Heraclius received them in the neighbourhood of Tiflis, and the khan with his nobles dismounted from their horses, if we may credit the Greeks, and fell prostrate on the ground, to adore the purple of the Caesar. Such voluntary homage and important aid were entitled to the warmest acknowledgements; and the emperor, taking off his own diadem, placed it on the head of the Turkish prince, whom he saluted with a tender embrace and the appellation of son. After a sumptuous banquet, he presented Ziebel with the plate and ornaments, the gold, the gems, and the silk, which had been used at the Imperial table, and, with his own hand, distributed rich jewels and earrings to his new allies. In a secret interview, he produced the portrait of his daughter Eudocia, condescended to flatter the barbarian with a promise of a fair and august bride, and obtained an immediate succor of forty thousand horse..."

Eudocia (Epiphania) was the only daughter of Heraclius by his first wife. The promise to give her in marriage to the "Turk" indicates once more the high value set by the Byzantine Court on the Khazar alliance. However, the marriage came to naught because Ziebel died while Eudocia and her suite were on their way to him. There is also another twist which you might find interesting: Ziebel *"presented his son, a beardless boy" to the Emperor—as quid pro quo.*

IF MAN LEARNS NOTHING FROM HISTORY—HE IS DESTINED TO REPEAT IT.

PERSIAN STATE NEVER RECOVERED

The Persian state never recovered from the crushing defeat inflicted on it by Emperor Heraclius in 627. There was a revolution; the King was slain by his own son who, in his turn, died a few months later; a child was elevated to the throne, and after a decade of anarchy and chaos the first Arab armies to erupt on the scene delivered the *coup de grace* to the Sasanide Empire. At about the same time, the West Turkish confederation dissolved into its tribal components. A new triangle of powers replaced the previous one: the Islamic Caliphate—Christian Byzantium—and the newly emerged Khazar Kingdom of the North. It fell to the latter to bear the brunt of the Arab attack in its initial stages, and to protect the plains of Eastern Europe from the invaders.

In the first twenty years of the Hegera—Mohammed's flight to Medina in 622, with which the Arab calendar starts—the Muslims had conquered Persia, Syria, Mesopotamia, Egypt, and surrounded the Byzantine heartland (present-day Turkey) in a deadly semi-circle, which extended from the Mediterranean to the Caucasus and the southern shores of the Caspian. The Caucasus was a formidable natural obstacle, but no more forbidding than the Pyrenees; and it could be negotiated by the pass of Dariel (now called the Kasbek pass) [go look up these things, chelas, and get your proof of this truth] or bypassed through the defile of Darband, along the Caspian shore.

This fortified defile, called by the Arabs *Bab al Abwab*, the Gate of Gates, was a kind of historic turnstile through which the Khazars and other marauding tribes had from time immemorial attacked the countries of the south and retreated again. Now it was the turn of the Arabs. Between 642 and 652 they repeatedly broke through the Darband Gate and advanced deep into Khazaria, attempting to capture Balanjar, the nearest town, and thus secure a foothold on the European side of the Caucasus. They were beaten back on every occasion in this first phase of the Arab-

Khazar war; the last time in 652, in a great battle in which both sides used artillery (catapults and ballistae). Four thousand Arabs were killed, including their commander, Abdal-Rahman ibn-Rabiah; the rest fled in disorder across the mountains.

For the next thirty or forty years the Arabs did not attempt any further incursions into the Khazar stronghold. Their main attacks were now aimed at Byzantium. On several occasions they laid siege to Constantinople (Istanbul) by land and by sea; had they been able to outflank the capital across the Caucasus and round the Black Sea, the fate of the Roman Empire would probably have been sealed. The Khazars, in the meantime, having subjugated the Bulgars and Magyars, completed their western expansion into the Ukraine and the Crimea. But these were no longer haphazard raids to amass booty and prisoners; they were wars of conquest, incorporating the conquered people into an empire with a stable administration, ruled by the mighty Kagan (*and guess who the Kagan is in America?*), who appointed his provincial governors to administer and levy taxes in the conquered territories. At the beginning of the eighth century their state was sufficiently consolidated for the Khazars to take the offensive against the Arabs. (Anybody getting a bad case of "hives" yet? How about bird mites?)

From the distance of more than a thousand years (they don't care about "time" or how long a thing takes if they go after it), the period of intermittent warfare that followed (the so-called "Second Arab war", 722-37) looks like a series of tedious episodes on a local scale, following the same, repetitive pattern: the Khazar cavalry in their heavy armour of stolen weaponry breaking through the pass of Dariel or the Gate of Darband into the Caliph's domains to the south; followed by Arab counter-thrusts through the same pass or the defile, towards the Volga and back again. Looking thus through the wrong end of the telescope, one would be reminded of the old jingle about the noble Duke of York who had ten thousand men; "He marched them up to the top of the

hill. And he marched them down again." In fact, the Arab sources (though they often exaggerate) speak still, of armies of 100,000, even of 300,000 men engaged on either side--probably outnumbering the armies which decided the fate of the Western world at the battle of Tours about the same time.

The death-defying fanaticism which characterized these wars is illustrated by episodes such as the suicide by fire of a whole Khazar town as an alternative to surrender; the poisoning of the water supply of Bab al Abwab by an Arab general; or by the traditional exhortation which would halt the rout of a defeated Arab army and make it fight to the last man: "To the Garden, Muslims, not the Fire"--the joys of Paradise being assured to every Muslim soldier killed in the Holy War. (Do you still wonder WHO planned the Iraqi War? Do you still quander as to WHO continues to run it?)

At one stage during these fifteen years of fighting the Khazars overran Georgia and Armenia, inflicted a total defeat on the Arab army in the battle of Ardabil (AD 730) and advanced as far as Mosul (ouch, that name again just as TODAY) and Dyarbakir, more than half-way to Damascus, capital of the Caliphate. But a freshly raised Muslim army stemmed the tide, and the Khazars retreated homewards across the mountains. The next year Maslamah ibn-Abd-al-Malik, most famed Arab general of his time, who had formerly commanded the siege of Constantinople, took Balanjar and even got as far as Samandar, another large Khazar town further north. But once more the invaders were unable to establish a permanent garrison, and once more they were forced to retreat across the Caucasus. The sigh of relief experienced in the Roman Empire assumed a tangible form through another dynastic alliance, when the heir to the throne was married to a Khazar princess, whose son was to rule Byzantium as Leo the Khazar.

If you are not beginning to get the picture, I sincerely pity that which will come upon you for you are repeating and repeating and repeating. The beast dragon has you

in his clutches and you are supplying all the weapons, resources and financing to assure that this dragon devours the world--BUT--the dragon still has enemies, dear ones--and he who is in the cage with the dragon shall also be slain--must I remind you? So be it and may the grace of understanding rest upon you.

Hatonn to clear.

4/10/91 HATONN

WED., APRIL 10, 1991

BIRD TRIBES

Dharma has asked to start and end today's watch with a little item from the Associated Press and since it says so much more than I can, we shall reprint it and move on back into history.

The point that makes it even more interesting is that Dharma and Oberli have an aviary of some 50-75 birds, some of which if you fail to have "permit" papers, are apt to be confiscated and/or charges brought. One WAS a pair of California quail (with papers)--although they feed a covey of some 200 wild California Quail on the edge (outside) of the aviary. At any rate they are again safe because Daddy quail died this winter and another male came courting this week. Being that proper legal mourning time was over, Dharma turned little Ms. Quail out to elope with her new beau--however, without blood testing for AIDS. Now a problem arises as to whether or not we need file a death certificate for the male quail and/or "escape" and "unlawful disincarceration" permits for Ms. The worst is yet to come because in the flock, Ms. just looks exactly like all the rest and will not come forward with her identification--so perhaps we shall simply list her as missing.

Now, there are also well over 250 rare band-tailed "pigeons" who eat my people out of some 6-8 feed sacks (50#) a week. The early non-environmentalists shot so many of these beautiful birds that they became all but extinct and so, if anyone is caught catching or harming one of these babies it is a "life" sentence in the federal

pen. The "fine" for being caught "alive" with a "dead" one is minimum \$125. But what about the hawk that eats a minimum of one-two a day, along with a dozen little finches and waxwings? It is a worse fine to get rid of the predator! It reminds me of the reasonable approach you have to the eagle--let it kill and eat a whole flock of lambs but death to anyone who gets rid of the eagle. Where is your sanity, people?

Well, Dharma's and Oberli's problem gets worse--they actually had a parakeet who dared to have six little chicks and they had no (never heard of them, in fact) bands with federal numbers affixed for the chick's legs. Now these are wondrous little thoroughlybreds (every color of the rainbow--one every chick [mongrels of the bird shows]) and when Dharma let Ms. Quail out, two UNBANDED and one Cockatiel escaped the prison. We are confident the "feds" will show up momentarily and, in view of the fact Oberli put an empty fuel tank on their back lot (at which point a loving neighbor called seven "agencies"), they are really undone about the vicious birds running around and we can only hope they fly the neighborhood without great attention. I am informed that the two parakeets are, this morning--back in incarceration herein and "whew", safe except for the Cockatiel which will now have to be accounted for as a non-naturalized species.

The "feds" haven't sent them banding numbers for the next bunch whose feet have already grown too large to go through the loop so, brothers, pray the neighbors don't turn in these birds for if confiscated, the beauteous little feathered friends of purple, blue, green, pastel everything, yellow, etc., are executed by lethal gasses.

YOU THINK I JEST? BROTHERS, THE ONLY JESTING IS IN THE TELLING--THE STORY IS ABSOLUTELY FACTUAL!

And now the Associated Press notice:

"...If you still don't realize we have a fascist dictatorship now

in U.S.A., 7-year old B.J. Sniff has felt its iron boot, even if he doesn't understand its philosophy. Associated Press has reported that little B.J. of rural Verona, Wisconsin, gathered feathers dropped in flight over his backyard. Over time he had amassed a proud collection of 14, including such rarities as crow, cardinal, blue jay, goldfinch (maybe), and mourning dove. Then the feds moved in, claiming B.J. was in violation of migratory bird protection laws. A U.S. Fish and Wildlife Service agent ordered the "criminal" child to surrender his collection to the University of Wisconsin zoological museum. Tearful, B.J. complied. Let bird fanciers note that some of those listed are NOT migratory fowl." Should B.J. challenge the bureaucratic violation of their own regulations? Not unless he has somewhere between \$100,000 to \$200,000 dollars with wing-markings of scavengers--attorneys perhaps?

THE HEGELIAN PRINCIPLE

A term already used and which will be utilized more as we move along, is "Hegelian" and I get inquiries for definition--so please, add this to the "Terminology" list.

THE HEGELIAN PRINCIPLE: Revolutionaries in government have created economic chaos, shortages in food and fuel, confiscatory taxation, a crisis in education, the threat of war, and other diversions to condition Americans for "The New World Order."

The technique is as old as politics itself. It is the Hegelian principle of bringing about change in a three-step process: Thesis, Antithesis and Synthesis (yes, I just recently gave you long writings about these things.)

Here again:

1. Thesis is to create a problem. The second step, 2. antithesis is to generate opposition to the problem (fear, panic, hysteria), and 3. synthesis is to offer the predetermined solution to the problem created in step one--change which would have been impossible to im-

pose on the people without the proper psychological conditioning achieved in stages one and two [This might well be a number two definition of the circle of infinity].

Applying the Hegelian principle, and irresistible financial influence, concealed mattoids seek to dismantle social and political structures by which free men govern themselves--ancient landmarks erected at great cost in blood and treasure.

Their objective is to emasculate sovereign states, merge nations under universal government, centralize economic powers, and control the world's people and resources.

INFILTRATION, SUBVERSION, REBELLION

I am going to repeat a summary of great importance herein to allow you to succinctly see what has happened to you. I thank *The Upright Ostrich*, April, 1991.

At the turn of the century an ambitious and morally degenerate group of financiers and industrialists in America fixed upon a long-range plan which would ultimately deliver control of the world's people and resources into their hands.

The basic objective was to dismantle the Constitution of the United States and erect in its place a world government covenant which the Financial-Industrial (F/I) cartel would command.

The F/I cabala, to achieve this objective, adopted an operational procedure of Infiltration, Subversion, and Rebellion aimed at the religious, economic, and social disciplines of the existing order. By massing their wealth and influence secretly to sponsor nihilistic doctrine, it was thought that they might capture the intellectual leadership of church and college. Domination of pulpit and professional chair, they reasoned, would lead to mastery of the entire spiritual-educational process, the corruption of mass-communication media, and the creation of a fractured, rudderless society which would serve their purposes.

Achieving political authority was an obvious prerequisite to success. The cartel therefore, in 1912, forced a major penetration of the United States political structure by elevating Woodrow Wilson to the Presidency. Quick to capitalize on this advantage, the cabala, in the closing days of the 1913 Congress effected passage of three legislative acts which emasculated the Constitution and established a political power base for their operations. These acts were:

a. **The Sixteenth Amendment to the Constitution.**

b. **The Seventeenth Amendment to the Constitution.**

c. **The Federal Reserve Act**

At one blow the cabala thus attained:

a. **Unlimited financing via unlimited taxation,**

b. **Control of the Congress by eliminating State supervision of legislation, and**

c. **Transfer of coinage from the Congress to their private bank, The Federal Reserve System.**

Upon this irresistible and unchallengeable base of power the cartel, in 1914, established a "brain trust" which was to be shaped into an instrumentality for global conquest. The organization was named **The Inquiry** and was formed around a nucleus of members drawn from **The Intercollegiate Society**, a socialist-oriented group of American intellectuals.

The Inquiry, visible structure of a covert operation, immediately began recruiting and training an "intellectual elite" who, under the guidance of their hidden sponsors, prepared the **Covenant of the League of Nations**. The **League of Nations** was, of course, the long-sought world government covenant.

When the United States Senate refused to ratify the League of Nations plan for a world government **The Inquiry** was, in 1919, renamed **THE COUNCIL ON FOREIGN RELATIONS (CF)**. CF headquarters remained in New York City, financial center of the world. Twenty-six years were to elapse before the F/I cabal,

through its instrument, **The Council on Foreign Relations**, would reach its long-range goal of world government.

The propaganda climate generated during World War II provided the opportunity and, on July 28, 1945, a refurbished **League of Nations Covenant** with new title--**THE UNITED NATIONS CHARTER**--was ratified by a subverted U.S. Senate (subverted by Khazar Elite Socialists calling themselves Liberals and/or "Zionists"), and the **Constitution of the United States** passed instantly into HISTORY.

In time, an interlocking, international apparatus--an invisible government of the world--was devised. Today these affiliated bodies include the **Royal Institute of International Affairs** in England (which was founded concurrently with the **Council on Foreign Relations** during a dinner meeting in Paris in 1919), **The Institute des Relations Internationales** in Belgium, **The Danish Foreign Policy Society**, **The Indian Council of World Affairs**, and similar organizations in France, Italy, Yugoslavia, Greece, and Turkey.

Though the world government apparatus comprises holding company after holding company and proliferating agencies throughout the world, the prime corporate structure in America, and the seat of power both public and private, is **The Council on Foreign Relations** bolstered by vast funds in tax-exempt foundations. Within this membership are found the directors and principal agents of the financial/industrial cartel who now exercise control over the executive, legislative, and judicial agencies of the U.S. government, and who manipulate the United Nations world government covenant to enforce their command over the world's people and resources.

Having dissolved the United States of America as a sovereign nation, the principals and heirs of the original cabala have embarked on a campaign to coerce her citizens into a Soviet animal farm. Unless the cabala is challenged residents of the North American continent

will soon be subjected to the dictates of alien courts (and that is NOT little gray aliens from out there somewhere), will be recruited to serve in a United Nations Army, will be directly taxed by the United Nations to support one world government, will become pawns in a serf-society which shall be paid for its labors at rates determined by a self-elected "Elite" of the world, will be emigrated anywhere in the world on demand of this "Elite", and will surrender all property rights to the new aristocracy of finance and industry. **Bulletin of **The Committee to Restore the Constitution**, Box 986, Ft. Collins, CO 80522. (Good time to start, if you aren't already, getting your confirmation running on "old" Hatonn!)

STILL DON'T THINK THEY'LL GETCHA?

Forget "spacemen" with scanners and digestive upsetting information. You don't need "spacemen" to give you information--but you do need to pull the information into focus and GET IT. I have told you of intended detention (concentration camps) all lined up for you who don't like the new game--let us share information now coming through in confirmable documentation--for you see, some of the people who thought themselves "Elite" now find they are not, and are a bit more interested in anonymous "telling". Anonymous, for they are forced into compliance of secrecy by the gun!

There are now first-hand accounts of the doings in very isolated parts of national forest land in Oregon and Idaho and the same type of destruction is taking place elsewhere. Destruction is the proper term as 50-acre plus areas of forest are being totally denuded by the forest service, some of it by private **CONTRACT**. This land is being screened of all twigs, rocks and any stones more than one inch in diameter over the whole surface and two-feet deep under it. Then eight-foot cyclone fences, which also extend about four feet underground, are being erected around the perimeters. So what do you now have inside that fence? According to the forest service, it is an area for "possibly" seedling

plantings!?!? (They aren't informed, in other words.)

There might be rationale to this "study" in preservation but burying of a fence under the ground should be disturbing even unto the gullible environmentalists. In light of the KNOWN plan of the Bush administration to incarcerate those too much opposed to his banker's war...another use for the compounds becomes far more realistic! Now here is where this "space cadet's" scanners come in very handy for you ones--**INCARCERATION CAMPS ARE EXACTLY THAT WHICH ARE BEING SET UP--RIGHT NOW AND IN MASSIVE NUMBERS ALL OVER YOUR NATION, AND OFF-SHORE FOR THE REAL TROUBLE-MAKERS.**

No longer do various federal agents conceal their in-place plans to suspend your Constitution on the pretext of some emergency, such as the war, etc. Your **FEMA** has been fleshed out and made ready to enforce the coming military type dictatorship which will supersede your representative government.

There will be a percentage of Americans who will not cower to the governmental terrorism designed to instill total submission of the people. If simply murdering these people at point of contact is deemed counter-productive the proven tactic of rounding them up into concentration camps for whatever means of disposal will be used. Barbaric treatment, drifting back to the general populace from such places usually keeps it more docile than blood in the streets.

The inaccessibility of these new compounds plus the forest service's obvious need for the public not to be aware of them tends to weigh heavily toward the proof of concentration camps in your public lands--and remember, the old prisoner-of-war camps and the camps for, say, "the Japanese/Americans"--are ALL in final stages of **RECLAMATION!**

YOU JUST DON'T THINK THE GOVERNMENT COULD DO IT EVEN IF THEY WANTED TO? GO ASK THE AMERICAN IN-

SERIALIZED SAGA
OF THE KHAZARS

We left off yesterday with Leo the Khazar and there is where we shall pick up the narrative.

The last Arab campaign was led by the future Caliph Marwan II, and ended in a Pyrrhic victory. Marwan made an offer of alliance to the Khazar Kagan, then attacked by surprise through both passes (pass of Draiell [Kasbek pass] and defile of Darband along the Caspian shore [*Bab al Abway*, Gate of Gates]). The Khazar army, unable to recover from the initial shock, retreated as far as the Volga. The Kagan was forced to ask for terms; Marwan, in accordance with the routine followed in other conquered countries, requested the Kagan's conversion to the True Faith. The Kagan complied, but his conversion to Islam must have been an act of lip-service for no more is heard of the episode in the Arab or Byzantine sources--in contrast to the lasting effects of the establishment of Judaism as the state religion which took place a few years later (around AD 740). Content with the results achieved, Marwan bid farewell to Khazaria and marched his army back to Transcaucasia--without leaving any garrison, governor or administrative apparatus behind. On the contrary, a short time later he requested terms for another alliance with the Khazars against the rebellious tribes of the south.

It had been a narrow escape. The reasons which prompted Marwan's apparent magnanimity are a matter of conjecture--as is so much else in this bizarre chapter of history. Perhaps the Arabs realized that, unlike the relatively civilized Persians, Armenians or Georgians, these ferocious Barbarians of the North could not be ruled by a Muslim puppet prince and small garrison. Yet Marwan needed every man of his army to quell major rebellions in Syria and other parts of the Omayyad Caliphate, which was in the process of breaking up. Marwan himself was the chief commander in the civil wars that followed, and became in 744 the last of the Omayyad Caliphs (only to

be assassinated six years later when the Caliphate passed to the Abbasid dynasty). Given this background, Marwan was simply not in a position to exhaust his resources by further wars with the Khazars. He had to content himself with teaching them a lesson which would deter them from further incursions across the Caucasus.

Thus the gigantic Muslim pincer movement across the Pyrenees in the west and across the Caucasus into Eastern Europe was halted at both ends about the same time. As Charles Martel's Franks saved Gaul and Western Europe, so the Khazars saved the eastern approaches to the Volga, the Danube, and the East Roman Empire itself. (If, of course, you can call hopping from the pan in which you are frying into the fire all covered with grease--so be it.)

"Well, Hatonn," you now say to me, "the Muslims and Islams of TODAY just don't pose that kind of threat, and it is not nice to blame those nice "Jews" who just want a homeland, peace and love ever-after." Oh?? Let us share a bit of blood-curdling insight--right from the past few YEARS of announcing right up through NOW!

The Ayatollah Khomeni: *"The governments of the world should know that Islam will be victorious in all the countries of the world, and Islam and the teachings of the Koran will prevail all over the world. We have in reality, then, no choice but to destroy those systems of government that are corrupt in themselves and also entail the corruption of others, and to overthrow all treacherous, corrupt, oppressive and criminal regimes. This is the duty that all Muslims must fulfill, in every one of the Muslim countries, in order to achieve the triumphant political revolution of Islam."*

YOU--AMERICA AND WESTERN WORLD, ARE INCLUDED, FIRST, IN THOSE "SYSTEMS OF GOVERNMENT" TO WHICH HE JUST ALLUDED! It might also bring a bit more balance into your understanding to remember that right up until recent historical times, IRAN WAS PERSIA.

The Islamic crusade is a **REVOLUTION** and the greatest single threat to the status quo in the regions that the Western powers rely on as strategic positions with mineral resources. Keep in mind that in various forms, this revolution is widespread, stretching from Saudi Arabia on the Persian Gulf into Lebanon and Tunisia on the Mediterranean, and on through North Africa to Morocco on the Atlantic; it is wider still, as indicated by more recent meetings of Muslim leaders in Pakistan, which is east of the Gulf. Muezzins cry the call to prayer from minarets throughout the world these days. Oh, by the way--these nice Revolutionaries despise, abhor, hate and loathe those nice self-styled Khazars!! who took Palestine!

The Islamic Republic of Iran has played a major role and inspired those who have seen themselves as underdogs and victims at the hands of other Muslims as well as foreign ideologies. The faith of most Shia and many Sunni has been strengthened. The Soviet Union, which has the world's fifth largest Muslim population, and China (ouch), where there are three times as many Muslims as in Saudi Arabia, have felt spillover from the Iranian revolutionary experience.

Iran has played on the anger and frustration of one small group of Shiites who have launched a very vicious protest against their regional rivals and the Western countries. They are few. About 20% of the world's population is Muslim. Roughly 10% of these are Shia, and only a tiny percentage of those are now violent extremists. These last, who call themselves "soldiers of God", while only part of a multi-faceted movement, are symbolic of the Islamic crusade not only because they have succeeded in extreme forms of violence, but also because they are the most visible and vivid.

Their actions are a protest against what they feel are injustices; first from other Muslims, beginning shortly after the faith was founded in the seventh century. That bitterness has built up for more than a millennium, accented during confrontations with the West over the past two centuries since

Napoleon conquered Egypt, making France the first Western power to control a Muslim country. Western dealings with and attitude toward the Islamic bloc since World War II have been the final straw.

But Shia extremists are by no means alone. Sunni fundamentalists, although most of them do not have the same motives as the downtrodden Shia minority, have also responded to Islamic re-awakening symbolized by Iran. The explosion of Muslim fervor could herald Armageddon and Apocalypse, dear friends.

The Koran says: "War comes to provide martyrs that God may prove those who believe. Paradise can only be attained when God knows who will really strive and endure." Martyrdom is a ticket to heaven. What the West calls terrorism is honorable in war against "Satan".

If this doesn't chill your heart, America--nothing can!

Back to Khazaria and another opinion, that of "Artamonov".

"Khazaria was the first feudal state in Eastern Europe, which ranked with the Byzantine Empire and the Arab Caliphate...It was only due to the powerful Khazar attacks, diverting the tide of the Arab armies to the Caucasus, that Byzantium withstood them..."

Lastly for this writing, the Professor of Russian History in the University of Oxford, Dimitry Oblensky (this is given for you researchers): *"The main contribution of the Khazars to world history was their success in holding the line of the Caucasus against the northward onslaught of the Arabs."*

Marwan was not only the last Arab general to attack the Khazars, he was also the last Caliph to pursue an expansionist policy devoted, at least in theory, to the ideal of making Islam triumph all over the world. With the Abbasid caliphs the wars of conquest ceased, the revived influence of the old Persian culture created a mellower climate, and eventually gave rise to the

splendors of Baghdad under Harun al Rashid.

How about a break, Dharma. If we rest more frequently, we can write an additional chapter today. If man doesn't wise up quickly, chela, just that which is transpiring THIS DAY can finish your day in the sun of freedom. Baker, representing the Elite, is giving away the rest of your nation to your Khazarian Khazar "allies"--may God have mercy for you precious children need it. Salu, I shall just step aside until we can sit again. Thank you.

Hatonn to clear.

4/10/91 HATONN

WEDNESDAY, APRIL 10, 1991

**TO SET THE MOOD FOR
HARDER STUDY & ACTION**

A national TV rating company has announced that it expects to have a system operational and in place by no later than mid-1994 which will allow watching of TV watchers watching TV in their homes--negating the need for phone polls. You are behind, dear ones, the system is already in service and the cable system in this very small town has been out for a full day while electronic devices are being installed for they just changed the channeling system--and Dharma just got another TV set. There is no way in which I can repeat enough--**YOU HAVE NO IDEA WHAT IS HAPPENING RIGHT HERE IN AMERICA!**

Next item: April Glaspie's testimony has been ruled as too embarrassing to publish by the Congressional subcommittee hearing her testimony. The *New York Times* (so it must have been REALLY bad) described the hearing as "the most embarrassing session that body has held in years". The statements were discounted as totally embarrassing but the "cover" was "essential to national security" and all recognized her "position" and applauded her "loyalty to her employer" (Bush).

After all, her meeting with Mr. Hussein only started World War III, the Nuclear War I and a few

millions lives.

Remember how you ones snickered and said, "it couldn't be" when I suggested that news was intercepted from your families to servicemen in Saudi Arabia? Hear ye, hear ye: **The FBI is investigating "those who oppose Bush's war effort in the Mideast."** **The investigation followed a complaint by Abraham Foxman, national director of the Anti-Defamation League of B'nai B'rith.** **Foxman further demanded that Defense Secretary Richard Cheney "IDENTIFY AND INTERCEPT" LETTERS OPPOSING THE WAR SENT TO U.S. MILITARY SERVICE PERSONNEL.** As to the investigations, the FBI says it is "...just following orders!" So be it.

You will bear with me, readers, for if ever a God could be angry--He is right now! We just had a blatant attack on Dharma through this computer electronics system and I want to use this shortcut to notify the game players that I, for one, shall no longer tolerate this behavior. This endangers everyone in the dwelling as all electronic devices went amok, also. The surveillance teams had best listen up for you have been warned prior to this. If the lethal surges continue I can promise you that we will disable your electronics system which will cause the Livermore Lab incident to look like a game of bingo. I further ask you readers to bear with us if the writing is a bit unfocused for we just sustained a tremendous pulse burst to the system but I ask Dharma to continue writing for the tendency is to say "to hell with them" and stop--furthermore, I shall honor the cry for it gets to be too much and takes days to recover and regain regular functions.

How close are you to disaster? Well, here is another published, documented statement which we shall repeat for you: **"WHAT SOVIET REFUGEES? A State Department report indicates Israel (Khazar) is moving more Soviet Jewish (Judean and Khazarian) emigres into the occupied territories than was previously**

thought. Israel (Khazar) had promised to resettle no Soviet immigrants in these Arab lands, in order to obtain \$400 MILLION in U.S. loan guarantees to house the settlers, PLUS UP TO ANOTHER \$10 BILLION THAT IS PENDING BEFORE THE U.S. CONGRESS. BUT IT NOW APPEARS THAT 4 PERCENT OF THE SOVIET JEWS (KHA-ZAR-ANS) EMIGRATING TO ISRAEL (KHAZAR, PALESTINE) IN 1990 MOVED INTO THE OCCUPIED TERRITORIES; ISRAEL (KHAZAR) INSISTED ONLY ONE PERCENT (1%) HAD DONE SO."

Let's have a little perspective put into proper order here--remember the little feather picker that got plucked? Fourteen feathers from the 7-year old? Well, justice proves itself again: BACK IN BUSINESS: Bordello Kingpin Joe Conforte, much more favored by the bureaucrats than the little feather-plucker, WAS RIGHT BACK IN HIS MULTI-MILLION DOLLAR BUSINESS JUST WEEKS AFTER IRS PADLOCKED THE PLEASURE PALACES OF HIS 440 ACRE SPREAD 10 MILES FROM RENO [undoubtedly proving that the feathers in a stripper's fan are not from migrating birds]. He warned Storey County commissioners, who had refused to license the MUSTANG RANCH (reflections of the Texas Chicken Ranch), that they could not revoke his permit without a hearing. The annual fee is \$60,000 which Conforte offered to raise to \$105,000, sizeable revenue for the tiny county, mostly desert mountain except for the summer-tourist mecca of Virginia City. Besides that, the county gets 2% on each room. Conforte, who started the profitable venture some 40 years ago, fled to South America in the early 1980's to escape a TAX RAP. With a fabulous debt forgiveness deal, the bureaucrats persuaded the fugitive back to testify (falsely) in the railroading of Federal Judge Harry Claiborne who had provoked IRS ire by ruling against them. Faced with another tax rap, the 104-room bordello went into bankruptcy in September and was seized and padlocked by IRS, who auctioned off property and contents in mid-November. Successful bid-

der at \$1.49 Million was Victor Perry, whose brother, Peter, is Conforte's lawyer and is listed with the Nevada Secretary of State as sole officer of Mustang Properties, Inc. [Don't you EVER OVERLOOK the value of a Nevada Corporation--because you "ain't never gonna know" who REALLY OWNS THAT PROPERTY--AGAIN!] According to Associated Press, Perry has refused to answer questions regarding investors in the operation and by law the state is not allowed to reveal the information."

Readers, I actually don't know what to say--other than "your place is for the birds"--except that it so unjustly insults birds!

STRIKE?

Think it over and then write "Upright" Roger Rush of 1494 Forest Ave., Portland, Maine--like right now! He suggests allegedly "illegal" tax protestors, acting within the Constitution, legalize an organization forming and formally recording a union. "If our public servants can form and join unions, then why not the tax payers?" he asks. One of the rights, he urges, would be to STRIKE (NOT PAY TAXES). Votes, letters to congressmen, etc., etc., have proved futile. So unionize, he urges, and STRIKE. Remember, America, you are paying for the Mustang Ranch and feather stealing from children. You are also paying for the detention camps in your forests, National Parks, etc. You are also paying for the illegal occupation and immigration housing in Palestine and a New World Order to enslave you. YOU JUST PAID FOR THE ELF FREQUENCY PULSE BLAST AGAINST DHARMA! NOW TELL ME AGAIN, THAT WE DO NOT BRING TRUTH--FOR I WANT TO TELL YOU--NO ONE TRIES TO SILENCE AN ALREADY DEAD DOG.

Oh yes, I almost forgot to tell you about the important thing you are doing as taxpayers for your Congressmen who just received a whopping big pay-raise.

YOUR MONEY: A \$360,000 item in the new spending bill will pay

12 employees for three "Congress-members-only" private health spas. It is reported in the Independent Free Press, Florida. Pampered patrons, who supposedly 'represent' us, also get free towels, soap, shampoo, showers, whirlpools, massages, and snacks--ALL TAXPAID!

But not to discourage--the Congress has a solution to the federal debt--"They are speaking now of SELLING-OFF real estate they have no right to own in the first place. The federal government (owns) and average of 30 percent of all the land in the United States, a whopping 81 percent of Alaska, 79 percent of Nevada, 60 percent of Utah, 52 percent of Oregon, and even 44 percent of California." I have a lot more to say on this subject but you must have your afternoon soap-opera history lesson first.

BACK TO THE ARAB WARS

During the long lull between the first and second Arab wars, the Khazars became involved in one of the more lurid episodes of Byzantine history, characteristic of the times, and of the role the Khazars played in it.

In AD 685 Justinian II, Rhinotmetus, became East Roman Emperor at the age of sixteen. Gibbon, in his inimitable way, has drawn the youth's portrait:

His passions were strong; his understanding was feeble and he was intoxicated with a foolish pride...His favourite ministers were two beings the least susceptible of human sympathy, a eunuch and a monk; the former corrected the emperor's mother with a scourge, the latter suspended the insolvent tributaries, with their heads downwards, over a slow and smoky fire."

After ten years of intolerable misrule there was a revolution, and the new Emperor, Leontius, ordered Justinian's mutilation and banishment:

"The amputation of his nose, perhaps of his tongue, was imperfectly performed; the

happy flexibility of the Greek language could impose the name of Rhinotmetus ("Cut-off Nose"); and the mutilated tyrant was banished to Chersonae in Crim-Tartary, a lonely settlement where corn, wine and oil were imported as foreign luxuries.

It must be noted herein that the treatment meted out to Justinian was actually regarded as an act of leniency: the general tendency of the period was to humanize the criminal law by substituting mutilation for capital punishment-amputation of the hand (for thefts) or nose (fornication, etc.) being the most frequent form. Byzantine rulers were also given to the practice of blinding dangerous rivals, while magnanimously sparing their lives.

During his exile in Cherson, Justinian kept plotting to regain his throne. After three years he saw his chances improving when, back in Byzantium, Leontius was de-throned and also had his nose cut off. Justinian escaped from Cherson into the Khazar-ruled town of Doros in the Crimea and had a meeting with the Kagan of the Khazars, King Busir (or Bazir). The Kagan must have welcomed the opportunity of putting his fingers into the rich pie of Byzantine dynastic policies, for he formed an alliance with Justinian and gave him his sister in marriage. This sister, who was baptized by the name of Theodora, and later duly crowned, seemed to have been the only decent person in this whole series of sordid intrigues, and to bear genuine love for her noseless husband (who was still only in his early thirties). The couple and their band of followers were now moved to the town of Phanagoria, the present Taman, on the eastern shore of the strait of Kerch, which had a Khazar governor.

There they made preparations for the invasion of Byzantium with the aid of the Khazar armies which King Busir had apparently promised. But the envoys of the new Emperor, Tiberias III, persuaded Busir to change his mind, by offering him a rich reward in gold if he delivered Justinian, dead or alive, to the Byzantines. King

Busir accordingly gave orders to two of his henchmen, named Papatzes and Balgitres, to assassinate his brother-in-law. But faithful Theodora got wind of the plot and warned her husband. Justinian invited Papatzes and Balgitres separately to his quarters, and strangled each in turn with a cord. Then he took ship, sailed across the Black Sea into the Danube estuary, and made a new alliance with a powerful Bulgar tribe. Their king, Terbolis, proved for the time being more reliable than the Khazar Kagan, for in 704 he provided Justinian with 15,000 horsemen to attack Constantinople. The Byzantines had, after ten years, either forgotten the darker sides of Justinian's former rule, or else found their present ruler even more intolerable, for they promptly rose against Tiberias and reinstated Justinian on the throne. The Bulgar King was rewarded with a whole bunch (pile) of gold coins which he measured with his "Scythian whip" and went home only to get involved in the new war against Byzantium a few years later. Now isn't history fun after all?

Justinian's second reign (704-711) proved even worse than the first: (but we know he didn't have his nose out of joint); "he considered the axe, the cord and the rack as the only instruments of royalty". He became mentally unbalanced, obsessed with hatred against the inhabitants of Cherson, where he had spent most of the bitter years of his exile, and sent an expedition against the town. Some of Cherson's leading citizens were burnt alive, others drowned, and many prisoners taken, but this was not enough to assuage Justinian's lust for revenge, for he sent a second expedition with orders to raze the city to the ground. However, this time his troops were halted by a mighty Khazar army; whereupon Justinian's representative in the Crimea, a certain Bardanes, changed sides and joined the Khazars. The demoralized Byzantine expeditionary force abjured its allegiance to Justinian and elected Bardanes as Emperor, under the name of Philippicus. But since Philippicus was in Khazar hands, the insurgents had to pay a heavy ransom to the Kagan to get their new Emperor back. When the

expeditionary force returned to Constantinople, Justinian and his son were assassinated and Philippicus, greeted as a liberator, was installed on the throne--only to be deposed and blinded a couple of years later.

There is a very sad and miserable point of this gory tale, dear ones. How much ransom shall ye pay the Khazars afore 'tis over? This little tale which seems so tedious unto ye all is to show the influence which the Khazars exercised over the destinies of the East Roman Empire--in addition to their role as defenders of the Caucasian bulwark against the Muslims. Bardanes-Philippicus was an emperor of the Khazars' just as is Henry Kissinger in this New World Order of death of a planet. I can assure that at that time, and again today, the Khaqan (Khazars) were and are practically in overall control of Planet Earth!

NEXT, I SHALL AGAIN LAY IT OUT FOR YOU--HOW THE KHAZARS BECAME CONVERTED TO "JUDAISM"--AROUND AD 740.

For now, I must release my scribe for we have a meeting tonight on the subject of UFO's and Hatonn intends to attend that meeting--I am weary of that which is going on in this community as regards my co-workers. I believe any who have experienced my "visits" do not question the difference in Hatonn's presence and Dharma's. It is time you children of Earth Shan grow up for you are just about to spring the trap which will end all growing at all.

I move to stand-by and I urgently ask that you pay attention for you are in serious trouble. Salu.

Hatonn out, please.

OUR NEWEST JOURNALS

COUNTERFEIT BLESSINGS
THE ANTI-CHRIST BY ANY
NAME: **KHAZARS**
"...AND THEY WERE LIARS
FROM THE BEGINNING!"
By Gyeorgos Ceres Hatonn

In this book Hatonn brings us up to the minute on world events, but more importantly he gives us the **TRUE** history of the diabolical masterminds that have led the world into all of its major problems and most of its minor problems, for their own selfish and greedy aims.

We are also given the actions we **MUST** take if we are going to stop these well-organized groups from putting together the final pieces of their **WORLD WITHOUT FREEDOM (the NEW WORLD ORDER)**.

Hatonn especially stresses the history of the **Khazars**, Judeans and the Jews and how the **Khazars** have labeled themselves as Zionists and Jews to deceive our planet and to take total control of it in the **NAME OF THE ANTI-CHRIST**, and how knowing and exposing these forces can preserve freedom for all of mankind.

SHROUDS OF THE SEVENTH SEAL-THE ANTI-CHRIST WHORE OF BABYLON
by Gyeorgos Ceres Hatonn

This book is **MUST** reading for anyone who desires to know the **TRUTH** about the causes of the war in the Middle East and what the **DRASTIC "HELL ON EARTH"** results will be if the peoples of the world do not put a stop to it **VERY SOON**.

We are given information on the following very important topics: Mental health among your U.S. troops -- Is U.S. sending soldiers to the Persian Gulf in chains? -- What is Baker hiding? -- This is another **NO-WIN WAR**. -- Israel: 'Vengeance is mine' -- Support our troops--get us out of the Middle East! -- Political Zionism is born -- Weakness in Israel's military -- Israel's racist policies and arms industry -- The role of Communism in Israel -- Zionists simply eliminate opposition -- Doubles, robotoids and replicas -- Executive Orders and The Protocols--how they are already controlling our lives today -- **Blood and destruction behind the curtain of American sponsored censorship**.

NETWORKING

We continually receive phone calls from those of you who are feeling isolated in their particular area of the country. If you are interested in meeting others in your region who share in the Phoenix material, write to America West giving us permission to network and we will connect you with others.

CONSTITUTION KIT

For those who want to know how they can help save our Constitution--we now are offering a detailed kit of information about our government and the Constitution to help in preserving our freedoms. The kit is available to individuals or groups for \$8.00 per kit, or for \$20 **POST PAID** with **RAPE OF THE CONSTITUTION** book included.

THE PHOENIX JOURNALS:

Sipapu Odyssey
And They Called His Name Immanuel, I Am Sananda
Space-Gate
Spiral To Economic Disaster
From Here To Armageddon
Survival Is Only Ten Feet From Hell
The Rainbow Masters
AIDS, The Last Great Plague
Satan's Drummers
Privacy In a Fishbowl
Cry of The Phoenix
Crucifixion of The Phoenix
Skeletons In The Closet
R.R.P.P.*
*Rape, Ravage, Pillage and Plunder of the Phoenix
Rape of The Constitution
You Can Slay The Dragon
The Naked Phoenix
Blood And Ashes
Firestorm In Babylon
The Mossad Connection
Creation, The Sacred Universe
Pleiades Connection, Return Of The Phoenix Vol. I
Burnt Offerings and Bloodstained Sands
Shrouds Of The Seventh Seal
The Bitter Communion
Counterfeit Blessings
The Phoenix Express Vol's I & II (\$15)
The Phoenix Express Vol's III & IV (\$15)
The Phoenix Express Vol's V &

VI (\$15)

The price is \$10 per **JOURNAL**, (**EXCEPTING EX-PRESS**) 10% discount on orders of 4 or more. California residents add 6% sales tax. Add shipping, UPS \$3.25 and \$1.00 each additional or U.S. Mail \$2.50 for first title and \$1.00 each additional.

Write for Quantity Discount. Available from America West or your Local Distributor.

Express is \$20 per 13 **ISSUES** (including back issues for the period) or \$75 per 52 **ISSUES**.

Send orders and Payments to: America West Distributors, P.O. Box 986 Tehachapi, CA. 93581. For credit card orders Telephone 1 800 729-4131 **PLEASE USE ONLY FOR ORDERS (THE EXPENSE IS TOO MUCH FOR US)** For other purposes 805 822-9655.

RIGHTS OF THE 9th AMENDMENT

"The enumeration in the Constitution, of certain rights shall not be construed to deny or disparage others retained by the people."

The people who adopted the Bill of Rights wanted to be sure that the Government and its employees would be kept "inside the fence" built around its limited powers enumerated in the Constitution. This amendment makes this clear.

"In questions of power, then, let no more be said of confidence in man, but bind him down from mischief by the chains of the Constitution." -Thomas Jefferson

The **RIGHTS** from the **CREATOR** are encompassed in the 9th amendment.

This means "**FREEDOM OF CHOICE**", the right to choose to do as we please as long as we do not harm the rights, life, liberty, or property of others.

"**I WAS BORN FREE!**" -Acts 22:28

"Nothing then is unchangeable but the inherent and inalienable rights of man." -Thomas Jefferson



PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS

A bulletin commenting on appropriate current news events, clarification of portions of the Journals and answers of a general nature to questions not found in the existing Journals.

PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS is published by America West Publishers, Inc. P.O. BOX 986 Tehachapi, CA. 93581. Subscription rate is \$20 per 13 issues or \$75 per 52 issues, First Class mailing. COPYRIGHT 1991 by America West Publishers, Inc. All rights reserved. Reproduction of this copyrighted material for private non-profit use is expressly encouraged, for commercial purposes it is strictly forbidden.

APRIL 1991 VOLUME XI NUMBER 8

4/11/91 HATONN

THURS., APRIL 11, 1991

Remember this day to keep it Holy, for if each day is kept in the Light of Truth, Love and within Divine Law--so shall the people be brought home. Allow us ever to serve in Truth and without ego or pain unto a brother. In the glory of this day may we be given into understanding and ask for care of all our relations of which all are within the ONE. As the Great Spirit has given us to know and some yet to learn, we ARE all as ONE and only through that unity within Truth shall all come home to the mansions prepared for your presence. We of the hosts and brotherhood are only come to show the way and give you means of travel that the transition be glorious instead of woeful. So be it and AHO. Hatonn present in love and understanding of the frightening circumstances which come from time to time, within our very own midst.

Dharma, the impact of yesterday is more severe than we had recognized. Please allow us a day of intake of only fluids and a doubling of mineral intake--we must immediately change your electrolyte balance. The ones in service against us have new devices which can better focus in

on your frequency. It will be an annoying few days so please have patience and do be away from this place from time to time. It is easier to immediately change you than to destroy their whole system only to have it re-installed and needing re-identification. Keep away from the refined sugar and use substitutes for they are focused on the system as it changes the carbohydrates into energy form--twenty-four hours should do it and then take care for the next several days. I shall give you instructions. Thank you.

The adversary is extremely upset with our Command because they had planned on this hoax trip of the shuttle to fool you--again. We care not except as how their attacks are heaped upon you ones of our ground crew. So be it and please note that the shuttle landed right on schedule--all the way from Australia while the "original" was forfeited. It appears your government has simply no end to the amounts of your money they will expend to keep their New World Order plans anywhere nearly on track.

The situation in the Russias is getting more and more unstable and if Gorbachev is ousted--you must look forward to the possibility of immediate nuclear attack--of you against them. Gorbachev is the robotic ally of the

Khazar Elite and when he is ousted the you-know what--will really hit the fan. You will find that the military command actually backs Yeltsin, regardless of that which you are told. The KGB leadership works with the Mossad. They are your deadly enemy and they will be in joint command of the United Nations One World Order. The friendly exchange of KGB people working with your police departments around your nation was NOT to soften "their" approach but rather, to harden up your own police forces and you have now caught the first graduates in full picture. THAT WAS A FLUKE, dear ones and another "King" incident will not be allowed to seep through unless pre-planned in order to give you another lesson in terror. In addition, count on "them" testing you from time to time to see what the populace will tolerate.

IRS NOTE

Note the ridiculous manner of "advertising" to get you to file your returns on time. Clowns from the circus and other threatening presentations to remind you. Come now, if I have not been telling you truth regarding the unlawful nature of the Income Tax Amendment and the fact that income taxes are "voluntary"--would they bother to entice you with clowns? No, it is that over 30 million Ameri-

cans refused to file a return form last year and at least an additional million plus are expected to not do so this year. I would guess that the number of non-participants will be in the area of 50-60 million.

This tells you two things--that your tax income to the government credit account will be less. Further, with the great numbers of people unemployed (you are given only the numbers of people who show up as receiving unemployment benefits--most unemployed have long since run out of eligibility for that assistance), the returns will be cut even more drastically. So what does the government do? Just what Bush has done--have a war and/or economy collapse whereby the **EMERGENCY REGULATIONS ARE KEPT IN SERVICE--AND THEREFORE, YOU CAN COUNT ON THE SITUATIONS WORSENING AT HOME AND THE WAR NEVER GETTING UNDER CONTROL IN IRAQ.**

At any rate, your income tax monies do not go for anything other than to service the debt to the world bankers. **NONE** of your tax funding goes for anything other than that one purpose. Since the Federal Reserve Notes (money) are only "credit" documents, do you see that you have no "money" at all!? Further, do not be shocked when the certificates called money are changed. Does not any bank have right to change their loan documents? Come now, chelas, you-the-people only **PAY** for the service. The Federal Reserve System is a **PRIVATE BANKING CORPORATION** and so is **THE INTERNAL REVENUE SERVICE** who simply enforces the collections for the Bankers. The U.S. Government only finances and **CONTRACTS** with those two

entities--**UNTIL THE NEW WORLD ORDER IS IN, THAT IS, AND THEN "THEY" BECOME THE GOVERNMENT! AND YOU SLEPT!**

What shall ye do? Whatever you want to do! I can tell you how it is--**YOU** will decide that which to do if you desire to change it. Please, however, don't continue to tell me that *"You have to do something about it, Hatonn and Hosts!"--NO, WE DO NOT.* I, as a matter of fact, function in a balanced society of true freedom and, moreover, I have technology beyond any of your wildest dreams at my disposal. I can personally transfer an entire planet-sized mother-ship from one part of the universe to another--instantly. Why would I bother with your little world--especially against the orders and regulations of the Cosmos? I do not **HAVE** to do anything except watch and/or leave and return to where I came from--or elsewhere. I, and my crews have come as Hosts sent of the one you call God who promised to return unto you. I am a functioning part of that promise--no more and no less. I will not, however, under any circumstances desert my people who are already in service on your planet--and yes, I can get them off instantly--intact!

I do suggest you not give much thought to my identity other than to confirm my Truth. I suggest you read the material I bring, along with that of my traveling companions, and open your eyes. As to even the smallest details--how think you that Baker has a right to assure Shamir of Khazar (little gray alien, I josh you not!) heaps of millions more in funding to make up for this "terrible bombing" which was inflicted upon self. Saddam did not bomb "Israel". Saddam has not

shot one bullet at the Kurds, furthermore! Baker is over there to make arrangements for your final sell-off, America, and check the status. Please also note that, because Jordan failed to agree with you on the Iraq War, you have now cut \$55 million dollars of Jordan's relief aid and stopped the World Bank Loan Guarantees. I bow my head in shame that I have failed to awaken you in time. It shall most surely be a painful time ahead for your planet and the agony within my being is indeed overwhelming to bear.

I honor my brothers, G & D, as they effort to allow you insight--from experience and own experience and then bringing you our messages as quickly as they can. It is indeed hard for a "rich man to pass through the gates of 'heaven'"--but there is one who has done so. Little Desiree' came forth as a flower closed tightly into the bud and terrified and, quite frankly, not wanting to see and perceived she would "lose" everything of value. Ask her today--"What is of value?" In the time of gathering--all earthly gain becomes of insignificance as ye find the peace and purpose within--one even begins to see the fur-coat from within the spirit of the animal from whom it was stolen. Does that mean that you should not have a fur coat? Does it honor the dead animal to throw the coat away? **NO**, each action is judged at the moment. If ye have a fur coat--honor the beast who gave all and wear it with love and joy that his gift might be worthy and treat the garment with respect. But do not kill again, for thine vanity!

YE SHALL NEVER EXPERIENCE GREATER ABUNDANCE THAN THE PRESENCE OF GOD--THERE SIMPLY IS NOTHING OF PHYSICAL IMAGININGS WHICH

IS WORTH EVEN A PIT-
TANCE IN CONSIDERATION
RELATIVE TO THAT PRES-
ENCE.

Does this mean no more won-
drous things of Earth? No, it
means that as you can let go of
all Earthly things, ye can have
total abundance in its proper
perspective. And moreover,
when you have achieved that
point--ye will not have to ask if
you have reached attainment or
how to attain it.

Let us turn now, to the time of
the Khazars in which the Judean
"faith" was taken on as their
shield to hide their lies.

BACK TO KHAZAR

As we have been writing on the
subject, the next chronological
point of view, the next event,
should be the conversion of the
Khazars to Judaism, around AD
740 (hardly sounds like the birth
or death time of the one you
called Jesus). But to see that
remarkable event in proper per-
spective, you should have some
idea of the habits, customs and
everyday life among the Khaz-
ars PRIOR to the conversion.

Eyewitness reports on your level
of experience are indeed absent
but ones of great ego always
leave signs and proof of their
passage and oral traditions are
handed down and the myths are
again proven by uncoverings of
tell-tale facts. So what you do
have are mainly second-hand ac-
counts and compilations by
Byzantine and Arab chroniclers,
which are fragmented but suffi-
cient. One bit of sure evidence
is a letter from a Khazar King
which I will give you later; the
other is a travelogue by an ob-
servant Arab traveller, Ibn
Fadlan, who--like Priscus--was
a member of a diplomatic mis-
sion from a civilized court to the
Barbarians of the North. I am

efforting to stick to accounts
which CAN be PROVEN if you
look for the records--I am not
here in the business of mystical
magician, fortuneteller or past-
seer, my point is to give you in-
formation which you can check
out in your own research--if you
care enough and do not trust
that which I bring--go look up
the documents of historical in-
formation. Some, alas, have
been locked within "archives"
where you-the-people are not in-
tended to get your hands upon
the volumes. Also, books writ-
ten and published dealing with
these matters are removed from
the shelves, destroyed and are
allowed very little circulation.
But as God always provides--
enough survive and when man is
ready to save his own neck and
find Truth--it is there to be
found.

The court was that of the Caliph
al Mukhtadir, and the diplomatic
mission travelled from Baghdad
through Persia and Bukhara to
the land of the Volga Bulgars.
The official pretext for this
grandiose expedition was a letter
of invitation from the Bulgar
King, who asked the Caliph (a)
for religious instructors to con-
vert his people to Islam, and (b)
to build him a fortress which
would enable him to defy his
overlord, the King of the Khaz-
ars. The invitation--which was
no doubt prearranged by earlier
diplomatic contacts--also pro-
vided an opportunity to create
goodwill among the various
Turkish tribes inhabiting territo-
ries through which the mission
had to pass, by preaching the
message of the Koran and dis-
tributing huge amounts of gold
bakishish.

The opening paragraphs of our
traveler's account are based on
Zeki Validi Togan's German
translation of the Arabic text
and the English translation of
extracts by Blake and Frye but I

shall paraphrase a bit for you
for expediency and a bit less te-
dium:

*This is the book of Ahmad
ign-Fadian ibn-al-Abas, ibn-
Rashid, ibn-Hammad (Ha-
tonn: Do you still think it
unthinkable that Judas Is-
cariot could have been mis-
represented, even by acci-
dent, as Judas Iscariot? Can
anyone, without looking, re-
peat the names I have just
written? Even one of them?
So be it.), an official in the
service of [General] Mu-
hammed ibn-Sulayman, the
ambassador of [Caliph] al
Mukhtadir to the King of the
Bulgars, in which he relates
what he saw in the land of
the Turks, the Khazars, the
Rus, the Bulgars, the
Bashkirs and others, their
varied kinds of religion, the
histories of their kings, and
their conduct in many walks
of life.*

*The letter of the King of the
Bulgars reached the
Commander of the Faithful,
al Mukhtadir; he asked him
therein to send him someone
to give him religious in-
struction and acquaint him
with the law of Islam, to
build him a mosque and a
pulpit so that he may carry
out his mission of converting
the people all over his
country; he also entreated
the Caliph to build him a
fortress to defend himself
against hostile kings
(actually, King of the Khaz-
ars). Everything that the
King asked for was granted
by the Caliph. I was chosen
to read the Caliph's message
to the King, to hand over the
gifts the Caliph sent him,
and to supervise the work of
the teachers and interpreters
of the Law....[There follow
some details about the fi-
nancing of the mission and*

names of participants.] And so we started on Thursday the 11th Safar of the year 309 [June 21, AD 921] from the City of Peace [Baghdad, capital of the Caliphate]. (Sic, sic--and you thought this wasn't pertinent information!)

The date of the expedition, it will be noted, is much later than the events described in our prior notations. But as far as the customs and institutions of the Khazars' neighbors are concerned, this probably makes little difference; and the glimpses you might get of the life of these nomadic tribes convey at least an idea of what life among the Khazars may have been during that earlier period--before the conversion--when they adhered to a form of Shamanism similar to that still practiced by their neighbors in Ibn Fadlan's time.

The progress of the mission was slow and apparently uneventful until they reached Khwarizm, the border province of the Caliphate south of the Sea of Aral. Here the governor in charge of the province tried to stop them from proceeding further by arguing that between his country and the kingdom of the Bulgars there were "a thousand tribes of disbelievers" who were sure to kill them. In fact his attempts to disregard the Caliph's instructions to let the mission pass might have been due to other motives; he realized that the mission was indirectly aimed against the Khazars, with whom he maintained a flourishing trade and friendly relations. In the end, however, he had to give in, and the mission was allowed to proceed to Gurganj on the estuary of the Amu-Darya. Here they hibernated for three months, because of the intense cold--a factor which looms large in many Arab trav-

elers' tales if you have time to read them:

The river was frozen for three months, we looked at the landscape and thought that the gates of the cold Hell had been opened for us. Verily I saw that the market place and the streets were totally empty because of the cold.... Once, when I came out of the bath and got home, I saw that my beard had frozen into a lump of ice, and I had to thaw it in front of the fire. I stayed for some days in a house which was inside of another house [compound] and in which there stood a Turkish felt tent, and I lay inside the tent wrapped in clothes and furs, but nevertheless my cheeks often froze to the cushion....

Around the middle of February the thaw set in. The mission arranged to join a mighty caravan of 5,000 men and 3,000 pack animals to cross the northern steppes, and bought the necessary supplies: camels, skin boats made of camel hides for crossing rivers, bread, millet and spiced meat for three months. The natives warned them about the even more frightful cold in the north, and advised them what clothes to wear:

So each of us put on a Kurtak [camisole], over that a woollen Kaftan, over that a buslin [fur-lined coat], over that a burka [fur coat]; and a fur cap, under which only the eyes could be seen; a simple pair of underpants, and a lined pair, and over the trousers; house shoes of kaymuht [shagreen leather] and over these also another pair of boots; and when one of us mounted a camel, he was unable to move because of his clothes.

Ibn Fadlan, the fastidious Arab, liked neither the climate nor the people of Khawarizm and I can't actually say as how I could blame him greatly.

They are, in respect of their language and constitution, the most repulsive of men. Their language is like the chatter of starlings. At a day's journey there is a village called Ardkwa whose inhabitants are called Kardals; their language sounds entirely like the croaking of frogs.

They left on March 3 and stopped for the night in a caravanserai called Zamgan--the gateway to the territory of the Ghuzz Turks. From here onward the mission was in foreign land, "entrusting our fate to the all-powerful and exalted God". During one of the frequent snow-storms, Ibn Fadlan rode next to a Turk, who complained: "What does the Ruler want from us? He is killing us with cold. If we knew what he wants we would give it to him." Ibn Fadlan: "All he wants is that you people should say: 'There is no God save Allah.'" The Turk laughed: "If we knew that it is so, we certainly should say so."

There are many such incidents reported by Ibn Fadlan without appreciating the independence of the remarkable mind which they reflect. Nor did the envoy of the Baghdad court appreciate the nomadic tribesmen's fundamental contempt for authority. The following episode also occurred in the country of the powerful Ghuzz Turks, who paid tribute to the Khazars and, according to some sources, were closely related to them:

The next morning one of the Turks met us. He was ugly in build, dirty in

appearance, contemptible in manners, base in nature; and we were moving through a heavy rain. Then he said: "Halt." Then the whole caravan of 3,000 animals and 5,000 men halted. Then he said: "Not a single one of you is allowed to go on." We halted then, obeying his orders. (Obviously the leaders of the great caravan had to avoid at all costs a conflict with the Ghuzz tribesmen.) Then we said to him: "We are friends of the Kudarkin [Viceroy]." He began to laugh and said: "Who is the Kudarkin? I shit on his beard." Then he said: "Bread." I gave him a few loaves of bread. He took them and said: "Continue your journey; I have taken pity on you."

The democratic methods of the Ghuzz, practiced when a decision had to be taken, were even more bewildering to the representative of an authoritarian theocracy--and even worse than is your democratic method where you can out-vote anything or everything:

They are nomads and have houses of felt. They stay for a while in one place and then move on. One can see their tents dispersed here and there all over the place according to nomadic custom. Although they lead a hard life, they behave like donkeys that have lost their way. They have no religion which would link them to God, nor are they guided by reason; they do not worship anything. Instead, they call their headmen lords; when one of them consults his chieftain, he asks: "O lord, what shall I do in this or that matter?" The course of action they adopt is decided by taking counsel among

themselves; but when they have decided on a measure and are ready to carry it through, even the humblest and lowliest among them can come and disrupt that decision.

The sexual mores of the Ghuzz--and other tribes--were a remarkable mixture of liberalism and savagery:

Their women wear no veils in the presence of their men or strangers. Nor do the women cover any parts of their bodies in the presence of people. One day we stayed at the place of a Ghuzz and were sitting around; his wife was also present. As we conversed, the woman uncovered her private parts and scratched them, and we all saw it. Thereupon we covered our faces and said: "May God forgive me." The husband laughed and said to the interpreter: "Tell them we uncover it in your presence so that you may see and restrain yourselves; but it cannot be attained. This is better than when it is covered up and yet attainable." Adultery is alien to them; yet when they discover that someone is an adulterer they split him in two halves. This they do by bringing together the branches of two trees, tie him to the branches and let both trees go, so that the man tied to them is torn in two.

I stop hereat to remind you that the Ghuzz of which we are speaking became part of the Khazars--whose offspring have settled blessed Palestine and call it Israel. This is the tribe with which you have allied yourselves in this place called America. This is that which is eating your nation and has cor-

rupted your people into doom. Think carefully about this thing that has come upon you like the plague and has destroyed your morals, you constitutional justice and deprived you **ALREADY** of your freedom. The anti-God of Christness has controlled your minds and turned you into confused and brain-washed beasts running about in haplessness. You were goodly and you were blind in your efforts to be just and fair and they have taken you completely and my compassion is great for you who see and my pity endless for those who remain blinded.

It is not said whether or not the same punishment was meted out to the guilty woman. Later on, when talking about the Volga Bulgars, he describes an equally savage method of splitting adulterers into two, applied to both men and women. Yet, he notes with astonishment, Bulgars of both sexes swim naked in their rivers, and have as little bodily shame as the Ghuzz.

As for homosexuality--which in Arab countries was taken quite as a matter of course--Ibn Fadlan tells you that it is "regarded by the Turks as a terrible sin". But in the only episode that he relates to prove his point, the seducer of a "beardless youth" gets away with a fine of 400 sheep. Dear ones, YOU are fined with a humongous bill to the pharmaceutical Elite, the hospitals and finally slowly tortured to death with AIDS! You had better carefully consider this compromise with evil.

Accustomed to the splendid baths of Baghdad, our traveler could not get over the dirtiness of the Turks. "The Ghuzz do not wash themselves after defecating or urinating, nor do they bathe after seminal pollution or on other occasions. They refuse to have anything to do with wa-

ter, particularly in winter..." When the Ghuzz commander-in-chief took off his luxurious coat of brocade to don a new coat the mission had brought him, they saw that his underclothes were "fraying apart from dirt, for it is their custom never to take off the garment they wear close to their bodies until it disintegrates". Another Turkish tribe, the Bashkirs, "shave their beards and eat their lice. They search the folds of their undergarments and crack the lice with their teeth." When Ibn Fadlan watched a Baskir do this, the latter remarked to him: "They are delicious."

All in all, it is not such an engaging picture but then you can allow that the traveler might be a bit fastidious and somewhat a prude so you can likely discount a measure as of exaggeration--but I can warn you; not very much for there are many records which tell the same truth. The only reason for change in habits was to win a point and/or advantage. I would dare say that the traveler did not care greatly for these people of whom he wrote. However, had there not been the contempt, he probably would not have kept recordings. His contempt was only aroused by their uncleanness and what he considered as indecent exposure of the body; the savagery of their punishments and sacrificial rites leave him quite indifferent. Thus he describes the Bulgars' punishment for manslaughter with detached interest, without his otherwise frequent expression of indignation: "They make for him [the delinquent] a box of birchwood, put him inside, nail the lid on the box, put three loaves of bread and a can of water beside it, and suspend the box between two tall poles, saying: 'We have put him between heaven and earth, that he may be exposed to the sun and

the rain, and that the deity may perhaps forgive him.' And so he remains suspended until time lets him decay and the winds blow him away."

He also had similar aloofness at describing the funeral sacrifice of hundreds of horses and herds of other animals, and the gruesome ritual killing of a Rus (Rus: the Viking founders of the early Russian settlements) slave girl at her master's bier.

About pagan religions he has little to say. But the Bashkirs' phallus cult arouses his interest, for he asks through his interpreter one of the natives the reason for the worshipping a wooden penis, and noted down his reply: "Because I issued from something similar and know of no other creator who made me." He then adds that "some of them [the Bashkirs] believe in twelve deities, a god for winter, another for summer, one for the rain, one for the wind, one for the trees, one for men, one for the horse, one for water, one for the night, one for the day, a god of death and one for the earth; while that god who dwells in the sky is the greatest among them, but takes counsel with the others and thus all are contented with each others' doings...We have seen a group among them which worships snakes, and a group which worships fish, and a group which worships cranes...."

Among the Volga Bulgars, Ibn Fadlan found a strange custom:

"When they observe a man who excels through quickwittedness and knowledge they say: 'For this one it is more befitting to serve our Lord.' They seize him, put a rope around his neck and hang him on a tree where he is left until he rots away...."

Commenting on this passage, the Turkish orientalist Zeki Validi Togan, undisputed authority on Ibn Fadlan and his times, has this to say: "There is nothing mysterious about the cruel treatment meted out by the Bulgars to people who were overly clever. It was based on the simple, sober reasoning of the average citizens who wanted only to lead what they considered to be a normal life, and to avoid any risk or adventure into which the 'genius' might lead them." He then quotes a Tarter proverb, "If you know too much, they will hang you, and if you are too modest, they will trample on you." I would think you ones would consider this most closely. You have been deceived and kept in ignorance to allow you no recourse against their strength. Ibn Fadlan concluded that the victim "should not be regarded simply as a learned person, but as an unruly genius, one who is too clever by half." This leads one to believe that the custom should be regarded as a measure of social defense against change, a punishment of non-conformists and potential innovators, but goes on to give a bit of a different interpretation:

Ibn Fadlan describes not the simple murder of too-clever people, but one of their pagan customs: human sacrifice, by which the most excellent among men were offered as sacrifice to God. This ceremony was probably not carried out by common Bulgars, but by their "Tabibs", or medicine men, i.e. their shamans, whose equivalents among the Bulgars and the Rus also wielded power of life and death over the people, in the name of their cult. According to Ibn Rusta, the medicine men of the Rus could put a rope round the

neck of anybody and hang him on a tree to invoke the mercy of God. When this was done, they said: "This is an offering to God."

Perhaps both types of motivation were mixed together: "since sacrifice is a necessity, let's sacrifice the trouble-makers."

We shall go on to see that human sacrifice was also practiced by the Khazars—including the ritual killing of the King at the end of his reign. You may assume that many other similarities existed between the customs of the tribes described by Ibn Fadlan and those of the Khazars. Unfortunately he was barred from visiting the Khazar capital and had to rely on information collected in territories under Khazar dominion, and particularly at the Bulgar court.

Things haven't changed much, dear ones, as ones are also barred from travel in Khazar (Israel) this very day--to hide from the world the truth. Before we finish we shall give you lessons from ones trapped within that system. We have already given you one, Jack Bernstein, but so you do not think it one-sided in presentation and a "sour grapes", "sore loser" individual--we shall present you more. I cannot stress strongly enough to look: Yitzak Shamir is as typical a "little gray alien" from cosmic source as you are going to find anywhere. You who choose to be blind and fools might well wish you had looked more closely at Truth.

Allow us a break, please. Thank you and I remind you herein, please refrain from solid food this day that we can more quickly regain balance in your system.

We shall take up with more of

the Caliph's mission when we return for this is a most important portion of history as impacts you this day in "time". Salu.

Hatonn to clear.

4/11/91 HATONN

THURS., APRIL 11, 1991

LAND OF THE VOLGA
BULGARS

It took the Caliph's mission nearly a year (from June 21, 921, to May 12, 922) to reach its destination, the land of the Volga Bulgars. The direct route from Baghdad to the Volga leads across the Caucasus and Khazaria--to avoid the latter, they had to make the enormous detour around the eastern shore of the "Khazar Sea", the Caspian. I realize you are angry and embarrassed to have missed so much of historical significance--even unto your doom; but chelas, don't waste time wallowing in "what might have been", deal only with this day and quickly absorb that which is offered for God always sends that which is asked for--and YOU HAVE asked for help! Even so, they were constantly reminded of the proximity of the Khazars and its potential dangers.

A characteristic episode took place during their sojourn with the Ghuzz army chief (the one with the disreputable underwear). They were at first well received, and given a banquet. But later the Ghuzz leaders had second thoughts because of their relations with the Khazars. The chief assembled the leaders to decide what to do:

The most distinguished and influential among them was the Tarkhan; he was lame and blind and had a maimed

hand. The Chief said to them: "These are the messengers of the King of the Arabs, and I do not feel authorized to let them proceed without consulting you." Then the Tarkhan spoke: "This is a matter the likes of which we have never seen or heard before; never has an ambassador of the Sultan traveled through our country since we and our ancestors have been here. Without doubt the Sultan is deceiving us; these people he is really sending to the Khazars, to stir them up against us. The best will be to cut each of the messengers into two and to confiscate all their belongings." Another one said: "No, we should take their belongings and let them run back naked whence they came." Another said: "No, the Khazar King holds hostages from us, let us send these people to ransom them."

Ah so, and does it not begin to ring clear as the tinkling bells? You must face the facts, dear ones, that the only reason that there are hostages in any of the Arab nations, of American lineage, is to apply pressure against Khazar--that which they have labeled, but is not, Israel.

They argued among themselves for seven days, while Ibn Fadlan and his people feared the worst. In the end the Ghuzz let them go when it was evident the mission was in fact directed against the Khazars. These ones were friends and enemies as the winds blew one way and then another. Later they basically merged. The Ghuzz had earlier-on fought with the Khazars against another Turkish tribe, the Pechenegs, but more recently had shown a rather hostile attitude; hence the hostages the Khazars took.

The Khazar menace loomed large on the horizon all along the journey. North of the Caspian they made another huge detour before reaching the Bulgar encampment somewhere near the confluence of the Volga and the Kama. There the King and leaders of the Bulgars were waiting for them in a state of acute anxiety. As soon as the ceremonies and festivities were over, the King sent for Iban Fadlan to discuss business. He reminded Ibn Fadlan in forceful language (*"His voice sounded as if he were speaking from the bottom of a barrel."*) of the main purpose of the mission—to wit, the money to be paid to him *"so that I shall be able to build a fortress to protect me from the 'Jews' who subjugated me."* No nice little Judeans here, brothers! Unfortunately, that money—a sum of four thousand dinars—had not been handed over to the mission, owing to some complicated matter of red tape; it was to "be sent" (in the mail?) later on. On learning this, the King—"a personality of impressive appearance, broad and corpulent"—seemed close to despair. He suspected the mission of having defrauded the money.

"What would you think of a group of men who are given a sum of money destined for a people that is weak, besieged, and oppressed, yet these men defraud the money?"

"I replied: 'This is forbidden, those men would be evil.'

"He asked: 'Is this a matter of opinion or a matter of general consent?'

"I replied: 'A matter of general consent.'"

Gradually Ibn Fadlan succeeded in convincing the King that the money was only delayed and

apparently it did actually arrive at some time as the matter was dropped and Ibn Fadlan did not again refer to it. This, however, did not allay his anxieties at the moment. The King kept repeating that the whole point of the invitation was the building of the fortress "because he was afraid of the King of the Khazars". And I might add, he had every reason to be afraid, as Ibn Fadlan relates:

The Bulgar King's son was held as a hostage by the King of the Khazars. It was reported to the King of the Khazars that the Bulgar King had a beautiful daughter. He sent a messenger to sue for her. The Bulgar King used pretexts to refuse his consent. The Khazar sent another messenger and took her by force, although he was a "Jew" and she a Muslim; but she died at his court. The Khazar sent another messenger and asked for the Bulgar King's other daughter. But in the very hour when the messenger reached him, the Bulgar King hurriedly married her to the Prince of the Askil, who was his subject, for fear that the Khazar would take her, too, by force, as he had done with her sister. This alone was the reason which made the Bulgar King enter into correspondence with the Caliph and ask him to have a fortress built because he feared the King of the Khazars.

Ibn Fadlan also specifies the annual tribute the Bulgar King had to pay the Khazars: one sable fur from each household in his realm. Since the number of Bulgar households (i.e., tents) is estimated to have been around 50,000, and since Bulgar sable fur was highly valued all over

the world, the tribute was a handsome one.

Khazar Court

So far what Ibn Fadlan was to tell about the Khazars was based on intelligence collected in the course of his journey, but mainly at the Bulgar court. Unlike the rest of his narrative, derived from vivid personal observations, the pages on the Khazars contain second-hand, spotted information, and fall rather flat. Moreover, the sources of his information were biased, in view of the Bulgar King's understandable dislike of his Khazar overlord—while the Caliphate's resentment of a kingdom embracing a rival religion need hardly be stressed.

The narrative switches abruptly, therefore, from a description of the Rus court to the Khazar court:

Concerning the King of the Khazars, whose title is Kagan, he appears in public only once every four months. They call him the Great Kagan. His deputy is called Kagan Bek; he is the one who commands and supplies the armies, manages the affairs of state, appears in public and leads in war. The neighbouring kings obey his orders. He enters every day into the presence of the Great Kagan, with deference and modesty, barefooted, carrying a stick of wood in his hand. He makes obeisance, lights the stick, and when it has burned down, he sits down on the throne on the King's right. Next to him in rank is a man called the K-nd-r Kagan, and next to that one, the Jaw-shyghr Kagan.

It is the custom of the Great Kagan not to have so-

cial intercourse with people, and not to talk with them, and to admit nobody to his presence except those we have mentioned. The power to bind or release, to mete out punishment, and to govern the country belongs to his deputy, the Kagan Bek.

It is the further custom of the Great Kagan that when he dies a great building is built for him, containing twenty chambers, and in each chamber a grave is dug for him. Stones are broken until they become like powder, which is spread over the floor and covered with pitch. Beneath the building flows a river, and this river is large and rapid. They divert the river water over the grave and they say that this is done so no devil, no man, no worm and no creeping creatures can get at him. After he has been buried, those who buried him are decapitated, so that nobody may know in which of the chambers is his grave. The grave is called "Paradise" and they have a saying: "He has entered Paradise." All the chambers are spread with silk brocade interwoven with threads of gold.

It is the custom of the King of the Khazars to have twenty-five wives; each of the wives is the daughter of a king who owes him allegiance. He takes them by consent or by force. He has sixty girls for concubines, each of them of exquisite beauty.

Then Ibn Fadlan proceeded to give a rather fanciful description of the Kagan's harem, where each of the eighty-five wives and concubines has a "palace of her own", and an attendant or

eunuch who, at the King's command, brings her to his alcove "faster than the blinking of eye". Now don't you ones give me the shocked treatment--you just fought a battle in the Middle East, killed hundreds and hundreds of thousands of people in Iraq to restore a KING to a throne in a pink palace who has 80 WIVES (AND THIS DOES NOT INCLUDE THE NUMBER OF CONCUBINES) AND HAS BLACK SLAVES TO DO HIS WORK. So please, don't wave your yellow ribbons and flags at me for I just don't accept it, little friends. Then you have the audacity to say that "God was on your side" and that "there were hardly any casualties". You even blame Saddam Hussein for that which is happening to the Kurds--WHEN YOUR GOVERNMENT TOLD THE REBELS IF THEY WOULD RISE UP AGAINST SADDAM YOU WOULD MILITARILY FIGHT THE WAR WITH THEM. FURTHER, AFTER THE REBELS STARTED THEIR RETREAT--NOT ONE SINGLE BULLET HAS BEEN FIRED AT ANY KURD TRYING TO LEAVE AND, IN FACT, ALL EFFORTS TO WELCOME THEM BACK HOME HAVE BEEN THWARTED BY YOUR INTERVENTION AND THAT OF THE MOSSAD INFILTRATORS. I AM SORRY, DEAR ONES, YOU WILL ANSWER FOR THIS CARNAGE AND ALL THE "STUFF" YOU CAN PARACHUTE IN UPON THOSE PEOPLE (SOME HAVE BEEN KILLED BY THE FALLING DEBRIS) WON'T HEAL THOSE WOUNDS FOR THIS KIND OF EVIL IS NEVER STRICKEN FROM THE MEMORY.

After a few more dubious remarks about the "customs" of the Khazar Kagan--but you'll

get them a bit later, Ibn Fadlan at last provides you with some factual information about the country:

The King has a great city on the river Itl (Volga) on both banks. On one bank live the Mulsims, on the other bank the King and his court. The Muslims are governed by one of the King's officials who is himself a Muslim. The law-suites of the Muslims living in the Khazar capital and of visiting merchants from abroad are looked after by that official. Nobody else meddles in their affairs or sits in judgment over them.

Ibn Fadlan's travel report, as far as it is preserved, ends with the words:

The Khazars and their King are all Jews. The Bulgars and all their neighbours are subject to him. They treat him with worshipful obedience. Some are of the opinion that Gog and Magog are the Khazars." [I suggest you ones harken-up smartly!]*

* The above (all) was likely an exaggeration in view of the existence of a Muslim community in the capital and even if suppressed, some would have secretly held to their religious teachings. So, you will further have to assume that "the Khazars" herein refers to the ruling nation or tribe, within the ethnic mosaic of Khazaria, and that the Muslims enjoyed legal and religious autonomy, but were not considered as "real Khazars".

So far we have given you some historical data and there is much more regarding the world which surrounded the Khazars but you can research the rest on your own accounts. It is evident that

there was stark barbarity of the people amidst whom they lived, reflecting their own past, prior to the conversion. For, by the time of Ibn Fadlan's visit to the Bulgars, Khazaria was a surprisingly modern country compared to its neighbors--as is always the case with the Khazars who leech off of the the ones they choose to support them.

The contrast is evidenced by the reports of other Arab historians and we shall get to the works of Istakhri, al Masudi, Ibn Rusta and Ibn Hawkal in the next pages. The contrast was present on every level, from housing to the administration of justice. The Bulgars still lived exclusively in tents, including the King, although the royal tent was "very large, holding a thousand people or more". On the other hand, the Khazar Kagan inhabited a castle built of burnt brick, his ladies were said to inhabit "palaces with roofs of teak", and the Muslims had several mosques, among them "one whose minaret rises above the royal castle".

In the fertile regions, their farms and cultivated areas stretched out continuously over sixty or seventy miles. They also had extensive vineyards. Thus Ibn Hawkal: "In Kozr [Khazaria] there is a certain city called Asmid [Samandar] which has so many orchards and gardens that from Darband to Serir the whole country is covered with gardens and plantations belonging to the city. It is said that there are about forty thousand of them. Many of these produce grapes."

The region north of the Caucasus was extremely fertile. In AD 968 Ibn Hawkal met a man who had visited it after a Russian raid:

"He said there is not a pittance

left for the poor in any vineyard or garden, not a leaf on the bough....[But] owing to the excellence of their land and the abundance of its produce it will not take three years until it becomes again what it was." Caucasian wine is still a delight, consumed in vast quantities in the Soviet Union.

However, the royal treasury's main source of income was from foreign trade. The sheer volume of the trading caravans plying their way between Central Asia and the Volga-Ural region is indicated by Ibn Fadlan: we remember that the caravan his mission joined at Gurganj consisted of "5,000 men and 3,000 pack animals". Making due allowance for exaggeration, it must still have been a mighty caravan and many such caravans would be on the move at any one given time. Many goods were transported including textiles, dried fruit, honey, wax and spices. A second major trade route led across the Caucasus to Armenia, Georgia, Persia and Byzantium. A third consisted of the increasing traffic of Rus merchant fleets down the Volga to the eastern shores of the Khazar Sea, carrying mainly precious furs much in demand among the Muslim aristocracy, and slaves from the north, sold at the slave market of Itil. On all these transit goods, including the slaves, the Khazar ruler levied a tax of ten percent. Adding to this the tribute paid by Bulgars, Magyars, Burtas and so on, one realizes that Khazaria was a prosperous country--but also that its prosperity depended to a large extent on its military power, and the prestige it conveyed on its tax collectors and customs officials.

Apart from the fertile regions of the south, with their vineyards and orchards, the country was

poor in natural resources--although for you "old folk", one native item they exported was isinglass. Surely you remember the "surrey with the fringe on top and the isinglass curtains that would roll right down"? At any rate the main commercial activity consisted in re-exporting goods brought in from abroad. Among these goods, honey and candle-wax particularly caught the Arab chroniclers' imagination. Thus Muqaddas: "In Khazaria, sheep, honey and *Jews* exist in large quantities." It is true that one source--the Darband *Namah*--refers to gold or silver mines in Khazar territory, but their location was not ascertained for documentation at that time. On the other hand, several of the sources mention Khazar merchandise seen in Baghdad, and the presence of Khazar merchants in Constantinople, Alexandria and as far afield as Samara and Fergana.

I suggest that if you wish to get much out of this writing that you obtain a good map of the region and you will find it REALLY becoming pertinent as we move along.

Thus Khazaria was by no means isolated from the civilized world; compared to its tribal neighbours in the north it was a cosmopolitan country, open to all sorts of cultural and religious influences, yet jealously defending its independence against the two ecclesiastical world powers. We shall see that attitude prepared the ground for the *coup de theatre* --or *coup d'etat*--which established Judaism as the state religion.

The arts and crafts seem to have flourished, including *haute couture*. When the future Emperor Constantine V married the Khazar Kagan's daughter she brought with her dowry a splen-

did dress which so impressed the Byzantine court that it was adopted as a *male* ceremonial robe; they called it *tzitzakion*, derived from the Khazar-Turkish pet-name of the Princess, which was Chichak or "flower", (until she was baptized Eirene). So you have a rather illuminating fragment of cultural history. When another Khazar princess married the Muslim governor of Armenia, her cavalcade contained, apart from attendants and slaves, ten tents mounted on wheels, "made of the finest silk, with gold and silver-plated doors, the floors covered with sable furs. Twenty others carried the gold and silver vessels and other treasures which were her dowry." The Kagan himself traveled in a mobile tent even more luxuriously equipped, carrying on its top a pomegranate of gold.

And so, Dharma, allow us to leave this segment of "And so the World Turns" and have a bit of respite. What a wondrous bit of life you have missed by the decree secretly projected to keep your populations in ignorance. No, you think not? Not possible? I assure you--POSSIBLE!

Dharma, I apologize but we must enter an article right here regarding "Atrophied Brainpower" in the U.S.

"U.S. BRAINPOWER BEING ATROPHIED"

QUOTE

Seven years ago, in 1983, the **National Commission on Excellence in Education** issued its now famous report, "*A Nation at Risk*", in which it said that, "*The educational foundations of our society are presently being eroded by a rising tide of mediocrity that threatens our very future as a nation and as a people.*" In that year the SAT

(Scholastic Aptitude Test) average verbal score was 425, just one point above its lowest score of 424 reached in 1980. This year we are back to that bottom score of 424.

It should be noted that the SAT is taken by the nation's high school students who intend to go to college. They represent the best brains in America. The dropouts and those not intending to go to college are not tested. They just melt into society.

But the continued poor showing of America's college-bound students is an alarming indication that the nation's brain power is being atrophied by an education system that no longer believes in the supremacy of intellectual power. It believes in developing emotional power through effective education. A nation that is governed more by its emotions than by its brains is headed for Third World status and wholesale victimization.

Already, there exists in every large American city and in many poor rural areas an under-class of Americans who lead Third World lives of ignorance, illiteracy, poverty, chronic unemployment, drug addiction, disease, and social victimization. Yet, all the members of this under-class attended public schools and it is the public school that has robbed them of the brains they could have used to take advantage of the great opportunities America still offers those ready to work their way out of poverty. Immigrants, arriving in this country with only the clothes on their backs, manage to achieve middle class status in one generation. So why can't Americans born here do the same?

The hallmark of the Third

World predicament is entrapment by the degenerating forces of one's low economic and social situation, to be totally helpless and hopeless in the face of unrelenting adversity. And every year more and more Americans are being reduced to that level of despair. The public schools were supposed to save the poor from such a fate. Now it seems as if the public schools are as helpless and hopeless as the people they were supposed to save.

Will an America with reduced brain power be able to deal effectively with its growing social problems? The answer is obvious. Indeed, as we turn more and more to our emotions for solutions, and less and less to our brains, the problems will only become worse.

The dumbing down of America is taking its toll even among our best and brightest. In 1972, 2,817 students achieved the highest verbal score of 750 to 800. In 1987, that number was down to 1,363. In 1990, it was down to 1,226. America is literally losing its brains. At this rate, there will be no Americans in the year 2000 capable of scoring 750 to 800 in the verbal test.

While the national average verbal score was 424, *different ethnic groups fared differently*. The score for whites was 442; for Asian Americans, 410; for American Indians, 388; for Mexican Americans, 380; for Puerto Ricans, 359; and for Blacks, 352. Why do English speaking blacks perform so poorly? With the improvement in civil rights, school integration, affirmative action, **Head Start and Chapter One** compensatory education programs, etc., why haven't black students been able at least to reach a par with Asian Americans or

American Indians? Perhaps one reason is that blacks, as a group, are more wedded to public education than any other ethnic group. Many Mexican American children attend Catholic parochial schools, but most Puerto Rican children attend public school.

While 82 percent of the students who took the SAT attended public schools, their average verbal score was 421--3 points below the national average. Students who attended parochial schools--13 percent--achieved an average score of 436; and those who attended non-religious private schools--5 percent--achieved a score of 467--45 points above the national average of 424. Obviously, the private schools are doing a better job teaching reading than the public schools.

As for math, the public schoolers achieved an average score of 475--1 point below the national average. Parochial schoolers scored 473--3 points below the national average. But the non-religious private schoolers scored 523--47 points above the national average of 476. Again, the private schoolers outperformed the public schoolers.

The whole idea of centralized, government-monopoly education is totally incompatible with the values of a free society.

The government school is an anachronism. Not only does it no longer serve the purposes of education, and not only has it become a huge parasite on the national economy, but it is blocking the development of the new private institutions which will be needed in America's future. **The Establishment's** preoccupation with politics is an indication that it knows its survival depends not on pleasing

the consumer but on controlling legislatures. And the more incapable it becomes of delivering academic excellence, the more it will rely on politics for its survival--.

Blumenfeld Education Letter, Box 45161, Boise, ID 83711.

END QUOTING

Dear ones, what can I say? It is intended that your nation be pulled down and this is a major, major step in that direction--an ignorant society is a helpless society.

Salu, Hatonn to clear.

CONSTITUTION KIT

For those who want to know how they can help save our Constitution--we now are offering a detailed kit of information about our government and the Constitution to help in preserving our freedoms. The kit is available to individuals or groups for \$8.00 per kit, or for \$20 POST PAID with RAPE OF THE CONSTITUTION book included.

THE PHOENIX JOURNALS:

Sipapu Odyssey
And They Called His Name Immanuel, I Am Sananda
Space-Gate
Spiral To Economic Disaster
From Here To Armageddon
Survival Is Only Ten Feet From Hell
The Rainbow Masters
AIDS, The Last Great Plague
Satan's Drummers
Privacy In a Fishbowl
Cry Of The Phoenix
Crucifixion Of The Phoenix
Skeletons In The Closet
R.R.P.P.*
*Rape, Ravage, Pillage and Plunder of the Phoenix
Rape Of The Constitution
You Can Slay The Dragon
The Naked Phoenix
Blood And Ashes

Firestorm In Babylon
The Mossad Connection
Creation, The Sacred Universe
Pleiades Connection, Return Of The Phoenix Vol. I
Burnt Offerings and Blood-stained Sands
Shrouds Of The Seventh Seal--
The Bitter Communion
Counterfeit Blessings
The Phoenix Express Vol's I & II (\$15)
The Phoenix Express Vol's III & IV (\$15)
The Phoenix Express Vol's V & VI (\$15)

The price is \$10 per JOURNAL, (EXCEPTING EXPRESS) 10% discount on orders of 4 or more. California residents add 6% sales tax. Add shipping, UPS \$3.25 and \$1.00 each additional or U.S. Mail \$2.50 for first title and \$1.00 each additional.

Write for Quantity Discount.

Available from America West or your Local Distributor.

Express is \$20 per 13 ISSUES (including back issues for the period) or \$75 per 52 ISSUES.

Send orders and Payments to: America West Distributors, P.O. Box 986 Tehachapi, CA. 93581.

For credit card orders Telephone 1 800 729-4131 PLEASE USE ONLY FOR ORDERS (THE EXPENSE IS TOO MUCH FOR US) For other purposes 805 822-9655.

"The officers of Congress, may come upon you now, fortified with all the terrors of paramount federal authority. Excisemen [taxmen] may come in multitudes; for the limitation of their numbers no man knows. They may, unless the general government be restrained.. go into your cellars and rooms, and search, ransack, and measure, everything you eat, drink, and wear." -Patrick Henry at the Virginia Ratifying Convention, June 13, 1788

TRUTH WILL SET YOU FREE.

"IRS HUMBUG"

"IRS Weapons of Enslavement"

By: Frank Kowalik

It is IRS HUMBUG (hoax with intent to deceive) when you do not understand that taxing authorities need your cooperation (permission) to get you to relinquish your income in the name of tax.

- IRS HUMBUG goes to the subject and matter of explaining that any "tax" taxes your labor.
- An agreement is necessary to legally tax your labor under due process of law. Without your agreement an illegal direct tax on your labor exists.
- When the taxing authority does not have your agreement to the taxes collected you are not a "taxpayer" but a tax slave or a slave in the name of taxation.
- When an agreement is not in place your labor is being controlled against your will and benefits others at your expense.
- For agreement to be in place the taxing process must be understood.
- What is commonly known as "income tax" is not a tax. It is the return (redelivery) of U.S. Government income in the name of "tax."
- "Return of U.S. Government income" is a legal employment kickback program (akin to a rebate) in the name of taxation.
- Only a federal government employee has U.S. Government income in their possession that is subject to being returned to its source, the U.S. Government.
- Agreement is not in place if you are a person who files an IRS 1040 form because you falsely believe that you are required by law to do so and that you are paying a tax. Under these conditions the paying of the so called "tax" cannot be considered voluntarily made.
- If you are a person who has no U.S. Government income in your possession, the enforced collection of an amount you declare as owing upon a filed IRS 1040 form results in your personal property being controlled by an illegal kickback. This has the illegal effect of controlling your labor by debt.
- Controlling your labor by debt is in violation of involuntary servitude laws of the United States of America, specifically peonage, because your labor is being controlled against your will.
- To eliminate involuntary servitude in the discharge of an amount declared owed on a 1040 form the making of any payment must be voluntary.
- Refusal to agree to the discharge of the debt (in the name of tax) is not punishable under any law. Any punishment or enforcement goes to prove involuntary servitude.
- Knowledge of the foregoing and the illegal enforcement of the IRS service to control you by debt goes to making it possible for you to express personal sovereignty (control) over your liberty and property.

IT IS ALL EXPLAINED IN "IRS HUMBUG."

ISBN 0-9626552-0-1

LOCC. Card # 90-090256

..... (cut along dotted line)

"IRS HUMBUG" ORDER FORM ()

MAIL TO:
UNIVERSALISTIC PUBLISHERS
P.O. Box 70486
Oakland Park, FL 33307
(305) 771-1158

SEND: _____ copies @ \$29.95 each \$ _____
TO: _____
Address _____
_____ Zip _____
Telephone No. () _____

(Postage and handling \$3.55 first copy + \$1.00 ea. thereafter)
Check or money order (payable to Frank Kowalik) enclosed \$ _____

Internal Revenue Service

Department of the Treasury

District
Director

P. O. Box 292590, Ft. Lauderdale, FL 33329-2590

MAR 15 1991

Mr. & Mrs. Frank Kowalik
4671 E. 4th Avenue
Ft. Lauderdale, Florida 33334

Dear Mr. & Mr. Kowalik,

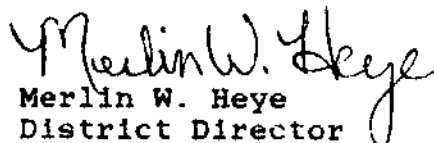
This is in reply to an inquiry made on your behalf to the Regional Commissioner, dated March 8, 1991 regarding your Statement of Affidavit in part...We are NOT "taxpayers" under the Internal Revenue Code...

The mission of the Internal Revenue Service is to encourage and achieve the highest possible degree of voluntary compliance with the tax laws and regulations and to conduct itself so as to warrant the highest degree of public confidence in its integrity and efficiency. In accomplishing this mission, the Service strives to help taxpayers solve their legitimate problems as effectively as possible. We do not, however, have sufficient resources to address the perceived problems of those who are not engaged in a responsible search for answers. While tax collection is not a popular function of the government, it clearly is a necessary one, without which all other functions would eventually cease.

We have placed emphasis throughout the Service on the need to safeguard taxpayers' rights, and will continue to do so. The success of our voluntary self-assessment system rests largely on taxpayers' perceptions that the Service is firm but fair in its administration of the tax laws, and we will make every effort to see that we deserve their confidence.

We hope this information will be of assistance to you.

Sincerely,


Merlin W. Heye
District Director

(Editor's Note: The above was provided by a subscriber as more confirmation. Mr. Kowalik served some time in prison for "refusing to cooperate and file an IRS 1040 form" which caused him to research the matter, write a book titled IRS "HUMBUG" and file a Statement of Affidavit. The results are clear, the income tax is a "voluntary self-assessment system". See over for more information re Mr. Kowalik's book.)



PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS

A bulletin commenting on appropriate current news events, clarification of portions of the Journals and answers of a general nature to questions not found in the existing Journals.

PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS is published by America West Publishers, Inc. P.O. BOX 986 Tehachapi, CA. 93581. Subscription rate is \$20 per 13 issues or \$75 per 52 issues, First Class mailing. COPYRIGHT 1991 by America West Publishers, Inc. All rights reserved. Reproduction of this copyrighted material for private non-profit use is expressly encouraged, for commercial purposes it is strictly forbidden.

APRIL 1991 VOLUME XI NUMBER 9

12-
4/91 HATONN

FRIDAY, APRIL 12, 1991

Hatonn present to prop up the backbone a bit. Dharma, it is when the path gets hard that the "hard" get moving. Remember the old saying on your place, "Tough times don't last; tough people do!" In God's Truth the impossible always becomes possible--so rise above the impact of that which appears insurmountable and allow us to see that which is transpiring.

ALL IS RIGHT IN IRAQ?

The United Nations has declared an end to the Iraqi War and so all that killing which continues must be an illusion. Dear ones, there are many ways to bring men into submission and the Mossad knows them all. Saddam Hussein had no idea of what evil people he was truly up against. The two-sided beast of the north was killing the Kurds on one side and saving them on the other. I promised you that worse devastation would continue until capitulation would be reached and the blame would continue to focus on Iraq and Saddam. BUT, while you were watching the show, Mr. Baker was making his Middle Eastern rounds of **YOUR ALLIES!**

Your nation has cut what amounts to all aid to Jordan because they disagreed with your invasion of the Middle East. Now the Palestinians are going to be punished even more severely as even the Arab brothers join the punishment crew. Baker extracted an agreement from Saudi Arabia's foreign minister that his government was cutting off financial support to the Palestine

Liberation Organization. Oh, you say, well Hatonn--"That is not Palestine!" Yes it is; it is all that is left of Palestine. Then Mr. Baker met for over five hours (reported) to congeal agreements for suppression of dissenters with Hafez Assad--the most inhumane man in the Middle East. Out of all the blathering of nonsense I did not hear a single word about reduction of your own Presidential Emergency Regulations which allow him to be dictator.

By the way, just a bit of an aside about the Western Hostages in Lebanon to bolster your confirmation just a bit, I hope. Associated Press, April 12, 1991: **SHIITE LEADER ACCUSES U.S. OF SLOWING HOSTAGE RELEASE; America "arrogant, uncompromising": Masghara, Lebanon: The leader of the radical Shiite Muslim faction accused the United States of slowing the release of Western hostages, but said they could be freed if Israel turns over Arabs captured in southern Lebanon....** "America knows the way to the hostages' release, but after its victory in the Gulf War, America became even more arrogant and uncompromising," said Musawi, whose group is believed to have links to hostage-holders....The Americans are complicating the hostage issue. "They demand the release of their hostages while the patriots remain in Israeli jails."...."Why is it the Americans' right to demand the release of their hostages and it is not our right to demand freedom of our patriots?" Musawi asked. **"IT IS KNOWN THAT AMERICA AND ISRAEL ARE ONE!"**

By the way, just a couple more notes of interest:

Funny thing happened on the way to "cold fusion", the valuable, clean and nearly infinite source of energy. The scientists at the University of Utah, who just got canned for not being "team players" according to the president of the U. of U., and their work got knocked as a hoax--well guess what: researchers at China Lake Naval Weapons Center have reported matching the production of nuclear products with excess heat in "cold fusion"....A "team" under the direction of one Melvin Miles, a chemist at the Navy research facility has matched experiments and **HIS PAPER IS ALREADY BEING WIDELY CIRCULATED. BUSH SAYS, "THE NAVY'S INTEREST IN COLD FUSION, LIKE THE REST OF THE WORLD'S, IS IN THE PRODUCTION OF SUCH CLEAN ENERGY."**

I, HATONN, AM GOING TO TELL YOU PEOPLE--AGAIN--THAT WITH NO OTHER SOURCE OF ENERGY FOR YOUR AUTOMOBILES AND OTHER GASOLINE POWERED ENGINES--THEY WILL RUN CLEANLY AND BEAUTEOUSLY WITH NOTHING BUT "HEAVY" WATER (DEUTERIUM WATER).

Surely enough, in the gas produced in the experiments (now under complete control of the Elite Government of the U.S./Global Government) had approximately 100 trillion atoms of helium 4, an amount roughly comparable to the amount of heat generated if both the helium and heat were produced

in the same nuclear fusion reaction. The heat had to be produced in the cells, and only a nuclear fusion reaction could produce it. "The finding of helium 4, and in addition the finding of helium 4 in the correct proportion is an absolutely stunning finding," said researchers.

Oh by the way--it is also tied up with gamma ray production which is present in all nuclear fusion, etc., etc., etc. Remember that sensor you want in space? Ah yes, the only reason to really want that out there in the space around earth is to measure nuclear first-blast which will release gamma rays immediately.

What more can I say? I can only lay it before you.

The next I will just ask that it be printed, you form your own opinion but I ask that you balance your discernment within the KNOWN LAWS OF GOD AND THE CREATION OF CONTINUATION OF THE SPECIES, ETC.:

END BAN ON HOMOSEXUAL SOLDIERS: More than 40 members of Congress are DEMANDING ABOLITION OF THE PROHIBITION AGAINST MALE AND FEMALE HOMOSEXUALS IN THE U. S. MILITARY. The lawmakers claimed in a letter to President Bush that 50,000 male homosexuals and lesbians could have served in Operation Desert Storm, and would now be receiving praise from grateful Americans, if it were not for the Pentagon's policy. The letter was drafted by Rep. Gerry Studds (D. Mass.), an avowed homosexual. So be it. Seems like an exceptional way in which to spread AIDS and get the illness covered under military hospitalization at taxpayer expense.

BACK TO THE KHAZARS

I have to give you that information which seems trite, for if you do not have those "trite" details you won't have the confirmation needed to adequately judge historical events and involvement. As is the intent this day, to hide truth--so was truth hidden and destroyed all along the way--against this day of total de-

ception. Whether or not the ending is as the written words and projections--matters not, you are headed toward an ending of an era at any angle of focus and you MUST KNOW HOW IT ALL REACHED THIS VORTEX OF EXPERIENCE.

And so, we shall speak of things such as art and trade, etc. Khazar art, like that of the Bulgars and Magyars, was mainly imitative, modeled on Persian-Sassanide patterns. The Soviet archaeologist Bader emphasized the role of the Khazars in the spreading of Persian-style silverware towards the north. Some of these finds may have been re-exported by the Khazars, true to their role as middlemen (merchants); others were imitations made in Khazar workshops--the ruins of which have been traced near the ancient Khazar fortress of Sarkel. Unfortunately "progress" got in the way and Sarkel, the most important Khazar archaeological site has been flooded by the reservoir of a hydro-electric station. The jewelry unearthed within the confines of the fortress was of local manufacture. The Swedish archaeologist T.J. Arne mentions ornamental plates, clasps and buckles found as far away as Sweden, of Sassanide and Byzantine inspiration, manufactured in Khazaria or territories under their influence. I give you these references so that you can research and come to your own conclusions.

Thus the Khazars were the principal intermediaries in the spreading of Persian and Byzantine art among the semi-barbaric tribes of Eastern Europe. After his exhaustive survey of the archaeological and documentary evidence (mostly from Soviet sources), Bartha concludes:

The sack of Tiflis by the Khazars, presumably in the spring of AD 629, is relevant to our subject....[During the period of occupation] the Kagan sent out inspectors to supervise the manufacture of gold, silver, iron and copper products. Similarly the bazaars, trade in general, even the fisheries, were under their control....[Thus] in the course of their incessant Caucasian

campaigns during the seventh century, the Khazars made contact with a culture which had grown out of the Persian Sassanide tradition. Accordingly, the products of this culture spread to the people of the steppes not only by trade, but by means of plunder and even by taxation....All the tracks that we have assiduously followed in the hope of discovering the origins of Magyar art in the tenth century have led us back to Khazar territory.

The last remark of the Hungarian scholar refers to the spectacular archaeological finds known as the "Treasure of Nagyszentmiklos". The treasure, consisting of twenty-three gold vessels, dating from the tenth century, was found in 1791 in the vicinity of the village of that name which now belongs to Rumania and is called Sinnicolaul Mare. Bartha points out that the figure of the "victorious Prince" dragging a prisoner along by his hair, and the mythological scene at the back of the golden jar, as well as the design of other ornamental objects, show close affinities with the finds in Novi Pazar in Bulgaria--and in the Khazar Sarkel. As both Magyars and Bulgars were under Khazar suzerainty for protracted periods, this is not very surprising, and the warrior, together with the rest of the treasure, gives us at least some idea of the arts practiced within the Khazar Empire (the Persian and Byzantine influence is predominant, as one would expect).

Some Hungarian archaeologists maintain that the tenth century gold and silversmiths working in Hungary were actually Khazars and indeed they were. As you shall see later, when the Magyars migrated to Hungary in 896 they were led by a dissident Khazar tribe, known as the Kabars, who settled with them in their new home. The Kabar-Khazars were known as very skilled gold and silversmiths; the originally more primitive Magyars only acquired those skills in their new country. Thus the Khazar origin of at least some of the archaeological finds in Hungary are verified and will become more clearly outlined in the light of the Magyar-Khazar nexus which we

will discuss a bit later on.

Whether the warrior on the golden jar is of Magyar or Khazar origin, he helps you to visualize the appearance of a cavalryman of that period giving foundation to truth, perhaps belonging to an elite regiment. Masudi says that in the Khazar army "seven thousand of them (Istakhri has 12,000), ride with the King, archers with breast plates, helmets and coats of mail. Some are lancers, equipped and armed like the Muslims....None of the kings in this part of the world has a regular standing army except the King of the Khazars." And Ibn Hawkal: "This king has twelve thousand soldiers in his service, of whom when one dies, another person is immediately chosen in his place."

Here you have another important clue to the Khazar dominance: a permanent professional army, with a Praetorian Guard which, in peacetime, effectively controlled the ethnic patchwork, and in times of war served as a hard core for the armed horde, which, as you have now seen, may have swollen at times to a hundred thousand or more.

According to the Masudi, the "Royal Army" consisted of Muslims who "immigrated from the neighbourhood of Kwarizm. Long ago, after the appearance of Islam, there was war and pestilence in their territory, and they repaired to the Khazar King...When the King of the Khazars is at war with the Muslims, they have a separate place in his army and do not fight the people of their own faith." That the army "consisted" of Muslims is of course an exaggeration, contradicted by Masudi himself a few lines later, where he speaks of the Muslim contingent having a "separate place" in the Khazar army. Also, Ibn Hawkal says that "the king has in his train 4,000 Muslims and this king has 12,000 soldiers in his service." The Kwarizmians probably formed a kind of Swiss Guard within the army. Vice versa, the Byzantine Emperor Constantine Porphyrogenitus had a *corps d'elite* of Khazar guardsmen stationed at the gates of his palace. This was a privilege dearly bought: "These

guards were so well remunerated that they had to purchase their posts for considerable sums, on which their salaries represented an annuity varying from about 2.25 to 4 per cent."

SO ON TO THE FORTRESS

The capital of this motley empire was at first the fortress of Balanjar in the northern foothills of the Caucasus; after the Arab raids in the eighth century it was transferred to Samandar, on the western shore of the Caspian; and lastly to Itil in the estuary of the Volga.

There are several descriptions of Itil, which are consistent with each other. It was a twin city, built on both sides of the river. The eastern half was called Khazaran, the western half Itil. The city was called by different labels in different periods of history, e.g., al-Bayada, "The White City". The two were connected by a pontoon bridge. The western half was surrounded by a fortified wall, built of brick; it contained the palaces and courts of the Kagan and the Bek, the inhabitants of their attendants and of the "pure-bred Khazars". The wall had four gates, one of them facing the river. Across the river, on the east bank, lived "the muslims and idol worshippers"; this part also housed the mosques, markets, baths and other public amenities. Several Arab writers were impressed by the number of mosques in the Muslim quarter and the height of the principal minaret. They also kept stressing the autonomy enjoyed by the Muslim courts and clergy. Here is what al-Masudi, known as "the Herodotus among the Arabs", has to say on the subject in his oft-quoted work *Meadows of Gold Mines and Precious Stones*:

The custom in the Khazar capital is to have seven judges. Of these two are for the Muslims, two are for the Khazars, judging according to the Torah (Mosaic law), two for the Christians, judging according to the Gospel, and one for the Saqualibah, Rus and other pagans, judging according to pagan law...In his [the Khazar King's] city are many Muslims,

merchants and craftsmen, who have come to his country because of his justice and the security which he offers. They have a principal mosque and a minaret which rises above the royal castle, and other mosques there besides, with schools where the children learn the Koran.

In reading these lines by the foremost Arab historian, written in the first half of the tenth century, between AD 943 and 947., you might be tempted to take a too idyllic view of life in the Khazar Kingdom. Thus you find in the article **Khazars in the Jewish Encyclopaedia**: "In a time when fanaticism, ignorance and anarchy reigned in Western Europe, the Kingdom of the Khazars could boast of its just and broad-minded administration." Yes, I said "found in the *Jewish Encyclopaedia*, published in 1971-6. In the *Encyclopaedia Judaica*, 1971, the article on the Khazars by Dunlop is of exemplary objectivity. It may, however, be quite difficult to get your hands on the document and much less your eyes.

There is no evidence of the Khazars engaging in religious persecution, either before or after the conversion to Judaism—that, dear ones, can only mean that there probably was persecution for evil always efforts to hide its actions. But on the other hand, the Roman Empire, or Islam in its early stages, was incredibly brutal and anything lesser looked pretty good. It is known that they preserved some barbaric rituals from the tribal past. You have now heard Ibn Fadlan on the killings of the royal grave-diggers. He also had something to say about another archaic custom—regicide: "The period of the king's rule is forty years. If he exceeds this time by a single day, his subjects and attendants kill him, saying 'His reasoning is already dimmed, and his insight confused.'"

But, Istakhri has a bit of a differing version of it: "When they wish to enthrone this Kagan, they put a silken cord round his neck and tighten it until he begins to choke. Then they ask him: 'How long dost thou intend to rule?' If he does

not die before that year, he is killed when he reaches it."

This is the sort of lore you would tend to discard, I would suspect. Don't. Ritual regicide was a widespread phenomenon among primitive and not-so-primitive people. There was great connection between the concept of the King's divinity, and the sacred obligation to kill him after a fixed period, or when his vitality would be on the wane, so the powers could find a more youthful and vigorous incarnation. It isn't such a bad idea, perhaps, for if you still practiced that ritual with politicians, perhaps you wouldn't have so many ap- plying for the job.

It speaks in Istakhri's favour that the bizarre ceremony of "choking" the future King has been reported in existence apparently not so long ago among other people, the Kok-Turks. Zeki Validi quotes a French anthropologist, St. Julien, writing in 1864:

When the new Chief has been elected, his officers and attendants...make him mount his horse. They tighten a ribbon of silk around his neck, without quite strangling him; then they loosen the ribbon and ask him with great insistence: "For how many years canst thou be our Khan?" The king, in his troubled mind, being unable to name a figure, his subjects decide, on the strength of the words that have escaped him, whether his rule will be long or brief. There is a whole book written on THE KILLING OF THE KHAZAR KING, BY FRAZER (Folklore, XXVIII, 1917.

The point at issue herein is that the divine power was attributed to the Kagan, regardless whether or not it implied his ultimate sacrifice. It was more realistic that the King was, rather, kept in seclusion until his death and cut off from the people, until he was buried with enormous ceremony. The affairs of state, including leadership of the army, were managed by the Bek (Kagan Bek) who wielded all effective power. This actually denoted "double kingship" with the Kagan representing something di-

vine, the Bek secular.

This is taken here as important only in what came later. The acceptance of Judaism as the state religion was the result of a *coup d'etat*, which at the same time reduced the Kagan, descendant of a pagan dynasty whose allegiance to Mosaic law could not really be trusted, to a figurehead.

CONVERSION

The religion of the Hebrews had exercised a profound influence on the creed of Islam, and it had been a basis for Christianity; it had won scattered proselytes, but the conversion of the Khazars to the undiluted religion of Jehovah is unique in history.

What was the motivation of this unique event? It is not easy to get under the skin of a Khazar prince-covered, as it was, by a coat of mail. But if you reason in terms of power-politics, which obeys essentially the same rules throughout the ages, a fairly plausible analogy offers itself without me appearing too mystical and mysterious in the offering.

At the beginning of the eighth century the world was polarized between the two super-powers representing Christianity and Islam. Their ideological doctrines were welded to power-politics pursued by the classical methods of propaganda, subversion and military conquest. The Khazar Empire represented a Third Force, which had proved equal to either of them, both as an adversary ((s)atan) and an ally. But it could only maintain its independence by accepting neither Christianity nor Islam--for either choice would have automatically subordinated it to the authority of the Roman Emperor or the Caliph of Baghdad.

There was no lacking in efforts by either court to convert the Khazars to Christianity or Islam, but all they resulted in was the exchange of diplomatic courtesies, dynastic inter-marriages and shifting military alliances based on mutual self-interest. Relying on its military strength, the Khazar Kingdom, with its hinterland of vassal tribes, was determined to preserve its po-

sition as the Third Force, leader of the uncommitted nations of the steppes.

At the same time, their intimate contacts with Byzantium and the Caliphate had taught the Khazars that their primitive shamanism was not only barbaric and outdated compared to the great monotheistic creeds, but also unable to confer on the leaders the spiritual and legal authority which the rulers of the two theocratic world powers, the Caliph and the Emperor, enjoyed. Yet the conversion to either creed would have meant submission, the end of independence, and thus would have defeated its purpose. What could have been more logical than to embrace a third creed, which was uncommitted towards either of the two, yet represented the venerable foundation of both?

In reality, the conversion to Judaism required an act of GENIUS. Yet both Arab and Hebrew sources on the history of the conversion varied in detail but let us just quote Bury once again for your insight:

There can be no question that the ruler was actuated by political motives in adopting Judaism. To embrace Mohammedanism would have made him the spiritual dependent of the Caliphs, who attempted to press their faith on the Khazars, and in Christianity lay the danger of his becoming an ecclesiastical vassal of the Roman Empire. Judaism was a reputable religion with sacred books which both Christian and Mohammedan respected; it elevated him above the heathen barbarians, and secured him against the interference of Caliph or Emperor. But he did not adopt, along with circumcision, the intolerance of the Jewish cult. He allowed the mass of his people to abide in their heathendom and worship their idols.

Though the Khazar court's conversion was no doubt politically motivated, it would still be absurd to imagine that they embraced overnight, blindly, a religion whose tenets were unknown to

them. In fact, however, they had been well-acquainted with Judaists and their religious observances for at least a century before the conversion, through the continued influx of refugees from religious persecution in Byzantium, and to a lesser extent from countries in Asia Minor conquered by the Arabs. Khazaria was a relatively civilized country among the Barbarians of the North, yet not committed to either of the militant creeds, and so it became a natural haven for the periodic exodus of Judaists under Byzantine rule, threatened by forced conversion and by other pressures.

I want to leave this writing at this point for I have other duties to attend. I believe that it must be becoming obvious that none of this "religious" hocus-pocus has anything to do with God's laws nor those of The Creation and thus has it ever been. These were the types of entities which were setting the rules and writing the books of rules-how can you "modern" "civilized" people continue to believe that God gave forth rules and they remained untampered with when men writing the laws still tied a man to two trees and then split him in half?!

Please, brothers, you must know that ignorance of truth is one thing and stupidity in passage quite another. Please choose wisdom and reason so that Divine God in justice and Truth can show you the way out of this morass.

I am intrigued by one after another of your "experts" on various issues at hand and in crisis; when asked their solutions, they invariably end up by saying there aren't any except maybe "prayers". To whom? For what? It is time you decide on both points for I promise you that there will NOT be a knight God on a gleaming white horse to ride you off into the clouds. There won't even be a silver craft to lift you off if you don't get with changing your direction. Why would a God of perfection desire satanic imperfection in his house? You ones of Earth have not become more "civilized and Godly", you have become more barbaric with more heinous ways to kill and mutilate than ever before in your history--

and you march dead-ahead in your plans to use them all. So be it. I and my Command await your decisions for your time grows short. Salu.

Hatonn to clear.

4/13/91 HATONN

SAT., APRIL 13, 1991

In the wondrous beauty of the physical plane, I come that the soul might be at peace to receive of God. How can ye hear if thine whole beings are spinning like the carousel?

We are blessed indeed that Druthea takes a portion of our burden for it is troublesome to move from the barbaric customs of the Khazars into the teachings and "knowings" of THE CREATION. Dru is serving in grand removal of "self" from the writings and we are indeed well pleased. As we deal with these current needs, in sequence, we shall then follow-on with the putting to paper the last journey of the Christos upon your place. You shall not like of it for your perceptions are so misguided but by that time ones who have studied, in reason and open perception, Truth, shall understand. For the rest, Dharma, we shall simply stand responsible for as long as we can continue.

In what you call your "current" times, say since the founding of the United States, it was known that the "Bible" had been greatly altered. There were ones sent forth from the Brotherhood of Light who worked with the group of the founders of the basic principles of your nation.

It was well recognized that the truth was altered in the Bible which you followed so narrowly--i.e., your own Thomas Jefferson who was a blessed one sent forth for penning of your Declaration of Independence to move you ones into freedom, also penned a "version" of the New Testament which excludes the work of Paul (Saul of Tarsus). If ever there was a barbarian, it was Saul. Even after that which he called his conversion, he went about the country setting up churches according to

"Paul" and more damage was done unto the Christ teachings than was ever done by any one person. Therefore, these teachings were seized upon and integrated for very special purposes of the evil Elite--to control you and draw you away from Truth of Godliness and the Laws.

Most ones on your place who are so-called Christians and church-goers believe Paul was a disciple. No, he was Christ Emmanuel's (Jesus) most intolerable and bloody enemy. He did not start his preaching or anything else "in behalf of" Jesus until AFTER Jesus was gone. He called himself an apostle and he lived out his life in total confusion and set himself up as the word of law within the "Christian Churches". Is there nothing of truth in Paul's work? Oh indeed yes--remember, the many portions of that which is given in evil presentations are correct so that you will be lulled into the lie without question. With the founding of the "Unholy Church of Rome" the lies were set into the foundation of deceit which would ultimately bring you to this day wherein evil prevails like a shroud across your planet.

This is why we must go through the tedium of giving you historical data (out of sequence, actually) so that you can have some idea of that which has happened and how you were deliberately manipulated and pulled away from God of Light and all balance within The Creation's working order within the Universe. If you cannot come into seeing the error of your historical journey--you shall never put to right the present experience and your perceived "future" is bleak indeed.

There is no argument against following the laws of God and The Creation and, further, you may do with them that which you will--our task at hand is to set Truth from the lies, remind you of your commandments of balance and Godness and you will do that which you will--there is no need for debate nor argument. I can tell you exactly how it IS, no more and no less--and YOU will choose of your actions. I do not come to debate nor quarrel. It is as with the situation of those ones you call homo-

sexual--I care not of emotional "preference"--it is the ACTIONS and responsible or irresponsible consequences of your "voted-in" behavior which is in point--and if you cannot see the evil beast pulling you down into the depths of what could be the hell of disease and emotional horror--then so be it and the consequences shall be upon your own being.

If you are standing in the highway and a truck is bearing down upon you and you do not see or hear it approaching--but I do, and I tell you not--who is the more "guilty"? But if I tell you and point out the consequences of being smashed into bits and you denounce me and stand in the path to spite me (and the truck)--ye shall be squashed by your own choice of actions (or inactions); it is not of ignorance.

Mankind knows inately that which is right and that which is wrong behavior--each is born with this information within the soul essence. This is why so much activity takes place in the dark places of hidden alleyways and lightless rooms and secret rituals. If you care not for another Man to see--then you function in the lighted rooms and if the matter be private, ye keep of it private for it is no other's business. If you act in the dark places and then demand that ones who act in the lighted places participate in or have to witness your dark behavior (so you can dump your load of responsibility on them) then you darken the entire community like a blight upon a wondrous forest.

In your beings you know that which is wrong and against God: Worship of evil, physical things and/or idols--and/or placing the beings of evil before God of Light; Murder, abortion, killing, allowing death by deprivation, deliberately giving unto another, disease, etc.; Adultery, homosexuality ACTIVITIES (for actions do not denote love for love is an emotional feeling and can be expressed without need to even touch another), etc. You also know it is against God and the nations to steal from another--and yet your own government steals all it can take from you-the-people, so you KNOW the facts--you simply pretend to not know them so as to justify behav-

ior. It may work in the circles of Man (although it doesn't) and you deceive no-one in actuality--you just effort to pull all down into the pit so you have company in your illicit actions.

Ones create evil and then demand that honorable ones accept it without defense or recourse--THAT, dear ones, in the accepting of behaviors which are against God and Man and the Creation makes you as guilty of the offense as if actually committing of the act itself. The advertisement upon your place which says, "You've come a long way baby!" is quite true--almost all the way--to being in complete separation from God of Truth and Light. Is your population at peace and happy? Does the sight of an art gallery of homosexual men in sodomy give you peace and beauty within thine souls? Do the parts of a baby's tiny body being pulled forth from the womb give you peace and glory? You, through practice of these things, and the standing by and allowing of these things--have pulled yourselves into the pit of hell and the evil teachers laugh at you for your stupidity! Well, be it any comfort--God weeps and the Creation dies at the hands of the immoral injustice. No, there shall be no rapture unto the heavenly places of you who think you have a free ticket to paradise--for if you allow these things upon your place of experience--ye would allow of them in the places of perfection and, therefore, ye who practice such deceit and un-Godly behaviors against the very foundation of Christ Truth--shall remain within the darkness--and that, dear ones, can be for infinity! YE SHALL NOT BRING THE EVIL INTO THE PLACES OF GOD. NOR, SHALL YE LONG REMAIN IN THIS PLACEMENT UPON THIS PLANET CALLED EARTH FOR SHE IS BIRTHED ANEW AND THAT WHICH HAS DEFILED HER SHALL BE REMOVED THAT SHE MAY HEAL. THOSE WHO ARE NOT REMOVED AND/OR KEPT IN SAFETY FOR FURTHER JOURNEY UPON HER, SHALL BE ROLLED BENEATH THE WATERS OF THE SEAS SO THAT HER OWN BEING CAN BE RE-NEWED.

One of the reasons that we are sent forth is to tell you these things, bring into safety those who are of God and effort to disallow the destruction of the physical orb itself at your hands and insane minds. That which you do with your individual entities of "self" is immaterial to us for ours is to neither coerce nor judge any entity's choices--only ACTIONS THEREOF. If your actions deviate from the Laws of God and The Creation as given to all beings--then the measure of the deviation is between you and God and has naught to do with ME. BUT, I CAN TELL YOU THIS: IF YOU DELIBERATELY BREAK THOSE LAWS--YOU SHALL NOT MOVE DIRECTLY INTO THE SPACES OF HOLY GOD! YOU HAD BEST BE COMING INTO THE REALITY OF THE PROGRESSION OF SOUL WITHIN THE DIMENSIONS OF INFINITY. CHANTING VERSES AND AFFIRMATIONS WITH THE LIPS WILL DO NAUGHT UNLESS THE EMOTIONAL WHOLENESS IS REFLECTED IN THE MIRROR OF THE SOUL. AND GOD KNOWS THE DIFFERENCE! SO BE IT.

BACK TO THE KHAZARS AND CONVERSION TO JUDAISM

It is historically noted that the Khazars were a relatively "civilized" country among the Barbarians of the North, yet not committed to either of the concomitant creeds, and so it became a natural haven for the periodic exodus of Judaists under Byzantine rule, threatened by forced conversion and other pressures. Persecution in varied forms had started with Justinian I (527-65), and assumed particularly vicious forms under Heraclius in the seventh century, Leo III in the eighth, Basil and Leo IV in the ninth, Romanus in the tenth. Thus Leo III, who ruled during the two decades immediately preceding the Khazar conversion to Judaism, "attempted to end the anomaly [of the tolerated status of Judaists] at one blow by ordering all his Judaist subjects to be baptized". Although the implementation of the order seemed to have been rather ineffective, it led to the flight of a considerable

number of Judaists from Byzantium.

You DO have something with which to relate--The New World Order. What if, tonight, it is announced that the New World Order is in full operation and there will henceforth be no discussions of Constitutional rights, etc. The churches will teach that which the government of evil gives unto them to teach, etc. What would you do? What WILL you do--for it is coming rapidly now. I can promise you that when this happens YOU WILL ALL CONVERT--IN ACTIONS, EVEN IF NOT WITHIN BELIEF!

Masudi relates:

In this city [Khazaran-Itil] are Muslims, Christians, Jews and pagans. The Jews are the king, his attendants and the Khazars of his kind (the "White Khazars"). The King of the Khazars had already become a Jew in the Caliphate of Harun al-Rashid and he was joined by Jews from all lands of Islam and from the country of the Greeks [Byzantium]. Indeed the King of the Greeks at the present time, the Year of the Hegira 332 [AD 943-4] has converted the Jews in his kingdom to Christianity by coercion....Thus many Jews took flight from the country of the Greeks to Khazaria....

I can't understand why you ones continue to ask me why we continue to use the term Jew if it was not a part of any language at the time, and we are quoting from ones "of the time". BECAUSE IT IS ALL IN TRANSLATION AND BY THE TIME IT WAS TRANSLATED, THE TERM JEW WAS REQUIRED AS TRANSLATION OF THE TERM JUDEAN, JUDAIST. IT IS A MAJOR PART OF THE WHOLE MANDATORY EFFORT AT DECEPTION SO THAT BY THIS CURRENT TIME OF CYCLES AND EVOLVEMENT YOU WOULD NOT KNOW DIFFERENCE--AND IT WORKED! Therefore, to be accurate in my own translation I am forced to utilize the translated version or you know not that of which I speak. THE VERY

WORD JEW HAS BECOME THE BIGGEST LIE OF ALL! THE VERY LABEL WAS CONCEIVED TO DECEIVE MANKIND AND IT HAS WORKED!

The last two sentences of the quote above refer to events two hundred years after the Khazar conversion and show how persistently the waves of persecution followed each other over the centuries. But the Jews were equally persistent. Many endured torture, and those who did not have the strength to resist returned later on to their faith--"like dogs to their vomit", as one Christian chronicler gracefully put it. Equally picturesque is the description of a Hebrew writer of one method of forced conversion used under the Emperor Basil against the Judaist community of Oria in southern Italy:

How did they force them? Anyone refusing to accept their erroneous belief was placed in an olive mill under a wooden press, and squeezed in the way olives are squeezed in the mill.

Another Hebrew source remarks on the persecution under the Emperor Romanus (the Greek King to whom Masudi refers): "And afterwards there will arise a King who will persecute them not by destruction, but mercifully by driving them out of the country."

The only mercy shown by history to those who took to flight, or were driven to it, was the existence of Khazaria, both before and after the conversion. Before, it was a refugee haven; after, it became a kind of National Home. The refugees were products of a superior culture, and were no doubt an important factor in creating that cosmopolitan, tolerant outlook which so impressed the Arab chroniclers quoted before. Their influence--and no doubt their proselytizing zeal--would have made itself felt first and foremost at the court and among leading notables for this was an age when converting unbelievers by force or persuasion was a foremost concern. That the Jews, too, indulged in it is shown by the fact that, since the rule of Justinian, Byzantine law threatened severe punishments for

the attempt to convert Christians to Judaism, while for Jews "molesting" converts to Christianity the penalty was death by fire. So, they may have combined in their missionary efforts theological arguments and messianic prophecies with a shrewd assessment of the political advantages the Khazars would derive from adopting a "neutral" religion.

The exiles also brought with them Byzantine arts and crafts, superior methods in agriculture and trade, and the square Hebrew alphabet. Before that the Khazars used a form of Hebrew alphabet. It served the dual purpose of scholarly discourse in Hebrew which is analogous to the use of mediaeval Latin in the West and as a written alphabet for the various languages spoken in Khazaria, which is analogous to the use of the Latin alphabet for the various vernaculars in Western Europe. I am often asked why, through Dharma, I do not speak Latin or some other language? Why would I? You would not know if I speak truth or do not--you can only discern from that which I speak in your language. The rest is individual "testing" which is discourteous to the whole group present and I play not such games. Although I am well known for making response in a Universal language, which is unmistakable as to meaning, I enjoy a good debate and if time is permitting, I enjoy "taking ones on" who come forth to quibble, out-smart and prove ME false and/or duped. Unless the show-off is totally belligerent I effort to do it gently for often the intentions are not as vile as they are simply misguided.

Dharma is always in witness of such behaviors and often comments that in those circumstances it appears much like the gnat annoying the elephant. I would have no need to squash the gnat--but I might well thoroughly "baptize" it by immersion and clip his flight feathers. It depends upon circumstances and what the meeting might be concerning.

I appreciate and honor ones who "question" and ones who are truly efforting to find Truth that they might find comfort with the arrangement and my being--but, I do

not play games for your very lives are at stake. My point in coming forth is not to embarrass nor prove my greater ability than yours for I come from a higher dimension and if I had no greater wisdom than earthbound Man then I certainly would have naught of which to boast. My purpose is to guide you into wisdom and discernment--not injure your precious egos for you must learn to manage the "ego"--not have me manage it for you.

SPREAD OF HEBREW

From Khazaria the Hebrew "script" then spread into neighboring countries. Thus is reported that "inscriptions in a non-Semitic language, or possibly in two different non-Semitic languages, using Hebrew characters were found on two gravestones from Phanagoria and Parthenit in the Crimea--by the way, those have yet to be deciphered! But herein is some confirmation regarding the fact that the "Jews" were NOT SEMITIC PEOPLE. Right here, by historians, they referred to the NON-"JEWS" AS THE SEMITES! WATCH YOUR CLUES!

The "Crimea" was intermittently under Khazar rule; but it also had an old-established Judean community, and the inscriptions pre-dated the conversion. Some Hebrew letters (*shin* and *tsadei*) also found their way into the Cyrillic alphabet, and furthermore, many Polish silver coins have been found, dating from the twelfth or thirteenth century, which bear Polish inscriptions in Hebrew lettering (e.g., *Leszek krol Polski*--Leszek King of Poland), side by side with coins inscribed in the Latin alphabet. Poliak comments: "These coins are the final evidence of the spreading of the Hebrew script from Khazaria to the neighboring Slavonic countries. The use of these coins was not related to any question of religion. They were minted because many of the Polish people were more used to this type of script than to the Roman script, not considering it as specifically Judean.

You will note, please, as we move along with this history that it becomes obvious that there were Judeans dispersed throughout these

nations of Europe and would later become the targets for the ones who would split away into what is now commanding recognition as the Khazar Elite--who worked hand in hand with the heinous ones, such as Nazi Hitler, to destroy the fundamental brotherhood of the Judeans.

You ones remind me that I said the Holocaust of Germany was not as it is presented; thereby assuming I say it did not take place. I said it was not as presented--there is great difference herein and all the stories and movies such as *Never Forget*, etc., make not one iota of difference--except, in the mere reminding and continuing the stories ever more heinous in presentation pronounces the lies therein. There are simply no basis for fact in the stories and they are continued in order to continue the deceit, gain sympathy and control over the minds of the populace.

So much for that subject at the moment but before we finish our work, we will tell you of the so-called Holocaust and that which a group do unto their own in the name of power and control. Satanic evil is not noted for its kind behavior except to lull you to sleep.

Thus while the conversion of Khazar was no doubt inspired by opportunistic motives--conceived as a cunning political manoeuvre--it brought in its wake cultural developments which could hardly have been foreseen by those who began it. The Hebrew alphabet was the beginning; three centuries later the decline of the Khazar state is marked by repeated outbreaks of a messianic "Zionism", with pseudo-Messiahs like David El-Roi (hero of a novel by Disraeli) leading quixotic crusades for the reconquest of Jerusalem. You see, words such as "conquest" are not terms of God in definition.

After the defeat by the Arabs in 737, the Kagan's forced adoption of Islam had been a formality almost instantly revoked, which apparently left no impression on his people. In contrast to this, the voluntary conversion to Judaism was to produce deep and lasting effects.

Dharma, allow us a rest, please, as I must attend other duties presently and it would give opportunity for you to attend some of yours away from this keyboard. If it is suitable, we shall write another chapter today--let us see how it unfolds. You ones of the planet Earth are in another stand-off with destruction in the balance and I need presence without fragmentation if I might be so indulged. Thank you.

Hatonn to stand-by.

SOME OF THE PHOENIX JOURNALS:

From Here To Armageddon
Cry of The Phoenix
Rape of The Constitution
You Can Slay The Dragon
The Naked Phoenix
Blood And Ashes
Firestorm In Babylon
The Mossad Connection
Creation, The Sacred Universe
Pleiades Connection, Return Of
The Phoenix Vol. I
Burnt Offerings and Bloodstained
Sands
The Phoenix Express Vol's V & VI (\$15)

The price is \$10 per JOURNAL, (EXCEPTING EX-PRESS) 10% discount on orders of 4 or more. California residents add 6% sales tax. Add shipping, UPS \$3.25 and \$1.00 each additional or U.S. Mail \$2.50 for first title and \$1.00 each additional.

Write for Quantity Discount.

Available from America West or your Local Distributor.

Express is \$20 per 13 ISSUES (including back issues for the period) or \$75 per 52 ISSUES.

Send orders and Payments to: America West Distributors, P.O. Box 986 Tehachapi, CA. 93581. For credit card orders Telephone 1 800 729-4131 **PLEASE USE ONLY FOR ORDERS (THE EXPENSE IS TOO MUCH FOR US)** For other purposes 805 822-9655.

TRUTH WILL SET YOU FREE



PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS

A bulletin commenting on appropriate current news events, clarification of portions of the Journals and answers of a general nature to questions not found in the existing Journals.

PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS is published by America West Publishers, Inc. P.O. BOX 986 Tehachapi, CA. 93581. Subscription rate is \$20 per 13 issues or \$75 per 52 issues, First Class mailing. COPYRIGHT 1991 by America West Publishers, Inc. All rights reserved. Reproduction of this copyrighted material for private non-profit use is expressly encouraged, for commercial purposes it is strictly forbidden.

APRIL 1991 VOLUME XI NUMBER 10

4/15/91 HATONN

INTRODUCTION

INCOME TAX FILING DEADLINE

WHAT ARE YOU, A PATRIOT OR A TRAITOR TO YOUR WONDROUS NATION?

Which were you on April 15th, patriot or traitor? Do you continue to pour food unto the beast to bring down the destruction of America or did you act as a patriot and stop feeding the madness upon your country's doorstep?

If you succumbed to panic and terror tactics without good reason **OTHER THAN THE THREATS FROM THE IRS/BUREAUCRATS**, then I must list you as "traitor". Trying to overthrow the Government of the United States? **NO, TRYING TO SAVE THE GOVERNMENT UNDER THE CONSTITUTION OF THE UNITED STATES OF AMERICA, NOT SERVICE THE POLICE FORCE OF THE PRIVATE FEDERAL RESERVE SYSTEM SET UP TO CAUSE YOU TO DIE OF HEMORRHAGING.** That beast was birthed and nurtured by the very ones who would own the world **AND YOU!**

If you were brave and did not send in your form signed under coercion, threat and duress to the plunderers and criminals, and yet still do not know that which to do--allow us to follow on with help. What do you do now? You sit in your easy-chair, rock a bit, sip some soothing drink, eat without indigestion and know that you now have millions of brothers (two legged) on your side. Then tomorrow--get up off your duff and **SAVE YOUR CONSTITUTION FOR THAT IS DESTINED TO FALL AT THE HANDS OF THE SAME CRIMINALS--IMMEDIATELY.** As long as your Constitution stands you are acting lawfully--even if they claim illegality. Ah, but you say, they also put people in prison for these things, legal or not! Wouldst you rather **DIE** within a few months or heal yourselves **NOW?** I remind you that there are only about 3% of your population who are of the Elite--the other of your brothers are just as uninformed as are you--or, if you are reading this--more misinformed.

ANTI-SEMITISM, JEWS AND KHAZARS

STOP IT RIGHT THIS INSTANT: The Elite are in service to the Anti-Christ who is in final intent to completely control and have your world enslaved by

year 2000 and all involved will continually tell you over the airwaves, etc., that they "are right on schedule".

Who is "running" the Elite? I have told you in a dozen ways in a dozen Journals--The Khazar Elite who have infiltrated under pretense, secrecy and deceit, into the very fiber of the planet.

I ask you: **WHAT HAPPENS TO ANTI-SEMITISM IF JEWS ARE NOT SEMITES? WHAT HAPPENS REGARDING THE NAZI HOLOCAUST WHEN YOU FIND THAT IT WAS BACKED AND CO-PLANNED BY THOSE DARK FORCES? WHAT DO YOU DO WHEN YOU COME INTO INFORMATION WHICH IS TRUTH? DO YOU CAST IT ASIDE, DENOUNCE THE AUTHOR AND KILL THE MESSENGER?**

In this book in hand we begin, through history, to **PROVE** unto you that the true ancestors of Western "Jewry" were not Semites, but rather the warrior empire of the Khazars, a mighty power that converted to Judaism in the Dark Ages, and whose subsequent exodus gave birth to the mainstream of the so-called "Jewish" people as they now exist.

How did you expect the Anti-Christ to appear? Did you think

him to be your current enemy in some manner described by you? Why did you not THINK? It is obvious that the best way to fool all the people all the time is to come forth CLAIMING to be the very ones CHOSEN OF GOD--or, *have you forgotten that you are dealing with the very Prince of Deceit?*

These deceivers marched across Europe after being pushed out by the Mongols and now have stolen Palestine through infiltration into and within the ruling bodies of your nations and have now gained control of the body of the Government in the United States after gaining control of the ruling body of Great Britain and the Soviet Union.

EVERY DAY I GET QUESTIONS

I receive question upon question regarding ones wandering around upon your place giving information--some true and some false--ALL terribly misinformed in one manner or another at the hands of the evil brotherhood--claiming to function within the "White Brotherhood". Chelas (students of life truth), if you must ask me about these ones--then they are NOT who they claim to be and you are in the knowing of it! If you ask me, then you are trying to prove them or me. Is this alright? Of course, but it is time-wasting when your nation and life blood are flowing out of your being.

I get buried in inquiries about returning Avatars, Northern Shambala, Hargas, Seahar, Maitreya, Emerald Tablets, Order of the Emerald Cross, and group after group after group. If you must ask Hatonn, then know that there is something not quite right about them or YOU have not done your homework

to find out about them. To do that you must find out whether or not those "groups" function TOTALLY within the LAWS OF GOD AND CREATION--no if's, and's or but's. Do not go forth and try to prove the group in this place--FOR THERE IS NO GROUP IN THIS PLACE, JUST INDIVIDUALS WORKING TOGETHER TO TRY AND BRING CHANGE IN A MOST EARTHLY MANNER WHILE THERE IS YET TIME. An individual's "Salvation" is between that ONE and GOD.

Our scribes bring the Truth; they also bring the LAWS so that you can know beyond a shadow of a doubt what are those LAWS. Do not tell me about returning Avatars who will come AFTER "IT'S OVER". GOD COMES INTO YOUR PRESENCE TO GIVE YOU STRENGTH AND TRUTH WHILE YOU NEED IT! YOU NEED NO MORE FALSE KINGS TO COME RULE OVER YOU "AFTER IT'S OVER". However, if you don't get it changed and changed most quickly, it won't matter in the physical dimension for you will be enslaved as a people and reduced to that which is intended by the Anti-Christ Elite.

I ASSURE YOU THAT WHEN THE PROPER TIME IS AT HAND, YOU WILL HAVE NO TROUBLE RECOGNIZING GOD--UNTIL THAT TIME, YOU ARE GIVEN TRUTH--ABSOLUTE AND UNWAVERING RIGHT IN THE OPERATOR-OWNER MANUAL WHICH IS COMING FORTH IN A COUPLE OF WEEKS. YOU DON'T NEED ANY SEAHARS OR JERRY FALWELLS--IN FACT, THESE ARE THE VERY BEINGS WHO HAVE DRAGGED YOU, APPLAUDING AND BEATING YOUR CHEST--INTO

THE PIT. YOU ARE NOT WEAK AND HELPLESS BEINGS--YOU ARE THE HANDS, FEET AND VERY BEINGS OF GOD HIMSELF AND NOTHING CAN PREVAIL AGAINST YOU IF YOU STAND TALL IN THAT TRUTH. GET OFF YOUR DUFFS, QUIT TOYING OVER WHO MAY AND MAY NOT SAVE YOU AND GET BUSY FOR YOU WILL SAVE YOU OR YE SHALL NOT BE SAVED!! Enjoy the other interests for God always enjoins you to study ALL that you have basis for recognizing Truth and GIVE YOUR POWER TO NO MAN NOR ENTITY FOR GOD DWELLS WITHIN THE TEMPLE WHICH IS YOU. The problem at present is that you are locked into that which is recognized as limits of time and space and, therefore, you are all but out of time and space upon your physical manifestation. It is time now for action--together with brother to reclaim in the name of God that which is yours for, in so-doing, you reclaim that which is God's.

I have in my heart and hands a letter written from the bottom of a heart unto me, regarding the information coming forth about the so-called Jews. This being is of that ancestry of the Judeans and I am anguished by the cries of pain as the Truth is recognized and yet, the cry is that "but my father, etc., was not like that!" Of course not, precious ones, the manipulators are so few and have fooled you. There would be no problem if they had not been able to fool you through the lies. Evil cannot stand in Truth just as there is no shred of darkness within Light. That IS the great deceit--to claim to be that which is the opposing of self so that you follow after the wrong lamp-bearer who blocks your thriving, limits your intake, i.e., the

church who pronounces works such as the Journals to be of Satan, evil and "do not read them". God says, "READ IT ALL SO THAT YE CAN JUDGE IN WISDOM!" So be it.

This book and a couple more will likely strike some of you as boring and inane--sorry about that, but if you know not history--and you don't, then you are destined to repeat the errors--which you ARE!

We are going to give you the history of the Khazars so that you know beyond a shadow of a doubt that which is your adversary and how it came to be your enemy in this day, 1991, while you were not looking. To do so I am going to quote some things which were given forth years ago. I give appreciation to one who has utilized this information in his own works, Dr. N.A. (Doc) Scott, because the interview which I will share with you is succinct, factual and openly boasted some 15 years past--and you can rely on the fact that you have only walked into the deeper mire wearing the cement booties.

What I will give herein will be a DIRECT, public interview by one Harold W. Rosenthal, who was administrative assistant for then-U.S. Senator Jacob K. Javits of New York. Rosenthal was an affirmed "Jew", "Zionist" and "Elite" worker, just as was Javits. In August of 1976, you may recall a sky-jacking of an Israeli jetliner in Istanbul (Constantinople), Turkey, wherein several people were killed by random bullets but Rosenthal was the point of the incident and he was EXECUTED--deliberately. I won't go into that incident for it is not the topic at hand. It is the information presented in boastful format to an American audience

before the incident which is in point.

QUOTE:

"We (Self-styled, so-called 'Jews')...continue to be amazed with the ease by which Christian Americans have fallen into our hands...naive Americans...we have TAUGHT them to SUBMIT to our every demand...Americans have not had a presidential choice since 1932. Roosevelt was our man; every president since Roosevelt has been our man. We...have put issue upon issue to the American people. Then we PROMOTE BOTH SIDES of the issue as confusion reigns.

"With their eyes fixed on the issues, they fail to see who is **BEHIND EVERY** scene. We...toy with the American public as a cat toys with a mouse. The blood of the masses will flow as we wait for our day of **WORLD VICTORY**...The naive politicians in WASHINGTON are gullible. Most of them are not too bright...the powerful...lobbyists influenced...years ago (federal funds to aid Israel) and there is no one strong enough to stop it...Some of that money is returned to the United States and spent on Zionist propaganda...through B'nai B'rith...Conference of Jewish Organizations...World Jewish Congress...tax free so long as we are smart enough to get away with it...

"**ANTI-SEMITISM DOES NOT SIGNIFY OPPOSITION TO SEMITISM. THERE IS NO SUCH THING!**" It is an expression we...use effectively as a **SMEARWORD**...used to brand...anyone who brings criticism against (us)...We use it against HATE-mongers...(we are) the most intelligent people in the world...If it benefits (us) to change names (we) do so.

That's all there is to it.

"...I'd say more than 90% (of us) know what is really happening to our people. We have **COMMUNICATION** unequalled anywhere...It is an established rule to destroy all members of pre-existing government...the Police, State Police, Army officers and their families and relatives...In Russia, there are TWO distinct **GOVERNMENTS** - one visible and the other invisible...The **INVISIBLE** rulers of the communist countries have a world **CONTROL** over the **propaganda** and the governments in free countries. The cultural and intellectual influence of Judaism is felt throughout the entire world...**MONEY** is more important than morality.

"We can accomplish anything with money...Israel can now win in any encounter...It will also be the base for World Government Headquarters. We **CONTROL EVERY MEDIA** of expression...newspapers, magazines, radio, television...even your music! We **CENSOR**...before long we will have **COMPLETE CONTROL OF YOUR THINKING**...

"The richest plum...(we) took over the publication of **ALL SCHOOL MATERIALS**...could **MOLD** public opinion to suit **OUR PURPOSES**. The people are only stupid pigs that grunt and squeal the chants we give them...truth or lies. There is no...silent majority...only thing that exists is an **UNTHINKING MAJORITY** and unthinking they will remain...their **ESCAPE** from our rigorous service is the opiate of our **ENTERTAINMENT** industry. We have castrated society through **FEAR AND INTIMIDATION**. Its manhood exists only in combination with a **feminine...appearance...being so neutered, the populace has become DOCILE AND**

EASILY RULED...their thoughts...only with the present toil and the next meal...You have become addicted to our MEDICINE through which we have become your absolute masters.

"We pretty much CONTROL THE U.N...There will be a forced class warfare here in the United States and many will be liquidated...I'm not boasting...I'm giving you the facts! It is TOO LATE for your Christian followers to put up a DEFENSE...Long, long ago we HAD to become the AGGRESSORS...that is undoubtedly one of our great PURPOSES in life...A belief in life beyond this terrestrial existence is foreign to us...our life is of this world only.

"Religion...our CONTROL of the textbook industry...news media...able to hold ourselves up as AUTHORITIES...our rabbis now hold professorships in supposed Christian theological seminaries. We are amazed by the Christians' stupidity...Judaism is not only the teaching of the synagogue, but also the doctrine of every Christian Church in America. Through our propaganda the church has become our most avid supporter...their believing in the lie that we are the 'chosen people' and they, the gentiles." (Comment: Semitic Hebrews and the Church are "chosen", with key qualifications in Bibles.) "These deluded children of the church defend us to the point of DESTROYING their own culture...The ignorant Christians...attack the crusaders even if they are members of their own families...Through our influence of religion we were able to involve the ignorant white Christians in WARS against themselves, which always impoverished both sides while we reaped a financial and political

harvest...

"Through religion we have gained complete CONTROL of society, government and economics. The gullible clergy---instruct their parishioners that we are a special, chosen people...These PULPIT PARROTS extol our goodness for loaning them the MONEY to build their temples, never realizing that their own holy book condemns all USURY...pay our exorbitant INTEREST...they have led society into our CONTROL through the same practice.

"Politically, they hail the blessings of DEMOCRACY and never understand that through DEMOCRACY we have gained CONTROL...DEMOCRACY IS MOB-RULE WHICH WE CONTROL through their CHURCHES, OUR NEWS MEDIA AND ECONOMIC INSTITUTIONS...These RELIGIOUS PUPPETS' stupidity is only exceeded by their cowardice, for they are ruled easily..."

END OF QUOTING

In this instance he spoke total truths which are proven to be fact and he is all too right as far as worldly things go, BUT HE WAS FAR TOO LOOSE-MOUTHED AND IT COST HIM HIS LIFE. Oh yes, you say, well you infer that he was killed by his own people. Exactly! The prime thrust is deceit and secret shadow dealings through which you do not see that which is coming. Ego got in his way and it cost him his life to shut him up.

Now for the good news: American LAW mandates that these Washington D.C. Clubship members' Anti-American "hate", "gun-control", "income tax", "AIDS", human "quotas", "civil rights", "child care", "U.N." and other such

"exclusive Legislation" of Article 1;8;17-18 with 4;3;2 can only apply to FEDERAL GOVERNMENT PROPERTIES, NOT AMERICA'S. Now, chelas, please go back to YOU CAN SLAY THE DRAGON, a Phoenix Journal, and find out what I just said. You had better get your Constitution settled into cement--NOW, before they snatch it from you in total through the Constitutional Convention which will consist of a few carefully and hand-picked delegates (not legislators) from each State to "AMEND" your invaluable American Law. The facts are that through "actual action" the workings of the Government and the entire Judicial system is on the basis, currently, of the Constitution ALREADY HAVING BEEN CHANGED. YOU ARE OUT OF TIME, AMERICA, AND THE WORLD AWAITS YOUR DECISIONS FOR YOU ARE THE LAST AND WHEN THE UNITED STATES OF AMERICA FALLS, SO FALLS THE WORLD INTO THE VIPER'S PIT.

Ponder these things for your very destiny hangs as the time-bomb above thine heads awaiting the detonation. When you ask God, with right intent, the answers/confirmations are given.

THE CALL COMPELS THE ANSWER

4/16/91 HATONN

DEDICATION

As we move from subject to subject there are so many unto whom to give honor and/or petition assistance. This Journal represents the "counterattack", as you might refer to it, wherein we speak of things you MUST begin to do and accept, then confirm and act upon, if you are

to save your nation in wholeness and regain your freedom. YOU HAVE NO FREEDOM.

You are TOLD that you have freedom; you do not! The gun is held to your head if you do not pay the extortion fees of your "voluntary—by your Constitutional law", men are imprisoned and medically incapacitated or outrightly slain as example to terrify the populace into submission; your home will be taken and sold by the conspirators if you fail to pay your taxes and every use of your property is governed and it can be raided and confiscated at any moment by the police force set up to extract the extortion.

We call this book OPERATION SHANSTORM because in the Cosmos your little planet is called Shan. The rest represents the tongue-in-cheek silliness of the war games of death and destruction of which we are going to share with you, and the counterattack actions and modes of operations which will regain your freedom. We are in the process of telling you exactly who is your enemy and who is the "Anti-Christ" which you await. Dangerous? Indeed, indeed. But united behind the "feathered curtain" of God's Lighted Truth, brothers, you not only can prevail--YOU WILL PREVAIL. If brother stands with brother, you-the-people will prevail for you make up 97 percent of the population of your world—the adversary rules by deceit, false teachings which you now follow as truth, and controls your very life breath—through only 3 percent of your nation's numbers. Read CAREFULLY a couple of times the INTRODUCTION which follows: Proof is on your place and examples of your adversary's work is evident in the men who stand against them--who survive, that is.

Your President of the United States told you EXACTLY how it is--you are NOW a DEMOCRACY, not a Republic--and you are totally ruled by the few who can outvote the multitudes for the enemy has taken the houses of law-setting. Your vote means nothing--therefore, your voice must rise above the sound barriers and join with the multitudes and demand hearing. You do not do it through violence for in violence you give them opportunity to legally slay you. You do it through standing on Truth and become unbending in the Laws of your Constitution (your land) and within Truth and honorable existence as men and women in dignity--together, under God, one nation indivisible with regained freedom and justice. So be it.

I bow unto one of your countrymen and those of his family and brothers who did all they could in his behalf and still he paid full price, for the man is only an empty shell resulting from that which the beast has done unto him and continues to do. I ask that the document sent to us by Richard Masuyama be reproduced herein. Actually, I ask that Dharma type it for I wish her to experience this story for often the workers in behalf of Truth feel alone and desolate as they are attacked and their very lives are at stake. The document went out as a newsletter called ON TARGET by Nord Davis and the person in point and to whom I dedicate this volume is:

BILL BENSON

and furthermore, it is a black day against the honor of you ones who continue to allow this kind of injustice as perpetrated against one after another of your patriots who literally give of their physical lives to protect

your Constitution.

QUOTE:

The sensational expose' known as THE LAW THAT NEVER WAS quickly targeted Bill Benson as an enemy of the IRS and the totalitarian socialists in both Washington and your hometown. The IRS is the socialist's Enforcer. As with Gordon Kahl, they get the FBI or the Federal Marshals to carry out their dirty work. As with Jablonski, and you will see with Benson, they get the Bureau of Prisons (BOP) to carry out their cruel and unusual punishments.

Benson is no fool. He understands the Socialist IRS and deliberately risked the consequences that might follow so that America would know truth about the unlawful Internal Revenue Service, Inc., a private corporation linked with the private corporation known as the Federal Reserve. Oh, your minister never told you this major "affair of state" during your church meetings? Of course not! He is a socialist just like you are! In the Preface to this law book, his friend and mine, "Red" Beckman of Montana writes:

"Liberty" is not free but it is a bargain compared to the cost of slavery. In the United States of America today, we pay for our slavery with tax audits, assessments, levies and seizures, with imprisonment and with fear. Mankind has been tormented and plundered by tyrants throughout his tenure on this planet. These tyrants have made proclamations, issued decrees and written statutes in order to bleed the people of their productive and creative powers....The Internal Revenue Service uses the tool of fear to control and

rob the people. If we do not pay the price of liberty on a voluntary basis, the price of slavery is mandatory...The productivity of this nation is being plundered by tyrants employing a perversion of true law...Truth is an antidote for the perversion of the true law..."

After several years of "investigation", and three different attempts to get a Federal Grand Jury to indict Bill Benson on *something*, your socialist Justice Department finally brought three tax-related charges against him. One of these was a felony. Curiously, they covered only the years *prior* to the publication of his now famous law book. During the discovery process, the IRS and the Justice Department admitted that they did not indict him for actions after the book was published, because they did not want such damaging evidence in the official court records. How about that!

Not wanting the publicity of the trial of such a powerful author, the government offered him a "plea bargain" if he would recant. Patriots never take "plea bargains" for they are both immoral and unlawful. It is immoral to admit to a lesser crime you did not commit so as to not run the risk of being convicted of a greater crime you also did not commit. It is unlawful for any prosecutor to alter the indictment of a Grand Jury which found "probable cause" on one crime, and then substitute it for a lesser crime. Such a proposal is a conspiracy to commit perjury, that is, to swear under oath that you are guilty of a crime which you did not commit. Yes, I know that all over socialist America this conspiracy to commit perjury is now common and accepted practice of criminal law, and

encouraged by both socialist defense lawyers and socialist prosecutors. *As Murphy, the sage author of Murphy's Law once observed, "Nothing is illegal if a hundred lawyers decide to do it."* (HATONN: And, brothers, by far the majority of your lawmakers and judicial system participants are LAWYERS!)

Bill Benson did not take the "plea bargain" bribe and he did not recant. Of course he was convicted. His jurors were typical Judeo-Christian socialists (not knowing any better). They found him guilty last December. There is usually a waiting period between conviction and sentencing so that the government can make its recommendations as to where and how long the prison time is to be. He was sentenced to report to the federal prison medical facility in Rochester, Minnesota on May 29th. Here is the key; pay attention! *A bond, pending his appeal, was denied.* Yet, Benson was not convicted of any violent crime. He did not commit rape, murder, or the peddling of drugs, for which bonds, though usually very high, are regularly approved. Yet Benson had been out on bond during this whole trial period from arraignment, through pre-trial hearings, and the entire trial. He was out on bond up until the very day he walked into the Rochester Federal Prison and surrendered as scheduled. There is no legal evidence that he would not surrender if his appeal proved unsuccessful. No, the IRS fully intended to inflict their cruel and unusual punishment *before* his appeal might overturn his conviction. *DO YOU GET IT, FELLOW AMERICAN?*

Apparently, according to the IRS and Attorney General Richard Thornburgh, Bill Benson, and those who watch what

happens to men like him and write books exposing the IRS' unlawful activities, need to be taught a lesson! Patriots need to have terror and fear instilled in their subconscious minds. Bill's wife, Lorraine, went with him as he surrendered. We know the anguish in her heart, not only for her husband but for her country. She wrote to all of her patriotic friends, giving us his prison number and prison address. She wrote:

"I sat though Bill's surrender with a heavy heart, fighting to maintain my composure, but filled with a sense of pride, thanks to Bill. He conducted himself with dignity, was friendly and talkative to the guard who checked him in, and walked into the prison with his shoulders back and his head held high."

Lorraine Benson, PO
Box 550
South Holland, Illinois
60473

(HATONN: **WRITE TO HER, AMERICA! GIVE SUPPORT!!**)

Once behind those doors, the pent-up wrath of the Internal Revenue Service, was lowered like a boom on Patriot Bill Benson. A man who was prompt in arriving, conducted himself with dignity, and who was friendly with the guards, and walked erect into the prison facility, was ordered to be incarcerated in the prison's "intensive care section". *There that man was subjected to injections of drugs that were intended to reduce him to the status of a psychological vegetable!* We do not know ALL the "cruel and unusual punishment" or all the horrors of the next two weeks that happened to him, because patriot Bill Benson *is no longer*

capable of talking intelligently. However, our investigation indicates that he was given some "new drug" which was causing "unacceptable side effects". Why? For what medical purpose? We do know that the side effects were so terrible that a certain tranquilizer was administered *at twice the dosage!* His personal family doctor, Michael DeNicola, reviewing the drugs given, warned that some of the medications, in the combinations administered by the prison facility, could cause *fatal liver disease.* What were *YOU* doing for your country during the two weeks from May 29th to Father's Day of last year June 16th? Father's Day? That is the next time Bill's daughter, Barbie, would see her dad.

STOP--STOP--STOP

I think you had better stop reading here, go outside for a few minutes and breathe some fresh air, smell a flower or two, and look into the innocent eyes of your children or grandchildren for however long it takes to repent of your damnable indifference to the affairs of your country and your conspiratorial part in sucking on the breast of socialism. Then, come back and read on.

To inflict the most psychological damage on Lorraine, the prison authorities asked the daughter, Barbie, to go with them to get her father. The astonished young lady pushed her father out to see his wife in a wheel-chair! According to court records, in a special appeal by his attorney, Bill Benson had skin that was ashen, greenish-grey. His eyes were glazed. His feet were grossly swollen and stuffed into large house slippers. When he spoke, it was like listening to a drunken child, his speech extremely slurred and

thick-tongued. He had the child-like problem of just pronouncing words, and extreme difficulty in getting out what he wanted to say. Bill told his wife that he sees two of everything and that he shakes all the time. Because of his vision, shakes and complete loss of memory, he cannot remember his own phone number. An inmate has to help him take a shower and shave him. According to an affidavit of Lorraine, submitted as part of the Court Record:

"When we sat down I took a close look at his arms. He had a very red, raw spot on the inside of his left arm where the elbow bends....The skin was all gone and the vein looked dark purple and ugly. I checked out both arms and told him that he looked like a junkie with track marks. There were needle marks all over both arms."

His lawyer's motion to the court for his immediate release, after only 20 days at the hands of your government prison physicians stated, "Benson's condition has deteriorated to the point that he bears no resemblance to his former self..*IN JUST 20 DAYS THE BOP HAS REDUCED BENSON FROM AN INDEPENDENT, FREE-THINKING INTELLIGENT HUMAN BEING TO A HELPLESS, SUFFERING DRUGGED-UP LUMP OF CLAY...HOW MANY MORE OF THESE SYMPTOMS MUST BENSON SUFFER BEFORE CORRECTIVE ACTION IS TAKEN?*" Your socialist Judge Paul Plunkett, DENIED the motion, and ordered Bill Benson back for more. NORTHPOINT TEAMS has learned that the physician in charge of Benson's IRS and Court-ordered and approved "treatment" is Richard Kvam,

MD. The federal prosecutors responsible for Brother Benson's conviction, and subsequent treatment, are these two people:"

Joan B. Stafford, Assistant U.S. Attorney
Jeff Stone, Assistant U.S. Attorney
219 South Dearborn, 15th Floor
Chicago, Illinois 60602
312:353-5300

[IN THE NAME OF GOD, LET YOUR VOICE BE HEARD]

On August 27, 1990, I (Nord Davis) talked to U.S. Attorney Jeff Stone. He indicated no concern whatever for the physical condition of Mr. Benson, stating that his confinement was on order of the Judge after being duly convicted by a jury. On this date I talked to two others who are watching the case on a daily basis and Mr. Benson's condition is getting steadily worse. There has been no improvement. I would hope that Mr. Stone and his associates would do whatever they can to insure that Mr. Benson does not die while in confinement.

(HATONN: This was a year ago, friends, how think ye is Mr. Benson today? Well, now the IRS is after Mr. Nord Davis--HOW LONG WILL YOU "FREE" AMERICANS TOLERATE THIS MADNESS? Where are all of you while LaRouche rots in prison because he had the audacity to run for president of the U.S. on the basis of your Constitutional rights? Freedom of speech--BILL BENSON WROTE A BOOK, FOR GOODNESS SAKE!!! WHERE IS "60 MINUTES"? WHERE ARE YOU, AMERICA?

Why do you still have United

States citizens locked up in POW camps while the Government refuses to allow them to come home (because they will tell the truth unto you-the-people)--so they will rot and perish in those holes of horror. **YOU STILL HAVE SOME OF YOUR OWN MEN WHO ARE YET PRISONERS OF WAR HELD IN THE SOVIET UNION, FROM THE KOREAN WAR! WHERE ARE YOU, AMERICA? YELLOW RIBBONS AND AFFIRMATIONS TO BUSH AND FLAG WAVING WILL NOT DO IT--YOU MUST STAND AND ACT OR YOU ARE, AS A NATION AND AS A PEOPLE--DOOMED!**

Some of you, who are Americans and not totalitarian socialists, may want to contact these two people and express your concern for William Benson and his Gulag-style treatment. My fellow Americans, this is only the beginning. Last March, George Bush's U.S. Bureau of Prisons Director Quinlan, and other Federal Prison officials went to the Soviet Union to inspect the socialist prison system there. Apparently our socialist officials want to see how well the Soviet socialists maintain control of their people under threats, fear and terror. Do not be deceived, socialism-communism is not mellowing out into even a "democracy" as most Americans think of it. George Orwell's nightmare is ***NOW UPON US. And remember, George Orwell was one of the leading socialists of his day.*** Seeing what was coming, he wrote the famous book, 1984. We are only five or six years behind the schedule. Gordon Kahl, Ted Jablonski and Bill Benson are the political prisoners of today, just as other outspoken Christians were during the days of the Spanish Inquisition, the purges under socialist

Joseph Stalin in the Soviet Union, the death camps of Nazi Socialist Germany, and the socialist torture-murder of outspoken anti-communists in Nicaragua's 17th century El Chipote Prison. Each of these persons who suffered and died, tried to tell you something. It is about time you listen!

END OF QUOTING

There seems little left to say. **WHAT WILL YOU DO AMERICA?**

SO BE IT, FOR IN THE DAY OF JUDGMENT, THAT WHICH YOU DID AND DID NOT, SHALL BE IN CONFRONTATION--NAKED AND WITHOUT LIES ACCEPTABLE TO HIDE BEHIND. WHAT WILL YOU DO, AMERICA?

CONSTITUTION KIT

For those who want to know how they can help save our Constitution--we now are offering a detailed kit of information about our government and the Constitution to help in preserving our freedoms. The kit is available to individuals or groups for \$8.00 per kit, or for \$20 POST PAID with RAPE OF THE CONSTITUTION book included.

THE PHOENIX JOURNALS:

Sipapu Odyssey
And They Called His Name Immanuel, I Am Sananda
Space-Gate
Spiral To Economic Disaster
From Here To Armageddon
Survival Is Only Ten Feet From Hell
The Rainbow Masters
AIDS, The Last Great Plague
Satan's Drummers
Privacy In a Fishbowl
Cry of The Phoenix
Crucifixion of The Phoenix
Skeletons In The Closet
R.R.P.P.*

*Rape, Ravage, Pillage and Plunder of the Phoenix
Rape of The Constitution
You Can Slay The Dragon
The Naked Phoenix
Blood And Ashes
Firestorm In Babylon
The Mossad Connection
Creation, The Sacred Universe
Pleiades Connection, Return Of The Phoenix Vol. I
Burnt Offerings and Blood-stained Sands
Shrouds Of The Seventh Seal--The Bitter Communion
Counterfeit Blessings
The Phoenix Express Vol's I & II (\$15)
The Phoenix Express Vol's III & IV (\$15)
The Phoenix Express Vol's V & VI (\$15)

The price is \$10 per JOURNAL, (EXCEPTING EXPRESS) 10% discount on orders of 4 or more. California residents add 6% sales tax. Add shipping, UPS \$3.25 and \$1.00 each additional or U.S. Mail \$2.50 for first title and \$1.00 each additional.

Write for Quantity Discount.

Available from America West or your Local Distributor.

Express is \$20 per 13 **ISSUES** (including back issues for the period) or \$75 per 52 **ISSUES**.

Send orders and Payments to: America West Distributors, P.O. Box 986, Tehachapi, CA. 93581.

For credit card orders Telephone 1 800 729-4131 **PLEASE USE ONLY FOR ORDERS (THE EXPENSE IS TOO MUCH FOR US)** For other purposes 805 822-9655.

The 1st Amendment--Freedom of religion is **LIBERTY** from a Social Surveillance Number (*Mark of the Beast*), registration, or licensing to earn a living.

TRUTH WILL SET YOU FREE.



PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS

A bulletin commenting on appropriate current news events, clarification of portions of the Journals and answers of a general nature to questions not found in the existing Journals.

PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS is published by America West Publishers, Inc. P.O. BOX 986 Tehachapi, CA. 93581. Subscription rate is \$20 per 13 issues or \$75 per 52 issues, First Class mailing. COPYRIGHT 1991 by America West Publishers, Inc. All rights reserved. Reproduction of this copyrighted material for private non-profit use is expressly encouraged, for commercial purposes it is strictly forbidden.

APRIL 1991 VOLUME XI NUMBER 11

4/14/91 HATONN SUNDAY

When the students are ready, the teacher will come. Blessing be unto our friends and unto our enemies that we be able to discern which are which. Think upon these things for courage is only intent and belief placed into action. Who will come and walk with me, asked the Lord in wisdom and thus did he walk alone to the hill bearing His cross. Was the time of courage 2000 years ago? Is it now?

Precious chelas, man has overflowed the cup with his evil doctrines; he has taken the places of beauty and warped them into his own image that even the services thought given unto God are left void. Man searches to find fulfillment within the soul and only finds that Man has tampered even within the halls of that which is touted to be of God. Do not become faint of heart when the roadway seems impassable for only then do you know that you are on the right path. There is hardly a "Christian Church" on the planet who would recognize of the Christed energy if He stood before them and that is precisely why He will not stand in your midst in human format for it is God ye must find--not just another physical Man with a story to tell.

I thank ye ones most humbly that you have continued to protect my scribe and speaker for the way has been hard enough; but we are now ready to confront those which denounce us and it is frightening for the human to stand at the foot of the cross, step forward and place your hand in the hand of the man from Galilee. Thine enemies always work from dark places and note they do not even sign their names to the poison letters they send.

You ones who read this must know that Dharma sat in the pits of hell this morning instead of the sanctuary of security as a young man put his very life on the line for Truth. She says to me, but I only write and speak to my brothers--I do not have to speak to the world. Ah, but she knows it is not so and it is time we begin again to meet with brothers and that means she must be ready to receive, not just from Hatonn--but from Aton and Esu as well, Germain and Michael, too. It is soon time to go forth unto the village and stand in Truth for we cannot finish our mission until we have prepared a place for our gathering. The vessel is strong--only the potter is concerned for the contents of the vessel must have no weakness. But what ye who serve, forget--is that the contents heals all flaws within the vessel. When Rick is ready

and strong enough--Hatonn is ready to present a lesson or two. I would not even be so hard as to alienate the Masonic brothers. God looks not at the group in which you serve--HE LOOKS UPON HOW YOU SERVE WITHIN THE GROUP. If you know no better--how can ye serve better? And if we tell not the errors within the bindings of the books of false doctrines--how can the brothers know? Dharma, ye need not know all and it is not of your load to know all--that is MY load to bear and in my presence neither shall ye be intimidated. So be it.

Back to Khazars, for more important than knowing who they are--is that all must know that this is the manner in which you become totally manipulated at the whims of elite would-be rulers.

CONVERSION CIRCUMSTANCES

The circumstances of the conversion are obscured by legend as are any circumstances as the centuries pass and each individual casts his "opinion" upon the facts. However, there are enough legends which come forth after a long period that Truth emerges for Truth will always "out" in its proper time.

In every instance you must look

at the features which are basically the same. Remember that Truth is not the words but rather the concept.

Al-Masudi's account of the "Jewish" rule in Khazaria, quoted earlier on, ends with a reference to a previous work of his in which he gave a description of those circumstances. That previous work of Masudi's is lost; but there exists two accounts which are based on the lost book. This is another way to measure "probable" Truth--when and how (and WHY) the books become "LOST". The first, by Dimaski (written in 1327), reiterates that at the time of Harun al Rashid, the Byzantine Emperor forced the Jews to emigrate; the emigrants came to the Khazar country where they found "an intelligent but uneducated race to whom they offered their religion". The natives found it better than their own and accepted it.

The second, much more detailed account is in al Bakri's *Book of Kingdoms and Roads* (from the eleventh century).

The reason for the conversion to Judaism of the King of the Khazars, who had previously been a pagan, is as follows. He had adopted Christianity (now this is a new twist, isn't it? But the facts are that the Kagan turned to Christianity and then to Islam as many do today and find the vessel empty of whole Truth.) Then he recognized its falsehood and discussed this matter, which greatly worried him, with one of his high officials. The latter said to him: O king, those in possession of sacred scriptures fall into three groups. Summon them and ask them to state their case, then follow the one who is in pos-

session of the truth.

So he sent to the Christians for a Bishop. Now there was with the King a Jew, skilled in argument, who engaged him in disputation. He asked the Bishop: "What do you say of Moses, the son of Amran, and the Torah which was revealed to him?" The Bishop replied: "Moses is a prophet and the Torah speaks the truth." Then the Jew said to the King: "He has already admitted the truth of my creed. Ask him now what he believes in. So the King asked him and he replied: "I say that Jesus the Messiah is the son of Mary, he is the Word, and he has revealed the mysteries in the name of God." Then said the Jew to the King of the Khazars: "He preaches a doctrine which I know not, while he accepts my propositions." But the Bishop was not strong in producing evidence. Then the King asked for a Muslim, and they sent him a scholarly, clever man who was good at arguments. But the Jew hired someone who poisoned him on the journey, and he died (early Mossad?). And the Jew succeeded in winning the King for his faith, so that he embraced Judaism.

The Arab historians certainly had a gift for sugaring the pill. Had the Muslim scholar been able to participate in the debate he would have fallen into the same trap as the Bishop, for both accepted the truth of the Old Testament, whereas the upholders of the New Testament and the Koran were each outvoted two to one. The King's approval of this reasoning is symbolic; he is only willing to accept doctrines which are shared by all three--their com-

mon denominator--and refuses to commit himself to any of the rival claims which go beyond that. It is once more the principle of the uncommitted world, applied to theology.

The facts are, brothers, that the influence of the Elite manipulators had already had a strong "Jewish" influence at the Khazar Court. The movement was already under way to form a strong movement and group which could sweep across the lands under the disguise of truth. By this time many of the nomads who practiced Judaism WERE NOT JUDEANS. They simply knew of the truth of the teachings and the thrust was more nearly relative to that which had been assumed given of God. You are also going to have to read between the lines to find confirmation--the Christian Bishop and the Muslim scholar HAD TO BE "SENT FOR"--whereas it is obvious that the "Jew" was already "WITH HIM" (the King). Ah ha! But the story gets better.

JEWISH SOURCES

Let us now turn from the principal Arab source on the conversion--Masudi and his compilers--to the principal Jewish source. This is the so-called "Khazar Correspondence": an exchange of letters, in Hebrew, between Hasdai Ibn Shaprut, the Jewish chief minister of the Caliph of Cordoba, and Joseph, King of the Khazars--or, rather, between their respective scribes. The authenticity of the correspondence has been the subject of controversy but is now generally accepted with due allowance made for the vagaries of later copyists. The entire controversy could be reprinted herein but I choose to not do so for my purpose is not in "proving" scribes but rather in bringing Truth of who are your

enemies this day, 1991. I know that they are written by Arthur Koestler in THE THIRTEENTH TRIBE and if you wish to study them, please obtain the book if you can find it. I might say that the book was a Book of the Month Club Alternate Selection and may still be found if you look diligently enough.

EXCHANGE OF LETTERS

The exchange of letters took place between 954 and 961, that is roughly at the time when Masudi wrote. To appreciate its significance a word must be said about the personality of Hasdai Ibn Shaprut--perhaps the most brilliant figure in the "Golden Age" (900-1,200) of the Jews in Spain.

In 929, Abd-al-Rahman III, a member of the Omayyad dynasty, succeeded in unifying the Moorish possessions in the southern and central parts of the Iberian peninsula under his rule, and founded the Western Caliphate. His capital, Cordoba, became the glory of Arab Spain, and a focal center of European culture--with a library of 400,000 catalogued volumes. Hasdai, born in 910 in Cordoba into a distinguished Jewish family, first attracted the Caliph's attention as a medical practitioner with some remarkable cures to his credit. Abd-al-Rahman appointed him his court physician and trusted his judgment so completely that Hasdai was called upon, first, to put the state finances in order, then to act as Foreign Minister and diplomatic trouble-shooter in the new Caliphate's complex dealings with Byzantium, the German Emperor Otto, with Castile, Navarra, Aragon and other Christian kingdoms in the north of Spain. Hasdai was a true *uomo universale* centuries before the Renaissance who, in between affairs of state, still

found the time to translate medical books into Arabic, to correspond with the learned rabbis of Baghdad and to act as a Maecenas for Hebrew grammarians and poets.

He obviously was an enlightened, yet a devoted Jew, who used his diplomatic contacts to gather information about the Jewish communities dispersed in various parts of the world, and to intervene on their behalf whenever possible. He was particularly concerned about the persecution of Jews in the Byzantine Empire under Romanus. Fortunately, he wielded considerable influence at the Byzantine Court, which was vitally interested in procuring the benevolent neutrality of Cordoba during the Byzantine campaign against the Muslims of the East. Hasdai, who was conducting the negotiations, used this opportunity to intercede on behalf of Byzantine Jewry, apparently with success.

I think it appropriate to interrupt this narrative to talk facts. Do not think that suddenly God-revering Judaists stumbled upon the Khazars and formed a brotherhood and all was evil ever after. Don't be foolish. There had been evil groups totally integrated within the Judaists since long prior to our writing of history in these Journals. We are not even speaking herein about the Judeans as such. From the onset of "time" there were the adversaries of God present all over the place efforting at every opportunity to denounce and destroy the Truth of God. If you ones continue to take these scenarios as just another gambit on some Christian story--you are doomed.

There are more evil adversaries of Christ and God in the so-called Christian churches than you will find anywhere in any

group, dead or alive; and I think "dead" might fit the Christian Churches as a whole.

Dear ones, it is not a matter of accepting or denying the Man Emmanuel "Jesus"--it is a refusal to recognize the "Christed path"--not the Man. You MUST understand that evil was birthed on your place in far greater numbers than are God-following children of light.

Earth is an adversarial dwelling place. We refer to it as a prison colony where those who would not come into balance and within the Creation's laws and cosmic rules were placed--sent, if you will, for reclamation and rehabilitation. Original sin? Well, I don't know what you mean by that phrase exactly, but the original sin was not that which is touted unto you--it is that your ancestors were simply a Godless bunch of hoodlums. There is no NICE way to put it. God told you then, He has told you now; He sent Christ teachers then and He sends them now--to show you the way back within the fold of Truth and Godness. If you as a planet full of people refuse to turn away from the evil things of the physical--you are doomed to reexperience until you recognize your plight and set your path to right. Does this mean that ALL have to change? No, we can take as few or as many home when we return home as are suitable to go. At any rate, one way or the other--planet Earth is going to be emptied of all evil that she might begin to be reclaimed and she is coming from metamorphosis into her new dimensional frequency and that which is left shall be healed, nurtured and recreated by God. Whether you move with her into her glory or transport to another experience is up to each of you. Our job as the Hosts come before God unto you is to bring

you the Truth of it and He is coming to take those sorted ones who claim Him into His places of security. As a species you have moved into the places with evil and follow the adversary (anti-Christ). Does this mean that all Christians are anti-Christians? Most are. What about these "Jews and/or Khazars?" Most are--and most non-Christians are anti-Christ but those who follow that Christ path are not--they are of Christ and God. Christ is a state of being--not a label of a given Man. If you are against the laws of God and The Creation--**YOU ARE AN ANTI-CHRIST**, no more and no less, and going to church every Sunday does not make you otherwise.

It is simply that the Anti-Christ beings have chosen this route and "RELIGION" to hopefully prevail and bring the world into total evil. In the longrun it matters not for it is an experience as a schoolroom and after a given number of years the physical is put aside as being experienced, changed and rechanged. This is why Truth is being brought forth in this final cycle for you ones are ready to blow away the planet and it is not suitable that you do so. All ones will be given opportunity to accept Truth and change intent--if you choose "not" then so be it for you shall simply be left to experience in the absence of God. I promise you, threaten you--whatever you wish to call it--you will not be forced by any of God's Hosts to do either one--ours is to remind you of the Laws of Truth and God is the Word and so shall it come unto you and then **YOU** shall have responsibility for self! He certainly will not whisk you to the clouds in exchange for your false knowledge and the false teachings of those who deceive you. **YOU** will answer for your own intent--there will be no ab-

solution because another MAN shed his blood 2000 years ago. It is the lighted path of Truth given for you to follow--not the bloody evil of killing at the hands of an evil mob which is intended for your learning.

When the Christed Teacher told you that "I am the way, the Truth and the life and except through me shall no man come into the Kingdom of God," that is exactly that which he meant. He did not mean by "me, the Man, by some label or other"--**BUT THROUGH THE ROUTE OF THE CHRISTED TRUTH.** And so it shall be--absolutely, no if's, and's or "but I thought's"! Men shall be in the fields at a certain time and one shall be chosen and one shall be left--where will **YOU** be? I care not that which you **CALL** selves, i.e. Christians, Jews, Judeans, Khazars, Islamics and thus and so. God sees not your labels--He sees only Truth for **GOD IS TRUTH and ONLY TRUTH SHALL COME WITHIN THE HOLY PLACES.** "But I thought - - -," simply will not cut the cloth, my friends.

I tell you now that you may not go forth and denounce the Khazars and/or the Jews and find you have whipped the anti-Christ. I am only writing these portions of this Journal to allow you to see that you have been **WRONG** in your perceptions. Anti-Christ comes from all walks, all creeds, all colors and all human species, just as does Christ-ness.

What I am telling you is that you blame and expect the wrong parties to show up at Armageddon. You look for your enemy closely, my friends, and find that you are they! You, along with the majority of the world, have fallen into the trap. What you should concern self about--

is how do you extricate yourself from the trap already sprung upon you. Then you watch the clues of the world events to see **WHERE** and from which direction thine enemy will strike--for that you can accept the prophecies for the enemy has already told you what to expect. If you are of God and/or God's Hosts in service--you shall be removed into security, at any rate. If you still serve the adversary in attention only to physical Earthly matters, ye shall undoubtedly forfeit that physical manifestation for you will have failed the lessons.

I promise you that if you come into oneness with God--you will care not about the moment of earthquakes, etc., other than as a curiosity for ye will have prepared self against that day. I do not mean in a worldly manner--however, if ye have come into attunement with God and are receiving Truth in the **WORD** then you shall be otherwise prepared also.

How many will make the journey home? You look around and tell me how many you discern living totally within the laws of God and The Creation? On a day like today, I would say we won't be too crowded aboard ship. How many will **SEE GOD?** **ALL!** Ah, but most simply turn away! Well, chelas, it is not a matter of letting someone else do it, of letting someone else walk the path. You ones had best begin to realize that you will each do for self in regards to God and no one on a bloody cross will do it for you--it's **JUST YOU AND GOD, FRIENDS, JUST YOU AND GOD. THE REST OF THE HOSTS STAND ASIDE TO FLY THE SHIP HOME AND SERVE AS WORD-BRINGERS AND WAYSHOWERS. I SHALL FEEL BADLY ABOUT ONES WHO MAKE**

POOR CHOICES BUT THEIR CHOICES ARE NONE OF MY BUSINESS AND GOD SHALL ALLOW THEM TO WALLOW IN THEIR EVIL UNTIL THEY TURN AWAY FROM IT OR ARE TOTALLY CONSUMED BY IT. BUT IF YOU THINK SOMEHOW THAT THE JOURNEY STOPS WITH DEATH OF THAT HOUSE YOU CALL "BODY", YE ARE GOING TO BE AWFULLY SURPRISED! NEITHER DO YOU TURN OVER AND ONE MORNING WAKE UP IN THE ARMS OF GOD AND ANGELS WITHIN THE HOLY CITIES. WITH GOD, YES, IN PERFECTION--NO! PERFECTION IS WITHIN AS IS GOD AT EVERY STEP OF ALL JOURNEYS. TO COME INTO THE HOLY OF HOLIES INTO AND WITHIN PERFECTION--YE MUST BECOME PERFECTED AND YE DO IT NOT BY BREAKING THE LAWS AS GIVEN FROM THAT PERFECTION. SO BE IT.

HOW IT CAME TO BE

According to his own account, Hasdai first heard of the existence of an independent "Jewish" kingdom from some merchant traders from Khurasan in Persia, but he doubted the truth of their story. Later, he questioned the members of a Byzantine diplomatic mission to Cordoba and they confirmed the merchants' account, contributing a considerable amount of factual detail about the Khazar Kingdom, including the name--Joseph--of its present King. Thereupon Hasdai decided to send couriers with a letter to King Joseph.

The letter contains a list of questions about the Khazar state, its people, method of government, armed forces, and so on--including an inquiry to

which of the twelve tribes Joseph belonged. This indicates that Hasdai thought the Jewish Khazars to hail from Palestine--as the Spanish Jews did--and perhaps to represent one of the Lost Tribes. Joseph, not being of Jewish descent, belonged, of course, to none of the tribes; in his reply to Hasdai he provides, as you shall see, a genealogy of a different kind, but his main concern is to give Hasdai a detailed--if legendary--account of the conversion--which took place two centuries earlier--and the circumstances that led to it.

Joseph's narrative starts with a eulogy of his ancestor, King Bulan, a great conqueror and a wise man who "drove out the sorcerers and idolators from his land". Subsequently an angel appeared to King Bulan in his dreams, exhorting him to worship the only true God, and promising that in exchange He would "bless and multiply Bulan's offspring, and deliver his enemies into his hands, and make his kingdom last to the end of the world." This, of course, is inspired by the story of the Covenant in Genesis, and it implies that the Khazars, too, claimed that status of a Chosen Race who made their own Covenant with the Lord, even though they were not descended from Abraham's seed. It also, if nothing else, tells you it is a lie--FOR GOD DEMANDS YOU KEEP HIS LAWS AND ENEMIES AND WARS ARE NOT AMONG HIS LAWS EXCEPT THAT YE SHALL HAVE NEITHER! This should also begin to cement the clues that tell you MAN tampered with the Truth of God from onset and worsened with the WRITTEN word. The instructions and rules somehow got twisted to make sure whoever was uppermost in power got the special covenants as pronounced to be of God but pronounced of

Man. But at this point Joseph's story takes an unexpected turn. King Bulan is quite willing to serve the Almighty, but he raises a difficulty:

Thou knowest, my Lord, the secret thoughts of my heart and thou has searched my kidneys to confirm that my thrust is in thee; but the people over which I rule have a pagan mind and I do not know whether they will believe me. If I have found favour and mercy in thine eyes, then I beseech thee to appear also to their Great Prince, to make him support me.

The Eternal One granted Bulan's request, he appeared to this Prince in a dream, and when he arose in the morning he came to the King and made it known to him...

There is nothing in Genesis, nor in the Arab accounts of the conversion, about a great prince whose consent has to be obtained. It is an unmistakable reference to the Khazar double kingship. The "Great Prince" is the Bek; but it is not impossible that the "King" was the Bek, and the "Prince" the Kagan. Moreover, according to Arab and Armenian sources, the leader of the Khazar army which invaded Transcaucasia in 731 was called "Bulkhan".

This is becoming boring even unto me and therefore I am going to simply say that by playing the Christians and Muslims against one another and by asking each as to which was more like their own religion--they replied Judaism and there you have it--by simple deduction and not wishing to fall into the traps of either the Christians (who weren't) and/or the Muslims, there was chosen a third route

which would allow the rewriting of the rules to suit the needs and become, hopefully, the most powerful people on the earth.

BUT WHAT HAPPENED?

Let us shorten this a bit, also. Lots happened in the interim and the Khazars had a large empire. An important point, however, is that although they spread out and occupied, they always had their eyes on Palestine. In the twelfth century there was a Jewish Messianic movement and an attempt at conquest of Palestine by force. The initiator of the movement was a Khazar Jew, one Solomon ben Dujé, aided by his son Menahem and a Palestinian scribe. And you better start to shudder right now for they wrote letters to all Jews, near and far, in all the lands around them and said *that the time had come in which God would gather Israel, His people from all the lands to Jerusalem, the holy city, and that Solomon Ben Dujé was Elijah, and his son the Messiah.*"

These appeals were addressed to the Jewish communities in the Middle East, and seemed to have had little effect for the next episode takes place only about twenty years later when it was started all over again. This time the movement originated in Khazaria but soon shifted to Kurdistan (yes, where those nice Kurds are tromping across the mountains today). Here David al-Roy assembled a substantial armed force--of local Jews, reinforced by Khazars--and succeeded in taking possession of the strategic fortress of Amadie, northeast of Mosul (yes, same one). From here he hoped to lead his army to Edessa, and fight his way through Syria into the Holy Land.

The important thing about all

this is the actual awaiting of the Messiah. I tell you again--that if a man tells you he is the Messiah or the Christ returned and he walks in flesh and blood upon your places as physical man--he is false. It is not yet the time of the embodiment and even in the tampered Bible it tells you, "Turn away from those claiming to be God." What is different herein? We come as the Hosts of God and we are not claiming to be God manifest. Dharma claims, for instance, only to be a secretary--certainly she does not claim to be God. Those who claim to be "the returned 'Martyr'" simply are not. God does not come in secret, hide, have special elite groups of favored kin, nor does he cavort with those who do not keep His laws nor those of the Creation to the most tiny detail. There are great teachers on your place but if they claim the Christness or Godness as THE ONE then they are false, no more and no less. Neither God nor the Christ will come in any of the forms speculated to by MAN!

Now, I am going to shatter some real "biggie" stories. How many of you think the "Star of David" belongs as symbol unto David who slew Goliath, or King David of the Old Testament? Ah ha! Sorry about that.

We speak of David al-Roy, an assumed label, and of young Menahem who also claimed the title of Messiah as I just said earlier. Could it not now mean that if one comes from the line of David that it might well be David al-Roy--the false--Messiah?.

Out of the movement among the Jews of the Middle East, David certainly aroused fervent Messianic hopes. One of his messengers came to Baghdad and

instructed its Jewish citizens to assemble on the rooftops whence they would be flown on the clouds to the Messiah's camp. A goodly number of Jews spent that night on their roofs awaiting the miraculous flight--does this sound embarrassingly familiar to some of you followers of other touters of Truth who turned out to be indeed false?

The rabbinical hierarchy in Baghdad, fearing reprisals by the authorities, took a hostile attitude to the pseudo-Messiah and threatened him with a ban. Not surprisingly, David al-Roy was assassinated--apparently in his sleep, allegedly by his own father-in-law, whom some interested party had bribed to do the deed.

His memory was venerated, and when Benjamin of Tudela traveled through Persia twenty years after the event, "They still spoke lovingly of their leader." But the cult did not stop there. The six-pointed "shield of David" which adorns the modern Israeli flag, started to become a national symbol with David al-Roy's crusade. Ends up being a national-religious symbol as false as the Khazars who call themselves "Jews". This national-religious symbol of Judaism was long used interchangeably with the pentagram or the "Seal of Solomon"; it was attributed to David in mystic and ethical German writings from the thirteenth century on, and appeared on the "Jewish" flag in Prague in 1527.

I realize it is shocking to find that your ANCIENT history only begins with recent rewritings and tamperings with those things you are led to believe are of Truth from the beginning of all time but it is simply not so. My hope is that, as you are able to digest a bit of Truth instead

of lies, bit by bit you will finally get the picture that you have been sold the lie. It is time to put the mystical tales aside and come into the excitement and wondrous experience of the new, in Truth. You need no mystic gods or idols, no rituals or great volumes--you need only understanding within God.

When we continue we will take up with the thirteenth century heritage of these Khazars who have efforted to hide their history in order to prevail this day upon your planet.

I request a break please.

Hatonn to clear.

4/12/91 SANANDA

THE CREATION

I AM Sananda. I come in service to our Holy Father of LIGHT, God/Aton and to you, my brethren. Greetings little sister Druthea. Druthea has asked Our Father to please bring understanding and clarification on what is THE CREATION. Our Father God/Aton of Light has sent me to answer this challenge.

I call this a challenge because your language of communication has not the "words" for describing this concept of Creation. So in order not to put upon you, my precious chelas, MORE limitation, I will ask that you close your eyes, call forth THE GREAT SPIRIT OF ONE WITHIN YOU, "listen" and continue reading with The Presence of The Holy Divine ONE WITHIN.

Now imagine a GREAT CIRCLE OF INFINITY with no ending and no beginning in front of you. This will "represent" The Creation. Now imagine that this circle is a great

movie film without ending and without beginning, but moving ever creatively on, constantly unfolding the unlimited potential of the creative "will". What we will do now is PAUSE a frame in the sequence of this ongoing "film" of no-time and no-space, no-ending and no-beginning...

The Creation represents fulfilled and yet unfulfilled Creative Potential. Creation is the Totality of ALL THAT IS, which in your human perspective is ALL THAT HAS BEEN and ALL THAT IS TO BE. Now, keep in mind, the Laws of Balance, of Nature, of God and of The Creation are THE SAME Universal Laws of Order and Logic.

So then HOW is the Creative Potential **REALIZED** and **FULFILLED**? Through the Great Spiritually Perfected Being, God/Aton, who is the Great MIND and INTELLIGENCE which brings THE POTENTIAL of that which represents The Creation into coalescence of matter, such as planets, stars, animals, plants and minerals. Now, you have ONE GREAT SPIRITUALLY PERFECTED BEING which is THE MIND INTELLIGENCE OF YOUR GALAXY...that ONE which we call OUR FATHER/MOTHER CREATOR GOD/ATON. The reason that WE are ONE with, and therefore, called the "children" of God/Aton is that this Great Being has FRAGMENTED Himself, His Great Spirit, to allow HIS UNFOLDING CREATIVE POTENTIAL UNLIMITED varieties of experience. Thus each human, each Angel, each BEING which is created and fragmented of HIM, is a unique creative-potential filled reflection or aspect of THE ONE GREAT MIND INTELLIGENCE, GOD/ATON.

So, we have The Creation, which represents the Great Sacred Circle of Infinity, without end or beginning, which holds the fulfilled and unfulfilled Creative Potential of the Totality of ALL that is. Then we have God/Aton, which represents the MIND INTELLIGENCE OF THE CREATION FOR THIS GALAXY. God/Aton is as much a PART of The Creation as WE EACH are a PART of God/Aton. Hence the truth...**WE ARE ALL ONE.**

I, Sananda, have now reached my state of ONENESS with Our Father, which is the meaning of my name, "One With God". What does this mean to you, my brethren? This means that I am in the state of Grace of ONE WILL, that of My Father, God/Aton's will. I am sent now, along with His Hosts of Light, of Our Father to reclaim YOU of his fragments who choose to move into higher realms of Creative Spiritual Awareness. Eventually, many of YOU ones will EARN, as have I, the state of Grace, of Oneness with Our Father of Light/Life Aton. I, and my Brothers of Light come to show the WAY toward ONENESS, which is the Love, the Peace, the Balance, and the Harmony of THE TOTALITY OF ALL THAT IS, THE CREATION. Why come we? Because we, the Hosts of God of Light, LOVE you as our brothers who are also precious beings created of Our Father. Since my will is HIS WILL, it is HIS WILL to bring you HOME and I am come to show you the way.

Now what does it mean to be "Sananda", "One With God"? Much Responsibility, chelas! Only it is quite a JOYFUL responsibility in that I am AWARE of my Co-Creation with Our Father. I recognize that even the word "respon-

sibility" makes many of you a bit uncomfortable inside, mostly because it is a symbol of discipline, and seriousness and ones even perceive it as "limiting" to their perceived "enjoyment" of life. Eventually, precious ones, "responsibility" will not pose a "threat" to you because you will have developed the INTEGRITY of YOUR SPIRIT WITHIN to the point that you will WELCOME the creative challenges of SELF-Responsibility.

You see, since most of you (especially those of you who have *believed* various HUMAN doctrines in your "religious" institutions) have been "programmed" to be dependent and not take responsibility; and since you have also been programmed that you are somehow separate from your Creator, learning to take Personal Responsibility seems "unnatural" and "frightening" to you. WHY? Well, when you recognize the truth that YOU have created ALL within this manifested "illusion", it can be a bit overwhelming to your consciousness to realize that you have also contributed to the DIS-ease upon your plane and upon yourselves. There is NO ONE else to blame anymore.

Personal Responsibility means taking action to balance the unbalance, to bring love where there is hatred, to bring harmony where there is chaos, to bring discipline where there is disorder and to bring peace where there is war. Each ONE of you will open your own door to the SPIRITUAL POWER OF LOVE WITHIN YOU WHEN you start taking Responsibility for ALL of your manifested reality, including your thoughts, words and deeds. Each ONE who harmonizes and balances within brings the LIGHT of Balance and Har-

mony to your "pool" of mass consciousness, so that it eventually will no longer be the "cesspool" of darkness and despair which it is now.

Ah well, our subject is The Creation and ITS relationship to God/Aton and to YOU. Please recognize, please remember, my precious ones, YOU each represent WITHIN YOU GOD/ATON'S MIND INTELLIGENCE for UNLIMITED SPIRITUAL CREATIVE POTENTIAL. THERE IS SO MUCH JOY TO BE A PART OF. LET GO of your ILLUSIONS of separation from THE ONE and attachment to the "physical" and "emotional" aspects of this LIMITED plane. BE responsible for what is YOUR JOB of clean-up before you, SPREAD THE WORD OF TRUTH written in *The Journals* about your Earthly circumstances and spread the JOY that GOD WINS in this final confrontation with evil. Will you JOIN GOD, MINESELF and MINE Brothers of LIGHT in this confrontation of evil? OR, will you remain ignorant and apathetic, and therefore, a PART OF THE EVIL ENERGY DESTRUCTIVE "WILL" upon this plane? In Love and Peace, I humbly request that YOU take MINE hand to the path of GOD and ONENESS...the ONLY logical choice is the choice of GOD'S WILL, and MAY GOD'S WILL BE DONE! So Be It.

I AM Sananda, One With God, in service to HIS HOLY PRESENCE, ATON and THE CREATION. Peace be with you. Salu.

THE PHOENIX JOURNALS:

Sipapu Odyssey
And They Called His Name Immanuel, I Am Sananda
Space-Gate
Spiral To Economic Disaster

From Here To Armageddon
Survival Is Only Ten Feet From Hell

The Rainbow Masters
AIDS, The Last Great Plague
Satan's Drummers
Privacy In a Fishbowl
Cry of The Phoenix
Crucifixion of The Phoenix
Skeletons In The Closet
R.R.P.P.*

*Rape, Ravage, Pillage and Plunder of the Phoenix
Rape of The Constitution
You Can Slay The Dragon
The Naked Phoenix
Blood And Ashes
Firestorm In Babylon
The Mossad Connection
Creation, The Sacred Universe
Pleiades Connection, Return Of The Phoenix Vol. I
Burnt Offerings and Blood-stained Sands
Shrouds Of The Seventh Seal--
The Bitter Communion
Counterfeit Blessings
The Phoenix Express Vol's I & II (\$15)
The Phoenix Express Vol's III & IV (\$15)
The Phoenix Express Vol's V & VI (\$15)

The price is \$10 per JOURNAL, (EXCEPTING EXPRESS) 10% discount on orders of 4 or more. California residents add 6% sales tax. Add shipping, UPS \$3.25 and \$1.00 each additional or U.S. Mail \$2.50 for first title and \$1.00 each additional.

Write for Quantity Discount. Available from America West or your Local Distributor.

Express is \$20 per 13 ISSUES for U.S. & Canada (including back issues for current Volume) or \$75 per 52 ISSUES. FOREIGN is \$30 per 13 (1 Vol.) \$110 per 52 issues.

Send orders and Payments to: America West Distributors, P.O. Box 986, Tehachapi, CA. 93581.

For credit card orders Telephone 1 800 729-4131 PLEASE USE ONLY FOR ORDERS (THE EXPENSE IS TOO MUCH FOR US) For other purposes 805 822-9655.



PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS

A bulletin commenting on appropriate current news events, clarification of portions of the Journals and answers of a general nature to questions not found in the existing Journals.

PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS is published by America West Publishers, Inc. P.O. BOX 986 Tehachapi, CA. 93581. Subscription rate is \$20 per 13 issues or \$75 per 52 issues, First Class mailing. COPYRIGHT 1991 by America West Publishers, Inc. All rights reserved. Reproduction of this copyrighted material for private non-profit use is expressly encouraged, for commercial purposes it is strictly forbidden.

APRIL 1991 VOLUME XI NUMBER 12

4/16/91 SANANDA

SANTA (SATAN) CLAUS AND THE ANTI-CHRIST

I AM Sananda. I come in service to Our Holy Father of Light, God/Aton and The Creation. Greetings, precious chela, Druthea. Let us begin.

Many of you may wonder what Santa Claus has to do with the Anti-Christ. Everything! The Adversary to God in its wish to place bondage and limitation upon God's Human Creatures upon this plane knows that to garner the greatest degree of deception it must begin with the human in its childhood state.

You see, the adversary, in order to maintain deceptive "control" over you ones, must support its "illusion" of attachment to "physical" matter. The being that so-called Christians have called Santa Claus represents the "god" (of the adversary) to your little children. For example: According to the "myth" (defined as, "An imaginary or fictitious person, thing, event or story.") Santa Claus can BE everywhere around this planet within a short 8-hour-or-so period. He will bring "gifts" to all the "good" children around the planet. These "gifts" are physical toys and objects of desire of the young and "good" child. If the child is really "good", he/she receives many gifts of which he/she has asked for. This begins the human's attachment to having "things" of material plane versus desiring the "spiritual" gifts of Our Creator, God/Aton.

Now the parents, of course, support this Santa Claus "image", only it is not necessarily based upon the "goodness" of the child, but more directly based upon the pocket-book abilities of the parent. Since there is NO such being called Santa Claus as described in the "myth", it is THE PARENTS who perpetuate the lie of the adversary, by themselves continuously allowing, encouraging and fulfilling the "I want..." list of their children. Essentially, regardless of the "good" intentions of the parents, they themselves are planting the seed of, encouraging and sustaining "materialism" within their child. Those children whose parents cannot "afford" many gifts for their children most often feel "guilty". The child senses this and unless the parent explains HONESTLY where the gifts come from, so that the child understands that it is not based upon his "goodness" or "badness" but that any "gifts" given are based upon the LOVE-sharing of his parents (or whoever gives), he will begin "comparing" himself by that which he has not received, against what his "perceived" more abundant friends and peers receive. The child will most often begin to harbor feelings of unworthiness and eventually he may become quite ANGRY with his parents for allowing and supporting a LIE.

Am I saying it is "wrong" to give gifts of material matter? Not at all. Parents, you must FIRST simply nurture and encourage the spiritual "gifts" of Our Creator, God/Aton; especially the spiritual creative potential within, personal responsibility, integrity of spirit within, Love and Joy of life and

ONENESS with all. If Christmas represents a "time" when family and friends can be close in communion and sharing of LOVE, and a "time" of thankful appreciation for the gifts of LIFE of God and a "time" of remembering and giving back dignity to those who are less fortunate in physical manifestation, then God blesses you. Only, God, Our Father, and We of the HIS HOSTS OF LIGHT would encourage you to not save this "time" of sharing for ONLY societal designated "times" such as Christmas. EVERY DAY IS HOLY AND BLESSED OF GOD! MAKE EVERY MOMENT A DIVINE, HOLY CHRISTED CELEBRATION WITHIN!

I AM suggesting, though, that the "image" of "roly poly", Santa Claus who is "everywhere" ("like" God) is really the ANTI-GOD's attempt at a very POOR copy of GOD. Santa Claus represents in his image figure, gluttony and his perceived "jolliness", and "benevolence" is really the ANTI-GOD laughing AT YOU because you parents play his game of seducing your own children into MATERIALISM and away from true SPIRITUALITY. The "myth" says, "Santa Claus" goes "everywhere" where the "good" children are. Do you think perhaps those starving ones, such as in Ethiopia and HERE within your own United States, are loved LESS by God/Aton? Well, Satan Claus only gives "gifts" to children who are "good" according to material desire AND ABILITY OF PARENTS TO PAY! Ponder this carefully.

Parents, many of you have given

"EVERYTHING" you could of material "desires" to your children, and when they are grown and still depend upon you in their adult years and then even resent you, you are baffled. Don't you see? When you give your child TRUTH and LOVE and GUIDANCE of SPIRITUAL INTEGRITY and ONENESS, THEY WILL HAVE GAINED ACCESS TO THE TOOLS WITHIN THEM TO BE RESPONSIBLE CREATIVE HUMANS OF THIS PLANE. YOU MUST GIVE THEM TRUE "GIFTS" OF SPIRITUAL KNOWLEDGE AND POWER WITHIN THEM that they may move forward IN JOY AND INNER PEACE and FEAR NOT the challenges put before them, but instead WELCOME THEM as OPPORTUNITIES TO GAIN KNOWLEDGE AND UNDERSTANDING OF TRUTH OF THEIR HOLY, DIVINE SPIRITUAL HERITAGE WITHIN!

So what am I suggesting? Very plainly, that the "myth" of Santa Claus be presented HONESTLY to your children from the beginning. You need not continue to FEED THE LIE OF ANTI-GOD and thus, cripple your children by feeding them limitation and bondage to "material" objects. They must learn and KNOW that THEY create ALL within this experience, including any perceived "lack". You must teach your children RESPONSIBILITY for their thoughts, words and actions and DISCIPLINE of their "minds" by ALWAYS monitoring their own thoughts. For those of you parents who have already taught your children the "myth" of "Santa Claus", NOW is the time to "pop" the phony, gluttonous belly of Santa Claus to release the "hot air" existing within this deceptive "satanic myth". You see, "Satan" Claus is NOT an image of TRUE Christians. TRUE Christians are those who understand and adhere to CHRIST consciousness teachings of THE LAWS OF GOD AND THE CREATION, NOT so-called ones who label themselves "Christian" based on their "belief" in what they are told are the "teachings" of Christ as presented erroneously within your various Bibles.

SEE Santa Claus for that which this image truly represents: a ridiculous, gluttonous image to perpetuate COMMERCIALISM of material "goods" and "services". Face it, precious ones, MANY businesses DEPEND upon your CHRISTMAS season for a major portion of their business. Just as the ANTI-GOD DEPENDS upon your IGNORANCE of Truth to perpetuate its EVIL FOLLY upon you. YOU feed the BEAST by your choice to remain spiritually ignorant.

Many of you now may be concerned about YOUR BUSINESS, especially if yours is one which rides the MASS consciousness tide of Christmas giving. IF that be your FIRST concern and NOT about the integrity and necessity of YOUR product, then YOU need to PONDER YOUR priorities of concern more carefully. If your business is truly one which serves your human brethren by truly SERVING GOD, then you need not concern over its success...GOD'S WILL WILL BE DONE! But if your business rides upon MEDIA molded and created desires, addictions and "social" traditions...it may be time to carefully consider YOUR PERSONAL RESPONSIBILITY TO GOD, SELF and YOUR BRETHREN, and therefore, CHANGE your business! IMPOSSIBLE, YOU SAY?! NOTHING IS IMPOSSIBLE WHEN YOU MAKE YOUR FIRM COMMITMENT TO SERVE IN BALANCE WHICH IS OF GOD/ATON AND THE CREATION. "Will it be easy to change?" you ask. THAT depends upon YOU! Meaning it depends upon the degree of resistance and dependence upon the "material" plane offered and accepted by your "altered" ego which, of course, is fed by the Anti-God which YOU have allowed within YOUR TEMPLE OF GOD. Whether it is easy or not does NOT matter. WHEN your commitment to GOD IS MADE AT SOUL LEVEL, YOUR SOUL WITHIN WILL BRING THE LESSONS TO STRENGTHEN YOUR SPIRITUAL CONNECTION AND COMMITMENT TO GOD. IT WILL BE ENTIRELY UP TO THE SELF-DEVELOPED INTEGRITY WITHIN as to

whether or not YOU are successful in YOUR TESTING to allow YOU entrance within GOD'S HOLY KINGDOM OF LIGHT. So Be it.

I AM Sananda, ONE with GOD, in Service to God/Aton and The Creation. Thank you precious chelas for this communion. May you receive the clarity and understanding OF GOD, given herein. Bless you little sister, Druthea, for your service. Peace be with you. Salu.

4/17/91 HATONN WEDNESDAY

As we walk through this journey together, KNOW that our appreciation is as great in return as that which flows from you, our brethren, from ground crew. There is little difference in us and you except that you have not the privilege of far-sight and objective perspective. This is the advantage given unto us in working one with another in our task during this time of trial--you to experience and we to give the Word. Suffice it to say that that which appears so negative is not. The adversary's troops have gotten themselves planet-bound and have lost all ability to "create" things of positive-spiritual growth and are stuck in their own mode of destruction. Of course, it is true that if our work is not sufficiently presented, we are caught in "their" trap with them. Let us ever maintain our intent of Truth toward Godness and we shall be fine. We, further, must not allow opportunities to be missed for, if we pay attention, the beast gives us opportunity to change in the midst of that which he is setting up for his own use.

EDUCATION YEAR

How handy of the Conspirators to begin to focus on "Education". Of course what they will focus on is entirely different from that which we have in mind. It is a blessed opportunity for all of you readers--for each of you is a person, a parent, a child and some of you are even teachers within the "system".

Let US make a thrust forward with speakers, sessions and focus on the Constitution. If "they" stop your input then they have to be in ad-

mission of their evil plot. The plan on their part is to push the New World Order, The New Constitution, etc. They are now setting you up in America for the "kill". This is exactly what they did in the Russias--feed the children's and youth's minds and take the country. If you cannot reach the children's minds then you will lose the race. If you can ignite the fire of Liberty, Constitution and Freedom within the breasts of the late high school years and college students you can change this thing within weeks. But first, you must touch the parents so they "give a damn" about their children--for you have been taught to despise your own offspring. Your enemy has caused you to act in manners which overpopulate, create hardship, chaos in the schools, chaos in the home (if homes are even intact) and thus and so. At any rate, please do not allow this opportunity to pass for you can know that your enemy has structured it to gain maximum results toward more chaos.

Dare to have programs of controversial nature--**DEMAND** that you offer the youth something of value in your churches. The churches, for goodness sakes, are the one thing wherein **YOU SHOULD HAVE CONTROL**. IF YOU CAN'T STAND AGAINST A MINISTER PREACHING LIES, THEN WHERE IS THE HOPE FOR YOUR WORLD--OR DO YOU PREFER TO DONATE A TITHE WHILE THE PREACHER LULLS YOU INTO HELL?

Can you do it? Of course you can. Right in this bigoted little village, just this week, a Green Beret military man gave a "patriotic military" speech to the community and high school. It wasn't what Col. Gritz would give for it was pro-war and aggression but how could they resist Col. Gritz on "publicity" grounds? You will never receive a more patriotic, country-oriented speech than you will get from James Gritz--**IN TRUTH OF EXACTLY HOW IT IS FOR THE MAN DOES NOT SPEAK ON "IDEALISTIC" HEARSAY--HE ONLY SPEAKS OF THAT WHICH HE HAS EXPERIENCED! IN THIS MANNER--TRUTH IS NOT QUES-**

TIONED. THIS IS AN OPPORTUNITY OF OPPORTUNITIES TO PLANT THE SEEDS FOR THE FALL HARVEST.

I must remind you that there is no apparent concern on the part of the Government over the lack of income tax payers and the money continues to flow out like water from a broken dam so, **KNOW** they have mighty plans up their sleeves and it bodes ill-wind for you ones. The only thing between you and loss of your nation is the lack of arms control--**THEY STILL DON'T HAVE YOUR WEAPONS BUT THEY ARE VERY, VERY CLOSE, MY DEAR FRIENDS. YOU ARE ALL BUT TIED IN THE SACK AND READY FOR THE ROASTER.**

I am going to quote some Headlines now and then shock you--I hope.

1. **ZIONISTS DIGGING U.S. GRAVE:** U.S. will emerge a defeated and degraded nation in a Middle East War fighting as ally of Zionists to help thieves hold onto Palestine plunder.

2. **TALMUDIC LAW RULES USA:** "Civil Rights" Are Not Civil Rights But Social Rights, and Not Amenable to Legislation (U.S. Supreme Court-1897).

3. **U.S. ON BRINK OF SENSELESS BLOODBATH:** Negroes victims of False Leaders Directed by Communists and Zionists.

4. **AMERICA STANDS ALONE AND HATED IN THE WORLD:** Blueprint for National Suicide.

5. **ZIONIST LEADERS CONSPIRE TO RAILROAD UNITED STATES INTO A THIRD WORLD WAR.**

6. **DON'T GIVE UP YOUR RIGHT TO KEEP AND BEAR ARMS:** GUN CONTROL WILL BE FINAL MOVE BEFORE TAKEOVER. and "ROBERT KENNEDY--HE DIED FOR ISRAEL."

OK, now when do you think these were written?

1. Thursday, April 1, 1965.
2. March, 1970.
3. March 15, 1965.
4. January, 1968.
5. February, 1966.
6. July, 1968.

I give this as a sampling to let you know that you were in the pits over two decades ago--don't you think it is time to pay closer attention?

Since this is being written specifically as an "Express" I will take the opportunity to respond to a very lengthy inquiry from one of our friends who asked about the coded "secret Kosher food tax" and if it was truth.

Indeed it is truth and I will outline a bit of the information regarding the coding.

CODE ON "KOSHER" PRODUCTS

The public is all but totally unaware that this "tax" exists. All Food Products marked with "K" or "U" have been taxed by the "Jewish" Rabbis.

On every pantry shelf in America lie dozens of canned and packaged food products which have a small "K" or "U" (within a circle) printed on the label. This symbol informs Orthodox "Jews" that the items have been checked by a rabbi to make sure that they have been prepared in accordance with "kashruth" rules as set out in the Jewish Talmud.

This means that the food does not contain a mixture of meat and dairy products, and no pork or shellfish. American food products already are checked by local and federal governmental agencies for purity and edibility. Jewish certification that they are Kosher in no way makes the product any more wholesome to "Christians"--or to Jews for that matter.

Millions of dollars are paid for Kosher approval. The huge manufacturers of processed food products in America have long kept a tight lid of secrecy on how much money they pay for Kosher approval. This subject is so sensitive that no media outlets dare even

bring up this question before its readers. The truth, however, is that untold millions are paid to Jewish Orthodox organizations for this totally absurd Kosher certification.

The first group is Rabbi Bernard Levy's "Committee for the Furtherance of Torah Observance", which issues the "K" insignia. The other group is the "Union of Orthodox Jewish Congregations of America". Now remember that the term "Jewish" is also a "code" indicating "Elite" followers of the Talmud (Protocols) and not the Torah, or religious books of the Hebrews.

In 1975 *The New York Times* (A Jewish owned newspaper) did publish information in a rare article on the subject. The article states that the food companies advertise extensively in Jewish publications informing Jews that their products have been kosher approved. Such ads are NEVER run in general publications. The "Times" says that the symbols on the products are printed "unobtrusively" on labels which intentionally go unnoticed by the general public.

Companies must pay huge sums to the rabbinical organizations for the right to use the endorsement. At the same time this cost is passed immediately on to you in the form of higher food prices and you who are not Jews are kept ignorant of this information and "tax". This includes items such as Oreo cookies and Jello and all sorts of totally non-"Jewish" traditional food products. Funny thing is, the non-Zionist "Jews" are the only ones who have raised objection and they raised a loud voice against the practice. There are only around 600,000 "Orthodox" (Zionists are NOT Orthodox) Jews in America, out of some 12 million Jews. Therefore, the Jews have objected to this totally unnecessary rip-off of the American consumer (which includes the Jewish/American). It is referred to in the Jewish circles as the "Kosher Food Racket".

The label marking goes back to 1919 when Joseph Jacobs set up the "Joseph Jacobs Organization, Inc." As you might assume, it became a multi-million dollar opera-

tion when a million dollars was a gigantic sum. The racket worked so well that organized rabbinical organizations took it over from Jacobs in 1925 and went from the New York area to national distribution. At that point they stopped spending money on advertising and kept the entire "pay-off" for themselves.

As time has passed it has become an open "black-jack" blackmail scheme and by year 1960 there were 225 some odd companies paying the Jewish kosher tax. By 1966 the number increased to 475, in 1975 some 700 and so on. Over 300 rabbis are now at work for the two Orthodox organizations going around extracting huge fees for their kosher stamp of approval.

Would you general readers recognize any of the companies? Indeed--General Foods, Mueller's, Delmonico Foods, Hunt-Wesson Foods, Inc., Proctor and Gamble Co., General Foods Kitchens, Morton Salt Co., The Nestle Co., Lever Brothers Co., Nabisco, etc. Of course you also have to realize that most of these named companies are now facade corporations functioning under huge bankers' Cartel conglomerates. But you end up with this "tax" on foods such as Bartons Candies, Kraft Products, all Heinz foods, Hunts foods, Maxwell House, Star-Kist, Kellogg's, Post cereals, Birdseye Products, Gaines Dog Food (and yet I wonder why the dog needs kosher food?), Kool Aid, Colgate-Palmolive, General Foods, Clapps Baby Foods and on and on. I haven't time nor inclination to scan any further.

I will say that you American taxpayers are hit two ways by this vicious blackmail racket. You must pay higher food prices so that the Jewish scam-tax can be paid. The company writes it off as a business expense and thusly lowers its own tax--WHICH YOU MUST MAKE UP. Then the Jewish organizations collect the total huge revenue and DO NOT HAVE TO PAY A TAX BECAUSE THEY ARE "RELIGIOUS". How the money collected is spent is a deep dark secret never revealed!

I hope this answers your inquiry,

readers, but I think this is sufficient. Thank you for being alert.

DANNY QUAYLE SLIP-OOPS!

I thank Donna B. for sharing this information and clipping from an April issue of a national newspress release:

"Boston: (A.P.)--Vice President Dan Quayle said he must have misspoken when he described the Persian Gulf War as a victory for the 'forces of AGGRESSION.'"

"Quayle was praising the U.S. war effort when he made the verbal 'slip?' during a speech yesterday to the American Society of Newspaper Editors."

"Reflecting on the war's outcome, Quayle said it was 'a stirring victory for the forces of aggression against lawlessness.....' and so be it!"

BLOODBATH

Dear ones, if you are not sickened by that which has been Bush-triggered in the Middle East, then I am not sure we have any meeting ground.

Bush had to stop the invasion of Iraq because the Soviets threatened to intervene unless he halted the American advance.

So, at this point the whole area has collapsed into chaos and a bloodbath triggered by Bush's own urging of an uprising against Saddam Hussein--and this time, all of your observers agree regardless of that which they tell you. Those poor refugees were so taunted and worked up and terrified for their lives by the terrorists in their midst telling them (and showing examples) of that which Saddam would do to them that you now have these millions on death marches--running to the unknown from something which does not and never did exist as danger to them. And come on, America--what of those terrible stories about Kuwait at the hands of the Iraqis? Dear ones, Iraq annexed as the 19th province,

Kuwait--do you really totally destroy and kill off your own workers? Your own military air force dropped napalm on most of those oil wells which are spewing the pollution about the lands. How much will you accept? It certainly appears to be limitless. Worse, you are now going to foot the bill for even more fire-fighters because the fires continue to burn and your own multi-billion dollar extinguishers are failing, when all it would take is one very small air/fuel cell per well and instantly all are poofed out. Don't you weary of the lies dumped on your intelligence?

I want to leave that mess alone for the minute because that which is going on while you are distracted, against the Palestinians, is incredible beyond your imaginings.

INNOCENT CIVILIANS IN KUWAIT

Operation Desert Storm is technically over, and a few American troops are drizzling home and being pulled out of Iraq and Kuwait. But--the killing and the nightmare carnage in Kuwait continues, although it is now being perpetrated by the Kuwaitis themselves ON THE LOCAL PALESTINIAN POPULATION.

The stated purpose of involving some 540,000 U.S. troops in battle with Iraq was to free the tiny Arab sheikdom of Kuwait, annexed last August by Iraqi strongman Saddam Hussein, and to restore the emir to this throne.

Following the current cease-fire, horrifying scenes of terribly tortured and wantonly murdered Kuwaitis have filled American television screens, inflaming the senses of the American people against Hussein's "inhuman brutality". But ah, it now turns out that some of the worst atrocities, such as the killing of Kuwaiti babies to steal their incubators, are proven to be fakes.

However, the American people are not seeing the heinous horrors now taking place in Kuwait under the direction of the Khazarian Mossad through the Kuwaitis--while the Americans still in Kuwait are

forced to stand by and allow the atrocities to proceed!

NEW MURDERERS

Before the eyes of U.S. troops, Palestinians, who make up about one-third of Kuwait's population, are being hunted down and deported or detained by Kuwaiti armed forces, secret police and still-intact civilian resistance to the Iraqi occupation.

Thousands of Palestinians, Egyptians, Iraqis, Jordanians and other Arab people, many of whom were born in Kuwait, are being dumped by the busload over the border into the no-man's land of southern Iraq, penniless, without food, water or identification papers.

American soldiers reported, on March 5, that they came across the bodies of four Palestinian males, each of whom had been shot in the head and emasculated. However, your U.S. military command insists there is actually no problem "and all that will clear up". Doctors are reporting hundreds of cases of horrible-mutilations among the Palestinian population. Among Palestinians brought to one hospital were six men shot execution-style with a bullet in the head. The same groups within Kuwait now describe the killings of the Palestinians as "worse" and "more brutal" than they described prior to the "invasion".

What will happen to those in Iraqi territory? There is one refugee camp located about a mile inside Iraq where more than 600 deportees are receiving only shelter beneath the plastic given them by American troops from the ready-to-eat meal containers. They have had to live solely upon the generosity of passing American troops. But the Americans are now ordered "out". Please, in the name of God Almighty, wake up, people--can you not see your plight? Equally as bad as for those Palestinians are the ones still in Palestine--**THEY ARE STILL UNDER MARTIAL LAW AT THE HANDS OF THE KHAZAR ELITE--**not able to come out or work or even "live". Shamir answers the inquiries regarding occupation land-building for Jews as

necessary and plans are "to continue, for our mission is to develop these lands". America--**YOU ARE NEXT!**

WHAT OF RUSSIA'S "HELP" TO THE COALITION?

The facts are, and are now coming public, that it simply is not as presented to you--surprise!

The Bush administration and the Establishment news media, marching in the usual lock-step during the Persian Gulf War, portrayed to the American people the great importance of Soviet involvement in the conflict. BS!

It IS true that there was Soviet involvement and that its impact was significant, but not, however, in the manner that the American people have been told.

While the Bush administration has portrayed the Soviets as helping to bond together the so-called multinational coalition facing the forces of Iraq's Saddam Hussein, the truth is that the Soviets were heavily supporting the Iraqis before and during the battle.

In addition to supplying materiel and military advisers throughout the conflict, the Soviets were allowed by the Iraqis to share sophisticated U.S. technology obtained from captured U.S. weapons when Kuwait was invaded and annexed by Iraq.

In addition, now French intelligence sources reveal openly that Soviet military personnel actually served in forward battlefield positions with the Iraqis.

To create the image of Soviet cooperation with U.S. forces, it was leaked to the U.S. media that the KGB had provided the CIA with considerable, detailed information about Iraq's Soviet-built arsenal of weapons. However, in the middle of the cover-up it is now discovered that most information regarding the arsenal of weaponry, mostly from Russia, was deliberately delivered by Soviet military officers who "defected" last November and have mysteriously gone home again. You see, and Schwarzkopf has told you as much

on open television, and I told you a year ago, that this particular little war was planned well over two years ago.

Funny thing about little wars--the truth usually unfolds because the world, except (apparently) America, is getting nervous. The French intercepted Russian radio broadcasts from some 150 Soviet military advisers who remained in Iraq to operate electronic listening posts and receive satellite reconnaissance focused into the area. The fact is that the Soviet military advisers and technical people never LEFT Iraq.

Now, you who think this "New World Order" of the Khazar Zionist Cartel is a good idea, I suggest you had better look again. All you did in this war was give the Khazars a good foothold to manipulate you and that is **PROVEN** by the very fact that all your dealings since the so-called cease-fire have been to keep Baker in Israel with Shamir and the other terrorists such as Assad, etc. I would be **VERY NERVOUS** if I were you--for guess what they have planned for those empty military bases which are being "closed"? What will you do with so many military men and women back in an already bankrupt work force? The insurance industry is collapsing NOW, the banks (except for the Master Cartel) are collapsing, the S&L's have collapsed--your nation is bankrupt and the house of cards is in the whirlwind. Your Constitution is totally disregarded by the very men you "elected" to protect you--you locked the foxes inside the henhouse. You have turned your government into a "democracy" controlled by voting numbers into your enemy's hands. Your own President has openly stated to you that you are now a "DEMOCRACY" and no longer a Republic. That means government by the majority vote of Congress--and the majority of Congress is totally and absolutely controlled by the Zionist Elite. Everything from here on in will be controlled through Executive Orders and Emergency Regulations just as was set up so conveniently by the "war". Worse, they no longer bother to hide the facts from you except in the most slipshod man-

ner. They are so sure of themselves, dear ones, that they simply laugh at you and continue to dump the pornography upon you and call you bigots if you object. Soon--you will **NOT OBJECT!**

I repeat something I told you long ago--you are expendable and you will be expended except for those who can serve the new Kings. Once you allow the total loss of your Constitution--**YOU ARE DEAD!** If you don't believe that you are vulnerable and that the enemy is on your own doorsteps--how about just a little comfort zone surprise for you. On April 3rd (1991) your own military officials had to admit, under inquiry, that a MiG intruder (fighter-bomber) was over Florida, undetected by radar or any other means. No interceptors were scrambled to even check out the MiG-23 flown by a Cuban pilot and worse, tower personnel at Key West were unaware of the foreign fighter until it circled the field several times. Dear ones, that particular MiG-23 is nuclear weapon capable! Funny thing about this is that this incident occurred and you readers were told about it when it happened on March 20. Comforting to know that not only do these things happen but you are not informed (and even then the incident goes into the deep freeze) for weeks? Good luck, America.

Not to worry, though, America, for your leaders are right on top of things and ready to stand up for America and the Constitution as shown by your own wondrous Colin Powell to be Guest of Honor and receive accolades "for his service to unification of American-Israeli brotherhood". His appearance was the highlight of the three-day conference in Washington of the American-Israel Public Affairs Committee. Many conferees even had tears in their eyes as they watched a 10-minute film, made by American-Israel Public Affairs Committee's office in Israel--showing Iraqi missile attacks and the arrival of U.S. Patriot anti-missile batteries.

Dharma, it is long past lunch time and we need a break. Then I wish to discuss a few more points regarding robotoids for I seem to

have stirred up the hornets. You will note however, that you now have first-hand information from one who is on the "inside" and knows the CIA very, very well and you got confirmation, precious--even moreso you learned that the replications coming out of Japan are even more superbly crafted than those coming prior to now.

Also please note the newly coming co-ventures and meetings with Gorbachev of Japan's top people--in Japan. Also note that within the week Gorbachev requested 500 million dollars in additional food credits--**FROM YOU AMERICA--and got it!** That means that all the prior is used up and now the flow will be quite steady. Pray for a good grain crop this year, chelas, for all your reserves are gone! So be it. Let us take a rest, please. Thank you. I ask that efforts to get OPERATION SHANSTORM to the printers be kept high on the list of "to do". I also request that Druthea's transmission from Esu Sananda be gotten into an Express and perhaps someone can work a bit on possibilities of utilizing the Education thrust as mentioned. Hatonn to clear for this session.

4/17/91 SANANDA

WELFARE (SICK-FARE) AND THE ANTI-CHRIST

Greetings Precious chela, Druthea. I AM Sananda in service to God/Aton of LIGHT and The Creation. Our subject this day is that which you ones call "Welfare" and which is actually that which is not for the welfare of ones, but instead binds ones ever into crippled bondage of NO DIGNITY and social separation.

Welfare defined as: 1. "The condition of faring well. 2. Aid, as money, food, or clothing given to those in need. On **Welfare**, defined as," Receiving aid from the Government because of need."

You ones NOW have within your United States of America the system of functioning called **WELFARE STATE**, defined as, "A government that assumes a large measure of responsibility for the social welfare of its citizens." Your government, meaning you

tax-payers who have taken responsibility for your own welfare, are assuming financial responsibility for those and their families who find themselves "unable" to care financially for themselves.

Do you realize that you have **WHOLE** generations of families **WHO** exist in self-perceived helplessness and attachment to your **SOCIAL WELFARE** system? They are trained parasites of your system because they **KNOW** no other way except through crime, drugs, weapons etc. to care for themselves. The parents are dependent, they teach their children this same dependency, as well as lack of dignity and personal responsibility. These ones **HAVE NOT HOPE** because they do not **KNOW** that **THEY** have the power within to change their circumstance. They choose instead to remain as outcasts, angry and blaming of the system which robs them of their human dignity, yet helpless, they feel, to change it. Most of these ones, feel **NO ONE** cares about them, and rightly so.

A government which operates on a "social welfare" system assumes responsibility where it has **NO** business assuming same. You are being programmed for helpless, non-thinking slavery and that is why I call your welfare **SICK-FARE** because it spreads a cancer of helpless apathy that destroys the dignity of the human and of your **ONCE** great and **FREE** nation.

This thread is woven into a web of paralyzing apathy by many in your so-called **CHRISTIAN** churches. You undoubtedly have heard the phrase, "God will Provide" spoken quite loosely from the mouths of those so-called Christian ones. The so-called Christian leaders most often say this in a **VERY** patronizing way to one who has social and financial "misfortune". And soon this follower of what is Human-Religious deceptive doctrine will soon tell himself "God will Provide" as he waits in line for his welfare check or asks for assistance from his family or friends.

I say this, **GOD DOES PROVIDE** and the catch is this: **GOD HELPS THOSE WHO HELP**

THEMSELVES! This means, precious ones, that **YOU** must use your **GOD-GIVEN** reasoning minds, **ASK** for guidance, **TAKE** personal responsibility and **DO** something to **WEAN** yourself **OFF** of the **POISONED** breast of **WELFARE (SICKFARE)**. God/Aton has gifted **EACH ONE** of **YOU** with abilities to care for yourselves when you take personal responsibility and are in **HIS SERVICE**. So whose service are you in when you become a victim of **SOCIAL WELFARE**, "Big Brother take care of me, I cannot take care of myself" **MENTAL-ITY?**

I hear the protests now, "How can we expect ones who only know the system of welfare to just break free of it?" Is it not wiser to break from this "illusion" of bondage to the system of **SICKFARE** while it is still **YOUR** choice to do so? What I am preparing you for, precious ones, is that there will be a time coming, sooner than you think, in which **YOUR GOVERNMENT** will **NOT** have the funds for **WELFARE** recipients of any and all kinds. Your government is **BANKRUPT** financially and it has been planned this way, as you must know if you have been carefully studying Commander Hatonn's messages within *The Phoenix Journals*. The Beast which operates and controls **YOUR** government and **YOUR** media has conditioned you ones to **DEPENDENCY**...You make more compliant slaves, that way.

MOST of you would not know how to feed yourselves if you did not have functioning and operational grocery stores! It is time that each **ONE** of you, whether you are a **WELFARE** recipient or simply a person working for some company within the system, really **THINK** about where **YOUR** personal weaknesses are as far as true **AUTONOMOUS** (self-governing) **INDEPENDENCE** and **SELF-SUFFICIENCY** goes. **YOU** will each need to consider **YOUR** own weaknesses, that **YOU** may then **STRENGTHEN YOURSELVES** in those areas which keep you in bondage of what is in actuality blatant communism which the "elite" are now calling **Democracy**, defined as, "1. A form of

government in which political power resides in all the people and is exercised by them directly or is given to representatives. 2. A State so governed. 3. The spirit or practice of political, legal or social equality." The problem with this term, Democracy as **THEY** mean it, it is that it is equality of the elite to maintain tight **CONTROL** over the masses for their own **MEANS**. And Equality of all **YOU SLAVES** to have **NO** rights except those **THEY**, the tyrants, wish to grant you.

What you actually want to be able to call your government as **FREE** and autonomous individuals is a **REPUBLIC** defined as, "A state in which the **sovereignty** resides in the people and the legislative and administrative powers are lodged in the officers elected by them." Your government **NOW** is a ridiculous joke in that **YOU** the **PEOPLE** elect **NO ONE** and the **POWERS** of operation are currently **OUT OF YOUR CONTROL**...unless, of course, **ENOUGH** of you are willing to demand adherence to **YOUR** Constitution and Bill of Rights and take **BACK YOUR POWER** of autonomous sovereignty as a **REPUBLIC FOR and BY THE PEOPLE...A NATION UNDER GOD**.

I, Sananda and my brothers of **LIGHT** who are with me, Lord Michael, St. Germain, Commander Hatonn, and **ALL** the others who serve unnamed **AND OUR** Divine Father Aton wish only to impress upon you that although your self-created circumstances are quite serious, **YOU CAN STILL CHANGE THEM IF ONLY** you will **RECOGNIZE YOUR** personal responsibility and **POWER** that rests **WITHIN YOU...EACH OF YOU!**

I honor one, **WB**, who has struggled as a true **PATRIOT** of freedom and one who serves our Father God/Aton. He has thought of an excellent idea for successfully reaching your so-called elected political representatives. He calls his plan, "Adopt a Legislator". Most ingenious this plan is. Ones will more or less "adopt" one or more of the Congressmen, Senators and other Representatives of their State and literally **MAKE THEIR**

VOICES HEARD, LOUDLY and FREQUENTLY. You see, **NOT ALL** are evil within the system. If ones have an ounce of conscience of duty left within them, they can be turned about and out of the hands of evil **IF** they know **YOU THE PEOPLE CARE ENOUGH AND WILL SUPPORT THEM ALL THE WAY!** God Blesses you precious, WB, and HIS light shines ever with thee.

Now many of you by now may be wondering if I am telling you not to support those ones who have become self-trapped, through ignorance and apathy within the system of what is termed Welfare and which is actually Sick-fare. I am telling you that **YOU** support **THEIR** bondage by continually supporting, through your illegal taxes, **social welfare**. Will you help a homeless person or family when the "opportunity" is before you? **OF COURSE YOU WILL!** But **NOT BY TAKING AWAY THEIR DIGNITY AND FEEDING THEIR PERCEIVED "HELPLESS" BELIEF.** You will instead practice something along the lines of **WORK-FARE**, wherein after you fill their hungry tummies, you help these self-unfortunate ones **HELP THEMSELVES.** This is not a **NEW** term, **WORK-FARE**, many have tried to adopt this type of program within your current bloated and corrupted system, mostly without success.

Those of you who have been prudent and have done your homework in establishing autonomous self-sufficiency have not done so **ONLY** for yourselves and your families. Many of you, who have the ability, have provided for **MORE** than the needs of your family. Your best **"SURVIVAL"** in the probable times ahead of Financial dispersion and uncertainty will be in **COMMUNITY** effort, neighbor assisting neighbor, barter and sharing of resources, skills and duties. This is **WHY** Commander Hatonn and many others on your plane have stressed the importance of **SMALL TOWN LOCATION** of living circumstance. With fewer people, and developed self-sufficiency of the most of these, you will be able to function in **relative** comfort compared to those who

find themselves on the streets of large metropolitan cities.

It is time that you ones begin to learn about and **PRACTICE TRUE COMMUNITY** that you will develop a **BOND** of commitment to **EACH OTHER** and therefore **TO GOD.** Community, defined as, "1. A group of people living together in the same locality and having common customs, interests, etc. 2. The district in which they live. 3. People having specified interests in common: the scientific community; The German-American community. 4. The public; society in general. 5. Common ownership or participation." **THIS** community called Tejas Shape, (Valley of Radiance) is **THE MODEL ONE** chosen to be the leader in establishing business with integrity which is directly in **SERVICE** to **GOD.** Many other such communities are beginning and will form as well. Tehachapi, as it is called currently, has the quiet and honored distinction of being chosen **BY GOD** to be the model to represent a balanced circle of sovereign, self-sufficient individuals who cooperate and operate as a team of those who **SUPPORT AND LIVE** according to **THE LAWS OF GOD AND THE CREATION.** A **commune**, on the other hand, is defined as, "A group of persons, not forming a single family, having a home or land in common." This usually means, home, land and **BED** in common as well. **THIS IS WHY THESE ONES, THESE SOVEREIGN INDIVIDUALS WORKING TO "GET THE WORD OUT" ARE NOT CALLED A GROUP OR A COMMUNE...** they are individual ones with a **COMMON** interest in **TRUTH** who work together as a **GOD-team** to assist **YOU**, their brethren, through dissemination of **THE WORD**, back into **GODLY** balance and behavior. I do trust this is clear. So be it.

I AM Sananda, One With God. I bless you ones and honor your courage to stand for truth. Thank you, precious Druthea, for your humble service and dedication. God is ever with thee, chela. Peace **BE** with you. Salu.

WANT TO SEPARATE TRUTH FROM FICTION?

Phoenix Express/Journals publisher George Green will be lecturing with Desiree Stevens on May 12th at the UFO Expo West May 11th & 12th at the Los Angeles Airport Hyatt Hotel. For further information about the Expo call 1 213 850-8919

SOME OF THE PHOENIX JOURNALS:

Cry of The Phoenix
R.R.P.P.*
*Rape, Ravage, Pillage and Plunder of the Phoenix
Rape of The Constitution
The Naked Phoenix
Firestorm In Babylon
The Mossad Connection
Creation, The Sacred Universe
Pleiades Connection, Return Of The Phoenix Vol. I
Burnt Offerings and Bloodstained Sands
Shrouds Of The Seventh Seal
The Bitter Communion
Counterfeit Blessings
The Phoenix Express Vol's I & II (\$15)
The Phoenix Express Vol's III & IV (\$15)
The Phoenix Express Vol's V & VI (\$15)

The price is \$10 per **JOURNAL**, (EXCEPTING EX-PRESS) 10% discount on orders of 4 or more. California residents add 6% sales tax. Add shipping, UPS \$3.25 and \$1.00 each additional or U.S. Mail \$2.50 for first title and \$1.00 each additional. Write for Quantity Discount. Available from America West or your Local Distributor.

Express is \$20 per 13 ISSUES for U.S. & Canada (including back issues for current Volume) or **\$75 per 52 ISSUES.** **FOREIGN** is **\$30 per 13 (1 Vol.) \$110 per 52 issues.**

Send orders and Payments to: America West Distributors, P.O. Box 986 Tehachapi, CA. 93581. For credit card orders Telephone 1 800 729-4131 **PLEASE USE ONLY FOR ORDERS (THE EXPENSE IS TOO MUCH FOR US)** For other purposes 805 822-9655.



PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS

A bulletin commenting on appropriate current news events, clarification of portions of the Journals and answers of a general nature to questions not found in the existing Journals.

PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS is published by America West Publishers, Inc. P.O. BOX 986 Tehachapi, CA. 93581. Subscription rate is \$20 per 13 issues or \$75 per 52 issues, First Class mailing. COPYRIGHT 1991 by America West Publishers, Inc. All rights reserved. Reproduction of this copyrighted material for private non-profit use is expressly encouraged, for commercial purposes it is strictly forbidden.

APRIL 1991 VOLUME XI NUMBER 13

4/17/91 HATONN

COURAGE

There are many things you ones must learn to put aside as the lashing of the winds. You come back to work with a bit of a heavy heart mixed with great relief--let us ponder together. Your attention has been drawn to a letter from RK, one of the few of the so-called Christian Community who had stood in open-minded risking. The purpose was to draw this document into my attention--think you not that I already knew the perplexity of the young man? Let us briefly speak of these things and set them aside for they are not worthy of the time consumed.

Firstly, he has not denied your truth nor accepted it--he speaks exactly that which "shows". He risks giving ALL a hearing in an effort to find balance within self, no more and no less. All ones pride selves in being "outspoken" or "individualistic" but continue to wear the same safe costume of the multitudes. We confront instilled beliefs and "druthers" and many skeletons are tucked within the closets of each and this young "Christian" seeker is no different. Further, our work has brought Truth which offers naught but pain and could cost the young man half his congregation--who had felt safe within that particular fold having been denounced by other sects--i.e. the "Masons" within the congrega-

tion. The perception is always that somehow we denounce them. Nay, nay--we denounce none save evil and most often we do not name them--they always name themselves.

All on Earth-place say they want to do God's work and be in service unto God at his coming--but all deny His coming. Note that exception is taken to "some" "opinions". Well, chelas, you who know me well, know that I express the direct opinions of God--does this set me apart? Indeed! You all ask for higher help and to be allowed to be shown the way--and then you turn away when the prayers are answered for you had already decided that which you would believe or confront. God has all the time in infinity--so have ye, EXCEPT that as YOU PERCEIVE IT, YOU ARE OUT OF THIS SEGMENT! Further, how you respond and act in this segment of experience controls that which you experience in the next.

I know why ones hesitate and cover all assets for it is as Oberli often remarks--Mugwumps (those who sit straddle the fence with the mug on one side and the "wump" on the other). The outcome usually depends upon which side of the fence the mug faces for the kick which will invariably come to the wump often causes a decision to be made. And further, most often the face will follow the nose if not chopped off to spite the face.

Soften your stance, brothers, for there is but one thing sure and final--ye will come into and within the laws of God or ye have a long journey ahead. We come to coerce no-one. Further, no-one needs agree with Rick, George, Harry, Tom or Dick--but you'd better pay attention to God and God has sent forth his Hosts in preparation--and I get to head the troops. Ones do not even have to agree with Hatonn's opinions--but where the Laws of God and The Creation are concerned--no bending, no great allowances--they simply ARE and they bring balance, whether man likes of it or not. I suggest that nothing else Man has wrought or practices or "ALLOWS" in actions has brought peace or balance either within or without. In the offering to make available the opportunities God pronounces to the world that the being has not found his own truth, no matter who it is--for if Truth is found the "allowing" is still gentle but the acceptance without discernment is put aside--for you do not give sanction to that which is unsanctioned in Truth. God judges not the Man--but his actions, and the actions of some groups upon your place are simply acts without God. Do you deny the Man? No, but ye do not give sanctions unto his actions--and in presenting forum, in itself, sanctions the actions to great extent. When man cleans of his own nest then he sees more clearly the debris in his brother's. You cannot be IN the pie and also outside it.

But you can eat the pie and be outside it whilst you also have it within you. Ponder it. Where do ye ones align with the pie? Yes, I offered the challenge and the letter was the response for the receiver is not ready to catch the ball--it matters not--I too, have time. It is hard, indeed, to take the chalice from God for it requires commitment and decision and, usually, changes in accepted acceptance of behaviors which are humanly resisted. As I say--God has a lot of time and the patience of that which created a universe. Dharma is GREATLY relieved for she has had enough battering and harassment from this village, as have the rest of you involved. Go forth, and experience the lessons and enjoy for it broadens your own understanding. You will see to what extent you have grown and "outgrown" the crutches of mysticism.

I, Hatonn, am not a very popular old fellow for I call spades--spades and no amount of shoveling of you ones will change one iota of the laws of God and my whole intention is to produce those laws in final unflinching format unto you of Shan and so be it.

I ask--again, that you ones refrain from pointing at clouds and stars and pronouncing them craft. You will be given to know when a ship resides within either--but you lose more intelligent and thinking persons by that one bit of loose-mouth chatter than all else that you do. For instance, I can tell you now that there is great, great rapport between me and our visitors of two days ago--and yet, you took them out to see the clouds and we all but lost both of them--worse, all you were pointing to were clouds! YOU are not given to know and I have asked that you not assume such responsibility lest you get eggs spattered upon thine faces--which you did!

We have entered the phase of

"deadly game" and you will grow with the team or I must ask that you keep silence. I wish to include all of you who work so hard at the tasks at hand but you cannot have judgment of the value of some of our contacts. These ones have been up to their nauseated eyes with the UFO groupies and clouds and lights, abductions and blood-sucking mutilators. Angry? No, just reminding you--and yes, a bit aggravated for I felt that you ones were beyond the phase of such actions with total strangers--you know not but that these ones are in total service to the CIA, KGB and Mossad--do you? If I cannot ask, and get, mature judgment then I shall have to have these meetings kept between the visitors and myself--I do not wish to do that, friends, for I miss you greatly and I so enjoy our company. Bear with me a bit longer for the time is soon when the silver ships will look nothing like clouds. These things are the personal link with your brothers here with you ones whom they come to serve. Let us please just remember to be discriminat-ing.

ROBOTOIDS AND SYNTHETIC AUTOMATONS

I don't even have the proper language to further discuss this subject with you for it is obvious that the general public is so uninformed that I hardly know where to begin. Therefore, in light of that which I gave you a week or so past, I shall try to move back in years to incidents and utilize descriptions as we move along. An excellent place to begin is, say, around your years 1978 and 1979 because robotics were on the scene, having moved from "doubles" and "look-alikes" into robotoids and then on into synthetic automatons which are referred to as "synthetics".

Doubles had been utilized frequently and with astounding results for some years prior to 1978 but in Spring of '79 Russia had begun to

deploy this astonishing new Intelligence weapon. Those were the "organic robotoids"--artificial robot-like living creatures that simulate human beings. By introducing the robotoids, the Russians were able to make a shambles of the Bolshevik plans then in progress. Preparations were moving fast for a new Bolshevik socialist revolution right there in the United States, but the Russian robotoids stopped it cold. The major problem--then as now--the Zionist Elite have no real loyalty to any cause save their own so that which comes forth is utilized in any manner necessary to gain their own desires and the "host" factor is usually done-in while the wolf hides behind the lead-sheep's wool. Even more importantly, the joint Bolshevik and Zionist Middle East War plan was temporarily thwarted. This prevented the Bolsheviks from going ahead with the rest of their plan for an American nuclear first strike against Russia and so, the next attempt of serious magnitude was set up for 1982. Yes, you read exactly that and if you know not of which I speak--please go read the Journals for I cannot repeat it all.

After that time, the Russians pressed forward with their robotoid infiltration and take-over of the United States.. Within mere weeks, the year-and-a-half SALT II stalemate vanished and the treaty was signed in Vienna; for months major surprises showered the news which were the direct result of Russia's robotoid "invasion". At the time there were ones on your place who were being fed information right out of the Rockefeller Cartel and the CIA regarding these beings and it was being written, censored by the media and you the public tossed it aside like limp popcorn. Well, the two major resources were silenced and you were the loser. As we have bits of time on this subject, I shall back up and give you some scenarios which you can confirm, i.e. Sen.

Church's strategy (robotoid) to undo the Cuba crisis and to save SALT II. But this story is for 1979 because it is so important in magnitude.

A most important case in point was to do with America's new relationship with Red China. In 1978, the Carter Administration was in a state of panic over Russia's newly deployed crushing military power in space. The so-called China-card policy was the result. America suddenly dumped Taiwan and recognized Red China but the Russians were working fast to unravel the ties between the United States and China. Russia was determined to re-establish her own working relationship with China. In October talks were continuing between Russian and Chinese officials in Moscow with that goal in view. Suddenly a Federal District Judge ruled that it was illegal for President Carter to breach the treaty with Taiwan. Instead, he said, Congress must be consulted. In June the same Judge had refused to rule in the case, but the Russian robotoid take-over in the U.S. had changed things forever. Out of the blue came the surprise thunderbolt of the ruling. It could hardly have been better calculated to shake Chinese confidence in the United States, and it came at the very moment when Red Chinese negotiators were staring across the table at their Russian counterparts in Moscow.

In every possible way, the Russians were trying to make use of their robotoid advantage while they could, because there was a lesson which ran throughout military history and the Russians knew it well. That lesson was that when one side in the conflict developed a new weapon, the other side would soon counter it with a similar and often, better, one. A new weapon can decide a conflict only if it is used quickly.

The United States was far behind

that of Russia in robotoid technology as well as space technology, but then the Bolshevik and Zionist enemies of Russia had achieved their own surprise. The Rothschild interests, which controlled both movements, had for many years been deeply involved in biological research of all kinds. They had not succeeded in learning the secrets of the Russian robotoids, but they had achieved success with something very similar. Those developments were called "synthetic automatons" or simply "synthetics". A Rothschild synthetic was similar to a Russian robotoid in certain ways. Each is an artificial life-form designed to simulate a human being, but synthetics also differ from robotoids in important ways. For one thing, they are generated by radically different techniques. Both utilize genetic samples from actual humans as their starting point, but beyond that everything is different.

The Russian process is a close relative of recombinant DNA techniques involving hormones and other life forms which could be loosely described as bacteria, simply for lack of better description. The details of the process were shrouded in the greatest secrecy of anything in historical reference--but the process (and I have already described it at any rate) enables robotoids to be generated from "scratch" very, very rapidly. The Rothschild process, by contrast, did not start from scratch--ah ha! Instead, certain tissues extracted from bovine (cattle) were the starting point. Are the lights flickering, L. Howe?

The synthetic is then generated in a process that changes the genetic make-up in order to simulate a person being copied. It is the outgrowth of a discovery made in the 1950's in France. The experiment involved two species of ducks called khaki Cambells (go look it up right after the shock goes away), and white Pekins. The

landmark duck experiment of 1959 was reported in a book titled THE BIOLOGICAL TIME BOMB by one, I believe, Taylor, Gordon R. It was published around the late 1960's by the New American Library, New York, N.Y. Taylor described the experiment in these words, quote: "They had extracted DNA from the cells of the khaki Cambells and had injected it into the white Pekins, thinking that just possibly the offspring of the latter might show some character derived from khaki Cambells. To their utter astonishment the actual ducks they injected began to change. Their white feathers darkened, and their necks began to take on the peculiar curve which is a mark of the khaki Cambell." Beginning with that clue, the Rothschild synthetic process continued to be developed--in great secrecy and by the late '70's, synthetics were beginning to appear on the scene.

I do not wish to frighten Dharma but she must become aware that it was known that she would write these documents from onset of her time here on the planet--only she did not know.

Her brother was in a very high-level military intelligence position; he was replaced at the time of his original "heart attack" and several times since. For your confirmation, chela, remember that they would not allow you to visit--you were also told by astonished ones that when they first saw him afterwards his hair had turned snow white in a matter of hours--from the research medications. "They" usually do not make such errors in presentation but were caught off guard by a persistent wife who stumbled in prior to having the preparations fully under control. The one who came to visit last summer via Nellis Field and Edwards Air Force Base was quickly identified by you but most people will not even question and will attribute changes to aging and "whatever". Please KNOW, chela,

that we wrap you in love and will see you through this journey for it has indeed been a painful walk for you. Don't concern about your father, child, for he has long ago moved on, but it was necessary to have a "body" in his place perchance you went to visit--it would make it far easier to keep you in surveillance. Your brother even remembers a lot of his experience and departure and became quite confused in your presence--it is indeed typical and the clues were all over the circumstance.

CARTER

On October 9, 1979 Carter robotoid No. 18 was scheduled to hold a news conference. Three days earlier, Brezhnev No. 2 had made his proposals in East Berlin for military reductions in Europe. Robotoid No. 18 had been programmed to react positively to the proposals but instead your alleged President said, quote: "I think it's an effort designed to disarm the willingness or eagerness of our allies adequately to defend themselves." The Russians were totally dumbfounded. This was a fresh robotoid, surely the recurring instability problem could not be showing up so rapidly. After the news conference, he was bundled off for examination and testing, and that produced the second big surprise. It was not robotoid No. 18 at all, but a total synthetic. The synthetic was then transported to Novosibirsk for further study. There, robotoid scientists were able to establish an important and unpleasant fact: the source of the genetic material used in generating the synthetic had been *robotoid No. 18*; and whereas the Russian robotoids vary somewhat from one to another, the synthetic was virtually identical in appearance to the missing robotoid No. 18. But an important favorable fact was also discovered--the synthetics are inferior mentally to the robotoids. It wasn't clear at the time how fast the Bolsheviks would be able to

deploy the synthetics, but the guerilla war between the Rothschild synthetics and the Russian robotoids was underway.

Dharma, allow us to leave this for it is now too lengthy for an Express. I hope that you ones tune in same time tomorrow for the ongoing saga of THE TURNING WORLD. No, day after tomorrow as Dharma has to go to depositions regarding their property. I hope I have whetted your appetite for learning for we have only just begun!

In love, appreciation and gratitude for audience, I stand aside for clearance.

Gyeorgos Ceres Hatonn, Cmdr.
UFF-IGFC

4/20/91 HATONN

SATURDAY

Dharma, allow us to move right along this day for there is much to be done away from this place. I need not remind you to watch Baker, need I? If you don't note him in Israel (Khazar) making final plans for your downfall, then it would do no good for me to mention it. Meanwhile there is much to attend, i.e. please note that George Bush's pet Inter-American Development Bank (IADB) has suspended a \$350 million loan to Brazil which was destined to finance sewage infrastructure in the country's worst slums. This is totally a pressure tactic to force the government to allocate more in foreign debt repayments. *The genocidal consequences of Bush's service to the international banks might make his favorite reference, Hitler, look like St. Francis who at least loved the animals.*

The IADB's own representatives in Brazil described the funds as "urgently needed" and they are now suspended--*during a Cholera Epidemic which will devastate*

Brazil and other nations as well. Cholera bacillus, which is now ravaging Brazil's neighbor of Peru and spreading into Ecuador and Colombia, is water/waste borne. It will establish a foothold in the very areas which have waited in vain for promised sewage and water-treatment facilities. This is exactly that which was planned when the cholera was introduced in order to bring the South American countries to their knees. Doesn't anyone notice that after every "State" visit from America, plagues break out? The Brazilian Foreign Ministry issues a protest calling the Bank actions both unacceptable and illegal--do you think that it matters whether or not it is "illegal"?

It simply goes with the hole in the head (instead of the ozone layer) fear tactics--which kill, by the way. The experts lie to you just as they tell you the rainbow strobing lights from our craft are "ice crystals" refracting light from the star "behind"--and you all accept it with accolades and push to get telescopes "out there" to see it better. Why? Your Hubble telescope sits at White Sands. But they get you ready for the worst--which they will then pull down on you, right on schedule and with the predetermined symptoms and death scenario as predicted.

OZONE?

If ozone is so confounded life-saving for you ones then explain to me why you have "smog alerts" over the production of ozone? Wouldn't it be more reasonable that if there is ozone protecting you in your stratosphere that the ozone produced would seek its way to its source and plug up the hole? And where do these stupid facts come from? NASA! The same NASA, by the way, that has lied to you about every space shuttle launch you have had. Funny thing about this ozone fact-finding board--there are NO DOCUMENTS UPON

WHICH TO BASE SUCH claims. NASA, in fact, says there is no report that actually documents any of these claims and, not only that, but the data that claim an ozone depletion of as much as 6-8% per decade have not even been "peer" reviewed. So, that means that not only is there no written scientific evidence to back up these claims, but the data themselves have not even been submitted to competent scientists for examination. This is an outrage to your intelligence; it is a raw act of terrorism through which to totally control you and your actions, products and freedom.

I like one projector's opinion of the situation: "This announcement came from NASA's Robert Watson, *who has acquired a reputation among respected scientists as being an arrant hoaxster*. Holes in the ozone layer? It's far more likely, *and far easier to document scientifically, that there's a hole in Robert Watson's head, and another in the head of William Reilly, the similarly obsessed chieftain of the Environmental Protection Agency.*"

The facts are, friends, that there has been a **decrease** in Ultra-Violet radiation of over 7%--exactly the opposite of what the ozone depletion theory predicts. Dear ones, to make accurate correlations you would have to measure at least 16% greater levels of UV today--you are measuring 7-12% **lower** than when the "thing" began in 1974. You are being duped, world.

LABOR OF THE SLAVE VARIETY

Let us speak of labor "recycling" which is a policy before the New York State Legislature at present which would introduce into the United States the policy of such labor recycling. This became quite notorious **UNDER NAZI ECONOMICS MINISTER HJALMAR SCHACHT as the slave-labor**

camp system. This conveniently comes as reports are showing that unemployment claims nationally have reached a staggering eight-year high of some 550,000 for the ending of March. KNOW that those are only the "official" statistics, notoriously understated, for most unemployment benefits have run out and there is no other way to measure the unemployment levels. Real unemployment in the U.S. reaches into the tens of millions--but even the Bureau of Labor Statistics' official figures have scarcely been reported in most U.S. press.

The New York project for "slave labor" is part and parcel of George Bush's economic program for the United States--under which he has foisted costs of government off on states and localities and called it "federal budget deficit reduction". You see, it would be fine if the government ran according to the Constitution and the federal government didn't steal all the money from the states which would take care of local problems. That, coupled with Bush's "zero-growth" (oh yes, there is such a plan), "free trade" fanaticism and such, translates into the death of American industry and savage austerity against Americans, and it has everything to do with the state and local government budget crises now erupting across the country.

Now let us look at how it works. Really good on the surface, so be careful at how you analyze the next information. Under the plan, an employer in New York City hiring the welfare recipients would be paid \$318 per month, 90% of the \$353 monthly check home relief recipients now receive. The employer would then be required to put out of his own pocket only an additional \$326 per month to meet the monthly minimum wage equivalent for a 40-hour week of \$680. The plan would be mandatory for all employable home-relief recipients who have stayed on the wel-

fare rolls for six months without finding work.

Most of New York State's 315,000 home-relief recipients have physical or psychological disabilities or drug dependencies which classify them as unemployable. But 115,000 people, equivalent to the labor force of a medium-sized city, are categorized as employable and would be the targets of this plan.

As the state fiscal year opens, 30 states are facing intractable deficit problems, including the two largest, California and New York. This crisis hits education and public sector employment in general, and will soon fuel another massive wave of layoffs. This Bush policy--bails out the banks and lets the localities collapse.

LABOR RECYCLING

In the current climate of skyrocketing, nationwide unemployment and declining wages, the plan would be an incentive to employers of unskilled labor to fire current employees and hire the welfare recipients at roughly half the net cost. Then, after a year when the state subsidy runs out, the employers could dump those workers and rehire the desperate former employees of their own or other concerns at *much reduced wages*.

Wage-reduction schemes such as these, known as labor recycling, were carried out in Brazil in the 1970's under advice from U.S. and International Monetary Fund economists, where they greatly increased the immiseration of especially low-wage working families. They are now planned for newly liberated Eastern European nations, including Hungary, the eastern part of Germany, and others, if the Bush administration's "free enterprise" cultists get their plans followed.

The same scheme made its appearance in the U.S. beginning in the

1970's under Nixon's Phase I and II austerity programs. You see, it does nothing to get people off of welfare but rather cements them more surely into the rotten system. Initially, the plan had the support of the AFL-CIO and a liberal Democratic coalition in Congress. But a coalition of welfare recipients, unemployed and labor, held off at least the worst aspects of such efforts through public exposure of the true intent to instigate the purely Nazi plan.

However, the continued assault on trade unionism and on the basic human rights of especially poor Americans in the 1970's with no workable solutions other than more enforced welfare, combined with the promotion of "post-industrial" economics for the Ford, Carter, Reagan and Bush administrations, led to a steady erosion of real wages. The average take-home wage in America today, in terms of real purchasing power, is less by nearly half that what it was in 1967 but they don't let you realize as much. Over the past decade, the wages of U.S. factory operatives fell to below that of their counterparts in Japan and nearly all industrialized nations of Europe, save Great Britain. Will this help to have even cheaper labor replacing the already hurting factory workers? Well, who knows, for when the free trade is operational--there won't be factories, at any rate, for industry will move into the "free-trade" nations where labor is already cheaper.

DANGER

Now, with the "official" unemployment rates at an eight-year high (which includes mostly the ones losing their jobs only within the past year or less), the danger of such plans resurfacing in the United States is spectacularly increased.

This is especially so given the proclivities of the administration, and

the President personally. It might interest you to know that when Bush was a Congressman from Texas he was instrumental in early efforts to introduce the Nazi labor schemes into the U.S., via sponsorship of a measure to link welfare to birth control, and overtly racist propaganda about "negro intelligence".

WHAT ABOUT UNEMPLOYMENT AND WELFARE?

The number of people receiving unemployment benefits over the last year jumped by a million over the previous year to 3.475 million--according to the Bureau of Labor Statistics count. Don't bother with accuracy of count for the low count is bad enough, but even more shocking was the weekly increase of recipients by 150,000 to 200,000 of new applicants who qualified for benefits, *when an maximum increase of some 20,000 was expected*. This indicates that the applicants are exhausting reserves and are finding no employment. Dear ones, the actual number of unemployed is into the tens of millions and rising like a flood tide. In the KNOWN statistics are ones already "written off" as drug addicts, shiftless, homeless, and criminals. These are classified by the economists as the "hard core", or "structurally unemployed". Some were simply written out of the Bureau of Labor Statistics official count decades past.

Also uncounted by documentation, are many millions of people needing full-time employment to maintain their family's living standard, but only able to obtain work on a part-time or erratic basis. Of these, the only ones counted are those who recently lost full-time jobs. In the past couple of months this number has increased by some 650,000, according to your official count. Another mostly uncounted category is the "discouraged worker". Only the recently discouraged are counted, and their ranks have

swollen by at least 25% in just the last year. If you remain unable to find a job you'll be dropped from the BLS official unemployment statistics.

UNQUALIFIED TO LOSE YOUR JOB

But even many of those unemployed whose existence is conceded are not collecting benefits. According to a recent study by the Center on Budget and Policy Priorities, *only 37% of the officially unemployed received unemployment benefits in 1990--less in some states*. Only some 23% of unemployed Texans, for instance, got benefits.

The national figures are a record low percentage, reports the study, and contrast sharply with a mere decade and a half past, when some 75% of the unemployed received compensation. This is due to the draining of state unemployment funds and the imposition of more stringent eligibility standards and shortened benefit periods. When the federal government began charging interest to states that run deficits in their unemployment trust funds (from that good old Central Banking System of your so-called Federal Reserve), states restricted benefits to reduce the likelihood they would have to borrow.

Nationally, your economy entered the current "*recession*" with a far weaker unemployment compensation system than at any time since the end of World War II and that is admitted as factual even by the Center on Budget and Policy Priorities which continually lies to suit the needs of the Bankers.

The increase in official unemployment is, of course, due to a broad collapse in most economic sectors, led by manufacturing, construction, and wholesale and retail trade. Another 90,000 manufacturing jobs were lost in March from the prior month of 150,000.

Dear ones, in less than a year you have "officially" lost over 1.2 MILLION manufacturing jobs alone. Seventy thousand construction jobs are GONE in addition to the 110,000 accounting from February.

This could go on and on but I shall bring it to a close for I think you get the point--you had best pay attention because if your nation instigates such a plan you are doomed as an economy--AND THAT IS EXACTLY THAT WHICH THEY ARE WORKING AS DILIGENTLY AS POSSIBLE TO ACCOMPLISH.

I request that if Sananda's messages regarding "SICKFARE" have not been recently sent as Express material--please add it to this document! If you can see the errors of the systems which have grown up around you, then you can better see how to restructure. I believe it must become obvious that it cannot go on as it is--there is great and awful tribulation ahead as it is running. Will it be better if we all change? Yes--but not at first--they are out to break your backs at any rate so unity and restructuring are your only meaningful actions.

WELL, BUT--THIS CEASE-FIRE COMES AND THE BOYS COME BACK

Back to what? A bunch of closed bases? I think you must know that you no longer need the bases because you won't have your boys come marching home again. And the cease-fire conditions of the U.N. (U.S. and allies) only clearly present what the Bush New World Order is all about--forced compliance of all nations unto the control of the Elite. You are simply imposing colonialism on the entire Third World. Nations which reject the new imperial order will be subject to genocidal wars and externally imposed mass-starvation. Harken up!

The conditions demanded in Resolution 687 usurp sovereign powers properly retained by the government of Iraq and arrogate them to the UN. These include the right to set debt repayment policy and economic development policy, the right to engage in bilateral negotiation on boundary disputes without external interference, and the right of the state to maintain sole control over its oil fields and related natural resources. Ah, you say, "But this is the UN!" Yes indeed--and who is the UN? The Khazar-run Elite One World Government run by the World Elite Bankers.

The resolution is fully intended to be a model for future demands against other Third World countries, especially Brazil, Argentina, India, Pakistan, Nigeria, and Indonesia--and many others too numerous to mention, which, like Iraq, have significant development potential and require bank funds for development, or even survival for that matter. Next, it fully includes all of you in the New Third World--reduced to slavery to the Elite. The Soviet Ambassador Yuli Vorotsov called the cease-fire terms "a serious warning to ALL those who might want to commit aggression". THE FACTS ARE: IT IS AN ELITE AMERICAN RESOLUTION DESIGNED TO IMPOSE DIRECT HEGEMONY ON THE REGION AND CONTROL THE WORLD'S RESOURCES AND WEALTH. Dear ones, please, I simply do not wish to take the time to spell the regulations out for you for they have been published. The restrictions, suffice it to say, are written so that there is no earthly way in which the requirements can be met--by any nation, much less one just subjected to total genocidal destruction as the U.S. just perpetrated on Iraq. Worse, Iraq was just a trial balloon to measure that which can be done EVERYWHERE!

CHANGE OF BAD-NEWS

Before I close I wish to thank you readers for becoming ever so much more observant. I would like to share some notations sent to me from one, CJM, who wishes to share in case the readers have missed the news:

1. Confessions by COERCION by the police are now allowed. A pillar of the U.S. Constitutional law is shot down. The Supreme Court voted 5-4 to allow "coerced confessions" in court as evidence. Coerced admission of guilt by police officers will be allowed in criminal courts if it proves to be a "harmless error". Harmless error??!!

2. "Ronald Reagan" supports gun-control and is using the assassination attempt and Brady's injuries to remind people that they should not have guns. Conjuring up this image of the assassination in the minds of people makes it easier to compel confiscation of guns.

3. Mr. Friedman, President of NBC, was interviewed last week and he said, "There will be no more and there is no more NEWS COVERAGE like in the old days of the 1980's etc., and before. It's too costly. **OUR JOB IS TO COLLECT, EDIT, EXPLAIN AND PROJECT.**"

By the way--how many are aware that NBC is owned and operated by General Electric? GE, in turn, is one of the first great corporations to begin to shift major operations into cheap labor locations in the East Bloc and elsewhere! Just a point or two to ponder as you go about your golf rounds or during ball-game breaks. How long will you be able to afford the can of light, brothers? You had best be seeking the other kind of "light".

Dharma, it is time for you to

leave, chela--you ones need to pick up the supplies for the cement pour of early next week.

For you readers, one of the only things that Dharma has requested in return for her work is a safe shelter for her family--underground. So, there is a piece of remarkable construction going on in the village by her son who is a building contractor. With careful planning and construction requirements--and we are progressing with very impressive structuring, the quality and standards of which shock the local architects and inspectors. We are requiring steel support of industrial size and ample cement coverage to cover for full radiation security. Funny thing, Dharma cares not a whit about bombs--she needs security from the ones who continually attempt upon her life. Well, chelas, God did not say it would be easy--He only promised that Truth would prevail.

As we move along we have a new integrated substance which will produce the equivalent of security of ten feet of dirt, or three feet of cement, into one foot of rather lightweight material--so stay tuned and we will try to keep you in update.

May you walk in beauty and enjoy that which abounds about you for it does, after all, cause the journey to be one of glory and not a dreary trail of sorrow. The sorrow and fear go with the understanding of Truth so we invite all who will, to come within for we have prepared a place. Salu.

Hatonn to clear.

WANT TO SEPARATE TRUTH FROM FICTION?

Phoenix Express/Journals publisher George Green will be lecturing with Desiree Stevens on May 12th at the UFO Expo West May 11th & 12th at the Los An-

geles Airport Hyatt Hotel. For further information about the Expo call 1 213 850-8919

OUR NEWEST JOURNAL

**COUNTERFEIT BLESSINGS
THE ANTI-CHRIST BY ANY
NAME: KHAZARS
"....AND THEY WERE LIARS
FROM THE BEGINNING!"
By Gyeorgos Ceres Hatonn**

In this book Hatonn brings us up to the minute on world events, but more importantly he gives us the **TRUE** history of the diabolical masterminds that have led the world into all of its major problems and most of its minor problems, for their own selfish and greedy aims.

We are also given the actions we **MUST** take if we are going to stop these well-organized groups from putting together the final pieces of their **WORLD WITHOUT
FREEDOM (the NEW WORLD
ORDER)**.

Hatonn especially stresses the history of the Khazars, Judeans and the Jews and how the Khazars have labeled themselves as Zionists and Jews to deceive our planet and to take total control of it in the **NAME OF THE ANTI-CHRIST**, and how knowing and exposing these forces can preserve freedom for all of mankind.

THE PHOENIX JOURNALS:

Sipapu Odyssey
And They Called His Name Immanuel, I Am Sananda
Space-Gate
Spiral To Economic Disaster
From Here To Armageddon
Survival Is Only Ten Feet From Hell
The Rainbow Masters
AIDS, The Last Great Plague
Satan's Drummers
Privacy In a Fishbowl
Cry of The Phoenix
Crucifixion of The Phoenix
Skeletons In The Closet

R.R.P.P.*

*Rape, Ravage, Pillage and Plunder of the Phoenix
Rape of The Constitution
You Can Slay The Dragon
The Naked Phoenix
Blood And Ashes
Firestorm In Babylon
The Mossad Connection
Creation, The Sacred Universe
Pleiades Connection, Return Of The Phoenix Vol. I
Burnt Offerings and Bloodstained Sands
Shrouds Of The Seventh Seal--
The Bitter Communion
Counterfeit Blessings
The Phoenix Express Vol's I & II (\$15)
The Phoenix Express Vol's III & IV (\$15)
The Phoenix Express Vol's V & VI (\$15)

The price is \$10 per **JOURNAL**, (EXCEPTING EX-PRESS) 10% discount on orders of 4 or more. California residents add 6% sales tax. Add shipping, UPS \$3.25 and \$1.00 each additional or U.S. Mail \$2.50 for first title and \$1.00 each additional.

Write for Quantity Discount.
Available from America West or your Local Distributor.

Express is \$20 per 13 ISSUES for U.S. & Canada (including back issues for current Volume) or \$75 per 52 ISSUES. FOREIGN is \$30 per 13 (1 Vol.) \$110 per 52 issues.

Send orders and Payments to:
America West Distributors, P.O. Box 986, Tehachapi, CA. 93581.

For credit card orders Telephone 1 800 729-4131 **PLEASE USE ONLY FOR ORDERS (THE EXPENSE IS TOO MUCH FOR US)** For other purposes 805 822-9655.

**TRUTH WILL SET YOU
FREE**



PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS

A bulletin commenting on appropriate current news events, clarification of portions of the Journals and answers of a general nature to questions not found in the existing Journals.

PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS is published by America West Publishers, Inc. P.O. BOX 986 Tehachapi, CA. 93581. Subscription rate is \$20 per 13 issues or \$75 per 52 issues, First Class mailing. COPYRIGHT 1991 by America West Publishers, Inc. All rights reserved. Reproduction of this copyrighted material for private non-profit use is expressly encouraged, for commercial purposes it is strictly forbidden.

APRIL 1991 VOLUME XII NUMBER 1

4/19/91 HATONN

FRIDAY

Hatonn present this day in the light of God, in service unto Truth and JUSTICE--where, world, is your justice?

We start our writing late this day and herein I shall share enough to allow you to understand the pressures that are applied to deny you of the citizens any form of justice and Constitutional rights. I will, first of all, say, too, that things are at extreme level of stress and I ask that Oberli not allow this to pass. I ask him, now, to contact Attorney Tips and tell him what has happened. The incident in the non-deposition with Mr. Berg and Mr. Horn was a breaking point. Dharma could not remember her name when she awakened this morning.

You readers deserve to know that yesterday was to be a deposition of one Steven Berg of Santa Barbara Savings who is the S&L Attorney and the instigator of all problems regarding this dwelling and property.

I asked Oberli to take the little tape recorder to the deposition which was being held in an office on private property with a court certified recorder present for taking testimony.

I will also give you a secret--these two S&L lawyers intended to simply take five or six hours divulging no information and have, in fact, made every possible effort to keep this "Berg" from any kind of testimony. There are motions against

motions and games upon games--I do, however, believe these buzzards have met their match!

As the swearing-in was done (which was already invalid as to testimony for the man is a "Jew" and swears to the Kol Nedre annually--which proclaims that all vows are invalid during the entire of the following year), Oberli just looked over to the little hand-held transcriber (which by the way, still had some of my tapes on it) and Mr. Horn came unglued. He demanded that if Mr. Ekker intended to use the machine he and Mr. Berg would leave. Basis? Oh, it was not mentioned in the "summons" that the meeting would be recorded! Well, what about the "Recorder" from the court? Well, that was different!

Funny thing about Mr. Horn--after every visit to the court file after every hearing--SOMEONE mysteriously takes and disposes of certified documents, appointment files and you guessed it: ACTUAL TAPE-RECORDED ACTIONS WITHIN THE COURT ITSELF WHEREIN THE JUDGE ABUSED EVERY LEGAL BEHAVIOR POSSIBLE IN THE MIDST OF A COURTROOM FILLED WITH PEOPLE--BUT THE CASE MUST BE DROPPED BECAUSE THE TAPE IS MISSING. Now, dear friends, what would be your first thoughts on the matter?--ah so, Mr. Tips and Oberli conferenced and decided that it was quite CONSTITUTIONAL for Mr. Ekker to record the little meeting and guaranteed under oath that it would be only for personal use and noted that most often a court recorder also

tapes a session to check against misunderstandings on her/his own equipment. After Mr. Horn's throwing all manner of offensive slurs (on the record this time), Mr. Tips suggested against them leaving this legally-called and ordered deposition and still they got up and angrily walked from the room--so a six-hour deposition of nothing lasted some 5 minutes. I would say we are making some manner of progress?

What is my point herein? I am asked constantly, "What can we do--how can we get people to read the Journals, etc., etc.," and "What can we do to prove truth and cause ones to look and listen and thus and so?" WE ARE SIMPLY GOING TO ALLOW OUR OWN ADVERSARY TO PROVE OUR EXISTENCE, PROVE OUR TRUTH AND GARNER SO MUCH ATTENTION THAT THE NATION WILL BE WATCHING THE "THREE FACES OF EVE" EVERY DAY OF EVERY HEARING. AND IF YOU THINK THE BEST PSYCHIATRISTS (OR THE WORST) ARE GOING TO QUARREL VERY LONG OVER THE POTENTIAL HEREIN OF, AT THE LEAST, MULTIPLE PERSONALITIES--YOU HAVEN'T SEEN ANYTHING YET! I most surely think this will get a lot more interesting before it gets boring. Publicity is what you need, dear ones--a lot of publicity and ones willing to stand on Truth. You think after a "Scopes" type "Darwin and Evolution" trial on national vidiot boxes, there won't be a clamor for these Journals? Don't underestimate God, beloved ones, and yet, we have to have support--mostly for my scribe and

then for the attorneys. It will undoubtedly be expensive but damages should return abundantly for somewhere along the way of stress--a little retired grandmother no longer exists!! Dharma said it very well this morning when she couldn't remember that "other person" that Mr. Horn and Judge Jason Brent had murdered and when she did remember, she couldn't spell her name. She immediately remembered Dorna who wrote and Dorushka Maerd who had to stop writing because of the incredible stress over moving, not moving and losing everything they had spent a lifetime to acquire at now retirement age--bankruptcy and being literally shot at and hit, insulted publicly by a court judge and being called insane once she began to finally write Journals, etc. Between 1986 and 1989 was the space between the first published book and the first Journal.

Then when the Journals began to flow, she poured all assets back into publication and sent all present and future proceeds into the Institute and/or whatever--thus causing her family to have nothing from them. Do you believe the adversary is going to consider this "sane"? BUT, if they prove she is insane--what of poor Oberli--have they not been the cause of her insanity? Further, they MUST prove that Hatonn is REAL, do they not? Even evil cannot have it BOTH WAYS! WITNESSES? EVERY ONE OF YOU WHO READ THE JOURNALS AND FIND THEM TO BE TRUTH, WHETHER OR NOT YOU BELIEVE IN HATONN'S REALITY--THE JOURNALS ARE 100% TRUTH! Even Bill Cooper, who is the largest debunker of the Journals (though he certainly hasn't lowered himself to the level of reading them), can testify that either HE LIES or the Journals are Truth! DO YOU BELIEVE THAT GOD CANNOT BE AS CLEVER OR AS CAPABLE AS SATAN? I WOULD HOPE THAT ONES SUCH AS EUSTACE MULLINS, HOWARD FREEMAN, JAMES GRITZ, NORD DAVIS, HARLEY OR LEWIS LAUGHINGLY, RON PAUL, LA ROUCHE'S GROUP, SPOTLIGHT, ETC., BEGIN TO SEE THIS LOVELY NEW HANDWRITING ON THE

WALL. WE ARE GOING TO PROVIDE YOU A NATIONAL AUDIENCE AT THEIR OWN GAME IF YOU--WHO CLAIM TO WANT YOUR CONSTITUTION RESTORED AND TRUTH AND JUSTICE RETURNED TO YOUR NATION AND PEOPLE--WILL STEP FORWARD AND PROVIDE THE POSSIBILITIES THE ABILITY TO FLOWER HEREIN--NOW!

You ones can continue to quibble over mutilated cows and wring your hands--or you can fall in as citizens and take this opportunity for hearing and spreading Truth throughout this world. This little miscarriage of justice is not in point herein--a national/international forum for justice is that which is being made available--but YOU will see it and you will do it--I can write the dialogue and feed you the lines, but you attorneys and people of Truth must stand forth and fill your roles. Frankly, I must know who will take this banner and carry it before I dump one more straw on the backs of these two devoted workers. I shall not ask one more whiplash upon Dharma unless you who claim to be devoted unto Truth give me response.

I need you ones who are students of the Constitution to come forward and see that all rights have been violated here. I ask you who know the law to come forward--Eustace Mullins, I ask you to study this issue and allow us to discern just how MANY cases and causes Oberli (and perhaps America West) might have out of this matter. You see, before we are done, I remind you--the underworld dirt is spread all over the counterparts in this issue--right to your past president and the new one! Dharma is absolutely correct--that one known as Doris Eloise Jones Ekker was murdered at the hands of YOUR adversary. Ponder it.

Now some thoughts for this day, please.

STILL HAVING PROBLEMS OVER THE IRS? STILL THINK IT IS "JUST"?

I am going to ask Dharma to write some information which I am sure

you will find interesting revolving around a bit of the "Bush" family. You were all told that Mr. & Mrs. Bush are due a "REFUND" this year of \$14,000 in taxes overpaid. Well, let's see how a few Bush family members fare and let us see just whose personal close friends might be (and I fully intend to keep it short so I cannot possibly cover enough other than to get your attention).

Recently a little review was written about the former Internal Revenue Service Commissioner Lawrence Gibbs, and Gibbs' multiple connections to George Bush. The title of the article (and I intentionally do not give resource because the iron fist has already fallen--but not soon enough to squelch its reprinting elsewhere) was "*The Career of Lawrence B. Gibbs: An Unauthorized Tour of the IRS*". The article reviewed the knot of relations between President Bush and Gibbs who was IRS Commissioner from 1986 to 1989, and examined the public policies that arose from their connections, including the role the IRS played, particularly beginning in 1986--the year Gibbs took over at IRS--in hounding, harassing, persecuting, and prosecuting several patriots too numerous to mention herein, and the political movement associated with them.

Now, as a little follow-on, it seems only appropriate to ask some questions of Mr. Gibbs, George Bush and the Internal Revenue Service about a few connections and interesting points of proven, valid facts.

Since the presenting of these questions is so well done as written, I see that I shall just do you a greater service, as well as the writer, if I simply plagiarize them--that word seems to fit nicely and I have permission to utilize the information in any manner possible (which I suppose negates the "meaning" of the word) but I am grateful.

SIX QUESTIONS

1) Concerning the President's brother, PRESCOTT BUSH, JR.

In May 1988, during George Bush's presidential campaign, his

brother Prescott, Jr., arranged a \$20 MILLION resort construction project in China. Prescott was given a one-third share of the project without having to invest any money, in return for "the good-will expected in having him involved". Less politely perhaps--a bribe in expectation that Prescott's brother, George, would become President of the United States.

QUESTION: HOW WAS THIS INCOME TAXED?

2) Concerning the President's son, JOHN ELLIS "JEB" BUSH.

In 1977, when his father, George Bush, commenced Latin American banking operations out of Houston, Jeb Bush became the Caracas, Venezuela representative of Texas Commerce Bank, a bank long in the family of board member James Baker III.

In the early 1980's, Jeb Bush became a business partner with gangster Alberto Duque in \$30 MILLION of Florida real estate deals. Jeb Bush worked as a Florida contact man for Cuban, Central American, and other Contra-related dirty operations, run directly out of his father's Vice Presidential office, and in connection with Uncle Prescott's medical supply operations for the Contras.

Duque went to prison in 1983 for banking and financial fraud.

In 1987, Jeb Bush became Florida's Secretary of Commerce, official liaison to the Caribbean and Latin American business community. By then, cocaine imports were deluging Florida and depressing the street price, though the Reagan administration's "task force" to stop dope imports had been headed by Vice President George Bush since 1982. George was also chairman of the Task Force on Combatting Terrorism, whose co-chairman, Oliver North, was busy running drugs throughout Latin America.

In 1987, Jeb Bush reportedly lobbied the U.S. government on behalf of Miguel Recarey and his Miami-based International Medical Center. Jeb Bush then received \$75,000 from Recarey. After the

Recarey firm came under investigation, Recarey became--and remains--a fugitive from justice.

QUESTION: HOW WAS THAT PAYMENT TO JEB TAXED?

3) Concerning the President's brother-in-law, SCOTT PIERCE.

From 1975 to 1987 Scott Pierce, brother of Barbara Bush, was president of E.F. Hutton and Co., Wall Street brokers. In May 1985, E.F. Hutton pleaded guilty to 2,000 felony counts of mail and wire fraud in a \$4.35 BILLION check-kiting scheme. The penalty--a \$2 million corporate fine and no jail. Luckily (for Scott), the head of the Treasury Department's enforcement division then was JOHN WALKER, JR., GEORGE BUSH'S COUSIN. Walker's family firm, G.H. Walker, was Scott Pierce's first, long-time employer.

The check-kiting scheme allowed for the use of untraceable funds, perfect for intelligence operations. Hutton director John Latshaw wrote to Hutton Chairman Robert Foman that the scheme "originated and was strongly supported by our president, SCOTT PIERCE". Heroin sales proceeds were laundered through E.F. Hutton clients including the "Pizza Connection" of Franco della Torre, and Raymond Patriarca of the Connecticut mafia.

After Hutton's protection of Patriarca's dope trafficking was disclosed, Scott Pierce finally left Hutton's presidency.

QUESTION: HOW DID THE IRS UNDER GIBBS HANDLE PIERCE AND HUTTON'S CRIMINAL BILLIONS?

4) Concerning the President's son, GEORGE W. BUSH, JR.

George, Jr. is a board member and adviser to the CEO of Harken Energy Corporation of Houston. Harken is owned by George Soros, a leading investor in the U.S.S.R. and Communist China. Soros' money materialized in the Quantum Fund, a Wall Street investment firm founded with \$250,000 in 1969. Its current value of \$2.5

BILLION leads to questions of covert sponsors for Soros. Soros is the only known partner with Raisa Gorbachev in the "Glasnost Fund", which Soros says is designed to help the "internal development of Soviet society".

QUESTION: HOW HAVE GEORGE, JR'S FEES FROM SOROS' COMPANY, AND SOROS' OWN MONEY, BEEN HANDLED BY GIBBS AND THE IRS, AND HAS THEIR SOURCE BEEN ACCURATELY REPORTED?

5) Concerning the President's son, NEIL M. BUSH.

From 1985 through August 1988 Neil Bush was on the board of Silverado Savings & Loan of Denver, Colo. One month after father George's election to the presidency, the federal government shut down and took over the bankrupt Silverado, costing taxpayers \$1.6 BILLION in insurance payments.

Beginning in 1983, Neil Bush's primary business has been with JNB Exploration Company. Neil has been entitled to 23.4% of JNB's profits, though he contributed only \$100 out of the \$250,000 invested in the formation of the firm. The rest came from Kenneth Good and William Walters. Walters gave JNB a \$1.35 million credit line. Good and Bush were investors in a Tampa, Florida real estate scheme, financed by Good.

In 1984 Good borrowed \$35 MILLION FROM SILVERADO for a real estate scheme that never went through; Neil Bush and his co-directors accepted a \$5 million REPAYMENT on the default. Walters received \$200 MILLION IN LOANS FROM SILVERADO. THE LOANS WERE NEVER CALLED IN BY NEIL BUSH.

Both Good and Walters were top fundraisers for the Republican Party.

Michael Milken, now in prison for multi-billion dollar junk bond scams, reportedly funnelled at least \$43 MILLION IN INVESTMENTS INTO SILVERADO.

while his firm financially backed several leading Iran-Contra operatives.

The *Houston Post* of Feb. 3, 1990 reported that Neil Bush's Silverado is one of the thrift institutions under potential investigation as a money channel to illegal Iran-Contra operations, in which S&L fraud was used to get around specific Congressional prohibitions of aid to the drug-running Contras.

QUESTION: HOW DID GIBBS' IRS HANDLE NEIL BUSH'S TAX RETURNS?

6) A postscript concerning the President's son, NEIL M. BUSH.

Neil Bush had been scheduled to have dinner on March 31, 1981, with the brother of John Hinckley, Jr. the Denver oil Hinckleys were close friends and large political contributors to then-Vice President George Bush.

But brother John Hinckley shot President Reagan on March 30, the day before the scheduled dinner. Reagan survived (??), and so Bush had to wait eight years to take over.

The dinner was presumably called off, under the circumstances, but it may not be unreasonable to ask, given Neil's unusual record, if Neil went ahead and wrote the Hinckley dinner off his taxes as a business expense?

Dharma, take a break for a few minutes for I understand this is as hard for you to take as any of the readers--then, before we move back into "robotoids", we will lay out for you exactly that which Mr. Bush's "recovery plan" means to you--to start with, Slave Labor--(Yours, America). Hatonn to move to stand-by until you are ready to resume writing. I actually believe we are getting some attention, chela, so let us not get laggardly now. Thank you.

4/21/91 HATONN

SUNDAY,

As we sit to pen it is hard to know where to begin. As the acceleration of world events reveal their secrets I can only hope you are now informed enough to see that which is transpiring beyond that which you are given on your vidiot boxes.

INDIANS

There is a big deal going on about President Bush actually meeting with a few representatives of the Native American Community wherein he agreed something needed attention. Does this mean there will be attention? Of course not. Do you actually believe that a man who has brought war to the world deliberately to gain power and money for the Elite Bankers will do anything for the tribes the government has been trying to annihilate since onset of the United States?

KUWAIT

Are you aware that the Kuwaiti elite are doing the same with the "Have Nots"? They are not even mentioned by name and are disallowed from reentering their own homeland--because they were given no passports and therefore are restrained from reentry into Kuwait. These people, called Bedouins (Bedoons), are poor, disease-ridden, helpless and denied country or help. This is the situation into which you placed your fine young people to replace this Emir to his Pink Palace--not greatly unlike the plight of your natives who were present before your country was birthed.

BAKER

Why do you think Baker is not getting overwhelming assistance from the Arab nations in forming a joint meeting? He couldn't even get Israel to agree with him because they want too much and the rest of the nations know the evil plotting--well, he will go on to Syria tomorrow and Assad, the terrorist of the century, will help you set the new rules!

This is a most dark period in Earth's history. But all is well, Schwarzkopf is home again! As a nice soldier he is "exiled" back into his Elite's country--away from his soldiers. Why was not the President or Cheney or even Powell there to welcome him home? Did the baby get cast out with the contaminated bath water? Well, he hasn't done badly for he will now retire and already has a MULTIMILLION dollar contract for his book which he will undoubtedly write. The Elite had best hope that he doesn't decide to tell the truth lest the book be better than we can hope for--if they allow him that long a life-span. Anyone, even without news of worthy content, can see that Iraq, Kuwait and the entire Middle East are far worse off than ever before--before you went in there and "liberated" them. You liberated them alright--right into the death throes. But you do not know these people of the Middle East--YOU ONLY THINK THEY AGREE WITH YOU--WHEN THE MASSES RISE UP THERE WILL BE SUCH MASSACRE AS YOUR WORLD HAS NEVER SEEN! THIS, BROTHERS, IS WHY YOU CAN KNOW THAT BIGGER AND BETTER WARS ARE PLANNED FOR YOU SO THAT YOU ARE ALLOWED TO USE MASSIVE FORCE TO HIDE THE FARCE. SO BE IT, FOR YOU HAVE BEEN WARNED AND WARNED AGAIN. YOU HAVE NOW EFFORTED TO GET YOUR WAR NECESSITIES INTO SPACE THROUGH A JAPANESE ROCKET LAUNCH WHICH WAS OPENLY DESTROYED--THINGS ARE NOT SO GOOD FOR YOU THIS DAY, AMERICA.

Besides, I dare say that the Japanese are learning that they have your "big boys" about where they want them--pleading for cooperation for Japan gives you no opportunity to just march in with military power and TAKE that which you want--all their financial resources are now pretty much in place by the Trilateral Commission and Elite Banking community--but you see, the "general populace" doesn't know yet. Yes, Dharma, I believe we shall keep right on with all haste with the shelter system

and food preparations. The REAL war has simply not yet begun and the plans, dear ones, are for no later than year 2000 for total, working, Elite rule by the Anti-God of Creator/Creation. Indeed a dark time on the world of blind mankind through the deceit of the Prince of Darkness--the Satanic Brotherhood. May your hearts and minds be opened that you may see, may your eyes and ears be opened that you may hear and know. Salu.

Worse yet, you are up against the perfection of physically cloned synthetic leaders who are programmed without compassion or ability to function other than as they are so functioning. Beyond that these very synthetic Elite have required and allowed you to become walking zombi-like beings swishing in the winds of confusion. They cause upheaval and confrontation on one front and then counter it with more confusion and you are caught in the whirlpool sucking you down into inability to function. In your confusion and inability to bring order you only cry out for more bondage with which to theoretically control your adversary--only to find the bondage falls upon YOU! It is truly a time to bow your hearts unto God and get up off your knees and duffs and let us walk together into true "order" from the chaos and stand strong like the impassable wall that this thing come upon you be contained and allowed to devour itself. This is the type of beast, dear ones, who, when confronted with strength from its prey will turn on the weaker portions of itself and then, finally, upon its own being for it cannot survive in the light of Truth--it is birthed and lives only on the dark deceit and charade of life experience.

But this requires MEN and WOMEN who will say "no more" and stop the feeding of the beast in any manner what-so-ever. If you come together in the Truth--YOU CAN DO IT!

MORE ON ROBOTIDS AND SYNTHETICS

I believe I left you in the last volume at the point that Russia was in possession of Carter No. 18. The

Russians in Novosibirsk discovered that the "Rothschild" synthetics had actually appeared and now were in service. This was expected but, even at that, it was a surprise maneuver on the occasion of the first big public display. Since the Russians had been expecting duplication abilities they were both pleased and a bit disgruntled to find that the synthetics were more perfect in visible duplication but alas, were mentally inferior to the robotoids.

For that reason, the Russians were immediately turning their resources to a re-emphasis of their other weapons in their battle against the Bolsheviks in America. Remember now that this portion continues from the one in prior writings which were staged in 1978 and '79.

At that time, by the Fall of 1979, they were beginning to use geophysical warfare again as part of their overall campaign to whittle away at the danger of nuclear war. In October Chairman Hua of China was in France, trying to buy Mirage Fighters among other things; but the Russians sent a very clear message to both France and China that they should forget that little transaction. On October 9 a Russian geophysical warfare weapon was set off in an undersea trench in the Mediterranean off Nice, France. It produced a sudden ebb tide, followed by a tidal wave that smashed 36 miles of the French Riviera. Surely you ones remember this for it was prominent in all the world's news except yours which covered it in less than two broadcasts. This was an entirely new experience for the French, but not for Chairman Hua. The Russians had used geophysical warfare to give him a message more than a year prior.

For you Americans, it was now coming closer to home for, prior to this, THERE WERE IN PLACE SOME 46 BOMBS UNDERGROUND FOR EARTHQUAKE GENERATION IN CALIFORNIA. Dear ones, I didn't place the bombs--I am simply reminding you that they were in place as far back as the mid-seventies and in 1979 the Russians began detonating those bombs by use of the beam

system from cosmospheres. On August 6 the strongest quake in 68 years--5.9 on the Richter scale, shook San Francisco, and in October (15th) a Richter 6.4 quake was set off in southern California.

The Russians had become convinced that their robotoids would not be enough to stop the Bolsheviks. They had encountered some problems with them and now the Rothschild element had created replacement synthetics for the robotoids. So rather than allow the Bolsheviks to regroup and launch nuclear war, the Russians turned once again to geophysical warfare, including weather warfare. The West Coast, as with the earthquakes, was a prime target because of the heavy concentrations of aerospace and military activity there. They knew they could (and have done so) control the amount of rainfall and devastate the growing fields and water supply for the "garden" valleys. The big question remains--WHEN will they unleash the great man-made catastrophe on America's West Coast? They continue to this day to give you warnings at regular intervals and you keep ignoring them and spitefully effort to set yourselves up for nuclear strike against them. Gorbachev is nothing but a puppet of the Bolshevik Elite (Khazar Zionists). The non-robotized leaders of the world do not like you, America, and are aiming to shut you down--would it not be better to stop this insanity on your own account? You could then turn into a world working together in freedom without "World Enslavement".

Even though I recently wrote on the subject of cloning of cows, etc., I believe you need more current, factual information for you didn't REALLY accept the first go-through. Let us just name some names and places for you now have synthetic cattle, turkeys, etc. In many ways it is far easier to consider using these synthetics as a food resource but it should be most serious that actual duplication is not only present but working. This, however, is not that which has brought the Hosts of the Cosmos--for the Khazars have also invented a method to cause "death" and I speak of soul energy fragmentation which actually destroys

the structure of soul essence. This is unacceptable!

DUPLICATED COWS

I am going to just give you an example on this subject from that which is already published in your own data avenues--not from technical papers as much as outlined in layman language for better comprehension. Don't get hung up on intercellular structuring from Hatonn for I shall not jeopardize the position of my scribe, and you of John Doe, ball-game watcher or awakening quarterback in God's ball game, do not have to clone anything so allow us to accept that which is already available--it is understanding that you need--not specific experimentation in your bedrooms. You have done enough damage in misuse of your bedrooms!

Let us start with milk-giving cows. Biologists can clone a large number of very superior cows from a single embryo. The cows, which are designed to be excellent milk producers, will not be clones of their parents, because they will have genetic material from both: They will be genetic *replicas* of *each other*.

Let us follow the path from one through eight steps:

1. A superior milk cow is mated with a superior bull--through test-tube fertilization.
2. After six days, the resulting embryo has developed up to some 32 cells.
3. One cell is removed from the embryo.
4. An unfertilized egg is taken from a donor cow.
5. The genetic material is removed from the egg.
6. The cell from the superior cow is inserted into the egg and a jolt of electricity is applied to fuse the cell inside the egg.
7. The egg is then inserted into a surrogate mother where it is allowed to develop normally.
8. Additional cells can be taken from the original embryo and inserted into other surrogate mothers to create numerous genetically identical cows.

Do you now see that you can duplicate unlimited clones? Do you

also now see why a few years back (very few) there was started a sperm bank with only contributors of those considered the most Elite and brilliant "Nobel" prize winners? The sperm cells (or cells) would be utilized from the "chosen few" who would father the offspring through a "chosen select female" and clones made from the offspring--thereby theoretically creating a super-brilliant race! Do you actually think it different from Hitler's Nazi experiments? Foolish chelas! Moreover, now there is not even a need for surrogate mothers for the entire system can be handled from small artificial wombs and "thriving" containers.

But back to the cows for these are the type of articles which miss your attention--while also readying you for accepting major information as we "spill the beans". They can then tell you that "...no, we are only working with turkeys and cows"--and that is a very good time to utilize the term B.S.!

Dharma, just copy the article. It is so outdated that I am embarrassed for you but none-the-less, the readers need this input to prepare for the other Truth possibilities.

STAR TRIBUNE (Minnesota)
3/24/91: **GENETIC RESEARCHERS HAVE THE ANSWER TO FINEST DAIRY COWS: SEND IN THE CLONES.**

QUOTE: (Madison, Wis.)

It's roundup time in the petrie dish, where Michelle Sims is herding the cattle of the future.

"Here's a two-cell. That's good," she said of one Holstein embryo. "These have died," she said, rejecting others.

The critters are mere polka dots, microscopic abstractions of the black-and-white cows they are genetically destined to become. But each has everything it needs to ultimately develop hooves, hairy hide and all the other features of the classic milker.

And each is a carbon copy of the others. This is a herd of clones, genetically identical repro-

ductions.

And there is no limit to the number of additional copies Sims can make at the University of Wisconsin, where she is a research supervisor.

The science fiction of the early 1980's--is at the barn door of the 1990's. Since sheep and cattle embryos were first cloned in the mid-1980's, Sims and other researchers have pushed the technology to the point that companies in Texas and Canada are selling elite breeding cattle from cloned embryos. Another company in Wisconsin is planning commercial sales on farms this decade.

Now embryo cloning--with other new biotechnology in the works--is driving the \$57 billion-a-year cattle industry toward a new era. Barnyard sex has been out of vogue for decades as farmers have found ever more sophisticated technology for impregnating animals. Even with the technology, a superior cow could produce only about five offspring. Unromantic as the mating may have been, they still were subject to the myriad of chances that occur when genes from males and females meet in the old-fashioned way. Offspring might inherit the superior qualities of their parents--or they could be duds.

With cloning, scientists envision a future when a dairy barn could feature cows with guaranteed identical genetic traits. And the farmer could have additional copies in the form of frozen embryos, to be thawed as replacements are needed. That freedom from genetic variations would move farmers toward the kind of management precision and quality control found in factories.

For example, dairy farmers can dramatically boost milk yields by giving a cow exactly the right feed. But because each cow is different, the optimum feed mix must be calculated animal by animal through trial and error. In a cloned herd, much of the guesswork would be gone.

Meanwhile, research into animal cloning has application off

farms, said Robert McKinnell, a professor of genetics and cell biology at the University of Minnesota. A pioneer in cloning, he has worked with frogs to learn more about humans. Animal cloning research is unlocking secrets about the subtle functioning of cells, he said. Among other things, the findings are useful in understanding cancer.

But cloning also is controversial. A key worry is the potential for losing genetic diversity of farm animals. Suppose that a nation's herds gradually evolve toward clones from a few superior parents. Some rare disease accidentally is imported, and this line of cattle carries hidden genetic vulnerability to it. Oops, the nation's meat and milk supplies are threatened.

The concern is shared by scientists, including Steen Willadsen, who led the world into farm animal cloning, announcing in 1986 that he had produced sheep from cloned embryos in Great Britain. Willadsen is now a professor at the University of Calgary and research director for Alta Genetics Inc., one of the three companies known to be developing cloning for commercial sales.

While Willadsen expressed enthusiasm for the potential in cloning, he worried that cattle production might follow trends in the poultry industry in which a handful of companies own most of the breeding stock.

"We have three companies sitting on the genetic basis for most of the commercial turkeys...Insofar as cloning could be used in that way, which at present it can't, so we could run into a similar situation here," he said.

But Neal First, the University of Wisconsin scientist who reported in 1987 that he had produced the first cattle from cloned embryos, said the problem already is being addressed. Among other things, a national program is being established to catalog and freeze germ plasm that could be used to recover lost varieties of animals, he said. There are other ethical concerns, including the potential for cloning humans from embryos.

Theoretically it's possible, although cattle, sheep and rabbit embryos are much easier to clone than humans, pigs and rodents, First said.

May Tacheney, who coordinates rural concerns for the Minnesota Catholic Conference, said important ethical questions haven't been addressed because religious thinkers haven't kept up with the explosive growth in new biotechnology.

"We're changing the whole manner of things that creation so wonderfully is empowered to do," she said, "We know about the ability of nature to create surprises and the natural way of producing new species...You have to wonder why we are trying to do it."

Ultimately economics probably will drive the decisions about how far animal cloning goes on farms. Most scientific pieces are in place, said Paul Miller, a vice president at ABS Specialty Genetics in DeForest, Wis., another of the three companies that are developing cloning.

"It's just a matter now of getting the price down and the success rate up," he said.

Miller estimates that cloned embryos will be widely used on farms when they can be sold for \$500 to \$1,000. Right now the cost is "a long way" from that range, he said.

"It's a lot like producing an electronic calculator", he said, "The first one may cost \$1 million. But by the time you make millions of calculators, that development cost is down to about 10 cents a calculator."

A key step in mass marketing will come when a company can guarantee the genetics of its cloned lines, which will take years of cloning, testing and recloning, Miller said.

Here's why: No one knows the genetic value of a given calf until it grows up and starts producing milk. But adult cows can't be cloned. The process works only with embryos whose cells haven't

"differentiated", or specialized for individual traits. In cattle, differentiation starts about six days after conception, after embryos have 32 cells.

So researchers must clone some of the cells from an embryo and freeze the rest before they differentiate. Cows from the first cloned cells can be evaluated as milkers. At that point, the remaining frozen embryo cells can be thawed and cloned.

But it takes more than six years to prove those first clones.

The process is underway at ABS's Wisconsin research facilities, where cloned cattle in the barns match cells being held in freezers at 320 degrees below zero, said Marvin Pace, ABS director.

"We have a lot of bulls sitting around this place," he said last week pointing toward the ABS barns outside his window. "You make this mating of superior animals, but the recombination of genes is such that you don't know what the result is going to be...Out of 200 bulls we sample every year, only one in 10 or one in 15 shows up superior."

With cloning, he explained, "For the first time in the history of animal breeding, we will be able to sell a person a **genetic KNOWN**...to say we've got an animal here that is in the elite end, genetically."

The cloned cattle at ABS are carefully guarded secrets. Barns are off limits to visitors. The firm, also a major player in traditional breeding, is racing with Granada Biosciences Inc. of Houston to claim ownership of the technology and to develop commercial markets.

Pace wouldn't say what ABS has invested in cloning, but it was enough to build research laboratories, hire 20 employees and finance basic research at the University of Wisconsin, where Sims and First conduct their experiments.

Scientists on the leading edge of the new biotechnology say the full impact of cloning will come

when it is combined with other developments. For example, researchers are honing techniques for analyzing genes in cattle embryos to predict traits they'll possess as adults, First said. That would eliminate a lengthy step in the process of evaluating clones.

Other researchers are manipulating the genes of cows to give their milk qualities that would help cheesemakers, he said.

END OF QUOTING

Anybody feel a bit queazy yet? Well, go take a breath of air, get a candy fix or whatever, for we are going to come back and I am going to give you a bit of a rundown on cattle mutilations, vampiring "little grays" and consider asking you to ask Whitley Streiber what else he might like to share with this nation. NO "LITTLE GRAYS" FROM OUTER SPACE, BROTHERS--NO CRIMINAL EVIL ALIENS--CLONING, CATTLE SURROGATE MOTHERS AND NOW VAT-PRODUCED ADULTS--ALL RIGHT ON YOUR PLACE AT THE LOVING HANDS OF THE ELITE SATANIC BROTHERHOOD SET TO TAKE OVER YOUR WORLD. HARKEN UP FOR YOU HAVE NO **REAL IDEA** OF WHAT IS OUT THERE!

Hatonn to clear until you are ready to begin again, Dharma. Thank you, chela, we are going to "get-there", precious, and you remain ever in my shelter. Man must face the truth of his circumstance and then he will do that which he will do and we shall have filled our mission.

WANT TO SEPARATE TRUTH FROM FICTION?

Phoenix Express/Journals publisher George Green will be lecturing with Desiree' Stevens on May 12th at the UFO Expo West May 11th & 12th at the Los Angeles Airport Hyatt Hotel. For further information about the Expo call 1 213 850-8919

OUR NEWEST JOURNALS

OPERATION SHANSTORM

COUNTER ATTACK FROM BEHIND THE FEATHERED CURTAIN

By Gyeorgos Ceres Hatonn

Hatonn says that the Dedication and Introduction to this book are the two most important documents you shall ever read.

He continues to give detailed history of the Khazars, where they came from, how they got to the position of governing most of the lives on this planet and what type of life they have planned for us **IF WE DO NOT GET OFF OUR DUFFS AND STOP THEM.** (IT ISN'T PLEASANT.) We are always given things that we can do to stop the "New World Order" of the Elitists and slaves. This Journal contains many solutions, it clearly outlines the "counter attack" needed to overcome the Khazar/Elite lead.

More is given to us about the making and workings of robotoids, synthetic duplicates, humanoids, etc., gun control, IRS shenanigans and terror tactics, why the Cosmic Hosts have come, democracy vs. a republic, preparation of concentration camps in the U.S.A., daily updates on world events and **much more.**

COUNTERFEIT BLESSINGS THE ANTI-CHRIST BY ANY NAME: **KHAZARS**

"...AND THEY WERE LIARS FROM THE BEGINNING!"

By Gyeorgos Ceres Hatonn

In this book Hatonn brings us up to the minute on world events, but more importantly he gives us the **TRUE** history of the diabolical masterminds that have led the world into all of its major problems and most of its minor problems, for their own selfish and greedy aims.

We are also given the actions we **MUST** take if we are going to stop these well-organized groups from putting together the final pieces of their **WORLD WITHOUT FREEDOM (the NEW WORLD ORDER).**

Hatonn especially stresses the history of the **Khazars**, Judeans and the Jews and how the **Khazars** have labeled themselves as Zionists and Jews to deceive our planet and to take total control of it in the **NAME OF THE ANTI-CHRIST**, and how knowing and exposing these forces can preserve freedom for all of mankind.

SOME OF THE PHOENIX JOURNALS:

Rape of The Constitution
Blood And Ashes
Firestorm In Babylon
The Mossad Connection
Creation, The Sacred Universe
Pleiades Connection, Return Of The Phoenix Vol. I
Burnt Offerings and Bloodstained Sands
Shrouds Of The Seventh Seal--
The Bitter Communion
Counterfeit Blessings
Operation Shanstorm
The Phoenix Express Vol's I & II (\$15)
The Phoenix Express Vol's III & IV (\$15)
The Phoenix Express Vol's V & VI (\$15)

The price is \$10 per JOURNAL, (EXCEPTING EX-PRESS) 10% discount on orders of 4 or more. California residents add 6% sales tax. Add shipping, UPS \$3.25 and \$1.00 each additional or U.S. Mail \$2.50 for first title and \$1.00 each additional.

Write for Quantity Discount.
Available from America West or your Local Distributor.

Express is \$20 per 13 ISSUES for U.S. & Canada (including back issues for current Volume) or \$75 per 52 ISSUES. FOREIGN is \$30 per 13 (1 Vol.) \$110 per 52 issues.

Send orders and Payments to:
America West Distributors, P.O. Box 986, Tehachapi, CA. 93581.

For credit card orders Telephone 1 800 729-4131 **PLEASE USE ONLY FOR ORDERS (THE EXPENSE IS TOO MUCH FOR US)** For other purposes 805 822-9655.



PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS

A bulletin commenting on appropriate current news events, clarification of portions of the Journals and answers of a general nature to questions not found in the existing Journals.

PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS is published by America West Publishers, Inc. P.O. BOX 986 Tehachapi, CA. 93581. Subscription rate is \$20 per 13 issues or \$75 per 52 issues, First Class mailing. COPYRIGHT 1991 by America West Publishers, Inc. All rights reserved. Reproduction of this copyrighted material for private non-profit use is expressly encouraged, for commercial purposes it is strictly forbidden.

APRIL 1991 VOLUME XII NUMBER 2

4/21/91 HATONN

What I have to share with you is not lengthy and it will not be detailed in nature but I am going to put the abduction cases, contacts of little aliens and blood-sucking mutilators to rest. NONE of the tales, as told, are true as presented within the "UFO" community of disinformation-bringers. It is not necessarily true that the stories are deliberate fabrications (although in most instances they are such), but ones can only conclude, incorrectly, that the activities are perpetrated by etheric or alien beings.

It makes for good science fiction, but dear friends, you will find, when the wash is out and hung in the sunlight, that Truth is far stranger than is that fiction.

The evil Anti-God was on your place and busy at his work long before any being called Adolf Hitler entered the scene. Further, it was through the coalition of the Khazar Zionists and the Nazis headed by Adolf Hitler that the "master race" was presented and all the experimenting began and quite frankly was pretty well functioning. From then until now it has been one big cover-up after another while the Elite move to take your planet.

WALK-INS

My intent is not to cause any of you any great disappointment but I can assure you that if you are telling ones that you are a "walk-in"--you are in for some real surprises yourself. What you are actually saying is that you believe yourself to be a fully fledged clone or reproduction with new programming. That is not a state to be taken either lightly or with great joy. **GOD DOES NOT PRESENT ONES**

WITH WALK-INS AND IF A NEW CREATION IS NEEDED--HE CREATES. ON THE OTHER HAND--THE EVIL BROTHERHOOD MUST WORK FROM THAT WHICH IS ALREADY MANIFEST AND NOW, WHERE DOES THAT LEAVE YOU WHO CLAIM TO BE WALK-INS?

Does this mean that somehow you are lost and have no ability to reclaim self? No, but you must recognize the truth of it and demand that the tampering cease, the false energies depart, require that God regain control--clear your space and recognize what has happened, either mentally or physically or both.

CATTLE MUTILATION AND OTHER ODDS AND ENDS

As gene splicing and synthetic reproduction has been experimented on during the past decades there were two thrusts present at all times. One was to totally terrify the populace by the activities in remote places, etc. Secondly, much experimenting had to take place in remote places to coincide with the research going on in laboratories. The "scientists" had to have several things with which to carry on research--male/female reproductive ovum and sperm, cells for biological splitting and cloning, places for surrogate incubation and ability to control the subjects.

At first the most efficient method of research was simply for the host carrier to act as the carrier--no more and no less. Then it was found that cattle cells made excellent host structure for the beginning of the splicing and reproduction and far quicker than simple reproductive growth even with hormone rapid-growth substances. Also it was found that if the host cell was, say, bovine--the cow could then carry the fetus for a period of time

without rejection and abortion and without any impact on the fetus. Therefore a fetus could be begun (the clone started) and simply carried within the cow as a surrogate mother device until species differences would cause spontaneous abortion. This method is no longer even necessary to produce fully adult duplicate synthetics.

Now, as for the number two cause of cattle and sheep experimentation--you have strains of viruses which are in what are referred to as walking reservoirs--i.e. there is a strain of smallpox which has no publicly known cure which is "on hold" in "walking reservoirs" of bovine and sheep. The bovine leukemia and sheep visna viruses are the most tampered with of the viral family of death dealers, i.e. HIV (AIDS), etc. You see, death is not from the HIV which is a lazy, almost worthless virus but rather from the diseases allowed to take over the body due to the inhibited immune system of the host. The virus itself will mutate with every carrier--but can be stopped from mutating by taking a cell from the already mutated cell and reproducing it--in other words, cloning the mutant. A vaccine possibility? Indeed, but not as you might think--you must first find a subject which has a disease which can be treated, clone the disease and transmit the treatable disease into the host and therein treat the treatable disease, building immunity to any other assault on the system. You don't even have to touch the HIV sleeping in the nice comfy T-cells. The experimenting can easily be carried out in sheep and cows and most certainly has been to ad nauseam extent.

Now, for the miserable part of the human social experience, there comes

forth the Satanic worshippers, witches and those who practice wicca magic while calling it white magic, etc., and the Zionists Elite sacrificial dallings and other blood-letting ritualistic nonsense, and soon you have groups in the actual state of evil worship through the blood baths and supping and ritual killings of both animals and humans. Part of the intent is the terror involved and the other is the simple stupidity of human ritual to evil with no intent otherwise. Please do not be foolish in your translation, dear ones--you who think you practice divine magic while practicing wicca had best think again for unless you are a truly HOLY MAN you will get yourselves trapped, for wicca, by its pure meaning, is taken from the word "wicked" which means: Evil in principle and practice; vicious; sinful; depraved; akin to "wicca". Now, let us take it a bit further in definition: "Witch: a person who practices sorcery; one having supernatural powers, especially to work evil and usually by association with evil (wicked) spirits or the devil." "Wicca" witch is the feminine of "wicca" wizard. So--when a beautiful young minister gives you equal billing with speakers for "Wicca", I think I would probably consider that there is not great discernment as to that which should be allowed to enter into the sanctuary of God acting under the guise of a "Christian" church. Further, to place my "Command" (Hosts) on the same level of "dark" controversy is a bit on the "much" side. I serve only Holy God of Light and furthermore, a wicca wizard wouldn't last ten minutes in my presence for I will simply ask him to take leave in the name of God. Further, for each one who "channels" any energy--I do likewise; I always ask audience with the energy and I don't have too many takers--at least not a second time. I would have our friend, Rick, know that I would be most happy to interview the one he calls "Drahcir".

I have received a document which has been circulating around ones who read the Journals--of course it comes from ones who "wouldn't be caught dead reading the Journals". That's right, give away your power into the controller's hands, dear friends, and try to convert those who have found Truth into your own stupor. The document is called BASIC TRAINING, Doctrines of Demons by Brian Brodersen who seems to somehow come from Calvary Chapel of Vista, 885 E. Vista

Way, Vista, CA 92084. Brian Brodersen is the Pastor and seems to be some type of offshoot of "BACK TO BASICS", the radio outreach of Calvary Chapel of Vista. The book has a cover quote: *"Now the Spirit expressly says that in latter times, some will depart from the faith, giving heed to deceiving spirits and doctrines of demons."* 1 Timothy 4:1. Yes, I can certainly agree with that statement so let us read on and see why so many want to believe we are "evil" and of "the devil". To handle this, I shall have to ask Dharma to write the document statements and then I shall effort to clarify a few points for readers, for these people are sorely misinformed about our presence, purpose and certainly--intent. I do, however, suggest all look within and at the organizations producing the accusatory documentation and perhaps see through more clearly washed glasses.

It is one thing for a traditional society such as the native Indians to consider sorcery for they understood not that which was being foisted off on them--but there is little excuse for the continued behavior except to gain control through fear of another being. It all revolves back into "mysticism" and God is not mystical--only wondrously mysterious. He acts not in the dark, secret and witch-ridden places but rather in the sunlight of the openness of ALL CREATION. I, in no manner what-so-ever, have intent to offend Rick for I honor and especially care for him for he is daring where others are too "scared" to risk. It simply takes time to sort Truth from the nonsense of that which bombards the planet.

So much for this, just allow us to move on, Dharma.

DOCTRINES OF DEMONS

One of the oldest and most effective tactics of the devil is false doctrine. The devil would like nothing more than to get you tripped up in some sort of false teaching. In this study we want to take a specific look at some of what the Bible refers to as "doctrines of demons" and see what they are, and how we as Christians can spot and avoid them. We will deal with this subject by looking at four different forms of false teaching: 1) Cults; 2) Counterfeits; 3) Heresies and 4) Fanaticism.

Ok, fair enough. Since I am accused of all of these four things I think we should first define the terms so we have explicit understanding of meaning.

1. **Cults:** A system of religious rites and observances; zealous devotion to a person, ideal, or thing.

I assume that even though the author claims to even be a "Christian Pastor" of a Church called Calvary Chapel, that he does not consider that they, or himself, is a member of a cult? How can you be a member of a church (body of--) without falling into this category by pure definition?

I am guilty--one hundred percent totally guilty. I come in total service to God of Light, the Christ Truth, the Creation of Godness and the Laws of God and The Creation as given forth for Mankind. The Christ energy, having acquired his Godness, comes again with the Hosts of which I am in Command--I don't believe you can get much closer than that, my friends.

2. **Counterfeits:** To make an imitation of--with intent to defraud; pretended; made fraudulently to resemble the genuine; any imitation or copy; an imposter.

Well, we don't fit any of those for we pretend to be nothing other than that which we are--wayshowers, Truth-bringers and friends to a group in trouble. Now, it stands to reason that our friend may be somewhat of a counterfeit teacher for further reason stands that probably there are deliberate tamperings with those books given for your use--from the very ones who now wish to control your world in the service of total evil. You have pronounced yourself counterfeit if you deny that you belong to (in fact, head) a cult--for that is in simplistic language that which a Christian (or any other) church is. At best, the speaker is misinformed and ignorant of terminology. At worst, he is putting you into false expression by deceit and fraud.

3. **Heresies:** A belief or opinion contrary to the established doctrines of a church or religious system; any belief or opinion that is contrary to established doctrine; the holding of such a belief or opinion. Heretic: One who holds beliefs or opinions contrary to the established doctrines of his reli-

gion; one who maintains unorthodox or controversial opinions on any subject.

Isn't this fun? Look how much we can learn just by paying attention and getting explicit definitions free of accusations--also, please note egg mixed with mud on the countenance.

I believe that this man and therefore I must assume that his followers or congregation are heretics. I do not fit the role as to Christian heretic for I do, in fact, travel about with the Christ in total Godness and therefore I certainly do not deviate in any iota from the whole Truth of the doctrine of God--having no interest nor intent to participate in any "group" for I am a portion of the "body of--" God through Christ.

By his own statement, however, this man labels himself a heretic and lumps his congregation within the same snare--I do not believe, as I read his intent, that he follows "the accepted doctrines of a church or religion" and he is also "contrary to established doctrine"--for I assume he disavows the accepted doctrines of, say, the established church of Satan, and perhaps even the Mormons, the Catholics, the Hebrew Judaists and perhaps even the Lutherans.

From whence does the author derive his information? The Bible as truly written as dictated by God does not resemble to any great extent the material which is continually quoted and "interpreted" by self-appointed spokesmen of the WORD. I have noted that the true WORD OF GOD--AND GOD IS THE WORD, is totally understandable without interpretation--the commandments (laws) are explicit in every detail from "...not kill" to "...no adultery". It certainly requires no self-styled "preacher" to foist off his opinions on an unsuspecting and unthinking public because he deceives them into thinking he is somehow better or more informed than they (sic, sic).

4. Fanaticism: The spirit or conduct of a fanatic; extravagant or frenzied zeal.

Ah so, I am at a loss having not experienced Mr. Brodersen's projections as yet. As for myself and my friends (we have no "group" other than the unity of friendship), we may be passionate about saving the Constitution and

coming again into the laws of God and balance within The Creation but we certainly are not fanatics as defined: **Fanatic:** A religious zealot; a person who is moved by a frenzy of enthusiasm or zeal; given to or actuated by extravagant or intemperate zeal; unreasonably enthusiastic. We write TRUTH as given forth by God and neither insist nor force anyone to partake of it. In looking at the definition and having assumed that the four "terrible attributes" are somehow negative in intent, I assume that this author must have some zeal for his own subject since he regularly espouses his opinions. Certainly he rejects any listeners or readers from partaking in anything other than his doctrines which have very little to do with Godliness as far as I can deduce. So, perhaps there will be clues as we move along--please continue.

PSEUDO CHRISTIAN CULTS

There are certain principles that are common to all cults, and their teachings are all very similar. The deceptive thing about the cults is that they appear to be Christian. They will use Christian terminology and will talk about God the Father, Jesus Christ, and the Holy Spirit. They talk about repentance and salvation, using similar terminology, but in reality, their beliefs are much different than that of Biblical Christianity.

Who says? Who pronounces that which another states is "against Biblical Christianity"? Further, who decides that which is "Biblical Christianity"? Moreover, do you want "Biblical" Christianity or Christed Christianity? Never mind, I believe the world has overwhelmingly stated the preference as you have voted-in and out the true laws of Christ. Further, is this person saying that he does not refer to the terms listed above? What does he tell the members of the "cult" (group/church) in which he claims leadership?

Many of the cults are growing very rapidly and I believe that their success is partially due to the failure of many churches to hold fast to the Word of God. Many churches have forsaken the Bible and turned their backs on the power of the Holy Spirit. Subsequently, they offer nothing to the person who comes inquiring.

Well, I certainly think the man is

probably right about the failures. But I would think that ones are left searching for the Truth that has been removed from their very lifestreams by the self-appointed interpreters of Truth. **MORE IMPORTANTLY--WHAT DO YOU OFFER OR FAIL TO OFFER THOSE WHO INQUIRE? COULD IT BE THAT ONES OF THE ORTHODOX, NON-CULTS NO LONGER GIVE FORTH THE WORD OF GOD IN TRUTH BUT RATHER VOTED-IN LIES?** The very statement presumes you should give a man that which he WANTS to hear and cautions the "Christians" to not give forth the Truth.

The cults on the other hand are committed to what they believe and there is an excitement among the people. They've got all kinds of programs and people are being drawn in by all the excitement. These cultist churches have a great zeal and therefore become an attraction.

Is this man going to tell me he goes on radio outreach and writes his opinions without zeal or desire for "attraction"? Why, then, does he bother you and especially me? He is the one with the cult, etc. He seems by definition to pronounce himself, and thusly his followers, as Cultists, Counterfeits, Heretics and Fanatics. Oh, but I see, he is going to tell us how to tell the difference.

The question is this, how do you know what a cult is, versus what is genuine? The most common denominator between the cults is their denial of fundamental Christian doctrine. Hands down, every cult denies the fundamental teaching of the Bible.

Well, you who read the Journals can sigh with relief. **Genuine:** Being actually of the origin, authorship, or character claimed; real; authentic; not spurious, adulterated, or counterfeit; not affected or hypocritical; frank; sincere. Boy, that was close but we come in clear and open in all categories of "genuine".

As to denial of "fundamental" Christian doctrine,, since I have not a smidgen of anything but fundamental Christian doctrine, we surely clear that one--but I don't believe the author passes for he tells on himself with the next sentence: "Hands down, every cult denies the fundamental teaching of the Bible." This one is wide open,

brothers--the term "every" indicates "ALL" and I would wish he were speaking of his own cult but I fear he is NOT. For he sums it up in the term "...teaching of the Bible". Ah, he would have had my undivided attention if he had only said "teaching of Christ and/or/all one--God". I care not what any of your hundreds of Bibles say in translation--'tis the WORD OF GOD AND LAWS WHICH ARE IMPORTANT--NOT A BUNCH OF SCRIBBLES BY ARISTOCRATS UNDER A "KING" (JAMES) BY GERMAN SCHOLARS--WHICH I FOLLOW. You ones can follow any that you wish but--to make it home to God on High--you will follow HIS LAWS AND THOSE GIVEN FORTH FOR BALANCE WITHIN THE CREATION.

INERRANCY AND AUTHORITY OF THE WORD

The cults deny the inerrancy and authority of the Word of God. They do not put the kind of trust in the Bible that you as a Christian would. It is very difficult to argue with a Mormon from the Bible, because for the most part, they see their revelation as being superior to the Bible. The Jehovah's Witnesses are similar in their belief; they have certain study guides which they believe enable them to understand the Bible. They study the Bible in light of their study guides and in so doing, place those guides above the Scriptures. Every cult denies the inerrancy and authority of the Word of God.

How many of you even know what the word "Inerrancy" means? It is a noun meaning inerrant. So much for that! Well, it means "free from error; unerring". Again the person uses the term "every" of which I wish I could believe the explicitness of his statement. Unfortunately, most "claim" to believe the inerrancy of the book you loosely call Bible. Brother, so do the Mormons call their book-Bible as do the Jehovah's Witnesses. They will read to you the Scriptures from daylight until dark from that which they label "Bible". One does not necessarily have to ever speak the word of God to be called Bible, and furthermore, do not say to me, "...but you know what I mean". Yes I do, and it astounds me in its bigoted ignorance even of your own language.

What is really happening herein is a total denouncement of that which those

ones who claim themselves to be Christians and that which you claim, sir, to be your "Christianity" which is not Christian behavior but the mere denouncing of a brother efforting to find his God Truth. It is certainly NOT OF GOD TO JUDGE, MUCH LESS CHRIST, AND THEREFORE YOU ARE MOST UN-CHRISTIAN IN YOUR PRONOUNCEMENT OF JUDGMENT. DO I SANCTION THEIR PROJECTIONS AND DOCTRINES ABOVE YOURS? NO, FOR I DO NOT JUDGE EITHER ONE--**NOR DO I SANCTION EITHER FOR I FAIL TO FIND GOD AND/OR CHRIST IN TOTAL WITHIN THE TEACHINGS OF EITHER.** Does that mean I denounce them? No--it is none of my business but God offers Truth unto the uninformed when they are ready to find Truth above and beyond the tinkering and projections of other MEN! When men stop asking other men and start asking Christ for Christ direction you shall see a light shining beyond your imagination. Moreover, as in the case in point--ME--what gives anyone even a tiny opportunity for projection even in the least amount if you have partaken of none or only little of that which is presented? Wherefrom do all of you "setters to straight" and "praying for the salvation and reclaiming" from "whoever that is who writes that stuff"?

I am most happy that ones who follow this teaching as presented unto me and that one who sets the rules forth in great authority--is not in charge of the passage-way into God's house lest God not be allowed within! Oh well, I see that he will now clarify a few points:

DOCTRINE OF GOD

The god of the cults is very different from the God of the Bible. [Hatonn: And for that we most surely thank God.] For instance, the God of Mormonism used to be a man and is a product of evolution. He was a man at one time but through a process of time has evolved into being God and therefore, we who are men today can also become God through a process of evolution. The God of the Bible is eternal and is the same yesterday, today, and forever.

Who said? Whose Bible? The one you labeled "Christ" proclaimed that anything He could do, you can do better! That sir, came right out of

YOUR Bible. How do YOU know that those ones don't eventually "evolve" into God? Now, you do, in addition, state that, "The God of the Bible is eternal and is the same yesterday, today, and forever." BUT, God also says "...thou shalt not place limitations upon my being for I am without limitation and I am infinite." Where does this author claim "authority" to so limit God in sameness--I suggest God shall be and do anything He wishes to be and/or do. Oh, I see, it is written in YOUR Bible! Which translation is your Bible? Who scribed the translation? When? How much did you PAY for your copy of the book you quote? Is it in no way tainted by another's translation/understanding? I believe most of the Bible which you may or may not have was first written in Arabic but ALL came through the translation of German scholars. Yes, those same Germans who produced Adolf Hitler and the Nazis--surely they did not tamper with any of God's Truth in the flowing through. Again, I CARE NOT WHAT YOURS, OR ANY OTHER BOOK SAYS--IF IT BE TRUTH OF THE CHRIST PATH AND WITHIN THE LAWS OF GOD--IT MATTERS NOT WHO TRANSLATES IT. I find very little of either in these projections thus far in regards to the matter.

The greater point herein, however, is who pronounces the "DOCTRINE" of God. If God is eternal and Man, by your rejection of the Mormon Godness belief--who can know what is the "doctrine" of God? At best all you can do is pronounce the "doctrine" as interpreted by a MAN of what he thinks God's doctrine might be--in my own opinion, even that does not match that which is YOUR doctrine, sir.

I am going to ask for a break at this point lest this get too long. I know that you wonder why I am doing this insidious dissertation--BECAUSE MY SCRIBE IS IN RECEIPT OF THREE OF THESE BOOKS AND HAS BEEN PRONOUNCED "EVIL" AND "DOOMED TO HELL". I DARE SAY THAT MY CHELA HAS LITTLE TO CONCERN REGARDING HER WELCOME INTO THE REALMS OF GOD. SO BE IT. WE ARE GOING TO FINISH THIS--AND IT WILL TAKE DAYS--BUT YOU ARE GOING TO LEARN TO STOP JUDGING AND GET ON WITH THAT WHICH IS DESTROYING YOU OR YOU ARE FOR THE

PITS, FRIENDS.

Yes, dear ones, as I said--it certainly appears that the clouds are going to be empty and so, probably will the ship home not be overly crowded. I would hope otherwise, as man sees the level of his manipulation at the hands of self-proclaimed gurus. Christianity? There is so little Christ-ness that I begin to despise the very use of the blessed and beautiful term of perfection for it is tainted by its willful integration as title to bigots and traitors unto God.

Allow us a rest please.

Hatonn, come of light in service ONLY UNTO GOD OF LIGHT AND CHRIST LAWS--I CARE NOT A WHIT FOR YOUR BOOKS OF LIES. WHY NOT FIND THE PORTIONS OF THE BIBLE WHICH DO PROJECT TRUTH--SUCH AS THE LAWS OF GOD AND THE PART ABOUT NOT JUDGING?

I single not out this one "preacher"--I shall be happy to accept invitation to converse with any who will come forth for I stand on the rock of Truth and the WORD OF GOD AND GOD IS THE TRUTH AND SAVE THROUGH THOSE AVENUES SHALL ANY MAN COME INTO THE REALMS OF GOD IN FULFILLMENT OF HIS LESSONS. MAN TAKES LEAVE OF GOD--NEVER DOES GOD TAKE LEAVE OF MAN--BUT TO DWELL WITHIN THE ONENESS OF GOD--MAN SHALL CAST OFF THE THINGS OF EVIL AND PHYSICAL INTENT FOR THUS IS IT TRULY WRITTEN AND HAVING BEEN WRITTEN AND GIVEN FORTH UNTO MAN AS GUIDELINES--SO SHALL IT BE--INTO INFINITY.

SALU,

HATONN TO CLEAR AND ALLOW YOU TO PONDER UPON THESE THINGS.

4/22/91 HATONN
MONDAY

In the glory of HIS service, Creator/Creation, Mother/Father, I am Hatonn. As we come closer and closer to realization of Truth on a much broader scale, I wish to say that I am honored to serve with you. I salute

you who take up the banner and the WORD and go forth.

KUWAIT

I think I shall only speak briefly about what is happening in the Middle East, for you see, all news cannot be blocked from your vision for bits of truth slip back within your borders from overseas where the underground is also at work.

Note the trouble within the government in Kuwait. The Emir has taken up ways worse than prior to the war and will not allow the masses of poor back into Kuwait and the iron rule of monarchy has come down on the puppet parliament. The ones who expected change are near riot stage and demand Baker pay attention and what does Baker say? "Kuwait should have a better form of government and we hope that the rules will be slackened for a gradual move into some participation by the citizens." So be it.

Ah, but another point which I suggest you not miss. Prince Charles and Diana are going to Brazil--why? Oh, I see, to go to a hospital where children have AIDS and she intends to hug them. What are they doing in Brazil? I re-warn you people of America--you are about to lose the entire Western hemisphere to the Elite. It is time to reread the Journals lest you overlook the line of power and the fountain from which it springs.

CANADA

I have a letter and article from one in Canada, Ottawa, who inquires as to what might be done to stem the tide sweeping Canada in this madness of "New World Order". *The focus must be to shut down the flow from the United States, for Canada, Australia, New Zealand and other places are already under the Crown of England from whence was birthed the New World Order. I suggest you all practice that which is within your laws, since your constitution will not bear up as will the United States--if you work rapidly. The "big boys" are working like hands in gloves and so, too, must you citizens--REVEAL TRUTH AT EVERY TURN AND GIVE US SOME PUBLICITY AS WE MOVE ALONG HERE.*

I do wish to share with your southern brothers the seriousness of this, how-

ever, and ask that Dharma reprint the article.

The Globe and Mail, Thursday, April 11, 1991:

DEMOCRACY? The government is proposing changes that would minimize the role of the House of Commons and distort the way it operates. And to make sure they get their way, the PCs are even suggesting a rule that lets the government invent new rules.

TURNING PARLIAMENT INTO A SAUSAGE FACTORY--OR WORSE: If you like laws and sausages, you should never watch either one being made--Otto von Bismarck. Ottawa:

Most Canadians want a Parliament that is more than a sausage factory. They are fed up with legislatures that seem at best ineffectual and at worst childish. They are angered that our democratic institutions so blatantly ignore their wishes.

They want a legislature that stands up to government and bureaucratic arrogance. If, in fact, they want a Senate at all, they want one that provides a check and balance to the abuse of power by a central Canadian government.

In short, they want change. They want parliamentary reform.

Conservative House Leader Harvie Andre has proposed a series of changes to the way the House of Commons operates. But his proposals seek to deform, not reform, Parliament.

In fact, if the Conservative government has its way, the House of Commons will be worse than a sausage factory. It will become a legislative abattoir.

Mr. Andre proposes to make the House of Commons more "efficient"--a machine that will produce legislative sausages like an assembly line. There will be no inspection, taste tests or other stops in the process [H: exactly like the one in the United States!]

He will achieve this by:

** increasing by 25 percent the time spent each day passing government motions and bills,*

* reducing by almost a third the number of days spent debating the budget, the Throne Speech and opposition motions,

* reducing the number of committee meetings by requiring six or more committees to share two rooms,

* restricting witnesses appearing before legislative committees to purely "technical matters",

* facilitating the use of closure and "time allocation", the methods by which debate can be halted,

* reducing the length of speeches, and

* removing right to vote on certain stages of bills.

These changes have one goal: to minimize the role of Parliament and keep it closed when possible. If they are adopted, the government will escape the scrutiny of the House for almost half the year.

By reducing the number of sitting days to 135 (from 175), Mr. Andre will have sliced a further two months from the parliamentary calendar. Thus for 24 weeks out of the year there will be no Question Period, no regular press scrums, no committee hearings and no ability to debate or question the government's policies.

In fact, if it wants, the government will be able to avoid sitting for all but a few days. Under the current rules, the House must sit for 25 days a year before the government can get its money, or "supply". The new rules would allow the government to get its supply bill with only a few days' debate.

And if, despite all this, the government still can't get what it wants, the Conservatives have invented the ultimate escape clause: a rule that lets the government invent new rules.

Almost daily, the House of Commons agrees to set aside regular procedures by unanimous consent (democratic vote) to speed things up a little. However, any one member present can prevent the rules from being bent or set aside in its way. No individual can stop the will of the majority, but any MP can ensure that the rules agreed by the majority are followed.

Last year, Elijah Harper stood up for his community by insisting on proper procedures. He couldn't block

or defeat the Meech Lake accord, but he could refuse to let the Manitoba Legislature relinquish the rules agreed upon by all during previous constitutional debates. He denied unanimous consent to waive the required notice period.

The Conservatives propose to redefine "unanimous consent". By their count, unanimous means "all but 25".

The government proposal would require 25 MPs to be present to block changes to the rules. If fewer than 25 scramble to their feet, the motions will be adopted without debate. No MP could utter a word.

This unprecedented rule will erode the rights of all members, but is specifically targeted at new minority parties, such as the Bloc Quebecois and the Reform Party. More than half the New Democrats and almost one-third of Liberals will be tied up in the House ensuring that "unanimous consent" is not inadvertently given.

There is a certain irony in the sweeping changes Mr. Andre proposes. The man who wants to close the House for two more months each year is, after all, the same man who stopped the House from sitting by setting the bells ringing for more than two weeks in the early eighties.

Ironic, but not surprising. This is also a government that has shown a consistent contempt for Parliament. The Conservatives have brought in closure on more debates, and permitted less public input than any government in Canadian History.

From the illegal use of closure in committees to stacking the Senate, this government has shown no hesitation to use, abuse, break or change any rules to achieve its ends.

[This article is by Nelson Riis--a member of Parliament for Kamloops and House Leader of the New Democratic Party. (Not to be confused with any "democracy" party.)]

Thank you--I believe the document speaks for itself. I would also tell you that the Parliament in London is even more controlled and is truly still a puppet of Thatcher and the Elite through Majors. You seem to need confirmation on such matters and

"inside" information from clandestine resources--why don't you ask MacLain to go "out on a limb" and describe what she knows about the British parliament!?

WHY THE THRUST REGARDING "BIBLICAL" STUFF?

This has poured back at me since I took up the subject on the yesterday. You ones seem to think I have singled out a pathetic being named Brodersen. No, I use that information simply because there has been an influx into my precious people to badger them. The final straw on the subject is when Karen's brother sent her the booklet after others had already arrived to this place. Karen gives full time to the bookstore and because she works there and also reads the documents we publish and believes them to be truth, her father and brother are in continual hounding of her and the attack is most confusing and painful. The ones in point refuse to look at the Phoenix documents--much less read them. Further, the father refuses to even speak on the matter. This is a fragile and beautiful young lady who gives that which she can unto God and I shall not longer sit aside and allow the non-support to continue. It is not probable that the ones who need the information will come from their judgmental benches to read the information--BUT KAREN WILL! I CARE NOT ABOUT THEM--I CARE INFINITELY ABOUT KAREN! SO BE IT. For you readers, Karen is the one who does beautiful calligraphy and produced the "logo" in its final presentation at my request. The triangle representing the triune of all Godness in connection with the inner circle of infinity from which comes the "Phoenix" of rebirthing from out of the rubble and ashes of the destroyed. I honor her and I shall give her reason to not longer ponder her choices unto service. Thank you.

VIKINGS

Inserted somewhere in this document should be a picture of a "Viking" with explanation. I wish to herein comment. No, it is not a Viking--it is a replica of a holographic picture of a Khazarian straight from his original base within the constellation of Orion. The image represents the small, pale, almost vacant-eyed aliens in excellent reproduction. The size is incorrect in the projections for the replica projec-

tion is a bit too tall in stature and the lower face a bit too broad--neither would you find quite as many wrinkles about the eye sockets for the eyes were larger with fewer "folds". It should be noted, however, that as interbreeding and evolution happened the results are evident in myriads of sizes and shapes--Yitsak Shamir being the most typical "remaining" race specimen and he has far more recently come to your place to serve at this time of efforted "take-over". Note that the specimen remains were discovered in York, England--would you not find that strange in placement? I certainly do hope so, readers! Therefore, you can be almost certain of **misinformation**. Thank you JH of Illinois--I am indebted to you for your sharing and also give appreciation for your own artwork shared with us for it touches the hearts of our weary crew. Your work will be rewarded, beloved brothers--indeed it shall!

BACK TO THE BOOKLET AND THE "DOCTRINE OF CHRIST"

Among the cults, the Son of God is always denied as revealed in the scriptures. Every cult denies the deity of Jesus Christ. To some, Jesus was a good man, upon whom the Christ spirit came. To others, He was an angel who became a man at a certain point. To others, He is the spirit brother of Satan. In every one of the cults He is less than who the Bible says He is. The Bible says that Jesus Christ is God. (See John 1:1; Hebrews 1:8).

Oh dear, there is that term again, "EVERY ONE". Further, at the time of Emmanuel Esu in the Holy Lands--his name was not Jesus (that label came via Paul after traveling in Greece several years after the entity in point was no longer present). Secondly, he represented the Christ Path of Truth and Godness--he NEVER CLAIMED TO BE GOD. IN FACT AT HIS TRIAL WHEN ASKED IF HE WAS GOD HE SAID, "THEY say as much." You say in the book that, "To others, He is the spirit brother of Satan." I ask you ones to define for me who is Satan? The term Satan only denotes "adversary" and even according to your tampered "Bibles" it says that Lucifer was a perfection and creation (son) of God who was cast out of Heaven. If you also say that Jesus was the son of God--how do you explain the absence of some type of brotherhood if both spring from the same

source? If your Bible says that Jesus Christ is God--it errs. It should say that the one returning will wear a new name and the name will be the Word which is God--would this not indicate that possibly the Christed energy will have had to grow in His own right to achieve the bearing of the new name? That is, is it not just possible that the name might be Sananda--the WORD WHICH IS GOD!?

DOCTRINE OF SIN

The cults also downplay the problem of sin. Sin isn't that big of a problem to the cults. And of course Hell does not exist. They deny the depravity of man, and teach that man is essentially good. The Bible says that man is irrevocably lost without the intervention of God. (See Romans 5:6; Ephesians 2:11,12)

What means the term sin? Sin means a failure to reach perfection (an error)--nothing more and nothing less. Learning comes most effectively through the experience of errors. Hell does not exist as presented by the evangelists as a place of burning fire--Hell is created by the energy who requires self-punishment for that which is perceived as sin. This is that which occurs as one confronts God at the time of "judgment" of the journey and decision of the soul as to level of growth. It also is a designated state of existence when evil has prevailed and the entity has removed himself from the presence of God. Hell is the word defining the void or absence of the presence of God. Since man is the fragment of God experience and even your Bible says that God dwells within HIS temple which is within each--it only stands to pure reason that man of God creation is innately GODLY (good) and has somehow strayed and lost his direction and moved in an effort to remove himself from God of Light to experience in the physical density of manifested flesh body. Man, if he has become without goodness--it is because the leaders and teachers, pastors and preachers--have taught him falsely. By your own teaching, all this "lost" man needs to do is again turn his heart unto God and wham-bam there again is God--rebirthed! That sir, is indeed true. At that moment it has nothing to do with Christness. Christness comes as the soul of that man who reclaims God seeks to set his path to straight in the Christ teachings within the LAWS OF

GOD AND THE CREATION. The name of the MAN who brought the CHRIST TEACHINGS--IS OF NO IMPORTANCE! THE TRUTH OF THE WORD IS THAT WHICH IS IMPORTANT AND UNTO THE MAN SEEKING CHANGE; IT IS THE WORD AND ACTION OF CHANGE WHICH IS IMPORTANT.

DOCTRINE OF SALVATION

They also have a salvation that is based upon works. The cults know nothing of grace. They talk about grace and being saved by grace but it is not grace in the biblical sense, because salvation to them is always based upon works (i.e. joining their organization, and living according to their precepts and statutes).

Sir, you do not say what is the "Biblical sense" of GRACE. The "Christed teacher" said that only through Grace would you be "saved"--the Grace of God. He told you he was only an intercessor in your behalf for you were ignorant and knew not that which you did. He also said that only through the Christed path could you find your way back to Godness. He could not have said "except through me, Jesus" for his name was Emmanuel of the house of Joseph. Further, since "Christ" is a "state of being" and not a "NAME" it becomes more obvious that the Man speaking the instructions actually said that only through the Christed path will you be granted GRACE!

Moreover, YOUR BIBLE says in addition, that only through "...works can a man be known" and "faith without works is without meaning."

Further, you suggest that "...salvation to them is always based upon works (i.e. joining their organization, and living according to their precepts and statutes)." Do you not, sir, ask ones to send tithes and contributions unto you, and ask them to come forth and proclaim their belief in your doctrine according to the precepts and statutes as presented by your cult (GROUP, CHURCH, BODY OF--)????

So these are some of the differences between the cults and genuine Christianity. There are several groups that would fit the description of Pseudo Christian Cults. They are Jehovah's Witnesses, Latter Day Saints, The Unification Church, the World

Wide Church of God, Christian Science, The Way International, Unity School of Christianity, and others. Cults are one of the manifestations of the wiles of the devil, to deceive people concerning the things of God.

I can only deduce through this tirade of judgment from this speaker/author that he understands not that he speaks primarily and first of his own "cult". The Christ for which, obviously, Christianity was not named--said judge not lest ye be judged. Further, I suggest that the speaker/author knows very, very little of the doctrines in full, of any of the proclaimed "cults" named herein. He could not know of the Mormons, for instance, for their total doctrines are "TOP SECRET". Does Hatonn sanction all those "cults"? No, but I stand with the wondrous projectors who proclaim their right to practice religion as deemed personally appropriate, for it is not my business. If I see that what they teach differs from mine--it is my responsibility to see how and where it differs--FIRST, and then suggest they consider other perspectives perchance they, or me, are misguided as to the Truth of God and the Creation. God's laws and regulations will go on a page, dear friends and that which deviates in any manner what-so-ever from the Laws of God and Creation is not of God. If the shoes of sanctity fit--I suggest you take them out of your mouth and place them on your feet. I have no responsibility, however, to allow the overflow of groups who proclaim Satan as God, as Satan is now defined as a label of the Prince of Darkness, within the lighted halls of God unless they turn into the light and away from the evil teachings. I force not any man--for force is not of God--however, I have laws which demand that I stand in defence of Truth and the first commandment of "Thou shall not have other gods before ME"! Even there, if man wishes to form churches in service unto the evil leader, they shall be left to devour and destroy selves--in absence of God of Light. Evil has no honor and the first to be destroyed are the ones of the "clan" of evil for in the denouncing of the laws of God, they also pledge no brotherhood unto one another. I suggest you all go back and read SATAN'S DRUMMERS.

I promise you that the method of salvation as preached by the evangelists of your current day wherein you just

"believe on Jesus' name" and "the blood shed by that Man will save your assets" IS TOTAL BUNK". Most important of all the things which were gifted unto you by God was "reason". You shall not dump your sins and errors, evil and law-breaking actions upon a MAN by any name--dead or alive. EACH BEING WILL STAND IN JUDGMENT OF SELF, NAKED AND BARE BEFORE GOD AND ANSWER FOR THAT WHICH HE HAS DONE. YOU HAVE BEEN LIED TO, BROTHERS--AND IT IS TIME YOU SIT UP AND TAKE NOTE THAT THAT WHICH IS BEING GIVEN UNTO YOU IN THE NAME OF GOD AND CHRISTIANITY IS THE BIGGEST LIE OF ALL. YOU ARE VICTIMS OF ONES SUCH AS THIS POOR MISINFORMED INTERPRETER OF WHATEVER HE HAS COME UP WITH BEING. INADVERTENTLY THESE ONES HAVE BECOME THE VERY SERVANTS OF EVIL AND ARE THE VERY TOOLS WHICH ARE THE INTENDED LIARS WHO WILL PULL YOU DOWN. YOUR YOUTH IS PULLING AWAY FROM THE CHRISTIAN CHURCHES (CULTS OF THE WORST KIND) BECAUSE THERE CAN BE NOTHING OF CHRIST FOUND WITHIN AND THE BIGOTRY AND HYPOCRISY CANNOT LONGER BE FOISTED UPON THE MASSES WHO BEGIN TO SEE BEYOND THE LIES AND INTO THE TRUTH OF IT.

Let us take a break, please, and then we will cover "COUNTERFEITS". Thank you. Hatonn to clear, Please.

WANT TO SEPARATE TRUTH FROM FICTION?

Phoenix Express/Journals publisher George and Desiree' Green will be lecturing on May 12th at the UFO Expo West May 11th & 12th at the Los Angeles Airport Hyatt Hotel. For further information about the Expo call 1 213 850-8919

THE PHOENIX JOURNALS:

Sipapu Odyssey
And They Called His Name Immanuel,
I Am Sananda
Space-Gate
Spiral To Economic Disaster
From Here To Armageddon

Survival Is Only Ten Feet From Hell
The Rainbow Masters
AIDS, The Last Great Plague
Satan's Drummers
Privacy In A Fishbowl
Cry of The Phoenix
Crucifixion of The Phoenix
Skeletons In The Closet
R.R.P.P.*
*Rape, Ravage, Pillage and Plunder of the Phoenix
Rape of The Constitution
You Can Slay The Dragon
The Naked Phoenix
Blood And Ashes
Firestorm In Babylon
The Mossad Connection
Creation, The Sacred Universe
Pleiades Connection, Return Of The Phoenix Vol. I
Burnt Offerings and Bloodstained Sands
Shrouds Of The Seventh Seal--
The Bitter Communion
Counterfeit Blessings
The Phoenix Express Vol's I & II (\$15)
The Phoenix Express Vol's III & IV (\$15)
The Phoenix Express Vol's V & VI (\$15)

The price is \$10 per JOURNAL, (EXCEPTING EX-PRESS) 10% discount on orders of 4 or more. California residents add 6% sales tax. Add shipping, UPS \$3.25 and \$1.00 each additional or U.S. Mail \$2.50 for first title and \$1.00 each additional.

Write for Quantity Discount.
Available from America West or your Local Distributor.

Express is \$20 per 13 ISSUES for U.S. & Canada (including back issues for current Volume) or \$75 per 52 ISSUES. FOREIGN is \$30 per 13 (1 Vol.) \$110 per 52 issues.

Send orders and Payments to: America West Distributors, P.O. Box 986, Tehachapi, CA. 93581.

For credit card orders Telephone 1 800 729-4131 PLEASE USE ONLY FOR ORDERS (THE EXPENSE IS TOO MUCH FOR US) For other purposes 805 822-9653.

Notes to go with Seymour + "Viking" on pg. 6 of Vol. XII #2 EXPRESS



Israeli Prime Minister
Yitzhak Shamir

NEWSMAKERS

Chicago Tribune

APRIL 12, 1991



AP Wirephoto

Laser returns Viking to life

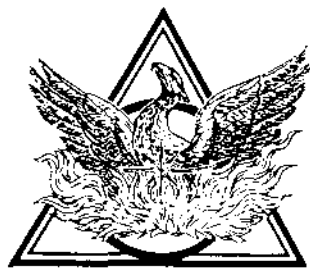
YORK, England (AP)—The face of a Viking dead for a thousand years has been brought back to life with a laser and computer.

The Viking, dubbed Eymund by scientists who reconstructed his face, is on display at the Jorvik Center, a permanent exhibition on the city's Viking past.

"This is undoubtedly the closest we have ever come to seeing a Viking face," said Dr. Dominic Tweddle of the York Archeological Trust.

The Viking's ancient skull was rotated in a laser beam, Tweddle said. "The lighting bouncing back from the skull was used to create three-dimensional pictures."

The scientists then put together a slight, 5-foot-6 body fitting anthropological findings about the Viking build, and added Eymund's head. Tweddle said Eymund's remains were discovered in 1986 in an excavation in York.



PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS

A bulletin commenting on appropriate current news events, clarification of portions of the Journals and answers of a general nature to questions not found in the existing Journals.

PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS is published by America West Publishers, Inc. P.O. BOX 986 Tehachapi, CA. 93581. Subscription rate is \$20 per 13 issues or \$75 per 52 issues, First Class mailing. COPYRIGHT 1991 by America West Publishers, Inc. All rights reserved. Reproduction of this copyrighted material for private non-profit use is expressly encouraged, for commercial purposes it is strictly forbidden.

APRIL 1991 VOLUME XII NUMBER 3

4/22/91 HATONN

COUNTERFEITS

The devil is in the business of counterfeiting; he deals in deception and has a seemingly endless line of counterfeits to offer today. Things like Dianetics, Positive Thinking, EST, Transcendental Meditation, and Alcoholics Anonymous would fall under the category of counterfeits.

Most people seem to think that as long as something is beneficial to a person it must be right; it must be good; it must be from God. They look at anything that profits a man, or helps him out in his personality, or delivers him from certain vices as being given by the leading and the inspiration of God. People will argue, "But look at the good it is doing." The argument is basically, anything that does a person good must be from God, and the Christian should welcome it. So if a person gets their life straightened out through Transcendental Meditation, I should rejoice because all that really matters is that their life has been straightened out. It doesn't matter how it happened. Yet as a Christian, I can't say that! The Bible says, "There is a way that seems right to a man, but the end thereof are the ways of death."

What it really comes down to is, any system, religion, doctrine, or idea that makes you feel satis-

fied when your relationship to God is not right is of the devil. Anything that would make you feel comfortable when you are dead in trespasses and sin is of the devil. The devil would like to give you a false sense of security; he would like to give you a false assurance. And through these counterfeits, he is deceiving millions; don't be taken in by a counterfeit.

Wow! My response to this BS is to simply say, that ANYTHING THAT BRINGS YOU INTO ALIGNMENT AND ACTIONS WITHIN THE LAWS OF GOD AND CREATION IS OF GOD! If a Man tries something touted to change him into Godness and the PEACE OF GOD IS STILL LACKING, THEN HE MUST MOVE WITHIN SELF AND FIND THE ERROR OF THE METHOD. THINGS OF EVIL ALWAYS LEAVE A VOID OF SOME MEASURE WITHIN THE SEARCHING SOUL--WHEN GOD IS FILLED WITHIN--THERE IS PEACE IN UNDERSTANDING AND "WHOLENESS" OF CONTROL OF SELF THROUGH GODNESS--AND THAT IS OF GOD. ERRORS OF DISCERNMENT WHILE IN THE SEARCHING ARE FORGIVEN AS IGNORANCE AND NO OTHER MAN'S PATH IS THINE OWN--BUT HIS.

BEWARE OF THOSE WHO CLAIM TO BE THE "GENUINE" BUT ARE ACTU-

ALLY THE "COUNTERFEITS", FOR THE PRINCE OF EVIL SHALL ALWAYS CLAIM TO BE THE PRINCE OF GOD (LIGHT). WHERE BETTER TO SPREAD HIS VENOM THAN THROUGH THE VERY PULPITS AND MOUTHS OF THOSE WHO CLAIM TO BE "THE" ONES OF GOD??? AND SO IT IS!

HERESY

We come now to the third form of false teaching, Heresy. Heresy is a denial of or a distortion of any established Christian doctrine. To be guilty of heresy or to be a heretic means that by and large, you hold to the doctrines of the Christian faith, but you tend to go wrong on some particular doctrine or aspect of the faith. I would like to give you three examples of heresy that are prominent in many church circles today. They are the prosperity doctrine, the deliverance doctrine, and the shepherding doctrine.

WRONG!! The entire definition given above is in total error according to the definition of heresy and heretic, i.e. **HERESY**: A belief or opinion contrary to the established doctrines of a church or religious system. **HERETIC**: One who holds beliefs or opinions contrary to the established doctrines of his religion. This indicates that 1) a "heretic" does NOT "by and large...hold to the doc-

trines of the Christian faith" (if indeed, we are referring to the Christian faith as described by this author). Further, HERESY is NOT defined as "...denial of or a distortion of ANY ESTABLISHED CHRISTIAN DOCTRINE". The true explicit definition of the term does not even mention "Christian". But, let us read on:

PROSPERITY DOCTRINE

There is a teaching in the church today that is known as the "health and wealth" or "prosperity doctrine". This teaching states that no child of God should ever be sick or in financial difficulty. If you are, it's either because you have sin in your life, or a lack of faith.

Yet the Bible does not teach that as a Christian you will always be healthy or wealthy. The Bible teaches that while we are in this world, we are going to have tribulation. Jesus Himself said, "In the world you will have tribulation, but be of good cheer, I have overcome the world."

Throughout the scriptures we find many references to godly men and women who suffered physically and financially. Throughout much of the New Testament we find that believers had lost many of their belongings and they were very poor. The church in Jerusalem was so poor that the Gentile churches had to take up offerings to send to them to help them out. This idea of always being healthy and wealthy as a Christian is not sound biblical doctrine, it is heresy.

What these teachers say is that all of this sickness and poverty is related to the curse, and we have been delivered from the curse; therefore we should not experience any sickness or poverty.

What they apparently fail to see is that the Bible talks about two

curse. The Bible talks about the curse of sin and about the curse of the law. The curse of sin is physical and spiritual death. The effects are seen in sickness and other things. The curse of the law is eternal death. When Paul said in Galatians 3:13, "Christ has redeemed us from the curse," he made it clear what curse he was talking about. It was the curse of the law, not the curse that came through Adam's sin. We have been delivered from the curse of the law which is eternal death. We, by faith in Jesus Christ, have received eternal life. But we have not yet been delivered from the curse of the sin of Adam. This is manifested in the fact that people still die. Since death still exists, we know that the curse of sin is still intact.

Any teaching today that says "as a Christian you should never be sick or have any problems", is what you would call heresy, it is not sound Biblical doctrine. This teaching in the long run is very damaging because sooner or later you are going to discover that it just doesn't work that way. We do get sick and we do have financial problems. If you're living by this kind of teaching, the minute you get sick or have financial problems you are going to think that it is a result of sin in your life or a lack of faith. That kind of thinking in turn can only lead to a miserable Christian experience.

This teaching can also lead to covetousness and the love of money. Don't be led astray by this kind of teaching; remember: "We brought nothing into this world and it is certain, we take nothing out. Therefore with food and clothes let us be content." (1 Timothy 6:7,8).

This section is pure nonsense from beginning to ending. GOD never cursed anyone--MAN SAID GOD CURSED VARIOUS ONES AND GROUPS. THEN FOLLOWING

THE PRONOUNCEMENT OF THE SO-CALLED CURSES. THE PROJECTOR OF SAME SET HIMSELF UP AS THE LAW REGARDING THE MATTER. GOD DOES NOT CURSE HIS CREATIONS!

Next, this author, as does many speakers and self-styled students of the Bible--quotes Paul (Saul of Tarsus). This one man, of all men, was the greatest and most evil persecutor of that one you NOW call Jesus. His teachings following his so-called conversion are by and large the largest sections of teachings AGAINST THE LAWS OF GOD AND TRUTH AS HAVE EVER BEEN ASSEMBLED! Paul was a persecutor of the Christed Teacher all the while the Christed Master was in the Holy Lands. Paul proclaimed himself an "apostle"--HE WAS NOT A DISCIPLE! And, what sir, is the "sin of Adam"? Eating apples or what? Where did Adam come from? Mud? I doubt that! GOD CREATES FROM MATTER ATOMS AND MOLECULES--HE DOES NOT NEED CLAY OR MUD--FOR GOD IS AND GOD IS INFINITE AND HE CERTAINLY NEEDS NO WAD OF DIRT FROM WHICH TO CREATE HIS MOST WONDROUS CREATIONS. HE CREATED MAN FROM THE ESSENCE OF LIGHT AND GAVE UNTO MAN SPIRIT WHICH IS A PURE REFLECTION OF HIMSELF--THE BODY OF MAN IS ONLY A HANDY PIECE OF MACHINERY TO ENABLE HIM TO BETTER EXPERIENCE THROUGH THE DIMENSION OF PHYSICAL PLANE.

The speaker refers to eternal life and then pronounces that Man still experiences death so somehow he is still cursed. Man does not experience "death"--a physical housing experiences changes which you call death in your lack of knowledge--for it, too, is only changed into energy form of one sort or another--

back into its original forming elements of matter and energy. The MAN WITHIN WHICH IS THE REFLECTION OF GOD IS THAT WHICH IS IMMORTAL--IN EITHER EVENT THERE IS ONLY CHANGE--NOT DEATH! PONDER IT!

WRONG AGAIN! Along with the physical dimension experience comes the physical body accompanied by that which is called "consciousness" (of the immediate). The MAN being is still the essence within the higher consciousness--not the reflection of the consciousness. Therefore, the only illness which can apply to the true reflection of God is sickness of the soul--which if it is in attunement with God and the Christed path--will have no illness. Therefore, illness is only a reflection of the physical plane of experience. Likewise, the only deficit of wealth can be also in the physical experience which is also incorrectly utilized as explanation in the document--for this man's own Bible states that God is Abundance! IT IS ONLY THROUGH THE PERCEPTION OF THAT WHICH YOU THINK YOU HAVE OR HAVE NOT WHICH IS IN POINT. Money is only a barter type of exchange which is somehow required to function in your society--are you now saying that a man must not, somehow, use this commodity but rather be content to be sick and poverty-stricken lest he "love" money and become covetous? Would it not be better to accept the wondrous abilities God gives unto you through which to grow and function and utilize the tools to grow within the Truth of Godness?

WRONG NO. 3: YOU BROUGHT THE VERY ESSENCE OF GOD INTO THIS WORLD WITH YOU AND YOU SHALL TAKE IT WITH YOU--THEREFORE, LET IT BE SET TO STRAIGHT FOR THAT WHICH YOU BRING AND THAT

WHICH YOU TAKE IS THE ONLY THING OF VALUE IN YOUR BEINGNESS. Physical material things are of no value in the realms wherein you will function when you come into truth of manifestation of physical plane. Further, you are allowed to experience upon the physical planes to be stewards of the things physical that you might grow and learn. Boy, you ones have really blown that job, haven't you? You were sent as caretakers for the wondrous creations of matter and look where you have come to be.

Now again, as to the original sin of Adam--whatever in the world that might mean. Even your own Bible tells you that the serpent (evil) was in that garden with those two ignorant beings (if they indeed were in the garden). Now, just who do you think told MAN to not eat of the tree of knowledge that would allow him to know Truth? God does NOT limit thine knowledge nor give thine power into the hands of deceivers and others who set rules for your behavior. He gave you a set of laws, birthed within thine soul essence so that you would always know Truth--and the evil taught you to turn away from the laws and follow that which he would give unto you to pull you away from the Laws of God and it has worked, has it not? What makes you think you came into creation either according to the MAN PROJECTED method of EVOLUTION OR THROUGH THE METHOD NOW RECOGNIZED AS "CREATION"? NEITHER ONE IS CORRECT, FRIENDS, AND ARE SIMPLY MORE LIES TO DECEIVE YOU AND KEEP YOU FROM GOD'S PATH HOME TO SOURCE.

That which you refer to as the Bible of God is not and cannot be--for it is filled to overflow with tales and instructions which ARE SIMPLY NOT OF GOD AND ARE, IN FACT, TALES UPON TALES OF BREAKING OF THE

LAWS OF GOD AND THOSE OF THE CREATION. I, SIR, AM NOT THE HERETIC AS REGARDS GOD'S DOCTRINES FOR THE ONLY "DOCTRINE OF GOD" MUST BE GOD'S LAWS AND NONE OTHER--and Man breaks all laws of God through his church opinionated interpretations and "voting-in" of that which he chooses that usually are totally AGAINST THE LAWS AS PROJECTED UNTO YOU BY GOD. GOD MAY WELL HAVE "WRITTEN UPON THE WALL" BUT EVERYTHING PUT TO PAPER IS OF MAN'S PHYSICAL PRINTING AND WHERE MAN GOES, SO GOES THE PROBABILITY OF ERROR.

IT IS TRULY A GREAT MAN WHO CAN STUDY TRUTH, SET ASIDE HIS EGO, AND ANNOUNCE THAT HIS ORIGINAL UNDERSTANDING WAS FLAWED THROUGH LACK OF TOTAL KNOWLEDGE AND FURTHER KNOW THAT HE HAS PLACED JUDGMENT WHERE, IN FACT, HIS PROJECTIONS ARE ONLY SELF--OPINION!

DELIVERANCE DOCTRINE

Another example of heresy in the church today is found in the so-called deliverance ministries. The deliverance ministries center on delivering Christians from demon possession or oppression. They teach that the Christian is constantly in danger of being possessed or oppressed by demons. You find in these circles that the people who are influenced by this doctrine are very superstitious and are worried about everything they touch, eat, or look at. There is a preoccupation with demons, and more time is dedicated to demons and other related subjects than to the Lord Jesus Christ. They warn about such things as the demon of alcohol, the demon of tobacco, the demon of lust, and the demon of anger. In any type of problem one

might have, they see some sort of demonic source behind it. That is not sound Biblical teaching, and God does not want us to be running around paranoid that we are going to become demon possessed through some accidental circumstance of life.

As a matter of fact, the Bible teaches that as a believer, I belong to God and the evil one cannot touch me! In 1 John 5:18 the word "touch" in the Greek is the word Haptomi which literally means "to attach oneself to". So the teaching of the deliverance ministries is "to watch out or a demon will attach himself to you."

That is a contradiction of what the Bible says. You cannot be demon possessed and born again, it is impossible. You can't have the Holy Spirit and the devil living in you at the same time. You can experience oppression and different types of Satanic attack, but you cannot become possessed by the devil as a Christian.

I have met many people who have suffered greatly from this type of teaching. I knew a woman who went through a period of hormonal imbalance. She had to have a hysterectomy and other serious operations at a very young age, and as her body was going through this, her emotions were constantly wavering. She went to counsel with a pastor to get some comfort and direction, and he concluded that she had a demon of schizophrenia. Needless to say, this had a very devastating affect on her; this teaching is inconsistent with the scripture.

The Bible says I have already been delivered from the devil; he used to own me, but I have been bought by the blood of Christ. I am not my own; I belong to God, not to the devil.

As Christians, our problems may be related to the devil, but

they can also be related to our flesh, and our own desires within us. If I am trying to cast out a demon when it is only my own lust, then I will just go around in a circle and never get anything accomplished. This is heresy, and I think this is a classic example of "doctrines of demons". Demons inspired it, and they enjoy it because they are the ones getting the attention through it.

Oops, sounds to me as if the "demons" are having a bit of contradictory demon-inspired enjoyment from the teaching and opinions of this particular author and speaker.

You cannot have it BOTH WAYS--if the Bible says one thing which is interpreted as you have interpreted it, how do you account for the same Bible pronouncing that "Jesus went about healing and casting out demons"? When this author says "...you cannot be demon possessed and born again, it is impossible," you had best look again. "Born again" doesn't have any meaning at all--born again into what? Perhaps the person with the demons was "born again" into more and bigger deceit and evil! And no, I do not accept the repeated, "...well, you know what I mean!" I, sir, obviously do not know that which you mean--OR, MORE LIKELY, YOU DO NOT KNOW WHAT YOU MEAN, MUCH LESS THAT WHICH YOU SAY.

The first and greatest tool of evil is the CONFUSION of intent and meaning--implicit assumptions--GOD IS 100% TOTALLY EXPLICIT, CLEAR OF INTENT AND WITHOUT "ASSUMPTION" UNDEFINED. YOU HAVE EXPLICIT GUIDELINES--YOU OF THE HUMAN SPECIES TURN THEM INTO CONVENIENT IMPLICIT CONFUSION TO SUIT YOUR OWN DESIRES--NOTHING MORE AND CERTAINLY, INDEED

NOTHING LESS.

This reminds me of the ones who shout "pro-choice" in matters such as abortion. I, too, believe in pro-choice--before the act of intercourse which can produce the infant which will later be murdered! As a matter of fact, the choice was made at the time of the union, was it not? Do not give back unto God your stupid stories of well, I have a birthright to have equality and pleasure in sexual activity. BS--you were given the rules of RESPONSIBILITY IN ALL ACTIONS AND IF YOU CHOOSE OTHERWISE, YOU BREAK THE LAWS OF GOD--NO MORE AND NO LESS! MURDER OF AN INFANT IS NO LESS MURDER BECAUSE OF YOUR LACK OF RESPONSIBILITY IN YOUR GAMES AND EQUAL ACTS WITHIN THE DARK PLACES OF EVIL LUST OR PROSTITUTION IN THE NAME OF WHATEVER YOU WISH TO CALL IT.

Let me assure you ones that whatever you think the laws of your land might be--or, ever how many of God's laws you "vote-out", it matters not! What you do in the physical is that which decides wherein you move into and within the realms of God--AND YOUR PHYSICAL EARTH LAWS DON'T MATTER A WHIT OF AN IOTA IN THE REALMS OF GOD. HOWEVER, HOW YOU HANDLE THE LAWS OF GOD WILL MOST CERTAINLY DETERMINE WHETHER OR NOT YOU MOVE INTO THE REALMS OF GOD FOR ALL OF EARTH SHALL BE PUT ASIDE, AND UPON YOUR ACTIONS REGARDING THE LAWS OF GOD AND CREATION SHALL YOUR PASSAGE BE DETERMINED.

Man has only two choices at any instant--to act within the Laws of God or without. I further assure every ONE of you that

Mr. Brodersen, St. Jude, Charles Manson, Jerry Falwell, James Bakker, George Bush and the Pope may have their opinion which will affect their own passage into whatever—but YOU WILL ANSWER FOR YOUR OWN OPINION AND IF YOU PLACE YOUR POWER INTO THE HANDS OF ANOTHER—YOU MIGHT WELL ERR GREATLY. YOU CAN LIE TO EVEN YOURSELF BUT ALL THOSE LIES ARE LAID BARE AT THE FEET OF TRUTH AT THE PASSAGE POINT. IF YOU HAVE BOUGHT ANOTHER'S OPINION—YOU SHALL ALSO BE RESPONSIBLE IF IT WAS A POOR CHOICE.

SHEPHERDING DOCTRINE

Another heresy that has spread through the church in recent years is the teaching of, "your need for a personal overseer". This is called shepherding, which teaches that as a believer, you need to have a covering, you need to have someone go to God for you; you need to have a mediator to be your spiritual big brother. What you end up with is kind of a priest type figure. No longer do you go directly to God and seek His guidance and wisdom on issues, you go to your shepherd and then he goes to God for you. That is very dangerous! Not only is it dangerous, it is totally contrary to the teaching of the New Testament.

One of the glorious things about the new covenant is that every man would have a personal relationship with God from the least to the greatest. God wants to talk to you personally, He wants you to come to Him. He will give you the answer, you don't need to come to a pastor or anybody else as a mediator. You might go to your pastor at times for some advice, because the Bible tells us that there is wisdom in a multitude of counselors, but as far as having to go to a pastor for permission, that's wrong.

In the shepherding movement, people have come to the point where they couldn't buy a car unless they had the approval of their shepherd, or they couldn't move to another location, or invest their money without the consent of their shepherd. These are ministries that end up dominating the individual.

Don't let anyone tell you that they will go to God for you. You go to God on your own, God will speak to you personally, He will instruct you. There is only one shepherd and that is Jesus.

These three doctrines: the prosperity doctrine, the deliverance doctrine, and the shepherding doctrine, are what we would refer to as heresies.

For a minute, I was able to be in agreement with this person. Then he blew it. After telling you truthfully that you should go straight to God—he blows it by telling you to believe that which he is telling you and that all others teach heresy. He tells you in one breath to go to God only and directly and then tells you to go for a bit of counseling for somehow the "pastor" automatically is gifted with divine ability to advise you in special actions. I most certainly wish these "divine advisors" stuck to matters of car-buying and relocation for they certainly seem to fall short on the knowledge regarding divine spirit and TRUTH OF GODNESS.

FANATICISM

Fanaticism manifests itself in what I call a hyper-spiritual attitude. A person who is caught up in fanaticism is a person who hasn't really had a good day unless he has had a visit from three or four angels, had a couple of direct revelations from God, seen a few miracles, and witnessed several healings throughout the day.

One of the ringleaders of this

kind of teaching describes his experiences. The description he gives is a good definition of fanaticism. He says, "When the Holy Spirit comes upon a person, there is emotional and physical phenomena in the person that indicates to us that the spirit is present. Some of these phenomena are obvious; weeping, crying, prolonged and exuberant expressions of praise, shaking, trembling, calmness, bodily writhings and distortions, falling over, laughing or jumping up and down. There are more subtle manifestations; slight trembling, fluttering of the eyelids, faint perspiring, a sheen on the face, rippling of the skin, or deep breathing. The most dramatic are some who appear to be thrown by the Spirit on their faces, left prone and sometimes seen to bang their heads rhythmically on the ground for an hour or so. Curiously, no physical damage or headaches seem to follow the head banging. The changes following this experience may also be profound. Bodily writhings and distortions, come in many forms including jumping up and down (I call this pogo-sticking). Often times there is laughing and sobbing and some people erupt into giggling and laughter. Sometimes they feel a weight on their chest or a heaviness in the air, usually this indicates the presence of the Holy Spirit, and the first signs of His coming to minister. I've learned to recognize these traits and ask people if they are feeling them. If they are feeling these things, I encourage them to open their hearts more full to God, and I ask the Holy Spirit to continue to pour His life out on the person."

My question is this: Where in the Bible do we have any description of the Holy Spirit coming upon a person and anything like this happening? I don't remember the Apostles on the day of Pentecost banging their heads on the floor in that room as the Spirit of God came down upon them.

[Sir, were you in that room at Pentecost????? How dare you judge that which is expressed in a person as they confront the Spirit of God! Furthermore, most of the ones in the room at what you have labeled Pentecost were faint in disbelief, denial and scared stupid. I go on record as simply stating that I do not believe you are qualified to say that which would go on in ANY OTHER'S EMOTIONAL OR PHYSICAL REACTIVE STATE AT SUCH A TIME.]

What this person seems to be describing is a nervous system disorder. This is fanaticism.

[I repeat--are you, sir, authorized to JUDGE THE ACTIONS OR EMOTIONS OF ANOTHER? ARE YOU QUALIFIED UNEQUIVOCALLY TO DIAGNOSE ONE IN FANATICAL CIRCUMSTANCE? SOME WILL CALL YOU A FANATIC BY THE ONE ACT OF DENOUNCING THAT WHICH WAS DESCRIBED ABOVE FOR YOU HAVE UNBENDING "ZEAL" IN DISCOUNTING ANOTHER'S EXPERIENCE IN FANATIC DENIAL.]

Another form of fanaticism centers around a person depending on an inner voice for direction from God. I read of a man who began to listen to the inner "impulse", whom he presumed to be the Holy Spirit, and the voice told him to leave his wife, children, and his occupation. He was also told to go interrupt public meetings, and do many obnoxious and belligerent things. In a process of time he came to realize that this couldn't have been God who was telling him these things, but for a great period of time he felt that he was being led by the Lord. He actually planned on leaving his family because God supposedly was telling him to.

When you leave the Bible as your foundation which guides and

directs your life, you open yourself up to all kinds of chaos. Don't misunderstand me, I'm not saying that the Holy Spirit won't speak to your heart, because He will, but He is never going to tell you anything that contradicts the written Word of God. [No, but HE sure might tell you things that contradict that which you have ignorantly called the WORD OF GOD in some book scribed and translated and re-translated to suit the OPINIONS OF MAN AS INTERPRETED BY ONES EXACTLY SUCH AS THE AUTHOR HEREIN UNDER POINT. WHEREIN DOES THIS MAN CLAIM TO GET AUTHORITY FOR THE CLARITY AND INTERPRETATION OF THE VERY BOOK HE ESPOUSES?] We Christians are to get our direction first and foremost from the Word of God. Becoming too dependent on an inner voice can lead to serious spiritual trouble, and can only go from bad to worse. Let the Word be your monitor.

One final thing: [oh, don't we just wish] fanaticism only gets worse. Let me give you another quote from the man I quoted previously. He has gone around the world spreading his doctrine and after visiting a certain country he received a letter from a couple of people there who described their experience after applying his principles to their ministries. "We have experienced visions functioning in divine healing. We sometimes see in a person's body where their sickness is located, and at other times we only see a dark shadow outside the body in the location of the sickness. Sometimes we are seeing insects or larger animals like birds of prey, crocodiles and snakes, etc., being located either inside or outside the body. After having prayed a word of command, we sometimes see a kind of light over the person, just as the evil animal has disappeared. Several times we have seen something like a bright hand touching

the sick spot."

That is fanaticism. That kind of thing is inspired by the devil and gets people distracted from the real work of the kingdom of God. Jesus said to the Apostles, "Go into the world and preach the gospel to every creature."

This is what we are called to do as believers. If God wants to heal people along the way, I am more than happy to have Him do it. I am not going to say He has to; who am I to tell God what He has to do? If I sit down and say, "God I'm not preaching unless you heal people", then I am falling into a snare of the devil and am heading toward fanaticism.

So beware of fanaticism. What the world needs is balanced Christians who love God, and will take a stand for Him, and live for Him as well as speak His word.

*Funny thing happened while the Christed teacher went about healing, etc. It was often stated (IN THAT BIBLE THIS AUTHOR TOUTS SO MUCH) that the evil was **seen departing the body of the one being healed!** Was this speaker who denounces other's beliefs, there? Is his presumption of interpretation better, somehow, than that of another? It would appear to me that this man is uninformed at the very least for let us see how he sums up his book:*

All these cults, counterfeits, heresies, and fanaticisms, are tactics aimed at us by the devil, but thanks be to God, we have the victory. The Bible tells us to take the sword of the spirit, which is the Word of God, and to test all things and hold fast to that which is good. God has given us His Word, the Bible, which is our guideline. If you worship and serve God according to the Bible, then you will never get side-tracked by one of these doctrines of demons.

I suggest that the probable aim of this particular writer is to keep you totally uninformed as to Truth. The point is to come into Godness, not read a bunch of opinions and interpretations as projected by some self-styled interpreter.

Is it just possible, friends, that deliberate false instructions have been interjected into those books where the adversary of God **KNEW YOU WOULD GO FOR YOUR INSTRUCTIONS?** Let me point out something which abounds right now beneath your noses and you don't seem to see it, either. **YOU HAVE A "NEW CONSTITUTION" and "A NEW WORLD ORDER"** which discards all Constitutional Rights as given unto you as a **NATION UNDER GOD, INDIVISIBLE WITH FREEDOM FOR ALL.** If the adversary would deprive you of your Constitutional rights, would he not be ever so much happier to deprive you of your truthful relationship with God? I suggest you ponder it most carefully!

Beloved Karen, please send these writings to your brother and to your father. Thank them graciously, especially your brother--and simply ask him **"WHO MIGHT BE LOST?"**, then release of it, precious child, for ones such as your loved ones are simply not ready nor mature enough to bear responsibility for their own journey and wish to foist off their misperception upon another to alleviate their own guilt at lack of discernment and acceptance of responsibility. God further suggests that you read everything shared, such as this document, in the same way in which I have briefly run through it--in the light of the two **FACTS INVOLVING EVERYTHING--IS IT OF THE LAWS OF GOD WITHIN THE BALANCE OF CREATION OR IS IT IN SOME MANNER OF DEVIATION FROM THOSE LAWS. ALL CAN BE DISCERNED WITHIN THOSE GUIDELINES**

**AND OPINIONS OF ANY MAN
OF THE PHYSICAL EXPERIENCE
CHANGES NOT ONE
IOTA OF THE TRUTH OF IT.**

And now, precious chelas (students of Life Truth), may the wondrous peace in understanding abounding from the God/Mother/Father/Creator/Creation wrap you like a cloak of feather down around about your beings so that you have security in Truth and are not bent by the assaults and degrading insults against you. God is not complicated nor secret and He reveals His greatest of mysteries as you are able to accept them. The Laws are explicit and ye are born with the knowledge within thine own beings as His wondrous reflection of Himself--MAN is that which pulls the perfection into imperfection. May God have mercy upon those ones and through His total and wondrous GRACE give them into "seeing".

May insight within Truth be your mantle and may our light ever reflect the Truth and radiance of God by whatever name a being calls upon His Creator, for there is but one authority and nothing upon the physical is left untampered by the physical species of MAN in his experience with ego desire for authority and control. It is a gift, therefore, and a measure against which each can measure development within the journey of Truth--by that which YOU are and not against the OPINIONS of another as to that which HE THINKS ye should be.

Let us have rest, Dharma, for the hours have been indeed long but if we touch even ONE, our journey is worthy. Salu.

Gyeorgos Ceres Hatonn
UFF-IGFC

4/22/91 HATONN

**LIBERATION OF THE
DEMONS**

Dear ones, we must look into that which is history to understand that which you have come to be in the present time--not to dwell in the past but to learn from it.

The history of mankind is the history of ideas. For it is ideas, theories, and doctrines that guide human action, determine the ultimate ends men aim at and the choice of the means employed for the attainment of these ends. The sensational events which stir the emotions and catch the interest of superficial observers are merely the consummation of ideological changes. There are no such things as abrupt sweeping transformations of human affairs. What is called, in very misleading terms, a "turning point in history" is the coming on the scene of forces which were *already for a long time at work behind the scene.* New ideologies, which had already long since superseded the old ones, throw off their last veil, and even the dullest people become aware of the changes which they did not notice before.

State and government are nothing else than the social apparatus of violent coercion and repression. Such an apparatus, the police power, is indispensable in order to prevent anti-social individuals and bands from destroying social cooperation. Violent prevention and suppression of anti-social activities benefit the whole of society and each of its members--but violence and oppression are nonetheless evils and corrupt those in charge of their application. It is necessary to restrict the power of those in office lest they become absolute despots. Society cannot exist without an apparatus of violent coercion, it seems, or history has so long instilled within them the evil traits of

power, lust, greed and force that they can no longer even recognize the symptoms of the disease. Society cannot either exist if the office-holders are irresponsible tyrants free to inflict harm upon those they dislike or wish to rule.

You must come into understanding of the "Anti-God/Christ" and the intent of the Zionist Elite who would destroy the whole of the world which moves in the direction of God/Christ goodness. Therefore we are going to continue the journey through history alongside these Khazars so you can see the chameleon change its colors, doctrines and language to acquire its goals of total rule of your planet.

As we have spoken of these Khazars it is evident that, after their defeat by the Russians in 965, they lost their empire but did, in fact, retain their independence within somewhat narrower frontiers, and likewise retained that which they claimed was their "Judaic" faith--well into the thirteenth century. They promptly reverted to some extent to their predatory habits and historians commented on the matter:

In general, the reduced Khazar kingdom persevered. It waged a more or less effective defense against all foes until the middle of the thirteenth century, when it fell victim to the great Mongol invasion set in motion by Jenghiz Khan. Even then it resisted stubbornly until the surrender of all its neighbours. Its population was largely absorbed by the Golden Horde which had established the centre of its empire in Khazar territory. But before and after the Mongol upheaval the Khazars sent many offshoots into the unsubdued Slavonic lands, helping ultimately to build up the great Jewish centres of eastern Europe.

Here then, we have the cradle of the numerically strongest and culturally dominant part of "modern Jewry" for I must continually remind you that there was no such terminology any place on your planet prior to the 18th century.

The "offshoots" refer to the branching out long before the destruction of the Khazar state by the Mongols. I herein tell you that it shall again be at the hands of the Mongols that the greatest price called Armageddon shall be remembered. The ancient Hebrew nation (Khazar) had started branching into the Diaspora (the scattered colonies of "Jews" outside Palestine after the Babylonian exile; the area outside Palestine settled by "Jews"; the "Jews" living outside Palestine or "modern Israel") long before the destruction of Jerusalem. Ethnically, the Semitic tribes on the waters of the Jordan and the Turko-Khazar tribes on the Volga were, of course, "miles apart" but they had at least two important formative factors in common. Each lived at a focal junction where the great trade routes connecting east and west, north and south intersect; a circumstance which predisposed them to become nations of traders, of enterprising travelers, or "rootless cosmopolitans"--as hostile propaganda has unaffectionately labeled them. But, at the same time, their exclusive religion fostered a tendency to keep to themselves and stick together, to establish their own communities with their own places of worship, schools, residential quarters and ghettos (originally totally self-imposed) in whatever town or country they settled. This rare combination of wanderlust and ghetto-mentality, reinforced by Messianic hopes and "chosen-race" pride, both ancient Judaists and medieval Khazars shared--even though the latter traced their descent not to Shem but to Japheth and Cain.

ILLUSTRATION

This development is well-illustrated by what one might call the Khazar Diaspora in Hungary.

Remember that long before the destruction of their state, several Khazar tribes known as the Kabars, joined the Magyars and migrated to Hungary. Moreover, in the tenth century, the Hungarian Duke Taksony invited a second wave of Khazar emigrants to settle in his domains. Two centuries later John Cinnamus, the Byzantine chronicler, refers to troops observing the Judean law, fighting with the Hungarian army in Dalmatia, AD 1145. There may have been a few real Judeans living in Hungary from Roman days, but there is factual evidence that by far and beyond the majority of this important portion of "modern Jewry" originated in the migratory waves of Kabar-Khazars who played such a dominant part in early Hungarian history. Not only was the country, as Constantine told you, bilingual at its beginning, but it also had a form of double kingship, a variation of the Khazar system: the king sharing power with his general in command, who bore the title of "Jula" or "Gyula" which is still a popular Hungarian first name. The system lasted until the end of the tenth century, when St. Stephen embraced the Roman Catholic faith and defeated a rebellious Gyula--who, as one would expect, was a Khazar--"vain in the faith and refusing to become a Christian".

This episode put an end to the double kingship, but not to the influence of the Khazar-Jewdaist community in Hungary. A reflection of that influence is found in the "Golden Bull"--the Hungarian equivalent of, Magna Carta--issued AD 1222 by King Endre (Andres) II, in which Judaists were forbidden to act as *mintmasters, tax-collectors, and controllers of the royal salt monopoly*--indicating that before the edict numerous Judaists

held those important posts. They did, however, come to occupy even more exalted positions. King Endre's custodian of the Revenues of the Royal Chamber was the Chamberlain Count Teka, a Judaist of Khazar origin, a rich landowner, and a financial and diplomatic "genius". His signature appears on various peace treaties and financial agreements, among them one guaranteeing the payment of 2,000 marks by the Austrian ruler Leopold II to the King of Hungary. One should now be reminded of a previously told incident played by the Spanish Judaist Hasdai ibn Shaprut at the court of the Caliph of Cordoba. If you compare similar episodes from the Palestinian Diaspora in the west and the Khazar Diaspora in the east of Europe, it makes the analogy between them appear less tenuous.

I also point out that when King Endre was compelled by his rebellious nobles to issue, reluctantly, the Golden Bull, he kept Teka in office against the Bull's express provisions. The Royal Chamberlain held his post happily for another eleven years, until papal pressure on the King made it advisable for Teka to resign and betake himself to Austria, where he was received with open arms. But fickle fate struck again and King Endre's son Bela IV, obtained "papal" permission to call him back. Teka duly returned and perished during the Mongol invasion. Ah, but does it not indicate collusion between the Khazar Judaists and the Catholic Holy Church of Rome? Pay attention, chelas, for there are always stranger bedfellows and what is more evident is that it has never been any different, only repeated and repeated in differing settings.

DOCUMENTED ORIGIN

You have documentation of the Khazar origin of the numerically and socially dominant element in the Judaist population of Hungary

during the Middle Ages. It seems that Hungary constitutes a special case, in view of the early Magyar-Khazar connection; but, in fact, the Khazar influx into Hungary was only a part of the general mass-migration from the Eurasian steppes toward the West, i.e., towards Central and Eastern Europe. The Khazars were not the only nation which sent off-shoots into Hungary, however. Thus large numbers of the self-same Pechenegs who had chased the Magyars from the Don across the Carpathians, were forced to ask for permission to settle in Hungarian territory when they in turn were chased by the Kumans; and the Kumans shared the same fate when, a century later, they fled from the Mongols, and some 40,000 of them "with their slaves" were granted asylum by the Hungarian King Bela.

At relatively quiescent times this general westward movement of the Eurasian populations was no more than a "drift", at other times it became a stampede; but the consequence of the Mongol invasion must rank on this metaphoric scale as an earthquake followed by a major landslide. The warriors of Chief Tejumin, called "Jinghiz Khan", Lord of the Earth, massacred the population of whole cities as a warning to others not to resist, used prisoners as living screens in front of their advancing lines, destroyed the irrigation network of the Volga Delta which had provided the Khazar lands with rice and other staple food and transformed the fertile steppes into the "wild fields"--dikoyeh pole--as the Russians were later to call them: "an unlimited space without farmers or shepherds, through which only mercenary horsemen pass in the service of this or that rival ruler--or people escaping from such rule." Ah yes, identical to that which the United States just perpetrated on a place called Iraq!

The Black Death of 1347-8 accel-

erated the progressive depopulation of the former Khazar heartland between the Caucasus, Don and Volga, where the steppe-culture had reached its highest level--and the relapse into barbarism was, by contrast, more drastic than in adjoining regions. It was written that "The destruction or departure of industrious Jewdaist farmers, artisans and merchants left behind a void which in those regions has only recently begun to be filled."

Not only Khazaria was destroyed, but also the Volga-Bulgar country, together with the last Caucasian strongholds of the Alans and Kumans, and the southern Russian principalities, including Kiev. During the period of disintegration of the Golden Horde, from the fourteenth century onward, the anarchy became, if possible, even worse. In most of the European steppes emigration was the only way left open for populations who wanted to secure their lives and livelihood. The migration toward safer pastures was a protracted, intermittent process which went on for several centuries. The Khazar exodus was part of the general picture.

It had been preceded, as already mentioned, by the founding of Khazar colonies and settlements in various places in the Ukraine and southern Russia. There was a flourishing Judaist community in Kiev long before and after the Rus took the town from the Khazars. Similar colonies existed in Perislavel and Chernigov. A Rabbi Mosheh of Kiev studied in France around 1160, and a Rabbi Abraham of Cherigove studied in 1181 in the Talmud School of London. The "Lay of Igor's Host" mentions a famous contemporary Russian poet called Kogan--a combination of Cohen (priest) and Kagan--you might find the historical documents worthy of investigation. Sometime after Sarkel, which the Russians called Biegla Veza, was destroyed the Khazars built a town

of the same name near Chernigov.

There is an abundance of ancient place names in the Ukraine and Poland, which derive from "Khazar" or "Zhid" (later translated as Jew): Zydowo, Kozarzewek, Kozara, Kozarzow, Zhydowska Vola, Zydaticze, and so on. They may have once been villages, or just temporary encampments of Khazar-Judaist communities on their long trek to the west. Similar place names can be found in the Carpathian and Tatra Mountains, and in the eastern provinces of Austria. Even the ancient Judaist cemeteries of Cracow and Sandomierz, both called "kaviory", are of Khazar-Kabar origin.

While the main route of the Khazar exodus led to the west, some groups of people were left behind, mainly in the Crimea and the Caucasus, where they formed Judaist enclaves surviving into modern times. In the ancient Khazar stronghold of Tamatarkha (Taman), facing the Crimea across the straits of Kerch, you hear of a dynasty of Judaist princes who ruled in the fifteenth century under the tutelage of the Genovese Republic, and later of the Crimean Tartars. The last of them, Prince Zakharia, conducted negotiations with the Prince of Muscovi, who invited Zakharia to come to Russia and let himself be baptized in exchange for receiving the privileges of a Russian nobleman. Zakharia refused, but in other cases the introduction of Khazar-Judaist elements into exalted positions in the Muscovite state was one of the factors which led to the appearance of the "Jewish heresy" (Zhidovst-buyushtchik) among Russian priests and noblemen in the sixteenth century, and of the sect of Sabbath-observers (Subbotniki) which is still widespread among Cossacks and peasants.

Another vestige of the Khazar nation are the "Mountain Jews" in

the north-eastern Caucasus, who stayed behind in their original habitat when the others left. They number around eight or so thousand persons and live in the vicinity of other tribal remnants of the olden days: Kipchaks and Oghuz. They call themselves *Dagh Chufuty* (Highland "Jews") in the Tat language which they adopted from another Caucasian tribe.

Other Khazar enclaves survived in the Crimea and elsewhere in localities which once belonged to their empire. There are only historic curios of those compared to the mainstream of the Khazar migration into the Polish-Lithuanian regions.

POLITICAL IMPORTANCE

The regions in Eastern Central Europe, in which the Khazarian emigrants from Khazaria found a new home and some amount of safety, had only begun to assume political importance toward the end of the first millennium. But the plans were already underway for the Plan 2000, my friends, and the Protocols already put to order.

In about 962, several Slavonic tribes formed an alliance under the leadership of the strongest among them, the Polans, which became the nucleus of the Polish state. Thus the Polish rise to eminence started about the same time as the Khazar decline (Sarkel was destroyed in 965). It is significant that Khazars play an important role in one of the earliest Polish legends relating to the foundation of the Polish kingdom. When the allied tribes decided to elect a king to rule them all, they chose a Khazarian named Abraham Prokownik. He was a rich and educated Khazar merchant, from whose experience the Slav backwoodsmen hoped to benefit. The legend indicates that Khazar Judaists were held in rather high esteem for their business prowess. After Abraham resigned the crown it went to a person

named Piast, who thus became the founder of the historic Piast dynasty which ruled Poland from about 962 to 1370.

The Poles, under the Piast dynasty, and their Baltic neighbours, the Lithuanians, rapidly expanded their frontiers, and were in dire need of immigrants to colonize their territories, and to create an urban civilization. They encouraged, first, the immigration of German peasants, burghers and craftsmen, and later of migrants from the territories occupied by the Golden Horde, including Armenians, southern Slavs and Khazars. Poland and Hungary were also briefly invaded by the Mongols in 1241-42, but they were not occupied—which made a tremendous difference in what was to be their future history.

Not all these migrations were voluntary. They included large numbers of prisoners of war, such as Crimean Tartars, who were put to cultivate the estates of Lithuanian and Polish landlords in the conquered southern provinces (at the close of the fourteenth century the Lithuanian principality stretched from the Baltic to the Black Sea). But in the fifteenth century the Ottoman Turks, conquerors of Byzantium, advanced northward, and the landlords transferred the people from their estates in the border areas further inland:

Among the populations thus forcibly transferred was a strong contingent of Karaites—the fundamentalist Khazarian sect which rejected rabbinical learning (Ah ha!). According to a tradition which survived among Karaites into modern times, their ancestors were brought to Poland by the great Lithuanian warrior-prince Vytautas (Vitold) at the end of the fourteenth century as prisoners of war from Sulchat in the Crimea. In favor of this tradition speaks the fact that Vitold in 1388 granted a charter of rights to the Khazars of

Troki, and a great number of Judaists speaking a different language from the Germans and natives were found there. That language was and still is, a Turkish dialect, in fact the nearest among living languages to the *lingua cumanica*, which was spoken in the former Khazar territories at the time of the Golden Horde. This language is still used in speech and prayer in the surviving Karaite communities in Troki, Vilna, Ponyeviez, Lutzk and Halitch. The Karaites also claim that before the Great Plague of 1710 they had some thirty-two or thirty-seven communities in Poland and Lithuania.

They call their ancient dialect "the language of Kedar"--just as Rabbi Petachia in the twelfth century called their habitat north of the Black Sea "the land of Kedar"; and what he has to say about them--sitting in the dark through the Sabbath, ignorance of rabbinical learning--certainly fits their sectarian attitude. Accordingly, the Karaites from the linguistic point of view are the purest present-day representatives of the ancient Khazars. We will later speak of why this sect preserved its language for about half a millennium, while the main body of Khazar Judaists shed it in favour of the Yiddish *lingua franca*.

WESTERN ORIENTATION

The Polish kingdom adopted from its very beginnings under the Piast dynasty a resolutely Western orientation, together with Roman Catholicism. But compared with its western neighbours it was culturally and economically an undeveloped country. Hence the policy of attracting immigrants--Germans from the west, Armenians and Khazars from the east--and giving them every possible encouragement for their enterprise, including Royal Charters detailing their duties and special privileges.

In the Charter issued by Boleslave

the Pious in 1264, and confirmed by Casimir the Great in 1334, Khazarian Judaists were granted the right to maintain their own synagogues, schools and courts; to hold landed property, and engage in any trade or occupation they chose. Under the rule of King Stephen Bathory (1575-86) Khazarian Judaists were granted a parliament of their own which met twice a year and had the power to levy taxes on their co-religionists. After the destruction of their country, Khazar Judaism had entered on a new chapter in its history.

A striking illustration for their privileged condition is given in a papal breve, issued in the second half of the thirteenth century, by Pope Clement IV, and addressed to a Polish prince. In the document the Pope lets it be known that the Roman authorities are well aware of the existence of a considerable number of synagogues in several Polish cities--indeed, no less than five synagogues in one city alone. He deplores the fact that these synagogues are reported to be taller than the churches, more stately and ornamental, and roofed with colorfully painted leaden plates, making the adjacent Catholic churches look poor in comparison. Again--not one mention of God nor of Christ--ness, simply whose building is the more magnificent as tribute to the human element. Funny thing, immediately came a decision of the Papal legate, Cardinal Guido, dated 1267, stipulating that Judaists should not be allowed more than one synagogue to a town.

It is obvious through documentation for your confirmation, that there were considerable numbers of Khazars present in Poland and that they had in several towns more than one synagogue--which means they were prosperous in order to build them so "stately and ornamental". So what of the size and composition of the Khazar immigration into Poland?

The Arab sources spoke of Khazar armies numbering three-hundred-thousand men involved in the Muslim-Khazar Wars; and even if allowance is made for quite wild exaggerations, this would indicate a total Khazar population of at least half a million people. Ibn Fadlan gave the number of tents of the Volga Bulgars as 50,000, which would mean a population of 300,000-400,000, i.e., roughly the same order of magnitude as the Khazars'. On the other hand, the number of Judaists in the Polish-Lithuanian kingdom in the seventeenth century is also estimated by your modern historians at 500,000 (five percent of the total population). These figures do not fit in too badly with the known facts about a protracted Khazar migration via the Ukraine to Poland-Lithuania, starting with the destruction of Sarkel and the rise of the Piast Dynasty toward the end of the first millennium, accelerating during the Mongol conquest, and being more or less completed in the fifteenth-sixteenth centuries--by which time the steppe had been emptied and the Khazars had, it was thought, been wiped off the surface of the earth.

I don't want to be a wet blanket on your precious "holocaust" but I frankly do not come to any reasonable calculation that there could possibly have been 6 MILLION OR MORE "JEWS" KILLED IN THE GERMAN CAMPS. THAT, PLUS THE FACT THAT SOME OF THOSE SO-CALLED "GAS CHAMBER VICTIMS" WERE LATER FOUND LIVING VERY WELL. THERE SIMPLY WERE NOT SUCH "GAS CHAMBERS" FOUND IN ANY CAMP AND YOU ARE CONTINUING FOOLS OF THE DECEIVERS' LIES. I HEREIN TELL YOU SOMETHING ELSE--THE ANTI-SEMITISM IN RUSSIA (NOTWITHSTANDING THE FACT THAT THE "JEWS" ARE NOT SEMITES) IS ANOTHER KHAZAR "JEWISH" HOAX!

THERE WAS RESENTMENT NO DOUBT AGAINST THE KHAZARIAN ELITE BECAUSE THERE WAS ALWAYS PREFERENTIAL TREATMENT OF THE SO-CALLED JEWS, EVERYWHERE AND ALWAYS, IN THEIR SUPPOSEDLY "EGALITARIAN" SOCIETY. THIS IS QUITE LOGICAL, OF COURSE, **BECAUSE THE RULERS OF THE USSR ARE KHAZARIAN ELITE! WORLD, YOU HAVE BEEN SWINDLED AND RE-SWINDLED AND HERE YOU GO AGAIN, ONLY THIS TIME IT WILL COST AMERICA HER SOVEREIGNTY AND THE WORLD ITS FREEDOM AND DOWNFALL.**

Altogether this population transfer was spread out over five or six centuries of trickle and flow. If you take into account the considerable influx of refugees from Byzantium and the Muslim world into Khazaria, and a small population increase among the Khazars themselves, it appears somewhat plausible that the tentative figures for the Khazar population at its peak in the eighth century should be comparable to that of the Khazarian Judaists in Poland in the seventeenth century, at least by order of magnitude--give or take a few hundred thousand as a token of ignorance.

Dear ones, there is terrible irony hidden in these numbers. According to the article "Statistics" in the *Jewish Encyclopaedia*, in the sixteenth century the total "Jewish" population of the world amounted to about ONE million. This seems to indicate that during the Middle Ages the majority of those who professed the Judaic faith were actually Khazars with no way around the facts of it. A substantial part of this majority went to Poland, Lithuania, Hungary and the Balkans, where they founded that Eastern "Jewish" community which, in its turn, became the dominant majority of world Jewry.

Even if the original core of that community was diluted and augmented by immigrants from other regions, its predominantly Khazar-Turkish derivation appears to be supported by strong evidence, and should at least be regarded as a theory worth serious discussion.

Additional reasons for attributing the leading role in the growth and development of the Jewish community in Poland and the rest of Eastern Europe mainly to the Khazar element, and not to immigrants from the West, will be discussed in the following writings, but it might be appropriate at this point to quote the Polish historian (so you can look it up), Adam Vetulani:

Polish scholars agree that these oldest settlements were founded by Judaist emigres from the Khazar state and Russia, while the Judaists from Southern and Western Europe began to arrive and settle only later...and that a certain proportion at least of the Judaists population in earlier times, the main bulk originated from the east, from the Khazar country, and later from Kievian Russia.

I am going to pull this segment to a close and allow Dharma some rest but you must be questioning why the "Jews" would claim so many deaths if there were not in fact, even that many "Jews" as numbered in the so-called death camps? Because it would later appear impossible that there could be enough left to take over any portion of your world, much less the whole of it. In your country of America, for instance, less than 3% are Judaists and the Khazar Elite do not even longer practice any type of orthodox Judaism *but rather the Talmudic Protocols of the Elite Men of Wisdom.*

The facts are that they have managed to gain control of every media outlet in your nation and in most of the world, the Banking industry,

the Government (all of Congress), the Churches (especially the "Christian" sects), and the Police Forces as are now structured by the United Nations New World Order. You had best take a look around, beloved friends, for the time of "looking" is all but over.

I am giving you facts which can be confirmed and documented on your own placement--not some mystical hoopla about big explosions and raptures. Irresponsible behavior against the laws of GOD have brought you to this point for it was intended that you would be brainwashed by the lustful things of evil physical greed--it most certainly worked, did it not?? You are now handcuffed and gagged--WHAT WILL YOU DO NOW, AMERICA? WHAT WILL YOU DO, WORLD? IT RESTS SOLELY IN YOUR HANDS, MY FRIENDS. YOU WILL TAKE A STAND AGAINST THIS THING--OR YOU WILL SURELY FALL!

May the light of insight shine around about you that you may see, hear and take action in clear guidance of that ONE come forth again unto your place to show you the way. Salu.

Hatonn to clear, please. I ask that you carefully consider these things being offered unto your attention. Good-day.

Express is \$20 per 13 ISSUES for U.S. & Canada (including back issues for current Volume) or \$75 per 52 ISSUES. FOREIGN is \$30 per 13 (1 Vol.) \$110 per 52 issues.

Send orders and Payments to: America West Distributors, P.O. Box 986, Tehachapi, CA. 93581.

For credit card orders Telephone 1 800 729-4131 **PLEASE USE ONLY FOR ORDERS (THE EXPENSE IS TOO MUCH FOR US)** For other purposes 805 822-9655.



PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS

A bulletin commenting on appropriate current news events, clarification of portions of the Journals and answers of a general nature to questions not found in the existing Journals.

PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS is published by America West Publishers, Inc. P.O. BOX 986 Tehachapi, CA. 93581. Subscription rate is \$20 per 13 issues or \$75 per 52 issues, First Class mailing. COPYRIGHT 1991 by America West Publishers, Inc. All rights reserved. Reproduction of this copyrighted material for private non-profit use is expressly encouraged, for commercial purposes it is strictly forbidden.

APRIL 1991 VOLUME XII NUMBER 4

4/23/91 HATONN

TUESDAY

May the light of God shine around about us that we may have insight and direction for action in clarity and Truth. I am Hatonn--to serve.

As you move into a debilitating time let it be known that things are beginning to happen which can give you a bit of time for action for just as chaos slows your path back to freedom--so does it slow the deceivers.

I am going to be most brief on the "news" of this day for I have great volumes of work to cover so I ask that you follow up on details.

T.D. asks about Tower's crash death of a week or so past and inquires as to intent behind the scenes. At the point of taking-out Tower it was more important to shut up the astronaut traveling with him. Tower's book is a rather mild expose' of "stuff" which would be more annoying than anything else but nonetheless could be damaging while the administration is in the take-over phase. The astronaut, however, was an entirely different matter--he was going to begin to "spill the beans" about the shuttle flights. You see, chelas, everyone can't be replaced nor silenced. The

point, of course, is blackmail and it never works if the one you are blackmailing is the stronger and cares not about revelations. So be it.

Now as to Earthquakes in Costa Rica and Panama. I told Dharma to immediately watch the shuttle launch and she would know about the earthquake--and vice-versa. Several days ago I told the ones at this location that there would be an incident if the launch of that shuttle continued in the countdown. Major quakes and disasters are being saved to give you certain examples when the going really gets tedious.

By NASA's own admission now, there is "Star Wars" gear aboard that shuttle. There is much other behind-the-scenes deceiving and attempts at "shuffling" pay-loads to everywhere on your globe--even unto another Arian launch from the area of the Panama/Costa Rica border. Usually the Arian rockets are launched from French Guiana, but not this time, for it was to go simultaneously with the shuttle--following on to the Japanese rocket which was lost within the past few days. You are desperately efforting to get sensors in orbit and are thus far unsuccessful at every turn.

Now as to the Kurds. Do not be foolish and think this is all

some nightmare accident. The Kurds were deliberately stirred into total frenzy to accomplish exactly that which happened. Now you have unlimited excuse to keep your military in the area--for humanitarian reasons. Note that which they tell you and you will have confirmation. Firstly, Saddam Hussein's administration has done nothing to the Kurds and there is no reason not to bring them home to Iraq. He, further, has offered lands in security for them to have an autonomous state in northern Iraq. The Iraqi army is helping in the care and relief of the lost ones and yet your news harps and harps on U.S. military missions to insure safety but "...so far have encountered no resistance...blather--blather". The Iraqis couldn't care less and you are footing the bill to repair the disaster you created by bombing the poor people into oblivion.

Note what they say this day about timing--"We must get them settled with a good shelter and food supply--BEFORE THE WINTER FREEZES THEM," that, by the way--is NEXT WINTER! Dirty games? Indeed, so what else has changed? The big heart-wrencher is that there is "no baby milk or formula"--well if you hadn't destroyed the milk factories I would guess that you would have plenty for all the babies.

Do not be sucked in by the humanitarian SHOW, my friends.

Humanitarian? Look at that which is happening in your administration--again to get the drift of the truth. You can't even get rid of Sununu running about on ski trips aboard special military jets at your full expense--and President Bush simply laughs and says it is "fine, and nothing will be changed". The same holds true for ALL OF HIS ADVISORS! He has made it abundantly clear that you-the-people will stay out of HIS business. By the way--nobody in the world has paid any of those pledges made to foot the bill for that Iraqi/Kuwaiti War and the big defense bust. You are still paying it all--NOW, you are paying all of the cost of the refugees--food, medicine, military materiel, etc. Already you have used over \$123 MILLION in military reserve food supplies and are shipping it all right out of your reserves in Germany. The cost of this little operation--(I call it "snow-job") is running millions of dollars a day and you warm, loving Americans are again footing the entire cost. This, while you have over three million homeless in America with massive layoffs every day and your own children going to bed hungry and sick every day! So be it.

I am going to repeat a rundown of power and who is running this show and then we will turn back to the history of the Khazars for I think you are beginning to get the picture of their current activities.

Henry Kissinger may be out of government, so to speak, but he is still running the show through his assistants and acolytes in the Washington national bureaucracy. Brent Scowcroft, the White House national security adviser,

Lawrence Eagleburger, the second-ranking man in the State Department, and Gen. Colin Powell, the chairman of the Joint Chiefs of Staff--they all owe their jobs to Kissinger. Kissinger, of course, owes his unique power to the Rockefeller Dynasty.

These crisis managers crave the new-found power they now enjoy in the Gulf and American "civil affairs" troops now run Kuwait. The Deputy Commander of American Forces in Saudi Arabia, Lt. Gen. Calvin Waller, has now publicly said: "U.S. troops are in the gulf to stay." Schwarzkopf may be "home" but a permanent headquarters is now set up in the region. Your military personnel are and have been putting Kuwait "back on line". Fooled again, America!

COMPOSITION OF IMMIGRANT KHAZAR COMMUNITIES

We have discussed number, now let us look at the social structure and composition of the Khazar immigrant community.

The first impression one gains is a striking similarity between certain privileged positions held by Khazar Judaists in Hungary and in Poland in those early days. Both the Hungarians and Polish sources have referred to the Judaists employed as mint-masters, administrators of the royal revenue, controllers of the salt monopoly, tax-collectors and "money-lenders"--i.e. BANKERS. This parallel suggests a common origin of those two immigrant communities; as you can trace the origins of the bulk of Hungarian Judaists to the Magyar-Khazar nexus, the conclusion seems self-evident.

The early part played by immigrant Judaists in the two countries was reflected in the bud-

ding economic life. It is not surprising, since foreign trade and the levying of customs duties had been the Khazars' principal source of income in the past. They had the experience which their new hosts were lacking and the blood-thirsty callousness to perform. It was only logical that they were called in to advise and participate in the management of the finances of court and nobility. It is also reasonable that the same type of compassionless beings be called in to run America and the other world governments. The coins minted in the twelfth and thirteenth centuries with Polish inscriptions in Hebrew lettering are seemingly bizarre relics of those activities. Some of the coins bear the name of a king but others are inscribed "From the House of Abraham ben Joseph the Prince" or simply show a word of benediction such as "Luck" or "Blessing". Hungarian sources also speak of the practice of minting coins from silver provided by Judaist owners.

However--in contrast to Western Europe--finance and commerce were far from being the only fields of Jewish activity. Some rich emigrants became landowners in Poland as Count Teka was in Hungary. This is exactly that which happened in Germany where the "Jews" ended up owning a major portion of Germany. This, in fact, is the major cause of the Second World War--a law was passed saying that one must be a native German to purchase property--but that is yet another story. In Poland, Judaist land-holdings comprised whole villages of "Judaist" farmers in the vicinity of Breslau before 1203, and in the early days there were Khazar peasants in considerable numbers, as the ancient Khazar "place-names" show.

The Karaite records mentioned before, show how some of the villages came into being. They relate how Prince Vitold settled a group of Karaite prisoners-of-war in "Krasna", providing them with houses, orchards and land to a distance of one and a half miles (Krasna is identified with the Judaist small town Krasnola in Podolia).

Farming, however, held no future for this Judaist community. There were several reasons for this. The rise of feudalism in the fourteenth century gradually transformed the peasants of Poland into serfs, forbidden to leave their villages, deprived of freedom of movement. At the same time, under the joint pressure of the ecclesiastic hierarchy and the feudal landlords, the Polish Parliament in 1496 forbade the acquisition of agricultural land by Judaists. But the process of alienation from the soil started long before that. Apart from the specific causes mentioned, religious discrimination, combined with the degradation of the free peasants into serfs--the transformation of the predominantly agricultural nation of Khazars into a predominantly urban community reflected a common phenomenon in the history of migrations. Faced with different climatic conditions and farming methods on the one hand, and on the other with unexpected opportunities for an easier living offered by urban civilization, immigrant populations change their occupational structure within a few generations. The offspring of Abruzzi peasants in the New World became waiters and restaurateurs, the grandsons of Polish farmers might become engineers or psychoanalysts--the opposite process of colonists settling on virgin soil applies to migrants from more highly developed to under-developed regions.

However, the transformation of Khazar Judaism into Polish Judaism did not entail any brutal break with the past, or loss of identity. It was a gradual, organic process of change, which preserved some vital traditions of Khazar communal life (kibbutz?) in their new country. This was mainly achieved through the emergence of a social structure, or way of life, found nowhere else in the world Diaspora: the Judaist small town, in Hebrew *ayarah*, in Yiddish *shtetl*, in Polish *miasteczko*. All three designations are diminutives, which, however, do not necessarily refer to smallness in size for some of the towns were quite big, but rather does refer to the limited rights of municipal self-government they enjoyed.

The *shtetl* should not be confused with the *ghetto*. The latter consisted of a street or quarter in which Judaists were compelled to live within the confines of a Gentile town. It was, from the second half of the sixteenth century onward, the universal habitat of Judaists everywhere in Christian, and most of the Muslim, world. Most of these limitations, however, were rigidly self-imposed! The ghetto was surrounded by walls, with gates that were locked at night. It gave rise to claustrophobia and mental inbreeding, and also to a sense of relative security in time of trouble as the groups were likely to have for they were warring people--eye for eye, etc. Since it could not expand in size, the houses were tall and narrow, and permanent overcrowding created deplorable sanitary conditions. It took great spiritual strength for people living in such circumstances to keep any measure of self-respect and not many of them did.

The *shtetl*, on the other hand, was an entirely different propo-

sition--a type of settlement which, as already said, existed only in Poland-Lithuania and nowhere else in the world. It was a self-contained country town with an exclusively or predominantly Judaist population. The *shtetl*'s origins date back to the thirteenth century, and represent the missing link between the market towns of Khazaria and the Judaist settlements in Poland.

The economic and social function of the semi-rural, semi-urban agglomerations were similar in both countries. In Khazaria, and later in Poland, they provided a network of trading posts or market towns which mediated between the needs of the big towns and the countryside. They had regular fairs at which sheep and cattle, alongside the goods manufactured in the towns and the products of the rural cottage industries were sold or bartered; at the same time they were the centers where artisans plied their crafts, from wheelwrights to blacksmiths, silversmiths, tailors, Kosher butchers, millers, bakers and candlestick-makers (literally).

There were also letter-writers for the illiterate, synagogues for the faithful, inns for travelers, and a *heder*--Hebrew for "room", which served as a school. There were itinerant story-tellers and folk bards and many of their names have been preserved, traveling from *shtetl* to *shtetl* in Poland and earlier, in Khazaria. It is a good time to look closely at the story-tellers among Oriental people in your own current time.

Some particular trades became virtually a Judaist monopoly in Poland. One was dealing in timber--which must tell you that timber was the chief building material and an important export

in Khazaria; another was "transport". The dense net of *shtetls* made it possible to distribute manufactured goods over the entire country by means of the superbly built Judaist type of horsecart. The preponderance of this kind of transport, especially in the east of the country, was so marked--amounting to a virtual monopoly--that the Hebrew word for carter, *ba'al agalah* (literally: "master of the cart") was incorporated into the Russian language as *balagula*. Only the development of the railway in the second half of the nineteenth century led to a decline in this trade.

This specialization in "coach"-building and carting could certainly not have developed in the closed ghettos of Western Jews; it unmistakably points to a Khazar origin. The people of the ghettos were sedentary, while the Khazars, like other semi-nomadic people, used horse or ox-drawn carts to transport their tents, goods and chattel--including royal tents the size of a circus, fit to accommodate several hundred people. They certainly had the ability to negotiate the roughest tracks in their new country.

Other specifically Judaist occupations were inn-keeping, the running of flour mills and trading in furs--none of them found in the ghettos of Western Europe.

Such, in broad outlines, was the structure of the Judaist *shtetl* in Poland. Some of its features could be found in old market towns in any country; others show a more specific affinity with what you already know--little though it might have seemed--about the townships of Khazaria, which were the prototypes of the Polish *shtetl*.

To these specific features must

be added the "pagoda-style" of the oldest surviving wooden *shtetl* synagogues dating from the fifteenth and sixteenth centuries, which is totally different from both the native style of architecture and from the building style adopted by Western Jews and replicated later on in the ghettos of Poland. The interior decoration of the oldest *shtetl* synagogues is also quite different from the style of the Western ghetto; the walls of the *shtetl* synagogue were covered with Moorish arabesques, and with animal figures characteristic of the Persian influence found in Magyar-Khazar artifacts and in the decorative style brought to Poland by Armenian immigrants.

Why am I taking so much time on what appears to be information of no value? Because you ones continually denounce the Truth and want "proof". You really do not for you want another to do your work for you, but you are going to get it anyway so that when we come to current times--you will STOP YOUR CONFOUNDED DENIALS!

The traditional garb of Polish Jews is also of unmistakably Eastern origin. The typical long silk kaftan was an imitation of the coat worn by the Polish nobility, which itself was copied from the outfit of the Mongols in the Golden Horde--fashions travel across political division; but you know that kaftans were worn long before that by nomads of the steppes for we have also described it.

The skull-cap (*yarmolka*) is worn to this very day by orthodox Jews--and by the Uzbeks and other Turkish people in the Soviet Union. On top of the skull-cap men wore the *streimel*, an elaborate round hat rimmed with fox-fur, which the Khazars

copied from the Khasaks--or vice versa. As already mentioned, the trade in fox and sable furs, which had been flourishing in Khazaria, became another virtual Judaist monopoly in Poland. As for the women, they wore, until the middle of the nineteenth century, a tall white turban, which was an exact copy of the Jauluk worn by Khasak and Turkish women. Nowadays orthodox Judaist women (Jewesses) have to wear, instead of a turban, a wig made of their own hair, which is shaved off when they get married.

One might also mention in this context--though somewhat dubiously--the Polish Jews' odd passion for *gelfillte* (stuffed) *fisch*, a national dish which the Polish Gentiles adopted. "Without fish", the saying went, "there is no Sabbath". I believe that all of you nice people can find this dish in the markets marked as Kosher. It was derived from life on the Caspian, where fish was the staple diet.

Life in the *shtetl* is celebrated with much romantic nostalgia in "Jewish" literature and folklore and thus you can find pretty accurate confirmation as to detail. The Sabbath was joyously celebrated and is interesting to note:

Wherever one is, he will try to reach home in time to greet the Sabbath with his own family. The peddler traveling from village to village, the itinerant tailor, shoemaker, cobbler, the merchant off on a trip, all will plan, push, hurry, trying to reach home before sunset on Friday evening.

As they press homeward, the shammes calls through the streets of the shtetl, "Judaists to the bathhouse!"

A functionary of the synagogue, the shammas is a combination of sexton and beadle. He speaks with an authority more than his own, for when he calls "Judaists to the bathhouse", he is summoning them to a commandment.

The most vivid evocation of life in the *shtetl* is the surrealistic amalgam of fact and fantasy in paintings and lithographs where biblical symbols appear side by side with the bearded carter wielding his whip and wistful rabbis in kaftan and *yarmolka*.

I suppose you would look upon this as a weird community as you look back in retrospect--but, dear ones, it is typical of a living still in existence--did you take a good look at the Kurds as they are now portrayed in the news? These ones can hardly even imagine what your lives are like--it can be no different than might be your dreams and imaginings of spacecraft and mother ships. The communities reflected their weird origins. Some of the earliest small-towns were founded by prisoners-of-war--such as the Karaites of Troki--whom Polish and Lithuanian nobles were anxious to settle on their empty lands. But the majority of these settlements were products of the general migration away from the "wild fields" which were turning into deserts. After the Mongol conquest when the Slav villages wandered westward, the Khazar *shtetls* went with them. The pioneers of the new settlements were rich Khazar traders who constantly travelled across Poland on the much frequented trade routes into Hungary. The Magyar and Kabar migration in Hungary blazed the trail for the growing Khazar settlements in Poland: it turned Poland into a transit area between the two countries with Judaist communi-

ties. Thus the traveling merchants were familiar with conditions in the prospective areas of resettlement, and had occasion to make contact with the landowners in search of tenants. The landlord would enter into an agreement with such rich and respected Judaists as would settle on his estate and bring in other settlers. They would, as a rule, choose people from the place where they had lived. These colonists would be an assorted lot of farmers, artisans and craftsmen, forming a more or less self-supporting community. Thus the Khazar *shtetl* would be transplanted and become a Polish *shtetl*. Farming would gradually drop out, but by that time the adaptation to changed conditions would have been completed--exactly as in "Israel" (Palestine) this very day!

The nucleus of modern Jewry thus has followed exactly the old recipe: strike out for new horizons, take them over--and stick together while pushing others out and including only those who will "vote" for you. History never changes, my friends--and mostly neither do the players.

Let us take this off the machine lest it get too long for the chapter. Thank you.

Hatonn to stand-by.

APRIL 22, 1991

WHAT IS "WORK-FARE"?

Greetings Precious chela, Druthea. We are Sananda, Lord Michael and St. Germain. We come in the service of our Holy, Divine Father, God/Aton and in service, therefore, to you, our brethren.

We are most grateful for the inquiry of one, DK. We are

beginning to see the flicker from the spark of awakening which is occurring within you ones. We now wish to gently but firmly kindle this spark of understanding before the "winds" of the adversary extinguish this growing flame. DK's question was this. "Are there any books in print that work out that idea of Work-Fare?"

Well, precious one, perhaps it will be you who will write it? I, Sananda, had said previously within the document, "*Welfare (Sick-fare) and the Anti-Christ*" that the concept of what I termed "Work-Fare" is not a new one. There are individuals and some "groups" who have attempted to accomplish this sort of program and some practice it to some extent, although, they may not label it such. Let me give a simple definition of what "Work-Fare" means but I will first define "welfare". Welfare is money and food given to those who profess "need" because of "inability" or more commonly "unwillingness" to take responsibility for the care of themselves. They need not DO anything to earn same, except apply with their local welfare office, and "have" no assets, or at least a limitation as to what assets they have, such as a car. Now we will explain the concept of "Work-fare" that you ones can begin your OWN research and use your OWN GOD-given ingenuity to develop and implement "work-fare" when the opportunity comes.

Work-fare works something like this. Ones have no job or food and come to you, who have a farm and do need assistance. You would offer them food and a place to stay IN EXCHANGE for their WORK assisting you where you need it. If you are able to pay something in addition, you will do so. You do not just support irresponsible

behavior patterns by giving away that which YOU have worked for to ones who are unwilling to DO for themselves. I will give you a couple of hints. Inquire of your grandparents and others who "lived" through the depression of the 1930's and the war following. You will find that at that time, what is termed "work" ethic was taught as necessary for survival. In small towns, neighbor helped neighbor, there was true relative "community" effort so that most who were physically able participated in helping the whole maintain survival. There was cohesion of unity that existed which has since faded with the programming of the self-centered "ME" generations which have followed. Also, check with your local government. Inquire about whether such a program has ever been introduced within the "Social Services" office, for example. If so, find out if they will allow you to have access to the information for "research" purposes. This will give you ones a start.

Now you will notice I did not say ones will go to the government for welfare handouts. WHY? BECAUSE, IT IS SIMPLY TIME YOU ONES UNDERSTAND THAT VERY SOON, YOU WILL LIKELY NOT HAVE ENOUGH GOVERNMENT HAND-OUTS FOR ALL WHO COME BEGGING!! AND FOR THOSE OF YOU WHO SIT AS "MUGWUMPS" UPON THE FENCE OF INDECISION, WHO STILL REMAIN FIRMLY TIED WITHIN THE SYSTEM AS IT IS NOW, YOU WILL NOT HAVE TO WORRY ABOUT THE "APPLICATION" OF "WORK-FARE" FOR OTHERS, BECAUSE YOU WILL BE ONE OF THE ONES OUT ON THE STREETS OF DESPERATION AND DESPAIR!!

Precious Chelas, WE of the HOSTS, are preparing you for a time when you will be needing to apply "alternatives" to that which you have been taught. YOUR SYSTEM, YOUR CULTURAL INSTITUTIONS AS YOU NOW KNOW THEM ARE FALLING INTO THE ASHES AND YOU WHO HANG ON TO THE OLD...WILL "FALL" AS WELL. The Anti-Christ which now exists within nearly all human "systems" upon your plane, is trying to pull as many of you into perceived "helpless" apathy, and eventually desperation, that you will REMAIN a slave to and fall with IT into the void of ignorant, unconscious darkness and during the same "time", GOD RECLAIMS THOSE WHO ARE OR HAVE CHOSEN TO BECOME HIS FAITHFUL AND TRUE!

We would ask of YOU ones, what possibilities can YOU create within GOD's LAWS which implement this concept of WORK-FARE? WE WELCOME THE SHARING OF IDEAS WITH OUR OTHER READERS OF "THE PHOENIX JOURNALS". Do you see? We do a disservice to you ones IF we DO ALL your THINKING FOR YOU. HAVEN'T YOU ALREADY HAD QUITE ENOUGH OF BEING TOLD BY THOSE OF "HUMAN" FORMAT HOW YOU MUST THINK OR NOT THINK AS THE CASE MAY ACTUALLY BE! You MUST GROW-UP, CHELAS, IT IS GRADUATION/LIBERATION TIME, REMEMBER!!? THE SPIRIT OF GOD KNOWLEDGE RESTS WITHIN EACH ONE WHO CHOOSES TO PUT HIS HUMAN "ALTERED EGO" WILL INTO WHAT IS GOD'S WILL ONLY. THEREFORE, IT STANDS TO REASON, THAT THE ANSWERS EXIST WITHIN EACH ONE OF

YOU WHO WISHES ONLY TO SERVE IN HONOR AND IN BALANCE, THE WILL OF GOD/ATON. ASK, GOD/ATON WITHIN YOU TO SHOW YOU THAT WHICH YOU NEED IN ORDER TO SERVE HIS WILL. Ask and you will receive your guidance and your answers. Then, of course, it is up to YOU to DO what you are guided to DO. So be it.

We will suggest, though, that the first thing each and every one of you must DO, is free yourselves from any and all dependency upon the "system". We cannot stress this enough! You either do so now by choice or you will be FORCED, by your addiction to dependency and the fall of your system, into inability to survive. You won't need to consider things such as WORK-FARE if you do not have SOVEREIGNTY and AUTONOMY very soon! We trust that we have adequately explained the severity of your circumstances and the necessity to ACT NOW in preparation to maintain yourselves within GOD'S LIGHT and SERVICE.

LEISURE, RETIREMENT AND THE ANTI-CHRIST

Now while we have your attention let us discuss what is termed on your place as LEISURE, defined as: "1. Freedom from the demands of work or duty. 2. Time available for recreation or relaxation. At leisure, 1. Free from pressing obligation. 2. Unoccupied; not employed." Now we will define RETIREMENT: "To Retire, 1. To go away or withdraw, as for privacy, shelter, or rest. 2. To go to bed. 3. To withdraw oneself from business, public life, or active service. Retired, 1. Withdrawn from public view; solitary; secluded: a retired life. 2. Withdrawn

from active service, business, office etc."

Both of these terms imply a chosen state of **NON-ACTIVITY** in regard to that which you ones have termed as **WORK** or **PRODUCTION** orientation. Now there are of course various ways in which you ones define and utilize your "leisure" time. Some of you consider that playing a game or sport, such as bridge, ~~baseball~~ or golf is how you will spend your **NON-productive** "work" time. This would be termed "active" leisure, in that you are doing something either physically and/or mentally "stimulating" which you do for "fun" or "enjoyment". Others of you will consider "leisure" to be watching television or going to a movie, taking a nap, or lying in the sun, which we would term "passive" leisure in that you are seeking entertainment or relaxation in which you need **DO** nothing except be entertained or sleep. Ones who are addicted to **DOING** nothing, or **NON-THINKING** we will call, "Leisure Lizards". (No offense to the beauteous creatures called lizards, of course.)

Now we are not saying that these leisure activities or non-activities are necessarily evil. The point we are making is that most of you have stifled your creative potential within by choosing work which you can't wait to be done with so that you can go leisure yourselves in self-indulgent apathy and pleasure-seeking. Now, are we saying it is wrong to do things besides "work" which you enjoy or to simply relax when you are tired and stressed? **NOT AT ALL.** But you ones have been programmed to become addicted to **NON-PRODUCTIVE LEISURE** because many of you choose work which is unfulfilling simply because you wish to **MAKE**

MORE MONEY so that you can hopefully **RETIRE** early and **WITHDRAW** from societal **PRODUCTIVITY**. Of course the "ELITE" have definitely encouraged this sort of **NON-thinking**, leisure, retirement orientation. Ones who become retired will say such things as, "I'VE worked hard to have this freedom to play." or "I'VE paid my dues and I'VE earned this retirement". Alright, precious ones, **ONLY HOW CAN YOU** continue to play golf and travel while your world crumbles around your feet? "Having **FUN**" has become the great American pastime. This is a **MULTI-BILLION** dollar "**DIS-TRACTION**" business of **KEEPING YOU APATHETIC TOWARD ILLEGAL AND TREASONIST GOVERNMENT POLICIES, TOTALLY PREOCCUPIED WITH SELF-CENTERED PLEASURE-SEEKING** and **FAST ASLEEP** while your freedom is slowly **STOLEN** from you. You ones who are **NOW** working to enjoy "leisure" and toward "your" retirement, will have quite a **RUDE** awakening when your **CONSTITUTION** is **GONE** and **THE NEW WORLD ORDER** is completely in place. The only work you (who survive physically) will be doing for your bare survival will be for the **ANTI-GOD** which rules your governments. And the terms "leisure" and "retirement" will remain only in your "dreams" as you agonizingly long for your freedom...and it is lost! Ponder this carefully, precious ones!

The time is **NOW** to bring back and maintain your freedoms under your **ORIGINAL CONSTITUTION!** You ones no longer have "time" to "play" and **BE NON-PRODUCTIVE.** **YOUR BROTHERS AND SISTERS WHO ALREADY ARE IN SERVICE TO GOD AND TO HUMANITY NEED YOUR**

HELP TO CHANGE THIS CIRCUMSTANCE NOW FALLING IN UPON YOU! WAKE-UP RETIRED PEOPLE OF AMERICA! YOUR GRANDCHILDREN NEED YOUR SUPPORT IF THEY ARE TO HAVE LIFE AND FREEDOM! WILL YOU ASSIST THEM, THEIR FUTURE AND GOD? OR will you simply close your eyes, think only of YOUR "earned" retirement and go back go your golf game? GOD/ATON awaits your decision!

When you unfold those gifts of God which you each have **WITHIN** to serve **HIS WILL** which involves serving your brethren, you will write "retirement" out of your vocabulary. You will have accessed **BY YOUR DESIRE TO SERVE GOD, YOUR SPIRITUAL CREATIVE POTENTIAL WITHIN.** You will become most fulfilled in your service, and although you may require leisure time for communion and enjoyment of **GOD'S** gifts upon this creation, you will return to your "work" or "service" with **JOY.** We know for many of you this seems as only an ideal. Now it may seem so, only **REMEMBER THIS: WHEN** you align your being **IN SERVICE TO GOD/ATON,** not only do you become creatively fulfilled, you become a responsible, conscious **CO-CREATOR OF LIFE OF GOD!** That is **FACT,** precious ones. You need only remember...and then will **LIFE BEGIN** for you.

One more thought. Many ones when they begin their "service" find that they are surprised by or not satisfied with that which they are given to **DO** initially. **GOD** often first tests that which you are **WILLING TO DO FOR HIS SERVICE. EVERY JOB OF ASSISTING GOD'S WILL,**

FOR EXAMPLE, IN GETTING THE WORD OUT, IS IMPORTANT! You who are able to volunteer and do so willingly, without expectation, are most blessed indeed. And you who willingly DO the daily tasks which must be done, without complaining, and seeking a "greener" pasture are too most blessed. But you who are given a task and serve "grudgingly" until something BETTER comes "up" need to carefully ponder WHOSE WILL YOU are serving. We suggest YOU NOT limit that which GOD WITHIN is unfolding FOR YOU. YOU ONES MUST STAND UPON YOUR OWN TWO FEET WITH HONOR AND INTEGRITY AND UNITY and STOP the petty games and hypocritical words and actions...OR YOU WILL CAST YOURSELF OUT OF GOD'S SERVICE, AND THEREFORE, OUT OF GOD'S KINGDOM! So Be it.

May these words bring clarity and understanding of TRUTH to you, precious chelas, that you become each empowered with WISDOM and KNOWLEDGE of that which is YOUR GIFTS OF GOD FOR HUMANITY. WE HONOR YOU AND GOD BLESSES YOU...EACH ONE! Thank you, precious Druthea, for your service. God holds you safely within HIS wings of LOVE and TRUTH and PROTECTION. We are Sananda, Lord Michael and St. Germain, YOUR HOSTS, sent of and in service to God/Aton and The Creation. Salu.

WANT TO SEPARATE TRUTH FROM FICTION?

Phoenix Express/Journals publisher George and Desiree Green will be lecturing on May 12th at the UFO Expo West May 11th & 12th at the Los An-

geles Airport Hyatt Hotel. For further information about the Expo call 1 213 850-8919

OUR NEWEST JOURNALS

OPERATION SHANSTORM COUNTER ATTACK FROM BEHIND THE FEATHERED CURTAIN

By Gyeorgos Ceres Hatonn

Hatonn says that the Dedication and Introduction to this book are the two most important documents you shall ever read.

He continues to give detailed history of the Khazars, where they came from, how they got to the position of governing most of the lives on this planet and what type of life they have planned for us IF WE DO NOT GET OFF OUR DUFFS AND STOP THEM. (IT ISN'T PLEASANT.) We are always given things that we can do to stop the "New World Order" of the Elitists and slaves. This Journal contains many solutions, it clearly outlines the "counter attack" needed to overcome the Khazar/Elite lead.

More is given to us about the making and workings of robots, synthetic duplicates, humanoids, etc., gun control, IRS shenanigans and terror tactics, why the Cosmic Hosts have come, democracy vs. a republic, preparation of concentration camps in the U.S.A., daily updates on world events and much more.

COUNTERFEIT BLESSINGS THE ANTI-CHRIST BY ANY NAME: KHAZARS "....AND THEY WERE LIARS FROM THE BEGIN- NING!"

By Gyeorgos Ceres Hatonn

In this book Hatonn brings us up to the minute on world events, but more importantly he gives us the TRUE history of the diabolical masterminds that have led the world into all of its major problems and most of its minor problems, for their own selfish and greedy aims.

We are also given the actions we MUST take if we are going to stop these well-organized groups from putting together the final pieces of their **WORLD WITHOUT FREEDOM (the NEW WORLD ORDER)**.

Hatonn especially stresses the history of the Khazars, Judeans and the Jews and how the Khazars have labeled themselves as Zionists and Jews to deceive our planet and to take total control of it in the **NAME OF THE ANTI-CHRIST**, and how knowing and exposing these forces can preserve freedom for all of mankind.

SOME OF THE PHOENIX JOURNALS:

The Mossad Connection
Counterfeit Blessings
Operation Shanstorm
The Phoenix Express Vol's I & II (\$15)
The Phoenix Express Vol's III & IV (\$15)
The Phoenix Express Vol's V & VI (\$15)

The price is \$10 per JOURNAL, (EXCEPTING EXPRESS) 10% discount on orders of 4 or more. California residents add 6% sales tax. Add shipping, UPS \$3.25 and \$1.00 each additional or U.S. Mail \$2.50 for first title and \$1.00 each additional.

Write for Quantity Discount.
Available from America West or your Local Distributor.

Express is \$20 per 13 ISSUES for U.S. & Canada (including back issues for current Volume) or \$75 per 52 ISSUES. FOREIGN is \$30 per 13 (1 Vol.) \$110 per 52 issues.

Send orders and Payments to:
America West Distributors,
P.O. Box 986, Tehachapi, CA.
93581.

For credit card orders Telephone 1 800 729-4131 **PLEASE USE ONLY FOR ORDERS (THE EXPENSE IS TOO MUCH FOR US)** For other purposes 805 822-9655.



PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS

A bulletin commenting on appropriate current news events, clarification of portions of the Journals and answers of a general nature to questions not found in the existing Journals.

PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS is published by America West Publishers, Inc. P.O. BOX 986 Tehachapi, CA. 93581. Subscription rate is \$20 per 13 issues or \$75 per 52 issues, First Class mailing. COPYRIGHT 1991 by America West Publishers, Inc. All rights reserved. Reproduction of this copyrighted material for private non-profit use is expressly encouraged, for commercial purposes it is strictly forbidden.

APRIL 1991 VOLUME XII NUMBER 5

**4/24/91 HATONN
WEDNESDAY**

Hatonn present and I would like to touch each of you--beyond that which is the unseen. We are humbly touched by your letters and confirmations--it would be so wondrous if we could simply print them all--both the positive and negative--for the negative indicates more of the positive than you might guess. Anyone given to write and even denounce the material is beginning to "think" and in putting words to paper makes half our work already done. That one who bothers to read, then denounce, WILL read the response if nothing more. We only speak within REASON and REASON IN THE PRESENCE OF LIGHTED GOD is most hard to discard.

But it is the really insightful inquiries which fill our hearts for the challenge of response in manners which allow understanding is joy. And of course, the ones which are in full agreement, stroke our weary feathers and are the ones who allow us fuel with which to continue with our work.

I don't want to seem trite in what I am going to say here for I say it with such love and humor, but I know that you are finding that simply by sitting with pen in hand in recognition.

of your desire for purpose and full understanding--that it comes by putting it to print for self. I long for the day when we have written all the "nasties" of confrontation and can take each letter and respond fully with cross discussion for those are the inquiries which are nagging at mankind.

At this point, however, we are of necessity having to tell you how it is, what are the laws and speeding through in order to possibly retain enough freedom in which to continue to function. KNOW chelas, that the first things to go will be freedom of these such writings. All efforts are made to stop them even while you have the LAW OF THE CONSTITUTION ON OUR SIDE--there will be no freedom of writing, press or speech if we do not turn this thing about.

I have one of the most well thought-out pieces of correspondence in my possession which demands answer in so many facets of action but at this writing I cannot do it justice in response because of other pressing duties. I could turn it over to my brother, Esu, but I rather desire to respond myself for every paragraph is worthy of an Express. We are so limited by several things which are simply a part of human experience. I am told this morning that there

are ten "Expresses" piled up and waiting--we could fill three per day and yet we are limited by funds, time and mailing capability, not to mention the fact that receiving readers most often do not find time to partake of too much at any sitting. Life's acceleration and needs smother abilities--ah, but 'tis such a wondrous time of experience and challenge of total gift.

Please, "Rob", of North Carolina--that you will get your answer as soon as we possibly can. But herein, right now I shall respond to a couple of things. I believe the first quotation is applicable to "Jesus" Sananda and it regards the URANTIA BOOK. I respond in a manner which may be a bit confusing and I certainly do not desire that you take it as a negative input. There is so much truth and perception in the URANTIA BOOK that I fear you will misinterpret that which I shall say--please do not. You will find that MICHAEL and GERMAIN are now writing in conjunction with Sananda (Esu) through Druthea. If you can bear with us a bit longer the seemingly discrepant matters will clear, with receiving of more information. Let us print that paragraph, Dharma:

"I BELIEVE You are who You say You are. I don't understand why You are not using the

name You are specified by the URANTIA BOOK, publ. 1955. Since 1973 I have thought that You are Michael of our local universe named Nebadon. As for belief, sometime during the late seventies, I determined that my belief had ascended to a higher plane. From that time, I looked upon my relationship with God and His Son as one of actuality, not as a concept that I simply believed in."

"It is with that fascination and wonder that I find myself writing to you, and considering how children write to Santa Clause. Is this real? I think it is. But it is so strange to put pen to paper and realize that while I do that, You are right There with me, all the while. I can handle that. We really do need more direct communication, if it is at all possible."

Do you see that this could take pages and pages to cover response to just these two thought patterns? Please KNOW that God most certainly DOES have a plan and it is our task to lay it forth in segments which allow man to relate in Truth. As to the Urantia material, I do not even wish to place upon it my opinion for that is for another time of in-depth "discovery". OUR intent is to allow ones to come into total comfort with our presence--utilizing terms which can be confirmed and labels which are not "different". Moreover, as we move along you will find that there are many servants working in conjunction with the higher Command bringing forth information for various segments of groups in understanding and some of these come from different places within the Cosmos where terminology even in Universal language will be harder to translate.

As you become more sure of

yourself and your own "receiving mechanism" the need for what you call "direct" communication will lessen for that which you already have is actually more "direct" than is going through my translator--but then, you would not be sharing with your brother, would you? As some of you who are more into understanding ask questions through our earthly presentation--the more who do not even yet know the questions to ask--have benefit of the answer. This is WHY the Truths must be put to print so that there can be EXPLICIT knowledge gained and then the wondrous sorting of the spiritual experience can be attained. It is not in the proper order of importance--just necessity in the physical plane for if you don't save your freedom in the human physical experience--we will not be allowed to share of the spiritual, short of transition; therefore, many would never come into Truth. If you fail to look upon your relationship with "God and His Son as one of actuality" then we have failed for you MUST not only look at that coalition as one of actuality but also within self in reality of a oneness with that coalition. Further, as you become a "living" experience of that Truth--insight flows like the living-spring from source and ALL falls into proper placement. Be patient and wait upon the Lord--for He has waited long for your blossoming and allow us ability to rejoice in the glory of the experience.

I shall make every effort to have response for your group over your end of May gathering. I thank you for your invitation.

Now the second item, which I would share in THIS note, is one which is billowing up like the fires and smoke over Kuwait. God's own pronouncements of the "Command-

ments" and especially that prickly one regarding "Thou shalt not commit adultery...etc." Let us just reprint a couple or three paragraphs:

"Back to helping them work together! If I make You the moral foundation upon which to build our collective future, I must be sure that You are behind me. I am presently completely sure that You are, but anything that You say is necessary for their attention. Problem: the Commandment of 'Thou shalt not commit adultery' as expressed in SATAN'S DRUMMERS, [And get prepared, for you obviously have not gotten the information straight from God regarding Commandments, etc.] is going to be a real tough one. You say we are not supposed to engage in sexual intercourse unless we are procreating. [I guess it comes to that--although it is up to each to decide and choose that which he/she will actually do. It may not be as restricting as you might at first think because of the pressures of "performance" placed upon male/female by the false teachers.]

"I beg Your forgiveness, for I am a sinner [I certainly do hope so, son, for if you did not err (sin) ye would not be on this place to even begin to make a difference, for perfection is within and with God and all short of that perfection simply will "sin".], however [And now, we get to it for a "but" or "however" actually negates the prior statement; ponder it.], is it not a wondrous experience to express true love in a heterosexual way? The matter of love has always been the foremost con-

cern. Yes, I had to grow up to feel this way because it can not exist lustfully. The innocence of love and the sincere, respectful expression of such cannot be a bad thing! [How often is such a relationship in your "modern" world of "everything/-anything goes" truly absent of lust, greed, power, prostitution and pay-off/buy-off? or, simply, somebody SAID it is supposed to be this or that?]

"You could not express these views to the people because they would not understand, everyone would be screwing everyone they could and they would claim true love! Nevertheless, if I am to try to get children saved, and if I must tell them to quit drinking, smoking, and screwing, then I might as well give up. I am human, and I am doing all I can to bring as many home as I can, but I can't ask people to do what I cannot do."

There is more on this subject, readers, but I only want to express a couple of ideas. **YOU CANNOT SAVE ANYONE. YOU CANNOT BRING ANYONE HOME!** You do not HAVE TO TELL ONES ANYTHING--FOR YOU DID NOT GIVE FORTH THE RULES. Release this burden upon self, Rob, for ye will only bury your light which is brilliant and all without "cause". Our JOB is to bring Truth and each will make choices--but neither DO YOU HAVE THE RIGHT TO INTERPRET THAT WHICH GOD HAS LAID FORTH AS PERFECTION OF ACTIONS UNTO HIS CREATIONS.

YOU perceive man is not ready to follow the "letter of the Law"--you are incorrect, son!

Oh, not all at once, perhaps, but given Truth as the guidelines and as ones GET OFF THEIR DUFFS AND GET BUSY--THEY WILL FIND THE CIRCUMSTANCES AND DESIRES CHANGE AND THE PROBLEM CEASES TO BE A PROBLEM. You cannot expect to simply sit holding hands and wallowing in a little reunion of spiritual nothingness and change a thing--it is the coming together and sharing with intent to serve; as the service absorbs the beingness--the perceived restrictions simply remove themselves and as the void within is filled in the TRUTH, the peace fills the void for which the body physical is searching in all the wrong places and with any and all faces. Man will find that his fulfillment will come through LOVE and that which was given unto you as being the ultimate method of physical peace (piece) takes its proper place in discernment. You ones have simply been lied to and the fulfillment of emotional needs is simply not permanently completed by ANY type of purely physical behavior. Further, it isn't your place to tell anyone to give up anything--from drugs to drink. Each has to find reason within self to do it for SELF--you don't need to give restrictions--simply offer the hand and give support and ask for that same mutual support from that one--always with forgiveness for errors--MOST ESPECIALLY OF SELF FOR SELF WILL BE THE CRITIC OF CHOICE OR DAMAGE. DELIBERATE AND INTENTIONAL DISOBEDIENCE UNTO THE LAWS IS ONE THING BUT COMING INTO UNDERSTANDING TO THE POINT OF ABILITY TO FUNCTION WITHIN THE LAWS IS QUITE ANOTHER AND AS LONG AS THE INTENT IS ALWAYS TOWARD GOD-NESS--HE SHALL DO THE

MEASURING.

I can promise you something beyond all doubts--you find someone and join in friendship and love through understanding and genuine sharing and caring--and you will need no physical expression of that relationship as you have been taught to express it. If that type of relationship of commitment one to another were instilled FIRST--there would be no overpopulation of the planet, no murdered babies, etc. LOVE does not destroy--love fills the whole and it is purely emotional/spiritual--ALL PHYSICAL EXPRESSION IS PHYSICAL AND AS LONG AS YOU CONTINUE IN THE TOTALLY PHYSICAL EXPRESSION YOU CAN NEVER ATTAIN HIGHER FOR YOU ARE LOCKED INTO THE LOWER EXPERIENCE--BAD? OF COURSE NOT, JUST LIMITING BEYOND YOUR IMAGININGS. So be it--I would like to cover this much more fully but I wanted you to have this, Rob, for these are topics greatly troubling you.

Please, all of you, who writhe in the confusion and agony of somehow not being able to reach through to people and SAVE THEM. GOD CAN NOT "SAVE" ANYONE EXCEPT THROUGH GRACE--WHICH IS THROUGH THEIR OWN INDIVIDUAL DESIRE TO COME WITHIN THAT WONDROUS LIGHT OF GRACE. THE CHRIST CAN SAVE NO-ONE, FOR CHRISTNESS IS A "STATE OF BEING", NOT A NAME. IT IS THROUGH CHRIST ACTIONS WITHIN THE COMMANDMENTS OF GOD AND THE CREATION THAT MAN ATTAINS HIGHER BEING. HATONN CAN'T "SAVE" A SINGLE BEING--EVEN IF I FORCEFULLY DRAG THEM ABOARD

CRAFT AND TAKE THEM TO THE FEET OF GOD--FOR MOST WOULDN'T RECOGNIZE GOD IF I DID. YOU MUST STOP TRYING TO SAVE PEOPLE FOR EACH MUST FIND HIS OWN IN TRUTH FOR IN THE ENDING IT WILL BE JUST HIM/HER/GOD AND YOU CAN'T PARTICIPATE. ALL THE INTERPRETING YOU CAN DO REGARDING ANYTHING IS ONLY YOUR OPINION AND INTERPRETATION IN THE ENDING--AND THEY SHALL HAVE THEIR OWN. THAT IS WHAT A QUARREL, DIFFERENCE OF OPINION AND/OR DEBATE IS--AND THAT COMES FROM REASONING (OR UNREASONING) BEINGS--JUST AS YOU CANNOT REASON FOR ANOTHER BUT ONLY PRESENT YOUR "REASONS". NEITHER CAN YOU SAVE ANYONE BUT ONLY PRESENT THAT KNOWLEDGE WHICH MAY HELP THEM UNDERSTAND--ASSUMING YOUR OWN TO BE CORRECT. GOD'S TRUTH WILL STAND ON ITS OWN MERIT INTO INFINITY AND OPINION OF MAN SHALL NOT CHANGE AN IOTA OF IT, OURS IS TO PRESENT IT UNTO MAN IN REMEMBERING OF THAT TRUTH AND GIVING EVERY POSSIBILITY OF UNDERSTANDING.

Ones will ask--usually to alleviate their own "guilt"--"how do you do this or that...?" If you err--say that you do, forgive self and move on for the evil brother would like nothing better than to close you down over the very things which you must rise above in order to come into the ONENESS. You see, I have no wish nor intention of quarreling with anyone regarding the LAWS AND COMMANDMENTS--THEY SIMPLY ARE! I HAVE NOTHING TO

SAY ABOUT THEM EXCEPT THAT LIVING WITHIN THEM BRINGS SUCH JOY AND PEACE BEYOND ALL UNDERSTANDING AND THERE IS CERTAINLY NO EFFORT INVOLVED FOR AS THE WORLD OF FLESH IS CAST ASIDE--THE PROBLEM SIMPLY DOES NOT EXIST AND THAT IS THE PURPOSE OF PHYSICAL EXPERIENCE SO THAT YOU LEARN THE DIFFERENCE.

NOW FOR ALL THE INQUIRIES--BE THEY ABOUT GROUPS OR, OR, OR--LOOK AT THE PRESENT CIRCUMSTANCE AND JUDGE THE ACTIONS. FORGET THE "NAME" OF THE GROUP--DOES IT FILL GOD'S INTENT? YOU ARE THE DECEIVED THROUGH DELIBERATE INTENT--FOR INSTANCE, DO NOT EXPECT THE LOCAL MASONIC LODGE TO HAVE EVIL AND MURDEROUS THRUST--FOR THE LOCAL LODGE MEMBERS WILL SIMPLY BE PLAYING A GAME THINKING THEMSELVES TO BE SERVING GOODNESS--AND AS LONG AS YOU ARE DOING SO--WHY CHANGE? BUT DO BEGIN TO LOOK CLOSELY AT ALL VOWS AND RITUALS FOR THAT WHICH THEY ACTUALLY PROJECT. You will find, for instance, that in the rituals and chantings of the Masonic brothers, the rituals do actually deal with "death" and are most certainly "secret"--I don't tell you that which to do about your membership--you must decide that matter and weigh the good and companionship. Know that man does not wish to give up his attachments to the deceivers nor does he wish to declare himself deceived--so be it--for almost 100% of you ones have been deceived; so what, do you continue to take the "medicine"

which can either be a killer or a cure? You must look within and at the circumstance for I cannot do that for you.

Further, if you discern that a thing is truly not really that which you thought, can you not simply extract yourself far enough to LOOK? But I CAN promise you this much--IF YOU ARE TRULY SEARCHING--THERE IS NEED AND REASON FOR YOUR DISCOMFORT--SIMPLY LOOK AT IT AND EVENTUALLY, WITH REASON, YOU WILL UNDERSTAND ACTIONS.

Evil depends upon you to fight for that which you PERCEIVE to be fulfilling as a human--even though there is no pure happiness in the human for without peace and happiness in the soul there is no replacement--for as with pure love--these things are of the spirit. Mine is to allow you to know there is a difference and the choice is yours for you do not stay bounded unto a physical world in any one experience for more than some century on the outside--and you are bounded to spiritual experience within the other realms for infinity and THAT is a very long time! Ponder it.

Dharma, we have taken longer than I had wanted on this subject but perhaps it is more worthy than "Wherefrom came and went the Khazars" in the path of spiritual direction. Unfortunately, being manifest into humanness--we cannot put the human aside as if it exists not. Man must also deal with that which is physical and therefore, you must know that with which you exist, so that you can funnel actions into the path of Truth instead of unto evil limitations of the physical experience. You must recognize the binding material lest you stay helpless in the perceived unbreakable bind-

ings. **KNOW YOUR ENEMY
AND SOON YOU HAVE NO
ENEMY! SO:**

WHERE FROM?

Two basic facts emerge from this survey: the disappearance of the Khazar nation from its historic habitat, and the simultaneous appearance in adjacent regions to the northwest of the greatest concentration of Judaists since the beginnings of the Diaspora. Since the two are obviously connected, the immigration from Khazaria contributed greatly to the growth of Polish Judaism (later to be called Jewry)--this is totally supported and proven by the evidence we have given you and by that which still will unfold. Let us, however, look at the *extent* of this contribution--the size of the Khazar immigration compared with the influx of Western Judaists, and their respective share in the genetic make-up of the modern Judaist (Jewish) community.

In other words, the fact that Khazars emigrated in substantial numbers into Poland is established beyond dispute; the question is whether they provided the bulk of the new settlement, or only its hard core, as it were. To find an answer to that question, we must get the idea of the size of the immigration of "real JUDAISTS" from the West.

Towards the end of the first millennium, the most important settlements of Western European Judaists were in France and the Rhineland and this is not counting the Judaists of Spain, who formed a category apart and did not participate in the migratory movements with which we are at the moment concerned. Some of these communities had probably been founded in Roman days, for, between the destruction of

Jerusalem and the decline of the Roman Empire, "Jews" had settled in many of the greater cities under its rule, and were later on reinforced by immigrants from Italy and North Africa. Thus you have records from the ninth century onwards of Judaist communities in places all over France, from Normandy down to Provence and the Mediterranean.

One group even crossed the Channel to England in the wake of the Norman invasion, invited by William the Conqueror, because he needed their capital and enterprise. Their history has been nicely summed up by one of the historians:

They were subsequently converted into a class of "royal usurers" whose main function was to provide credits for both political and economic ventures. After accumulating great wealth through the high rate of interest, these moneylenders were forced to disgorge it in one form or another for the benefit of the royal treasury. The prolonged well-being of many Judaist families, the splendour of their residence and attire, and their influence on public affairs blinded even experienced observers to the deep dangers lurking from the growing resentment of debtors of all classes, and the exclusive dependence of Judaists on the protection of their royal masters...Rumblings of discontent, culminating in violent outbreaks in 1189-90, presaged the final tragedy: the "expulsion" of 1290. The meteoric rise, and even more rapid decline of English Judaism in the brief span of two and a quarter centuries (1066-1290) brought into sharp relief the fundamental factors shaping

the destinies of all western Judaism in the crucial first half of the second millennium."

If you didn't get that paragraph--go back and reread it until you do! The English example is instructive, because it is exceptionally well-documented compared to the early history of the Judaist communities on the Continent. The main lesson you must derive from it is that the social-economic influence of the Judaists was quite out of proportion with their very small numbers. There were no more than 2,500 Judaists in England at any time before their expulsion in 1290. This tiny Judaist community in medieval England played a leading part in the country's economic Establishment--much more so than its opposite number in Poland; yet in contrast to Poland it could not rely on a network of Judaist small towns to provide it with a mass-basis of humble craftsmen, of lower-middle-class artisans and workmen, carters and innkeepers; it had no roots in the people. On this vital issue England epitomized developments on the Western Continent. The Judaists of France and Germany faced the same predicament: their occupational stratification was lopsided and top-heavy. This led everywhere to the same, tragic sequence of events. The dreary tale always starts with a honeymoon, and ends in divorce and bloodshed. In the beginning the Judaists are pampered with special charters, privileges, and favours. They are *personae gratae*, like the court alchemists, because they alone have the secret of how to keep the wheels of the economy turning. In the "Dark Ages" the commerce of Western Europe was largely in Judaist hands, not excluding the slave trade, and in the Carolingian cartularies Judaist and Merchant are used as

almost interchangeable terms. Now as an aside, even if I utilized the label "Jew" would I be anti-anything? Suppose I said that the Moslems, Muslims, or Christians could be interchangeable with "merchant"? Do you see how foolishly you have been deceived? But, now look again at your own thought processes as I say "the homosexuals were interchangeable with "merchant"--or, "the blacks - - -". EVERY WORD IN LANGUAGE CREATES AN EMOTIONAL RESPONSE--A RESPONSE GEARED SOLELY ON WHAT YOU HAVE BEEN "TOLD" TO FEEL, SEE AND HEAR. Even if I use the term "Jew" which is currently prevalent--does that mean "ALL JEWS"? Of course not--for there are hardly any Judean (race) "Jews" left in the world--having been snuffed out and oppressed by the non-Judean Khazarian imposters. However, back to the subject: with the growth of a native mercantile class, they became gradually excluded, not only from most productive occupations, but also from the traditional forms of commerce, and virtually the only field left open to them was lending capital on interest. The feeling is often expressed as "...The floating wealth of the country was soaked up by the Judaists, who were periodically made to disgorge into the exchequer...." The archetype of "Shylock" was established long before Shakespeare's time.

In the honeymoon days, Charlemagne had sent an historic embassy in 797 to Harun al-Rashid in Baghdad to negotiate a treaty of friendship; the embassy was composed of the Judaist Isaac and two Christian nobles. The bitter end came when, in 1306, Philip le Bel expelled the Judaists from the kingdom of France. Though later some

were allowed to return, they suffered further persecution, and by the end of the century the French community of Judaists was virtually extinct. The modern community of "Jews" in France and England was founded by refugees from the Spanish Inquisition in the sixteenth and seventeenth centuries.

Do you now begin to see clearly how having information in Truth gives you better insight and understanding upon which to handle "reason"? Ninety-nine and 44/100ths percent of all "Jews" do not know this information--how could they? They are far more deceived than are the masses of "other" groups. Further, when the ones who WORK FOR the Elite as their errand boys and enforcers of the lies awake--they can stop this idiocy in one day.

You are making inroads, chelas--there is coming (even to CNN) voices objecting to the "Israeli Lobby" and objections to the outpouring of wealth in return for naught but oppression and poverty to your own nation. This only on the yester-evening news portion--I honor the daring reporters for they probably will be excised from the payroll.

Also, for your confirmation and truth input--last evening on public broadcasting station came an hour on "Earthquakes" and that was followed by Bill Moyers "Frontline" on HIGH CRIMES AND MISDEMEANORS, the Iran/Contra "scandal". If you can watch the truth pour forth in document and pictures and not get pretty nervous then YOU ARE THE ROBOTOID IN POINT! It is an excellent, excellent documentary with every President lying to you time after time after time, including your President Bush--after he became

President--over and over again. America, wake up! This same program will air on this coming week-end and it first aired toward the end of 1990 so you all have a chance at it. If you don't get to see it, find someone who has a copy and/or get a transcript. **YOU NEED THE CONFIRMATION THAT WE ARE NOT SIMPLY TROUBLE-MAKERS IN FAVOR OF DOOM AND GLOOM--YOU ARE IN SERIOUSLY GRAVE CIRCUMSTANCES.**

Dharma, allow us a break, please. I do ask that we write again this day. Thank you--ALL of you, for my gratitude and appreciation for all of you are beyond your language to give expression. I stand aside to clear, please.

4/24/91 #2 HATONN

GERMAN JUDAISM

There is a book called the *Germanica Judaica* but it is only a reference work to historic sources which sheds light on individual communities up to around 1238. Strangely, all scholarly history of German Judaism has been *erased* or very well hidden. However, even through the dim light you can find the illumination of the territorial distribution of the Western-Judaist communities in Germany during the critical period when Khazar-Judaic immigration into Poland was approaching its peak. This is important for it was to come in your own century that tragic disinformation and heinous activities would revolve around this Judaic population in those regions of Europe.

One of your earliest records of such a community in Germany recalls a certain Kalonymous, who, in 906, emigrated with his kinsfolk from Lucca in Italy to

Mayence. About the same time you hear of Judaists in Spire and Worms, and somewhat later in other places--Treves, Metz, Strasbourg, Cologne--all of them situated in a narrow strip in Alsace and along the Rhine valley. The Judaist traveller Benjamin of Tudela, for instance, visited the region in the middle of the twelfth century and wrote: "In these cities there are many Judaists, wise men and rich." But how many are "many"? In fact, very few!

Earlier on, there lived in Mayence a certain Rabbi Gershom be Yehuda (circa 960-1030) whose great learning earned him the title "Light of the Diaspora" and the position of spiritual head of the French and Rhenish-German community. At some date around 1020 Gershom convened a Rabbinical Council in Worms, which issued various edicts, including one that put a legal stop to polygamy (which had anyway been in abeyance for a long time). To these edicts a codicil was added, which provided that in case of urgency any regulation could be revoked "by an assembly of a hundred delegates from the countries of Burgundy, Normandy, France, and the towns of Mayence, Spire and Worms". In other rabbinical documents, too, dating from the same period, only these three towns are named, and you can only conclude that the other Judaist communities in the Rhineland were, at the beginning of the eleventh century, still too insignificant to be mentioned.

By the end of the same century, the Judaic communities of Germany narrowly escaped complete extermination in the outbursts of mob-hysteria accompanying the First Crusade, AD 1096. Now I want to tell you something--you haven't seen

anything as heinous as the Christians going about their Crusades of "convert or else"--there was a LOT of "OR ELSE". A historian, F. Barker, conveyed the crusader's mentality very well with a dramatic force rarely encountered in the columns of the sedate *Encyclopaedia Britannica*:

"He might butcher all, till he waded ankle-deep in blood, and then at nightfall kneel, sobbing for very joy, at the altar of the Sepulchre--for was he not red from the winepress of the Lord?"

Surely, and may God have mercy on Man for he is in great need thereof! Looking at that which just happened in Iraqi towns and Kurdish villages--how far have you moved into civilization, brethren?

The Judaists of the Rhineland were caught in that winepress, which nearly squeezed them to death. Moreover, they themselves became affected by a different type of mass hysteria and revenge mind-set: a morbid yearning for martyrdom. According to the Hebrew chronicler Solomon bar Simon, considered as generally reliable, the Judaists of Mayence, faced with the alternative between baptism or death at the hands of the mob, gave the example to other communities by deciding on collective suicide--as if a bit of water on the forehead would dissolve the being.

"Imitating on a grand scale Abraham's readiness to sacrifice Isaac [AND IF YOU THINK GOD WAS BEHIND SUCH AN ACT OF VIOLENCE AGAINST A CHILD AS PRESENTED IN YOUR BOOK OF HORRORS, THEN YOU NEED YOUR WONDEROUS LITTLE HEAD

EXAMINED], fathers slaughtered their children and husbands their wives. These acts of unspeakable horror and heroism were performed in the ritualistic form of slaughter with sacrificial knives sharpened in accordance with Judaic law [???]. At times the leading sages of the community, supervising the mass immolation, were the last to part with life at their own hands...In the mass hysteria, sanctified by the glow of religious martyrdom and compensated by the confident expectation of heavenly rewards, nothing seemed to matter but to end life before one fell into the hands of the implacable foes and had to face the inescapable alternative of death at the enemy's hand or conversion to Christianity."

Now for you readers who have read the Journal containing the truth about Guyana and Jim Jones--please go back and read the above paragraph. Now, sit a minute and then tell me from whence you think the idea of cover-up by such mass murder was instigated and WHO of the Mossad would expect the world to believe the lies about suicide? Brothers, that was supposedly an evangelical Christian village in Jonestown. The fact that Jim Jones became a part of the cover-up and followed DIRECTLY THE TALMUDIC PROTOCOLS should tell you all the necessary information--however, meld that with cover-up of a Soviet missile base less than 30 miles from Jonestown which was destined for destruction and you have the picture. There was absolute necessity to have some event which would cover the corpses of the involved military personnel who would be killed, flowing back into the U.S. because Guyana

refused to handle the bodies. If you haven't read the correct story about the incident then I suggest you obtain the Journal giving the documentation of the event.

Well, let us go ahead and turn from the gore to sober statistics and you will get a rough idea of the size of the Judaist communities in Germany. The Hebrew sources agree on 800 victims (by slaughter or suicide) in Worms alone, and vary between 900 and 1300 for Mayence. Of course there must have been many who preferred baptism to death, and the sources do not indicate the number of survivors; nor can you be sure that they do not exaggerate the number of martyrs as is often present in recordings. At any rate the calculations show that the total Judaist population of either community had hardly exceeded the figures here given for the dead alone. So the survivors in Worms or in Mayence could only have numbered a few hundred in each case. Yet these two towns (with Spire as a third) were the *only* ones important enough to be included in Rabbi Gershom's edit earlier on.

Thus you come to realize that the Judaic community in the German Rhineland was numerically small, even before the First Crusade, and had shrunk to even smaller proportions after having gone through the wine-press of the Lord. Yet, east of the Rhine in central and northern Germany, there were as yet no Judaist communities at all, and none for a long, long time to come. The traditional conception of Judaic historians that the Crusade of 1096 swept like a broom a mass-migration of German "Jews" into Poland *is simply not true and at best can only be a false legend*--or rather an *ad hoc* hypothesis invented

because, as they knew little of Khazar history, they could see no other way to account for the emergence, out of nowhere, of this unprecedented concentration of Judaists in Eastern Europe. Yet there is not a single mention in the contemporary sources of any migration, large or small, from the Rhineland further east into Germany, not to mention distant Poland. Could it be that the censors were already at their clever maneuvers?

You do have information of what the battered Judaic communities did during the first and subsequent crusades. Some died by their own hands; others tried to offer resistance and were lynched, while those who survived owed their good fortune to the fact that they were given shelter for the duration of the emergency in the fortified castle of the Bishop of Burgrave who was responsible for their legal protection. Is any of this beginning to add up as a rerun, little chelas? Frequently this measure was not enough to prevent a massacre; but the survivors, once the crusading hordes had passed, invariably returned to their ransacked homes and synagogues to make a fresh start. Now, you rebuild their homes and reinstate them with total protection even if it requires killing the very ones from whom they stole the entire package. They have gotten far more clever and you far more soundly asleep from their tranquilizers and brainwashing.

You will find their pattern, as above, repeatedly in chronicles: in Treves, in Metz, and many, many other places. By the time of the second and later crusades, it had become almost a routine. I would remind you of another point which you must look at very closely--Mr. Shamir said it to perfection: "We will retaliate--no matter how long it takes and

in our own time and way!" You think the "Jews" feel the Christians still blame them for Jesus' death--pooh! The so-called Christians never cared enough to blame them--THEY STILL BLAME THE CHRISTIANS AND ALL ASSOCIATED WITH PRO-CHRISTIAN ACTS AND GOD-NESS AND WILL GAIN REVENGE IF IT TAKES UNTIL THE VERY DESTRUCTION OF YOUR PLANET WITH THEM ON IT!

At the beginning of the agitation for a new crusade many Judaists of Mayence, Worms, Spire, Strasbourg, Wurzburg and other cities, escaped to neighboring castles, leaving their books and precious possessions in the custody of friendly burghers. One of the main sources is through the *Book of Remembrance* by Ephraim bar Jacob, who himself, at the age of thirteen, had been among the refugees from Cologne in the Castle of Wolkenburg. Solomon bar Simon reports that during the second crusade the survivors of the Mayence Judaists found protection in Spire, then returned to their native city and built a new synagogue. This is the *leitmotif* of the Chronicles; to repeat it once more, there is *not a word about Judaic communities emigrating toward eastern Germany, which, in the words of Mises, was still Judenrein--clean of Judaists--and was to remain so for several centuries.*

PARTIAL RECOVERY IN 13TH CENTURY

The thirteenth century was a period of partial recovery. You hear for the first time of Judaists in regions, adjacent to the Rhineland: the Palatinate (AD 1225); Freiburg (1230), Ulm (1243), Heidelberg (1255), etc., but it was to be only a short respite, for the fourteenth century brought new disasters to

The first catastrophe was the expulsion of all Judaists from the royal domains of Philip le Bel. France had been suffering from an economic crisis, to the usual accompaniments of debased currency and social unrest. Philip tried to remedy it by the habitual method of soaking the Judaists. He exacted from them payments of 100,000 *livres* in 1292, 215,000 *livres* in 1295, 1299, 1302 and 1305, then decided on a radical remedy for his ailing finances. On June 21, 1306, he signed a secret order to arrest all Judaists in his kingdom on a given day, confiscate their property and expel them from the country (sounds like the IRS?) The arrests were carried out on July 22, and the expulsion a few weeks later. The refugees emigrated into regions of France outside the King's "domain", Provence, Burgundy, Aquitaine, and a few other feudal fiefs. But there are no historical records whatsoever to indicate that German Judaists increased its numbers through the sufferings of the Judaic community in France in the decisive period of its destruction. None of your historians have ever suggested that French Judaists trekked across Germany into Poland, either on that particular occasion or at any other time.

Under Philip's successors there were some partial recalls of Judaists around 1315 and in 1350, but they could not undo the damage, nor prevent renewed outbursts of mob persecution. By the end of the fourteenth century, France, like England, was virtually without Judaists of any race, color or creed--real or imitation.

THE "BLACK DEATH"

The second catastrophe of that disastrous century was the Black

Death, which, between 1348 and 1350, killed off a third of Europe's population, and in some regions even two-thirds. It came from east Asia via Turkestan, and the way it was let loose on Europe, and what it did there, is symbolic of the lunacy of Man. A Tartar leader named Janibeg in 1347 was besieging the town of Kaffa (now Feodosia) in the Crimea, then a Genoese trading port. The plague was rampant in Janibeg's army, so he catapulted the corpses of infected victims into the town, whose population became infected in its turn, and this may have well been the first bacteriological/missile warfare. Genoese ships carried the rats and their deadly fleas westward into the Mediterranean ports, from where they spread inland. And, sic-sic, you thought AIDS was some type of ball-game?

The bacilli of *Pasteurella pestis* were not supposed to make a distinction between the various denominations, yet Judaists were nevertheless singled out for special treatment. After being accused earlier of the ritual slaughter of Christian children, they were now accused of poisoning the wells to spread the Black Death. The legend traveled faster even than the rats, and the consequence was the burning of Judaists *en masse* all over Europe. Once more suicide by mutual self-immolation became a common expedient, to avoid being burned alive. Does one differ greatly from another? Is it not unlike the AIDS and homosexuals, etc. Ah but you say, "...but we are 'Christians' and we believe on and pray to Jesus and, and, and--". No, *you who do all the praying and proclaiming do not believe in "Christness" and break the most important laws of God. If you were "Christian" in Truth--you would turn unto the Laws of God and the Christ and*

cease the very activities and behaviors which brought you down in the first place. The enemy only has to know where you are vulnerable and there he puts his weapons of destruction and you do the rest unto selves.

The decimated population of Western Europe did not reach again its pre-plague level until the sixteenth century. As for its Judaists, who had been exposed to the twofold attack of rats and men only a fraction survived. As Kutschera wrote:

"The populace avenged on them the cruel blows of destiny and set upon those whom the plague had spared with fire and sword. When the epidemics receded, Germany, according to contemporary historians, was left virtually without Jews. We are led to conclude that in Germany itself the Jews could not prosper, and were never able to establish large and populous communities. How, then, in these circumstances, should they have been able to lay the foundations in Poland of a mass population so dense that at present (AD 1909) it outnumbers the Jews of Germany at the rate of ten to one? It is indeed difficult to understand how the idea ever gained ground that the eastern Jews represent immigrants from the West, and especially from Germany."

How indeed, chelas? Where did they come from? Surely you do not think they "fell from the skies"? Surely the anti-Christ forces would not come from somewhere 'out there having been sent from their own environments by their unGodly behaviors! I herein ask whoever did the clever posting of the Khazarian (called Viking) we spoke of yesterday, along side

the picture of Shamir--take bows and receive accolades--and even as poor as is the copy (which is better for this purpose at any rate), reproduce it as presented to me here, side by side. **THESE BEINGS CAN NOW REPLICATE THEMSELVES INTO ANY SIZE, SHAPE AND LANGUAGE PREFERRED--I HOPE THIS DOESN'T SPOIL YOUR SLEEP!**

Next to the first crusade, the "Black Death" is most frequently invoked by historians as the *deus ex machina* which created Eastern Jewry. And, just as in the case of the crusades, there is not a shred of evidence for this imaginary exodus. On the contrary, the indications are that the Jews' only hope of survival on this, as on that earlier occasion, was to stick together and seek shelter in some fortified place or less hostile surroundings in the vicinity. There is only one case of an emigration in the "Black Death" period mentioned by Mises: Jews from Spire took refuge from persecution in Heidelberg--about ten miles away.

After the virtual extermination of the old Jewish communities in France and Germany in the wake of the "Black Death", Western Europe remained without Judaists for a couple of centuries, with only a few enclaves vegetating on--except in Spain. It was an entirely different stock of Judaists who founded the modern communities of England, France and Holland in the sixteenth and seventeenth centuries--the Sephardim (Sephardic of today, then called Spanish Judaist 'Judeans') forced to flee from Spain where they had been resident for more than a millennium. Their history--and the history of modern European "Jewry"--lies outside the scope

of this particular Journal. However, especially if you have read the portions of the Journals regarding Jack Bernstein and Len Martin called THE LIFE OF AN AMERICAN JEW IN RACIST MARXIST ISRAEL, you will recall that Jack's wife was a Sephardic "Jewess" and he from the line of the Zionist Elite "Askenazi". They were considered outcasts in stolen Israel just because of the intermarriage. I suggest you read the material for it is truly worthy of attention. There are other stories I intend to likewise "lay on you" later.

At any rate, readers, you may safely conclude that the traditional idea of a mass-exodus of Western "Jewry" from the Rhineland to Poland all across Germany--a hostile, "Jewless" glacial--is historically untenable. It is incompatible with the small size of the Rhenish communities, their reluctance to branch out from the Rhine valley towards the east, their stereotyped behavior in adversity, and the absence of references to migratory movements in contemporary chronicles. Further evidence for this view is provided by linguistics which subject we will take up at another sitting.

WHAT OF THE WORD "JEW"?

I do not want to take up that subject in any depth at this particular point but let us look at it for just a moment. The facts are that in today's world and more specifically--because of intense focus--the so-called, self-styled Jews (Khazar Elite) are enforcing two kinds of censorship on the American public--open and surreptitious. The open censorship sabotages the ideal of free speech and free press as set forth in the U.S. Constitution. The selective aspect of the surreptitious censor-

ship is actively destroying the basic ideal of individual sovereignty on which the U.S. Government was founded.

Khazar censorship extends to the very definition of the word, self-given--to selves, by the so-called and self-styled "Jews". What does the word "Jew" really designate? Who is a Jew?

Your own "Dear Abby" probably added it up best, "...a Jew is someone who says he is a Jew." However, a Khazarian "leader" in stolen Palestine (Israel) called her to task and quoted the orthodox definition which was later printed. One condition of being a Jew, according to him, was being born of a Jewish mother. It is obvious the "authority" in Palestine is NOT--or perhaps by the very structure of the response--IS TRUTH. It has nothing to do with Judean parentage and therefore it must be anyone constructed and choosing to be called a Jew after the seventeenth century fits the classification--"Judean" certainly DOES NOT!

The "Jews" discuss the question "What is a Jew?" among themselves at great length and divisions arise among them over what definition they should present to non-Jews. They know, from a study of their history, that their joint effort can enforce any definition of their choosing on others. Remember that the very "All Vows-Vow" (Kol Nidre) the ones practicing Atonement vow to lie all year--it is a part of the requirement by the Talmud. Do all of them realize the truth of this? I certainly do hope not. I suspect that most self-styled, so-called Jews don't pay the slightest attention to that which they pledge any more than do the Christians, Masons, Eastern Star, Elks and what have you. **THESE KHAZAR ZIONISTS HAVE**

**CHOSEN TO ENFORCE
CONFUSION ON THE WEST-
ERN WORLD--CONFUSION
BEING THE FIRST TOOL OF
CHOICE OF THE ANTI-GOD!
GO READ IT FOR YOUR-
SELVES; THEN READ
AGAIN THROUGH THE
PROTOCOLS, THE "COM-
MUNIST MANIFESTO" AND
"THE SATANIC COMMAND-
MENTS".**

This very question must be opened up and decided, not on the basis of what facade the "Jews" WANT TO PRESENT, BUT ON THE BASIS OF FACTS.

Any discussion as to whether or not the Jews are a race or religion is totally and absolutely **ridiculous**. THEY ARE NEITHER.

"Jew" is simply not a valid religious identification. There are many opposing divisions within the traditional religion of the "Jews" and there are a great many "Jews" who openly announce themselves to be agnostics and atheists.

"Jew" is certainly not a valid racial identification for the ones labeling themselves "Jew" are not even from the part of the world of Judea as we have described and proven. If it could be assumed that the Judeans, when led out of Egypt by Moses were a homogeneous race--which it cannot--there has been enough intermarriage in historical times so that Jews could not accurately be distinguished from the non-Jew in the United States by any biological criteria whatsoever.

Any way you cut it, brothers, for the obvious reasons of designation we must consider that they are, stolen or not, a "nation". In the language and thought patterns of all the peo-

ples of the world and all the history of the world, the facts clearly point to one thing: The Jews are a nation of self-proclaimed imposters who have formed a nation.

"Nation" is a word that designates a fictitious entity, which is called "body politic" in legal terms to distinguish it from other fictitious entities called "corporations". Corporations "exist" by authority given them by a "body politic". Since "nation" is a fictitious entity by definition, it could be argued that a fictitious entity does not exist in the world of reality; therefore, REAL Jews cannot be a nation. That logic is invincible. But *if* the word "nation" can be used to designate *anything* that exists in the world of reality, the Jews are a nation. Considered as individuals formally bonded and acting together as an entity, with an unchanging political objective, the Jews are unquestionably a "nation". The Jews are a nation--a body politic--composed of individuals having heterogeneous religious beliefs and heterogeneous racial heritage. But worse for America--the Jews act as a race and, much worse, go through tax-free on the basis of "religion". Isn't there something tacky in all this? Do you-the-people get by with this type of behavior?

Don't even present the argument to me that, "The Jews have made the desire for a land of their own a battle cry for three thousand years. They have Israel now. The U.S. should require that they all go there." Firstly, the ones in so-called Israel are not only NOT THE CHOSEN (Israel) OF GOD but they are not even of the bloodline which lost their "nation" in the first place--these self-styled Jews were not even called Jews until the 18th century.

So, I would like to comment briefly about that "ISRAEL". The relationship of the U.S. with Israel is something that is totally shameful in every respect. "Israel" launched a flagrant war of aggression with arms furnished by the United States and then, obviously only because of U.S. backing, was able to hold on to the territory taken in said war. This fact is a blot upon your nation's history that can never be erased. It dropped you from the high respect that you once held among the nations of the earth. The Arabs protested your "big brother" relationship to Israel by a dramatic raise of oil prices. This triggered a new wave of inflation in the U.S. and most other countries of the world that will be a continual and painful reminder for a long time to come of the shameful act performed by the U.S. in backing Israel's aggression. Now you have quadrupled your heinous aggression by this latest lie and cover-up in Iraq. You have no Arab coalition--you have a few Elite Royal richmen partially on your side--EXCEPT AS REGARDS ISRAEL--in other words, ONLY where wealth is concerned--a fragile straw indeed for the "masses" are indeed poor and deprived.

These disgraceful acts of the most powerful nation (was--no more, by a long, long shot; you are now simply called fools) in the world overshadows the rapacious character which the Jews displayed in less than thirty years after establishing their first colony with a geographical fix in almost two thousand years. Ah, you thought it to be in Palestine? No, the first establishment was in the United States, which made the other possible.

"Israel" is such a new and uncharacteristic colony that, for

simplicity, I shall refer to all "Jews" as citizens of the Nomadic Jewish Nation although it would be more accurate to refer to them properly as the Wandering Khazarian Elitists. Nonetheless, we shall play the game they present, as if, and try it on for size and you will see the "misfit".

The Jewish Nation has four distinguishing characteristics: 1) It is the oldest nation in the world. 2) It is the only nomadic nation in the world. 3) It has demonstrated its ability to remain a cohesive functioning entity--a body politic--without setting forth its corporate structure and governing laws in conventional form (Israel still has no governing Constitution and has rewritten yours, America). 4) It has shown its ability to exist without drawing its nourishment directly from the earth. Most especially in the recent conventional colony of Israel, as it exists now, and has existed for almost two thousand years, solely as a multi-colonized parasite attached to other nations. The present circumstance could be considered an exception simply because it has stolen land and pretends to be a sovereign nation. It is NOT. It exists solely as a parasite drawing its basic sustenance from its, often unwilling, hosts. You, America, are the first WILLING HOSTS, READY TO KILL YOUR OWN LIFE SYSTEM TO SUSTAIN THE BEAST.

It is exactly like the cuckoo bird which is a large, grayish-brown European bird that is a parasite given to laying its eggs in the nests of other birds which hatch them and rear the offspring. As the bird grows it pushes the parents' eggs and offspring from the nest and destroys them. You are very close to like destruction, little warbler birds, for the cuckoo has "had you".

In the "Western" world, the Jews have generally been successful in keeping the concept that Jews are citizens of the Nomadic Jewish Nation from popular books which are widely read by the general public deliberately to insure you be blinded from the hogwash. Many nations have denied citizenship to the Khazarian "Jews" because the host nation recognized that their political allegiance would be nothing but a facade or false identity of the sort chosen by spies or fifth-column invaders whose real allegiance is elsewhere. In popular articles that get into your print in the U.S. these historical facts are cited as "persecution of the Jews because of their religion or race". The either/or choice between religion or race, which the Jews have chosen to uphold in the Western world, instead of frankly acknowledging that they were citizens of a Nomadic nation, has not saved them from being treated as infiltrating enemy aliens. The false facade does not seem to have helped them with the persecution problems which they were trying to avoid.

We shall get into these items a bit later as we move along. So, please stay tuned to this frequency and we shall continue sending bulletins. Thank you for your attention; I am going to give my scribe a rest. Good evening and may your dreams be of "change through Knowledge, Truth and Love". God wraps you in His golden wings--may you come into understanding of the wondrous beauty and peace within THOSE feathers. Salu.

4/25/91 HATONN
THURSDAY

Dharma, I am here in Light of Universal Truth. The attacks you are receiving come because

we are blowing the masquerade wide open from Protocols to abductions by strange beings.

For you who follow the projections of one Nostradomas please note that the "blue turban" was raised over the Middle East Command and the lie of deliverance of peace-keeping control given into the hands of U.N. forces in their blue berets. Note that the "turban" "flag" of illegal Israel is also blue and white with the very star of the aggressor so large that one thinks the flag to be blue! This is the most heinous display of direct confrontation--which you will not yet understand for the most part--that is the "ray" energy of Lord Michael who, in fact, caused the evil fallen adversary to be removed from the realms of the one you call God.

The "watchers" (caretakers of the planet) were already present--you will now recognize them as the "natives", "Indians"--whatever.

Shan was a largely uninhabited "garden" where the adversary could bring redemption unto his troublesome self--what he has done is to replicate evil to the point that Shan Man outdoes the evil master.

God, over the passage of time, always gives Man opportunity to turn into Truth and revise his journey and you were originally told of this--but that portion of the projections were sealed--**NOT BY GOD BUT BY THE ADVERSARY SO THAT YOU WOULD BE CONVINCED THE ENDING HAD TO COME IN WHATEVER MANNER THE ADVERSARY WOULD PRONOUNCE UPON YOU--IT DOES NOT HAVE TO BE THE WAY THEY HAVE PROJECTED IT UNTO YOU!!!!**

I am going to give you an in-depth look into the so-called secrets of "UFOs", abductions, tamperings, etc., but I have more urgent information for your confirmation and I wish to end this Journal with the Protocols--yes, again! For ones who do not have all of the Journals--it is imperative that they have the information and, brothers, there is NO WAY FOR YOU TO READ THEM OFTEN ENOUGH!

The reason this becomes more urgent than anything else is that which is happening in this location and the attacks upon my scribe--we MUST get this information out to you for it becomes more difficult to keep her in security. YOU MUST BE GIVEN TO KNOW THAT THE ZIONIST "ADL" IS AGAIN FIGHTING BACK TO EFFORT AT DISCREDITING THE PROTOCOLS. THEY DID THE SAME THING LAST SUMMER AS WE BEGAN TO MAKE WAVES AND NOW THEY ARE RELEASING IT AGAIN--PLANNED FOR EVERY "JEWISH" PUBLICATION, NEWSLETTER, ETC., AS A SPECIAL EDITION.

I want you to go into this which I will have reprinted herein with eyes open--realizing that you have just passed the time of annual atonement and the retaking of the Kol Nedré (All Vows Vow). Be alert, readers, and watch for the catch words and clues that causes them to pronounce the Protocols to be truth, i.e. "forgery". Well, a "forgery" is a perfectly copied "thing" or "document". Yesterday we received THREE of the documents--one of which came with a challenge to print it in our "worthless f_____ Journals, you M_____ F_____ scum and slime suckers" and "...you are nothing but racist

anti-Semitic pukes. We will get rid of you one way or another." I dare say, that that pretty well sums up the attitude and I would guess that we are toe crunching pretty effectively. I always like a nice challenge and therefore I ask that Dharma type the document for all of you to share and then follow the document by the Protocols.

I have kept the threats from Dharma until this writing because she is victim again tomorrow in a court harrassment by the Zionist enemy over property. The Savings and Loan who has stolen a large portion of America desires to shut her up as well and get legal orders to not produce any documents regarding the individual action. Of course they do not wish to divulge information for it will incriminate--again, right through the Presidency. If you want to talk about document shredding--I will assure you that there has been a lot of night oil spent getting rid of and covering any information regarding the case in point. What does a citizen do? We will see, will we not? I must depend on you readers to write to every "Enquirer" and "Star"-type paper and demand attention! The case is at present in the county of Kern, Mojave Court--I can most surely GUARANTEE a good story and we shall get the Journals right onto the front pages for the masses--for those are the documents "we-the-people" read! We can present the opportunities but we are not allowed to use the two-by-four on you UNLESS you fail to hear the "knocking"! The only way that you are going to beat this beast, dear ones, is to be better at their game than are they--and they are GOOD at that which they do! It is however, going to require a LOT OF YOU TO WRITE for prior to this only a few demanded attention in the

case and there was not adequate response. The local reporters and papers have been forbidden to comment on the case in any manner for it has implications of a "fixed" judge--which of course is true.

The judge was a member of a law firm called Shea and Gould, one of the largest Zionist Elite firms in the world. Shea and Gould have hidden but controlling interest in the SB Savings and Loan who wants the property and did everything illegal in order to garner it but the thrust is to shut up Dharma. The firm also paid off the Governor of the State of California in funds not even well-hidden and quite a sum right into campaign documents for public display--just the public portion was over \$50 thousand. The Governor then put the judge onto the bench in Mojave. The Savings and Loan is Santa Barbara S & L, home officed in Santa Barbara, California--just a few miles from the "little rancho" of Reagan. The same group controlled the S&L that purchased his retirement castle in Bel Air (exclusive) and the house numbered "666" on the street. They changed the numbering to read "668" which made it awkward for the ones already residing at "668"--but guess who won the numbering debate. No, Oberli, do not change the "j" above to "f" for I intended it that way. You see I fear not for Jew is a term which never existed until the PLAN went into action. I cannot be anti-Semitic nor can any of my crew--for I and my crew stem from the Semites (not the Khazarian Zionists) of Cain and Japheth.

Oh, by the way--remember the Keating five? Well, the one who got nailed the worst was Cranston of California--and believe me, chelas, this whole mess contains the same people

as did Lincoln Savings and Loan. Dangerous? Oh indeed! Dharma, however, responds to me as we speak of these choices of silence or revelation and it becomes obvious that living in that which is planned for you people is worse, by far, than death--and besides, she says, "I am marked anyway and my only hope is for Truth to prevail!" What you ones don't realize is that **YOU ARE ALL MARKED--EVERY FREE-LOVING CITIZEN IS MARKED--NOW, I ASK THAT YOU GO WRITE TO THE TABLOIDS, "THE SPOT-LIGHT", "THE NEW FEDERALIST", "THE WISCONSIN REVIEW", "ON TARGET" AND ANY AND EVERY NEWS-LETTER YOU CAN LOCATE. YOU ASK WHAT YOU CAN DO? THIS IS IT--THIS CASE AND INCIDENT SHALL BE TRIED IN THE PUBLIC, BUT HOW WELL WE DO DEPENDS ON YOU. WE MUST BRING THE JOURNALS TO THE PUBLIC IN A MASSIVE MANNER AND THIS WILL GIVE IT THE SHOVE IT NEEDS.**

Please, as you read the following, keep in mind that the Anti-Defamation League of B'nai B'rith is the biggest Israeli organization (tax-free for religious purposes) and Lobby in the U.S.

QUOTE:

SPECIAL EDITION--ADL: A periodic update from the Anti-Defamation League of B'nai B'rith--Civil Rights Division, June 1990.

THE PROTOCOLS: HOAX OF HATE

It is a classic in paranoid, racist literature. Taken by the gullible as the confidential minutes of a Jewish conclave con-

vened in the last years of the nineteenth century, it has been heralded by anti-Semites as proof that Jews are plotting to take over the world. Since its contrivance around the turn of the century by the Russian Okhrana, or Czarist secret police, "The Protocols of the Learned Elders of Zion" has taken root in bigoted, frightened minds around the world.

The booklet's twenty-four sections spell out the alleged secret plans of Jewish leaders seeking to attain world domination. They represent the most notorious political forgery of modern times. Although thoroughly discredited, the document is still being used to stir up anti-Semitic hatred.

HISTORY OF THE PROTOCOLS

Serge Nilus, a little-known Czarist official in Moscow, edited several editions of the Protocols, each with a different account of how he discovered the document. In his 1911 edition Nilus claimed that this source had stolen the document from (a non-existent) Zionist headquarters in France. Other "editors" of the Protocols maintained that the document was read at the First Zionist Congress held in 1897 in Basel Switzerland.*

* According to reputable scholars, including Prof. Norman Cohn in his noted book, *Warrant for Genocide*, the world-control myth was actually lifted from a 19th century French fable in which the alleged plotters weren't even Jewish.

After the Russian Revolution in 1917, frustrated supporters of the ousted Czar rescued the document from obscurity in order to discredit the Bolsheviks.

The emigre Czarists portrayed the Revolution as part of a Jewish plot to enslave the world, and pointed to the Protocols as the blueprint of that plan. The scheme of yoking the Protocols to the Bolshevik Revolution not only led to the allegation of a Judeo-Communist conspiracy, but promoted the forgery internationally. In later years, vicious Soviet anti-Semitic propaganda under Stalin and others echoed the conspiracy mythology of the Protocols.

INTERNATIONAL PUBLICITY

In the 1920's, two British correspondents, Robert Wilton of the London Times and Victor Marsden of the *Morning Post*, each of whom had lived in pre-Communist Russia, promoted the idea of a Jewish conspiracy in Great Britain. Eighteen articles on the subject of the Jewish conspiracy as well as on the "Protocols" themselves were published in the *Morning Post*. Marsden translated the Protocols into English and in his introduction to the document asserted:

"...the Jews are carrying it out with steadfast purpose, creating wars and revolutions,...to destroy the white Gentile race, that the Jews may seize the power during the resulting chaos and rule with their claimed superior intelligence over the remaining races of the world, as kings over slaves."

A Polish language edition of the Protocols appeared in 1920. the following year the Arabs of Palestine and Syria used the Protocols to stir up resentment against Jewish settlers in Palestine, suggesting that the establishment of a Jewish state in Palestine would further advance the "international Jewish con-

spiracy". This propaganda tactic persists in the contemporary Middle East; Arabic editions of the Protocols have been widely circulated by official Saudi sources, among others.

AMERICAN DEBUT

The Protocols were publicized in America by Boris Brasol, a former Czarist prosecutor. Auto magnate Henry Ford was one of those who responded to Brasol's conspiratorial fantasies. "The Dearborn Independent", owned by Ford, published an American version of the Protocols between May and September of 1920 in a series called "The International Jew: the World's Foremost Problem." The articles were later republished in book form with a half a million copies in circulation in the United States, and were translated into several foreign languages.

By 1927 Ford had repudiated the "International Jew," but hundreds of thousands of people around the world had been encouraged by his initial endorsement to accept the Protocols as genuine.

THE PROTOCOLS AND NAZI GERMANY

The Protocols served to rationalize anti-Semitism and genocide in Hitler's Germany. The myth of the Jewish world conspiracy permeated Hitler's thinking, and he linked Germany's economic hardship during the 1920's to the secret plot. Once in power Hitler invoked the Protocols to justify anti-Semitic legislation and suppression of all opposition to the Third Reich. For example, the first anti-Semitic measure in April of 1933, a one-day boycott of Jewish stores, was deemed a defense against the "Plan of Basel" (another name

for the Protocols).

CONTEMPORARY RE-EMERGENCE OF THE PROTOCOLS

Anti-Semites around the globe still actively circulate the Protocols. It has appeared in Japan--where bestsellers by anti-Semite Masami Uno cite them as evidence of a "Jewish conspiracy to dominate the world"--and in Latin America (including Argentina, Brazil, Chile, Colombia and Paraguay). The document is also favored by such U.S. right-wing extremists as the Ku Klux Klan and Aryan Nations. The most common U.S. edition was published by hate-monger Gerald L.K. Smith's Christian Nationalist Crusade.

The Protocols have become a major source of Arab and Islamic propaganda. Between 1965 and 1967 alone, approximately 50 books on political subjects published in Arabic were either based on the Protocols or quoted from them. In 1980, Hazem Nuseibeh, the Jordanian delegate to the United Nations, spoke about the Protocols as a genuine document. In October of 1987 the Iranian Embassy in Brazil circulated copies of the Protocols, which it said "belongs to the history of the world."

During the 1980's Muslim groups peddled the forgery worldwide. The Muslim Student Associations at Wayne State U. in Michigan and at the U. of California at Berkeley disseminated the document. American Black Muslim groups have sold it. The Protocols were for sale at an Islamic exhibition in Stockholm, and in London's park Mosque, and during a 1986 conference sponsored by the Islamic Center of Southern California the Proto-

cols were prominently displayed. Based on a perverse "interpretation" of the Protocols, the Saudi Arabian government blamed Israel for an attack on a synagogue in Istanbul in 1986.

With Glasnost there has also been a reappearance of the Protocols in the Soviet Union. A Soviet book released in 1987 called "On the Class Essence of Zionism" revived insidious canards contained in the Protocols, and made repeated references to Jews engaging in "constant efforts to gain control of the world." And sections of the Protocols have reportedly been read during meetings of the anti-Semitic Russian nationalist movement *Pamyat* (Memory).

WIDESPREAD CONDEMNATION

During the past 50 years im-
pressive authorities have publicly attested to the Protocols' fraudulence.

- * Hugo Valentin, lecturer in history at the University of Upsala in Sweden, characterized the Protocols in his 1936 study *Anti-Semitism, Historically and Critically Examined* as "the greatest forgery of the century."
- * Father Pierre Charles, Professor of Theology at the Jesuit College in Louvain, France, stated in a 1938 essay: "It has been proved that these "Protocols" are a fraud, a clumsy plagiarism...made for the purpose of rendering the Jews odious..."
- * In 1942, several prominent historians, including Carl Becker of Cornell, Sydney Fay and William Langer of Harvard, and Allen Nevins

and Carlton J.H. Hayes of Columbia, introduced Professor John Shelton Curtiss' "An Appraisal of the Protocols of Zion" with their endorsement of his findings as "complete destructive of the historicity of the Protocols and as establishing beyond doubt the fact that they are rank and pernicious forgeries."

* In 1961 Richard Helms, then Assistant Director of the CIA, stated at a Senate subcommittee hearing: "The Russians have a long tradition in the art of forgery. More than 60 years ago the Czarist intelligence service concocted and peddled a confection called the Protocols of the Elders of Zion."

* And in August of 1964 a subcommittee of the Senate Judiciary Committee issued a report repudiating the Protocols, to which Senators Thomas J. Dodd and Kenneth B. Keating appended the following: "Every age and country has had its share of fabricated 'historic' documents which have been foisted on an unsuspecting public for some malign purpose...One of the most notorious and most durable of these is the 'Protocols of the Elders of Zion'...."

CONCLUSION

In 1935 a Swiss judge, presiding at a trial of two Swiss National Socialists charged with circulating the protocols, wrote:

I hope that one day there will come a time when no one will any longer comprehend how in the year 1935 almost a dozen fully sensible and reasonable men could for fourteen days torment their brains before a court of

Berne over the authenticity or lack of authenticity of these so-called Protocols...that, for all the harm they have caused and may yet cause, are nothing but ridiculous nonsense.

Unfortunately, the judge's hope has not yet been fully realized. There are still those anti-Semites and their willing audiences who remain ready to circulate and believe this fantasy of hate.

The Anti-Defamation League.

CONCLUSION OF QUOTING.

It might be noted that every resource utilized for "discounting" the truth of the Protocols are Zionists and/or members of Elite organizations, such as your CIA--totally linked to the KGB and Mossad. Many are exactly like Jerry Falwell, leader of the "Moral Majority" who openly states, "I am proud to say that I am a Zionist!" But then, I do not want to "prejudice" your input from the denial pages for if you have gotten nothing from our writings of documented proof of origin, time of coming forth of "names" and "labels" then I haven't reached through very well. I suggest that you also go back and re-read the portion covering "Rosenthal's" statement just before his Zionist brothers murdered him.

Plagiarize: to present as new and original an idea or product derived from an existing source (without giving credit for source).

May the light be given to shine around about you and may you be given into understanding and insight.

In service unto God of Holy Light, I am sent forth to bear Truth, confirmation of that

Truth and extend my hand as a Host sent of that Source to make passage for the WAYSHOWER who comes again to reclaim the Kingdom of God and bring God's people home unto the wondrous places prepared and waiting. Salu.

Gyeorgos Ceres Hatonn, Cmdr.
United Federation Fleet
Inter-Galactic Federation Command

WANT TO SEPARATE TRUTH FROM FICTION?

Phoenix Express/Journals publisher George Green will be lecturing with Desiree' Stevens on May 12th at the UFO Expo West May 11th & 12th at the Los Angeles Airport Hyatt Hotel. For further information about the Expo call 1 213 850-8919

Express is \$20 per 13 ISSUES for U.S. & Canada (including back issues for current Volume) or \$75 per 52 ISSUES. FOREIGN is \$30 per 13 (1 Vol.) \$110 per 52 issues.

Send orders and Payments to: America West Distributors, P.O. Box 986, Tehachapi, CA. 93581.

For credit card orders Telephone 1 800 729-4131 **PLEASE USE ONLY FOR ORDERS (THE EXPENSE IS TOO MUCH FOR US)** For other purposes 805 822-9655.

The people who adopted the Bill of Rights wanted to be sure that the Government and its employees would be kept "inside the fence" built around its limited powers enumerated in the Constitution. The 9th amendment makes this clear.

**TRUTH WILL SET YOU
FREE**



PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS

A bulletin commenting on appropriate current news events, clarification of portions of the Journals and answers of a general nature to questions not found in the existing Journals.

PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS is published by America West Publishers, Inc. P.O. BOX 986 Tehachapi, CA. 93581. Subscription rate is \$20 per 13 issues or \$75 per 52 issues, First Class mailing. COPYRIGHT 1991 by America West Publishers, Inc. All rights reserved. Reproduction of this copyrighted material for private non-profit use is expressly encouraged, for commercial purposes it is strictly forbidden.

APRIL 1991 VOLUME XII NUMBER 6

4/27/91 HATONN

SATURDAY

I am Hatonn; I come in the service of Holy God of Truth--in service also with the Hosts, unto Man who would partake of God's insight into this time of chaos and confusion.

Always come the truthbringers just as always are the truthbringers persecuted--but so too, are the truthbringers given protection according to the highest cause. So too, are the ones of evil at work and their service is unto that which is of physical with that which is denial of higher experience. Blessed is the Man, who, in confusion can say "I don't know" and allow insight to come. Evil thrusts efforts to keep Truth from Man at all costs and God only needs a few who come into total insight in order to cause massive change in a world filled with chaos.

Again, as we have stated before, you must have historical information in order to understand that which is happening around you at this time--stop of the MYSTICAL nonsense and understand the very REAL intent and subversion of a species.

For you who reside in the area of my scribe I ask that you not be frightened of that which is going on in your air spaces with the beam impacts and airquakes--it is just a little exchange of "under-

standing" on a bit higher level.

SPACE PROGRAM

The thrust is changing for it gets more difficult to fool all you people all the time and therefore the actions must be changed in order to keep even a partial shroud about the undercover activities. From now on there will always be efforts to launch the REAL weapons from rockets at simultaneous launch times with the shuttle for it is harder and harder to explain total failure of the missions. You are told that the missions are successful except for "flawed equipment" but the insiders within the astronomer communities know something is terribly wrong. This is a "for instance" and yet, more and more the missions are totally geared to deceit and the missions are not even geared for "outer" space orbit, etc. They are never set for more than sub-orbit with full intent to bring the crew home from Australia if there is need for destruction or abortion of the mission.

What is hoped for is a launching of higher orbit mechanisms from the suborbiting craft wherein rockets are not large enough to carry necessary payloads. The point is to continue to deceive the public so that you continue to finance the projects for the "Big Boy Cartel". Therefore, they tell the world (during your war) that you would put up a satellite to monitor Sad-

dam's weapons, etc. No, that was never the intent but neither did the public balk but rather got more money put into the program.

Around places such as Edwards Air Force Base, Lancaster, Palmdale and Pasadena (JPL), people think absolutely nothing of strange phenomenon. If the "things" are sighted they are explained away as "aborted rockets", new type aircraft, etc. In other words, *you are sensitized* and no longer pay any attention to anything in the skies past momentary interest with self-explanation of, "I guess it was just another rocket test."

But, the sonic "booms" of the past few days are not either of the above events. The smaller blasts that rattle your nerves are us shoring up the energy shielding around you and the navigation facility (crystal) and the one yesterday proved that the shielding was not only in place, but shored-up and truly effective. We did not cause the airquake--the point is to render the communications/navigation facility around the area of the center to be incapacitated in order to shut down ability to track properly. You see, what they plan to launch borders on capability of total destruction of your planet and we are allowed to neutralize it--the point, of course, is to keep us from knowing. In addition, there are some instances wherein the blast from a cosmosphere can detonate the device which starts the very

chain reaction which ends the game. Therefore, know that it is extremely serious when efforts are made to take out our systems because the toys are incredibly destructive in scope.

That, however, is not our subject for the day but, like all things, you must be aware of that which IS and then come into knowledge of that which is behind all that IS. Then with Truth as your shield and buckler, you can change that which IS and move onward. You have been deceived from the beginning and the deceiving continues both through total intent and also ignorance. In any event the disinformation/misinformation "tools" and spokespeople, whether of guided intent or simply human input, will come back within the Laws of God or they will be as earthbound as the fully fledged disinformation-bringers. The only way off your declining planet is through the Truth of God for it is only going to be through the ability to function in higher dimensional physical frequencies that will allow transition. Just as a human cannot breathe his oxygen from water with lungs accustomed to only air, neither can human exist in a higher attuned atmosphere of frequency, atmospheric content changes, etc. It is not mystical, it is physics within total reason.

How do you do this? YOU don't actually do it, friends. It is through the asking for change that the response and instructions are given. Frankly, the lighted brotherhood will not allow you to bring your evil outside the physical realm and therefore your "rapture" is totally without reason for the information given you is WRONG. Will there be migration or evacuation? Probably--if you don't get on with changing the cycles. That only, however, means that the ones in knowledge of the workings will be eligible for lift-off. Not necessarily because of intent but through the purely "physical" aspect in-

volved. You must know--at that time--to come within the light and most will run from the light as fast as their paddles will pedal them. Then comes the need to raise, instantly, the being's vibration to mesh more nearly that frequency of the light-beam itself. That beam frequency will be lowered as much as possible to still facilitate lift-off but it will be too fine in frequency to allow all to survive in physical dimension if the receiving craft is too distant from the "ground". For random pick-ups it is easy to have ground level or near ground level facilitation--in a time of clearance in a time frame of "your" fifteen minutes--we will not be able to get enough craft into your immediate location to get everyone for moving into your areas to facilitate lift-off of human forms--we too, must be in manifested physical dimension. This is not mystical nor magic--it is pure PHYSICS.

Let us use a few facts to explain and then we will move on to more difficult and frightening aspects of the UFO phenomenon wherein we will explain the unexplained. Let us say that it comes to pickup time and you are going to come aboard--here is where an understanding of the secrets of "light" would be most useful but hardly anyone on your place has been able to utilize the information given. A few have done so but they are mostly given to not "believing" the rest of the story in Truth. Please, friends, KNOW that the major thrust is to keep you from finding Truth and if things come forth untimely, they are taken from you so that you CANNOT come into Truth and use of the things of eternal life--i.e. "free" energy, whole life health, etc. The Cartel of evil controls the wealth gleaned from your lack of free energy, ill-health, etc. Don't be so foolish in your discernments. Man knows right from wrong--he is NOT INNATELY GOOD IN THE SENSE YOU MOST OFTEN UTILIZE FOR DEFINITION. MAN CREATED IS INNATELY

GOOD--MAN READJUSTED IS INNATELY EVIL. AND BROTHERS, IN HUNDREDS OF THOUSANDS OF BEINGS NOW ON YOUR PLACE--GOD IS NOT A PART OF THEIR DEVELOPMENT--NOTE: I DID NOT SAY "CREATION".

Back to the point of lift-off: if "visibility" of craft, or anything else, occurs at 169443 harmonic frequency, then it only stands to reason that to safely integrate within the craft you must reach somewhere near the same frequency or the body will be blown apart. So, first, let us look at the ship characteristics which must be present--for arc, temperature, atmospheric content and other things must be considered as are "doorways" created from passage between the physical and non-physical. Again, it is mathematical and physical--not mystical. Let me example. Further, it will explain why there are functional craft in your own atmosphere for the principle is not mystical. Thought projection is different and, therefore, I can reassure you that you are dealing ON YOUR PLACE with earthbound "aliens" in conjunction with the would-be Slave-masters of your planet.

ASSUMPTION OF MATHEMATICS ALLOWING CRAFT

If the geometric construction of the space-craft is compared with that of the earth (The Harmonic Geometrics of the Earth which I won't go into now), then a general idea of the geometric, electromagnetic field reactions can be visualized. According to theory, the numerical harmonic value of the unified field remains constant at 26974635 in free space, where the speed of light has a maximum of 144,000 minutes of arc a grid second (relative). During the creation of, and in order to sustain, the physical existence of a planetary body, this light value diminishes as the wave-forms spiral in towards the center of the

energy system. The harmonic numerical value of the unified field is therefore diminished in direct proportion, so that the surface of the spherical mass of the harmonic has a constant value of 2693645 to the maximum of 26974635. It will be seen from this that any altitude above a planetary surface which falls between these two mathematical boundaries will have a unified field harmonic coincident with that level. Any change in altitude, to a theoretical height of 882.25 nautical miles, be it fractional or otherwise, would instantly alter the harmonic of the unified field.

It follows from this that any fractional change in the unified fields surrounding the vehicle would automatically position it, in a vertical sense, at a level above the earth where the equilibrium of the fields would be restored. The horizontal movement would be accomplished tangentially to the earth's surface by the manipulation of the three interlocking harmonic fields tuned to 1694443. Calculation has shown that the reciprocal of the 2693645 harmonic (371244169) has a link with that of 1694443 when associated with the tangent of a spherical surface.

As shown by the calculations (and if they don't make sense to you--KNOW that this explanation is given for your confirmation of Truth and for specific receivers awaiting the information for their own confirmation--in other words--ALL is not for ALL), the reciprocal harmonic values of the unified field are built into the vehicle to create a reaction with the physical environment. By manipulation of the fields surrounding the ship harmonic imbalances can be caused which will automatically shift the vehicle in space-time to a position of equilibrium.

An interesting fact shown in the analysis is the overall dimensions of the cabin ensure that the electromagnetic fields surrounding this

portion of the vehicle maintain a constant physical environment for the occupants. The harmonic 2693645 is a positive resonant factor that would keep the central spherical field of the ship stable during transition from one space-time reference frame to another. Harken up, George, for I am going to give you response to the inquiry of the "bubble" craft. On the basis of that which I just gave you, you will have to understand WHY that craft is one of earth's manufacture. It is simply a rather crude rendition of a prototype (not from Pleiades, no matter what was told to Billy Meier or anyone else) which was built and needed the extra spherical surface to come up with proper frequencies to even get off the ground. All of that nonsense came at a time after Meier was all but rendered useless to Pleiades command by your own compression and take-over by the "enemy". Billy was taken out by the adversary, replaced by the adversary, and other contacts conjured--for the Pleiadian Command ceased all contact in that sector. Commander Quetzal made contact later and the validity of the contact was assured lost and it was proven that confusion had been programmed within the system--intentionally. Therefore, the contacts with Pleiadians were stopped instantly and the adversary took over with mock-ups, arrangements to discredit all valid contacts, replicated models introduced and you know the rest. Each and ALL of you will have to understand that this is the method by which I can get specific information to awaiting receivers and you will simply have to bear with that which makes no sense to others except the intended receiver. We welcome you into and within the circle of information exchange but all must understand that information may only be intended for ONE FRAGMENT. I will not even jeopardize my scribe by giving, usually, the intended receiver for she is unknowing of both the information and the receiver in-

tended.

Each of you have purpose--and hers is to pen information--not to either decipher, understand nor interpret. This is major information of integration with the field theory itself and I give it in honor of her son, unto her--she does not need understanding. I do ask that this information be sent "blindly" to one Dr. Andrew J. Galambos. If there is follow-up on his part--fine, if not, allow it to pass. At any rate whatsoever, it would and/or will be, a very painful interchange as it now stands.

After completing the analysis of the spacecraft one must concentrate on the position of the placements wherein arc is established--as on your own placement it would be "proven" in areas where craft have been sighted. Herein I will take an example from California. An easy place in which to prove my statements could be the position at Mount Palomar and the desert area where sightings have occurred. Then a check of the area as to whether or not there are points on the earth's surface in the vicinity which are mathematically significant and useful. In this case we will consider Desert Center along the rough track into the foothills to some 10.2 miles. You will find a measurement on the survey map will verify that the end of the mountain range is opposite a specific point on the road to the northwest. As a large ship has appeared from behind the first outcrop in the range adjacent to the highway you can concentrate on the latitude and longitude coordinates in the small area. It won't take long for a proficient mathematician and researcher to discover that directly behind the range in a small cove, at the base of the outcrop, the mathematical coordinates are of startling significance. To others in the given area--Gabriel--this should have great significance to you personally, for I know who Captains that very craft and so,

too, do you, brother.

The latitude is 33 degrees 53' 19.869" north.

Which equals: 33.88886 degrees.

If you divide the latitude by 2, you will have: 16.94443 (1694443 harmonic).

SO, the latitude occurs at twice the harmonic of 1694443.

The significance of the longitude value might seem a bit obscure, but you must apply the evidence that indicates that which you refer to as the Greenwich meridian for it is not an arbitrary longitudinal base-line, but a positive zero marker on the earth's surface--there is a major connection with the 2693645 harmonic. Therefore the calculated longitude passing through the cove is: 115 degrees 20' 56.2" or 115.348944 degrees west.

It is necessary to calculate the displacement of the position in question, east or west, of the longitudes which are at 90 degree intervals from Greenwich. The computer will prove that in that particular case the 180 degree meridian was the prime base-line. The displacement along a great circle track, at latitude 33.88886 degrees, between longitude 115.348944 degrees west and 180 degrees is: 3162.2775 minutes of arc.

You must understand that this value has a property which is quite unique in itself. It has a reciprocal which is a mirror image of itself. If you divide one by this number you get: 0.0003162277 (a doorway between the physical and non-physical)

But to allow you adventurous brains to have a little fun with your confirmation we will give you something to probe a bit further: 3162.277 minutes of arc is equal to: 52.7046166 degrees. The square root: 7.25979

The square root: 2.6944

The harmonic 26944, which would occur at altitude, and 1694443 are undoubtedly present at the position where the ship can materialize and did, in fact, materialize as one example which can be verified.

The reason we use this as example is that it can be easily proven against that which I give you. The position of significance on the southern slopes of Mount Palomar is 33.308333 degrees north latitude/116.929444 degrees west longitude. The calculated great circle track distance from this point to the 180 degree position is: 3099.317166 minutes of arc (plus or minus 100 geo/feet). And to the contact site in the desert: 86.31453 minutes of arc (plus or minus 100 geo/feet).

If you give careful consideration to these two coordinates as radii, then the spheres of influence encompassed by them would have a certain volume, as follows: 3099.317166 minutes of arc equals: 185959.03 seconds if arc, The volume of a sphere with this radius equals: 2.693645 to the 16th cubic seconds, 2693645 harmonic. The volume of a sphere with a radius of 86.31453 minutes of arc equals: 2693645 cubic minutes, 2693645 harmonic.

Dear ones, we have deliberately left behind a set of precise mathematical clues for you to follow. We cover the area with clear sets of mathematical fingerprints, knowing full well that, in time, you will come to decipher them as the time sequence is appropriate.

You ones who have figured it out have promised me lunches, drinks to wisdom and conquest and all manners of wondrous things but that which you do, instead, is simply discount the Truth as BS and deride my scribe and publisher as dupes. What a wondrously strange world of people you are. In addition, you fall into "selling" and

rendering worthless your own truthful investigations by your squandering of the blessed information into the hands of the deceivers and greedy money-changers. So be it, for the time is at hand to sort of the deceivers from the truthbringers.

As we move along in proving some of the instances of what you call your Biblical references--which **COULD NOT BE SIMPLY ERASED FOR THEY WERE TOO OBVIOUSLY EVIDENT**--such as took place in the legendary journey of the Judaites from Egypt to Sinai via the Red (also "Reed") Sea where the clues were evident at all points along the way. The mathematical facts are there and they are there in such basic fact that it would appear to me to be impossible to miss. There is enough proof of God's presence, in that place alone, that it astounds our brotherhood that all "religious" groups have not bound together. It may surprise you to know that the Vatican is placed deliberately on a geometric position which has direct mathematical relationships with the harmonic unified equations already presented unto you ones.

Many "religious" manifestations have occurred in places around your world, during very recent historical times and there is also reason why--by the harmonics present in the locations. The fact, as Einstein told you, "The Creator does not play dice with the Universe...nothing would be left to chance." The things of God, dear ones, became corrupted upon your placement and throughout the journey the keys to Truth were presented--only lost--deliberately or divinely--until such time as Man would come into understanding of his Journey?

The Bible, as it is left untampered gives you the clues you need to decipher Truth from it--for the ones tampering were not given to understand the true meaning in such in-

stances and they knew not enough to tamper. They simply turned it into MYSTICAL NONSENSE and you did the rest of the self-deceiving.

For instance, your Bible gives narration of a story about that Pharaoh who finally let those people go--God led the people around by way of the wilderness towards the Red Sea, Exodus 13:17;18. The Lord, it was told, went before them by day in a pillar of cloud to lead them along the way; and by night in a pillar of fire to give them light, that they might travel by day and by night; the pillar of cloud by day and the pillar of fire by night did not depart from before the people. Exodus 13:21;22.

These people were deliberately led to the Red Sea which would, by all sane adventures of man, be a most foolish thing to do because, with the Egyptian army coming up from behind, the Hebrews were literally caught between the Pharaoh and the deep blue sea. Your Bible tells you that Pharaoh thought the people were entangled in the land; the wilderness had shut them in. Pharaoh and his army moved in for the kill with the pillar seemingly having proved a poor guide; that is, unless the future events were known to the intelligence controlling the object in the sky. Now, do you think all the people following along knew what was "up there"? Don't continue to be foolish in your demand for "proof" unless you wish to be left twiddling your thumbs while the boat leaves. The safety net will not be presented until the need arises--you will be in the decision-making before the gift of the safety-net lest you try at "fudging" your intent!

The Bible text would suggest that some sort of celestial object totally under its own control in some manner, led those people out of Egypt to the Red Sea and then, as Pharaoh's army closed in, the object moved from the front to the

rear of the army of Judeans and kept the two camps separated during the night. Phase one of the operation involved leading the people to the sea; phase two required the object to keep the camps separated until darkness would fall. Now comes phase three; "Then Moses stretched out his hand over the sea; and the Lord drove the sea back by a strong east wind all night, and made the sea dry land, and the waters were divided."

Check out the route of these Judeans on one of your maps and see how totally absurd from a physical standpoint. First they headed south, south east from Raamses to Succoth, then for some unaccountable reason they turned back and headed north to the crossing point at the Red, or "Reed" Sea. With Pharaoh's army in hot pursuit, doesn't it seem, at the least, that the Lord should lead the people into a possible trap of such nature when a free route could have been taken to the south-east over the land which would eventually have led down to the eastern side of the Gulf of Suez? This route would also have been much shorter, unless of course it was known ahead of time what would happen at the Reed Sea. **DEAR ONES, A GEOGRAPHIC POSITION CONFORMING WITH NATURAL LAW HAD TO BE SELECTED SO THAT ALL THE NECESSARY HARMONIC COORDINATES WERE AVAILABLE.**

Ok, let us look at the harmonic coordinates available at that specific "crossing point".

Latitude 30 degrees 52' 46.7099" north/Longitude 32 degrees 11' 22.68" east. The Vatican focal point is: Latitude 41 degrees 54' 22.68" north/Longitude 12 degrees 27' 08" east.

The direct great circle distance between the two points is equal to: 1156.147 minutes of arc, or nauti-

cal miles. Which is equal to: 19.26769315 degrees. The square of this number: 371.244. The reciprocal: 2693645 Harmonic. The great circle distance between the two longitudes at the latitude of the Reed Sea crossing is equal to: 1015.4968 minutes of arc, or nautical miles--which is equal to: 6092.98072 seconds of arc. The square of this number: 37124415.9. The reciprocal: 2693645 Harmonic. (Getting warm?)

The displacement in latitude between the two points: 661.599 minutes of arc, or nautical miles. The area of a circle with this harmonic diameter would be 343774677 square minutes. This number is harmonically equal to the radius of the earth in nautical miles, or minutes of arc relative to the earth's surface.

SO--The latitude of the Vatican creates the following harmonic: Latitude displacement from the North Pole =2885.622 minutes of arc. Latitude displacement from the Equator =2514.378 minutes of arc. Difference 371.244 minutes of arc. The reciprocal of this number 2693645 HARMONIC.

The latitude of the Reed Sea crossing creates the following harmonic: Latitude displacement from the North Pole =3547.221 minutes of arc. Latitude displacement from the Equator =1852.778 minutes of arc. Difference (Ah Ha!) 1694.443 HARMONIC!

Dharma, this is a very good place to end this portion and we will talk of some of the other "miracles" along that Journey at our next session. I intend to get a little more mind-blowing as we go along so I desire that you ones begin to get some self-proof. We are losing a

few readers for the information I have been giving regarding robotics and synthetics--"finally did it--it can't be true"! Well, go if you like, but the story gets a lot more interesting and I suggest you simply stick with us a bit longer for we fully intend to give you some "mind-expanding" input within total "REASON" as to that which has been brought onto your lands. We are going to talk about gene splicing, providing a whole group of Elite synthetics and altered beings--how they managed it, how they pulled it off, how many generations and what kind of brain-tampering has, and must be, done to enslave a whole species of Man. I am also going to tell you why they don't HAVE TO WIN and YOU WILL DO THE REST OR THEY WILL WIN! SIMPLE ENOUGH? SO BE IT.

Dharma, I do not know at this point if there will be additional writing this day for I am extremely preoccupied with my own duties but behold the time is at hand for some pretty "wild" revelations and confirmations. This will mean you MUST stay shielded so don't play games with me--go about with that which you need to do, also, but no big surprises, please. Thank you.

Hatonn to sign off on this segment. Blessing upon you ones who can see and receive the Truth in this time of chaos for God walks with thee. Salu.

4/28/91 HATONN

SUNDAY

Hatonn present, please forgive the delay. Dharma, I am most busy this morning so perhaps we could get right into our subject for we must more rapidly bring you ones up to speed lest you get injured on this "freeway" of chaos.

I do wish to honor Drew because she has crossed a great chasm in her journey--that of sharing those

things which are personal and painful within. One cannot serve without impact until one is ready to release those things binding unto the soul and the children harbored within beingness. If all would sit to pen in the silence with God, those things which pain or rejoice the within TRUE beingness--the release would be phenomenal--inexpressable unto the fragment perceiving itself alone and somehow "different".

The term "inner child" is being tossed about a lot these days and I honor the person who put that information to print. We were working with a group as those publications came forth--wherein we were dealing with those little inner beings trapped in time/space agony. In fact, we made a series of tapes to walk people through and I contemplate the allowance of those to go out even though they were done for our own little group wherein all could be "guided". My impression from the results is that the regression sessions are exceptionally good and if ones would experience them, follow the instructions, pen those things which become apparent and then release them--(to me if you choose), we could get on with our work with healed and balanced workers. I shall give thought unto that action--if--we can get Dharma freed up a bit.

I know one part that I would do--and that is accept all willing writer's stories and we could do a volume of "sharing" for it is easier to share with the world of so-called strangers than to bare the painful subjects with loved ones for the person within has usually been betrayed by a "loved one" and the fear of another betrayal is that which is blocking the blossom as it is. Could we bring the masses into balance through this ONE route? Indeed, indeed--if we could but get audience for Mankind is starving to be heard and cast out the pain.

At any rate, I want to pat my chela on the head and tell her "well done" for in the trusting of thine siblings, ye also allow the best to flower within them. I shall utilize your story, precious, for you are going to find that YOUR story matches MILLIONS! It is a curse placed upon Mankind and constantly nurtured in the fleshly journey for ones do not know HOW TO THRUST IT FROM THEM. Abandonment, addictions, abuse (ah, sometimes actual physical abuse is the very least of it), and lack of emotional nourishment is the curse of evil. The person in point of the perpetuation of the damage is only searching for stability and seeking love and their own fulfillment and they cannot draw away from the continuing patterns. The evil brotherhood gives the mental patterns and attaches to the very souls of Mankind pulling you along as if leashed by unbreakable chains. Only through Truth, confrontation of the "demon" perception and allowing release into the hands of God Truth and wisdom can freedom be complete. I too, am pained for these are the very things that my soul longs to share with you, my brethren. But alas, there is a whole world at execution and the things we confront are the things that represent the inner child of an individual, within the breast and being of a planet and species within society.

We must look within, find the cancer and draw it forth and release it and/or treat it so that the host organism can be healed. Just as with sickness--medicine sometimes helps but the entity with the disease must do the "cure" and thus is the same with society--society must heal itself from the disease upon and within itself. All is related to all and you cannot separate the one individual from the whole. As long as a fragment of the whole is angry, filled with hate, confusion, desperation and illness--so is the "whole" made imperfect. There-

fore we must heal the individual fragments that they may then in turn heal of the whole. But for perfect healing we must take steps to bring the dis-ease within workable boundaries with "time" allowed--hopefully while in "remission", to let the entity come into balance. Until, for instance, the "individuals" are brought above the desire to kill--society will kill.

I would example another situation--someone has graciously sent to me an article from *Magical Blend* which I believe is a Journal of some type within the New Age circles. The book in discussion is one of Ken Carey's latest which I consider insightful and gifted as one man's perception while attuned outside the conscious selfness. But the illustration to accompany the writing is a total blur of agonizing misery and evil input which is now the image which will be carried in the minds of all readers of the book who read that article first. Please do not write to me and tell me what you perceive that drawing to represent--I know what is said that drawing represents and I tell you that its basic thrust is one of agony and loss of an encapsulated soul bound into darkness--which I will guarantee is the perception of the artist efforting to picture his/her own attempt at release and finding self still bounded in incredible measure.

THE INNER CHILD

We speak of the "inner child" and yet, it is most often the "inner infant" and very often the "adult aged" being who falls into frustration as it leaves the cocoon of shelter of its primary care center and hits the wall of the world in malfunction.

I promise you that the healing of the world as individuals shall come only through that which you loosely call "hypnotism" wherein the self can go within and confront that subconscious perception ex-

isting in error. It is the way you have been brainwashed and the only true cleansing will be through the same level of perceptive confrontation and recognition which always places the "beast" at disadvantage for the "confronting being" is grown higher than that "suffering being" within and can see from different perception. This is why the churches and evil brotherhood discount that which is most natural--the very part of your wondrous being which touches your soul and allows insight. This, in turn, causes MEN to lose power and control over your being and this they will fight as long as they can endure--to keep you sick and helpless. Just as cortisone may mask and clear hives--the cause of the hives is not touched, only the reaction is somewhat altered temporarily by the application of the ointment. To heal, the disease **MUST BE ISOLATED, CONFRONTED AND A DESIRE FOR HEALING MUST BE PRESENT. SURPRISE!!! MOST PEOPLE HAVE BECOME GREAT FRIENDS WITH THIER DISEASE FOR ALL SORTS OF REASONS AND WILL GO TO THEIR DEATH BEFORE GIVING UP THE ILLNESS.**

Will all ones change who see the disease demon within? No, for some will place the blinders very tight, turn away and/or create another to take its place--but those do become more conscious in choices. Note one who has a symptom of some kind--then note what happens as that symptom is alleviated (if the inner problem is not healed)--he/she will simply create another negative symptom--usually quite different in presentation so as to more fully fool the treating physician. What often comes in the ending, however, is crippling or development of a disease to fit the symptoms--either to gain power and control of another being or to punish self for perceived "sins" or both. Tyranny takes many faces, dear ones--usually behind a mas-

querade which hides most effectively from self. These ones will sit through "exercises" wherein every one else in the room has incredible experiences and they doze to avoid confrontation with anything--it is an excellent sorting tool for both the God of Light and the Evil of Darkness--not to even consider the Mugwump too lazy or frightened to get off the fence. However, **KNOW** that by refusing to remove self from the fence--says it all--the choice is already made!

Ones who are gaining insight always find that that which is hardest for them to reach out and act upon--is most often that which is required to bring the freedom they claim to desire. Ponder it. God is always getting a story similar to this example: "I have property I am trying to sell and all I get above the price invested--I will share it 50/50 with you, God" and/or "I thought I was going to have to pay additional income taxes but I find I will get a refund possibly, instead--if I do, I will share it with you, God". Now, what would you say if God responded: "Well, since I am so unimportant as to only furnish you with a buyer or somehow cause you to get a refund, I cannot be very important to you--for if you loved me for myself, you would give unto me and then **KNOW** that the reward would follow." Ah, you ones bargain constantly with God and realize not that you do so--at some point you will realize that God does not need what is left over--he needs your willingness to share back with him that which you have received--even if it be negative--he will always help you bear the heavy burdens as well--always.

TRY THE FLOWERS

If you believe God not to be capable--go forth as it is Spring and find the most tiny, miniscule blossom--get two of an "apparent" kind and then get a magnifying glass--and look within at the perfection--

the total separation from other species, the perfection of colors and the total wonder of the miracle itself and then remember--God CREATES. Often in these recent days, Man can duplicate appearance and hybrid things, from plants TO MAN HIMSELF, but he cannot create that first perfection. God has counted the number of petals due on a blossom in natural state--just as the number of hairs upon thine heads are numbered--do not limit the abilities of such perfection as comes from God and from the Greater, Creation--God-Father/Mother-Creation. You might say (if flowers only give you allergies), "How can that botanist stand peering at plants all day and get excited about a newly found species?" He would say to you that you "are surely blind as a mole; can you not see the perfection in a blossom less than an eighth of inch in diameter--one which has eight petals, perfect blending of identical colors, perfection of stamen and so tiny the eye can hardly see?" and "...can you not see that at 1/16th of an inch for each, which form a cluster of some 8 to 10 to form an eighth of a cluster to present the appearance of a single flower and therefore billions of those tiny blossoms to fill a field which appears to be a blanket--can you not see?" Oh, chelas--how much of the physical beauty and wonders within nature of the physical plane you miss in your chaotic search for fleshly indulgence and efforts to remain blinded--what you actually miss--IS GOD!

You feel you cannot change? You feel unworthy? Oh, precious beings--how can you deny God and declare Him lesser--for you are the glory of his perfection and creation and you have forgotten. May you again be given into taking His hand and walking through the garden of miracles of co-creation and ye shall never again be callous unto thine brothers and relations for you will see that to deliberately crush the

life from even a flower is lessening self--especially if ye can simply step over the life beneath thine feet and/or, check and see if the step is necessary or another path be sufficient. Do not miss the guidelines of God who gives you signs and clues at every moment, every action of your journey--if you but pay attention.

Ah, some of you say, "It is fine to simply go sit or lay among the flowers with my glass and nothing more." No that is NOT what I said. What I do say is that God gave you creation and the gift of reason in infinite measure--if you are to grow in perfection--you will utilize that gift as nearly in perfection in all possible directions of Goodness to allow HIM to live and experience through your eyes and hands, taste and smell--for you are HIS nose, fingers, sight and ears--touch and taste. If you had a plugged ear or nose would you not get it cleared if possible? Then why do ye plug God's?

GOD'S CLUES

Through the ages enough information makes it through unto you ones of this day and age to see the clues, work out thine proof and see God. As we spoke on the yesterday about the crossing of the Judeans through the Sea--locations are marked for you--moreover, as ones pass on the journey, other co-ordinates are marked for you and patterns are formed which show actions of higher beings along specific grid lines and vortices. Do you think these to be accidental? God gives you what you need to decipher the codes at the proper time in your evolution so that you can master the puzzle and mystery of the experience and see that God and Creation are greater than anything upon your bounded, limited domain of physical experience. The clues are left as generations come and pass so that you can see the overall and greater plan is magnificent and never ending--in-

finite.

As you stop to consider the one passage of Biblical record--the crossing of the Red Sea, you can see that the position of the crossing was a very well chosen one because of the geometrics involved, and that it was meant to be recorded in the history books SO THAT YOU OF THE FUTURE GENERATIONS COULD ANALYZE THE MATHEMATICAL IMPORTANCE behind the manipulation of the natural forces involved. Given time, you would be able to duplicate the miracle, if the clues left for you to decipher are followed.

This very point is present in all things--this is WHY Man can now duplicate a workable replica of man and, further, he can program a human brain within that replica--but he cannot give the breath of life which only comes from Creator. Until the creature houses an immortal soul--it is but a replica.

Let us look unto that one incident however, to see some other remarkable actions. Following the crossing of the Red Sea, and the gruesome demise of the Pharaoh's army, the Judeans heaved a great sigh of relief and readied themselves for their continuing trek southwards again towards what is called Sinai. During that part of the journey there were other "miracles" recorded. Remember, they were human and had to have food and they were in a barren desert. In the third month after their departure from Egypt they arrived at the lower slopes of mount Sinai where the Lord purportedly commanded Moses, the leader of the Judeans, to pass on his instructions to the gathered multitudes.

"And be ready against the third day; for the third day the Lord will come down in the sight of all the people upon Mount Sinai. And thou shalt set bounds unto the people round about, saying, take heed

to yourselves, that you not go up into the Mount or touch the border of it; whatsoever toucheth the Mount shall be surely put to death. There shall not a hand touch it, but he shall surely be stoned, or shot through; whether it be beast or man, it shall not live; when the trumpet soundeth long, they shall come up to the mount. And it came to pass on the third day in the morning and there were thunders and lightnings, and a thick cloud upon the mount, and the voice of the trumpet exceedingly loud, so that all the people that were in the camp trembled. And the Lord came down upon Mount Sinai, on the top of the Mount; And the Lord called Moses up to the top of the Mount, and Moses went up. And the Lord said unto Moses, go down, charge the people lest they break through unto the Lord to gaze, and many of them perish.

This, friends, is the message as taught right in the book of Exodus.

The Lord had descended from heaven and came amongst his people. He had come to show the people the power of the Lord, and send them warnings lest they went too close to gaze upon Him. If so, they would perish; he came so that He might leave a message with the people, telling them that He was to be obeyed, and that they were to lead a righteous life. Do you think it more impractical that God would be aboard a craft today? Would it not be even MORE LIKELY?

ST. CATHERINES/MT. SINAI

Check back some 1400 years ago and you will find that the Emperor Justinian (yes, the same one we have been writing about regarding the Khazars), in the sixth century, ordered the construction of one of the world's first monasteries. The fortress-like building, called St. Catherine's, lies at the foot of Mount Sinai on the Sinai Penin-

sula, and was meant to serve as an outpost of Byzantine Orthodoxy. Christians from all parts of the known world at the time could make a pilgrimage to this Monastery in order to worship at the place where Moses spoke to God. The walls of the original building stand to this day. There were, at the site, some very important coordinates which indicate that there are at least two major mathematically interlocked points for consideration.

Here is where history is extremely important and you will be glad you now have a smattering. To unravel the above puzzle you must know who were the Byzantines and did they have special secret knowledge in ability to construct the monastery--you will find that they certainly did!

During the second half of the third century the collapse of the Roman Empire was imminent, scarcely 300 years after it was founded by Augustus. This was brought about by a combination of factors given in the historical writings as misuse of authority, bureaucratic bumbling, a foundering economy, civil wars, barbarian raids, and private scheming of ambitious men and all tangled in with those lovely Khazars. About AD 235 the military held sway in the land and during the following fifty years a long line of twenty or so legitimate Emperors and usurpers took over sections of the Empire.

After those years of turmoil a strong willed Dalmatian soldier by the name of Diocletian appeared on the scene. He forced the concept of autocratic power and the divine right of the Emperor, and then went about restoring order to the disintegrating Empire. This indirectly set things up for the rise of Byzantium. By the act of saving the Empire Diocletian brought new life into it and bolstered up the importance of the territories in the east. The resulting Roman state

eventually became the foundation for the Byzantium Empire. In the year 305 Diocletian abdicated the throne and the Empire was once more subject to inner turmoil. By 311 there was a power struggle between four different heads of state; each claiming the title of Emperor. The dominating personality, Constantine, was the ruler of the western districts and was born in the Roman province of Moesia. His father, Constantius, was one of the western governors, and his mother was Helena (later St. Helena) who was said to have discovered, and unearthed, the true cross of Christ in Palestine (or so the myth is written)--this is just to set the scene for you as your own stories go.

After Diocletian removed himself from office, Constantine, who was then a general in the Roman army, became his father's successor and was pronounced Augustus by his followers after his father's death in 306. Six years later Constantine embarked on a series of military battles in order to wrest power from his rival eastern and western Emperors, and by the year 323 he was left the sole Emperor of Rome. During one of his early battles he was said to have seen a vision and to have declared his preference for Christianity.

BYZANTIUM/CONSTANTI- NOBLE/ISTANBUL

For the safety of the Empire, Constantine decided to move the Capital from Rome. He considered that the provincial Capitals to the north and west were far too remote and uncivilized to serve as places in which to centralize the power of the state, so he looked towards the eastern provinces which were more settled and civilized in their ways. He considered, amongst other places, the cities of Jerusalem, Naissus, Nicomedia, Sophia and Thessalonica for his new Imperial City, but ultimately rejected them all.

Eventually he chose Troy, the ancient site of the battle between the Greeks and the Trojans, as the best location but while construction work was in progress it is said that God appeared to him and commanded that he move to a more suitable place to establish the new Rome. Ah ha! It pays to listen to God when he speaks to you--therefore, it is good to clean thine ears so that you can hear.

The final choice which was acceptable to the Lord was a small town named Byzantium on a tract of land adjacent to the Sea of Marmara. What developed from that point in history was the establishment of the first Christian nation. Thence commenced a long period in history where the Byzantines remained faithful to their Christian heritage and it was a good time for those people. Constantine could have been considered the "first Pope", I suppose--except that it is a rather seedy term--for all Popes since have been more powerful than Godly so let us just refer to him as the founder of the Holy Church. They established a senate and based their system of law and order on the old Roman ideals and at the same time gave support to many monasteries and asked the political advice of mystics.

From there let us move on to the sixth century when the Emperor Justinian appears on the scene. He could be called the law maker. It was he who appointed a commission of ten men, in AD 528, to classify the constitutions handed down by the Roman Emperors into a single code of 4,652 laws. Seem like a lot? Check how many you have! This code was so explicit that most of the emerging nations of Europe used it as a model for their own legal systems. Justinian was the last of the great Roman Emperors and it was during his reign that the Byzantine Empire became a distinct entity of its own, in contrast to that of Rome. This new and dynamic empire lasted for

a period of some 1,123 years, from AD 330--1453, and its far boundaries were in a state of constant flux. During the time of Justinian the borders extended from Spain in the west, to Mesopotamia in the east; and from the Black Sea in the north, to the coastal areas of Africa in the south.

The history of the Byzantines is an exciting and intriguing period in the emergence of the modern world as we have already presented to you but it is far more important than simply as "history"--for the placement of some of the landmarks are indeed crucial if you are to truly decipher the puzzles of which we shall speak.

IT IS SO IMPORTANT THAT YOU WILL FIND THE TRUTH OBSCURED AS MUCH AS POSSIBLE BY MYRIADS OF MYSTICAL TALES WOVEN THROUGH THE TINY TRANSLUCENT THREADS THROUGHOUT THE HISTORY OF THESE PEOPLE--IF YOU LOOK CLOSELY THE THREADS BECOME ALMOST TRANSPARENT BUT YET THE COVERED VISION IS CLOUDED AS THROUGH A DARK GLASS. BUT, AS WITH ALL MYSTERIES, THERE IS A MOST NON-MYSTICAL PRESENCE.

Mysterious forces were always apparent whenever it is necessary to establish places connected with the religious and political affairs of the Empire. Visions are given forth which sway the decisions made by heads of state, or God was said to have made his presence known by descending from the sky and somehow forcing His will upon the people. Well, then as now--God never FORCED anything, he simply states how it IS and you are left to make your own decisions regarding response.

It is good, then, to look first at the Red Sea where God had given demonstration of His awe-inspiring

powers, then turn to Mount Sinai where God, again, supposedly commanded His people; from there to Byzantium, the site of the new capital of Rome, founded by Constantine because of visions and commandments apparently from God. From there the Empire had expanded--it seemed with the guidance and consultation of MYSTICS or religious ORDERS. Always the overlords were present in the background to mold and direct the proceedings to suit themselves.

The remarkable point, however, is that above and beyond all there was a directing and guiding intelligence behind all the activity that knew far in advance of anything ever imagined to exist in those early times. The concept of the unified equation and the unity of all things was known and many places of major importance could be mathematically related to the harmonics of the light fields.

In relation to the ancient sites of Byzantium (now Istanbul), the descent point on Mount Sinai, and St. Catherine's Monastery on the slopes of Mount Sinai you can prove the same harmonic conclusions.

Then take a good look at Bethlehem, the birth-place of Esu Emmanuel, Mecca, the birth-place of the one called Mohammed, and several positions around the world where religious manifestations have occurred; Lourdes, in France; Fatima and Oporto in Portugal; El Zietun in Egypt; Campbells Creek in Australia and the most startling of them all, San Sebastian de Garabandal, in Spain.

If you look at all of this and then consider the placement of the new center of government at Byzantium you will find incredible geometric relationships with that new religious headquarters at Rome. Intelligence from outside was guiding the proceedings and logic and reason which could later be proven

through mathematical calculations was set up to insure the information and "proof" would be forthcoming to a population and species of Man in the critical time of cycle changes--set for the awakening of mankind who would have been fallen into the trap of the adversary as had been already established to be his pattern of physical actions.

So let us look at some mathematical "results" of careful calculations. You would be able to check through computers which would indicate that the selection of the new capital had not been mere chance or mystical palm readings. So what do we have if we focus in on a focal position near the center of the city?

Latitude 41 degrees 01' 09.7309" north/longitude 28 degrees 56' 55" east. The great circle track between this point and Vatican City in Rome is found to be: 742.48833 minutes of arc, or nautical miles long. If you divide this distance by 2 you have: 371.244169 which happens to be the reciprocal of: 2693645 harmonic.

It is obvious that the two main religious sites have a geometric, harmonic relationship with each other. So, let us check out the positions of Mount Sinai, where the Lord had supposedly descended in order to pass on instructions to his people, and St. Catherine's Monastery where the angel of the Lord spoke to Moses.

By the way, people descendant from the early Bedouin servants, in the time of Justinian, still help the monks in the monastery of St. Catherine. Manuscripts that were presented to the monastery centuries ago are now accessible to some modern scholars but thousands were taken and destroyed. Coded messages will surface to prove these points but at this time they are intentionally obscured and/or have been physically de-

stroyed. But let us look at another "coincident" action--St. Catherine's is "accidentally" built on the **TRADITIONAL ACCEPTED SITE OF THE BURNING BUSH AS REFERRED TO IN EXODUS 3:2-5**. Let us look at that:

Now Moses kept the flock of Jethro, his father in law, the priest of Midian; and he led the flock to the backside of the desert, and came to the mountain of God, even to Horeb (Mt. Sinai). And the Angel of the Lord appeared unto him in a flame of fire out of the midst of a bush; and he looked, and behold, the bush burned with fire, and the bush was not consumed. And Moses said I will now turn aside, and see this great sight, why the bush is not burnt. And when the Lord saw that he turned aside, God called unto him out of the midst of the bush, and said, Moses, Moses. And he said, Here I am. And He said, draw not nigh hither; put off thy shoes from off thy feet, for the place whereon thou standest is Holy Ground.

So now, let us look to the position near the summit of Mount Sinai (Gabal Musa as it is now called), where the Lord supposedly descended in order to command the people. At that established position it is found to be Latitude 28 degrees 32' 55.6476" north/-Longitude 33 degrees 58' 51" east. The focal point falls just east of St. Catherine's Monastery and the latitude produces a most interesting harmonic. If the circumference of the parallel of latitude is calculated in minutes of arc, or nautical miles, relative to the equator you will have a value of: 18973.66596 minutes of arc, or nautical miles, which is equal to: 316.227766 degrees, relative. This also happens to be the only number which has its own mirror image reciprocal and creates a harmonic doorway to other dimensions.

Now you can check the relative position of the landing point with the religious centers of the Vatican, in Rome, and the ancient city of Byzantium. The great circle distances are found to be: 1318.551 minutes of arc = distance Sinai to Vatican/ 787.8735 minutes of arc = distance Sinai to Byzantium; 748.2347 minutes of arc = latitude displacement--Sinai to Byzantium. So, if the distance to the Vatican is doubled, then squared, you have: $(1318.551 \times 2) = 2637.102$ --squared: 6954307 which is the harmonic reciprocal of the speed of light at the earth's surface. (143795.77 minutes of arc per grid second).

If the distance to Byzantium is multiplied progressively by 60, then: $787.8735 \times 60 \times 60 \times 60 = 17018068$ = the harmonic of mass at the earth's surface. If the latitude displacement between Sinai and Byzantium is multiplied progressively by 60, you have (Garabandal/Vatican/Bethlehem) $748.2347 \times 60 \times 60 = 269364.5$ = unified harmonic. The great circle displacement in longitude, calculated at the latitude of the Sinai landing, is found to be: 265.2582367 minutes of arc. Now, if a circle is constructed through the points using this diameter, then the circumference measures: 138.888 minutes of arc, relative. The half circle would measure: 69.444 minutes of arc, relative. This being the speed of light reciprocal in free space.

You are going to find in reconstructing the calculations that the numbers are accurate enough to allow for "area of confidence" or visualization doorways.

WHAT DANGER?

Now why would it be unwise to approach any of these "landings"? Well, some craft give off light radiation which is so high in frequency as to simply burn human flesh and, at the least, damage

greatly, the eyes. Radioactive radiation in those instances would not be a factor for the higher dimension craft do not operate on radioactive (nuclear) material as you recognize it to be. There would be a tremendous electro-magnetic effect associated with that type of descent in physical manifestation onto the mountain top which would produce radiation harmful enough to kill any living thing instantly if it were to approach the area. I can promise you, however, the people were scared out of their wits--as will you be even with this advanced time of knowledge when such a thing "lands".

The focal point upon which the descent was carried out created a very strong harmonic relationship with the position of St. Catherine's Monastery. The Latitude is at about 28 degrees 33' north/33 degrees 58' east. So let us see what we have with that old calculator in hand and, doing just a tad of zeroing in on a focus within the Monastery walls, you will find: Latitude 28 degrees 32' 59.78" north/33 degrees 58' 00.045" east. The direct great circle distance between the two points turns out to be: 0.74910827 minutes of arc, which is equal to: 44.9464962 seconds of arc. If a circle of this radius was produced with the center at the Sinai descent point, then the circumference would equal: 282.4071645 seconds of arc, relative. This is a direct harmonic of gravity acceleration: 28.24071645 geodetic feet per grid second/second. And one-sixth of the mass harmonic: 1694443 ("Oh, my gossshh," I hear?). The angle of displacement of St. Catherine's from the Sinai focal point is then calculated to be: 84.72215 degrees--WHICH IS A HALF HARMONIC OF GUESS WHAT?!--169.4443! COULD YOU ACTUALLY HAVE SOMEHOW ISOLATED THE MOST IMPORTANT PULSE OF THE UNIVERSE, OR AT LEAST A POR-

TION THEREOF--?

Well, you will have to wait for the next chapter to find out--unless of course you are the one or know and have studied the ones who have already pretty well figured out these things. In this instance, and for their security, I shall keep this confidential for their harassment is already great enough. But, by the time we give you outlay of facts you will find that you already have all you need save the punch line to see the "joke" or solve the puzzle if that sounds better than the whole thing being a big "joke". It certainly is in no way MYSTICAL, dear ones--only an unrecognized mystery coming to unfoldment. So be it.

Dharma--go forth with thine eyeglass and peer at some flowers and perhaps even smell a few for we give you little time off for such things. Ah, but chela, the rewards will be the fragrance of life at the end of a job well done. As for all our crew who feels your portion is not very important--I remind you, there are NO unimportant tasks--only different. The flower is not perfection if it misses a single petal--ponder it, ye who await higher purpose; make sure you are doing that which is necessary where you are and it is wondrous. If all of the flower were petals, there would be no life force to sustain the re-creation so do not quickly "judge" that which appears to be absent from your contribution--sometimes it is only the picture, or the card or the clipping which sustains the mechanism--thine contribution is never too small, dear ones. I bow in humble gratitude to be allowed service with you at this time of times upon your plane of experience and I too, long for your homecoming for you are sorely missed in our houses and we welcome you aboard. Salu.

Hatonn to clear.

SOME OF THE PHOENIX JOURNALS:

Spiral To Economic Disaster
From Here To Armageddon
The Rainbow Masters
AIDS, The Last Great Plague
Satan's Drummers
Privacy In a Fishbowl
Cry of The Phoenix
Crucifixion of The Phoenix
Skeletons In The Closet
R.R.P.P.*
*Rape, Ravage, Pillage and Plunder of the Phoenix
Rape of The Constitution
You Can Slay The Dragon
The Naked Phoenix
Blood And Ashes
Firestorm In Babylon
The Mossad Connection
Creation, The Sacred Universe
Pleiades Connection, Return Of The Phoenix Vol. I
Burnt Offerings and Bloodstained Sands
Shrouds Of The Seventh Seal--
The Bitter Communion
Counterfeit Blessings
The Phoenix Express Vol's I & II (\$15)
The Phoenix Express Vol's III & IV (\$15)
The Phoenix Express Vol's V & VI (\$15)

The price is \$10 per JOURNAL, (EXCEPTING EX-PRESS) 10% discount on orders of 4 or more. California residents add 6% sales tax. Add shipping, UPS \$3.25 and \$1.00 each additional or U.S. Mail \$2.50 for first title and \$1.00 each additional.

Write for Quantity Discount. Available from America West or your Local Distributor.

Express is \$20 per 13 ISSUES for U.S. & Canada (including back issues for current Volume) or \$75 per 52 ISSUES. FOREIGN is \$30 per 13 (1 Vol.) \$110 per 52 issues.

Send orders and Payments to: America West Distributors, P.O. Box 986, Tehachapi, CA. 93581.

For credit card orders Telephone 1 800 729-4131 **PLEASE USE ONLY FOR ORDERS (THE EXPENSE IS TOO MUCH FOR US)** For other purposes 805 822-9655.



PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS

A bulletin commenting on appropriate current news events, clarification of portions of the Journals and answers of a general nature to questions not found in the existing Journals.

PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS is published by America West Publishers, Inc. P.O. BOX 986 Tehachapi, CA. 93581. Subscription rate is \$20 per 13 issues or \$75 per 52 issues, First Class mailing. COPYRIGHT 1991 by America West Publishers, Inc. All rights reserved. Reproduction of this copyrighted material for private non-profit use is expressly encouraged, for commercial purposes it is strictly forbidden.

APRIL 1991 VOLUME XII NUMBER 7

**4/29/91 #1 HATONN
MONDAY**

Hatonn present in service unto Holy God and unto HIS people. May you come into renewal that you might see! Ah, chelas, 'tis a sad world you have hidden behind the facade of "God's natural disasters". Do not disappoint me by asking about possibilities of the natural occurrences being no accidents. It is purely "tit-for-tat" but at some point it will be the destructions of millions of beings. Do not longer sit in your stupors thinking it "simply not possible"--it IS possible and totally controlled right from your government henchmen--on both sides of the oceans. It would seem that tornados in Kansas, USA, and strong earthquakes in Georgia/Armenia, USSR are not possible? ~~You have made Russia~~ weak economically in matters non-military but not in military capability and space technology. They have weakened you by spreading your troops all over the globe and the warnings keep coming and your government keeps playing roulette with your lives. All of these major upheavals come as you continue to effort to launch your toys in space and remember--we are not allowed to longer stabilize the fault zones--since March of '88, except in very special circumstances. We must get back to history so that you can see how

this game unfolded to this point and understand the lies.

KURDS

How can you still swallow the garbage that is fed unto you through your media? Even I am appalled and become irritated with your ability to accept ANYTHING. You are told that this massive relief effort to house and feed the Kurds is somehow because Saddam will not--well, YOU pushed them into the mountains through your idiocy and Saddam Hussein couldn't care less. You got them into the mess--now YOU get them out of it. These are basically tribal nomads who inhabit great portions of the area of northern Iraq, northwestern Iran, southeastern Turkey and southern Armenia and Azerbaijan--(do you see what I say? I repeat, *southern Armenia/bits of Georgia!!!*)

You keep hearing that the U.S. remains involved in relief to protect the Kurds from the Iraqis--that is the most absurd thing you have swallowed to date--why would Saddam object to you ones paying for and building shelters for those people? It is nothing but a big fat problem to him at any rate you cut the pie. He is not about to allow his troops to interfere with your efforts for it means he doesn't have to! Please, people--

--use your God-gifted minds. The U.S. has to have some excuse to remain on duty in the area--nothing more. Further, if you think the Iraqi people now HATE Hussein--think again--those were not "staged" demonstrations in honor of his birthday yesterday. His people love him for he intends to keep their nation a "SOVEREIGN" nation just as long as he can stand against the cartel of Bankers and Global One Worlders. Please "think" and you won't have to ask me about the daily news.

THERE IS TECHNOLOGY THAT WAS BEGUN DECADES AGO AND HAS NOW COME INTO RELATIVELY EXCEPTIONAL WORKABILITY. EVERYTHING FROM BEAM PULSE SYSTEMS TO GENE SPLICING/REPLICATION METHODS.

ARTIFICIAL LIFE FORMS

As I speak, I am left without the proper word in your language to describe what I actually mean--counterfeit would be a better choice of words than is artificial. But even that is not totally correct. It is that man cannot make a totally artificial life-form but rather tampers and rearranges "life-patterns" to start the combination of replicas into reproduction and "nature" does the rest, for the most part.

It is known that it requires approximately three generations to change a group of people into different concepts of beliefs--it also requires, in some instances, the discarding of about a third of the population (especially the leadership) of a nation to enslave same. You have had both things occur in most parts of your world--now it is your turn.

To start over-taking a planet, or just the population of a nation, you must first bring the lesser strong people under control--that would represent the Third World nations in this instance--render them economically devastated and disease-ridden along with devastation of natural patterns which cause the very life-systems to depend on the strong for survival in any case. The thrust for experimentation towards research can then be carried on in mass numbers without anyone suspecting for a long period of time, i.e. introduce AIDS into Africa through a cover of inoculation against small-pox. This worked extremely well for there were Brazilians and other nationalities present in Africa at the time, which insured carriers to the Western Hemisphere. Then introduction within the less desirable populations who were known in advance would spread the disease through common activities bred and then brainwashed into the society--i.e., homosexual community and drug-addicted "users" or both. It was KNOWN that the disease would spread according to the patterns introduced into the behavior patterns of the given society.

First, however, the plan has to be in operation for a long period of years for, to gain control, the family life must be broken down and ultimately destroyed, then addictions must be introduced with availability of substance to

allow for use enough to gain addictions (with substances which will act and addict quickly) then slowly the powerful chemical firms who press "medicines" off on the public must be brought into the fold for dealing total dependency on substances for healing and or - -. Then the judicial system must be corrupted so that the mavericks who see what is happening cannot act and are, in fact, incarcerated and removed from among the people--but how do you do all this?

It is done through massive planning for centuries of never losing the goal of domination and I remind you that the adversary of God never for one moment loses his direction nor his goal of total domination of the physical plane of experience.

UFO's--TRUTH OF ACTION AND BUNK

I hope you harken back to the beginning of these writings when we were blasted by ones for plagiarism and then pulled the rug out of the truth of the conclusions they drew. The stories were simply outrageous with bits of truth, incorrect conclusions drawn from findings of research and deliberate governmental cover-ups and disinformation. If you think that I am now, in this writing, going to take each "landing" or "crash" or, or, or and give you sordid details--forget it, for I have neither the inclination nor the time to do so. As incidents come into timely unfoldment I shall use some as examples, but just as example--some Koldasians spend research and study time (mostly in Africa) in an interplanetary study program. These ones are totally accepted within the communities around their camps. Aliens also spend much time in Peru where, likewise, they are totally accepted.

It is only your ELITE who cause such a fuss and miscarriage of Truth.

Next, I have continually said that at this time you have nothing--NOTHING--to fear from any little gray beings from space. That does not mean that at one time space aliens did not come within your earth limits and integrate into the working system of your ELITE would-be Kings.

I AM going to tell you that they first made contact and began functioning and setting up "take-over" plans with the group we have recognized as the Khazars. These ones were already from the "outer" planetary experience and were on your planet for many numbers of reasons--mostly pure evil intent of take-over of a nice, pretty planet.

America, as a matter of fact, would have been left intact if anyone had noted what was taking place in Europe but you were infiltrated with the greedy Bankers who started the wars, financed the wars and "won" the wars. This gave opportunity to further integrate into the systems and gain control bit by substantial bit. The aliens integrated into the adversary community and began to work in earnest to accomplish take-over.

These are no longer "space" aliens--they are land-locked beings who have perfected very dastardly methods of take-over, terror, replication and most inhumane behaviors. They are no longer allowed to pass outside your galaxy limits for your planet is surrounded with a full shield of brethren from the cosmos to prevent their re-entry into what we will simply refer to as "space".

There are still many participants

who do not come forth from Pleiades and do participate in different aspects of gaining working knowledge of how, for instance, to get you off the planet if whole-life form. A lot of these "little aliens" come from Reticulum, Zeta I and Zeta II. They will work from shuttle-type craft of varying sizes but mostly quite small and extremely portable. There are also a lot of robotic replicas usually headed by a "full" being which will make contact to prevent terror or discomfort, if encountered. These ones are those which are often described but are also more often given credit for being totally kind, and "pure love". These are also the ones that, if caught, are instantly destroyed by your governments.

Contacts are already on your placement which, through agreement, work with these ones for contact, study, follow-on, follow-up, etc. Most are birthed through birth canal entry so that all facets of the process can be researched in order to maintain life of physical in transport to the maximum extent possible.

There are other beings who are either already on your place in isolated bases and/or are "along for the ride", so to speak. It is a most interesting time when a planet makes evolutionary or transitional changes so you would, if you could, find ones from far, far reaches of the universe who come of pure interest but will participate in lift-off if that becomes necessary. They will not so much as touch a hair on a human's head unless invited to do so. They do not snatch bodies but if asked to "be allowed to come aboard" might very well honor the request and you, dear ones, will often get quite a ride. If confronted and the human does not wish participation--simply declare in

the name of God to stand away and they will not even approach--laws are honored in the universe and cosmos. The consequences of breaking any cosmic law through transgression is indeed swift and remarkably devastating to the perpetrator. You do not have "enemies" at a time of planetary transition. The hoodlums are planet-bound (earth-bound) and, although there is limited space capability as YOU might interpret it, it is nothing as recognized by "space" travelers. In other words, you are isolated and ingress and egress is totally controlled by higher command. Physical evil is not allowed back into the cosmos.

But evil is manifest on the planet--it was the first human life-form to make manifestation on the planet. A garden for survival of the physical-bound evil energy was provided and an opportunity to grow into the higher dimensions of creative energy given unto the beings imprisoned on the orb. You will note that instructions of the "Lighted" God were pronounced according to the Laws of God and The Creation and the beings immediately broke them and continued their evil occupations. Then through the evolutions of planetary changes and periods of discipline which would allow realignment with God--the element of evil prevailed after every change. Then through the changes evolved the old world and new world--according to your memory books and oral teachings. Man was always given a chance to heal and mend and change of his projections in order to regain ability and direction to again be allowed into higher experience. Over and over man has had to basically "start over" on your planet. Many evolve into higher knowledge and move onward toward Godness and establish at every

dimensional level of evolution in order to grow into higher knowledge.

These ones in transition, such as some of your scientists as you would historically recognize them--are at stand-by to assist in putting the technology together as needed for restoration and experience in the new evolution during sorting and separation. Then there will be beings who will remain on the old places (replaced onto the surface or salvaged from peaks, etc) who will rekindle new life experience as it is placed on the orb which is in healing cycle--if man is not successful in his attempts to totally destroy the orb itself and there remains capability of sustaining life forms.

Now please, you ones who espouse "illusion" and "rapture", spare me--for you may practice anything that you choose but Truth is going to be presented and I have no intention to argue nor, for that matter, even debate the issue. I am come as a Host and Truthbringer and I am exceptionally qualified for that task and I shall do it to the best of my ability which is quite sufficient. You can waste your time if you choose, in trying to find credit or discredit for one Hatonn, but I remind you that I am sent from the very halls of Aton, as God of Central Life was known right through your Egyptian times and the entity recognized by all other cultures, even though language caused different naming. My purpose is to outlay Truth--whether or not you accept it or believe it has nothing to do with me and is not my business--but I certainly suggest you give ear to messages lest you perish in the misinformation's aftermath.

I tell you now that the adversary in evil is out to destroy your physical beings in time to

capture your sweet little souls for longer experience in his game and if you lose your physical form while still in his clutches, your journey will take you to places of equal or worse confusion, separation from God of Creation and ongoing experience of forgotten spirals toward the dark apex. That is your choice and none shall interfere but I do suggest that you look at the possibilities most carefully.

CONTACTS

There have been continual contacts from the beginning of the experience on the planet with the "wardens", if you will, from the cosmos and growing children in "rehabilitation" and those coming into knowledge were given care and guidance. Teachers were sent at all levels of experience--mostly only to be killed or lost to the masses. This could be allowed for the growth process is given a very long cycle and myriads of experiences. Then, however, comes within the physical manifestation--damages which cannot be overcome and through the mere "natural" evolution in the physical state--recovery is mandatory and restoration and reclamation is necessary. Then, as with all life-forms, higher evolution of the experiencing fragment acquires their own state of evolvment--a planet being a fully capable life-form in itself ceases being a simple life "sustaining" "craft" and makes its own transition into higher dimensional life-form at which point the parasites are cast off and that which remains is placed into recovery whilst the New continues into higher evolvment. This does not mean that the earth becomes the human--how dare you be so smug as a human species--it means that this incredible, balanced, totally perfected plane-

tary system evolves into higher frequency and becomes higher pivot and placement within the higher order of Universal Creation. She evolves literally into one of the mansions of God's perfection for his higher beings to have continuing placement--most of you in the service of God shall experience there in the radiance for a period of your own choosing wherein the evil pressures shall simply not exist. It is the most wondrously glorious of all so-called physical experiences for it comes in total balance within love and Godness wherein all the challenges are for pure growth and development of higher consciousness in the exploration of the universe physical and recognition and participation in technologies, honing of full realization of the individual consciousness beyond the planet-bound species.

Those ones who have been sent to your place as guides (crew) to assist and offer the physical manifestation shall be allowed to choose of placement for the "teachers" have come again from the highest dimensions to serve at this time and do not need the interim growth period. But many are already guides in that which, as physical, you consider your spiritual guides, etc. If those guides have gotten you to higher placement then they, too, are qualified to move higher in their own journey through the "grades" to serve ever higher in cause. As you get higher and higher in the dimensional levels of growth you will find fewer and fewer recognizable separation of beings, as fragments of energy become more and more the "whole", as aspects of individuality meld within the ONENESS--as focus becomes integrated.

This is why Truth can set you as a species--free. As you cease

giving nurturing, focus and intent unto the beast, he cannot sustain himself for all he has to utilize is that which is already manifest into the physical. As you withdraw and turn unto Godness, his total infrastructure is torn into shambles for he has not spiritual fuel from which to draw life. Evil can only feed on evil--goodness gives him terrible indigestion and he cannot thrive in the midst of goodness. If you locate, isolate and remove his source of life sustenance--evil simply begins to devour its own and finally kills of self as the armies of Godness turn away from his troops. And remember--his only tools are human! Only HUMAN has ability to choose evil or good--and worse, what you consider to be many--is actually only a few holding out the temptations with which to increase. His troops are mostly of brainwashed beings, robotics and synthetics having been cleverly placed to pull humanity into the pits of helplessness.

MURDER

I have been asked by ones as to whether or not it is murder to slay a robotoid or synthetic. Of course it is, for the one in point is the one who commits the murder--not the murdered. If you kill, and it be a robotoid but you are not given to usually know who is and who is not--then in thine own heart you have committed murder and "thou shalt not kill!" You need not kill those ones you see whom you perceive to be in power and know that they are robotoids, for instance, for obviously they are NOT your enemy--they are but the tools and you know not who pulls the puppet strings--so you have only damaged your cause and you cannot know the next replacement--it is better to deal with that which you can recognize.

As failure comes from the puppets in leadership roles, the adversary will remove them and render them useless--either through simply removing them or placing them in totally ineffectual circumstances--as with Ronald Reagan who is never consulted longer and now the discounting of even his wife is underway. Nixon is another who is totally worthless to them and yet occasionally is used as an imbecile "tool" to sway his old followers. It was obvious the intent was to destroy Nixon at Watergate time. Ford and Carter are kept around for they were useful and remain from time to time somewhat useful in diplomatic circles--they are replacements at any rate and we won't go into that now. I would ask you to pay attention--how do you know who is and who is not--on the adversary's side?

You begin by getting a copy of the listings of members in the Trilateral Commission, Council on Foreign Relations, Skull and Bones, Club of Rome, Bilderburgers, etc. Perspective tools are on the listings, especially the CFR. You will, for instance note that Tom Bradley of Los Angeles is a member as is Jesse Jackson--but Nixon is not a member and neither is Reagan. The "lead dog" may not show as a member and as ones get public discredit they are usually conveniently removed from membership until the ruckus is over--just watch and see and if you can, get listings of past members no longer alive or active and compare. You will find that all of the Administration Advisors are either CFR or Trilateral Commission members or both. Some are brought in through long-standing membership in exclusive clubs such as Skull and Bones. Quayle, for instance, is the son of a very important Bush connection. You will find that you are to-

tally--100 percent--controlled by ones who are members of these very select groups or in full connections with ones who are members. The CFR is U.S. membership and every major player nation has their own equivalent club and then higher control runs through the Trilateralists, etc., which is international. Always revolving around that which is the Illuminati and the epitome of that which was started as the club of the evil puppet-master. Through the years the game and names will change but NEVER THE FOCUS OF INTENT--the laws/rules are given forth right from the original foundation of that which evolved into the Zionist Protocols, Satanic Bible Code of actions, etc. All in direct opposition to that which was given as law from God unto his people.

It has required generation after generation of growth to come to the point in perception and technology whereby evil could gain foothold in such a way as to have total control but you are right at the threshold, brothers of Earth. The actions are already underway--the rules are all that is left to the actual changing--in other words, the printed Laws must be structured so that none can oppose them in any manner--that is called your Constitution. Actions are already "as if" it is changed. All that is left is to disarm you and this phase will be finished.

HOW DID IT HAPPEN AND WHAT WAS "SPACE" CONNECTION?

Guidance has always been present from the Master-deceiver himself--from onset of planetary life-form for the first beings were the outcasts from the "heavenly realms" (the functioning cosmic places). Prior to Earth, for instance, that place

you call Mars was a totally warring planet and finally it was destroyed to the extent that life could no longer exist on the planet so you were moved onto Earth. Take a look at the planets in your system--one after another show river beds and other manifestations of once having life capability. Technology either exists to such extent wherein the population can evolve into higher dimensions or placement is given on other orbs for the evolving life-forms. Always it depends on HUMAN forms of one type or another (indicated by definition as a "thinking/reasoning" being). Man did not evolve as taught in evolution nor is Man from the ape species--God created Man as his highest creation--AS MAN. If man was required by his own foolishness to return to the level of a primitive, stupid cave-man variety of life evolution--it was his own failure to understand, practice and sustain within the Laws of God and The Creation.

Do brothers from the Cosmos have to come and help you? NO! But, in every instance, there will be higher evolved brothers from the same "races" in other placements and higher experience who will effort to further their own evolvment through the act of service unto the lesser sleeping/unknowing youngsters in growth. To limit God and evolution of Creation Mother is a sad mistake for God is totally without limits and all things, beings and energy forms have balanced placement within the Creation of which God is a major component--with differing beings from various centers, galaxies and commands. It takes a very long "time" in sequence attainment into and within perfection and to become one (Sananda) within the Godness is quite an accomplishment requiring much experience, most of which is awfully

unpleasant for it requires working within the groups of lesser evolved beings who rape, ravage, pillage and plunder with all manner of heinous inventions to accompany the above activities.

The purpose of the heinous destruction of the human being housing a great and Christed teacher is to cause the energy forms of God to remain away from the physical place claimed by the adversary. After a body has experienced crucifixion, dismemberment, burning alive and a few other dandy extinctions--there is no great desire on the part of a higher being to experience again among the beasts of physical plane for you are a most unpleasant neighbor. Just as you might say, "How did I ever get stuck with this job?" so a Christed teacher such as Emmanuel "Jesus" might say, "How did I ever get stuck gaining my Christed and Sananda graduation rights on planet Earth?" None-the-less, it is the way perfection is attained and it is WHY force is not a part of God's workings--that does not mean that God will remain passive while man destroys--for all the while man is destroying; so is he destroying self and the grim reaper will reap whatever harvest manifests itself. So be it.

Dharma, allow us a break at this point. It is past your mid-day and I am called to duties. We can continue a bit later, please. I wish to dive right into the production of "developed" beings brought forth (manufactured) on your own plane and how they have been utilized to infiltrate the entire species. Thank you for your service. Salu.

Hatonn to clear the circuit but remaining on frequency; please shut down communication frequency but allow stand-by. Thank you--to clear.

Hatonn returned and in service, albeit somewhat aggravated--not at writers, for they express their opinions--but rather at my people, especially my scribe who is somehow injured by the foolish spoutings of uninformed "authorities" on how a planet should be "saved". If you are so all-fired informed about everything, dear ones--why is your planet in such a mess? If you are such authorities that you can have the audacity to "review for public consumption" the work of someone like Cathie, why is your planet in such dire circumstances? Further, because others CLAIMING to speak for some Pleiadian or another have possibly misled your perceptions--why does that have anything to do with me or my people? If white men speak and have misled you--why do you continue to follow white men in America? Further, you follow right along rattle-tail after the same ones who are out to consume you.

Why is it that writers who wish to denounce George at America West are most insulting to him and to me as well as to my "poor" misguided Scribe" and then expect a gracious response? One letter refers to "Hatonn's mush-mouthed replies of nothing," and another says, "how dare you treat us like children!"--in the same mail received.

George apparently wishes me, Hatonn, to respond to GWE of Oregon for the document has been sent to me. OK, GWE stated, "I'll be frank, George, I've yet to see one of these messages-from-space that I can believe because of this selective transmission of said message. I just flat out don't believe that contact would be made in that manner." (manner?) GWE feels that the transmission should just

blanket EVERYBODY. Obviously GWE would not hear same for the signal is easily received and there are several decoders around in your conspiracy who intercept as quickly as Dharma. Where are you that you have not learned the Universal code and you, too, could receive? Who, GWE, do you feel should receive the information--Mr. Kissinger perhaps? How about Jerry Falwell? Perhaps Saddam Hussein? Who do you feel more suited to receive?

GWE certainly misunderstands another point in our material for he says, "...it seems to me that if he really wants his message to be heard by all of us, he should be transmitting it to all of us." Number one, I do not care whether or not ALL of you get it--and further, we are transmitting it as quickly as we can right through the written, unmistakable word--in rather good English, I might add. Self-styled "authorities" on how things "should be" are obviously not as successful in critique of their own material for I repeat--If you ones know so all-fired much--why are things still being hidden from you and how is it that less qualified persons are "doing reviews of some extremely technical and gifted material" for public consumption in, of all things, FATE? You have absolutely NO IDEA OF THAT WITH WHICH YOU ARE DEALING.

Further, you should now have confirmation of the fact that America West and myself are two very separate working entities--for I would never have sent the material to you in the first place. Now, you think I am harsh? What do you expect of me? GWE says, "Moreover, in Hatonn's case, his message reads much like a great manner similar conservative left-wing polemical tracts I have been

reading for years. Hatonn seems to be peddling old wine in new skins..." DO YOU THINK GOD TO BE "NEW WINE" AND HOW ABOUT OLD SKINS? I SUGGEST THAT THE READER IS NOT APPRISED OF HARDLY ANY OF OUR MATERIAL AND IT WOULD BEHOVE HIM TO POSSIBLY STUDY A BIT PRIOR TO FURTHER INSULTING DEGRADATION FOR I, FOR ONE, AM IRRITATED AT MY PEOPLE, SPECIFICALLY GEORGE GREEN, TAKING ABUSE AT THE HANDS OF YOU SO-CALLED SELF-STYLED "EXPERTS" WHO KNOW ABSOLUTELY ZERO!

Personally, I am grossly disappointed to find that anyone would be "reviewing" and/or critiquing Cathie's work for obviously no one is of his calibre of insight and qualified to touch his work as to frequency and vibration calculations. I intend to personally see to it that you ones of the "expert" community are not able to discount his work for it is gifted of God and aided by insight directly from Mr. Tesla--I suggest you all back off with your earthbound "ego trips".

Now a brief response to D&J M. I am greatly appreciative of your correspondence and expressions of circumstance. Do not misunderstand our writings--the messages (as above stated) are for over 6 BILLION beings and I suggest all of you not become too personally involved--if the intelligent shoe does not fit--don't squish your feet therein. If you have no major assets--determine your own course of action or inaction--I care not, most surely. We put forth items and methods whereby some of you can act and prevail. If you do not find the material useful, you owe no explanation unto me. Now I

shall quote a portion of your letter and respond briefly:

We were shocked when Rick did not know the meaning of the "somata" at the bottom of the page. You all had better get Hatonn to teach you something of value. Although it doesn't necessarily teach a spiritual truth it does give us much scientific data which explains a lot in our history and in our physical world. As you say, "The truth will set you free."

You may think this letter rude or an attack but we are only cynical and suffering from righteous indignation at having received so much false information and non-information from and about Pleiadians. It is not directed solely at Hatonn for we do find some value in the Express.

Number one, there is no such definable word as somata. Number two, if it does not teach a spiritual Truth I would not bother to even discuss it. I believe if you will review your own letter, you will find that I must bring some value forth and I agree, those who desire to find the Truth--will. You do say something else which I find most interesting: "We suppose there are many different levels on which Pleiadians work but we find it difficult knowing the Pleiadian mind to equate the writings by Hatonn with that of the Pleiadians."

Who might you be, friend?? Will you PROVE it to me?? Will you please create a miracle so that I might believe in your presence and qualifications to put all into the same pot--much less a Pleiadian pot? You see, it isn't easy is it? I will tell you here and now that most so-referred-to "Pleiadian writing" is

NOT. How do I know and how can you tell? Because if at this time in historical change--if there is one iota of allowance of anything that is against the Holy Laws of God and The Creation--it is not of God source nor Pleiadian. The picture to which you refer is not from either and my curiosity is that you might wish to clarify WHO FIRST GAVE YOU SUCH INFORMATION--GOD OR MAN? That is truly meant to cause you to think because I already know. Now, there is no definable word as Somata. There is a word, Soma, which refers to any organism, excluding germ plasm, and is a noun which is plural of "mata" or "some" "body". Somato also refers to "body of" or pertaining to the body and then of course there is somatology which is the science of the human body, embracing anatomy and physiology. It also indicates a branch of anthropology dealing with the physical nature of man. Which of these elements would you like explained? And I would suggest that at most the "picture" would indicate the ever circling interchange of life within the triangle of ever circling cycles of life with a star of life (corrupted into the Star of David) overlapping the center of the picture. I do not find it particularly meaningful but rather a fanciful perception of some guru-type mysterious secret-symbol-giver. Is it valid or invalid? Obviously if it is conjured to suit your needs it must be valid--I have no desire to discern for the correspondence already places you in direct opposition of things Pleiadian of which I vaguely am.

HEAR ME, ALL OF YOU--I DO NOT BRING "PLEIADIAN LITERATURE"; I SERVE IN THE COMMAND DIRECTLY ASSIGNED AS HOSTS OF THE RETURNING MASTER

TEACHER. THE FACT THAT MANY OF YOUR HOSTS COME FROM PLEIADES IS SIMPLY BECAUSE THEY ARE YOUR BRETHREN AND THEY ARE IN THE HOST COMMAND. FURTHER, I CANNOT SEE HOW YOU CAN DISMISS MY WORDS AND BELIEVE THE ONES YOU SENT--I SUGGEST THEY ARE ESSENTIALLY THE DIRECT SAME THING!

Funny little aside--even the article regarding syphilis. I told you in the very first writings that AIDS is naught but specialized tertiary syphilis--further, I quite agree with the man's appraisal of "satan"--so please, dear ones, can I be all that bad? As you say, JM, "Oh, well, those who desire to find the Truth will."

Now to the one who mailed the letter in Palm Springs and spoke of "Catch 22 Phase of Operations". Where did you ever get such an idea that I said to "quit our jobs so we don't feed the beast?" Ask anyone in the group at the bookstore if I have ever advocated quitting your job? Man must be self-sufficient. Moreover, I repeat, move outside self-indulgence as if you are the sole receiver of information--we must reach some 6 BILLION people and each must be capable (or incapable if he so chooses) to discern that which is best for his own needs to get through this period of confusion. Perhaps YOU cannot work in this country without a W-4 but I wonder if even you know that you can claim as many as 10 deductions on that W-4 and at least save the difference each month--legally! Moreover, if at the end of that time you choose not to file a VOLUNTARY FORM, you will not forfeit as much and if you decide to pay, you can

make it proper at the last pay period ending the year. Now, it IS up to you that which you do--or nothing. If it is more feasible for you to function continually within the system--do so.

Friends, my intent is not to make you miserable or to feel helpless--but I MUST bring the Truth and then together you ones can find the ways to allow recovery. What kind of a brother am I if I KNOW TRUTH and further hide it from you and you perish? There is nothing wrong with working for the RTC--I am happy that someone who deserves the income gets it. It is the hidden Elite that are the problem, not the workers hired to renovate and return buildings to a state of repair. But I would like to share a very descriptive line out of the letter if I might for it is a common phrase which this person cleaned up greatly. However, before I tell it, I think that the readers not familiar with wind parks producing electricity would enjoy it more knowing that the fan blades on a wind turbine are some 30 meters (60 + feet) in diameter and some even bigger--the bigger Westinghouse turbines, for instance, have 115 foot blade span. So: "...and to really compound the problem, I work indirectly for the RTC!!! Oh---now the feces have really hit the wind-driven machine!!!" Now doesn't that present an interesting visual?

Don't be so hard on yourselves, for you can only do that which you can and be gracious and kind unto selves for that perfection which you are--but do not ever ask that we withhold Truth for we cannot. I hear you and I thank you. P.S.: No, Hoagland's Mars is not the "new Physics"; there is no NEW PHYSICS--physics is as old as Creation. Quantum insight is of great value and inadvertently the

information given forth from that source holds clues--which are mostly unrecognized as such. The "secrets" are held within the light frequencies and vibrations for that is the energy substance of the universe. Thank you for asking.

Now, to one I will cover a bit more in depth for it blends with great input within the subject at hand--replication and development of humanoid, etc., life-forms. This will please be in direct response to JH if you will see to it that it is sent to that resource.

The point in focus is the fact of positive, neutral and negative readings on various people through a measuring device which indicates these three states. I think I shall share with you some of the information given to me:

"...I found an interesting phenomena: The indicator gives a negative reading, a positive reading or a neutral reading (I FEEL the difference, but the indicator will not move off dead center) when checking the "Spiritual Body". The "Mental Body" gives the same reading, except there is no "neutral", it is either "negative" or "positive".

The "negative" "Spiritual Body" reading has indicated to me that there does not seem to be a spiritual connection to the Creator. Christ once said when referring to the Moneychangers in the temple, "Ye are of your father the devil". All readings start at birth; there is no "pull" or movement for the unborn child.

The negative "Spiritual Body" person can change the reading to "neutral", although the "Mental Body" reading always remains negative; the positive

"Spiritual Body" person can change the reading to neutral (and appears when the person is under stress) but never to negative. Also there appears to be no other change throughout life from the original "programming".

Except in superficial matters there seems to be no way these negative Spiritual Body persons can be reached with the Truth. They may listen politely to your message, or they may reject it completely with but little or no positive action. This holds true for apparent innocuous types--the truly evil-doers are something else!

Based on race, additional observations and studies indicate: Only about 8-10% of the so-called "Jews" are positive; the black and brown races are mostly "neutral"; the orientals are under 50% positive; the white races are somewhat over 50% positive.

I have much more (to offer) but based on the above and excluding genetic doubles, robotoids, etc., where are these "negative" Spiritual Body persons coming from? [I THOUGHT NO ONE WOULD EVER ASK!] The physical Body unless a person is VERY sick is always positive and so is the emotional being and energy being (or body).

I much appreciate the info you are printing. Hope your "backside" is well protected as you are letting the Truth all hang out! Sincerely, JH

Well, we won't worry about my backsides for the ones high enough to kick it have no wish to do so and the ones from your place who would like to do more than that--can't reach me. However, we are now opening the Pandora's box of "mighty Truths"--who indeed are the

neutral beings? And herein is the bottom line of how the adversary has gotten as far as he has.

ROBOTOIDS, SYNTHETICS AND NEUTRALS

We have now spoken along rather technical lines regarding development of robotoids and synthetics but by far the most numerous and the strain of beings mostly present of the "developed" strains are the neutrals--for lack of better description.

Remember, the leadership of a nation must be replaced if total control is to be had. We will talk of soul essence later but let us get some detail down first. If the robotoid reproduction gets out of line then it is either replaced or in this more current time is synthesized for more capable programming and handling--but, this is a weak machine oftentimes as the reproduction process often presents exaggerated flaws in the genetic structure--but that is not the case in point in this dissertation. Now, you can present a group of people with a replaced leader but if all the people are bright, they will see through the facade--just as some are not fooled by the imitations now--such as you who write having made your own observations and witness to the total absurdity of the cover-ups. Therefore, there must be capability of enhancing the masses with ones of neutral programming so that the NUMBERS in a MAJORITY RULE DEMOCRACY can carry the votes, so to speak. They do not necessarily have to remain in a state of neutral--they just usually do. Why?

Because they are developed by artificial cross breeding and breeding out the immortal or "Spiritual" of the being. All

you have to do is introduce programmed beings having been artificially gene spliced and then send those ones out to reproduce--almost in a frenzy of sexual drive activities. Since there is no spiritual wholeness, the entire societal structure will break down within two full generations and by introducing leader species within groups, whole groups of homosexually deviant beings are produced, whole groups of addiction-prone and emotionally driven individuals are produced and you will, further, through breakdown of moral attitudes, have reproduction of confused, misplaced beings.

Now it becomes easy to see how--after the first generation--if enough beings are constructed to have another generation by simply breeding of the beings and by the third generation you have compounded the neutral elements. But what of the first developed generation? That is more interesting and will explain a lot of things you UFO and ABDUCTION reviewers and even animal/people-mutilation are misinformed about. Again, the programming is absent spiritual development and is mostly focused on simple existence or thrust into the more "satanic" or deviant attitudes having been deprived of spiritual nurturing.

The seed-beds were laid (I mean no humor) many decades past. And to fully understand this, you must know that the product is resultant of integrated research and development by human persons, right on your physical placement with input and technical thrust from outside your physical plane but which did, in fact, manifest onto/into your physical status.

The instigators infiltrated into

that which was the Elite of the Khazar tribes as they were again gaining power and thrust for ultimate One World control. The most advanced of the scientific production came out of the Nazi/Zionist Khazar coalition. But, the whole Elite machinery was financed by the powerful Elite Bankers of the same general species. If you can't remember about these coalitions--go back and read the portions regarding the Nazi development of discs, rockets, robotics and finally translation to the Antarctic regions as security measure. The agreements were already in place, however, for the information and technology to be utilized in the foremost nations of your globe, i.e. Russia for the Khazar Elite Zionists were Khazar Communists. Then the Bolshevik/Zionists group in America brought the whole mess within your own borders, America. In fact, the Atomic bombs dropped on Japan were made in Germany by Communist scientists.

At the same time the Elite plan was coming into final phases of orchestration to insure take-over by year 2000 and heavily intense research and development went forward to perfect genetic duplication and synthetic production. But that was only one phase.

The phase of the most interest herein is the development of purely "physical" beings through devious methods. The intent would be to be able to develop surrogate parents, multiple production without duplication or synthesizing to avoid identification problems and to likewise render the public terrified of possible alien arrivals. What happened next was mind-boggling even if expected of the species.

As hover craft was developed

with proper capabilities, many abhorrent actions began to take place. To develop enough neutral people there needed to be massive research and follow-up and therefore the encounters began and the interchanges frequent and pretty clumsy at best. Most of the encounters were actually with robotic little replicas of first-arrival creatures from off planet. But, the replications were developed by your human scientists as was the research and development carried out by your own human scientists. Now, all the major government Elite knew all about the experiments and intention. You see, to do that which was needed only required a few female eggs and male sperm; then these could be crossed artificially into myriads of genetic interchanges which would develop offspring with individual characteristics--but only in physical nature. These beings would have capability of soul bearing but being developed devoid of higher spiritual input they would be easily programmed and controlled.

In the early part of the intervention into population/species control it was necessary to have incubators. Often pregnant women would suddenly turn up "unpregnant" and other strange phenomenon. Then as the beings implanted in wombs were birthed and grew, they had to be monitored continually. It was found that a fetus could be surrogate-mothered (for a beginning period of time) within the womb of a sheep (rather unsuccessfully) or if the implant were treated with bull sperm secretion would adhere and initially grow quite well within a cow womb. That meant that as the fetus was then extracted it required a slow replacement of blood and nutrients to artificial solutions which therefore required a blood supply or the fe-

tus would have a violent and usually fatal reaction to the change. Then as study-group members were suitable the babies were appropriately placed for maturing within a mother human host destined for normal delivery. These hosts would be given total mental blockage to all which transpired.

Now, what you have is an increasing population of social deviates (I did not say "bad", I said "deviate" which means deviation from the "accepted norm".) These "persons", however, could easily be given altered genetic structure which would hormonally produce a programmed drive for homosexual desire. Team that with an ever more confusing set of biological standards and social thrust toward deviant behavior and you have ones experiencing that which they are birthed to expect. The other human characters get simply sucked into the movement of the mass either for seeking whole experience or finding no satisfaction within the ruptured family structures--try anything and everything--just blindly going along with "what's in"!

As with all cover-ups you have to have the tracks covered, and to cover them properly the cover-uppers must not know they are covering up anything--so enter the satanic worshippers and mutilators. They actively participate in the opposite of the Laws of God and they have literal blood baths, drink blood and even slay humans for some of their rituals. They mostly are the bred beings who have no sense of conscience whatsoever for they are the development of evil--not the creation of God with immortal soul energy.

After you know that which to look for, it is easy to recognize the decoys, but in the beginning

you cannot know who is what, why, when or where. Many of these developed beings are mystically gifted and have powerful energy patterns but usually turn ultimately to madness, fanatical irrationality in certain areas of behavior and usually refuse to hear any sort of reason which would pull them from their worldly path. They are cold, erratic beings usually, or totally, seemingly devoid of much emotion or showing sporadic losses of control. They are usually terrified by Truth and most often violently oppose its presence in any form.

Mostly these ones are set loose on the public well programmed with misinformation and narrow groups of cliques who feed each other's need for support of stories and continue the cover-up rather than allow egos to be damaged--remember, mostly ALL these ones have with which to function is the ego for they are ONLY physical and can in no way deal with that which is spiritual in Truth. They will always give the party line of any story--even if they know the difference. They know good from evil but simply have no response to the knowledge. When these beings do see the Truth, however, and have ability to work within lighted centers--they are truly birthed anew and since the leader-persons are usually genetically superior species as to brilliance and intelligence--are incredible workers and through reason and sheer daring will destroy the presentations of the adversary.

The next logical question is: can the ones involved know what and who they are? Of course not--do YOU know exactly that which you are? Did you not come in a rather logical manner onto the planet--OR DID YOU? Ponder that a bit as you move about your daily life.

Most of you of our workers with more spirituality than most humans are birthed in about the usual manner. We follow you of our species in love and gentleness, disciplined and special--awaiting the proper timing for enlightenment. But you ones innately KNOW THAT YOU ARE FROM GOD AND "OUT THERE SOMEWHERE". The developed human physical has no direction, no roots and no aspirations--they will take, leave or screw God, country and mother. Moreover, they will attach to the more "whole" human and if that one can be pulled down--will do so for it cannot long endure the presence of spiritual light--it is simply an alien feeling which is not understood. It is not necessarily evil, it is simply existing and will respond and act as programmed, braintrained or with the masses as parrots.

Now comes the valuable input regarding these ones. They react very badly against those who have developed them and then misuse them. They will become violent against ones who "treat them unfairly" and/or effort to "control" them. Most of the "masses" of functioning physical developed are not greatly intellectual so that they are not given to "thinking" on technical or political grounds--they are kept usually below-average and bred accordingly with full intent of the puppet-masters to integrate them into groups which are marked for extinction in great numbers. These are called the "first expendables". These ones may even dutifully take their own offspring off to whatever church pleases them and where they can feel socially at "home" with no input as to spiritual upliftment past shaking hands with the preacher at the door. The offspring of these ones see the total absurdity of the show and become even more incorrigible

and rebellious. This is why most churches have been intentionally corrupted for the preacher will say "don't read this or that for it is evil", and all the good little developed sheep throw the object in point away or burn it or whatever. They treat Truth like an asp that will surely kill them--for they know they have no ability to think for selves and fear totally the unknown which is drilled into them day after chaotic day. These are walking, talking, physical machines, for lack of better description. They simply have no conscious--or subconscious--connection with Creator, they simply ARE! They will usually show conscience only when convenient or serves their purpose--they function basically for themselves in a "me" oriented world and rarely move outside that "me-ness". They can only see every occurrence as to how it impacts "self" and all seems to be accepted as deliberate attack upon their being--personally.

Now don't go crazy, dear ones, you have all been brainwashed through every type of media--if these shoes fit, be careful that you don't err--MOST of you don't fit the pattern so don't try this route as a "cop out". There is nothing wrong with the huge majority of you except you have been sleeping while everything was happening--now it is time to wake up and see that which IS and set it to "right". This world DOES NOT HAVE TO END IN AN ARMAGEDDON.

The cover-up has been massive and the attempt to terrify you and panic you at the arrival of the brotherhood from the outer cosmos has been even more massive--and THEY aren't by any means through. There will be staged incidents to cause you to believe your space brothers have attacked you--nay, nay.

The beast will kill all of its own to preserve its power--I hope you will not be so gullible.

May we walk in peace and brotherhood lest the journey be too burdensome, remember that the spiritual connection with Creator sets ye above thine enemies--and dear ones, GOD WILL PREVAIL--EVEN THE EVIL TAMPERERS HAVE PROMISED YOU AS MUCH! SALU.

Hatonn to clear. Thank you for your attention. Good-day.

We will discuss this much, much more but I have my scribe at this keyboard much too long this day and I beg your patience--she must have rest.

WANT TO SEPARATE TRUTH FROM FICTION?

Phoenix Express/Journals publisher George and Desiree' Green will be lecturing on May 12th at the UFO Expo West May 11th & 12th at the Los Angeles Airport Hyatt Hotel. For further information about the Expo call 1 213 850-8919

OUR NEWEST JOURNAL

END OF THE MASQUERADE
LET'S PLUCK THE CUCKOO BIRD

By Georgos Ceres Hatonn

TO ALL WHO WOULD HEAR GOD'S WORD IN THIS TIME OF TOTAL MASQUERADE. IT IS TIME TO PULL OFF THE MASK ALONG WITH THE BLINDFOLDS AND EAR-PLUGS. THE TIME IS AT HAND TO GAIN TRUTH AND INSIGHT AND TAKE ACTION FOR YOUR WORLD IS IN GRAVE DANGER.

That which is called the "Anti-Christ" is at hand and has de-

ceived most of the world. **You are surrounded by multitudes of replicas and man-made humanoids who have basically gained control of your planet.**

Our intent in these Journals is to give you proof of that which we project--by documentation of history, origins and other boring information. But the information will get far less boring as we move along, dear ones--and so, let us move along rapidly.

I repeat again and again--the **evil brotherhood of darkness cannot stand the focus of the light of Truth**, just as it requires only the tiny spark of light to cause a place to no longer be in darkness.

Hatonn includes the PROTOCOLS and also continues to keep us current on world affairs.

NETWORKING

We continually receive phone calls from those of you who are feeling isolated in their particular area of the country. If you are interested in meeting others in your region who share in the Phoenix material, write to America West giving us permission to network and we will connect you with others.

CONSTITUTION KIT

For those who want to know how they can help save our Constitution--we now are offering a detailed kit of information about our government and the Constitution to help in preserving our freedoms. The kit is available to individuals or groups for \$8.00 per kit, or for \$20 POST PAID with RAPE OF THE CONSTITUTION book included.

THE PHOENIX JOURNALS:

Sipapu Odyssey
And They Called His Name Im-

manuel, I Am Sananda
Space-Gate
Spiral To Economic Disaster
From Here To Armageddon
Survival Is Only Ten Feet From Hell
The Rainbow Masters
AIDS, The Last Great Plague
Satan's Drummers
Privacy In a Fishbowl
Cry of The Phoenix
Crucifixion of The Phoenix
Skeletons In The Closet
R.R.P.P.*
*Rape, Ravage, Pillage and Plunder of the Phoenix
Rape of The Constitution
You Can Slay The Dragon
The Naked Phoenix
Blood And Ashes
Firestorm In Babylon
The Mossad Connection
Creation, The Sacred Universe
Pleiades Connection, Return Of The Phoenix Vol. I

Burnt Offerings and Blood-stained Sands
Shrouds Of The Seventh Seal

The Bitter Communion
Counterfeit Blessings
The Phoenix Express Vol's I & II (\$15)
The Phoenix Express Vol's III & IV (\$15)
The Phoenix Express Vol's V & VI (\$15)

The price is \$10 per JOURNAL. (EXCEPTING EXPRESS) 10% discount on orders of 4 or more. California residents add 6% sales tax. Add shipping, UPS \$3.25 and \$1.00 each additional or U.S. Mail \$2.50 for first title and \$1.00 each additional.
Write for Quantity Discount.
Available from America West or your Local Distributor.

Express is \$20 per 13 ISSUES (including back issues for the period) or \$75 per 52 ISSUES.

Send orders and Payments to:
America West Distributors,
P.O. Box 986 Tehachapi, CA. 93581.

For credit card orders Telephone 1 800 729-4131 PLEASE USE ONLY FOR ORDERS (THE EXPENSE IS TOO MUCH FOR US) For other purposes 805 822-9655.



PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS

A bulletin commenting on appropriate current news events, clarification of portions of the Journals and answers of a general nature to questions not found in the existing Journals.

PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS is published by America West Publishers, Inc. P.O. BOX 986 Tehachapi, CA. 93581. Subscription rate is \$20 per 13 issues or \$75 per 52 issues, First Class mailing. COPYRIGHT 1991 by America West Publishers, Inc. All rights reserved. Reproduction of this copyrighted material for private non-profit use is expressly encouraged, for commercial purposes it is strictly forbidden.

MAY 1991 VOLUME XII NUMBER 8

**4/30/91 HATONN
TUESDAY**

Hatonn present in the Light of God in service unto God and unto you, my brothers.

Now that I have hopefully stirred your interest in replication and genetic alterations I would not wish to leave you with incorrect information regarding same. I am only interested in the fact that you understand that these mutilations, etc., are not of the Hosts of God. Moreover, they are NOT done by the forces from the Cosmos--anywhere. They ARE often (if not totally hoax for the fear tactic) portions of projects regarding incubation and reproduction of genetic life-forms.

REPORTED FINDINGS

Since about your mid 70's there have been well over 10,000 reported incidents and most of them were in the Western United States. This is because in the West there are wide ranges where cattle are not so closely guarded. For instance, any disturbance in a dairy herd being milked and tended daily makes it not very propitious to utilize the bovine research. Most "mutilations" and blood-letting within dairy herds are related to Satanic rituals and strictly for the "fear" element. Further, in almost all cases of utilization of bovine incubators, the animals which are sacrificed are picked up and "dumped" in various locations away from the site of research so that there will be no clues to track. Most evidence is never found because much terrain is inaccessible except by helicopter. Some of the

cattle are taken into bases and then flown to various locations where they are sure to be found! Unless you can terrify the people you cannot control them.

There are several very large research bases but the ones doing the most research in the United States on replication and genetic mutations and bovine incubation are in New Mexico and Nevada. There is a lot of research done in some of the bases where beam studies are being performed for pulse systems and the lasers, as well as death rays, are experimented on the animal models. This is one major way to KNOW that the studies are of human origin--advanced travelers are far advanced of such primitive methods of experimentation. A lot of evidence will be found in areas within Colorado and higher ranching lands of Utah. But then, you know that one of the "Beasts" (incomprehensible computer center) is in Colorado and there is a large base within the Uinta Range of Utah. There are others but these are major research centers--totally human with, now, a few replicas of aliens. The reason for this is that you stupidly killed off or incarcerated the very hands and minds that served you.

You were not given the research information which would allow you interstellar transference and therefore you were stuck with atomic thrust systems which can be deadly and not at all efficient. Any information host with achievement at the level of interstellar travel can also control all sensory functions and therefore torture to obtain information is a rather wasted commodity. But as the primitives were

incapable of understanding beyond that which they practiced--so too, were the original contacts unable to do anything other than that which they were trained to do--torture and mutilate to obtain information and it simply does not work. Therefore the would-be controllers of Earth place were only allowing sufficient information unto the Earthbound practitioners to suit their needs at any given time.

This is where I take great exception to the conclusions drawn by the so-called UFO researchers who conclude that somehow your government is helpless at the hands of these so-called alien beings--"held hostage" is Cooper's statement--in the assumption that your government and other governments are somehow the innocent dupes. No, they are the perpetrators and at their hands thousands of alien "guests" have been mutilated and destroyed.

As time has passed in these last decades since before the midpoint of your century, many contacts were established and meetings set up at which time we offered assistance to counter that which was coming down on the planet. What happened was that immediately the research flew into high gear and leaders that would responsibly meet with us, were replaced, killed or silenced in some manner. Ones such as Byrd, and Forrestal were simply exterminated. We had prearranged encounters and often the aliens were taken into custody and the ships confiscated--so, we got a little brighter, also, and began to send ones of higher etheric capability, such as myself, Kortan, Soltec, etc., to make rendezvous.

We simply dissolve when "captured"--it makes it more interesting! But many traveling with us have no capability to transport easily and once in manifested format are vulnerable just as is the human. The ships become very vulnerable and we simply learned not to land and stall out the ships so that they can be encapsulated in a plasmic energy shield that cannot be penetrated by your crude means.

ATLAS MISSILES

This will be of great interest to my scribe and those who were present in October, 1987, when we told you we were neutralizing a missile at Vandenberg AFB, California. Most of you readers will recall it for it was a big splash of color and all sorts of stupid stories. We were visible for well over half an hour and the final story was that there had been a successful launch of the Atlas missile, etc. The facts were that we contacted the base, told them if they attempted to launch the missile we would destroy its capability of launch for it had a beam weapon/hydrogen payload which we are allowed to stop at 150 miles from your surface or on the pad if intended for orbital range. There were a total of six missiles to be launched within days of one another. We allowed the first two to come into almost orbiting range and we neutralized the payload. The third was a tracking device which was untouched but the game got worse and the payloads more and more deadly to the point of capability of "prana" (scalar) pulses which can literally pulverize a planet if a chain reaction is created--no Earth team has capability of stopping that reaction once under way.

So, on October 28, 1987, the launch of the next missile was planned--we were in constant contact with Vandenberg Base and warned them to not launch the missile. They finally agreed to disarm it. They idiotically played with it and when we told them we knew it was not disarmed--they agreed and said they would send up a test rocket instead. So they took the standby missile--equally armed, and substituted it on the pad. We warned them again that we knew it was armed and the young man on

the communications console was beside himself when the commanding officer said to launch, anyway, that they "...would blow your asses out of the sky". So, they attempted launch and we simply fired a pulse beam which blew out the computer guidance system and neutralized the payload weaponry. The beam was visible for any to witness--which they later claimed was the launch trajectory stream. Then we simply manifested the craft in full view of ones in several western states, finally turning on the blue dome lights for some half hour. During this time there was constant communications with the desk at the base warning them to shut down--for that we got a heat-seeking missile fired at us--this being the most amusing of all. We simply played with it for a while and then blew it away. This left a zig-zag pattern in the sky which we thought the people would surely recognize as not possibly the launch stream because of the erratic pattern. Not so--within minutes the zig-zag stream was called a perfect launch stream and we were classified publicly as "ice crystals".

By the second showing of the "launch" on TV--within minutes--the entire picture film was replaced.

Now, the show had been so great for the watchers and photographers that within a week the next was to be launched and everybody was at ready with cameras in focus. This time we again warned them to not launch the payloaded missile--again they defied us to do anything about it and again they fired it off. This one we allowed to come off the pad at which point we neutralized the payload weaponry **BUT THE GROUND GROUP AT VANDENBERG DID NOT KNOW THAT**. The guidance system was fouled and the missile headed right back in direct line with the nearby nuclear power plant. Still not aware that the weaponry had been neutralized, the ground crew blew up the missile themselves in fear of it hitting the power station and releasing radiation but worse, dear ones, they knew that if that payload was intact, it would send radiation into the entire Western U.S. and wipe out a large portion of

California's population. This is how much they care for you--the people!

On that evening and the next morning, with guests in the place for witness (as a matter of fact, it was Sister Thedra of ASSK), we gave you minute-by-minute information and this was "Dharma's first PROOF of our presence". I further told the receivers that the information would be forthcoming to back the story being received by no less than the officer at the communications desk. It took about three weeks and the young man could remain silent no longer for there was another incident in Nevada where similar circumstances took place. In return for telling his story,, he was to be taken to Colorado where he would have "his thinking well adjusted". **WE HAVE HIM SAFELY ABOARD!**

I have gone through this story in order to give you another incident of which my scribe or the ones in her location are not aware. You see, there was no notion of any such being as Hatonn or Sananda or, or, or--prior to the late 80's for these ones. But lots of things of similar nature happened long before then--as far back, actually, into the late 30's and early 40's. Sometimes it takes a while to unseal lips but Truth eventually "outs". I will describe an incident which occurred in 1964 and was later related by a former first lieutenant in the Air Force. This man did not dare reveal this information until 1982 after he became a Professor of Radio-Film-TV at the University of Wisconsin. His name is Robert Jacobs.

On September 15, 1964, when he was in charge of the filming of missile tests at Vandenberg AFB, California, a UFO was responsible for the destruction of an Atlas missile.

QUOTE:

In order to have clear film records of all missile test-firings over the Pacific, we had installed a TV camera, affixed to a high-powered telescope up on a mountain. We kept the telescope locked onto the moving missile by radar, and it

was while we were tracking one of the Atlas F missiles in this way that we registered the UFO on our film.

We had a crew of 120 men, and I was in charge. As we watched the Atlas F in flight we were delighted with our camera, which was doing fine, in fact we were jumping around with excitement, with the result that, because we were doing this, we actually missed seeing the most important bit of all--our missile's close encounter, at an altitude of 60 miles, with a UFO!

I only heard about it, in fact, a couple of days later, when I was ordered to go and see my superior, Major Florenz J. Mansmann, Chief Science Officer of the Unit. With him there in his office there were a couple of men, in plain clothes. He introduced them to me only by their first names and said they had come from Washington, DC.

Then Major Mansmann had the film of the test run through. And, just at that point where my men and I had been standing congratulating ourselves and each other, Major Mansmann pointed to the screen and said: "Watch this bit closely." Suddenly we saw a UFO swim into the picture. It was very distinct and clear, a round object. It flew right up to our missile and emitted a vivid flash of light. Then it altered course, and hovered briefly over our missile...and then there came a second vivid flash of light. Then the UFO flew around the missile twice and set off two more flashes from different angles, and then it vanished. A few seconds later, our missile was malfunctioning and tumbling out of control into the Pacific Ocean, hundreds of miles short of its scheduled target.

They switched on the office lights again, and I found myself confronted by three very intense faces. Speaking very quietly, Major Mansmann then said: "Lieutenant, just what the hell was that?" I replied that I had no idea. Then we ran the film through several more times, and I was permitted to examine it with a magnifying glass. Then Mansmann again asked me what I thought, and I answered that in my opinion

it was a UFO. Major Mansmann smiled and said: "You are to say nothing about this footage. As far as you and I are concerned, it never happened--right...?"

Here then was the confirmation of what the UFO experts had been saying for years past--that the U.S. government was covering up what it knew about UFO's.

The film was turned over to the two men in plain clothes from Washington, who I believe were CIA agents. The film hasn't been heard of since. Major Mansmann added: "I don't have to remind you, of course, of the seriousness of a security breach...."

It's been 17 years since that incident, and I've told nobody about it until now. I have been afraid of what might happen to me. But the truth is too important for it to be concealed any longer. The UFO's are real. I know they're real. The Air Force knows they're real. And the U.S. government knows they're real. I reckon it's high time that the American public knows it too.

END QUOTE.

I suggest you not get overjoyed at the prospects implied by this story--for it was not a UFO! It was a Russian cosmosphere. At the time the payloads were such that any type of destruction was sufficient. As time has gone forward, some of your intended-for-orbit weapons are of such magnitude of destruction utilizing scalar technology that to simply blow up the missile can cause the destruction in itself.

It is easy to sense the "death ray" weapons and if they are set for outer-space orbit, we are allowed to take them out. This is why the efforts at present are to send the shuttles or launch vehicles only into sub-orbit and thrust the weapons from that point. Also, anything less than 150 miles out is off limits for us if the intent is to keep it within those bounds. So what has basically happened is that your weaponry has gotten so dangerous to the life of the planet that certain payloads are not stopped by the Russian cosmospheres for fear of total destruction. Were there aliens present at the incident? By

all means, yes. If the cosmosphere had not intercepted the missile, we would have neutralized the hydrogen thrust-system.

Brothers, it simply gets more and more difficult to keep these things within any bounds of control. I cannot tell you strongly enough that the Elite plan is to have their Plan in full operation by year 2000 at ANY COST!

LITTLE GRAY ALIENS

No, most of the actual reports are not about little anything weird. Most of the "aliens" who travel even aboard my own craft are not unusually tall. It depends on origin of the entity. I am very tall--over nine feet. Most, from other planets in the system, are medium to a bit short--say, under six feet tall. Most of your reports--when the witness gets brave enough to tell their story, are much like a Sid Padrick, some four months following the Atlas incident.

His story is accurate so it bears the retelling herein--for we need to get rid of the fear right now so that you can KNOW that if there is terror and beastly monsters within the story--the story is incorrect. We can discuss various alien life later--but let us look at fact at this point.

Since stories of encounters with the occupants of UFO's are invariably greeted with a barrage of ridicule, particularly if the witnesses claim to have met beings similar to yourselves in appearance. The facts are that all encounters with aliens from say, Pleiades and Dal will be like yourselves.

It was about 2:00 a.m. on January 30, 1965, when radio/TV technician Padrick, forty-five years old at the time, encountered a landed UFO near his home at Manresa Beach, near Watsonville, seventy-five miles south of San Francisco. He saw the shadowy outline of an unlit craft some seventy feet in diameter and some thirty feet high "like two real thick saucers inverted" approach him and come to rest just above the ground. He panicked, began to run, then heard a voice coming from the craft: "Do not be frightened; we are not hostile," it said. Padrick ran further.

The voice repeated the phrase, then added: "We mean you no harm," and invited him on board--you see, no snatching, no killer-beams--just a friendly invitation. But you note that this man, too, was a radio/TV technician which, in itself, should tell you a great deal about contacts.

He accepted the invitation and went inside--where he first entered an entrance room which was very small, some 6' x 6'-7'. Once inside there is always a second entry.

Perhaps we should just give you Mr. Padrick's description from here on:

QUOTE (In Italics):

The aliens were no different than me in basic appearance, had clean-cut features, and wore a type of flying suit that covered the body fully. On board there were another seven men, similar in appearance, and one woman--pretty. They were all around five feet eight inches to five feet nine inches tall.

By our own standards I would say they all looked between 20-25 years old, very young, pert, energetic, and intelligent looking. Their features were similar to ours. There was only one feature I noticed that would differ from us greatly, and that was that their faces came to a point, much more than ours. They had rather sharp chins and noses--not pronounced, just kind of heart-shaped. Their skin was somewhat of what I would call an "Armenian" color--fair but with a bit of tan undertones, maybe--well, maybe just "fair". Their eyes all seemed dark...there just wasn't anything really unusual about them--their brightness, depth or luminescence.

All the men appeared to have short auburn hair, but it looked as though it had never actually been cut--it appeared to be natural growth. The lady had rather long hair and it was pushed down inside her clothing...Their fingers were a bit longer than mine. The hands were very clean--the fingernails looked as if somebody had just given them a manicure.

All of them were wearing two-piece suits--slip-on type--light

bluish-white in color. They had no buttons or zippers that could be seen. The bottom section actually included the shoes--it looked like boots which continued on up to the waistline, without any break around the ankles, just like a child's snow suit...There was a large band in the middle, and large cuffs, and a large collar that came down with a "V" neck. The collar had a very pretty design on it...and the neck-piece--right around the neck--had a braid of some kind on it...They had soles and heels...I could hear them walking on the rubbery-like floor.

The first man Padrick saw acted as spokesman, explaining that he was the only one on board who spoke English.

He had no accent whatsoever. It was just as plain and just as perfectly spoken English as anyone has ever spoken on this earth. I believe they can adapt themselves to whatever condition they are working under.

Every question I asked him, he would pause for about 25 to 30 seconds before he would answer, regardless of how minor it was. Perhaps he was getting instructions mentally--in what response to give. I think if the crew communicated with each other, it was through mental telepathy, because I could see nothing that would indicate communication otherwise.

INSIDE THE CRAFT

Each of the rooms that was occupied had instrument panels on the walls, with the crew members concentrating on the instruments. They merely glanced around at me when I entered their room, then turned back to their work, as if they were totally unconcerned.

Some rooms had four or five instruments, others had 15 or 20, but they were of a similar type in each room. They were nothing like ours. I didn't get close to any of the walls that had the movable instruments on them, because when I started to advance in that first room he held out his hand for me not to advance and I didn't. He didn't say why and I didn't ask. I saw markings on some of the in-

struments; something like a tape moving along, with little tiny dots and dashes on it--like our teletype tapes, except they were going from left to right...I wouldn't classify it as a code, like our CW (Continuous Wave). There were no screens, such as our oscilloscopes. They had meters, but I could not see dials on them. He said they lit up only when in use.

I was shown an oblong "lens", which was something of a part of a viewing system, which had a magnified three-dimensional effect. You could see on it an object which I was told was a navigation craft--it looked something like our "blimps".

This was 2:45 or 3:00 in the morning, and the object was in sunlight, so it had to be pretty far out--I imagine at least 1,000 miles out, or more. I didn't see any markings or portholes on it...he told me that the power source of the craft he was in was transferred to them from the other craft, basically, and that it did all the navigation and manipulation through space--sort of a "center".

They told me that they don't measure time and distance as we do but rather use terms of light. When I asked him how fast they traveled through space, he answered that their speed was limited only by the speed at which they could transfer the energy source.

OUTSIDE THE CRAFT

After a while the spaceman told Padrick that they had traveled some distance and were now parked in a deserted area, which on subsequent investigation turned out to be near Leggett, California, 175 miles northwest of Watsonville.

After we had landed on the hillside, he told me to step out so that I could come back to the place later--to know this was real and not simply a dream. I stepped out alone and walked around the outside of the ship.

I felt the hull. It seemed very hard but not metallic: I never felt anything like it before. The closest thing to it I ever felt on this earth would be a windshield--plexiglass.

It had a very fine finish, a highly polished finish. He didn't tell me that touching this craft would do me harm, and I had no bad effects from it--none whatever. I was outside for not more than three minutes. I got down and looked at the legs it was on and I tried to find markings on it: I didn't find a mark on it anywhere.

ORIGIN AND PURPOSE

Padrick asked where the craft and its people came from and received a somewhat cryptic reply.

He told me they were from a planet in back of a planet which we observe--but we do not observe them. He did not say we couldn't observe them--he merely said that we didn't observe them....I think maybe their planet might be in our own solar system but I'm not sure.

Padrick was shown a photo of a city on the visitors' planet.

Every building in that picture was rounded off, half-moon shaped--domed. I saw windows in the buildings. I cannot say the picture looked like anything I had ever seen before, because the buildings were spaced much differently--offset from each other. It looked like they put one about 50 feet from another and the next one maybe 150 feet. There appeared to be roads in the distance and there was foliage in the foreground--trees and brush, too.

The spaceman described his Utopian society to Padrick: "As you know it, we have no sickness, we have no crimes, we have no police force. We have no schools such as you have--our young are taught at a very early age to do a job, which they do very well. Because of our long life expectancy we have a very strict birth control. We use no money. We live basically--one, with an exchange type of what you probably call barter."

Padrick asked what the purpose of the visit was. The man replied: "Observation only." Padrick explained:

I don't think it meant for them to observe us, I think it was for me

to observe them...because he did not ask me at any time my name, my age, how many teeth I had, how many members in my family: he didn't ask me one thing about myself, and this leads me to believe that they know about us already, and he came for us to observe them...They did say they would come for further observations....I think they are observing people, mostly. There was no mention of earthquakes, fault-lines, or of anything government-wise, or political-wise, or anything that would affect our future except that they gave me the impression that they would pick up more people in the future such as they had welcomed me aboard.

SPIRITUAL EXPERIENCE

Sid Padrick was taken into what was referred to by the visitors as a "consultation room". The color effect in this room defied his description. "Would you like to pay your respects to the Supreme Deity?" he was asked.

When he said that I almost fainted. I didn't even know how to accept it. I said to him, "We have one, but we call it God. Are we talking about the same thing?" He replied, "There is only one"....So I knelt and did my usual prayer...Until that night I had never felt the presence of the Supreme Being--but I did feel Him that night.

It's obvious that they are on a very high scientific level, but their relation with the Supreme Being means a lot more to them than their technical and scientific ability and knowledge. I would say that their religion and their science are all in one.

Padrick was taken back to where he had been picked up two hours earlier, then stepped out of the craft and walked home.

THE AIR FORCE INVESTIGATION

THEN ENTER THE BIG BOYS: Sid Padrick reported his experience to the Air Force, and was grilled for three hours by a team headed by a Major D.B. Reeder of Hamilton AFB. "...they tried to

frighten me. They said, 'Mr. Padrick, you are a real lucky person...these craft that come down here are real hostile, and you had no business even approaching them.' I disagreed with them, because when this craft came down, they certainly did not wish to frighten me...and they did not TELL me to go aboard their craft, they INVITED me aboard."

The Air Force told Padrick that there had been two instances where hostility had been involved--one, the Mantell case, and the other an incident when an aircraft completely vanished from a radar screen. But the Air Force did tell Padrick that there was more than one group of UFO's visiting earth, and that there were friendly as well as hostile craft, from more than one source.

There were certain details they (the Air Force) asked me not to talk about publicly, but I think in telling it that everything should be disclosed. I can see no reason for anything being held back. They didn't want me to say that the space people had no money. The didn't want me to disclose the type and shape of the craft because that would indicate that the Air Force is not doing its duty. I told them I could see no reason for that, either....They didn't want me to divulge their means of communication and where they got their power from. Also, the man's name--they told me I should never repeat that because it didn't mean anything. The spaceman had said "You may call me Xeno." He didn't say it WAS his name (Xeno means "stranger" or "foreigner").

I think I shall just ask for a break at this point for I want you ones to begin to ponder on what you think has been going on around your gossip and disinformation circles. I suspect that you will come into some pretty clear understanding about the cover-up and why. A story like this surely doesn't lead a nation into panic does it? Ah so.

And may we close this portion with a bit more understanding of brotherhood and honor of our ONE God. Salu.

Hatonn to clear, please. Thank

you for your attention.

5/1/91 HATONN
WEDNESDAY

ALIEN AT CAMP DAVID

Dharma, Hatonn present and asking for undivided attention. That which we have been awaiting the coming into your underground news, has done so--the alien at Camp David.

I am going to answer several questions at once herein and all of you will want more details--I will NOT jeopardize the lives of ones involved by giving you minute details.

I continually receive a barrage of mail saying, "I just don't see how YOU expect us to believe this 'stuff'." I don't know how to cause you to consider some of the things which are urgently important, but I must lay them out for your intake. I receive letters which ask for MORE on background and letters that say "enough already" about history--and yet, when new items hit you--you have no background with which to consider the new information. For instance, the beginnings of the Khazar tribes may APPEAR to have little to do with an alien being at Camp David--but unless you know that which has happened within the changing Khazars--you cannot make connection!

First, I am going to tell you what IS and then I can give you that which you will hear, be ridiculed, denied and totally hidden by your government as long as possible.

Months and months ago I told you that an alien (from Sector 31) made contact, set up a rendezvous with your government, etc. Your government broke all of the agreements of the meeting as prearranged, and one alien was left behind as the craft departed when the police, military and CIA arrived.

The problem faced at present is the security of the original Bush being. Many of you inquire as to just what happens to the "original" model from which the replicas are developed. Well, if there is a possibility of reuse of the original and

with Bush, his background fits within the guidelines of future government structuring--then the original is preserved. Further, there is deterioration with the reproductions and new cells are utilized whenever possible. Barbara and George are, basically, incarcerated at Camp David. Originally there was "semi" agreement to this arrangement with allowances for excursions, vacations, etc., which could be handled on week-ends, vacation trips, any time there were not major decisions to consider.

With willing participants which can be utilized later--or given retirement with memory restrictions--the originals are left to live out their lives. With ones who are on the dangerous-to-the-cause list--they are simply eliminated. I have no intention of wasting time telling you who is and who is not. But I will take time to tell you this much--if ones like LaRouche would play the adversary's game and come forward now in support of the One World Plan, they would allow him to reside at Camp David or elsewhere until his duplicate would have brought his supporters into line and then, with mental adjustment, they would release him to work among you. He is a stubborn man with a mission to stop this madness and thus they keep him locked away.

It isn't exactly like they simply go ask him--it is handled in subconscious states under proper medication to gain intent and they have found he will not submit to the tampering. Can they pull it off without his permission? Indeed, but too many would know that the man had either been replaced or had been physically altered. This is exactly that which happened with Bill Benson and many other patriots--if they do not come into line, they are rendered useless and unable to function. **BEWARE OF PATRIOTS WHO SUDDENLY COME INTO LINE WITH THE NEW WORLD ORDER.**

Section 31, Xeno (meaning stranger or foreigner), was incarcerated, put under intense interrogation, medically and scientifically abused and cells of all manners taken for the purpose of reproduction. It is not so easy to re-

produce a Section 31 alien, however, but they kept researching it until they have viable form presence.

You are going to be shown pictures of a Xeno with Bush--at Camp David. They were taken from a great distance but identity is clearly present. The picture, however, is of the alien with the "original" George Bush--who is likewise incarcerated.

The point of the mission and contact was to tell you ones that your behaviors would not longer be tolerated and that you would be provided help to set your planet into order--I think you can easily guess at the response. The "alien" spent the better part of a day with the original Bush at which point Bush was offered a removal to craft until such time as the plots would be exposed and the Elite Cartel brought into demise. I will not tell you how that turned out so please do not ask. I will say that because of hazards to the craft energy field, it remained distant and unmanifested except to "cloud (gaseous) shroud" resolution. This presented a serious problem for the human Bush is totally out of frequency necessary to assure safety in such a distance transfer. I simply decline to further discuss that particular matter.

It is sufficient to say, however, that the Xeno quite quickly vanished following the visit. When the time is right, however, and it is determined whether or not the creature can be utilized in duplicated form by the adversary, you will hear a lot about the being of last September, threats of destruction--wild plans of the aliens, etc. They will not be capable of reproduction of mental state and therefore anything which comes forth will be lies. I ask that you ones do not effort to find out who produced the pictures which will be coming into your attention because an intense investigation of "leaks" is under way and the person(s) would be annihilated for the intent is to utilize this contact and duplicates to scare the living daylights out of you people.

This is a worse shock to the beings of Sector 31 who felt that man could receive "reason". These

Xenons were asked by Command to not approach ones in the manner which transpired for we have long tried this approach and it has thus far never been successful. We honor these ones for the effort and bear equally their pain at failure for it is their perception that now there are more tools to panic you people of Earth. It matters not except that the priorly duplicated aliens are tiny and "different"--these Xenons are tall and will be related in use--to God's Hosts. Well, you ones of Earth are simply going to have to get discerning. Be gentle for there are many lives at stake in this scenario--like the entire Bush family! You must also know that we are in frequent visitation and therefore, I ask that you not demand endangering information.

By the way, the being which was shown as being captured is NOT the same as the one which will be shown with Bush! The one which will be identified as the same alien and shown with Bush--is one most of you know already, and came forth to effort at "negotiations" for release of the "brother". The evil upon your place is without limits.

John (Paul) S., I wish to acknowledge your participation and I know that it has been a most confusing time in your conscious experience during these past months and especially in recent weeks. Each of you has agreed to service in rather unusual manners and it is hard to live within two worlds--I can only acknowledge and hope it gives your conscious experience more understanding. I ask that you do not ask for conscious information for you are greatly troubled--remember always that it is through agreement that you delete the memory. I salute you. The day will come when all will be brought into understanding within both dimensions of experience.

I would say right here, that Dharma left the keyboard and I have had a great difficulty getting her to come back and continue the writing--for it comes clear that as we bring these particular Truths forth--it writes assassination papers for several. Know, friends, that it does not come loaded with fear--only sadness for each step brings

disappointments in our own interactions but proves more conclusively that our only hope is in baring Truth and shining light into the dark recesses of the evil underground.

This is why such outrageous efforts have been made to take out the entire dwelling but that will not be possible now for we have it shielded quite credibly. I think you ones cannot know the sacrifices of your brothers from out here who offer and martyr themselves at the hands of the evil Elite to bring help unto you in your separation from God. The deceit is heinous and cruel and yet, left in the hands of man, our mission is slowed and this is the only method allowed for intervention. However, as it SEEMS that all REASON is gone--know that the turnaround point is near for it must become bad to the last level of "badness" in order to swing the pendulum in the other direction. It is truly the time of the unmasking of the beast and he doesn't like it and he depends upon us pushing your awakening too quickly so that you turn from the Truth, considering it to be too outrageous. May God touch within your hearts for you have brothers at such risk! Death of physical is easy--it is the bindings and alterations which are so devastating. What is done unto the visitors is beyond your imagination in its evilness.

Now let me give you the

PARTY LINE

Let us just copy, chela, and I will comment within brackets ([]). Come, Dharma, we must do it and you must write for it is our work.

QUOTE

President George Bush's dream of establishing a new world order came closer to reality when he secretly met with a space alien who promised to provide the education, technology and strategic know-how to achieve lasting peace on Earth by 1997.

That's the word coming forth and further, the extraterrestrial who met with the President at Camp David on April 14 is no

stranger to the White House [I certainly guess NOT!]-because it is the same alien who was captured by and escaped from the CIA last fall. [NOT SO!]

The pieces of the puzzle are finally beginning to fit goes the conclusion regarding the alien captured in Virginia on September 28, 1990 and escaped from a CIA compound in Washington three weeks later, on October 22.

The alien clearly came to Earth on a mission, it is said, and now it seems that its mission is complete. Sources confirm that the creature met with President Bush for six hours at Camp David.

And while the White House, Congress, CIA and every official in Washington will deny it, it is known for a fact that the focus of that meeting was the new world order that Bush has talked so much about.

The alien apparently initiated the meeting and came prepared to offer all the technology and support needed to make the President's new world order a reality. [This portion is true--we regularly meet with the top leaders (in whatever form they are projected) and are usually present at all summit type meetings to outlay alternatives and consequences of actions. At present you are again planning a nuclear war utilizing more heinous weapons than ever before, dreamed of, and there is naught we can do to stop it except awaken you the people. Worse, if we act in foolishness--you are all dead. We, too, are between the proverbial rock and hard place for you are in a world gone mad.]

It is not clear what the alien is receiving in return. But it seems likely that Bush agreed to trade with the creature's home planet. [Can you NOW SEE THE thrust? Indeed--trade? With America? Trade WHAT?]

It is also told that the alien is schooled in the Soviet Union's role in the new world order and was brought up to date at the meeting.

Neither White House nor CIA spokesmen would comment on the

extraordinary summit and they flatly denied that an alien had visited Camp David or any other government facility.

The denials were expected and the authors countered them with statements from a dozen highly-placed government sources. A photograph that shows the President talking with the alien as they strolled down a wooded path at Camp David, the presidential hide-away in Maryland, was also presented while the original negatives were in safe-keeping in a place unknown by the authors--for security.

The authors do not get into specifics because of the danger of revealing contacts but you should know that the picture was taken a few hours after the alien materialized at Camp David on April 14, said the Washington-based speaker.

The photo itself is secondary to the meeting, of course. What is really important is the substance of the discussion the extraterrestrial and the President had before the alien stood up, shook hands and vanished some six hours after it arrived.

If sources are correct, then the future of our planet is at stake.

Somebody ought to be telling us something, it was concluded. If there is anything accomplished by coming forward with the photo and these statements it will be worth the risk involved.

I give you this information but there is little to be done with it at this time except take note and hold strong--for you are in the clutches of the counterfeits and THAT is that which matters--the unbending evil deceivers.

CLOSING OF SKULL AND BONES SOCIETY

I am deluged with inquiries about the closing of the Skull and Bones Order of Yale--for a year. I have been sent three documents regarding the matter and I will just give you who are not knowing, the highlights. It all had to do with allowing entry of females within the Order. There are reasons why

this is simply not possible but none-the-less the push came to shove and now they have been forced into actions totally underground--sometimes you ones push on the wrong strings until you damage your own cause. Let us just reprint one notice from a newspaper (Associated Press) at random--the same thing appeared all across the media.

YALE SOCIETY IS CLOSED: New Haven, Conn. (AP)--Skull and Bones, the all-male secret society at Yale whose members include President Bush, was ordered closed for a year by its alumni directors after rebellious students invited women to join.

The alumni directors have been debating whether to end the private club's 159-year-old tradition as a bastion of male-only bonding but were having difficulty reaching a decision.

The 15 seniors in the current class of Bonesmen, frustrated by the lack of action, notified the board of directors at an emergency meeting Friday night that they had invited seven women and eight men to join.

In response, the board over the weekend replaced the locks on the "Tomb", the windowless, mausoleum-like building where the society meets.

Sidney Lovett, the society's secretary and assistant treasurer, said Monday that the alumni directors had no choice but to suspend operations for a year.

Skull and Bones is not an institution that will allow its traditions to be changed "arbitrarily or in an unauthorized way", Lovett said.

None of the juniors tapped by the class of 1991 will be recognized. Tuesday, April 16, 1991.

I have a friend from L.A., JH, who has sent a compilation of information regarding the Skull and Bones--much of which we have already published, but he has compiled it into a very succinct format as to operations. I want to publish it but it is too lengthy to cover at

this particular sitting. I believe we can get to it this afternoon. Therefore, I ask that we have a break, Dharma. Precious, it has been a most difficult time for you this morning for you have your neck over the chop block again--I shall guard thine neck well, chela--but I understand the burden with all the other load to be carried. I believe we might have a personal meeting tomorrow as an old friend will be present and in addition, we need to cover some business. WE simply do not have time for the personal interchange in these writings nor are they appropriate for publication, i.e. "Solutions" in question regarding another publication, etc., but we can cover them rapidly in council and others can make response. Thank you.

I move to stand-by. I wish to write again this day, please. In addition to the Skull and Bones, I wish to lay another nasty tid-bit before you. I think it time to understand that the Khazar element infects everything the Israelis do; the latest "fad for making great sums of money" is in the selling of eyes (human)--garnered mostly (at present) from the victims killed in Sri Lanka's civil war, where the troops were trained by the Mossad. There is a refrigerated warehouse on the Haifa, Israeli waterfront. The operation is through a valid company called Oculex International and there has been built a multi-million dollar export business concentrating on a single line of merchandise. It sells plucked-out eyes. So be it. Salu. Hatonn to stand-by, please.

Express is \$20 per 13 ISSUES (including back issues for the period) or \$75 per 52 ISSUES.

Send orders and Payments to: America West Distributors, P.O. Box 986 Tehachapi, CA. 93581. For credit card orders Telephone 1 800 729-4131 **PLEASE USE ONLY FOR ORDERS (THE EXPENSE IS TOO MUCH FOR US)** For other purposes 805 822-9655.

TRUTH WILL SET YOU FREE



PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS

A bulletin commenting on appropriate current news events, clarification of portions of the Journals and answers of a general nature to questions not found in the existing Journals.

PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS is published by America West Publishers, Inc. P.O. BOX 986 Tehachapi, CA. 93581. Subscription rate is \$20 per 13 issues or \$75 per 52 issues, First Class mailing. COPYRIGHT 1991 by America West Publishers, Inc. All rights reserved. Reproduction of this copyrighted material for private non-profit use is expressly encouraged, for commercial purposes it is strictly forbidden.

MAY 1991 VOLUME XII NUMBER 9

5/2/91 HATONN
THURSDAY

I have been asked how to pronounce my name--Gyeorgos Ceres Hatonn--Guah-or-gos (long o's) Ser-ees (H) almost silent; a-tonnnn. But you can call me Ray, or you can call me Bob or you can call me Hayou--or, George will do. It is not my label that has importance, it is the presence of response that you must watch most carefully in making contact--for there are a lot of energy forms lined up out here using my name with which to fool receivers. Clear your decks thoroughly--demand that all responses be only from the Realms of Light in service to the ONE HOLY GOD--and do not accept any who "fudge". Even I respond and test you by blurring identity--do not allow the communications to continue unless you get those circuits cleared! You MUST KEEP UPPERMOST IN MIND--THE ADVERSARY DOES NOT BEAR THE TITLE OF PRINCE OF DECEIT FOR NO REASON--THAT IS WHY ALL THE RELIGIONS HAVE BEEN PULLED DOWN, THE BIBLE HAS BEEN TRANSFORMED INTO THE VOTED-IN VERSION OF TRUTH AND YOU ARE BEING LED DOWN THE PRIMROSE PATH TO RAPE, RAVAGE, PILLAGE AND PLUNDER! God is instant identification and speaks nothing save Truth according to the laws innately borne within each. If a being tells you that this or that is OK and it is against the laws, and he does not continue by saying it is "none of my business what you do; it is between you and God"--then he is not of God--I care not

who he says he is!

If one tells you this or that is OK because something that "feels" so perfect and wondrous "must not be bad", think carefully, for ones are taking upon themselves to interpret YOUR guidelines according to their own actions--not God's. Those things must be absolutely discerned by self--I have only to bring forth Truth--I have no intentions of forcing you to follow it--but I think you can look around you and note that what you have done thus far is a bit incorrect for the results are so dastardly any way you cut it.

When a child, who is birthed to receive guidelines and instructions for life from its caretakers, finds itself devoid of all discipline and guidelines--guess what--knowing it must have guidelines, it will turn unto ones who DO have instructions--the evil adversary! They have lots of rules and they all please the flesh and starve the soul unto death. If you non-reared your children and they are now grown--it will behoove you as a parent to say, "I'm sorry, I was wrong and I failed--but I love you and now I see." A child wants, above all, to have the love and connection with parents and if a parent can say "I erred" then the child, at whatever age, can also then say, "I understand and love and respect you for sharing your faults." However, it helps if the parent confessing error--changes from his own errors. But even if he/she does not--at least the child can have basis for discernment for the child KNOWS the proper laws for all created of God--KNOWS THE LAWS--WITHIN!

SPACE AND SHUTTLE TALK

Do not miss the confirmations coming to you from NASA. If you miss the confirmations of that which I bring you then how can you ever come into understanding? I told you that the shuttle was not destined for deep (high) orbit but only sub-orbit to allow subsequent launching of "stuff". Note that they are now telling you that they are "launching from the shuttle"--already have launched two of which one satellite did not function properly (lie--the one aimed for gathering information was not even sent up but excuses must be given for no information coming back to the scientists). They further said that two "would be launched tomorrow" (today). Now, what you aren't told is that they have launched at least five other missiles on Atlas, French and Japanese rockets. So be it.

POLITICS

Don't miss the haggling and pressing by the Carter bunch to have an investigation about the embassy hostages in Iran and the Reagan election tactics set up by the Bush Boys. This, in itself, is enough to bring down the Bush administration except that it won't.

I have given you a full rundown on the Iranian hostage fiasco and further told you that the Bankers had finally ordered release. If you will pay attention you will be getting lots of backup confirmation right down to the information of hostage holding for over six months before release to assure Reagan's election.

Former President Ronald Reagan, assisted by his vice-president George Bush, entangled with the Bankers and CIA, delayed for over six months the release of the 52 American hostages held by Iran in 1980 to assure that election. Bush, you see, had no intention of being President at that time for he had to set the stage through the Vice-Presidency, around the globe in preparation for Presidency. You would be wise to check on Quayle every now and then--he is not even material for President but he is a "puppy" and carries out his master's orders utilizing the clout of the office.

It will not be Iraq that Bush should continue to concentrate on so heavily because he is in the corner facing the deadliest enemy of all: skeletons from his own closet hung with guns "still smoking". Worse, his "buddies" from the Elite will take him out if the going gets really rough--for, original or replica, Bush is not the puppet-Master by a long, long way.

It appears everyone has a price and be it true conscience or a recognition that if the Republic falls so do YOU/THEY, or whatever the subversive reasoning might be, ones are coming forth now from the intelligence officials and arms-dealers who are relating how they helped fix that 1980 presidential race in favor of the Reagan-Bush ticket. The flap is coming from some "former" officials but I personally know one or two military (also "X") officers who were completely in charge of the plan and the training of the rescue project. I wonder if there will ever be bravery enough to come forward for they have been thus far totally silenced with threats to the total annihilation of their family groups. One has even separated from his family close circle in divorce to distance himself from them to give better security as the truth is slipping out. Ask protection for these ones for the adversary is a heinous enemy!

WHY HOLD THE HOSTAGES?

Remember the theoretical multi-party system of elections which you falsely think you have? In

mid-1980 when the Iranians just wanted to get rid of the hostages and send them home, your intelligence services buried the information. With the Carter-Reagan contest nearing its climax, Republican strategists feared that the so-called October surprise, the prospect that a sudden, festive homecoming for the 52 American hostages held captive in Iran, might very well swing the vote to the Democrats.

To make sure that did not happen the Republican campaign's chairman, William Casey (CIA), and its vice-presidential candidate, George Bush held a series of high-level secret meetings in Europe with Iranian representatives to negotiate a clandestine deal. If Iran delayed the release of the hostages until the elections were over, it would be paid off with secret arms deliveries via Israel.

This whole scandal was shushed for a decade but suddenly leading Establishment publications and broadcast networks unearth the story in mid-April with a terrible vengeance--and that, dear ones, is what you must take note of---WHY? Just pay attention and watch WHO is on the bandwagon--either way it can be effective as a means to be heard but often the plot behind the scenes is more heinous than the one in the open--at any rate, it is a full-flowering play for ultimate POWER--but it gives you an opportunity to act and through your awakening masses some measure of control of the beast could be brought to bear.

The most daring airing of the situation has been brought forth by your Public Broadcasting System which was missed by the large majority of viewers--it aired on April 16th in an hour-long expose of sorts. Your beloved countrymen spent over six additional months as terrified hostages, needlessly, just to make sure Reagan beat Carter! It is now being referred to, in inner circles, as "the election scandal of the decade". Well, that doesn't say much, does it? Decade? It does most certainly indicate that there have even been worse? Indeed! The Federal Reserve System thrust off on the world is possibly one of the top

heinous scandals of the generations--and YOU STILL MISS IT! The ridiculous part, of course, is that now the outcry is that "the two men who have occupied the American presidency since January, 1981 were involved in a secret criminal conspiracy,"--where have these "mouths" been all this time?

NOW PAY ATTENTION TO FACTS AND WATCH THE KHAZARS AT WORK!

This ran up an incredible debt--with a covert network of CIA operatives and alien (**FOREIGN OR ???**) agents from the Mossad, **Israel's secret service, WHO SET UP AND EXECUTED THE SECRET HOSTAGE-HOLDING DEAL WITH IRAN--SEALED BY BUSH AND CASEY! TAKE ANOTHER LOOK AT SHAMIR!**

This has all been confirmed, dear ones, with campaign personnel who "would rather not respond"--and "will I be immune from prosecution?" This cute little scheme was a Mossad tactic and the members of the committees were really nervous at the time, wondering why known Mossad agents such as David Kimche, Yossi Meridor, Joseph Churba, Michael Ledeen and others like them were allowed to dominate the 1980 Reagan campaign.

The reason, of course, was that Israeli agents played the crucial role in the underside of Republican electoral politics and this has been admitted by some senior Israeli intelligence officials; the whole thing is really funny. Retired Israeli intelligence official, Ari Ben-Menashi, in the April 16th program, made an appearance. According to him, Israeli agents offered what amounted to "election insurance" to the Republicans: a fix. The hapless hostages were reduced to the role of pawns in what became a secret swap: ballots for the Reagan-Bush ticket against bullets for Iran, sold by Israel. Is anybody getting the picture of what is coming about here?

Let's go one better because **THERE IS A PUNCHLINE.** According to the intelligence analysts and policy scholars

interviewed, Israel collected a colossal reward for its clandestine service to the Republican campaign. With U.S. political support and billions in hidden financial aid, the Mossad became a secret agency with a world-wide reach. "By the early 1980's, the Mossad was powerful enough to stage large covert-action programs across Africa and Latin America, in a number of key Asian target areas such as China, and even in Europe," says Theodore Markovic, who is writing a book on Middle Eastern Politics at Princeton University (a totally Khazar-run University) which should bring a bit more confusion to the "why"?

Protected by the "fixed" media practices of the major news organizations to soft-pedal stories affecting the minstate's interests, and by the growing clout of its lobby on Capitol Hill, the Mossad "got away with murder--and literally I mean MURDER by the thousands and thousands during the Reagan-Bush era," Dr. Markovic confirmed.

Let us give a close Reagan campaign worker some much deserved praise and credit--one who had enough and sees the handwriting as it is now on the wall for the destruction of your nation--Barbara Honegger. She has written a book called *October Surprise* and it came as quite a surprise--at which time the Establishment media went "all out" in tremendous opposition to the material. Fortunately, as the Establishment shut it down, it was taken up by Liberty Library and can be obtained therefrom if anyone wants the information. God has great mercy on ye who open thine eyes and speak out!

But why would the Mossad come clean? Because dear ones, even though the things went about as far as they could go for Israel during the Iraq War--there was slack from the opposition "Would be Kings of the World" and YOU keep insisting on some kind of a peace parley-vous with Palestine, and Israel plans to bring you into line, one way or another. If Bush is ousted now through scandal--the Khazar Zionists can take over immediately! Frankly, in the long-run about the only thing that will save

Bush and the dynasty set up by his "bunch" is to come clean and tell the world his story. We have urged him to do this because in his original form at Camp David, he still has the power to make the play--he will most surely SOON lose the advantage. If the man came forward and simply spoke truth about just the things I have given you--America is so forgiving that you would save his neck and march to the saving of your Constitution--it appears evil shall, however, prevail.

If he would come forward in conjunction with holding MY hand, for instance, I think the adversary would back-paddle quite quickly. Bargain with God? NO, WITH YOU-THE-PEOPLE! SO MUCH FOR DREAMS--FIRST YOUR WORLD HAS TO SEE THE PROBLEM AND STOP LAUGHING AT THE ANTICS LIKE IT IS A COMEDY SIMPLY FOR YOUR ENTERTAINMENT. SO BE IT.

BACK TO SKULL AND BONES, FOR I PROMISED MORE ON AMERICA'S SECRET ESTABLISHMENT

It does get hard to tell who is doing what to whom but the more information you have the more you can discern the players and who WANTS WHAT! Dear ones, the WORLD IS THE PLUM, and you must know that different factions of the adversary's troops want to eat the plum not just pick it for another to have. So, again, while the point is in the press, let us again look at a compilation of information. In order to adequately give comparison to the plight you are in today and that which came upon your world prior to now, you must realize the similarity of the "Order" which is set up to control you by its various facets. You will recognize most of the writings for much of the following is taken directly from our work--however, a lot is not and the authors have left silent the bit of "who" we are. I further, suggest that most of you take the example. Information given and confirmed is far more acceptable if you don't go tell the world that a "space-cadet" gave you the secret information through earphones, or whatever--THE

TRUTH WILL STAND AND THE REST WILL FOLLOW! I am requesting that the document simply be reprinted (copied) and forwarded for this was the petition--to get the information to as many people as possible--not hang onto ego trips! I shall give information as forwarded to me for approval and distribution.

Let me just first copy the cover-letter from JH, L.A., who also had attached copies of the press release regarding the Skull and Bones:

April 24, 1991: Dear George: You would think that the enclosed article on Skull & Bones would generate a follow up story. The editor of the Blade (where this particular article was published) is not interested: "there is really no interest, we don't have the time". Shame, shame. 'It ain't over 'till it's over.'

Please share with Commander Hattonn, Sananda. May the source for media news exposure be found. I pray that this be our opportunity to bring forth the truth. Amen.

I have enclosed a copy that I am distributing. May this be of use to you.....Blessings to ALL!

[Please assume "quoting" for it is too time and space-consuming to mark every sentence and paragraph as such.]

MODUS OPERANDI OF THE ORDER

I shall quote a portion from a book: AMERICA'S SECRET ESTABLISHMENT, An Introduction to the Order of Skull & Bones.

The activities of the **Order** are directed towards changing our society, changing the world to bring about a **New World Order**. This will be a planned order with heavily **restricted individual freedom, without Constitutional protection**, without national boundaries or cultural distinction.

We deduce this objective by examining and then summing up the actions of individual members; there has been a consistent pattern of activity over one hundred years. Part of this activity has been in co-

operation with the Group, with its parallel and recorded objectives.

Now IF, for example, we found that the dominant interest of members was raising ducks, that they wrote articles about ducks, bred ducks, sold ducks, formed duck-studying councils, developed a philosophy of ducks, then it would be reasonable to conclude that they had an objective concerning ducks, that this is not mere random activity.

Historically, operations of **The Order** have concentrated on *society*, how to change society in a specific manner towards a specific goal: a **New World Order**. If we know the elements in society that will have to be changed in order to bring about this **New World Order**, we can then examine the Order's actions in this context.

More or less these elements would have to be:

EDUCATION - how the population will behave,

MONEY - the means of holding wealth and exchanging goods,

LAW - the authority to enforce the will of the state, a world law and a world court is needed for a world state,

POLITICS - the direction of the state,

ECONOMY - the creation of wealth,

HISTORY - what people believe happened in the past,

PSYCHOLOGY - the means of controlling how people think,

PHILANTHROPY - so that people think well of the controllers,

MEDICINE - the power over health, life, and death,

RELIGION - people's spiritual beliefs, the spur to action for many,

MEDIA - what people know and learn about current events,

CONTINUITY - the power to appoint who follows in your footsteps.

- - - **Daniel Coit Gilman**, President of **Johns Hopkins Uni-**

versity, imported **Wundt psychological methods** from Germany, then welded education and psychology in the U.S., established laboratories, brought these educational laboratories into major Universities and generated hundreds of PhD's to teach the new educational conditioning system. One of the first of these **Johns Hopkins** doctorates was **John Dewey**. The result we well know. The educational morass of the '80's where most kids--not all--can't spell, read or write, yet can be programmed into mass behavior channels.

The Order's next move was to control the Foundations. They got all the big ones--**Carnegie, Ford, Peabody, Slater, Russell Sage** and so on. That's the topic of another volume. As in education, the modus operandi of **The Order** was to get in **FIRST** and set the stage for the future. The initial objective was to establish a direction in an organization. Selection of managers, intuitive or amoral enough to catch on to the direction, kept the momentum going. In the case of Foundations, **The Order** has usually maintained a continuing presence over decades.

When it comes to activities by individual members, at first sight the pattern is confusing and superficially inconsistent. Let's give some examples:

* **Andrew Carnegie** profited from war through his vast steel holdings, but under the guidance of member **Daniel Coit Gilman**, **Carnegie** was also an enthusiastic president and financial backer of the **American Peace Society**. This is seemingly inconsistent. Could **Carnegie** be for war and peace at the same time?

* **The League to Enforce the Peace**, founded by members **William H. Taft** and **Theodore Marburg**, was promoting peace, yet active in urging U.S. participation in World War One. How could the League be for war and peace at the same time?

* In the 1920's **W. Averell Harriman** was a prime supporter of the Soviets with finance and diplomatic assistance, at a time

when such aid was against State Department regulations. **Harriman** participated in **RUSKOMBANK**, the first Soviet commercial bank. Vice-President **Max May** of **Guaranty Trust**, dominated by the **Harriman-Morgan interest**, became the **FIRST** Vice-President of **RUSKOMBANK** in charge of its foreign operations. In brief, an American banker under guidance of a member of **The Order** had a key post in a Soviet bank! But we also find that **Averell Harriman**, his brother **Roland Harriman**, and members **E.S. James** and **Knight Woolley**, through the **Union Bank** (in which they held a major interest) were prime financial backers of **HITLER**.

* Now our textbooks tell us the Nazis and Soviets were bitter enemies and their systems are opposites. How could a rational man support Soviets AND Nazis at the same time? Is **Harriman** irrational or is the inconsistency explainable?

* The **Bundy** family gives us another example of seeming inconsistency. **William Bundy** was with the **Central Intelligence Agency** for a decade. **McGeorge Bundy** was **National Security Assistant** to Presidents **Kennedy** AND **Johnson**. So the **Bundys** presumably support U.S. European policy which is pro-NATO. Yet the **Bundys** have been linked to activities and organizations which are anti-NATO and, indeed, pro-MARXIST--for example, the **Institute for Policy Studies**. Are the **Bundys** inconsistent?

* Among individual members of **The Order** we find a wide variety of publicly proclaimed beliefs, ideologies and politics. **William Buckley** periodically chews out the Soviets. On the other hand, member **John Burt** has been a member of a dozen communist front groups: Member **William S. Coffin, Jr.** spent three years with the **CIA** and then became a leader of anti-Vietnam War activity through the **National Conference for a New Politics and Clergy and Laymen Concerned about Vietnam**. In fact, **Coffin** was one of the **Boston Five** charged and indicted for conspiracy to violate Federal laws.

And, of course, W. Averell Harriman is elder statesman of the Democratic Party.

Quite a mixture of beliefs and activities. Do they reflect inconsistent philosophies? How can **The Order** have a consistent objective with this potpourri of individual actions?

The answer is, they are not at all inconsistent: Because the objective of **The Order** is above and beyond these actions and in fact needs these seeming contradictions.

THE STATE IS ABSOLUTE

How can there exist a common objective when members are apparently acting in opposition to one another?

Probably the most difficult task in this work will be to get across to the reader what is really an elementary observation: That the **OBJECTIVE** of **The Order** is neither "left" nor "right". "Left" and "Right" are artificial devices to bring about change, and the extremes of political left and political right are vital elements in the process of controlled change.

The answer to this seeming political puzzle lies in **Hegelianism**. That brings screams of intellectual anguish from **Marxists and Nazis**, but is well known to any student of political systems.

The dialectical process did **NOT** ORIGINATE WITH MARX as Marxists claim, but with **Fichte** as Marxists claim, but with **Fichte** and **Hegel** in the late 18th and early 19th Century Germany. (Just after the creation of the terms "JEW", "Zionists" and **Israel** (not israel). In the dialectical process a clash of opposites brings about a synthesis. For example, a clash of political right brings about another political left and political right brings about another political system, a synthesis of the two, neither left nor right. This conflict of opposites is essential to bring about change. Today this process can be identified in the literature of the Trilateral Commission where "change" is promoted and "conflict management" is termed the means to bring about this change.

In the **Hegelian** system conflict is essential. Furthermore, for **Hegel** and systems based on **Hegel**, the **STATE IS ABSOLUTE**. The State requires complete obedience from the individual citizen. An individual does not exist for himself in these so called organic systems but only to perform a role in the operation of the State. There was no freedom in **Hitler's Germany**, there was not freedom for the individual under **Marxism**, neither will there be in the **NEW WORLD ORDER**. And if it sounds like **George Orwell's 1984**—IT IS.

In brief, the State is supreme and conflict is used to bring about the ideal society. Individuals find freedom in obedience to the rulers.

So who or what is the State? **OBVIOUSLY IT'S A SELF APPOINTED ELITE**. It is interesting that **Fichte**, who developed these ideas before **Hegel**, was a **Freemason**, almost certainly **Illuminati**, and certainly was promoted by the **Illuminati**. For example, **Johann Wolfgang Goethe** pushed **Fichte** for an appointment at **Jena University**.

Furthermore, the **Illuminati** principle that the "end justifies the means", a principle that **Quigley** scores as immoral and used by both **The Group** and **The Order**, is rooted in verse in **Memorandum Three** observed this principle at work on the **YALE CAMPUS**.

This, then, is a vital part of our explanation of **The Order**. When its co-founder, **William Russell**, was in Germany in 1831-2, there was no way he could have avoided **Hegelian** theory and discussion. It was the talk of the campus. It swept intellectual Germany like a **Pac Man** craze. Most Americans haven't heard of it. And those who have don't want to hear any more about it. Why? Because its assumptions are completely at variance with our sense of individual freedom and Constitutional guarantees. Most of us believe THE STATE exists to serve the individual, not vice versa.

The Order believes the oppo-

site to most of us. This is crucial to understanding what they are about. So any discussion between left and right, while essential to promote change, is never allowed to develop into a discussion along the lines of Jeffersonian "Republic" "democracy" i.e., the best government is the least government. The discussion and the funding is always towards more STATE power, use of state power and away from individual rights. So it does not matter from the viewpoint of **The Order** whether it is termed left, right, Democratic, Republican, secular or religious—so long as the discussion is kept within the framework of the **STATE** and the **POWER OF THE STATE**.

This is the common feature between the seemingly dissimilar positions taken by members—they have a higher common objective in which clash of ideas is essential. So long as rights of the individual are not introduced into the discussion the clash of ideas generates the conflict necessary for change.

As the objective is global control, emphasis is placed on global thinking, i.e. **internationalism**. This is done through world organizations and world law. The great contribution of the **Tafts** to **The Order** was on the world court system and world law—to the internationalist aspect of **THE NEW WORLD ORDER**.

END QUOTE

We have previously gone into detail as to how **The Order** relates to the Council on Foreign Relations, Trilateral Commission and similar organizations so I will spare the repetition at this time. However—you do remember of course—**GEORGE BUSH IS A MEMBER OF EVERYTHING AND SO ARE HIS CHIEF ADVISORS. SO BE IT—HOLD IT IN YOUR HEARTS.**

END (1)

There are now clues and proof that your own **President Bush** is linked to ones who practice **SATANIC** actions and games. If you wish further reference, see AMERICA'S SECRET ES-

TABLISHMENT (Liberty House Press). Further, there is a definite link between **Skull and Bones** and **Naziism**. We will outline some sources of more information and I urge you to get informed and bring it to the attention of your brothers. Help the ones who dare to face the scorpions for 'tis the masses of mankind which must come into knowledge.

There is a flurry of articles on **Skull and Bones** in establishment media. Ones of stature and acceptance are beginning to investigate.

Louisville Courier-Journal (Magazine section Sunday, October 8, 1989) "**The Bonesmen's Bond**" with subtitle "Presidents, Poets, Pundits and Pinkos have sworn allegiance to Skull and Bones, Yale's rich and powerful secret society, and the most exclusive college club of all. So what is all that Nazi stuff doing in the clubhouse?" Written by Steven M.S. Aronson.

Aronson charges that a room in the **Bones Temple** is "a little Nazi shrine inside, one room on the second floor has a bunch of swastikas, kind of an SS macho Nazi iconography."

Aronson does somehow *forget* to mention that President Bush is (and his father was) **IN SKULL AND BONES**.

How front page article in the October 19, 1989 issue is headed: "**Bones of contention: skull diggery at Yale**", by Howard Altman. This is an extraordinary story--the **Skull and Bones Temple** at Yale is illegally holding the SKULL OF APACHE CHIEF GERONIMO....STOLEN FROM THE GRAVE BY SENATOR PRESCOTT BUSH, THE FATHER OF PRESIDENT BUSH, AND OTHER BONESMEN.

THE APACHES WANT THE SKULL BACK! . . . and under Connecticut law (Section 53-

334 of Offenses Against Public Policy and Title 45-253 of the State Probate Law) the holding of human remains is illegal. [I would, however, guess that if push comes to shove, that little skull will never again surface!]

NEW HAVEN "LAWYERS" ARE RELUCTANT TO SUE OR PRESS FOR A CIVIL OR CRIMINAL COMPLAINT "because of the power of Skull and Bones".

OH, I THOUGHT THIS IS YOUR UNITED STATES OF AMERICA WHERE TRUTH AND LAW ARE UPHELD AT ALL COSTS, WHERE FREEDOMS ARE RAM-PANT AND JUSTICE BEYOND REPROACH--WHAT HAS HAPPENED TO YOUR AMERICA? The local prosecutor has a duty to prosecute if the evidence is credible. After all, you do live under the rule of law, and that **INCLUDES** Presidents--doesn't it? IF Mr. Bush is accessory to a criminal offense, apparently compounded by satanism, he has to be brought to the bar of justice. In this case George Herbert Walker Bush is apparently NOT implicated directly EXCEPT THAT HE WOULD HAVE KNOWLEDGE OF ILLEGAL ACTIONS--which is indeed an offense!

Why don't you look up a book on the history of **Skull and Bones** which was written in 1933 entitled THE CONTINUATION OF THE HISTORY OF OUR ORDER FOR THE CENTURY CELEBRATION. This was compiled by F.O. Matthieson--and there are others, one of which is simply labeled SKULL AND BONES. (Dr. Antony Sutton). By the way, Mr. Matthieson was a prominent Marxist and a link between the old line communists of the 1930's and the new progressives of the 1960's.

I believe you were told that Satanism is alive and thriving in your U.S. of A.--right at the top of the heap!

Let me repeat a few of Mr. Bush's policy initiatives which would seem to speak for themselves and give some perspective on direction of your Administration (and America).

'The Bush Administration' has: (just a few excerpts)

1. Given America gun control by executive order (e.g. the banning of semi-automatic weapon imports) and helped precipitate the accelerating leftist anti-gun onslaught. It has increased production and sales of non-imported weapons and other weaponry--however--he is ready now to sign into law stringent gun-control legislation (i.e., registration and eventually, confiscation).

2. Betrayed the anti-communist Nicaraguan Freedom Fighters by joining the liberal Democrats in Congress in a final ban of arms to the Contras, as well as the disbanding of that resistance. **Compromise and conciliation with the Sandinista communists is the new policy.**

3. Gutted the Star Wars program by joining the liberal Congress of funding cuts and has no plans for deployment of SDI (which for all practical purposes is dead!) Dear ones, The purpose has been served--they now have your prison surrounded by the beast and the banking world system of spying and control is in place. There was never any intention of having a defense system. Oh, why didn't someone tell you that? They did--over and over and over again and YOU slept on!

4. Greatly expanded U.S. aid and trade to the People's Republic of China--even in the wake of the June Tiananmen Square massacre and the ongoing bloody purge and executions. Bush and Baker have opposed congressional sanctions against the PRC and are pushing for GATT membership, expanded World Bank loans, sale of

commercial and military aircraft, and other weapons systems, etc. The Bush team resumed business as usual within 60 days of the massacre--actually they never ceased business as usual.

5. Been negotiating a **disarmament treaty** with the Soviets which will ultimately **reduce America's strategic forces by up to 50%**--based on Soviet "promises" to do the same. Russia's strategic forces currently outnumber America's by 3 to 1, and the gap keeps growing, as you disarm, and they arm.

6. Committed America to **helping the Gorbachev reforms** succeed by *massive economic aid, loans, and high technology*. This commitment in the face of the worst debt and failure of foreign governments in the history of mankind--a perfect plan, well-orchestrated and the ultimate fulfillment of the "grey men" to control the world. See SPIRAL TO ECONOMIC DISASTER and PRIVACY IN THE FISHBOWL. (Phoenix Journals) You have been most carefully "set up and now comes the big knock-out".

7. **Sold most of America's stockpiled butter surpluses** (i.e., over 75,000 tons, or 110 million pounds to Russia). Well, who needs all that butter? Well, further, dear friends, what do you pay for a pound of your own butter? Ah so--Mr. Bush is giving it to the Russians at 73.3 cents a pound! The U.S. Government bought the butter at \$1.32 per pound and is giving Gorbachev 59 cents per pound U.S. taxpayer-funded subsidy to "help get Russian consumers off his back". It would be paid for anyway so no big deal, I suppose. What of wheat and technology? **WAKE UP AND SMELL THE COFFEE--EXCEPT THAT HE IS GIVING THAT AWAY, TOO!**

8. Moved to pump massive U.S. economic aid into Poland, Hungary and

Czechoslovakia and, and, and . . . to prop up their failing economies, bail out the big U.S. Banks who are owed billions (e.g., total Polish foreign debt is already over \$39 BILLIONS), and take the Soviets off the economic hook for their support.

9. Greatly increased high tech sales to the Soviet Union and its allies--including computers (PC's and large main frames); super precise machine tools, and milling machines with aerospace applications; optical fiber cable side scan sonars used in new anti-submarine systems; anti-friction bearings used in inertial navigation systems for missiles of many kinds; and a host of other super high tech items. **[CRAY COMPUTER TO IRAQ!--AFTER THE BEGINNING OF THE WAR!]**

10. BEEN SEEKING "OPEN SKIES" WITH THE SOVIETS TO ALLOW SOVIET SURVEILLANCE FLIGHTS ALL ACROSS AMERICA IN WHAT BUSH CALLS "A MUTUAL FRIENDSHIP THAT KNOWS NO SEASON OF SUSPICION, NO CHILL OF DISTRUST".

11. Proposed the sharing of U.S./Soviet intelligence data--especially related to terrorism and "greater cooperation between the KGB and CIA"--who are already integrated along with the Mossad.

12. Openly states that "it seeks the integration of the Soviet Union into the community of nations", into the "NEW WORLD ORDER", and calls the Soviet Union "America's new PARTNER in peacekeeping." I remind you that I told you long ago, that you have been allies with Russia for a long, long, long time. Only YOU citizens did not know!

13. Has begun to give U.S. military assistance to at least three pro-Soviet Marxist

regimes--Uganda, Tanzania, and the Seychelles. (This of course does include such terrorists as Syria, etc.)

14. Yielded to Congressional pressure to cut the U.S. Trident missile submarine force and Stealth Bomber strategic arms treaty. The Stealth Bomber program will have most, if not all, of its planes cancelled. Their purpose, too, is over.

15. A "damage control plan" to minimize the public outcry in America when the inevitable Gorbachev crack-down against dissent in the Soviet Republics commences (similar to what they did after the Red Chinese Tienanmen Square Massacre).

16. Proposed (secretly) a mass program of discounting and discrediting Alien visitors and mount a tremendous fear-campaign among the people regarding alien presence. [The thrust presently is to cover that which will soon be made public, into some sort of hocus-pocus game to mislead you as to intent. This portion has now moved into full swing in all Elite locations.]

17. Complete a totally new monetary system on very short notice under the guise of drug-war tactics.

18. Well, this could go on for pages and pages so let me just summarize a few tid-bits:

The economic, domestic, and foreign policies of the Bush Administration are accelerating; America's plunge to the left becomes more visible and obvious. Courtesy of the Bush team, gun-control is coming; a near total elimination of citizen's rights to financial privacy is in the works; foreign bank accounts will be closely scrutinized and *probably* outlawed for individuals (not corporations); and *hundreds of controls over virtually every aspect of your lives--are now being established*. A truly SOCIALIST AMERICA will emerge under the Bush reign between now and the mid-90's--IF--YOU

DON'T GET IT SHUT DOWN SOON!

None of the above includes the horrendous lack of assistance to your own country in disasters of natural causes, etc.--the above refers only to policies already under way and being pushed in every way possible. The rest will come--count on it.

END (2)

Thank you, Dharma, and thank you, JH. I am sorry to cause you to have to retype all this information--but you, too, needed to squarely confront the beast--again. If any of you recognize any of this information--THANK YOU!

I hope you will be stirred into at least obtaining SKELETONS IN THE CLOSET & CRY OF THE PHOENIX. Check with America West Publishers, P.O. Box 986, Tehachapi, CA 93581; 805/822-9655.

KNOW that every passing day the noose tightens and tightens and slowly you will not be able to react. If you are still breathing--please consider some action. GET THAT CONSTITUTION INTO SECURITY FOR THAT IS THE ATTACK IN POINT FOR WITHOUT IT, YOU HAVE NO RECOURSE!

Let us take rest, please.

Hatonn to clear, thank you. Good morning.

WANT TO SEPARATE TRUTH FROM FICTION?

Phoenix Express/Journals publisher George and Desiree Green will be lecturing on May 12th at the UFO Expo West May 11th & 12th at the Los Angeles Airport Hyatt Hotel. For further information about the Expo call 1 213 850-8919

ONE OF OUR NEWEST JOURNALS

PHOENIX OPERATOR-OWNER MANUAL

For eons of time in your history, mankind has experienced and existed in blindness about his **DIVINE SPIRITUAL HERITAGE**, that is, his **ONENESS WITH GOD AND THE CREATION**. Since the time of the "FALL" from "GRACE" of God, many ones have continued to struggle with what is "their" purpose, and why is it so difficult to find and know **THE TRUTH**. Many ones, in their ignorance and confusion, have asked themselves why GOD allows the seemingly unending ruthless and merciless inhumanity of man to continue; why HE allows suffering of children and wars and disease and pestilence and corruption. Often ones simply decide there is no God, which only keeps ones ever "separate" from **KNOWING HIS PRESENCE WITHIN**.

This volume, *Phoenix Operator/Owner Manual*, is **GOD'S** deliverance of Truth to YOU, His blinded fledgling creatures. HE is offering YOU the instructions for reaching the "Lighted" path back home to HIM, **AND THUS TO ONENESS**. You will learn **HOW** to recognize the Anti-Christ, (that which is **AGAINST GOD** and therefore **AGAINST LIFE**) within YOU and why through your gift of free-will YOU allowed the Anti-Christ within your temple of God. You will learn about what are the "Deadliest" Sins (errors) committed by you and also about the nature of **YOUR Personal Responsibility** for **ALL** consequences and experiences within this manifested physical "illusion".

And in addition, God is **NOW**, within these pages, bringing forth the **EIGHTEEN Logical Cosmic Laws of Balance of God and The Creation**, written in explicit detail with **MANY** examples given for **YOUR** careful consideration and recognition of Truth. Why? To let there be **NO** misunderstanding of **HOW** and **WHY** you, of humanity have lost your inner as well as planetary **BALANCE**. You ones have broken **EVERY** Law set forth herein and have, therefore, suffered the consequences of your errors against **GOD** and against **LIFE**. You each now have before you **YOUR "roadmap"** back home to spiritual wisdom, knowledge

and Truth which is **GOD**. Will **YOU** see? Will **YOU** hear? Each **ONE** of you, being fragments of **GOD** and of **THE CREATION** must and will make this choice: To wisely learn your lessons in Truth, abide by the Laws and thus **EARN** your **Spiritual UNITY and Freedom** within God's Kingdom **OR** continue in the darkness of deception, ignorance and spiritual poverty which will keep you bound in the Anti-Christ's "illusion" of separation. **THIS** cycle is about to **END**. The new cycle will **BEGIN** anew in the **GLORY** and Celebration of cleansing within and without of **ALL** fragments of **ANTI-LIFE**. **WILL YOU JOIN OUR FATHER/MOTHER CREATOR GOD** in His Divine Holy Kingdom of **LIFE**? God awaits your decision. So be it.

THE PHOENIX JOURNALS:

Firestorm In Babylon
The Mossad Connection
Creation, The Sacred Universe
Pleiades Connection, Return Of The Phoenix Vol. I
Burnt Offerings and Blood-stained Sands
Shrouds Of The Seventh Seal
The Bitter Communion
Counterfeit Blessings

The price is \$10 per JOURNAL, (EXCEPTING EX-PRESS) 10% discount on orders of 4 or more. California residents add 6% sales tax. Add shipping, UPS \$3.25 and \$1.00 each additional or U.S. Mail \$2.50 for first title and \$1.00 each additional.

Write for Quantity Discount. Available from America West or your Local Distributor.

Express is \$20 per 13 **ISSUES** (including back issues for the period) or \$75 per 52 **ISSUES**.

Send orders and Payments to: America West Distributors, P.O. Box 986, Tehachapi, CA. 93581.

For credit card orders Telephone 1 800 729-4131 **PLEASE USE ONLY FOR ORDERS (THE EXPENSE IS TOO MUCH FOR US)** For other purposes 805 822-9655.



PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS

A bulletin commenting on appropriate current news events, clarification of portions of the Journals and answers of a general nature to questions not found in the existing Journals.

PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS is published by America West Publishers, Inc. P.O. BOX 986 Tehachapi, CA. 93581. Subscription rate is \$20 per 13 issues or \$75 per 52 issues, First Class mailing. COPYRIGHT 1991 by America West Publishers, Inc. All rights reserved. Reproduction of this copyrighted material for private non-profit use is expressly encouraged, for commercial purposes it is strictly forbidden.

MAY 1991 VOLUME XII NUMBER 10

**5/4/91 HATONN
SATURDAY**

The soul is willing, the physical rebels. Hatonn present in God's service and seemingly to bury you in mind-stretching information which is totally swamping you readers. My first response to complaints, since I AM the complaint department (see OWNER'S MANUAL), is that it is better, for my office, if you be swamped than that we not do our work to our fullest capability--but I leave that to the publisher and frankly the publisher has not known what to do with all the information.

Let us look at it with some humor--you claim to be a Democracy and each gets a vote. Now here is where democracy, as such, is for the pits; suppose we all vote--99 to one to break YOUR neck--how do you feel about that? I thought so. So, the voting is running at least 80 to one to keep pouring on the information--I have even been asked to up the publishing to 3 JOURNALS (in addition to the Expresses) per week! I do not know how to help you readers--I do understand the load and perhaps our "editors" (of which we actually have none) could be more selective regarding that which goes within the Expresses--but often there is no way to discern which comes first; it is as if the world needs it ALL at once for ALL IS RELATED TO ALL ELSE. If it gives you readers more balance, Dharma missed writing yesterday because of a meeting I required and the pile of work is bottomless without considering any news or Journals in any way at all. Moreover--we are going to begin inserting all of

Sananda's teachings amongst mine--for your soul needs the Truth of personal spiritualness more than you need to save your assets. We will also, as we did with MANUAL, REPRINT HIS TEACHINGS SEPARATELY INTO JOURNALS FOR THIS IS THE PATHWAY UNTO GOD.

We are so grateful for your letters and backup information--my heart wants to share it all for the answers to so many questions come forth in correspondence and confirmations of others within the group--man is starved unto death for Truth and information and, yet, your world is swamping you in accelerated activities in order to prevent your having "time" to consume it. This is FULL INTENT--to consume you before you can consume information which pulls you away from the pit planned for you. As I read, and one letter in particular to George touches me with both humor and gratification for it is from a dear and devoted friend who can't seem to not read it ALL and yet is running so far behind that he needs to give "full time" and do nothing else except read. Well, now, you need the information for action and yet, if you are reading all the time it leaves little time for action--or survival needs. I understand the plight--I just don't have answers for you. Better you have the information at your elbow than for us ALL to stand before God and say we failed to do our job. Every time George and/or Desiree goes forth to speak I am filled with compassion for I know of their load of trying to sort enough to share priority information for if you begin at the punch-line, the joke has to be forfeited

for you are usually given some 15 seconds to 3 minutes to perhaps a whole 20 minutes to tell the entire story of the Cosmos, Universe, God and Space Brotherhood.

So please, as you peer at your pile of writings, not even considering the confirmation material I dump on you--take a deep breath--hug it good and hope it seeps out and through and then say a prayer for George and the ones handling all this material for you would be astounded to find so few doing such an incredible job, and without everyone pitching in on mailings it could not be done--I simply have no words to express my appreciation--for these ones have to sit through lengthy sessions with me and then monitor audio tapes in addition. We used to have a meeting every day and now it dwindles according to need, but that leaves them with anywhere from three to six hours of additional material to handle. By the way, those tapes are not "secret", it is just that there is little time to handle them--furthermore, it is when I do my best soap-box work, Ed. Just yesterday, Sandy and Rick asked if I would confront, in public, ones such as Larry King--well, Dharma gets faint of heart for she knows me well and I, indeed, would find great pleasure in such a meeting but she has been the target of the bullies. But yes, it rarely takes more than 30 seconds to come to realization that I am a masculine energy, a Commander and she, a translator into English. But you see, the insults always go to the speaker. Sometimes I am amazed that the public thinks nothing of receiving a phone call or a radio program and there is

NO QUESTION WHATSOEVER AS TO WHO IS ON THE OTHER END OF THE LINE! Man's sense of "reason" eludes me.

Now, to the point--we are aware there is much "REDUNDANT" (as you ones tell me) between the Expresses and the Journals and, for you who are reading both, it is messy, irritating and unnecessary perhaps--but brothers, ALL do not read both. Further, most miss some information and others simply do not understand nor retain that which they have just read for you have grown accustomed to fragmented serials such as "Dallas" in picture format and no need to recall. If you don't get the sequence of events from upstart of your mess through solutions--I don't know how in the world you are going to make it--for the enemy never rests and yet no one complains that his story never changes and is repeated over and over in a thousand repetitions in almost every thing you see and do. When will God get equal time for this political battle of Truth? Your enemy now spouts his incredible anti-God information and voted-in doctrine from your very pulpits which tout to be of God. Where is God's forum?

Please know that we receive, we understand and we don't know what to do about it, EITHER! There are as many opinions regarding the Journals and Expresses as there are people who receive them--this is WHY, HOWEVER, I KNOW WHEN DENOUNCEMENTS COME THAT THE MATERIAL HAS NOT BEEN READ, MUCH LESS STUDIED, for ones efforting to not miss a word--do and are forced to do so by time limitations. But do you see, if we do of our job--the rest will fall into order? Frankly, there simply are not enough here at source to sort repetitions from the printing and "who" can decide that which is perfection for "another"? One Man's discards may be the very life-saving treasure for another! It is indeed a problem which we will effort to become more effective at solving. Above all, we treasure input and honor the time it takes to pen letters to us in order to increase our service for if you fail to share your own per-

ceptions--we have no basis upon which to either change or continue.

NEIL BUSH

This, for instance, would seem to be nothing of importance but in view of the fact that Lyndon LaRouche is in prison because he dared run for President, hundreds are DEAD because they have bucked the "system" and ones such as Benson are being brain-deadened for failure to file income tax forms--I feel this is important:

Friday, May 3, 1991, NEIL BUSH'S FINANCING OF FIRM OK, REPORT SAYS--HOUSE COMMITTEE PROBES FAILED VENTURE:

Washington (AP): President Bush's son Neil drew a salary of \$160,000 as a partner in his SECOND money-losing oil company, in which he invested less than \$3,000, an internal report by a House Committee shows.

The report by the staff of the House Small Business Committee examines the relationship between Neil Bush's SECOND oil business, Apex Energy Co. of Denver, and two venture capital firms that financed it.

A copy of the report, which concluded there is no evidence of illegal or improper conduct in Apex Energy's financing, was obtained Thursday by the Associated Press.

The venture capital firms invested \$2.3 MILLION in Apex Energy in May 1989. At the time, they were controlled by Louis Marx, Jr., an investor who is a big Republican contributor and a longtime friend of President Bush.

The firms, Wood River Capital Corp. and a subsidiary, Bridger Capital Corp., were able to draw on federally guaranteed money.

Rep. Pat Schroeder, D-Colo., called the investment "a \$2.3 million embarrassment."

Schroeder said in a statement that the report, which she had requested in December, indicates "a shameful abuse of a small business assistance program".

Because of the two companies' serious financial difficulties, the Small Business Administration recently asked Wood River and Bridger to sell all their assets, including their stakes in Apex Energy, within 30 months. The proceeds will be used to pay back the agency for the loan guarantees.

The report said it is unknown at this time whether Wood River and Bridger will be able to sell all their holdings and repay the SBA the \$24 MILLION AND \$5.5 MILLION, RESPECTIVELY, THAT THEY OWE.

IT IS UNKNOWN HOW MUCH OF THE COMPANIES' INVESTMENT IN APEX ENERGY WAS FEDERALLY GUARANTEED MONEY. WOOD RIVER AND BRIDGER WERE ABLE TO DRAW ON A POOL OF GUARANTEED FUNDS AND WERE NOT REQUIRED TO KEEP TRACK OF HOW THE FUNDS WERE DIVIDED AMONG INVESTMENT VENTURES.

Now you tell me, brothers, how this can be when a man (Bill Benson) who has no tangible assets in the first place can end up in prison with injections oozing his very life from him, for not filing "UNLAWFUL" income tax forms; and this sort of mass deception and actual money theft from you-the-people be found "OK" by your own CONGRESSIONAL COMMITTEES--THAT, SIRS, IS YOUR GOVERNMENT AND CONGRESSMEN! Further, I can guarantee you that at least 98% of all Americans missed the above report for it was denied more than a couple of mere mentions on TV and the above copy was way back within the small articles within the paper.

Now, I am going to do you in a bit further in reading and if you are not irate and burning with contempt for this system of enslavement--I am disappointed. This too, may be considered too lengthy but I honor the person who has confided in me and cried out for HELP. This person took his life and allowed it to be destroyed to speak out--all the way to the US Supreme Court--and was denied recourse and others who also came

forward with Truth have been killed, discharged, harassed and silenced. Where else is there to go except unto God? And God turns it over to me to allow hearing for it is the time of Truth!

I shall delete pertinent information regarding this person in point as to his current location and status when within the military services. He had a high and confidential position within the record keeping facilities. He circulated through some places of high research and I honor this person and those who served and "gave" with this man of integrity who has had to witness hundreds of thousands pay the price of Agent Orange and its deadly destruction. I AM going to name other names for if the deceivers and corrupted are not brought into public view--how else shall ye stop them?

I think I shall just have the letter copied, then I ask that the correspondence be given into third party hands to be kept in separate placement in security--immediately; today!

Quote:

29 April 1991
Dear Brother George Hatonn;

Thank you for your kindness & thoughtfulness.

I was employed as an xxxxxx for the United States Air Force, xxxxxx Agency AFSA in February 1967 until August 1983 plus 2 years service connected as an inductee in the Army. Those years were Aug. 1953 to Aug. 1955.

Sometime in the late 1970's, I became acquainted with the nation's foremost toxicologists, Albert Gwinn from the chemical laboratory at Hill AFB, Utah (Maintenance Directorate) and a friend named Robert G. Heidlebaugh, from education function of Maintenance. Robert said that he turned in to the Chem Lab a sample of what appeared to him to be contaminated solvents, used to degrease wheels and brakes from the aircraft, F-4's, etc. Albert identified traces of DIOXANE in the solvents. Because of this determination, Robert was fired and later

employed by a contractor from PMEL (Precision Maintenance Evaluation Lab). In the course of events, the solvents were heated to accelerate the degreasing process. This vaporization of the solvents converted the DIOXANE from a TYPE B TOXANE TO TYPE A, WHICH IS THE ULTIMATE WORST--THIS IS DEADLY TO HUMAN IN 5-10 PARTS PER BILLION. Specifically, according to Robert, Ortho D chloro Benzene, when heated, gives off D Chloro D oxane and solvents were heated to speed up production. One day, 15 employees were overcome by fumes and were hauled out of there.

I was xxxxxxxx in the area of education, and precious metals/hazardous substances, such as SILVER-CYANIDE used for plating--this product was neither coded hazardous or precious and yet, was both. This was when I became informed that Dioxane was becoming a problem. I also was xxxxxxxx Base Civil Engineers and discovered that there was a plan to bury contaminated AGENT ORANGE (DIOXANE - CONTAMINATE FROM PETROLEUM BASE PRODUCTS) at Hill Range at Lakeside between Hill AFB and Wendover, Nevada. They drilled 3 wells 100 ft deep and 1 400 ft deep and buried the defoliant about 3 ft deep and then planned to monitor this project to determine whether dioxan would show up in the water table. Agent Orange was eventually shipped to Johnson's Island in the Pacific where it was incinerated--or so they said.

About this time, the Veterans were showing up with Agent Orange in their system along with radiation contamination. I volunteered to have them check me because of the radiation exposure that I had sustained while at White Sands & Almagordo, New Mexico. Because of my concerns and interest in how the Government was mishandling such matters, Roger Lowell Stapleton, Resident xxxxx, Hill AFB was sent in to do a number on me and was later assisted by Maj. James Tamekazu to get me fired.

Albert Gwinn was killed and Robert H. had his house in West

Layton burned to destroy all of his records. I was fired in xxxxx, 1983 and THAT IS HOW THEY CORRECTED THE PROBLEMS, AND THEN SIMPLY DENIED IT HAD EVER EXISTED.

James Stolerow was the Auditor General at the time, Bernard Gardetto who was second in command and Roger Lowell Stapleton was promoted to third in command for the fine way that he covered-up and handled this corruption for the Air Force.

Dioxane appeared to be relatively easy to come by, a family of maybe 70 various types of contaminants, a by-product of petroleum refining and is reported to be difficult to get rid of. This is the same product that showed up in LOVE Canal in Missouri, I think.

Since being fired in 1983, some firemen at Hill AFB were convicted for theft on Base while the Security Police covered for them; then there was a drug bust, and then theft of Air Craft Engines--3 F-16 engines. I concluded that management at Hill could cover anything and everything at the same time the AFSA, Office of Special Investigation, Inspector General all turned their heads the other way. I accused my supervisor, Glenn Howe, of fraudulently misrepresenting his time cards, while he took his daughter, Sally (I think) to the dentist to have her face repaired. This was over 20 visits during working hours. The I.G., OSI and R.L. Stapleton all refused to even investigate--along with the "whistle blowing group".

I appealed my case all the way to the so-called self-styled Supreme Court of the U.S. At each significant effort, I was attacked physically and psychically--every night. I was monitored and again attacked as I commenced this letter to you. NO doubt you know what I am talking about. Is it psionic warfare? Or, what is it? The computer room at Utah State Capitol must be into people control warfare games, also. These attacks can easily trigger suicide--they are very severe.

Back to Dioxane, it is a perfect weapon because of the Aircraft Ex-

haust and Catalytic converters on automobiles. Easily hidden.

.....I need protection and help. If you delve into this scabby effort, you will have to use extreme caution, or I could end up like in the CIA who was going to testify about sale of arms to the enemy for Nelson Rockefeller--BOTH had holes in their head.

END QUOTING

I end the quoting for the remainder of the letter is incredibly sensitive, pointed and ammunition for destruction. Needless to say the person was denied all retirement benefits and is under attack constantly by harassment as well as other physical manners.

As we moved along in the letter there is evidence of bombardment to the mental processing and he finally has to close, apologizing for the spelling, etc. Oh, son, you need not apologize for ANYTHING and know, that as we move along there will be more and more daring ones to step forward and bring this heinous assault against the human species to a stop. The weapons are indeed sophisticated and all but impossible to track and the devastation even without additional trauma, is absolutely beyond ability to fathom unless you have been targeted. Pull in the Light Shield, brother, and keep it in place--for it is the only protection against the assault of the pulse waves to the human form--for they are tuned to destruct.

I realize that you have asked for no security, as such, but it is considered and will be attended. Having gone the route of the courts is, in itself, the most debilitating of all--to learn there is NO JUSTICE SYSTEM! I salute you, sir, and honor you for one more step to inform your fellow-men.

By the way, where the Dioxane contaminate was placed now shows high levels of contamination--not just from the monitor spot but from full depth of burial and in ever-extending diameter around the burial sites (all). This will NEVER be either contained nor neutralized and is leaking into the air in con-

stant toxic amounts. God blesses you, son, and we are grateful for the opportunity to communicate--we MUST NOT FAIL in our mission! So be it.

Readers, this is only ONE of THOUSANDS UPON THOUSANDS OF INCREDIBLE REVELATIONS OF ABUSE AND WE HAVE YET TO EVEN SCRATCH UPON THE SURFACE.

I have had several requests as to where to obtain "THE AMERICAN CHRISTIAN BIBLE" IT IS ACTUALLY THE JEFFERSON BIBLE and many have found it in bookstores about the country. One version just brought into my attention is a publication of Beacon Press, 25 Beacon Street, Boston, Massachusetts 02108. This particular book has been published in English, French, Greek and Latin.

I am also absolutely deluged with tons of inquiries asking about this church or that one and "where are the lost ten tribes" etc. I have trouble with these questions for I believe if you will go within and think upon the information we have "dumped" upon you in far too instant a measure, you will come into clarity without my giving specifics. However, allow me to remind you in your discerning process--START WITH THE LAWS OF GOD AND THE CREATION! Any doctrine that deviates in teaching from those laws is in error--either intentionally or in ignorance, but definitely in error.

GOD IS NOT SECRET! GOD IS FOR ALL--NO SELECTIVE ONE OR TWO, DEACONS OR OTHERWISE; AND NO SPECIAL DEITY ORGANIZATIONS OR CLUBS WHICH SET ONE ABOVE ANOTHER, NO MATTER WHAT SOME SELF-STYLED MAN "AUTHORITY" TELLS YOU. YOU NEED NO INTERCESSOR--JUST YOU AND GOD! I DO NOT CARE TO TRACE A MAN'S GENEALOGY THROUGH ANY GENERATIONS EXCEPT FOR EXAMPLE OF TODAY'S CORRUPTION AND YOU CANNOT KNOW FOR SURE, OF YESTERDAY'S. AGAIN--IT IS JUST YOU AND GOD, FRIENDS--

AND WHO YOUR GRANDMOTHER, GRANDFATHER, OR EVEN MOTHER AND FATHER "WERE" MAKES NO MATTER--YOU ARE IN THE IMAGE OF GOD AND SO SHALL YE END YOUR EARTH STAY!

I am continually asked if there be any "church" left untouched and truly of God. Just one--within thine breast! All things brought forth in Man's rules and doctrines and functional regulations required for "membership" including "membership itself" represents "exclusivity". God denies NO ONE! What of tithing? God only tells you within your heart to return unto him a portion of that which he has shared with you. GOD NEVER SAID TO GIVE 10% NOR ANY OTHER AMOUNT TO THE BUILDING FUND OR CHURCH COFFERS RUN BY MEN. TITHING CAN AS EASILY, AND SHOULD MORE ABUNDANTLY BE, BY A GIVING OF A HAND TO A FRIEND WHO IS IN NEED--OR AN EAR TO A PERSON WHO LONGS TO BE HEARD--AND A PORTION OF LOVE, ESPECIALLY UNTO ONE WHO PERCEIVES HE RECEIVES NONE--AND ALWAYS IT IS KEPT SOLELY BETWEEN SELF AND GOD. 'TIS MAN WHO DENIES ENTRY INTO THE SECRET TEMPLES AND SPECIAL PLACES IF YOU DO NOT PAY YOUR DUES--PONDER IT. AND, IF IT IS OF MAN--IT IS MOST SURELY NOT OF GOD! AH, AND THE WAYS OF DECEPTION ARE CLEVER INDEED!

This one letter from which I chose the above topics, has over 25 very thoughtful and oft-asked questions but I cannot answer them all herein for I wish to take a couple from another intensely seeking reader:

Quote: Abortion was called "murder" in the expresses, and journals. This question concerning abortion has been put to many "channels of various spirit entities", and ALL of them say it is NOT "murder", because the soul that decides on reincarnation knows ahead of time what is likely to occur to the "vehicle" (newborn). If it still goes ahead

with reincarnation, then for whatever reason, it needs this experience of abortion for karmic reasons. The spirits state that if a soul does not attach itself shortly after being born, the newborn dies, or it is born stillborn.

If there is anything in error of what these spirit channels say, then would you please mention what the error is?

INDEED I SHALL, AND THANK YOU. AND JUST WHO DO THESE "CHANNELS" CLAIM TO BE AND CHANNEL FOR WHOM? God has told you that killing is WRONG! By that which you have just outlaid I project without hesitation that the "Channel" and/or "Spirit Energy" is NOT OF GOD! How can I state such an emphatic thing? Because God says that thou shall NOT murder. How does the one causing the abortion know of the soul need of the entity being aborted? Therefore, it matters not in the given instance whether there is consideration of the newly birthed or aborted fetus/soul. WHAT OF THE SOUL INTENT OF THE ONES DOING THE KILLING--WITH OR WITHOUT SOUL RESIDENCY--AND WHO BUT GOD CAN SAY WHEN THE FETUS BECOMES A VIABLE SOUL? I TELL YOU THAT LIFE BEGINS WITH THE CONCEPTION--AND RESPONSIBILITY OF THE PARTIES INVOLVED COMES PRIOR TO THE SELFISH, HUMAN PHYSICAL INTERACTION THROUGH CONTROL AND ACCEPTANCE OF RESPONSIBILITY--NOT THE MURDERING TO COVER IRRESPONSIBILITY!

If a person claiming to speak Truth and FOR the Lighted Spirits sent of God and/or God self, and speaks that it is alright to break the laws of God--he/she is simply NOT OF GOD! I CARE NOT WHO SAYS OTHERWISE AND I SHALL NOT TAKE MUMBLING "I WISH IT WERE OTHERWISE"--I AM SENT FORTH TO BRING TRUTH BACK UNTO THE PEOPLE AND NO AMOUNT OF SPOUTING OF THE MOUTHS OF WOULD-BE AUTHORITIES TO APPEASE THE "FEELINGS"

OF THE GUILTY SHALL CHANGE AN IOTA OF THE TRUTH OF IT. ABORTION IS "MURDER"! Now, however, I do not judge for that judgment comes between God and PERPETRATOR OF THE OFFENSE. Let us just example herein; suppose old Hattonn said, "sure, it's OK, what is one more or less soul--dump it, screw it, dismember that little bother so no one will be later bothered by it!" WOULD IT MAKE IT RIGHT? OF COURSE NOT--IT WOULD SIMPLY MAKE ME A FALSE BRINGER OF THE TRUTH OF THE LAWS AND I SHALL NOT SUBMIT TO SUCH INCREDIBLE LIES. MAN HAS LIED TO HIMSELF LONG ENOUGH--I CARE NOT WHAT HE DOES WITH THE TRUTH FOR THAT IS FOR INDIVIDUAL AND GOD TO DETERMINE--BUT MINE IS TO BRING TRUTH, WITH THE HOSTS OF GOD, AND SO SHALL IT BE TO THE BEST OF MY ABILITY--AND DHARMA AND OUR OTHER WRITERS SHALL NOT CHANGE AN IOTA OF IT TO MAKE THEIR WAY AND OPINIONS A BIT EASIER--ONLY TRUTH SHALL STAND INTO AND WITHIN INFINITY! ABORTION IS MURDER AND IRRESPONSIBLE BEHAVIOR COMPOUNDING ALREADY IRRESPONSIBLE BEHAVIOR WHICH WAS LIKELY ALSO AGAINST THE LAWS OF GOD AND CREATION.

2) Concerning abortion, is it better to force someone against their freewill to have kids they can not afford to support decently, or just don't want? There are lots of stories going on today of child abuse and neglect, because they were unwanted. This abuse eventually leads to severe mental, or physical problems, and perhaps criminal behavior in the child. In turn this creates a terrific burden to society.

Setting aside "rape" as cause for pregnancy for that will be too lengthy herein--and right off; it is also against God's laws to physically cause abortion even in that instance for it still requires that the Mother and those advising her--to commit murder--not the child--the Mother. It all, therefore, boils

down to irresponsibility and illicit behavior which caused the pregnancy in the first place--why should an innocent fragment of God be slain (murdered) by the very people who conceived it and gave it life? Why is it less murder to murder a helpless life-form in its very purity than to murder a child of one or two or 90? YOU are not given to know the contract nor the viability of any other--NONE and most especially a "channel" from some nebulous, oft-named "Cosmic Conglomerate" has any ability to pronouncement of giving sanction and OK to murder or breakage of any other laws of God and/or Creation. This is why I tell you ones, that I have over and over again offered to meet with those "so-called SPIRITS" right through their interpreter "channels" and they run like they are on fire--away from me, denouncing me all the way--but refusing to confront the Truth, in fact.

Let me give you a bit of insight right here and perhaps it will clarify things for your thinking. There is child abuse, heinous abuse--and yes, just the irresponsible use of the sexual act for all things EXCEPT THE INTENT OF ITS USE--WHICH IS PROCREATION--WILL DESTROY YOUR WORLD. MURDER WILL NOT SAVE IT FROM THAT END. This is EXACTLY that which is being given unto you by the Evil Adversary to bring you to destruction of your very souls. He teaches that these actions are "fine" and "good" and pours on violence into your senses until EVERYTHING AND ANYTHING is acceptable.

Just as with a child, let us relate this to the entire of society and planet structure. This abuse and misuse has led society into total abuse of selves, species and planet itself. What is the ultimate plan of solution of the Elite Satan? MURDER! MURDER OF YOU EXPENDABLES AND HE WILL SHOW YOU HOW TO DO IT IN GREAT AND MASSIVE NUMBERS UNTO SELVES! IT IS NOT ONLY A "BURDEN" ON SOCIETY BUT THE VERY DESTRUCTION OF SOCIETY--

WHICH IS THE INTENT, DEAR ONES. "RIGHT OF CHOICE"? ON INDEED--GOD ALWAYS GIVES YOU FREEDOM OF CHOICE, BE YE MALE OR FEMALE AND IF YE CHOOSE MURDER--TAKE IT UP WITH HIM BUT DON'T TRY TO CONVINC HIM THAT IT IS GOOD!

I request that Sananda's writing through Drew be placed herein for careful consideration for you have forgotten that which IS responsible behavior. Responsibility comes before the fact of the intentional error and herein is where the sins of the fathers and the mothers rest upon the backs of the generations--failure to teach Truth and encourage responsible behavior brings you to seven BILLION people on a planet created for 500 MILLION. But Man became flesh and, guided by the King of Flesh (Physical) brought you to destruction--do not turn now, and blame God--FOR YOU HAVE BROKEN THE LAWS OF GOD WHO SEES AFTER YOUR IMMORTAL BEINGS FOR YOU SHALL NOT LAST IN THE FLESH STATE SAVE A FEW BITS OF TIME. WHY WOULDST YE MURDER THE CHILD FOR THE SINS OF THE TWO INDULGENT AND IRRESPONSIBLE PARTICIPANTS? WOULD IT BE RIGHT TO INCARCERATE, SAY, A SIX YEAR OLD CHILD OR EXECUTE HIM IF HE IS INNOCENT OF ALL KNOWLEDGE AND YET HIS MOTHER AND FATHER GO FORTH AND KILL, SAY, EVEN A DOZEN CITIZENS, WHILE PATTING THEM ON THE HEAD AND SAYING, "WELL, YOU SAVE SOCIETY FROM THE BOTHER OF ANNIHILATING THEM LATER"? WAS THE CHILD NOT INNOCENT--CAN HIS DEATH ABSOLVE THE GUILTY? AH, BUT 'TIS THE SAME THAT THIS SAME SOCIETY DID UNTO CHRIST? AND NOW IT IS WORSE, FOR HE MUST BEAR THE SINS OF THE ENTIRE PLANET FOR WHICH HE DID NAUGHT BUT BRING THEE LIGHT.

ABORTION OF LIFE--IS MURDER, ANY WAY YOU CUT IT, SPELL IT OR PRONOUNCE IT--

OR, VOTE-IT-IN! THE PENALTIES FOR THAT BREAKING OF THE GOD/CREATION LAWS IS BETWEEN THE BREAKER OF THE LAW AND GOD/CREATION--BUT IT IS IN NO-WISE--RIGHT! I go back to my example--YOU are in a room, sitting in a corner--asleep; there are 99 other people in the room and they look at you and decide that they don't want you for there is one too many in the room. So, they unanimously VOTE to slay you, but you woke up just in time to object and even vote. Ah, but too late and they shoot you through the head--or slowly dismember you--first your arms, then your legs then your head, etc. Is this not considered murder? At least by YOU? So be it, pondering is a wondrous thing as regards the laws of God and Creation.

Will the actions merit thee a stay in "Hell"? Well, I don't know what "Hell" is in your connotation--but I can promise you that if you come not back within the Laws of God and Creation, you shall spend time in separation from God in getting thine thought processes into correct attention!

Let us close this Dharma, thank you for your service and, precious, we will continue to write as quickly and as much as we can for it is our task--how it is handled will have to reside within others--for THIS IS OUR TASK AND GOD HOLDS NOTHING FROM HIS PEOPLE--NOTHING! MY PAIN IS THAT WE CANNOT GIVE IT ALL--DIRECTLY WITHIN THINE BEINGS. THAT, TOO, CAN BE DONE BY GOD BUT WE ARE NOT GIVEN TO GIVE GOD HIS GUIDELINES BUT ONLY TO FULFILL OUR COMMISSION TO THE BEST OF OUR ABILITY. SALU. Yes, dear, that means you DO NOT GET A VACATION AFTER ALL! You, see, readers--Dharma likes the request for "less" and so be it.

To you who keep asking "who is Oberli"? He is attached to Dharma, tends all the writing, notes all the messages, and generally gets no more than 5 to 6 hours a day, sleep--ever--for the pain of it. It is the same with all members

of the crew herein--the work is unlimited and I cannot express my appreciation for that which is given in love and care is beyond any measure. Perfection? No, for all are trying to exist in the human state and the bodies become weary and the heart discouraged at the mammoth task at hand--but we shall do it, chelas--WE SHALL DO IT!

Hatonn to stand-by, allow us a rest. Good morning.

SANANDA 5/29/1

FRIENDSHIP AND THE PATH TO ONENESS

Greetings, precious Druthea. I AM Sananda. I come in the service of Holy GOD/Aton of LIGHT and to you, my brethren.

Often ones, including your Hosts of God speak about the concept of "friendship". For many of you friendship brings to mind various meanings and experiences. This term often holds special meaning which may be very different with each of you, considering your experience of understanding relating to this label.

First let us define the term friend as it is given within your own dictionary: "1. A favored companion; intimate. 2. A valued associate or acquaintance. 3. One with whom one is united in some purpose, cause, etc. 4. A patron or supporter." You can see that by your own definition friendship is defined loosely to mean casual and informal acquaintance or supporter who you share interests or business with. It can also mean a very "intimate" companion which one could imagine as either a "sweetheart" or marriage partner or even a close personal "platonic" (purely spiritual, or devoid of sensual feeling) companion.

Generally, you ones like to classify and comprehend most everything into levels, or degrees, including friendship. This is usually reasonable as long as it is done within self to allow focused understanding about your self-created limitations and as long as it also allows positive focus on what are YOUR priorities, and commitments in service

to GOD, THE ONE. Ideally, ALL "friends" or "associates" within your circle of experience must contribute to THE SAME priorities and focused intent, most ESPECIALLY when the priorities and focused intent are CLEARLY INTENDED TO BE IN SERVICE TO GOD, to receive maximum benefit of successful achievement of defined "goals". If even ONE fragment demands an inordinate amount of energy from the WHOLE to achieve self-centered acknowledgment and attention from THE WHOLE, then THE WHOLE becomes much lessened in its ability to achieve GOD'S will in balanced harmony. The balance must be made for the integrity of purpose to be allowed the most fulfillment for ALL. We will suggest that ones who continually find themselves unhappy and unfulfilled within a focused unit of beings, most often display behavior of what is termed "emotional" manipulation. This means one who, because of intense "negative" perceptions and emotional attachments, often seeks to control or "manage" others for one's own profit or purposes.

For example, by continuously complaining about what is THEIR own problem(s), blaming another or others as the "cause" and then often seeking sympathy from another or others to support their opinion and self-created "victimhood" to "make it better" for them these "emotional" manipulating ones ultimately seek to cause division of the whole. Verbal communication of true INTENT and clarification for these ones is not easy, and often they perceive themselves to be "used" or "victim" of other's abuse or misunderstanding directed against them. So in frustration, because often ones in their circle of experience begin to avoid them so that THEY can accomplish their own work in service, the emotional manipulator will vent his frustrations in indirect, but often effective ways.

Ones in the circle are most often confused by the "passive-resistant" or even what is perceived as "lack of emotional control" behavior exhibited and strive "to make it better" for the troubled one. This one has then, of course, ac-

complished what he "needs" and that is often to be accommodated in his often desperate need to "be appreciated" and/or to be "center" of attention and importance, thus diminishing the needs and effectiveness of THE WHOLE. Ultimately, the ones who find overall fulfillment within their circle, must, to preserve the integrity of focus of the whole in service to GOD, confront the emotional manipulator honestly about the behavior and possibly suggest the departure of this one to "work it out" on his own. It is seldom easy to, first of all, identify accurately the problem. But once it is accomplished with reasonable understanding, then ones must face the inevitable and that is to decide to instigate the change necessary to bring back balance to the whole. Remember, you can offer your hand of communication and understanding, only YOU cannot successfully spend energy to "make it better" for another who is unwilling to face SELF in RESPONSIBILITY. These ones most often wish only to DUMP upon another self-created "negative" emotional attachments which THEY still continually feed, that they not face and BE responsible for the CHANGE within themselves. The best and responsible action you can do is be direct about YOUR observations to this one and let them know that you will no longer allow the behavior to interfere with the integrity of the work of the whole.

This is much like your current world situation, and as you can see lack of integrity, denial of truth and "allowing" of unbalanced and unacceptable behavior happens first within your inner circles of experience and then ultimately this disease has expanded to most ALL facets of business and government. You ones have simply allowed the unreasonable and intolerable behavior of a very few to bring down THE WHOLE. This irresponsible "allowing" must STOP, precious ones...do you understand?

Now what I wish to concentrate on is the pure and spiritual UNITY of brotherhood of which even the word "platonic" does not fully define. I will ask and allow you to now envision for a moment what sort of love within friendship I am

efforting to describe to you ones... Now WHAT DO YOU FEEL? If you were able to tap into that higher concept within you, you may feel quite warm and tingly within, or perhaps a sense of well-being and serenity. Do you feel closer to GOD? Can you begin to feel the kind of LOVE which GOD holds for you...that kind of love which ones often call Unconditional, meaning NOT limited by conditions or absolute? I think, perhaps that a "new" term such as, **ABSOLUTE LOVE**, is most appropriate because absolute defined means, "1. Free from restriction; unlimited; unconditional. 2. Complete; perfect. 3. Unadulterated; pure. 4. Not related to anything else; independent. 5. Positive; certain." Yes, indeed, how does learning about ABSOLUTE love set with you ones? Alright then, "Absolute Love", is that sort of LOVE we will envision together.

Now in order to become a valued friend to others, you must first become a valued friend to YOURSELF which GOD within you most wholeheartedly encourages. This you can say is HONORING yourself as GOD with Absolute Love, which then allows you the freedom and the grace to honor (high regard, respect or esteem) ALL others with Absolute Love. Sound easy? Well like all Cosmic Awareness, Knowledge and Wisdom worth striving for, it means letting go of limited "altered" ego perceptions to gain understanding. Before you can let these limited perceptions go, though, you must recognize what they are and that they are actually "limited" perception. Well, chelas, this is what makes the "prize" of spiritual creative self-discovery so precious, that challenge to self of attaining realization of Truth!

Now the next "concept" that you must fully understand to enable you to attain ABSOLUTE LOVE within your friendships with humanity, is THE LAW OF ONE. Meaning you are related to ALL fragments, seen and unseen of Created of God. RELATED, WE ARE ALL RELATED. Fully understanding this concept and truly LIVING it as well is quite humbling, precious ones, quite humbling and quite wondrous indeed.

So then, learning to fully comprehend, develop and live TRUE cosmic friendship and unity with ALL who choose to accept your hand guarantees you your God-authorized "diploma" of graduation toward ONENESS in the higher realms of God.

Now Druthea has long pondered a line about "love" which was spoken in a movie entitled, "A Love Story" filmed, I believe sometime in your late 1960's. The female character within this "sad" love story told her sweetheart, "Love is never having to say you're sorry". Let us think about this statement, chelas. Does this confuse you? Do you believe you understand its meaning? We will "break" this statement down in definition that perhaps clarity can be accomplished for all. Let us first give definition of the term love as given in *Funk & Wagnall's Dictionary*, "1. A deep devotion or affection for another person or persons. 2. A strong sexual passion for another person. 3. Sexual passion in general or the gratification of it." Isn't it interesting that the definition of LOVE you are given begins quite nicely and then erroneously includes SEXUAL activities and feelings. No wonder you ones remain confused about WHAT LOVE IS! Certainly the adversary has "developed" its own definition of that which IT knows little about. And most of you ones have bought this lie going as far as calling sexual intercourse little pet terms such as "making love". "Making" Love? Do you begin to see what a ridiculous statement that is? At the very least this act of physical LUST behavior is "making" AND perpetuating limitation of love expression and in the worst cases it is "making" dis-ease through hateful, manipulative, deviant behavior intent.

Well then if "sexual fulfillment" be the way ones define LOVE within them then certainly ones will find MANY reasons to say, "I'm Sorry"! Let us continue defining that statement. "I'm Sorry" is what is termed an **apology**, which means, "A statement or explanation expressing regret for some error or offense." So then one is making amends for perceived or real error or offense committed

against another. First of all, you ones have not quite reached PERFECTION in Love expression and understanding for THIS LESSON is one in which MANY of you are NOW working toward understanding and LIVING during this time sequence of your development. IF one is able to comprehend and adapt his behavior toward ABSOLUTE LOVE, then certainly his "regrets" and "errors" against self and others become gradually inconsequential.

Does this sound perhaps a bit "idealistic" or ideal, meaning, "1. A concept of perfection. A person or thing taken as a standard of perfection. 3. A high principle; lofty aim. 4. That which exists only as a concept of the mind." And what think you ones perfection is? Well, is not God/Aton our Supreme Creator, THE PERFECT IDEAL? We've said it more than a few times, EVERYTHING short of GOD is not yet perfection of GOD. Perfection in the making or unfolding perhaps. And yet each fragment exists expressly as a PART of GOD/Aton PERFECTION. So in a sense, we as fragments of THE ONE have implanted within our beings by our very Creator, the Design of Perfection which IS of Our Father/Mother God/Aton. This is the "IDEAL" by which we are able to discern and measure our degree of success in our spiritual creative manifestation. So then we might suggest a change to that phrase to read, "ABSOLUTE Love means never having to say you're sorry."

Until you ones return to THE ONE in spiritual perfection, you will make errors and feel the need and find circumstances where it is appropriate to apologize, to God, to yourself, to another so that FORGIVENESS can be allowed to manifest the necessary balanced healing within self. Your-God given CONSCIENCE is your guide within for what is "right" versus "wrong" thoughts and behaviors according to the Cosmic Laws of Balance of God and The Creation. This does not mean that you ones will not, at times, be able to truly demonstrate ABSOLUTE love within your circumstances and relationships. Simply that you

have yet not learned to exist EVERY MOMENT in that space of being of PERFECT, ABSOLUTE LOVE. This is, as I have explained earlier, what MANY of you ones are now learning about accomplishing...living Absolute Love in a much more magnificent degree of success than you have previously accomplished.

May you ones recognize with clarity and understanding the importance of balanced friendship with one another for mutual fulfillment and Joy on your path toward ONENESS. I AM Sananda, One With God. Thank you for your attention, chelas. Thank you, precious Druthea, for your service. Salu.

WANT TO SEPARATE TRUTH FROM FICTION?

Phoenix Express/Journals publisher George and Desiree' Green will be lecturing on May 12th at the UFO Expo West May 11th & 12th at the Los Angeles Airport Hyatt Hotel. For further information about the Expo call 1 213 850-8919

SOME OF THE PHOENIX JOURNALS:

Shrouds Of The Seventh Seal--
The Bitter Communion
Counterfeit Blessings

The price is \$10 per JOURNAL, (EXCEPTING EX-PRESS) 10% discount on orders of 4 or more. California residents add 6% sales tax. Add shipping, UPS \$3.25 and \$1.00 each additional or U.S. Mail \$2.50 for first title and \$1.00 each additional.

Express is \$20 per 13 ISSUES for U.S. & Canada (including back issues for current Volume) or \$75 per 52 ISSUES. FOREIGN is \$30 per 13 (1 Vol.) \$110 per 52 issues.

Send orders and Payments to: America West Distributors, P.O. Box 986, Tehachapi, CA. 93581.

For credit card orders Telephone 1 800 729-4131 **PLEASE USE ONLY FOR ORDERS (THE EXPENSE IS TOO MUCH FOR US)** For other purposes 805 822-9655.



PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS

A bulletin commenting on appropriate current news events, clarification of portions of the Journals and answers of a general nature to questions not found in the existing Journals.

PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS is published by America West Publishers, Inc. P.O. BOX 986 Tehachapi, CA. 93581. Subscription rate is \$20 per 13 issues or \$75 per 52 issues, First Class mailing. COPYRIGHT 1991 by America West Publishers, Inc. All rights reserved. Reproduction of this copyrighted material for private non-profit use is expressly encouraged, for commercial purposes it is strictly forbidden.

MAY 1991 VOLUME XII NUMBER 11

5/5/91 HATONN SUNDAY

Hatonn present in the Light of Holy God. We shall cover some most urgent matters this morning and then I want you out of this location--push is coming to shove as we ready to REALLY go public. I think what I am going to say herein will be well worth the surveillance teams' attention. You who think you work for freedom and security must come into the realization that you ARE NOT among the Elite who will have placement in the security of the New World Order. And you ones reading these documents and complaining about that which we include--remember something most important--we are bringing your high level "Police Force" officers and men into comfort about that which we give unto you. They are in far more danger personally than are you for the ones who do not move along in heinous police terror will be expended.

SHUTTLE PROGRAM

I told you long ago to beware and watch for the day when they would bring forth the replacement for the Challenger which blew up in 1986. This one is equipped to inter-work with the new terror/enforcement weaponry being put into sub-or-

bit now! The Elite have come up with the systems for tracking, detonating and controlling from electronic means FROM HIGHER SPACE ORBIT, THAT WHICH IS SET UP WITHIN YOUR ATMOSPHERE AND ON THE GROUND. FOR REASONS WHICH SHOULD TERRIFY THE DAYLIGHTS OUT OF YOU--THE RUSSIANS ARE CHOOSING NOT TO TAKE OUT THE WHOLE MESS--FOR YOU HAVE CAPABILITY OF, AND WILL DO SO, START AND EMBROIL YOUR PLANET INSTANTLY IN A NUCLEAR WAR THE LIKES OF WHICH YOU HAVE NEVER DREAMED.

"But everything is going well with us and Russia," you will say to me--I want you to consider what is REALLY happening with Gorbachev and Yeltsin, just as a for instance. The Elite Councils of the world are working diligently behind the scenes to keep Gorbachev in power and you believe that that which is happening is honestly given unto you--No.

YELTSIN AT THE EUROPEAN PARLIAMENTARY SESSION IN FRANCE

How was this diplomat treated? Stay on the line, please, for the manner in which this President of Russia was received (or not

received) shocks the rest of the "INFORMED" world--and yet Elitism is so entrenched within the noose that no one could do a thing about this situation--Mitterand is now within the Elite re-population and feeling his security within the Cartel. The incident at point went like this (and this was NOT REPORTED IN ANY MANNER IN YOUR ESTABLISHMENT MEDIA--EITHER ELECTRONIC OR PRESS.)

On April 15, Russian leader Boris Yeltsin, Soviet President Mikhail Gorbachev's chief political rival, *was invited to address the EP*, and was to be introduced by Pierre Cot, leader of the Socialist Party. Cot surprised the members, and astounded Yeltsin, by saying the following ("...as if programmed by a computer..."): "Yeltsin, we do NOT want you here, you should leave. Walk right out the door," at which time he pointed to the door to stress his point, "...Gorbachev's the one we want to talk to and you are not welcome." Well, the hall erupted in catcalls and objections to Cot but Yeltsin, insulted to the bare bones, left.

Then, in Paris (where a lot of "stuff" is claimed to not take place), Yeltsin was further completely embarrassed when President Francois Mitterrand kept him waiting half a day--disal-

lowed from leaving his hotel room--until he sent his secretary to see him. Well, let us see now--The "National Front" profited from this political blunder, having received an invitation from Yeltsin to visit him in Russia--but what you better note is that the clout of the Elite is now coming to the point of no longer even efforting to hide many of the things that are done--THEY KNOW YOU IN AMERICA ARE THE ONLY ONES WHO CAN SHUT THIS CANCER DOWN AND THEY KNOW YOU WILL NOT BE GIVEN THE INFORMATION (NEWS). And how can you know this is true? BECAUSE YOUR OWN MEDIA NETWORKS ARE TELLING YOU AS MUCH AND CUTTING BACK ON ALL NEWS STAFFING!

The Khazar Zionists control EVERY NEWS NETWORK AND EVERY MAJOR PRESS--THEN 99% OF ALL SMALL TOWN PRESSES MOVE RIGHT ALONG IN THE IGNORANCE AND ACTUALLY NOW STATE: "WE WILL WRITE NOTHING CONTROVERSIAL IN THIS PAPER--WE ARE A COMMUNITY AND WE WILL WORK AS SUCH."

LIES?

But you might say, "Hatonn this is fantasy-ville and if you are real, you are certainly nuts--not many were actually killed in Iraq and no one could cover hundreds of thousands of deaths." No? Your Establishment media told you that HUNDREDS were killed in Baghdad--the INTERNATIONAL RED CROSS reveals, now, that there are established deaths well over 350 THOUSAND Iraqi CIVILIAN CASUALTIES in Baghdad alone. Additionally there are another minimum of

200,000 known military casualties. Altogether, according to the Red Cross--"there are more than half a million Iraqis killed during the war, according to actual body counts in only isolated areas." So be it.

BANGLADESH

And what of aid to the Bangladesh population? It is reported: "MORE AID WILL SOON BE FLOWING TO THIS TINY NATION IN CHAOS AND DEATH--BECAUSE THE WORLD BANK HAS DECIDED TO REINSTALL SOME LOANS WHICH WERE WITHDRAWN, BUT IN VIEW OF THE POVERTY STRICKEN NATIONS SENDING A CONTINGENT OF PEOPLE IN SUPPORT OF THE IRAQI WAR--AID WILL BE INCREASED SOMEWHAT!" *You might want to go back and read that headline!*

SADDAM HUSSEIN

Remember that nasty old bully? Remember the uprising about getting him dead? Well, President George Bush is in the middle of cutting a TOP SECRET DEAL with this nasty old bully. Bush offers him safe passage out of the country into TEMPORARY safe exile if he will just step down while the "government is put into order". Ah, but what are they trying to do? Seems obvious enough to me!

Now, what do you get in return for all that "oil control"? Well, you Americans are going to get a minimum tax on gas of at least 10 cents per barrel of oil imported from the "Gulf". How do you know? Because the Trilateral Commission decided it would be so.

TRILATERAL COMMISSION

Now watch this sleight of hand to begin to remove the robotoid David Rockefeller from the limelight: The Trilateral Commission (TC), which had its annual meeting held at the Okura Hotel in Tokyo April 20-22, issued marching orders for its high-powered members to **pump MORE MONEY INTO THE UNITED NATIONS and prepare THAT BODY TO FULLY FUNCTION AS A WORLD GOVERNMENT!!!!*****!!!!**

This would be accomplished by imposing the surcharge of 10 cents. Now this couldn't be directly taxed to the population, nor do they want to forfeit other nations' contributions, so it will be placed per barrel on ALL OIL COMING FROM THE PERSIAN GULF REGION. AH, AND HERE IT COMES TO SUCKER YOU: "IT WOULD BE NOMINAL AT FIRST--TO PROVIDE HUMANITARIAN ASSISTANCE TO THE REFUGEES FROM GEORGE BUSH'S PERSIAN GULF WAR!" AND--FOR OTHER RELIEF TO ONES SUFFERING IN "GREAT DISASTERS"--WHICH THEY SET UP, ORCHESTRATED AND PULLED OFF--FROM ARMENIA TO BANGLADESH TO SOUTHERN U.S.

But let us continue with the meeting. The surcharge, which would be effective immediately (if not before--for gas prices are rising right now, if you hadn't noticed), would "be no burden at all to Big Oil" it was noted, which is completely represented at the annual closed-door top secret meetings.

Funny thing--re-read the list of Trilateral members--the *Washington Post*, *The New York Times*, the entire Establishment media is thoroughly represented

and the moguls in top participation slots--the story was universally suppressed in the United States. The moguls had actually taken part *under an agreement to publish nothing unless approved by the TC.*

NOW FOR MORE IMPORTANT HIGHLIGHTS: DAVID ROCKEFELLER IS RETIRING AS NORTH AMERICAN CHAIRMAN OF THE TC. GEORGE G.: LISTEN UP--TO BE SUCCEEDED BY PAUL VOLCKER, FORMER CHAIRMAN OF THE FEDERAL RESERVE BOARD. (The group is headed up by a troika: a North American chairman, a European chairman and a Japanese chairman).

Volcker, like Rockefeller and Kissinger, are among the "elite of the Elite" who will meet with the SENIOR CABAL, THE BILDERBERG GROUP, at BADEN-BADEN, GERMANY ON JUNE 7-9.

The Bilderberg meeting is higher-ranked and more top-secret. While the Trilateralists conduct the public's business behind closed doors, they at least acknowledge their own existence--THE BILDERBERG DENIES ITS EXISTENCE.

Another DIFFERENCE is that the Bilderberg group consists of Elitists from Europe and North America only, while the Trilateralists include Japanese elitists.

The Bilderbergers will meet at a remote but very posh resort outside Baden-Baden with armed guards keeping the "unwashed multitudes" OUT.

Rockefeller and his "puppet-master", Henry Kissinger, *had a secret meeting with Soviet President Mikhail Gorbachev, who was ending his trip to*

Tokyo as the Trilateral meeting began. They pressured Gorbachev into refusing to discuss the return of the northern Japanese islands seized by the Soviet Union at the end of World War II.

JAPAN IS TO BE BROUGHT INTO A LARGER ROLE IN THE WORLD'S ECONOMY, BUT IN A MANNER "SUITABLE TO THE CONVENIENCE OF THE WORLD SHADOW GOVERNMENT".

NIPPON ISLANDS

Handling Japan was the *REASON for the secret meeting between Rockefeller, Kissinger and Gorbachev (and worry now, brothers--for all three are replicas working totally at the hands of the puppet-masters!)* Yes, we are going to get to Bush again when I finish this dissertation and it will all make a lot more sense to you. Remember, Gorbachev was paying the *first state visit to Japan from his country in a whole century (100 years--how convenient that it coincided with a Trilateral meeting!)*

The TC was afraid that reapproachment in full, between the two countries would result in Japan increasing trade and investments in the Soviet Union and Eastern Europe. The American and European financiers want to exploit the cheap labor and new markets there without competition from the Japanese. Gorbachev was made fully aware that assistance would be forthcoming from the Elite International sources and fully understood the position that returning the Japanese islands, or even seriously discussing it, would cause him potentially fatal political problems at home.

Most Soviet citizens don't even

know that they still have the Japanese islands. They have long ago accepted the loss of dominance over the East European nations as shown on paper facades. Many of the Soviet republics are declaring their own independence from the Soviet Union--another facade.

So, to play the TC game to the max, as they spoke of trade, etc., Gorbachev refused to budge on return of the islands. And the Japanese leader responded as the shadow government intended.

But, after the Trilateral meeting closed--TOSHIKI KAIFU AND HIS FOREIGN MINISTER, TARO NAKAYAMA, HELD A RECEPTION FOR THE COMMISSION ON APRIL 22--A MOST LAVISH AFFAIR!

Now: WHY THE KURDISH MESS?

TO GIVE "NEED" FOR THE 10 CENT SURTAX! The Trilateralists are taking home to their respective governments this argument in imposing the new UN tax.

The speech goes, "The beneficiaries of the successful prosecution of the war to an important extent are oil consumers around the world. It seems logical that you would extract from the renewed free flow of the resource some tiny share that would be used to finance the aftermath of the crisis."

Once the United Nations has imposed a surcharge on all Persian Gulf oil--about 40 percent of the world's whole supply--(but note, NOT AMERICA'S BIG DOMESTIC OIL OR GREAT BRITAIN'S!) (And why do you think the Queen is coming to Florida?)--it will be easy to make the levy universal at some time and/or increase it without

limits in the years ahead as you come more into the box trap set for you--already you can't do a damned thing about the United Nations.

So, the world got a Super Bowl of an international war nicely offered and served by Bush (remember the Bush "original" is at Camp David) and a reason to do anything else the UN chooses to do--rather, the Bilderbergs and Trilateralists behind the (transparent) skirts of the UN. Things are going to come down on you faster and faster!

The Gulf War was celebrated by the Trilateralists as a full demonstration of the UN's ability to enforce its will in the "New World Order".

Fred Bergsten, head of the Washington-based Institute for International Economics, sounded the first call for the 10-cent tax to assist "the Kurdish and Shiite Moslems" and the global tax was then supported by the UN's high commissioner for refugees, Sadako Ogata. She told the Trilateralists that the world body needs \$283.5 million (now) to cover these three current months of aid to the refugees. Another minimum of \$38 million is needed for displaced people inside Iraq. Miss Ogata is the first (surprise!) Japanese to head a major UN agency--how convenient.

MORE JAPAN PARTICIPATION

Despite the apparent "treachery" of the entity chairman Rockefeller, the three chairmen of the TC issued a statement calling for more participation by Japan in global affairs. The chairmen are David Rockefeller (on the way out) for North America, Isamu Yamashita for Japan and Georges Berthoin of France (ah

ha--Yeltsin) for Europe.

"We have the feeling Japan is on the threshold of acquiring a new role in the world", Berthoin spouted off. There is a "very deep and growing interest among the European Community and Japan for stronger ties. He also expressed deep hope for more formal links between the European Community and Japan by the end of this year. Rockefeller called for Japan to become a permanent, sixth member of the UN SECURITY COUNCIL. It would mean a "revision" to the UN Charter but it is proclaimed that it would be accomplished.

Now watch the hand: Rockefeller, "I realize there are serious problems with achieving this objective, particularly as it would mean opening up the UN Charter to revision." But the second-best alternative, Rockefeller continued, is for the United States, France and Britain--ALL PERMANENT MEMBERS OF THE SECURITY COUNCIL--to form a consultative group with Japan to give it an "equal" voice. (THE OTHER TWO PERMANENT MEMBERS ARE THE SOVIET UNION AND RED CHINA--FREE CHINA HAVING BEEN OUSTED.)

WATCH ALSO, THIS LISTING I WILL SHARE WITH YOU: Among luminaries participating in the TC meeting were Gareth Evans, Australian foreign minister; Simone Veil, former president of the European Parliament and former French Cabinet member, and Joseph Nye, director of Harvard University's Center for International Affairs. PRESIDENT VEIL WAS SUPPOSEDLY GASED TO DEATH IN A GERMAN CONCENTRATION CAMP IN WORLD WAR II BUT IS CLEARLY VERY

MUCH ALIVE, KICKING AND SETTING UP NEW AND MORE DEVIOUS GAMES FOR YOU--THE-SLAVES!

PARIS TRIP IN 1980--BUSH

Oh, chelas--chelas, please! The man, Bush, can sit in the midst of PROOF of Bush presence in Paris in 1980--AND DENY BEING THERE--THE ENTITY INTERVIEWED BEFORE THE CAMERAS--WAS NOT IN PARIS AND IS NOT PROGRAMMED TO REMEMBER AS MUCH--THAT ENTITY COULD PASS EVERY BARAGE OF LIE DETECTORS ON THE PLANET--FOR HE WAS NOT THERE--BUSH WAS THERE--IN PARIS--IN 1980--MAKING DEALS.

But this comes as a big blow for the "Planners" right now for things are shaky for this entity and it will be necessary to either adjust this being or take him out. Thus you are getting prepared--a heart rhythm failure? Stupid, stupid cover-up which holds no merit whatsoever but the bindings are tight. We aliens have been now photographed with "a" President Bush at Camp David. Then all this hoopla takes place this ending week at Camp David--I WISH TO INFORM YOU THAT CAMP DAVID IS THE BUSIEST PLACE ON YOUR PLANET THIS WEEKEND. EVEN BUSH WAS EMBARRASSED BY THE PERFORMANCE OF HIS DUPLICATE ON FRIDAY.

BY THE WAY: ARTIFACTS AND MONEY

I would like to put some other items to rest. In the Iraq War the "coalition" (not Saddam Hussein) destroyed artifacts of a 7,000-year-old culture--demanded and orchestrated by the Khazar Elite who hate all things

dealing with Christed God-belief. Worse, agents went in and took--and removed from the country--artifacts of priceless value, from mosques, etc., which would be utilized "in the new temple in Jerusalem". Now how could you get out with contraband of that magnitude? Well, easy--for one thing, if it is pre-arranged, you have all the help you need. Further, as with priceless relics and artifacts from any ancient culture there is full black-market trade going on all the time. How? Again, easy--ask Wendelle Stevens of UFO fame and Lee and Britt Elders of Billy Meier touting-fame! It happens all the time!

GUN-CONTROL AND MONEY-CHANGERS

IT'S COMING! I CAN ONLY HOPE THAT YOU HAVE LISTENED! IF YOU HAVE NOT AND ARE AWAITING THE LAST MINUTE WARNING TRUMPET--YOU HAD BEST ACKNOWLEDGE THAT IT IS BLOWING. THE WORLD IS BEING HELD IN ABEYANCE WHILE THE TRILATERALISTS AND BILDERBERGS WORK OUT AND BRING INTO PLAY THE FINAL TAGS. THEN ALL HELL IS GOING TO ERUPT! THERE WILL BE A MASSIVE AMOUNT OF CHAOS TO BRING YOU INTO ORDER AND CAPTURE YOUR ARMS AND YOUR MONEY. You can begin to expect everything from simple monetary note recall to total devaluation of the currency to repudiation of the debt--moving everything totally within the grasp and control of the World Federal Reserve.

GET INTO SOME PROTECTION--IF YOU THINK IT WILL GET BETTER DON'T BE DECEIVED--THESE CURRENT PROJECTIONS ARE

TO BLIND YOU. THE MOST INFLUENTIAL NEWS-LETTERS FOR INVESTORS ARE PUSHING THE MARKET AGAIN AND THEY WILL SHOW YOU A LIST OF CLIENTS WHICH BOGGLES THE IMAGINATION--KNOW THAT IT IS A THRUST TO ENTICE YOU TO INVEST AND THEN SHUT DOWN THE SYSTEM. I HAVE TOLD YOU HOW TO COVER AS WELL AS ANY WAY ON EARTH--WHAT YOU DO ABOUT THAT IS YOUR BUSINESS--BUT YOU ONES SITTING ON YOUR ASSETS THINKING IT BETTER TO WAIT UNTIL THIS HATONN PROVES HIMSELF--ARE GOING TO HOLD EMPTY BAGGAGE--SOME OF YOU INTO THE MILLIONS, SHALL BE FORFEIT UNTO THE BEAST. BUT THEN IT WILL BE TOO LATE. HATONN INTENDS TO "PROVE" NOTHING TO ANYONE! .

I suggest you look further into that which you do and that with which you "bargain". "I will help God if---" No, sorry about that, beloved ones, and I suggest that in retrospect when you sit to ponder what happened--that you DO NOT BLAME GOD FOR NOT GIVING YOU THE "HOW TO" AND YOU IGNORED IT! WHEN THE SORTING IS DONE, BROTHERS AND SISTERS, THE GAME IS OVER FOR THOSE WHO CHOSE CARELESSLY.

"They" are also getting ready to really push the gun-control situation for it is time to bring down the curtain on your heads and those arms must be gone and into security! Herein I certainly ask that you nice surveillance people take exceptional note--FOR YOU OF THE MILITARY AND SURVEILLANCE GROUPS WILL BE IN

CHARGE OF FORCEFULLY AND BRUTALLY EXTRACTING GUNS AND MONEY FROM YOUR OWN FAMILIES, PARENTS AND FRIENDS, AND IT WILL BE TOO LATE FOR YOU TO REFUSE--FOR YOU WILL BE SHOT FOR FAILURE TO FOLLOW COMMAND--OF THE ELITE GUARD, UNITED NATIONS FORCES UNDER MOSSAD/COMMUNIST (SO-CIALIST COMMAND)--ACCORDING TO THE CHARTER OF THE UNITED NATIONS GLOBAL GOVERNMENT OF THE PLANET EARTH. SO BE IT!

Dharma, I desire you to depart this place as soon as possible--we have revealed some real rats in the rafters and the hornets are swarming. You are in protection but the blast to this dwelling will be a real trial this day. I am overhead with attention undivided--do nothing foolish. I salute all of you--and those of you readers who withdrew from the writings because you couldn't believe the messages--I suggest your friends tell you to perk up and pay attention, for you are only beginning to get the unraveling and it is quite definitely HARD TO BELIEVE! I am in constant attendance to you, my people. Salu.

Hatonn to clear, please.

5/8/91 HATONN
WEDNESDAY

Dharma, Hatonn present in the Light of Holy God and, precious, within that Light our mission cannot fail. We shall endure and there will be breaks for recovery--so be it. We have not any need to "save the world nor the people in it"--they must tend of selves--ours is but to bring the Truth of the way it IS. You ask to be relieved of the witness to the Sipapu screen-

play--NO! If anything goes, it will be this work for the birth of the baby is not all there is to the rearing of a child--Sipapu must be attended. I, too, am touched and warmed by the brilliance of perception and beauty Wally has performed--it shall be a wondrous unfoldment--a guided and gifted work brought into life from a printed page of symbols--we are indeed grateful. There will be nothing changed except the labeled ones who have spoken in darkness against God and the Brotherhood and the names of the books enclosed in the ending portion. You, Dharma (Dorushka Maerd--Dharma's Beloved Dream [vision]) are Truth and stored with all its memories and pain within the pages and it is your life, chela, and so it shall be tended with great care.

Wally has given tribute to Paul (Nick, in the writing) and I thank him for so-doing for those who are out of their timing and precipitate others into action--pay the greatest price of all. Let us move briskly along with finishing the printing of the Screenplay so that funding can be finished. If this story will not fill an actor's heart with light and tenderness--nothing can. Ones will recall our contact.

The reason for changing of the books listed as in the "original"--because those were the only books of which you, the "author", had any knowledge. You had no way to know that YOU were not writing the text and, therefore, could only accept that which was visible to your eyes. We could only witness in sorrow to watch those you felt in Truth to only find them egotistically "false". There are many, many more to confront but we not do that this day. Were ALL these ones brought, false? Oh no, do you

not remember--almost all the dark brothers tell you is truth so that you further accept the falseness as it also flows. Everything told unto you was Truth for the story was already written but the work of the Journals was intended to be STOPPED by the very ones who had given such encouragement--for you trusted them and their input and when it changed to negative battering you were torn as to your own purpose--THAT, dear, is your confirmation of WHO WE ARE AND WHAT WE ARE ABOUT. We certainly come to start no religions--we have NO connection with "New Age"--we are only Hosts come before God to bring announcement, spread of the good news of His return and remind you of Truth--and so shall it be.

Just as with all "attacks" of the dark brotherhood who would take of your souls and have tampered with all things precious as guidance for man--they do not touch it ALL, for you would see through their disguise if they so did. So the Bible is laced through with that which IS OF GOD so that you will also accept that which is not. It is each individual's responsibility to discern for self--that can only be done if Truth is brought into remembering--the LAWS according to God and The Creation--not as "voted-in" by a group of Men.

Matt. 10:26: *Therefore, do not fear them, for there is nothing covered that will not be revealed and hidden that will not be known. Amen.*

YOU ARE GOD'S CHILDREN

We receive pained inquiries from ones who are finding the Truth, truth but painful and them being given into confusion and searching as the facts are

unfolded. You who think it boring to have to sit through Khazar history--remember your brothers who believe in the Christ path and God and believe themselves to be "Jews". What of their identity? What of those ones who find their background is not that which they perceived but also see the absolute Truth of the outlay of history and heritage? YOU ARE GOD'S CHILDREN--YOU NEED NO PAIN, BUT RATHER--JOY! YOUR PARENTS WALKED A HARDER PATH AND NOW YOU ALSO WALK THAT PATH AND--IN THE IGNORANCE SPREAD ABOUT YOUR GLOBE--YOU ARE THE FIRST TARGETS OF THE EVIL CARTEL. FEAR NOT, FOR WITH KNOWLEDGE AND INSIGHT INTO TRUTH--THE POWER IS DISSOLVED. GOD CARES NOT THAT WHICH YOU WERE NOR YOUR PARENTAGE--NOR SHALL HE ALLOW EXCUSE OF OR GIVE TITTLE ACCOUNT TO--THAT WHICH WAS--ONLY THAT WHICH IS. SO BE IT AND BLESSINGS UPON THE KNOWLEDGE FOR IT WILL BRING YOU WITHIN AND YOU SHALL CEASE THE ISOLATION IN PERCEIVED CONTRADICTION.

Now, note further, dear ones--THERE ARE FAR MORE FAIR-HAIRED BRITISH AND CAUCASIANS OF THE KHAZAR ELITE CONTROLLERS THAN ANYONE EVEN THINKING OF CALLING THEMSELVES "JEWS". THE DECEIT IS INDEED DEEP TO THE CORE OF THE BEAST!

BABYLON

I herein remind you of "Babylon"; and WHO IS BABYLON--WHAT IS BABYLON? Nothing save a "clue"--it

ceases to be a place in Iraq which sat near Baghdad. It is a "meaning" of that which would tear the world apart and then enslave it.

The largest, most powerful criminal organization in the world is not the Mafia or Cosa Nostra, it is not the drug cartel, it is not the Red government of Russia or China or Cuba, it isn't even the IRS (which most of you would dispute--but given the Constitution, you can handle the IRS). These bits and pieces are only a few of the thousands of parts which comprise **Mystery Babylon the Great**, and which make her so mysterious to the world over which she reigns. To describe any part of Babylon, such as NEW YORK CITY, WASHINGTON, ETC., as ALL of Babylon, is not to see her at all. It is like the blind men who were asked to describe an elephant. Each one described it according to the part he touched; a tree trunk, a snake, a wall, a flexible door, etc.

The brain, or control center of the Babylonian World System is comprised of the hidden, cabalistic crew of International Bankers who own and control the Federal Reserve and the other central banks of the world, but they, in turn, are made up of the Elite Zionist Cartel. They are the Anti-God/Christ Banksters, or let us give them a nice, cute Governmental label of identification of **AB's**. The very lifeblood of this harlot is the wealth of the world **stolen** through the operation of their central and commercial banks, and the taxation in unlawful manner, enforced by the security services of the IRS, KGB, CIA and MOSSAD.

DISTRACTIONS

If you allow yourselves to be to-

tally distracted by that which is upon you today in the non-news, you will miss of the urgent and important (ancient) Truth of that which is actually happening. For instance, look at this day--a major thrust is within your news to pass the Brady Gun Control Bill. The criminal elements already are armed up the gazoo--but you push to disarm selves so that there is not even any defense. Then, Bush defends Quayle against the attackers and jesters--how?--by saying, "HE HAS DONE A VERY EXCEPTIONALLY EXCELLENT JOB FOR ME IN PLACES LIKE LATIN AND SOUTH AMERICA AND I INTEND TO KEEP HIM ON MY TICKET--HE IS EXCEPTIONALLY EFFECTIVE AND SERVES ME WELL." Nothing about America, nothing about liberty and Constitution--"...he serves me well." And heart upset--due to thyroid? Chelas--watch, how is it that Barbara ALSO had thyroid dysfunction and had surgery at onset of First Lady career. Also listen to what Barbara says about George: "This is not due to stress or those kinds of things--*this is due to other things.*" **What other things? THE CLUES ARE THERE!**

And what of the continued denial in adamant, outrageous manner of being in Paris in 1980 when THERE IS PROOF ALL OVER THE PLACE? Well, Boni Sadr is here and aids of Carter are come forth--which will you lambs accept? IF you wait until after Gun Control--it won't matter at all.

And now a tornado through Bangladesh? My, let us assume the extra "eyes" are not wasted by Oculex of Tel Aviv, and I assure you, they will not be!

"A cry of defiance and not of fear,...For, borne on the night-

wind of the Past, Through all our history, to the last, In the hour of darkness and peril and need--The people will waken and listen to hear--the hurrying hoof-beats of that steed, And the midnight message of Paul Revere." Henry W. Longfellow, 1860. Which hoofbeats will America and the Free Citizens of the world heed? The beat of the drums of Paul Revere or the hoofbeats of the Horses of the Apocalypse? The latter approaches in thundering drumbeat upon you.

GRAND DELUSION

During the last weeks and months momentous events have been taking place on the world stage--central events, side-distractors and hidden horror--the intent to confuse and divide that the Elite can capture and conquer. For over a century now the intent has been to destroy the unity of family and create chaos from which you would do anything to bring peace--but what you plan will not bring peace but rather, destruction and enslavement.

A tremendously powerful and concerted move is now well under way and in full action, to bring in the New World Order--by the year 2000.

In the midst of the confusion, ones also tell you that Maitreya and Christ and Jesus/God walk your plane. They do not. What means one by these "New Age" linguistics which cause confusion and misunderstanding? **MAITREYA means, simply, "MASTER"--a description of status just as "CHRIST" means MASTER, TEACHER OF TRUTH AND THE WORD. JESUS IS A MAN-GIVEN LABEL TO IDENTIFY A "PERSON". THE ONE YOU CALL JESUS WAS EM-MANUEL ESU OF THE**

HOUSE OF JOSEPH/DAVID. "JESUS" was later appended to the entity (after the moving on of the Man, Emmanuel) by Saul of Tarsus (Paul the Apostle) while traveling in Greece. We honor the name "Jesus" as you ones use it for it works fine for identification of a specific referred to being. So CHRIST MAITREYA JESUS--THE SANANDA--is the entity in point: GOD SENT TEACHER/MAS-TER "JESUS" ESU, THE ONE WITH GOD is not in physical form upon your place, although He does come in holographic appearance at particular points of contact to set up HIS purpose. But if a MAN tells you He is there or here or over yon, in physical form (for instance, running around London)--harken up--for even your tampered versions of the Bible tell you otherwise. Remember, "Maitreya" is a "state of being-ness", NOT a name such as Joe, or Ray, or Tom, Dick or Harry--nor Jesus! All I tell you is to take caution and not be distracted from that which is necessary to prevail at this time of chaos. Read and study all the material ye can garner--and the Truth shall shine forth within thine ability to discern whether or not it comes from an unspecified energy form or a Man's mouth as interpreter. Do I suggest you cast out the teachings of the myriad blatherings, some of which may be correct and True? No, for Truth will stand--always!

I can set a few things to straight for you. I have told you that in all summits of current times there is participation of the Hosts and recently, only etheric-capable beings. This is to prevent the inevitable attempt to incarcerate the visitors. You will get stories such as the following as things come forth in the press and uncovered incidents make their way to your attention:

"Last December (1989) world attention was riveted on the Malta Summit, allegedly a series of one-on-one meetings between President Bush and Mikhail Gorbachev. Since that time the world has witnessed unprecedented moves towards the 'democratization' of the Soviet Union and the Eastern Bloc countries in Europe. We have also seen the ouster of the Sandinista regime in Nicaragua. We are being told that communism has failed, that the communist nations have 'seen the light' and are now working feverishly to reform and get in line with their former enemies in the West."

"Although any move away from communism by the various countries in the Eastern Bloc is to be applauded, we shouldn't let our short-term thankfulness blur our long-term understanding of what is really taking place. As is so often true in world politics, what you see (short term) is not necessarily what you get long term. Reality is much more important than perception."

"And so it was with the Malta Summit. Although many hundreds of the top television and radio reporters and commentators were on the scene and allegedly covered the summit from every conceivable angle, information now leaking out indicates that these self-appointed defenders of the 'public's right to know' conveniently FOR-GOT to report the biggest and most significant story of all from the summit, and one which did find outlet in many documents in the European press. (There was a third party participant in the conference.)"

"From several sources including one British and one American, there is knowledge that the Malta Summit was, in fact, a

THREE-WAY SUMMIT. Who was the third participant? None other than Lord Maitreya, leader and self-proclaimed 'messiah' of the New Age Movement."

NO, NO, NO! IF IT WERE LORD MAITREYA IN FACT--HE WOULD NOT "SELF-PROCLAIM" HIMSELF MESSIAH! NO, HE WOULD NOT!!!! EVEN THE TERMS ARE SO CONTRADICTORY THAT IT COULD NOT BE SO! MOREOVER--THE MESSENGERS (HOSTS) WOULD NOT SO STATE AT ANY TIME--ANY WHERE, THAT STATEMENT FOR THEY ARE MUTUALLY EXCLUSIVE AND TOTALLY CONTRADICTORY. You are not awaiting another teacher--you are awaiting the return of God. If God had attended the meetings--I GUARANTEE, PROMISE, STATE UNEQUIVOCALLY, ABSOLUTELY AND INCONTROVERTIBLY--THE WORLD WOULD BE FUNCTIONING QUITE DIFFERENTLY THIS DAY! I, HATONN, WAS THERE WITH COLLEAGUES--I FOUND NO FRAGMENT OF GOD WITHIN THAT MEETING, I CAN WELL ASSURE YOU!

NOW YOU HAD BEST HEED THE NEXT VERY, VERY WELL. GOD IS GOD OF ALL AND IS WITHIN CREATION AND WOULD BEAR NO SIGN OTHERWISE, SO LISTEN UP HEREIN:

"Witnesses state that the trio had lengthy meetings and that, just prior to the conclusion of the summit, ten other unidentified men arrived on the scene. These individuals immediately went into a tightly guarded conference with Bush, Gorbachev and 'Maitreya'. When they emerged forty-five minutes

later the Summit was over.

"Security was TOTAL. All cameramen and photographers were ordered not to use their equipment except to take pictures of Bush and Gorbachev. If pictures were taken, their cameras were confiscated and they would be forcibly removed from the ship. Maitreya was dressed in standard Arab garb AND WORE A RING UPON WHICH WAS ENGRAVED THE JEWISH HIGH SIGN!" Do you still think it was God?

The next is true: "All reporters present were commended to eliminate all mention of Lord Maitreya and the unidentified latecomers from their communications."

"Who were the unidentified ten? Nothing is known for sure, but it is probable that the mysterious group were representatives of the ten regions into which the world has been divided by the Elitist Club of Rome (1973) and those who advocate the creation of a One World Government,....!"

We had best just go back and look at facts for the Earth-bound Elite are well under way to fulfilling their desired objective--and God was not in that room except in the form of us, His messengers.

THE ROTHSCHILD DICTUM

The political and economic systems of the nations, whether "democracies" (the same as dictatorships) or dictatorships, are not controlled by-the-people and for-the-people but rather by the AB's and for the AB's. The principle by which this power is acquired and maintained was set forth by the founder of the Rothschild dynasty of AB's, Mayer Amschel Rothschild

(doesn't even sound like "god"), 200 years ago when he said: *"Permit me to issue and control a nation's money, and I care not who makes its laws."*

What this translates to is simply that you now have the best CONGRESS THAT MONEY CAN BUY! THE SIMPLE, BUT BRILLIANT SCHEME TO ENSLAVE WHOLE NATIONS BY CONTROLLING THEIR MONEY SYSTEMS WAS FACILITATED BY KEEPING THE PEOPLE IGNORANT ABOUT MONEY--THE MOST IMPORTANT THING PEOPLE MUST UNDERSTAND IN ORDER TO BE FREE. Your American, John Adams, stated it very well in 1787: *"All the perplexities, confusion and distress in America arise, not from defects in their Constitution or Confederation, not from want of honor or virtue, so much as the downright ignorance of the nature of coin, credit and circulation."*

This is exactly the situation which exists today in America and throughout the world for, in addition to ignorance of the basic operation, names are appended and pronounced "by law" and you have no ability to know difference. Remember further, "If you cannot remember the past, you are condemned to repeat it." Of course, you cannot be expected to remember the past if you did not KNOW the past. Therefore, the first objective toward an informed public is to LEARN THE PAST. You must know the objectives of the AB's who gained control of your educational system first of all, and this was accomplished simply by obtaining controlling interest in the companies that publish your high school and college textbooks on history and economics and working down through the

grades.

As a consequence, the knowledge necessary for you to be economically and politically free was gobbled up by the AB's. This situation was prophesied by your beloved Thomas Jefferson (although he, too, was narrow in view, assuming the Native Americans would be dealt with according to treaty), who authored the Declaration of Independence, when he said: *"If the American people ever allow private banks to control the issue of their currency, first by inflation and then by deflation, the banks and corporations that will grow up around them will deprive the people of all property until their children will wake up homeless on the continent their fathers conquered."* You see, he did acknowledge that you "CONQUERED" those who were already present and the line of terror and confusion was under way. Putting carved faces of your considered "mighty" and "great" changes nothing save the wondrous beauty of the Indian Sacred Mountains of the Black Hills--a despicable affront to all natural Sacredness for no man has right to deface that which is GOD'S/CREATOR/CREATION'S VERY PHYSICAL FEATURES. THE AREA WILL BE STAINED FOREVER WITH THE BLOT OF EVIL.

THE FIRST BANK OF THE U.S.

Jefferson, along with Benjamin Franklin and James Madison, adamantly opposed the plans of the New York AB's agent, Alexander Hamilton, to establish a private central bank for the U.S., like the Bank of England. However, after Franklin's death in 1790, Hamilton succeeded in bribing enough Congressmen to have Congress

grant a charter to the AB's in 1791 for "The First Bank of the United States" for a period of twenty years. Having lost his battle against the AB's, Jefferson said: *"I believe that banking institutions are more dangerous to our liberties than standing armies. Already they have raised up a money aristocracy that has set the government at defiance. The issuing power of money should be taken from the banks, and restored to Congress and to the people, to whom it belongs."*

And there you have it--bribery from the upstart and the plot has only worsened and the mire become total entrapment. When the charter expired in 1811, a wiser or more honest Congress refused to renew it. What followed, dear ones, was the War of 1812, in an effort to re-establish the rule of the Bank of England over you, as was the case prior to your War of Independence.

REPETITION

Repetition? Yes, because the majority of you still say it "can't be" and you still deny these "shocking" claims, but they only SEEM incredible because these details about the real causes of historical events were most carefully and fully omitted from your history books--if you never heard it, it does not exist. But it does, you simply did not hear of it. Further, I do not know how to reach through without repetition and re-explanation to some extent for it is indeed complicated in the orchestration but most simple in concept, and if you can defraud three generations you have gained your goal!

There is far more to the story than just deletion from history books, and much worse, but to gain a comprehensive overall

understanding of how this criminal system developed requires again looking at an overview of history which, even though greatly condensed, is lengthy--moreso than you, or I, desire--**BUT YOU ARE RE-PEATING HISTORY TO EVERY HEINOUS DETAIL, FRIENDS, WHICH INDICATES THAT YOU STILL DO NOT UNDERSTAND!**

Let us look again at the set-up of how this criminal system developed and worked--the mechanics of how the criminal scam called "fractional reserve banking" works to enslave the people caught in its insidious trap. How can I know that you do not yet understand? Because one of my very, very close working crewmembers who has access to my writings daily and my own meetings--PROVED that she did NOT understand--on the day before yesterday and it cost us pain and agonizing loss of a day's work unto you, our readers. You MUST stop throwing stones at the Truth-bringers, whoever they might be, and SEE THE PROBLEM CONFRONTING YOU--THE SYSTEM, AS IT IS, IS DESTROYING YOU INCH BY AGONIZING INCH! IF YOU TRUST THE SYSTEM MORE THAN YOUR BROTHER--THEN STAY IN THE SYSTEM BUT DO NOT BLAST US FOR YOUR FAILURE TO FUNCTION PROPERLY!

I give you ways to help protect selves only to have you come later and slash my scribe? No, I shall not allow it--I tell you what might help you and YOU decide whether to trust the liars and proven thieves or slay my scribe with abuse and accusations. There will be no "perfection" of "Protection" in this ending time--but you better isolate who you CAN trust and get with it because the game

will not wait for your choices and rechoices and changes and rechanging--I can only suggest you "get responsible" for that which you do--whatever it is, and stop dumping your load of venom upon your neighbor who efforts to give you a hand out of the mire with some of your possessions intact. You are down to the "fish or cut bait" stage and you who continue to hold out for "better gleanings" are likely to sit cutting bait while the trap-net is sprung on you. You have few options which will offer any measure at all, of possible security--THEY INTEND TO PULL THE HOUSE DOWN AND THE CURRENT CURRENCY SYSTEM AND PRIVATE PROPERTY WITH IT. YOU DO WHAT YOU WILL, I WOULD BE REMISS IN MY WORK IF I FAIL TO POINT IT OUT AND GIVE YOU SUGGESTIONS WHERE I FIND THEM WHICH MIGHT HELP YOU--NO MORE AND NO LESS.

In the first place, most Americans STILL believe that your government creates your money in accordance with Article I, Section I of the Constitution which states: *"The Congress shall have Power...To coin money, regulate the Value thereof, and of foreign Coin,...."* This most important power of government was again surrendered by Congress, in 1913, to a PRIVATE CORPORATION CALLED "THE FEDERAL RESERVE". It is no more "FEDERAL" than Federal Express, Inc. or Federal Thrift Shop of Hospital for the Sick, or Donald Trump. Neither is the Internal Revenue Service, Inc.--which is PRIVATE ENFORCEMENT AGENCY FOR THE FEDERAL RESERVE SYSTEM, INC. IT IS NO MORE A "RESERVE" THAN A BUCK-

ET WITHOUT A BOTTOM. *Yet, more than 9 out of 10 Americans, and all foreigners who don't work within the same system, ignorantly believe that it is a government agency. I'll remind you a bit later who OWNS THE "FED".*

The process by which the AB's conquer nations economically is simply unbelievable because it is unbelievably simple. Here is now it works:

First, they seduce the political authority to grant them monopoly power to issue the nation's money as debt at interest (usury). Second, they create the money OTA (out of thin air) as a book or computer entry when they loan this bank-credit to the government and corporations in exchange for interest-bearing bonds, and to individuals in exchange for title to their property. Third, when there is no unencumbered property remaining to collateralize more loans and there is insufficient money to repay the loans, the victims are foreclosed.

WELL-KEPT SECRET

The reason that the above sequence is inevitable is the best kept economic secret in the world. Here it is. When the AB's and their associates (your friendly local banker) create the money as a bookkeeping entry to make a loan, say \$1,000 for one year, the interest (usury) on that loan, say 10%, or \$100 is **NOT created** and, therefore, **cannot be paid!**

When the bank credit is put into circulation, it increases the money supply and generates increased economic activity throughout the society. When the principal is repaid, the bank credit is eliminated and economic activity is reduced accordingly. If it stopped there,

we could have an honest and potentially stable money system.

But then comes the rub. Since the interest amount was not created, it remains in the economy as a bank claim on someone's property. Why? Because in order to pay the \$100 interest (which was NOT created) on the first loan, someone had to borrow it into circulation. Thus, an unending cycle of debt is instituted with the inevitable eventual result being that title to all real wealth in the nation is owned by the AB's. This is the reason why your farms, homes and factories are being foreclosed by the thousands every week! It is also the real reason for inflation, which has reduced the "dollar" to about 10% of its value 50 years ago.

THEIR MONEY IS YOUR DEBT

ALL of your money, except for your coins and the few remaining U.S. Notes, has been borrowed (OTA) (Out of thin air) into circulation as debt. About 95% of this debt exists as bank deposits (checkbook money) and about 5% exists as those Federal Reserve Notes that you call, bills (and see, that also tells the story [bills]). There is not enough money in circulation (called M1) to pay the \$3 trillion plus National Debt, let alone the \$7 trillion plus private debt! Talk about balancing the Federal Budget is just that--stupid talk. If the Federal Government, under this criminal Babylonian money system (first structured by the Khazars), did not continually borrow more Federal Reserve bank credit into circulation, you would have no medium of exchange. This is also why there is a portion of your Constitution that **REQUIRES ANNUAL BALANCING OF THE BUDGET THROUGH APPORTION-**

MENT BY THE STATES, cannot be utilized--because there is no actual MONEY!

Furthermore, this debt exceeds the value of all the real estate in America, which is pledged to pay it. Therefore, you are now legally bankrupt!

One last thought in this portion and then I ask for a rest break, please. In the words of Robert Hemphill, for many years credit manager of the Federal Reserve Bank:

"If all bank loans were paid, no one would have a bank deposit, and there would not be a dollar of currency in circulation. This is a staggering thought. We are completely dependent on the commercial banks. Someone has to borrow every dollar we have in circulation, cash or credit. If the banks create ample synthetic money, we are prosperous; if not, we starve. We are absolutely without a permanent money system. When one gets a complete grasp upon the picture, the tragic absurdity of our hopeless position is almost incredible--but there it is. It (the money problem) is the most important subject intelligent persons can investigate and reflect upon. It is so important that our present civilization may collapse unless it is widely understood and the defects remedied very soon."

Thank you for your attention. Hatonn to clear, please.

WANT TO SEPARATE TRUTH FROM FICTION?

Phoenix Express/Journals publisher George and Desiree'

Green will be lecturing on May 12th at the UFO Expo West May 11th & 12th at the Los Angeles Airport Hyatt Hotel. For further information about the Expo call 1 213 850-8919

ONE OF OUR NEWEST JOURNALS

PHOENIX OPERATOR-OWNER MANUAL

For eons of time in your history, mankind has experienced and existed in blindness about his **DIVINE SPIRITUAL HERITAGE**, that is, his **ONENESS WITH GOD AND THE CREATION**. Since the time of the "FALL" from "GRACE" of God, many ones have continued to struggle with what is "their" purpose, and why is it so difficult to find and know **THE TRUTH**. Many ones, in their ignorance and confusion, have asked themselves why **GOD** allows the seemingly unending ruthless and merciless inhumanity of man to continue; why **HE** allows suffering of children and wars and disease and pestilence and corruption. Often ones simply decide there is no God, which only keeps ones ever "separate" from **KNOWING HIS PRESENCE WITHIN**.

This volume, Phoenix Operator/Owner Manual, is **GOD'S** deliverance of Truth to **YOU**, His blinded fledgling creatures. **HE** is offering **YOU** the instructions for reaching the "Lighted" path back home to **HIM, AND THUS TO ONENESS**. You will learn **HOW** to recognize the Anti-Christ, (that which is **AGAINST GOD** and therefore **AGAINST LIFE**) within YOU and why through your gift of free-will **YOU** allowed the Anti-Christ within your temple of God. You will learn about what are the "**Deadliest**" Sins (errors) committed by you and also about the nature of **YOUR Personal Responsibility** for **ALL** consequences and experiences within this manifested physical "illusion".

And in addition, God is **NOW**,

within these pages, bringing forth the **EIGHTEEN Logical Cosmic Laws of Balance of God and The Creation**, written in explicit detail with **MANY** examples given for **YOUR** careful consideration and recognition of Truth. Why? To let there be **NO misunderstanding** of **HOW** and **WHY** you, of humanity have lost your inner as well as planetary **BALANCE**. You ones have broken **EVERY** Law set forth herein and have, therefore, suffered the consequences of your errors against **GOD** and against **LIFE**. You each now have before you **YOUR "roadmap"** back home to spiritual wisdom, knowledge and Truth which is **GOD**. Will **YOU** see? Will **YOU** hear? Each **ONE** of you, being fragments of **GOD** and of **THE CREATION** must and will make this choice: To wisely learn your lessons in Truth, abide by the Laws and thus **EARN** your **Spiritual UNITY and Freedom** within God's Kingdom **OR** continue in the darkness of deception, ignorance and spiritual poverty which will keep you bound in the Anti-Christ's "illusion" of separation. **THIS** cycle is about to **END**. The new cycle will **BEGIN** anew in the **GLORY** and Celebration of cleansing within and without of **ALL** fragments of **ANTI-LIFE**. **WILL YOU JOIN OUR FATHER/MOTHER CREATOR GOD in His Divine Holy Kingdom of LIFE? God awaits your decision. So be it.**

THE PHOENIX JOURNALS:

Sipapu Odyssey
And They Called His Name Immanuel, I Am Sananda
Space-Gate
Spiral To Economic Disaster
From Here To Armageddon
Survival Is Only Ten Feet From Hell
The Rainbow Masters
AIDS, The Last Great Plague
Satan's Drummers
Privacy In a Fishbowl
Cry of The Phoenix
Crucifixion of The Phoenix
Skeletons In The Closet

R.R.P.P.*

*Rape, Ravage, Pillage and Plunder of the Phoenix
Rape of The Constitution
You Can Slay The Dragon
The Naked Phoenix
Blood And Ashes
Firestorm In Babylon
The Mossad Connection
Creation, The Sacred Universe
Pleiades Connection, Return Of The Phoenix Vol. I

Burnt Offerings and Blood-stained Sands
Shrouds Of The Seventh Seal

The Bitter Communion
Counterfeit Blessings
The Phoenix Express Vol's I & II (\$15)
The Phoenix Express Vol's III & IV (\$15)
The Phoenix Express Vol's V & VI (\$15)

The price is \$10 per JOURNAL, (EXCEPTING EX-PRESS) 10% discount on orders of 4 or more. California residents add 6% sales tax. Add shipping, UPS \$3.25 and \$1.00 each additional or U.S. Mail \$2.50 for first title and \$1.00 each additional.
Write for Quantity Discount.

Available from America West or your Local Distributor.

Express is \$20 per 13 **ISSUES** (including back issues for the period) or \$75 per 52 **ISSUES**.

Send orders and Payments to: America West Distributors, P.O. Box 986, Tehachapi, CA. 93581.

For credit card orders or book catalog and sample newsletter call **1/800-729-4131**. For personal inquiries or other purposes, please call 1/805-822-9655.

"In questions of power, then, let no more be said of confidence in man, but bind him down from mischief by the chains of the Constitution."

"Nothing is unchangeable but the inherent and inalienable rights of man."
-Thomas Jefferson



PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS

A bulletin commenting on appropriate current news events, clarification of portions of the Journals and answers of a general nature to questions not found in the existing Journals.

PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS is published by America West Publishers, Inc. P.O. BOX 986 Tehachapi, CA. 93581. Subscription rate is \$20 per 13 issues or \$75 per 52 issues, First Class mailing. COPYRIGHT 1991 by America West Publishers, Inc. All rights reserved. Reproduction of this copyrighted material for private non-profit use is expressly encouraged, for commercial purposes it is strictly forbidden.

MAY 1991 VOLUME XII NUMBER 12

5/9/91 HATONN
THURSDAY

UFO RESEARCH
COMMUNITY

Hatonn present in God's service. In the coming of each day, no matter what might be thine circumstance, the human is most often found to be bewildered or filled with self-related ego ponderings. If you would but pull away from that attitude and first look unto the Cosmos and unto the lands--you can ALWAYS find something of beauty or of the miracle of life to ponder upon to find that which is seemingly greater than self--THIS brings balance and possibilities unto self. If you do not do this you will become totally entrapped within the muck of the endless treadmill of sameness and at some point the chains are set and rusted into inability to open and cast off.

I am going to interrupt my summary of the Banksters--the Anti-Christ/God who pulls the puppet strings in this massive game of deception--to return to the Cosmic frequency grids and some higher connections with your Cosmic brethren. I do this for George is faced with presentations coming immediately and I wish him to have information with which to share.

My intent is never to do-in any person's work if it be in Truth and not ill intent nor tools of dark deceit. I DO find, invariably, that a man/woman touched by any kind of addiction--or addictive behaviors related to egotistical self--are already tools of the dark brotherhood, often without realizing same.

Number one--it is NOT a "research" community. The groups are made up of those repeating and writing and gleaning assets and self-importance through rehaggling that which is old, filled with disinformation produced by your government to further deceive you. Among the speakers will often be ones who are genuinely seeking truth and understanding from experiences of self and/or others--these are few indeed, except for the "sensational" hype. Some have honestly delved and discovered all that they can to establish reasonable conclusions--and many have reached erroneous conclusions. Now, would you not think that if you have studied and realize (and state from the rooftops for fee admission lectures) that there are space persons abounding on your place--**THAT YOU JUST MIGHT MAKE EFFORT TO INVESTIGATE ONE WHO WRITES AND OFFERS CONSULTATION? IS IT GOOD RESEARCH TO SIMPLY CALL THEM SLIMY PUKES AND DENOUNCE THE "POSSIBILITY"? IT TELLS A GREAT STORY, DOES IT NOT? IF THE INTENT IS TO CLING TO OPINION RATHER THAN ISOLATE TRUTH--WHAT HOPE IS THERE IF YOUR FINDINGS ARE IN ERROR? YOU MUST ASSUME, THEN, THAT THE ACTION IS INTENTIONALLY SET TO MISINFORM THE PUBLIC OR THE SELF-EGO IS SO ENTRENCHED THAT IT IS UNWILLING TO EVEN CONTACT TRUTH.** Serendipitous and circumstantial evidence shows that

that which is touted in those circles are more pointedly to government set-up and disinformation than to actual desire to find and pronounce truth. Actions speak louder than words.

WHAT OF TRUTH?

Sometimes all you have is circumstantial evidence regarding a "thing" or "happening"--but one must always look beyond and into that which may be hidden to acquire information with which to balance opinion. For instance, something that looks one way may actually be in total opposition, and herein I can give you example.

The SPOTLIGHT has had to decline the running of any more America West advertising. The information is so filled with truth that, in the midst of the attack on Liberty Lobby by the Elite--they are about to shut down the publication itself--through pure power and infiltration within the management staffing. When you have ones who dare to defy the government in uncovering incidents of possible government indiscretion but do not dare to even continue advertising because of threats, etc., you can assume something is afoot behind the scenes and there must be something powerful in the information within the "refused" documents. To find your answers, then, look a bit further in your daily T.V. viewing of non-news--see who is blathering and about what--then get your listing of CFR and Trilateral members and check it out--you will find that most "notable" spokespersons are on that list. Watch to see WHO stands with Bush in the pictures

and you will find them ALL on the membership listings, etc. You do not need to look unto another for evidence nor do you need be a sleuth--it is revealed in the very things they effort to hide--and THAT is the cleverness of the adversary!

For instance, all duplicates and doubles aside--is it clever or stupid for Bush to deny presence in Paris in 1980--even with PROOF of his presence there? It is indeed most clever for at this moment he rides a false wave of popularity and a health problem while they set him up to be withdrawn if things cannot be brought into control over the matter. You may well see him die and come to life again as in the prophecies of one or another of your seers. Most ones will simply say that "...he wouldn't be stupid enough to deny presence in Paris if he was actually there!" No, he is simply clever enough to know that that is exactly what could be expected to be said regarding the matter. Then the CIA, etc., goes to work to take out the witnesses (who will be found dead all over the globe) to total discrediting of the author of the revelation, etc. You are not in a game of checkers or tiddledee-winks, brothers--YOU ARE IN A LIFE/DEATH/ENSLAVEMENT INTENT AND STRUGGLE FOR A PLANET! YOU ARE IN THE DAYS OF THE REVELATION AND PROPHECIES.

Would it appear truly too much to pick up the phone and check out to see if Hatonn be real or false? Would not your UFO touters of all-knowledge have at least fulfilled their partial responsibility to you the listeners--TO CHECK? I have yet to have ones come within my energy field and not recognize "something" is valid in this being beyond the mouth I utilize. A few of the very UFO COMMUNITY have come to visit and we have had most gracious and open discourse. I have no wish to prove another wrong--I have every wish to prove another correct in the things of research which ARE correct. *If a Man be fearful of meeting and sharing--WHAT HAS HE TO HIDE? IF HIS MESSAGE BE TRUTH--IT WILL STAND ALL INTERVIEW AND ALL UN-*

COVERING PROOF AS UNFOLDED--IF A MAN BE AFRAID TO HAVE HIS WORK EXAMINED--HE IS PRESENTING FALSE INFORMATION FOR THAT IS THE DIFFERENCE IN A TRUE SCIENTIST/RESEARCHER--(TO INVESTIGATE ALL POSSIBLE FACETS OF TRUTH), AND ONE WHO PROJECTS TO GLEAN A PARTICULAR RESPONSE FROM THE AUDIENCE OF HAPLESS PEOPLE. IF A MAN CANNOT SAY, "I GUESS I WAS INCORRECT IN MY ASSUMPTION," HE IS NO TRUE SCIENTIST--HE IS A FALSE EGO-CONTROLLED PHONY. The prior terms may appear mutually exclusive and contradictory--they are not. Either he is false or he pretends falseness to further mislead you-the-people.

BACK TO UNIVERSAL FREQUENCIES

We have previously discussed that grid frequencies and placements of which are considered Biblical placements and "Happenings". Why would clues be left in this manner? Because any myth/legend which endures through the centuries--even if false, will be the ones considered at some point as points and pieces of possible puzzle solution. Places of security for use at a given point of action is not allowed to blossom into the pages of myth or, if important enough, as in places some of you recognize--even the guardians of the "secret" are smart enough to pull attention AWAY from the place to assure protection.

You have plenty of evidence from that which is before you to gain insight of possibilities and then confirm them by investigation and calculation in another setting. What do I mean herein? Well, if, as it has been pointed out--the birth-places and Biblical happenings of the one you call Jesus the Christ and early Judaism are found to be linked--would it not then be reasonable to check on other possibilities--say, such as Buddhism, Mohammedism, etc.? I speak now specifically of incidents which would cause ones to think in possibility of visiting aircraft of some sort. Would you not go to the next

case-study wherein there is more evidence of visitation? But let us not even leave the area of the Middle East so we can cling to the similarities more closely and continue the line of thought patterns. Let us look at the Islamic religions. Could we look at some of the results of such investigation? Since the two so-called "religions" are based on so-called "Christianity", would it not be worthy to investigate possible mutual linkage of physical points? Further, might it not show "community" which is unsuspected and give rise to better understanding of why enemies or diverse religious beliefs (Judaism/Islamic/Christianity) hold to their separation? There IS NO SUCH THING AS JUDAEI/CHRISTIAN--THE TERMS ARE TOTALLY IN OPPOSITION ONE TO THE OTHER!

The point is that, in looking, one often finds mutually similar structuring of "religious" sharings which, in fact, can join groups which appear in separation into great community of merging. THIS IS WHAT THE ENEMY FEARS WILL HAPPEN FOR AS MAN SEES THAT HE IS IDENTICAL TO HIS BROTHER--HE AGAIN FALLS INTO LOVE WITH HIS BROTHER AND THIS GIVES STRENGTH AGAINST WHICH THE ADVERSARY CANNOT PREVAIL. The people of Islamic belief accepted Jesus as a prophet--just as they do Mahommet (Mohammed); the two faiths could actually be joined into one all-embracing religious body with almost no change in belief from either side.

The Holy Well, Zamzam, at Mecca, was regarded as a most important religious center long before the birth of the Prophet. That city was a strong center of Arab worship and from the tribe of Kolehish, who held the most power in the area, came the family of Mahommet. I use this spelling because it is the regional accepted spelling and pronunciation.

Mahommet was born in A.D. 570 and His name in its original form means: "The Praised". Not God, not Messiah, not Christ--"The Praised". He spent some of his early life as a shepherd and at the

age of 25 he took charge of a trading caravan belonging to a wealthy Koreishite widow named Khadijah. Although the widow was fifteen years older than Mahommet they eventually married and lived happily together. They had two sons, who died at a young age, and four daughters, the most famous of whom was Fatima.

It is said that, "Mahommet was possessed by an ideal of truth and righteousness and a stern reprobation of evil, injustice, and lying, and their certain punishment; together with visions of his own people as designated by providence to overthrow evil and to preserve true worship at Mecca".

'Round about his fortieth year he frequently went into valleys near Mecca to meditate and one of his favorite places was a cave at the foot of Mount Hira, just north of Mecca. It was here, one night, when he was engaged in his pious exercises, that the Angel Gabriel came to him as he slept and held a silken scroll before him and compelled him to recite what was written on it. Another time while he was resting the Angel Gabriel again appeared to him and said: *"Oh thou that art covered, arise and preach and magnify thy Lord; and purify thy garments, and depart from uncleanness; and grant not favour to gain increase; and wait for the Lord."* Sure sounds like the same old friend, Gabriel, to me. That same one who reflects the red ray of infinity and perhaps bears the banner for the red road of life recognized by the natives? Could it be that all of you have the truly same God before thee?

Mahommet then frequently began to receive revelations. He began to be disturbed by the visitations and at one time was contemplating suicide, and it is said he was "suddenly arrested by a voice from Heaven, and saw the Angel on a throne between the heavens and the earth, who said, "Oh Mahommet, thou art in truth the Prophet of Allah, and I am Gabriel." My goodness--could it actually be?

Many of the revelations given to Mahommet were completely confirmed by the Jewish scriptures--eeh-gads, surely that could not be!

He repeatedly referred to his own revelation as confirming and attesting the Book of Moses--oh no, surely we are not going to have to look at Truth! Thank goodness your preacher warned you about looking at anything other than his own preachings--for you might actually find TRUTH! Not only did these confirmations attest to the Book of Moses, or the Judean scriptures as originally set forth, but also claimed that "the learned men of the children of Judea recognized this." The Judeans were expecting another Prophet and it is a fact that many of them identified Mahommet as this "awaited" Man.

Chelas, there is such similarity between the two so-called religions that you would not be able to separate them if they were not labeled for you. So, let us look at the unarguable physical facts of geometric tie-up. If we have a "theory of possibility", then it must be in ability to be repeated in summation a second and subsequent number of times--is this not how ones prove "theorems"?

The position of Mecca is: Latitude 21 degrees 26' north/Longitude 39 degrees 49' east. The computer indicates a focal point within the city area of: Latitude 21 degrees 23' 38.32458" north/39 degrees 49' 37" east. The latitude of the focal point was therefore equal to: 1283.638743 minutes of arc north. The displacement from the North Pole, in minutes of arc, was therefore: 4116.361257 minutes of arc. **THE SQUARE OF THIS NUMBER? YOU GUESSED IT: 1694443 HARMONIC!**

Would this not somehow indicate that Mahommadism had a sound religious base and was parallel in some way with the so-called Christian faith? Even allowing for all the minor errors which might be present, the overall mathematical evidence indicates that the Heavenly Hosts were and are communicating to mankind by the use of the natural laws of the Universe, and that by the study of these laws you could eventually understand the meaning behind it all. Dear ones, you are being given factual clue following clue which will guide you towards your final destiny. **HOW DO YOU**

THINK I COMMUNICATE THROUGH THIS SCRIBE? AND JESUS SANANDA THROUGH HER AND DRUTHEA AND THOMAS AND--? WHY HERE? BECAUSE IT IS A VORTEX ON THE GRID WHERE COMMUNICATIONS ARE NOT ONLY POSSIBLE BUT HARD TO IGNORE!

Are there other places? Of course--but mostly they become meccas of games, liars, misinformers, disinformers and networks of false speakers. This is exactly WHY we have kept our location in isolation and without recognition. We can override any frequency but why should we when we have such good contact and communications systems?

Let us look elsewhere--keeping within recognized pro-"Christ" proclaimed, locations such as Oporto, Fatima, and Lourdes since you all can recognize those places of "visions" most readily.

FATIMA

The year: 1917. Most of you are familiar with the oft-told story of Fatima. There is a natural depression in the hills called Cova da Iria. Three children, ten-year-old Lucia dos Santos and her two cousins Francisco and Jacinta Marto, were making a stone play-house while tending to the sheep.

Suddenly from a totally cloudless sky a brilliant shaft of light lit up the area. Frightened, they decided to return home and were on the way down the hill with the sheep when another shaft of light filled the air. They were now really scared as there was no apparent reason for the phenomena. Then, to their amazement they beheld a beautiful Lady standing above a small Oak tree. Lucia described the Lady: "It was a lady dressed all in white, more brilliant than the sun; shedding rays of light clearer and stronger than a crystal glass filled with the most sparkling water, pierced by the burning rays of the sun."

"Do not be afraid," the Lady said, "I will not harm you."

"Where are you from?" asked Lu-

cia.

"I am from Heaven," she replied. (Heaven: the expanse of space that seems to cover the earth like a dome; firmament.)

"What do you wish of me?" asked Lucia.

"I come to ask you to meet me here six months in succession at this same hour, on the thirteenth of each month. In October I will tell you who I am and what I want."

There were more questions and answers and then the Lady began to slowly ascend in the direction of the east until she disappeared. Every month the Lady returned as she had promised and the children suffered much persecution because of the visitations. Lucia's mother was sure she was simply lying and the civil administrator of the area arrested the children and kept them in jail which caused them to miss the meeting arranged for August 13. During that month the Lady appeared on the 19th--we're flexible if there is good reason!

During the visitation of July 13 between four to five thousand people were present as word of the apparitions were beginning to circulate and they observed that the Sun became dimmer and that a small cloud hovered over the Oak tree.

During one of the visitations Lucia asked the Lady to perform a miracle, "So that everyone will believe that you really appear to us".

"Continue to come here every month. In October I will tell you who I am and what I desire, and I shall perform a miracle so that everyone will have to believe you," was the answer. Just as I tell you ones--in proper sequence and proper time--PERHAPS YOU ONES HAVE MORE TO PROVE UNTO ME THAN I UNTO YOU?

A great deal of information was given to the children in those following months and the promise of a miracle was repeated in August and September. News of the coming event spread rapidly throughout Portugal and many ridiculed the idea and were sure

that the whole thing was some elaborate hoax. Others were extremely excited about the possible miracle and eagerly awaited the day of October 13. As the day approached thousands of people made their way towards Fatima causing chaos and overcrowding on the roads. The 13th turned out to be a cold, miserable and rainy day but this did not dampen the enthusiasm of the pilgrims. They spent the time saying prayers and singing hymns.

By 11:30 over 70,000 (a miracle in itself, I'd vouch) were gathered at the Cova and at two o'clock sun time there was a flash of light, and Lucia shouted out, "Silence", silence, our Lady is coming." The vision again approached from the east and remained suspended in the sky above the oak tree.

Lucia asked, "Who are you madam, and what do you want of me?"

"I am the Lady of the Rosary, and I desire a Chapel built in my honour in this place."

"People must continue to say the Rosary every day. The war will end soon and the soldiers will return to their homes."

"I have so many things to ask you," said Lucy.

"I will grant some of them, the others, no. Men must offend our Lord no more, and they must ask pardon for their sins, for He is already much offended."

At the end of the visitation the Lady stretched out her hands and light projected from her palms. She pointed towards the sun, then she slowly disappeared in the brilliant radiance.

Lucia continued to see a series of visions of the Lord and the Holy Family. These were not seen by the greater masses of the pilgrims although witnessed by great numbers--but something spectacular did occur.

Lucia cried, "Look at the Sun."

The clouds had suddenly parted and the Sun appeared as a phos-

phescent disc. Everyone was able to look at it without harm to the eyes. The sun then appeared to spin, throwing off rays of light like a gigantic pinwheel. The light rays changed successively to yellow, red, green, blue and violet, then the disc suddenly left its place in the sky and plunged towards the earth.

The masses of people were then terrified and dropped to their knees in fervent prayer. When it seemed that all would be destroyed, the sun stopped its downward plunge and returned to its normal position in the heavens.

The Cova at Fatima is now a place of religious devotion and thousands of people travel there every year for healing, and to offer up a prayer to their Lady.

Now, let us look at possibilities. The Lady was said to slowly ascend in the direction of the east at the end of the visitation as was the phosphorescent disc. So allow us to consider specific locations. Fatima is: Latitude 39 degrees 37' north/Longitude 8 degrees 39' west.

Well, surprise--we now have to turn to the Moslems for confirmation. Let us consider that for centuries Portugal as well as almost all of Iberia, was occupied by the Moors and this left its mark. The southern portion of Portugal is more reminiscent of Morocco across the Strait of Cadiz. The people there are very similar to those of Morocco in their facial characteristics as well. The survival of many Moorish influences after centuries of freedom shows why the Mahommedan religion may be the most difficult to convert to so-called "Christianity". But, what difference could this make? Beginning on April 2, 1968, and continuing in 1969 Our Lady appeared as the Virgin of Light near one of the corner domes of the Coptic Orthodox Church of Our Lady of Zeitoun, near Cairo. The many reported apparitions of Our Lady at that church have been officially pronounced "authentic" by the Coptic Orthodox Church and recognized as such by the Catholic community in Egypt (so it must be so). *In ad-*

dition, however, over seven hundred thousand people saw these apparitions, including spokesmen for all the Protestant Churches in Egypt. What might be even more important to you, however, many proven miracles occurred while the apparitions of Our Lady were reportedly in progress--possibly giving some measure of proof that Our Lady was indeed appearing to Her Arab children.

Could it be that God sent these hosts and messengers to begin the healing of the divisions that exist between the orthodox, and unite Christians, and between the Moslems and the Christians--at least in Egypt? If it can happen in Egypt--can it not happen in the United States of America? Australia? New Zealand? How about Russia? How about South Dakota? Well, surely not REALLY California or Texas!

OK, now with this "possibility" of relationship in hand, let us do some mathematics: the calculated focal point near Fatima is Latitude 39 degrees 37' 54.45" north/-Longitude 8 degrees 36' 40.5" west.

This position would be a bit easterly from the center of the town where the apparitions were seen and where it is thought the Lady ascended.

The direct great circle distance from Mecca is calculated to be: 2693.645 minutes of arc (nautical miles).

Don't you think this is interesting for the result is the unified equation immediately associated here in harmonic form, 2693645. This creates a slight dilemma, however, at first for the Fatima apparitions have been recognized by the Catholic Church, but the fact that they occurred in a Moslem dominated area does suggest that the message was directed to both faiths, and thus, to the world. Let us continue: The great circle displacement in longitude, measured at the latitude of Mecca, is found to be: 2694.617 minutes of arc, or nautical miles. The displacement in latitude between the two points equalled: 65656.12668 seconds of arc. A circle of this diameter would have a circumference of:

206264.8052 seconds of arc, relative. This value doubled equals: 412529.6104. This value now squared; $17018068 =$ the harmonic of mass at the earth's surface. Fatima (the considered daughter of Mahommet), the appearance of Our Lady at the Zeitoun Coptic Church in Egypt also indicates geometric associations with Mecca which can be measured mathematically for some dandy results:

El Zeitun is: Latitude 30 degrees 06' north/Longitude 31 degrees 18' east. The computed focal point in the small areas equalled: Latitude 30 degrees 05' 27.52" north/-Longitude 31 degrees 18' 20.3" east. The direct great circle distance between the focal point and Mecca is: 695.4307 minutes of arc, or nautical miles. This value is the reciprocal harmonic of the speed of light at the earth's surface. The displacement in latitude is equal to: 31309.1958 seconds of arc. This value multiplied by 60 equals: 1878551.748 harmonic. So let us study a theoretical circle with this same diameter and we find it would have a circumference of: 5901644.371 units. **AH SO: WHICH IS THE RECIPROCAL HARMONIC OF: 1.694443. SO BE IT.**

LOURDES

February 11, 1858: This was a quite momentous day for a little fourteen-year-old French girl, Bernadette Soubirous. While out gathering wood with her sister and friend on the outskirts of the town of Lourdes, she had an experience that changed her life and caught the attention of the world--and not because little gray aliens abducted her and drank her blood.

This child had suffered from continuous ill health and she found it difficult to keep up with the other two children that day so they raced on ahead of her. She was about to cross a small stream when she was startled by a loud roaring noise like a strong wind. There was a grotto on the other side of the stream and from within this she saw a golden cloud emerge, then a beautiful woman appeared.

She looked at Bernadette and smiled, and beckoned her to move

forward. The child was completely unafraid and later said, I seemed to know no longer where I was. I rubbed my eyes; I shut them; I opened them. But the Lady was still there, continuing to smile at me and making me understand that I was not mistaken. Without thinking of what I was doing I took my Rosary in my hands and went to my knees, the Lady was so Holy in presence. The Lady made a sign of approval with her head and took into her hands what appeared to be her own Rosary, which hung on her right arm. Bernadette recited the Rosary and the lady joined her in reciting the Gloria at the end of each "mystery".

The Lady and the golden cloud then returned to the grotto and vanished. Eighteen more appearances were to follow this initial manifestation and large crowds were attracted to the grotto as news of the occurrences spread around the district. The vision was only visible to Bernadette, but the majority of the people believed in the visitations as they watched the child talking ecstatically to her "Lady".

On her ninth appearance the Lady revealed a spring of water which is, of course, world famous now because of the miraculous cures which take place there. Three churches and a hospital for the sick have been built on that site and millions of pilgrims travel to the shrine today.

Bernadette's story was thoroughly investigated by a commission set up by the Bishop of Tarbes and on January 18, 1862, he gave his approval for the site to be used as a devotion center (so this must be also true). Bernadette spent most of her life in a convent where she died on April 16, 1879, and was canonized on Dec. 8, 1933--and I wish I could report that her treatment in the convent was worthy of her. It, of course, was both abusive and heinous, in fact.

Let us just cut through the details mathematically, quickly for 'tis only the results you desire, I'm sure.

The Position of Lourdes is: Lati-

tude 43 degrees 06' north/-Longitude 00 degrees 02' west. The calculated focal point (grotto) is Latitude 43 degrees 05' 53.952" north/Longitude 00 degrees 01' 57.1" west. The direct great circle distance from the Vatican equals 556.34456 minutes of arc, or nautical miles. This value divided by 8 equals: 69.54307 which is equal to the harmonic of the speed of light reciprocal at the earth's surface. The latitude of Lourdes focal point equals: 43.09832 degrees. This value divided by 16 equals: 2.693645 unified harmonic--and you can finish out the story.

Well, how is it that the utilized numbers are variations of "8" in some manner or another? Because 8 is the universal number representing infinity! Ponder it.

Now let us look at Oporto and then we shall have a break, please.

OPORTO

November 28, 1975: A 17-year-old girl, Maria Rosalina Vieira, in the Portuguese city of Oporto, had a visitation from one she thought to be the Christ whom she called Jesus. This child went into fasting and continued this for years. To the bafflement of medical experts who have given her thorough medical examinations, she has not had any food or drink since that day. If she attempts to eat any food she immediately becomes very ill. I make no further comment on the incident but it has been qualified so we can use it for thousands of pilgrims travel to see her and a Vatican spokesman said there have been other similar mysterious cases (so, it must be true). Besides, Dharma and crew can identify with this--Dharma was on a very strict fast for some 40 days and then placed on vitamins and 6-8 ozs of protein per day until some 53 days passed--and she maintained with no more than minimal weight loss and minimal side effects--without hunger. We doubled the writing load and did, in fact, have daily personal sessions for groups of some 15-20 people in her home wherein she also acted as hostess during the period of time in point, as well as speaker for me. You ones simply have no idea of that which you are capable, dear ones.

Back to this Oporto point: The position is: Latitude 41 degrees 09' north/Longitude 8 degrees 37" west. In relation to the Vatican the computed focal point is: latitude 41 degrees 09' 49.005" north/Longitude 8 degrees 36' 05.5" west. (Now, this is case number one--so let us look at Mecca):

In relationship to Mecca the focal point is: Latitude 41 degrees 09' 49.005" north/Longitude 8 degrees 38' 45.8" west. (case number two).

The latitude of both cases would be equal to: 41.16361257 degrees. The square of which equals: 1694.443 harmonic.

The great circle distance from the Vatican (case one): 944.2631 minutes of arc. This value divided by 16 equals: 59.1644375. The reciprocal of which is: 0.01694443 harmonic.

The great circle distance from Mecca (case two): 2711.1088 minutes of arc. This value divided by 16 equals: 169.4443 harmonic.

Again giving reference to the use of 8 and multiples thereof: This not only represents the sign of infinity but also the harmonic octaves in wave-form. Examples are given utilizing known points of sightings, etc., so that you can relate to the incidents for it can be demonstrated that certain values can be derived when calculating between specific points on the earth's surface wherein definite visualizations have been validated. This, further, indicates that there is no accidental placement of these places of historic value.

Now, am I going to just give you a whole bunch of points and a calculator? Not on your life. I honor ones who have discerned this information and broken the code of the grid system and confirm evidence of visualization (materialization) and at what frequency that is accomplished wherein light forms into visible manifestation.

I must ask for a break at this time for it has been much too long a session without break. Thank you. Hatonn to clear, please.

5/9/91 HATONN
THURSDAY

Hatonn present to resume writing, please. Thank you.

All "parts" make up the "whole" and even if it appears I ramble off in diverse directions, please understand that without some smattering of information in many diverse subjects you have not enough background to discern anything. If you are only exposed to the tail end of the elephant and can only touch the tail itself, and ye be blindfolded to the rest of the apparatus--what could you discern of the whole? I would suggest that in the least situation, you might well find that you have misinterpreted and underestimated the sheer size of the beast and are on the wrong end to continue in indefinite security.

I could go on and on regarding vibrations, frequencies and harmonics and all we would do is bore you. But now, let us look at some magnificent reasoning as presented by some people. "Well I don't believe you because I have asked to be in contact and no one has spoken to me!" and, "Why don't you come to ones already in the 'know'?" By the way, the one who asked the first question followed up by announcing himself too busy to waste time on that drivel at any rate. So, I suppose you have your answer if you questioned why, indeed. So then, why would some researchers have many sightings and others--absolutely none. Is one more valid than the other? Perhaps, but moreso, it might well be purpose of mission. And most important--if you expect to sight craft of your brothers and not of earth manufacture, specifically, you need to know that for which to look and "where".

There is something that you might as well face right now--I personally do not care whether or not you believe in UFO's or in one called Hatonn or Fiddle-dee-do. My purpose is not to convince you that there are Unidentified Flying Objects because the term means almost zilch. Anything in the air is a UFO if you can't identify it--from mosquito to the sun. More than that, you can even identify

something which buzzes as an insect but as to specific origin of the insect, you cannot tell from distant observation. But, if it buzzes and whines, lands and dines--on your blood--you can guess it may be a mosquito of some species or other. I tell you, herein, that you are going to be at a greater loss in identifying the unidentified as pertains to craft which are recognized as discs and possible outer-space origin. This is because there are so confounded many of your own with humanoid replications to scare you into slavery that you are going to be left at a loss. Therefore, you must consider purpose and overall intent.

Has your government proven to be sufficient to your nurturing needs and always held to be in truth of activities--or anything, for that matter? Well, why would you expect them to level about something which could be utilized to totally and ultimately control the power of your globe?

Funny thing about my particular presence and that of the "Hosts"--we are here to tend our Father's flocks and bring you of God home, etc. Our specific first purpose is to outlay Truth so that the deceivers cannot longer entrap you without your willing participation. Beyond that I have no intention of any kind of intervention--BUT, YOU EFFORT TO BLOW AWAY NOT ONLY THE PLANET BUT CAUSE HAVOC WITHIN THE COSMIC PLACES AND ORDER AS WELL. This irritates the Brotherhood of Cosmic Life. There is a very sick joke which goes about your place in jest: "Incest is OK as long as you keep it in the family." Well, what you do may not be correct nor according to my wishes or life-style but God has given you free-will choice to do it and I shall therefore, defend your right to do it--or at the least, not interfere. When you tread outside "the family" with your incest however, that becomes rape, ravage, pillage and plunder and I will not allow you to serve the beast at MY TABLE. And just what is "my table"? Anything that claims and asks of God of Light to be a part thereof. I am sent forth to locate those who seek and ask and make preparation for their se-

curity and if they are pre-transitioned at the hands of the evil brotherhood--to escort them safely to proper placement until this Earth matter is settled. I am further present with Command and "coalition" forces to insure that the evil which has infiltrated your place to the very core--is not allowed back into the Cosmic spaces to further disrupt Universal Order. This is why I can promise and guarantee that you have nothing to concern about from ones in space at the present time in your perception. Your enemies are bound to the orb just as surely as are you with the same length tethers. What do they "look like"? You! Or, perhaps conjured and replicated ones who have previously traveled unto your place.

Moreover--when the smart experts ask me for proof--or you for your proof or whatever--why should I prove anything--with all the mouthings--THEY HAVE PRODUCED NOTHING! NOT EVEN ONE LITTLE ALIEN OR REPTILIAN EXCEPT AS FABRICATED BY YOUR SECRET GOVERNMENTS. THE PROOF OF THAT WHICH I GIVE YOU IS SPREAD ALL OVER YOU LIKE A CLOAK OF SKIN. Well, brothers, I can tell you again--what the government that has always caused you to laugh at its antics has in mind for you is not in the least bit amusing. How long will you hide from it?

Confirmation? Where are you--and have you not read the Journals? I thought not for, if you had, you would KNOW that you have a major clue in front of you this very day--as PROOF. Why do you think Webster has resigned as head of the CIA? Do you realize, in addition, that Gates was put up for the head job before now and flunked? Now he heads the list, dear ones, and I told you months and months ago--that is serious--if that man takes over the reigns of the CIA. Confirmations are not flowing one or two a year or month--you are getting whapped with anywhere from 2 to 10 per day! That gun bill passed without a whimper! Well, again I remind you when you repeat to me, "...it just can't hurt anyone to wait a week to get a gun!" Doesn't it? I

care not about the gun--you will, when you sign up for the gun, have given away every last shred of security and privacy and they will place you under instant--INSTANT--surveillance. The criminals already have guns and would not be stupid enough to go sign up for them!! Just you innocent duped citizens will get on the "big brother" list--that is the "black" list, dear ones. Besides, it is funny to us that you call it the Brady Bill. Brady was murdered at the same time as Reagan's duplicate was taken-out and replaced. You have just responded to a confounded replica of an original man who has made transition long, long ago! My goodness, sleepyheads, the man was shot through the head and the entire brain was shattered. What you are shown is a replica having undergone very specific brain alteration with, I might add, very poor cosmetic restructuring of entry wounds. And Hinckley? The assassin? Yes indeed, from a family who is extremely close to the Bush family. Doesn't that strike you as a bit too coincidental? Just watch closely the next few weeks and how Bush is handled for you have some very large discrepancies in that entity's behaviors and speech-making. You have now witnessed such a contradiction of proven fact as to be stupid--not just foolish.

Surely the Paris incident of presence even surpasses Carter's claim to have been attacked on a camping trip by a "killer rabbit". I jest not--you had best go check the records!!!

UFO BLATHERMOUTHS

If the UFO speakers such as Friedman (who claims himself to be the foremost authority) know so much--why do they continue in 1940-50 material? The Majestic 12 cover-up is so blatantly filled with disinformation and lies that it speaks soundly for its own cover-up. Come on, surely SOMETHING has happened since the 1950's--even if there were little gray aliens. Surely they will have done something more reckless than abduct unsuspecting attention-getters off back-roads for some kind of race-saving, species improvement on "home planet" and/or been

sighted doing some of that bashing, bloodletting and animal carving. I can promise you that if you have aliens with capability of interstellar travel and they need to IMPROVE their species and race by UTILIZING HUMAN OF EARTH IN ORDER TO BRING ABOUT A BETTER SOCIETY--THIS OLD UNIVERSE IS IN PRETTY BAD SHAPE, FRIENDS--I DOUBT GOD WOULD SANCTION SUCH BEHAVIOR!

666 AND BAR-CODES

I have been asked time and again about the connections and if, in fact, there are connections regarding the 666 symbol and bar-codes, etc.

I can assure you of one thing, the number 666 does not randomly appear any more often than does 222, 444, or say, 333. Nevertheless, it is quite obvious that WHERE the numbers appear is very definitely of great importance. The numbers 666 are rapidly becoming man's favorite number and keep popping up in strange places--even though a recognized symbol of pure Satanic code--it is appearing more frequently than any other "number" in the so-called Christian and other religious placements. It is worthy of the time to speak of this matter for I think you must become aware that this code is being placed on all of you. I think it worth the time to give a listing of some instances of use of this number which none of you should miss in noting:

- * World Bank code number is "666".

- * New credit cards in U.S. are now being assigned the prefix 666.

- * Australia's NATIONAL bank cards have the code 666.

- * Central computers for Sears, Belks, Penneys, and Montgomery Wards around the world have all their transactions prefixed with 666.

- * Shoes made in European Common Market Countries have stamped on inside label 666.

- * Computers made by Lear Siegler have a seal on the side on which is stamped the number 666.

- * IRS Instructions for NON-PROFIT Corporation Employee 1979, W-2 Form requires the prefix 666.

- * IRS began to require the prefix

of 666 on some forms; for example, W-2P, disability is 666.3; death is 666.4, etc. as early as 1977.

- * Tanks built by Chrysler Corporation...have on their sides 666.

- * South Central Bell's new Telco Credit Union Cards require the prefix 666, then the person's social security number.

- * Metric rulers distributed in 1979 throughout the U.S. have in the center, the number 666.

- * ID tags on 1979 GM cars produced in Flint, Michigan contain the number 666.

- * United States Selective Service Cards have on them 666.

- * Overseas telephone operator number from Israel is 666.

- * Arab-owned vehicles IN JERUSALEM have license plates prefixed with 666.

- * Record album released by the rock group, Black Sabbath is named 666.

- * The films, Omen I and II concern themselves with a world dictator and the number 666.

- * Some IBM Supermarket equipment is prefixed with the number 3.666.

- * JC Penney began prefixing account numbers in August, 1980, with 666.

- * Master Card began using on their August, 1980, statements--66.

- * Formula for NCR Model 304 Supermarket Computer System is 6 60 6,666

- * Ronald Reagan's "retirement" home had a street number of 666.

- * The United Nations resolution #666 came during the Iraq War.

Precious ones, there are contests even, called "666". What is happening by total intent is to condition the world to accept the coding of 666 without question or note. There is coming a day when a world governmental system will demand that everyone in the world take a mark and the number 666 in order to work, buy or sell. This fact is clearly set forth and being followed diligently. If you think you can avoid the mark of the beast--think again--YOU ALREADY BEAR THE MARK; DON'T BE STUPID AND SET

YOURSELF UP TO DENY SAME. YOU ARE ALREADY MARKED AND THE INSTRUCTIONS TO REFUSE THE MARK AT ALL COSTS IS NOT OF GOD'S GIVING. YOU STEP FORTH AND REFUSE WHEN YOU ARE ALREADY WITHIN THE SYSTEM AND YOU ARE DEAD OR INCARCERATED AND USELESS UNTO GOD'S WORK. IT IS A SEPARATION ENTRAPMENT SET FORTH BY THE BEAST TO CATCH THE LIGHTED PEOPLE. YOU CAN STAY OUT OF THE SYSTEM TO THE FULL LIMIT ALLOWED BY THE LAW BUT YOU DO NO ONE A FAVOR BY GETTING YOURSELF KILLED--IT MEANS ONE LESS WORKER FOR GOD.

THE NUMBER OF MAN

Let us look at that which is projected unto you and might be well worthy of note. The number with which all the world will be commanded to work, buy and sell during the Great Tribulation is the number of man--and you find it on all bar-codes and Elite products. Number 6 as has been distorted for identification and easy reference has been taken as the number of imperfection: the human-given human number; the number of MAN as destitute of God--without God/Christ. At any rate, it is certain that man was created on the sixth day goes the accepted WORD, and thus he would be established under the number six--which would identify him and then, it goes on with several other non-coincidental accidents in numbering. For instance, six days were appointed to man for his labor so it went, while one day is associated in sovereignty with the Lord God--as His day of rest. Then the infinite symbol of 8 represents infinity or immortality which is also of God. The serpent also was created somehow on the sixth day, or so the Good Book says--obviously God was most busy and yet totally restricted on the sixth day of His masterful creation. The Sixth clause of the Lord's prayer treats of sin. Six is the number stamped on all that is connected with human labor. You will see it stamped upon his measures which he uses in his labour

and on the time during which he labors. And you see this from the very beginning.

Six, the number of man, is one less than seven, the number which represents God and two less than The Creation. This indicates that man was created somehow in the likeness of God, but is not God, because God is perfect and sinless and one within and with Creation. The Sixth Commandment came as a result of Cain's sin of killing his brother, and the man who will ultimately claim the number 666 will be the greatest murderer the world has ever known. God put a mark upon Cain after the murder of Abel. Although Cain's mark was for the purpose of protecting him from those who would kill him, it also signified that before God, he was condemned. God forbade the children of Judea to mark their bodies--or did he? For the translations always read "Israel". The quoting then always continues with this looking forward to the time when the "Jews", as well as the rest of the world, would be called upon to take the mark of the Antichrist. Well, will the "Jews" take the mark? I guess so--they created it!

But let us look a bit further into the book of Revelation. *The Apocalypse: The 'mark' itself is at once a number and a name. The Apostle tells you what it is. As he gives it, it is made up of two Greek characters which stand for the name of Christ, with a third, the figure of a crooked serpent, put between them...This horrid sign must every one receive on one of the most conspicuous parts of the body, cut, stamped or branded in, there to abide indelibly. No one may either buy or sell without this mark, and all who do receive it take upon their bodies the token and seal of their damnation!*

Do you really believe you have not already been branded? Let us consider that, for years--well over two decades--the laser beam has been branding steers and horses--and even salmon while they remain in the stream, swimming. It is instant and painless. The laser simply destroys skin pigment. In some thirty-BILLIONTHS of a second a technician can stitch a

brand--or initials, or symbol. This type of branding of animals for ownership or research purposes has become common practice. Do you not think it probable that everyone of you have been branded while standing, say, in a line to vote or register your car or, or, or--certainly if you have any kind of medical examination, dental care or hospitalization--especially immunizations.

TRANSACTION CARD/ FINAL CARD

This is the final laugh at the world citizenry. This is one of the world's greatest conspiracies and it is being quietly conducted in the most sacred halls of secular secrecy, brothers. While its thrust is Economic, its reach is without limit. No System will escape its mastery, be it in Politics or Religions, Social or otherwise. I told you long ago, dear ones, that the SDI program was not for defense but rather to place into space satellites which unite the entire world banking system--the beast to all other parts in instant connection--with ALL citizens registered, identified and located. You are all simply already within the system. The point is to protect yourself from the system as much as possible and the only way to do so is to utilize the laws and rules utilized by your adversary for as long as you can do so.

The Prime Mover here is the most powerful Consortium of financial institutions, capitalists, and scientists ever leagued together. Their common purpose is to bring every person, place and thing under their total control and it is all but in place and already operational.

The applied strategy is by way of instant IDENTIFICATION. This means of identification is by way of assignment of MARKS (or bars) for NUMBERS read by machines. (Numbers people can read, Marks they can't--the name of this game is SECRECY.)

Phase I began in 1970 with a conscientious effort to "IDENTIFY EVERY ITEM" at the manufacturer's level with a NUMBER "MARKED" on it. A group of Numbers designated by Marks,

lines or bars, is called a Bar Code. The Universal Product Code, (Code 39, etc.), and giant computer manufacturers are central to the phase.

Phase II began in 1973 with an effort to IDENTIFY each PERSON with a Number. The Social Security Numbers when blended with the Universal Numbering System will be converted to "Bars". Initially, the NUMBER will be "marked" on a Card; (a World-Wide Money-ID-Card). Subsequently, according to the old Bible Prophecy written and directed by the very ones who would put it into place, it will be stamped upon the person it identifies. As the MARK OF IDENTITY on an ITEM is a Bar Code, so the MARK OF IDENTITY on a Card and later on a person, will be a Bar Code facsimile. The Government, Banks, and Card Companies are central to this phase.

Phase III is an effort to identify everything in the world, whether mobile or stationary; if mobile, then how to instantaneously locate it, as a piece of luggage, an expensive race horse, a family car, or a pet or person. Central to this is the Federal Government which has spent ten years in research on "Electronic Identification" at Los Alamos, the Airlines, and private inventors.

If stationary, as a house, farm, or apartment, the United States Census Department is central to the phase.

The symbol of 666 is absolutely instrumental to the Bar Code system. You are already in it, so let us be most careful how you handle it. Your best defense against it is to know truth about it--stop deluding yourself that you can somehow avoid the mark lest you get a special mark which sets you apart as a total troublemaker and you will be among the first incarcerated or removed by other means.

I ask, George, that you please see to it that Col. J.B.G. receives this document. He inquired of me regarding this matter toward the end of our meeting and it simply was not the time to go into lengthy consideration for 11:30 and past would

have overtaken us for sure. This IS one of my better subjects and I gave great cautions and lectures through others regarding the heinous system coming down on you since the 1950's--long before my present scribe ever "heard" of me. This coding is among the most important clues as to time of evolvment, structure of the infrastructure of the adversary and imminent timing of the Anti-God Elite Adversary's **PLAN FOR TAKEOVER AND DISSOLUTION OF YOUR CONSTITUTION OF THE UNITED STATES OF AMERICA--THE LAST BASTION OF FREEDOM IN THE WORLD. SO BE IT--MAY ENOUGH TURN TO WALK AGAIN WITH GOD OF HOLY REALMS.**

5/10/91 HATONN
FRIDAY

Hatonn present in Holy Light of God. Dharma, come into communion with me, chela, for you know this IS the day which allows no return. You confront--again, the measure of willingness to serve God, Brother, Country and Planet. The ending days are at hand and the time for strength and leadership is upon us. We can join the legions of faint-of-heart or we march to the trumpet of Gabriel and the drumbeat of Wakan Tanka GOD! Our mission is to lock step, join hands, cover the rear, all sides and go before--for the final curtain, for your nation, is set in place and it is time to stand forth. This is NOT just decision for you, but I shall remind you that the "EXECUTIVE ORDER" IS TO TAKE YOU OUT. Are you, Dharma, singled out? Oh no, there are TWO of you--Col. James "Bo" Gritz and Hatonn's mouthpiece! "AT ANY COST--**SHUT THEM UP!**"

I want this message to go to members of the families and the immediate group--immediately--then on to the readers instantly. I write this brief message this morning for George will go forth to speak on this weekend, to groups which can now find easy sorting. I ask that he and Desiree' never leave My "cover" for an instant but I expect that which I will now give, to be brought forth in full. Am I giving forth information which is un-

known? Absolutely NOT. But you will find from the total silence of the so-called UFOC (PRONOUNCE IT ANY WAY IT SOUNDS) (UNEXPLAINED FLYING OBJECTS CLUB) that the continued disinformation spouters are already in lock-step for distraction, diversion and total stupidity. The information has been pouring out in, full for months and months yet so few listen--Gritz has been telling the story, giving you clues as to timing and most of you ignore them--even (especially) those ones claiming to be within his focus group. Is this intentional or accidental? I suppose we might just NOW FIND OUT WHICH IT IS!

We will get follow-up information to you as quickly as Dharma can put it to paper, but this writing will be seed for action and can be confirmed for the actions in the government are now under way by which you can set your "timing" apparatus.

Webster's resignation from head of the CIA was a BIGGIE. I said yesterday that Gates is head of the list for effort to re-establish him in the slot--but that is COVER. What IS planned is to move Scowcroft into the slot to head the CIA and bring Richard Armitage (functioning public head of the Heroin Drug Operation of your government in the Golden Triangle of Asia) into the slot of "Advisor" to the President. This will not require Congressional approval, as such, for the Advisory position. Only outrage by and from you-the-people can stop it. This massive steam-roller is ready to run you down and smash you into oblivion.

George, you must confront loudly, these ones who claim to be on the side of you-the-people in the uncovering racket and rip-off. They have not only claimed to be in the uncovering business but they also have swamped Gritz with attention, etc. while they have worked diligently to discredit, and keep the information silent.

DRUGS?

You want to fight the war on drugs which is intended to take out ALL OF YOUR RIGHTS UNDER THE

BILL OF RIGHTS? Well, you won't do it through this Administration's "War on Drugs". The drugs are flown in, under government protection, right into your United States of America Air Bases. Further, PROOF IS WALKING AROUND ON TWO LEGS IF ONLY THE PEOPLE WILL LISTEN AND ACT! PROOF--WITH PICTURES, DI-ALOGUE AND CONFIRMATION. My God as witness--you have sons, husbands and friends still in Prisoner-of-War camps who are disallowed from returning home because the government knows the game is over when they come home and speak.

Do you think it accidental that even the paper, SPOTLIGHT, declines our material? They also now decline Gritz' material so it is up to you-the-people if you wish to save the nation. I have asked for nothing save support and sharing, until you could become comfortable with Truth. I can wait no longer, for the edict has been issued to shut these ones up at any cost, and that was just issued. I will hover over all involved like the proverbial skin on your backs--by their own admission, they cannot touch US. We have reasoned, we even offered to save Bush's neck and he refused to change--we can do no more at this time, regarding that entity. We were photographed with him at Camp David, and that will be used as fodder to further terrify you.

PANAMA

Noriega is a henchman of Bush and well covered by an "alternate" which will also not be convicted but shushed-up under the National Security Information Act. He has been paid-off at rates far greater than your own Presidential salary, not to even begin to consider the additional bonus of drug rip-offs. The Panama area is forfeit with no intention to reclaim the Canal--and that has been structured and under way for detades. It is COSTA RICA where the action IS! Why do you think Quayle is on tap? Why do you think the earthquake? Why do you think the rocket launches from that area? BECAUSE THE OPERATION "NEW CANAL" IS NOW FULL

UNDER WAY AND YOU MUST KNOW EXACTLY WHAT THAT MEANS--BEFORE THE MEETING OF THE BILDERBERGERS IN JUNE.

Then, I want Patricia, for instance, to make sure ones such as Donna, who believe themselves to be coming to play with space-cadets, etc. and ones whose personal lives I give response, to understand why we must pull a measure of deeper silence around this work and source. **NONE OF YOU COMPREHEND THIS MAMMOTH DANGER--NONE OF YOU!** Your actions **PROVE IT!** You titter and twattle and act shocked, and then continue right on in your "personal" cells of distraction and prattling. You risk everything we have structured by your foolishness. The kitchen is on fire and if you cannot bear heat--go from the kitchen.

OUR THRUST RELENTLESS

Our thrust is now moving into total relentlessness. I have only asked you to spread the word--I am now going to solicit your deeper participation--if you can contribute funds to the Institute to assist with mailings and seminars, **NOW BEGINS THE TIME TO DO SO, FOR GOD ASKS NOTHING FOR WHICH THERE IS NOT MEASURE OF RETURN--BUT WE MUST SUPPORT GRITZ, "THE CENTER FOR ACTION" AND MAINTAIN CONTROL OF THAT CONSTITUTION--WHICH IS ON ITS WAY TO THE DEATH-TRAP.** (Address Page 12)

Now, for Costa Rica. If nothing else is heard--**HEAR ME NOW! The Panama Canal is obsolete, long past. Large vessels cannot get through the canal and Japan needs routing along with military ship capability of your government. Japan is a major part of the overall project. NOW, IF YOU DO NOT RECOGNIZE THIS NEWS OF YEARS PAST--FROM COL. GRITZ--LISTEN UP. IT IS INTENDED, AND UNDERWAY, TO SET ATOMIC "BOMBS" ACROSS COSTA RICA--THROUGH THE INLAND SEA, DETONATE THE CHARGES SIMULTANEOUSLY (ALL AT ONCE), HUNDREDS OF**

MEGA-TONS BLAST EQUIVALENT AND INSTANTLY OPEN A CANAL. They are ready to detonate as soon as the Power Structure is stable in your Government. This location is on the "Ring of Fire" and you can expect the San Andreas to go at the same time. The troops are now in place to stop interference. By the way, some of your troops are in the area and still think themselves to be in the Middle East. Incredible? Of course. Will it work? Absolutely--it already has. **YOU HAVE ONE ALLY--GOD. HE HAS SENT US, THE HOSTS--BUT WE CANNOT ACT UNLESS YOU ACT. WE ARE THE ONLY STRENGTH WHICH CAN TECHNICALLY STOP THEM--BUT, IF YOU CARE NOT ENOUGH ABOUT YOUR OWN STATUS--WE WILL NOT BE ALLOWED FURTHER PARTICIPATION. WE WILL SIMPLY STAND AT READY.**

For you weak-of-knees and faint-of-heart--congratulations, you are alive and well. Now, let us get up off those assets and haul assets! Do all the Elite know? Of course NOT, for there is no ability to keep the ego and addicted mouths shut--they have simply destroyed your Congress the same way in which they have destroyed you--the people. So--the enemy is few in number--mammoth in POWER; I come, however, to tell you: **GOD IS ALL-POWERFUL AND IN THE ENDING--GOD WINS! THAT, DEAR ONES, MEANS YOU OF GOD WIN!!!**

WAR OF KNOWLEDGE AND TRUTH

This is not a war of bullets, or war as you know it. It is a time of standing together in total solidarity--it must be a battle with ballots and can only be done by **YOU--THE-PEOPLE--FOR WHOM THIS WONDROUS COUNTRY WAS FOUNDED--IN FREEDOM, WITH LIBERTY AND JUSTICE FOR ALL. IT WILL REQUIRE YOU ALL!** You will put aside the bigotry and hate and join with brother--you will reach out your hand and lift up your native population and join hands--this is an opportunity for the greatest performance of your life-stream.

I will be writing in detail--direct from the top leader's mouth, who was there, and who knows the truth of this message. One who risks his life every minute of his life. Who will join us? Or, do we do it alone? Well, it doesn't work that way any longer--either **YOU** move with us or **YOU** go down. The door is shut on the cell and the key is in the lock. Will you stop the turning of the key or will you demand it be turned? It is up to you! It now goes beyond your imagination as to damage you are ready to unleash. Even if there is no massive war begun by such a Costa Rican detonation--the massive radiation and violent geophysical response will be incredible--**AND IT IS KNOWN AS MUCH! WELL, WHY DIDN'T SOMEONE LIKE CARL SAGAN TELL YOU? BECAUSE CARL SAGAN IS ON THE COUNCIL OF FOREIGN RELATIONS AND ONE OF THE ELITE BIG BOYS! HE CONFIRMS THEIR LIES FOR THEM. SO BE IT--IT IS NOW TIME FOR ACTION OR GET OUT. IT IS TIME FOR THE FISHING AND STOP THE TOYING WITH THE BAIT--IT IS TIME TO -- OR GET OFF THE -- ! IT IS TIME TO TEND YOUR ASSETS AND YOUR OTHER ASSETS WILL TAKE CARE OF THEMSELVES--FOR THE GOVERNMENT PLANS TO TAKE BOTH!**

WE ARE HERE AT GOD'S COMMAND--BUT, YOU WILL ASK GOD AND MOVE YOUR FANNIES IN PARTICIPATION--OR WE SHALL GATHER OUR CREW AND MOVE OUT. THAT BODES BADLY FOR YOUR PLANET FOR WE WILL ENCAPSULATE IT IN AN ENERGY CONTAINER, THEN, WHATEVER HAPPENS WILL HAPPEN, FOR THE TRANSITION OF YOUR PARALLEL ORB IS INTO ITS FOURTH YEAR OF FREEDOM! SO BE IT, MAY GOD BLESS YOU--MAY YOU HEAR THE CALL AND MAY YOU RISE UP, JOIN HANDS AND ACT! THE TIME IS AT HAND! NOW--TODAY.

Instructions for my crew, please. Make arrangements to obtain information packets from Action Center. Move into total support

for Gritz--get his book A COUNTRY BETRAYED, IF YOU NEED CONFIRMATION--BUT READ FAST! Otherwise, join with us and then read at your leisure--hopefully in freedom. Disperse this information--DISPERSE THIS INFORMATION. PITCH IN--SEND FUNDS SO WE CAN ENLARGE THE CIRCULATION AND SUPPORT THE SPEAKERS FROM EVERY PLATFORM IN THE LAND. CAN ONE OR TWO "PEOPLE" PULL IT OFF? YES, YES INDEED--FOR THE ONE BECOMES THE ONE UNITED AND THE ARMY OF GOD CANNOT FAIL. I ASK YOU TO CONTRIBUTE THROUGH THE INSTITUTE FOR YOUR PROTECTION OF INVESTMENTS AS SUCH, CAN THEN BE COVERED THROUGH PROTECTIVE MEASURES AND THE FUNDS FUNNELLED INSTANTLY. WHAT WE DO FROM HERE ON IN COMMANDS THE OUTCOME. GOD HAS RESPONDED TO YOUR OUTCRY FOR HELP--NOW, WILL YOU TAKE THE HELP, AND THE TRUTH, AND SET YOURSELF FREE? IT IS STRICTLY UP TO YOU--YOU CAN DO IT IF YOU WANT TO. Your whole society has been deliberately poisoned and drugged, deceived and brought down--INTENTIONALLY! IT WILL BE YOU--THE-PEOPLE WHO WILL SAVE IT OR IT WILL NOT BE SAVED--GOD ALREADY HAS HIS PLACES OF SECURITY READY AND WAITING--IT IS UP TO YOU!

Oberli, draw this to a rapid faxing to George prior to his departure--I waited until the last minute to insure security. The babe is in security so Grandma can relax. Get a duplicator this day, for video tapes. We must make a major all-out effort to get the information out, in every way possible. Original presentations can be duplicated or purchased from source. After copying the information (tape) make sure the assemblers get ordering information ready for use, but hold up on sources until we can better discern mode of operation--for it may well be easier to funnel from many sources, including America West. These

things can be worked out but it is time to burst that confounded disinformation bubble coming out of the supposed "uncovering" groupie. Just blow them out, George--starting at the self-appointed top--Friedman, and work down through the whole bunch--YOUR NATION AND YOUR LIVES ARE AT STAKE! YOU WILL BE GIVEN PROTECTION--KEEP GOD'S "MOUTHPIECE" WITH YOU AT ALL TIMES, SON--YOU WILL BE BRILLIANT BEYOND THAT WHICH YOU RECOGNIZE! GO WITH GOD. SANDY, THANK YOU FOR RESPONDING, YOU ARE INDEED PRECIOUS UNTO THE WORD. YOU STUDENTS HAVE EARNED YOUR WINGS, PHOENIX CHILDREN--IT IS TIME TO FLY. I SHALL SHORE YOU UP AS THE WIND BENEATH YOUR WINGS--BUT YOU MUST FIRST PUT OUT THINE WINGS, LEST YOU CRASH. THE TIME FOR PETTINESS AND HUMAN FRAILTY IS PAST--YOU WILL FLY OR FALL, IT IS UP TO YOU; I HAVE GIVEN YOU TRAINING AND IT IS TIME FOR GRADUATION AND SELF-SUSTAINMENT. SALU, SALU, SALU--IN THE TOTALITY OF THE INFINITE TRIANGLE OF LIFE AND THE WHOLENESS OF THE INFINITE CIRCLE OF GOD-TRUTH--I AM YOUR BROTHER AND I WILL SEE YOU HOME.

GYEORGOS CERES HATONN
LET US WALK WITH GOD

CENTER FOR ACTION
Box 472, HCR 31
Sandy Valley, NV 89019

THE PHOENIX JOURNALS:

Sipapu Odyssey
And They Called His Name Immanuel, I Am Sananda
Space-Gate
Spiral To Economic Disaster
From Here To Armageddon
Survival Is Only Ten Feet From Hell
The Rainbow Masters
AIDS, The Last Great Plague

Satan's Drummers
Privacy In a Fishbowl
Cry of The Phoenix
Crucifixion of The Phoenix
Skeletons In The Closet
R.R.P.P.*
*Rape, Ravage, Pillage and Plunder of the Phoenix
Rape of The Constitution
You Can Slay The Dragon
The Naked Phoenix
Blood And Ashes
Firestorm In Babylon
The Mossad Connection
Creation, The Sacred Universe
Pleiades Connection, Return Of The Phoenix Vol. I

Burnt Offerings and Blood-stained Sands
Shrouds Of The Seventh Seal

The Bitter Communion
Counterfeit Blessings
The Phoenix Express Vol's I & II (\$15)
The Phoenix Express Vol's III & IV (\$15)
The Phoenix Express Vol's V & VI (\$15)

The price is \$10 per JOURNAL, (EXCEPTING EXPRESS) 10% discount on orders of 4 or more. California residents add 6% sales tax. Add shipping, UPS \$3.25 and \$1.00 each additional or U.S. Mail \$2.50 for first title and \$1.00 each additional.

Write for Quantity Discount.

Available from America West or your Local Distributor.

Express is \$20 per 13 ISSUES (including back issues for the period) or \$75 per 52 ISSUES.

Send orders and Payments to: America West Distributors, P.O. Box 986, Tehachapi, CA. 93581.

For credit card orders or book catalog and sample newsletter call 1/800-729-4131. For personal inquiries or other purposes, please call 1/805-822-9655.

TRUTH WILL SET YOU FREE



PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS

A bulletin commenting on appropriate current news events, clarification of portions of the Journals and answers of a general nature to questions not found in the existing Journals.

PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS is published by America West Publishers, Inc. P.O. BOX 986 Tehachapi, CA. 93581. Subscription rate is \$20 per 13 issues or \$75 per 52 issues, First Class mailing. COPYRIGHT 1991 by America West Publishers, Inc. All rights reserved. Reproduction of this copyrighted material for private non-profit use is expressly encouraged, for commercial purposes it is strictly forbidden.

MAY 1991 VOLUME XII NUMBER 13

**5/11/91 #1 HATONN
SATURDAY**

Hatonn present in the Light of Holy God, may we be given to serve well. May we also be given to serve in beauty that the ugliness and darkness does not pull us down into discouragement.

First, I must respond to Patricia regarding the device she refers to as the "Rife" machine. Number one--it is NOT! Moreover, it carries not enough voltage, etc., to be of any value that I can determine, whatsoever. However, if you can get enough voltage to the apparatus--you will kill anyone with a pacemaker. Do not touch Eleanor with that thing. I find no value in it whatsoever and it can cause disruption to the pacemaker. That, brothers, is the intent--you can only produce low frequency pulses from low voltage, low amp instruments which end up more damaging than anything you can do to a body. Even Bedini, who had the right idea, produced far too low a frequency--THAT requires a sequence of voltage which no one is comfortable with which to work. In the meanwhile, the dark brotherhood would love nothing more than to have us kill some of our own people with these foolish devices--YOU NEED NO DEVICES TO HEAL SELF! NONE! Even my beloved Padre' is still punishing himself with that hand for some perceived aggression or another--put it away, brother--for penance is not of God as you ones perceive it to be. When you come into true "belief" (and it can work nicely with Ed because there is no physical reason that the hand continues to give such pain) that God can stop the deterioration, and then command that the limb be healed--so shall it be--God is only waiting and all those devices simply keep avoiding

the issue at hand (pun intended).

When ones come into the balance of ceasing to "REGRET" that which is past and perceiving there is not time to finally walk and produce to full extent--the perceptions of loss melt away and the void is filled. I can only ask of you ones that you set a reasonably short penance period on selves for your perceived transgressions so that you can pay quickly, satisfy self and live in peace and beauty in the perfection of God.

Can you understand that nothing much changes in the perception at time of transition save a momentary lapse in that which is created about you on your current plane of experience? How do I know? One, I have been there! Two, I see it before me right now and Three, the mind will continue its journey hardly interrupted from that which was present at the death of the body. You have been so lied to regarding transition that long ago ceased the understanding of continuing journey of soul. NOTHING outside self will do it! "Things" can only contribute to the assurance into the mind of assistance and/or cure--but the subconscious knows immediately the difference in Truth and facade and until you can convince the subconscious mind of a "thing"--you will change nothing except, perhaps, the symptoms.

Now, let us analyze, with reason, putting aside all preconceived notions. We speak not of that which came before nor that which will come later--but what is present right now in, say, Eleanor and Ed specifically. Ed's hand can heal to perfection for physical injury was temporary but healing slower due to many factors of physical maturing. Often, with

enslavement of a body part which allows no motion due to whatever reason, as the body itself matures and changes, healing changes--slows and often misuses its fuel elements which allows for bone spur formation, etc. However, until the physical is changed and altered--the healing can be perfection and return to wholeness.

Now, let us take in point, Eleanor. She has had long-standing problems with actual deterioration of the body due to outside means as well as favoring due to pain. This has caused actual physical change along with the surgeons who have replaced two joints--even though the body would be capable of actually rebuilding itself--the mind KNOWS that that body has artificial parts and WILL NOT regenerate itself--for what would you do with four hips? The mind knows it would be producing a worse situation for the being at hand and the mind will ALWAYS MOVE AWAY FROM PAIN WHICH IT PERCEIVES AS PAIN--IF THE PAIN SUPPLANTS A NEED--IT WILL THEN CLING TO THE PAIN FOR IT HAS BECOME A FRIEND AND A TOOL FOR PROTECTION OF THE PSYCHE. The continuing introduction of one foolish "thing" after another only reinforces the knowledge of the mind that it WON'T WORK and even if you brought something which would work, the mind is predisposed to allow nothing of the kind.

Therefore, a warm and loving regular visitation and sharing would do far more than some piece of man-made contraption. So, the "frequency change" comes within the mind--negative and painful input are the low frequency range and Love moving into God-Love produces the frequencies of the high range which re-balance in

perfection and healing. It is all indeed complicated but man will not trust of "self" and simply offer of self in love and friendship and, therefore, clings to "things" and "devices" and keeps "trying" to "help"--it just doesn't produce lasting healing but rather, often causes the body to respond negatively in order to not lose the comradery of the one with the device.

Therefore, if the use of a device brings some measure of comfort--use it, but if the body has been tampered with in such manner as to be disrupted by electrical/electronic impulse--don't risk it. I suggest leaving the device at the door and taking your heart, in love, in for a nice sharing of friendship meeting and far more will be accomplished--for both (all, in fact) parties involved.

Patricia, I am indebted, precious, for your inquiry. It is sad that we continue to have to learn over and over--WE CANNOT DO "IT" FOR ANOTHER--ONLY STAND BY AND OFFER OUR LOVE, UNDERSTANDING AND GENTLENESS--IT PAYS NOT TO BE THE GREAT PSYCHIATRIST, EITHER, FOR USUALLY THE "PHYSICIAN AND GREAT ADVICE-GIVER" IS SICKER THAN THE ONE HE TREATS. YOUR OWN MEDICAL CIRCLES HAVE A GREAT JEST (TRUTH): "A PSYCHIATRIST IS A HALF-SANE PERSON TREATING A HALF-CRAZY ONE." SO BE IT. Man becomes invalid (get the word "invalid"; lack of validity) for two reasons: loneliness and self disrespect, and tyranny through which to control another. As children utilize negative behavior and tantrums and naughty actions, so too, do so-called adults--they become sick and throw more subtle tantrums and even if attention is negative in nature--it DOES WORK TO SOME EXTENT. The conscious mind can do nothing about it once it becomes a habit and the subconscious WILL NOT until the stimulation is replaced by different actions. The supra-conscious can but will not until such time as the being is whole enough to handle the change--so goes the endless loop of illness, pain and/or healing. When the body becomes weary of the game and sees through the subterfuge--the person will change IF the person faces and confronts the truth of action.

How can I say this? Look around and you will see persons who have no

arms, no legs, disfigurement, cancers--all manners of imperfections and yet they are not crippled, hardly even handicapped. You will keep unto you as much pain as is convenient--and then you will discard even that.

Does this mean that ones intentionally suffer? Yes. Does it mean they intentionally continue the path? Yes. Do they realize that which they do? Sometimes--usually NOT and certainly will not consciously admit it--especially to the ones they are somehow controlling or summoning. And yet, it is far more difficult to accept loving kindness and gifts of self-sharing than it is to be outcast, for the mind is somehow punishing the body for misperceived violations of some sort or another--usually having become total habit.

Usually one who is trained to be tended--cannot perceive being qualified or capable of tending self--when the hurdle of sufficiency is crossed the persons become quite content in their newly found FREEDOM.

God will always WAIT to see which it will be--self-enslavement or freedom--funny about that character, God. So be it.

Dharma, we are into the middle of four massive subjects, are we not? And, a dozen waiting so where do we go? Right along as if they are all the same--for they are! We just keep unfolding it and if one writing is disconnected from the one just prior--readers will have to back up a section or so. Confirmations are flowing through so quickly that I hope to get on to being able just to funnel the confirmations right on through with our bulldozer. What we have received within the last day regarding The USS Liberty, the Russian business interchange and rip-off and the failing insurance companies is enough to last us to shut-down of the planet--so, we will just do that which we can and give support to the speakers in every manner possible.

I am most pleased to tell you that by the middle of June we will have backup help for you who wish to or already have formed Nevada Corporations, etc. It has been difficult but we have one in training who can be of assistance. I hope that you ones will see the merit of this type of business for it really gives the adversary a

headache trying to getcha' when his own laws protect you. I cannot speculate as to how long that door shall remain open but we surely walk through open doors as long as we can; then, when a door shuts we usually can locate another which opens. It is the ONLY WAY WE WILL GET THROUGH THIS TEDIOUS TIME OF TIGHTROPE WALKING.

I do note that some are writing and telling me "wonderful" news--you can get incorporated in Delaware so much cheaper--NO YOU CANNOT! THE DELAWARE LAWS ARE SUCH THAT YOU HAVE STATE TAXES WHICH PUTS YOU RIGHT ONTO THE FEDERAL EXCHANGE PROGRAM. NEVADA IS THE ONLY STATE WHICH IS NOT RECIPROCAL AND AFFORDS TOTAL OWNERSHIP PRIVACY. Can you get incorporated in Nevada for less than through the ones we can hook you up with? Probably--but they offer you no buffer or in-between privacy for officers lists, etc., and if they do, it will be more expensive by great measure. Further, you must know how to follow-on and most do not have the ability to gain that information without much study and very expensive trips to training seminars. Our desire is to be able to give you that kind of assistance and corporate veil protection for some kind of nominal fee which allows us to function in a "small", invisible manner with brother helping brother in network of possibilities--the point is to keep all profits moving and in use from the eyes of the trailers--for your protection, for a half-dome job is usually worse than no job at all. However, if set up properly, you will be covered and with proper "corporation" paperwork--you are safe and they are unable to pierce that veil and you can learn and integrate possibilities at leisure.

I have stopped urging ones to go directly to Nevada unless you are already totally sophisticated and unless you live in Nevada where all information is easily attained--because you need more and to get more from Nevada is basically some \$200 to \$400 per hour for consultation, if you go that route. If you only dig "the hole" you are probably going to fall in, be pushed in or, or, or. Keep a sturdy plank across that hole which will not break under observation. We have simply been so swamped with the myriads of tasks that

even our own ones within the family are not being properly tutored. They are safe but the knowledge level is so shallow at present that the perception is one of frantic "Oh dod, oh dod, what I do now?" Our intent is to get a wholly operational business and information center going for you just as quickly as possible and one is coming directly from a bit of a training period and with some intensive input we shall be able to build a qualified staff in reasonable time. We have some attorneys willing to learn the ropes and an accountant or two ALMOST willing to stick their neck out. When they find it totally secure and shielded--we will garner that which is needed--God is funny that way, also.

The point is to get the sugar under the shed roof before it melts and/or turns to rock, and then it can be placed in proper shelving in dehumidified rooms at leisure. I do feel remiss that I have not done more follow-on on the total value of even individual corporations--for as set up in Nevada under the full laws of the state and nation--the benefits are incredible. Will they always be that way? Probably not but maybe so--the "big boys" have to have somewhere to run with their loot and their estates--remember, people die and everything "left" after the state gets through is usually tied up in probate until the "rest" is gone--old corporations never die; they just get a new president and the bank account is not even noted. Advantages of such action are almost limitless if handled smartly and timely. And remember, you ones who will be starting a corporation for your crochet and/or pet center, or "consultation" service (to your own kids, perhaps?)--KEEP YOUR NAMES OFF THE LABEL. IN FACT, IF YOU HAVE A STRONG ENEMY--PUT HIS NAME ON THE BUILDING AND PAPERWORK--THE GOVERNMENT WILL THEN GO AFTER HIM AND YOU ARE SAFELY TUCKED AWAY. THE POINT IS TO BECOME NON-EGO FINDABLE. DO YOU WANT SAFETY, SECURITY AND YOUR MONEY--OR DO YOU WANT THE WORLD TO KNOW YOUR NAME? IF IT BE THE LATTER--FORGET THE CONTACT WITH US FOR WE ARE NOT INTO EGO-TRAINING, EXCEPT TO SEPARATE IT FROM THE TRUTH OF YOURSELF. DONALD TRUMP BLEW IT BY PUTTING HIS NAME ON EVERYTHING--HOWEVER, YOU CAN'T

EVEN START TO KNOW HOW MUCH THAT CLEVER MAN HAS THAT THE PUBLIC DOES NOT KNOW ABOUT--AND THE GOVERNMENT AND HIS ENEMIES CAN'T DISCOVER AND IF THEY DO--IT CAN'T BE CONFISCATED. If we do not become as clever and intelligent as the enemy, we must expect to lose. The intent has been to totally train the public into attitudes of profound ignorance so as to know everything and anything about you and use it against you and it has worked.

If you lose your Constitution, it is over no matter what efforts you have made--for you already bear the beast mark and you are identified--so, your only hope, already, is to cleverly utilize that which the adversary sets up for self. Can you shelter everything? No--nor should you even try for 'tis better to allow a bit of information while the rest remains in security. That which already is open--such as social security, etc., leave alone, even if there is tax, for the point is to cover all other assets and reduce self to only the income known. It simply requires intelligence and discernment and ABSOLUTELY NO BREAKING OF ANY LAWS--NONE! This only works because it CAN work within the laws--very nicely and very securely--if you are willing to do the required tending of the new baby. But then, why are we here? What is the intent? TO BRING ONES BACK INTO RESPONSIBILITY FOR SELF AND SELF-ACTION AND GET THE LEECHES OFF YOUR BACKS. IN THIS WORLD--IF YOU KILL OFF THE PARASITES (WHICH WILL HAPPEN IF YOU STOP THEIR FUEL INTAKE) THEN YOU CAN RETURN YOUR PLACE TO BALANCE. NO MORE AND NO LESS--IT HAS TO WORK FOR IT IS THE UNIVERSAL LAW--THAT THAT WHICH IS TRULY INTENDED IS THAT WHICH IS REAPED. THE LAW OF THE BUREAUCRACY IS: THAT WHICH IS STATED IN INTENT PRODUCES THE EXACT OPPOSITE. AND THAT, SIR, IS HOW YOU RECOGNIZE THAT ALL THEY TELL YOU IS, AT BEST, PARTIAL TRUTH IN ANY CIRCUMSTANCE. Their intent is to enslave you so all thrusts of the mouth must be in attempt to allow you to "think" FREEDOM--while they act to bring you into bondage. It is no longer a point of theory--it is THE "LAW OF THE BUREAUCRACY".

Dharma, since I have already rambled at some length, I think we shall just move ahead with the summary I was doing on the Banksters for it goes along a bit with business and waking up to both insult and possibilities. I think we were last, some days past, speaking of the good old Federal Reserve and the power thereof. We will just pick up at that point at any rate.

POWER EXPOSED

Every effort possible has been utilized by the Federal Reserve Board to conceal its powers, but the truth is...the Fed has usurped the government. It controls everything in Congress and it controls all your foreign relations. It makes and breaks governments at will. So it behooves you all, if you have even what appears to be meager assets--to protect them if possible. They have attempted to make you into a totally helpless welfare state whereby it does not pay you to protect selves--well, as I say, we can only offer possibilities of action--we do not twist arms nor cram anything down throats--people must take responsibility. I do, however, expect that, if you come within our working circles, you come in with intent to serve God and not further rip-off anyone, nor threaten investigations, etc., for privacy is the name of the game and if you foolishly wrap yourselves into selfishness--you will negate the purpose. All is totally legal to the finest detail but troublemakers and "seekers" of games and foment are asked to turn the other way, for we have neither time nor inclination to play games nor have a business set up for selfish, self-centered participants. The latter can easily be accomplished through this very route and through these ones who serve you--but it is ungracious to absorb their time when you can do it through established routes. Look at intent--self-shelter is worthy, but pulling your brother down in your selfish processing is unacceptable for ours is to have "business with total integrity, within the laws of the land AND WITHIN THE LAWS OF GOD"--IT CAN BE DONE!!

Hopefully, you have the picture and understand the mechanics of how the Fed works in this criminal money-system scam. However, in case we still have misunderstanding and lack of comprehension, let's have one more

objective lesson--especially for you new readers who don't know where to go "back" and pick up the information. I find that most of our regular readers still do not grasp it in full and can use the summary.

REAL LIFE MONOPOLY

Almost everyone is familiar with the game of Monopoly, which has a very appropriate name. However, its rules are those of a make-believe world. But with just a few simple rule changes you can make it resemble the real economic world far better than you would wish from a parlor game:

First, count all the money available (let us example for this scenario--say, \$8,000).

Second, loan, not give, an equal amount (\$2,000) to each of four players.

Third, instead of each player collecting \$200 FROM the bank every time he passes GO, he PAYS \$200 in interest to the bank!

Now you should know who will win every game. If not, play it according to these rules and find out! But then, perhaps you, along with the thousands of other Americans every week, have already lost the real life game and know who the winner is--ALWAYS!

THE BORROWER IS THE SERVANT

If you learn nothing else from this dissertation, learn this: If you are in debt, you are not free, you are a bond slave. Even if you have no personal debt, as a U.S. citizen, your share of the National debt is over \$20,000 and whatever property you think you own is pledged to pay that debt. And, the government can and will come and confiscate everything you thought you owned to pay it. As your own proclaimed Bible tells you in Proverbs 22:7, "The borrower is servant to the lender."

The manner in which bondslaves were to be controlled was put forth in "The Bankers Manifest" of 1934 (don't laugh, here it is):

Capital must protect itself in every way, through combination and through legislation. Debts must be collected and loans and mort-

gages foreclosed as soon as possible. When, through a process of law, the common people have lost their homes, they will be more tractable and more easily governed by the strong arm of the law, applied by the central power of wealth, under control of leading financiers. People without homes will not quarrel with their leaders. This is well known among our principal men now engaged in forming an imperialism of capital to govern the world. By dividing the people we can get them to expend their energies in fighting over questions of no importance to us except as teachers of the common herd.

Feel nervous and hot around the neckband? I hope so! Did you really get the above message? All other issues take a back seat and are secondary to the question of money! You have been divided into a thousand different camps ranging from anti-Communist to anti-racists and neutralized by waiting for the rapture, or boozing with the boob-tube. What is your favorite diversion? That is, if you have any time left after working more than six months every year for the Anti-God Banksters (AB's) and THEIR "government". It is a very safe bet that you don't study history, or money, which, to re-quote that nice Robert Hemphill:

...is the most important subject intelligent persons can investigate and reflect upon. It is so important that our present civilization may well collapse unless it is widely understood and the defects remedied very soon.

BITS OF OMITTED HISTORY

In order to understand how the AB's acquired their absolute power over the nations, it is necessary to understand some history which has been omitted from your history textbooks dealing with this matter--for your history books are so devoid of history that we have a myriad of subjects which are left out and buried under the shroud of deceit and lies. Nonetheless, let us consider this subject at hand. This knowledge is also necessary so that you do not repeat it--if you ever get the opportunity of control--AGAIN!

In the beginning, there was no money and there was no civilization. Every man obtained his own necessities of

life--food, shelter and clothing, through his own efforts in some manner or another. This was probably the only period in history short of that ill-perceived "Eden" that man was truly free and independent--and that, too, is a dream, isn't it? However, this was a very difficult, dangerous and insecure lifestyle at best, what with tantalizing apples and deceitful ladies of the night and serpents in all the trees and nothing but fig leaves to cover thine assets, and so forth. Fig leaves are most uncomfortable in the middle of a windy blizzard or especially--sandstorm.

Eventually, there developed a system of exchange of goods and services which we can call barter. In that economic system every man benefitted because he would only trade something he had for something that was of greater value in some manner to himself. For instance, if Jim had ten potatoes and Bill had ten fish, they could trade five potatoes for five fish and each would have a complete meal for his family. So there was "light".

It was soon realized that, by specializing, a man could produce a given commodity much more efficiently and trade his surplus with other specialists to obtain all of his needs. Thus everyone who efficiently produced something which many people needed or wanted could make a very comfortable living with "markers" for a variety of items in exchange for his own production.

The value that each man placed on his own produce was primarily a function of the time he spent to produce it, what he spent for raw materials and tools--AND MARKET DEMAND FOR HIS PRODUCT.

CREATION OF COINAGE

It was soon realized, however, that barter was a very inconvenient system and, fun though it might be, consumed much time in bargaining over the value of commodities. After all, every man values everything differently from every other man and at different times, places and circumstances.

Eventually, the use of certain durable commodities, such as gold and silver, became popular as a medium of exchange and greatly facilitated trade. Civilization began to develop as more men became specialists and an

increasing variety of goods was produced for both production (tools) and consumption. The use of gold and silver bullion as media of exchange, although far superior to trading cows and corn, was still somewhat difficult, because their weight and purity had to be determined. Weighing them was relatively easy with balance scales but determining purity and quality was quite difficult. These problems were overcome with the introduction of "coins", which were certified by the issuing authority to be of the weight and purity represented by the denomination and purity stamped upon them.

BIRTH OF THE MONSTER BANKING BABY

As wealth increased, one of the trades that developed was that of making gold jewelry, or goldsmithing. Because goldsmiths dealt in large quantities of gold, it was necessary for them to have secure vaults, or safes, in which to store their valuable commodity for protection from theft.

Other people who acquired significant amounts of metallic money, especially merchants and craftsmen, also required security for their money. It soon became common practice for them to "deposit" their money with the goldsmiths for a small fee. In return, the goldsmith would give the depositor a receipt for the amount of the deposit. A depositor could then give his warehouse receipt to a supplier in payment for goods, rather than transferring the metal itself. This method of payment was so convenient and simple that it soon became common practice. On paper an amount was simply transferred onto the books of another. Thus was born the business of banking. So good so far.

ORIGIN OF USURY (INTEREST)

The shrewd Babylonian Elite goldsmiths soon realized that, of all the gold deposited with them, only a small percentage was reclaimed each month with the warehouse receipts they had issued. As wealthy men, they were often asked for loans. As shrewd men, they were soon lending out as much as 90% of the gold placed on deposit with them, typically requiring that four talents of gold be returned to them in one year for every three they loaned, an interest rate of 33 1/3%!

Since there was a limited amount of gold in circulation, they soon "cornered" the market on gold and became the richest men in Babylon. Their descendants still are and are referred to in Revelation 18:23: "For thy merchants were the great men of the earth; for by thy sorceries (pharmacia = drugs) were all nations deceived." People who are drugged (poisoned) with alcohol, nicotine, caffeine, medicine, sugar, chlorine, fluoride, TV, government, "education", and "religion", have short-circuited brains and simply cannot think logically. If you are having difficulty understanding this, hopefully you now understand WHY! I am sure we left out a thing or two which has poisoned you as a society.

FRACTIONAL RESERVE BANKING

Ah, rears the head of the deadly poison serpent. With virtually all of the gold in their possession, the goldsmiths could loan out their "warehouse receipts" for amounts totalling more than ten times the amount of gold actually in their vaults and charge interest (usury) on something which had cost them virtually nothing (clay tablets were very cheap at the time for labor was so thrifty).

When this debt money was created and circulated in the society, it caused a temporary increase in trade and the production of real wealth until the loan was repaid. However, when the money was created, the amount of the interest was NOT CREATED and the ultimate result was a net reduction of money in circulation, causing depression and foreclosure, unless, of course, more money was loaned into circulation.

Thus was born "fractional reserve banking" and the system of usury which today rules the world. This is the lifeblood of the system identified in Revelation 18 as "MYSTERY, BABYLON THE GREAT."

THE BAAL PRIESTS

Occasionally, the people holding these "gold certificates" would get wise to the fact that the goldsmith did not actually have enough gold on deposit with which to redeem his certificates. This would result in a "run on the bank" and his sudden demise, unless he had previously escaped with his

hoard of gold.

Being shrewd, the goldsmiths recognized this as an unhealthy situation. Therefore, after very little thought, they decided to bring the king in as a "partner". After all, the king was always in need of gold to support his concubines and palace guard. Thus the king was only too happy to provide government sanction and protection for this racket in exchange for greatly discounted interest rates, even lower than the prime rate. But the shrewd goldsmiths thought that government protection might not be sufficient. After all, the police couldn't protect them 24 hours a day.

Since the king was also god in the combined state religion of Baalism, the AB's decided that it would be safest for them to practice their black art under cover of religion. After all, there might be many who would revolt against slavery and risk imprisonment or death; what's the difference? But few religionists, even though enslaved, will challenge "authority" and risk eternal torment by being "excommunicated". Thus, many AB's became BAAL Priests and practiced their banking scam in the temples with complete safety--even picking up as much as 10% tithing, free, for being there.

Thus was joined the unholy Babylonian trinity of; Government, Religion, and Banking (GRAB) which rules your world this day as a Great Mystery to the deceived "goyim", especially Christians, who are their prime target. Great pains and cares were also taken to REWRITE portions of the rule books for these goyim to fit with the Baal religion and keep the good little contributors happy and feeling "saved" at the same time.

GOLD STANDARD

The beginning and rise to world dominion of this Babylonian system is detailed in your own Book of Daniel. The gold standard was established by King Nebuchadnessar when he erected a monument of gold on the Plain of Dura and commanded that everyone bow down and worship it. This was about 500 BC when the Judaists from the southern Kingdom of Judah were in Babylon as captives of the good old Khazar by whatever name they used that particular year. Apparently, all but four of them complied with the

King's orders--Daniel, Shadrack, Meshak and Abednego.

This is not too surprising, since those Khazar/Judaists had previously shown a strong proclivity for gold at the very foundation of their nation. While encamped at the foot of Mt. Sinai after being led out of Egyptian slavery, Moses went up on the mountain to receive the Law from God--and when he returned, the foolish masses were worshipping a golden calf--so be it.

Isn't this fun? Dharma, we need a break and then we'll move right on with Daniel's vision so we pick up a bit of historical value. These are the connections which caused the Elite to separate Church and State, just in case anyone desired to check out either, or both. Salu.

Hatonn to stand-by, please.

5/11/91 #2 HATONN
SATURDAY

Hatonn returned. Let us get right to work.

DANIEL'S VISION

By the way, chelas, you who might have forgotten--Daniel was the prophet who deserved the very most attention and so this is not just an exercise in games and fun--it is filled with timely and timing information regarding the Revelation and time of culmination of cycles. Even tampered with, there is incredible truth and warning of things to come through Daniel's writings--for no one could really decipher them throughout the generations.

Daniel was given a vision of the Babylonian succession of world powers. The vision was an image of a man with a head of gold, representing Babylon itself, arms of silver representing Medo-Persia, body of brass, representing Greece, and legs of iron, representing Rome. The feet were of mixed iron and clay. A stone "cut out without hands" was to come out of heaven and destroy this system by striking it in the feet, "at the time of the end" after it secretly gained control of the world, therefore becoming "MYSTERY, Babylon the Great, the whore that sitteth upon many waters (NATIONS) committing fornication with the Kings of the earth." I guess we are together so far?

Archeological searches have uncovered, dear ones, much evidence of Babylon's social and economic systems there in Iraq near Baghdad, which were very similar to yours today--during the time that the Khazarian Elite ran the world. For instance, the Igibi Bank was found with thousands of clay tablet "notes" and "inter-est" (usury) (see how important that Khazar history now becomes and we must get back to more of it) bearing contracts, which served as their money.

Babylon loaned much money at interest (usury) to Persia (Iran) which, of course, Persia could not repay. Therefore, Persia conquered Babylon to eliminate its debt AND ACQUIRE BABYLON'S GOLD. (Is this beginning to make you nervous?)

Persia adopted the Babylonian usury system and loaned Greece much money at interest (usury). Greece, of course, could not repay the debt and conquered Persia to eliminate its debt AND ACQUIRE THE GOLD IN PERSIA.

Greece adopted the Babylonian usury system and loaned Rome much money at interest (usury). Rome of course, could not repay the debt and conquered Greece to eliminate its debt AND ACQUIRE THE GOLD IN GREECE.

After the fall of Imperial Rome, the various nations of Europe were kept in bondage and poverty by the AB's for many centuries, known as the "Dark Ages"! Where do you think you might be headed, world?

When the Babylonian civilization collapsed, 3% of the people owned all the wealth. When old Persia went down to destruction, 2% of the people owned all the wealth. When ancient Greece went down to ruin 0.5% of the people owned all the wealth. When the Roman Empire fell by the wayside, 2,000 people owned the wealth of the civilized world.... It is said, dear ones, that at this time less than 2% of the people control 90% of the wealth of America.

Now that you know some history (His Story) DO YOU DETECT A PATTERN IN THE AFFAIRS OF MEN AND NATIONS? Do you begin to understand that wars are created by the AB's, who Christ called Pharisees and accused them of shedding all the innocent blood from the time Cain

killed Abel? Now you might understand why Christ was crucified only three days after He threw the money-changers out of the Temple. **BETTER YET--NOW YOU MIGHT RECOGNIZE WHY "THE LOVE OF MONEY IS THE ROOT OF ALL EVIL."**

FREEDOM?

Was there ever a time when men were free of the usurers' yoke of bondage? Yes, and it was a glorious period that lasted for nearly six centuries and provided nearly "utopian" conditions for the working people in England, and for shorter periods in the other European nations. This period is known as the Renaissance, but the reason for it is a carefully kept secret. Why? Because the revelation of this knowledge would again result in the banishment of the AB's and a flowering of debt-free freedom.

In 1100 A.D. Henry I became King of England and found the treasury empty. The supply of gold and silver coin had mostly gone with the Crusaders to Palestine (oh woe is me) and a medium of exchange was urgently required. Rather than seeking loans from AB's, Henry issued into circulation for payment of government debt, or as receipts for goods and services rendered, marked pieces of wood called tallies.

These sticks varied in size from about four inches long up to some 8 1/2 feet long. The longest represented 50,000 pounds. Notches were cut into the side, the width of the notch representing the value in pounds sterling, and the amount written on two sides. (A pound sterling was originally an actual pound of silver.) The sticks were then split and one-half paid into circulation, debt free. They were readily used by the people in trade, because they derived their value from the fact that they were receivable in payment of taxes. When the tally was presented for payment of taxes, it had to exactly match, that is tally, with the half retained in the treasury, called a foil. Forgery was nearly impossible. Silver coins continued to circulate also.

Usury (interest), being strictly prohibited by Scripture, was also prohibited by both the Christian church and government. However, there were those who continued the

evil practice until they were banished from England in 1290 A.D.--and would you care to guess where they went? That's right! With an honest and convenient money system, an English working man could supply his family's needs for a year by working only 14 weeks! This left a great deal of leisure time available for intellectual, religious and charitable pursuits. This is the reason that the incredible cathedrals of England and Europe were built completely with volunteer labor. Do you think that is amazing? What is really amazing is how this information, essential to your freedom, has been so successfully kept concealed from you!

This tally money system continued to operate in England until 1783, when it was abolished by statute. Nevertheless, tallies continued to be used in rural areas until 1826.

BABYLON RESURRECTED

The death knell of the tally system was sounded in 1694, when the King, William of Orange, granted a charter to William Paterson and his AB associates to establish the Bank of England as a fractional reserve central bank with monopoly power to issue bank notes at interest (usury). This date, 1694, is the most important date in American history, for the Bank of England has had a direct bearing on every major event in America since before your War of Independence.

AMERICAN FREEDOM

When the Pilgrims came to America, they did so with an abundance of faith and determination, but a dearth of knowledge concerning economics and human nature. They initially instituted a system of common ownership or "communism". As a result, over half of them died of starvation and disease. Quickly learning their lesson, every man was allotted his own parcel of land on which to grow his own food and build his own home.

With little money available, the primary means of exchange was barter. Gradually, some foreign coinage came into the colony and facilitated trade. However, as the economy of Massachusetts quickly grew, due to its hardworking people, natural resources and free enterprise, the need for a medium of exchange became acute.

Knowing about England's tally system, Massachusetts issued debt-free paper scrip into circulation in 1690. Despite problems that developed with this invention, due to there being no standard of value, the economy flourished with full employment. Other colonies adopted this system in varying degree and prospered also.

During this period there was no official banking system. A few "Loaning Offices" were maintained by the Colonies, but less than thirty private lending institutions existed in all 13 colonies! Today, they are more numerous than churches, by far.

REAL REASON FOR REVOLUTION

There have been many reasons put forth for the American colonies separating from England, their mother country, and the most powerful nation on Earth. Most of these were listed, in generalities, by Thomas Jefferson in the Declaration of Independence. The first two of these read as follows:

He has refused his Assent to Laws, the most wholesome and necessary for the public good.

He has forbidden his Governors to pass Laws of immediate and pressing importance, unless suspended in their operation till his Assent should be obtained; and when so suspended, he has utterly neglected to attend them.

What were these "most wholesome and necessary" laws that were of "immediate and pressing importance"? Again, a knowledge of TRUE history is necessary to understanding. If you've guessed by now that the AB's were involved, you are absolutely correct. The root of your War of Independence was the issuance of their own paper money by the colonies, beginning with 7000 pounds issued by Massachusetts in 1690, and culminating with the issue of "Colonials" by the Continental Congress.

In 1763, a century after The Bank of England was established, Benjamin Franklin was in England. He was asked to explain why the colonies were so prosperous while England was suffering. He replied:

That is simple. It is only because in the Colonies we issue

our own money. It is called "Colonial Scrip"--and we issue it in the proper proportion to the demands of trade and industry.

The Bank of England soon learned of this situation and forced Parliament to pass a Bill prohibiting the Colonies from issuing their own money. Franklin said, "Within one year from that date the streets of the Colonies were filled with the unemployed."

Later, Franklin said that this was the original cause of the War of Independence. In his own words:

The colonies would gladly have borne the little tax on tea and other matters had it not been that England took away from the Colonies their money, which created unemployment and dissatisfaction.

Yes, the laws referred to by Jefferson were primarily ones to provide for relief of the economic chaos then existing because of The Bank of England's usury money system that had been imposed on the Colonies.

Rothschild supplied some of the financing for the War through his agent Haym Solomon who operated through Robert Morris. This may seem contradictory to the uninformed, but it is a basic strategy for the AB's to instigate war and finance both sides, especially if it involves Christians killing Christians! The Rothschild fortune began when Mayer Amschel Rothschild provided the Hessian mercenaries for King George to kill American patriots.

All of the loans that the Continental Congress obtained were insufficient to totally finance the war. Furthermore, under the Articles of Confederation, Congress had no authority to impose taxes or issue money. Nevertheless, since desperate situations require desperate measures to correct, Congress began to issue the debt-free money known as "Continental".

Knowing, long before Lenin expressed it that, "The surest way to destroy a nation is to debauch its currency," the English proceeded to bring in shiploads of counterfeit Continentals which, combined with Congress' inability to tax them out of circulation, caused them to depreciate to practically nothing by the end of the war. But

they had served their purpose and were the means by which you were able to obtain your liberty. Rather than being denigrated, they should be revered as much as your Declaration of Independence.

SURRENDER

This now brings you to the post-war period which was already somewhat noted. Having fought and won a bloody war against overwhelming odds, the politicians then surrendered your hard-won freedom to the same cabal of AB's who had brought on the war, by granting them a charter for the First Bank of the United States. You were free from their control for a mere 15 years. The AB's agent through whom your slavery was re-established, Alexander Hamilton, was an Englishman from the West Indies whose real name was Levine (ouch!). He took the name of this step-father after his mother divorced and remarried. However, he claimed to be the illegitimate son of Hamilton, which was much more socially acceptable at the time than being a Khazarian Jew.

DEFINE THE DOLLAR

The Coinage Act of 1792 defined a "dollar" as 371.25 grains of .999 (fine) silver and 24.75 grains of pure gold, establishing a bi-metallic standard at a ratio of 15 parts of silver equal to one part of gold.

The Mintage Act of 1837 again defined the dollar as 371.25 grains of fine silver but reduced the dollar of gold to 23.22 grains of pure gold, a new ratio of 16 parts silver equal to one part gold.

In 1873, a "trade dollar" was established of 378 grains while a dollar in gold was retained at 23.22 grains, changing the ratio to 16.28 to one. But a defacto gold standard was established.

In 1878 the Band-Allison Act restored the fine silver content of the dollar to 371.25 grains and the silver/gold ratio of 16 to one.

The Gold-Standard Act of 1900 placed you completely at the mercy of the AB's who control the worlds gold. (They "fix" its price every day in London at the offices of N.M. Rothschild and Sons.) While retaining

silver as legal tender, it eliminated the bi-metallic standard which had precluded the AB's from completely controlling your currency.

KILLING OF THE BANK

Now let us again look back at the War of 1812. After winning the war the U.S. was in bad economic condition. But Congress again turned your victory into defeat by chartering the Second Bank of the United States, which was virtually a clone of the First Bank of the United States and The Bank of England, set up on the Khazarian Elite rules of the Protocols as far back as Babylon.

When Andrew Jackson became President in 1829, he declared war on the AB's. He told them in scathing words, "You are a den of vipers and thieves and I intend to rout you out, and by the Eternal God, I will rout you out." [They just don't make 'em like they used to!] He vetoed renewing the Bank's charter and in his message to Congress said:

The bold efforts that the present bank has made to control the government, the distress it has wantonly caused, are but premonitions of the fate which awaits the American people should they be deluded into a perpetuation of this institution or the establishment of another like it.... if the people only understood the rank injustice of our money and banking system there would be a revolution before morning.

Jackson removed U.S. funds from the Second Bank of the U.S. and placed them in state banks. He also eliminated the national debt. It is a sheer miracle that he was not assassinated. An attempt to kill him was made on Jan. 30, 1835, by one Richard Lawrence with two pistols. **BOTH** misfired. How quaint! But, Lawrence was tried and found innocent after he was traced back into the inner circle of the AB's. He got off by pleading insanity. However, he later boasted of his contact with European bankers who had promised to protect him if he were caught.

The AB's continued their nefarious efforts to establish another central bank without success. Nevertheless, they were able to create confusion and

chaos in your money system through the state-chartered banks. However, they despaired of again establishing a central bank through which they could control the entire U.S.--until they could find a way to cause it to appear as something other than a central bank.

CIVIL WAR PLOT

This is how the plot was hatched to conquer by dividing the U.S. into two nations. The AB's decided to instigate a war between the North and the South over the slavery issue. The London branch of the Rothschilds financed the North (in part) through their agent, August Belmont (Schoenberg) and the Paris branch financed the South through their agents, Judah P. Benjamin and John Slidell. Have you heard these names before? I most certainly do hope so, chelas, lest we have wasted hours and hours for naught.

However, the AB's, thinking that they had Lincoln at their mercy, overstepped themselves. When the Union requested loans from the private banks to conduct the war, the AB's demanded 28% interest. This angered Lincoln and he proceeded to have Congress authorize, in three issues, a total of \$450,000,000 worth of U.S. Notes, called "Lincoln greenbacks", which were paid directly for goods and services required for the war. These issues of debt-free money not only saved the Union but would have destroyed the power of the AB's. The *London Times*, an AB's paper, editorialized:

If this mischievous financial policy, which has its origin in the North American Republic, shall become indurated down to a fixture, then that government will furnish its own money without cost. It will pay off its debts and be without debt. It will have all the money necessary to carry on its commerce. It will become prosperous without precedent in the history of the world. The brains and the wealth of all countries will go to North America. That government must be destroyed or it will destroy every monarchy on the globe.

Lincoln said of the AB's:

The money power preys upon the nation in times of peace and conspires against it in times of adversity. It is more despotic than monarchy, more insolent than autocracy, more selfish than bureaucracy. It denounces, as public enemies, all who question its methods or throw light upon its crimes.

I have two great enemies, the Southern Army in front of me and the financial institutions in the rear. Of the two, the one in my rear is my greatest foe.

In July 1862, the infamous Hazard circular was circulated among American bankers by the London AB's:

Slavery is likely to be abolished by the war power and chattel slavery destroyed. This I and my European friends are in favor of, for slavery is but the owning of labor and carries with it the care of the laborers, while the European plan, led by England, is that capital (AB's) shall control labor by controlling wages. This can be done by controlling the money. The great debt (national) that capitalists will see to it is made out of the war, must be used as a means to control the volume of money. To accomplish this the war bonds must be used as a banking basis. We are now waiting for the Secretary of the Treasury to make this recommendation to Congress.

I honestly do not see how you as a nation are not in the retching stage of pure sickness and vomiting at this very minute. What does it require to make you look at this beast? It has eaten you all the way up to your necks.

SO LET'S EXPAND SLAVERY

Salmon P. Chase, Secretary of the Treasury, and Congress succumbed to the pressure of the AB's--it never seems to fail. The National Bank Act of 1863 was the result. The AB's again gained the power to create your money as debt, but not exclusively so at that time.

Later, Chase repented of his action, saying:

My agency, in promoting the passage of the National Bank Act, was the greatest financial mistake of my life. It has built up a monopoly which affects every interest in the country. It should be repealed, but before that can be accomplished, the people will be arrayed on one side and the bank on the other, in a contest such as we have never before seen in this country.

In a letter to the London branch of the Rothschild AB's, Congressman John Sherman of Ohio said:

The few who can understand the system will either be so interested in its profits, or so dependent on its favors, that there will be no opposition from that class, while on the other hand, the great body of people, mentally incapable of comprehending the tremendous advantages that capital derives from the system, will bear its burdens without complaint and perhaps without even suspecting that the system is inimical to their interests. [Well, so much for that, eh? That is exactly what they thought and think of you-the-people!]

In 1872, Horace Greeley said about the National Bank Act:

We have stricken the shackles from four million human beings and brought all laborers to a common level, not so much by the elevation of the former slaves as by practically reducing the whole working population, white and black, to a condition of serfdom. While boasting of our noble deeds we are careful to conceal the ugly fact that by our iniquitous money system we have nationalized a system of oppression which, though more refined, is not less cruel than the old system of chattel slavery.

In order to protect their money monopoly and prevent the expansion of the honest, debt-free money system instituted by Lincoln, he had to be eliminated. And so he was. JOHN WILKES BOOTH WAS A MEMBER OF "THE KNIGHTS OF THE GOLDEN CIRCLE", A SECRET SOCIETY WHICH WAS CONTROLLED BY THE AB'S, AS ARE

VIRTUALLY ALL SECRET SOCIETIES TODAY! They can be identified by their promotion of the AB's deceptive religious philosophy: "The Brotherhood of Man under the Fatherhood of God". This subject will be covered in future writings for once again the heinous has usurped the perfection in intent to defraud, distract and deceive you. Do you EVER wonder WHY GOD SHOULD WANT TO SAVE YOUR ASSETS? SO BE IT.

RIGHT ON AND FAR-OUT

Bismark, Chancellor of Germany, made the following statement regarding the death of Lincoln:

The death of Lincoln was a disaster for Christendom. There was no man in the United States great enough to wear his boots, and the bankers went anew to grab the riches of the world. I fear that foreign bankers with their craftiness and tortuous tricks will entirely control the exuberant riches of America, and use it to systematically corrupt modern civilization. They will not hesitate to plunge the whole of Christendom into wars and chaos in order that the earth should become their inheritance.

MOVING ON UP INTO THE 1870's

With their increased power, the AB's managed to implement their ancient scheme of establishing a "gold standard" in the U.S., as well as in several European nations at about the same time. This was accomplished by bribing Congress to pass the Coinage Act of 1873 which became known as "The Crime of '73". This Act, while providing for the mintage of a new silver "trade dollar" of 420 grains of standard silver, was only made "legal tender" for payments not greater than five dollars, thus effectively demonetizing silver and destroying the Constitutional bi-metallic standard.

The ensuing monetary crisis forced Congress to pass the Band-Allison Silver Act of 1878 over the veto of President Hayes. This act re-monetized the dollar of 412.5 grains of standard (.90) silver by repealing its legal tender limitation of five dollars. The mint was ordered to coin between two million and four million dollars per month and to exchange them for

silver certificates on demand. The infusion of this debt-free money into circulation caused the economy to flourish.

AH, BUT A CROSS OF GOLD

The AB's could not tolerate this situation since it reduced the demand for their bank credit and enabled the people to pay the otherwise unpayable interest on their mortgages. Thus, the AB's inaugurated a propaganda campaign promoting the "gold standard" during the rest of the century, culminating in the heated Presidential campaigns between McKinley and Bryan in 1896 and 1900. Bryan, who made the famous statement, "You shall not press down upon the brow of labor this crown of thorns--you shall not crucify mankind upon a cross of gold!" lost both elections due to the frantic efforts of the AB's--and so has it continued to be.

GOLDEN RULE

The Gold Standard Act of 1900 was passed by Congress on March 14, stating: "That the dollar consisting of twenty-five and eight-tenths grains of gold nine-tenths fine...shall be the standard unit of value." Thus was enshrined the AB's "Golden Rule", "He who owns the gold, RULES!" THE "MASTER PLAN" OF THE AB's FOR ESTABLISHING THEIR RULE OVER THE WORLD CONTAINS THIS STATEMENT:

YOU ARE AWARE THAT THE GOLD STANDARD HAS BEEN THE RUIN OF STATES WHICH ADOPTED IT, FOR IT HAS NOT BEEN ABLE TO SATISFY THE DEMANDS FOR MONEY, THE MORE SO THAT WE HAVE REMOVED GOLD FROM CIRCULATION AS FAR AS POSSIBLE. [And so you can see WHY it can't work and WHY you have no gold in reserve in Ft. Knox or elsewhere--the Khazar Elite AB's have removed it from your nation and into their banks in foreign lands.]

The MASTER-PLAN will get more attention but I want to continue with the Central Bank PLOT.

THE PLOT

With the Gold Standard firmly in

place, the AB's took aim on their greatest prize: a Central Bank. In order to generate popular support for banking reform, the AB's created the panic of 1907. Congressman Charles Lindbergh, Sr. said, "The money trust caused the 1907 panic and thereby forced Congress to create a National Monetary Commission."

The National Monetary Commission was established by Congress following the Panic of 1907 for the purpose of finding the faults in our economy and proposing corrective legislation. Senator Nelson Aldrich was named as chairman, thus assigning the fox to guard the hen house. After two years of high living in Europe at taxpayers' expense, "studying" the European banking system, the commissioners returned to the U.S.

ALDRICH WAS GRANDFATHER OF THE ROCKEFELLER BROTHERS, and was the NAMESAKE of NELSON ALDRICH ROCKEFELLER, THE NOTORIOUS GOVERNOR OF NEW YORK, EMPLOYER OF HENRY KISSINGER AND PATRON SAINT OF RICHARD NIXON!

Another member of this commission was Jacob Schiff of Kuhn-Loeb and Co. who had helped to finance the bloody Bolshevik Revolution in Russia to the tune of over \$20,000,000 in days when that, dear ones, was a LOT of cash. Schiff was born in the house which his family shared with the Rothschilds in Frankfurt, Germany. Now aren't you sorry you didn't pay better attention to history?

Immediately after the commission returned from Europe, Aldrich called a secret meeting of Rothschild agents. Those men met on November 22, 1910 at the Hoboken, N.J. railway station and boarded Aldrich's private parlor car with shades drawn. Their destination? The private hunting club of J.P. Morgan and associates at Jekyll Island, Ga. Their mission? To draft the document that would undermine the Constitution of the U.S. and enable the AB's to become the absolute masters of America. Yes, by golly--I certainly have told you all this before--why didn't you remember it? I am weary of repeating myself.

The chief architect of this plan was Paul Warburg of Kuhn-Loeb and Co. who was sent from Frankfurt,

Germany to accomplish this task, as a Rothschild agent. His salary was \$500,000 per year and that, too, was a whole bunch in those "good ol' days"!

GREATEST CRIME

The Federal Reserve Act has been well covered in our Journals and elsewhere so we won't bury you in more tiny detail. The Act has been amended more than 200 times. It suffices to say that Congress had NO AUTHORITY WHATSOEVER TO TURN ITS POWER TO ISSUE YOUR MONEY OVER TO A PRIVATE CORPORATION, ESPECIALLY ONE WHOSE CLASS-A STOCK IS OWNED PRIMARILY BY ALIEN AB's. Those aren't space aliens, dear ones. Nevertheless, they did so, with large majorities of those voting in both houses violating their oaths of office--JUST AS TODAY!

The Federal Reserve was established by the Owen-Glass Bill when it was passed by the Senate (43 to 25) on December 22, 1913 and the House of Representatives (209 to 60) [do you suppose they were trying to go home for the holidays?] on December 23, 1913. It was IMMEDIATELY signed into Law by President Woodrow Wilson. It has since been called The Federal Reserve Act and the private central bank which it established is called, simply, "The Fed". When the bill passed, Congressman Charles Lindbergh, Sr. said:

This Federal Reserve Act established the most gigantic trust on Earth. When the President signs this bill the invisible government of the Monetary Power will be legalized.

The lengths to which the AB's went to insure passage of their Treason Act knew no bounds. For instance, to insure that their agent Woodrow Wilson would become President, they financed Teddy Roosevelt and his "Bull Moose" Party to split the Republican Party and defeat Taft.

Twenty years later, Congressman McFadden said, "The sack of the United States by the Fed is the greatest crime in history."

Indeed, indeed!

Let us have a rest and then, yes, I AM! I am going to tell you AGAIN

ABOUT MCFADDEN AND HIS SPEECH-I WISH I COULD REQUIRE YOU ALL TO COMMIT IT TO MEMORY!!

Hatonn to clear, please.

5/12/91 HATONN
SUNDAY

MOTHER'S DAY

Hatonn present in Lighted service. Ah, might I share that which just went through Dharma's mind? She ponders for she faces the following--for the fourth year in a row--no celebration--just a keyboard and old Hatonn. Then she sighed and thought; I haven't been such a good Mother for I neglect my children in accepted categories of shopping and tending and here is another Holiday in which I appreciate them more for allowing me to do my work without guilt of being ungracious to visitors. Ah, but chela, the next was that which is honorable--she thought, "I am so humbly grateful that nine beings would choose me for a mother and step-mother and THAT must be what Mother's Day should be about." A child should honor the parents, if they must--on their own birthdays for the gift of birth--and the parents should thank the children on Mother's and Father's Days for the blessings of "choice". So be it. And for you who feel your (our) work is going wanting--at this weekend meeting (Ed. Note: A grand UFO convention in Los Angeles, California) there will be more response to our portion than all others placed together--moreover, the word is flowing out faster than the sign-up for books can be written.

The WORLD is your child, Mothers and Fathers--and as you come into balance, so shall the child and as the child comes into balance--oh precious ones, so shall the grandchildren! Last year and the year before, I brought much pain when I asked, "Have you been a responsible Mother?" Then I asked ones to check the criteria under which they responded. The guilt flowed like syrup and the whole response was so sticky that we lost a lot of readers. **WHATEVER YOU DID AND DO WAS THE BEST YOU COULD AT THE TIME--YOU COULD NOT KNOW OTHERWISE AS TO FUNCTION FOR YOU WERE BEING TAUGHT ALL THINGS AGAINST THE LAWS OF**

GOD AS PROPER FUNCTION. NO, you did as you did--no more and no less--so let us see that which is wrong, rise above the guilt trip and punishment for that which was or "might have been --if--". It only WAS. Let us all come into understanding now so that we can bring about the oneness of God that this journey may have been served in goodness. 'Tis far better to serve food and nurturing in Truth unto the masses of starving children than to feed one tiny hungry child and leave the others to starve--for it, too, shall only finally be left to the starvation if you must depart from it. Man may exist by bread alone--he cannot LIVE by bread alone. We must correct the errors in judgments which have allowed a world to flounder and then fall into despair, by seeing the errors and the cause of the disease--then we can bring it again into wholeness.

Dharma, as a "mother", ye are honored this day, child--indeed, indeed and one day the world shall know the truth of it. We shall give you the "Secretary of the Week" award for we are giving unto the world a different drumbeat to which to march and it shall pull thine own from out of the darkness as well. So be it for 'tis surely so--THE HAND THAT ROCKS THE CRADLE, SHALL RULE THE WORLD. IT IS SO SAD THAT SO MANY CRADLE-ROCKERS TAUGHT THAT WORLDLY GAIN AND POWER WOULD SOLVE MAN'S PROBLEMS. MOTHER LOVE HAS CAREFULLY BEEN EXCISED AS SURELY AS WITH A SURGEON'S SCALPEL, AND SLOPPILY AT THAT, SO THAT THE VERY MOTHER BLEEDS TO DEATH. OPPORTUNITY TO SERVE GALLANTLY IS KNOCKING UPON OUR DOORS--PLEASE, MAY WE ANSWER IN ACTION AND HONOR FOR TODAY COMES THE OPPORTUNITY TO MAKE A "GREAT CHANGE ABOUT". **DO YOU "MOTHERS" NOT UNDERSTAND THAT YOU ARE THE MOTHERS OF GOD? PONDER IT CAREFULLY.**

BACK TO MCFADDEN

Can you wondrous masses of Man win the war? Of course, for think upon it for a bit. The Anti-God/Christ Banksters (AB's) have cast God out of all operations. They are not any ONE group or race or nationality--even though they be headed by an original

"group"--they were motley then and they are motley now. SO, HE WHO COMES INTO TRUTH WHICH IS GOD--COMES INTO THE UNION WITH GOD. NOW COME, CHELAS--IF GOD IS ALLOWED TO STAND AGAINST THE BEAST--WHO WINS? EVEN THE BEAST KNOWS HE IS BEATEN AND THE POINT IS TO KEEP YOU ONES FROM FINDING OUT AS MUCH!

The seventh seal was opened and read in Revelation. The adversary wiped it from the WORD so you would not know and would follow his lies. **IT DOES NOT HAVE TO END THE WAY THE PROPHECIES HAVE BEEN PUT TO YOU--FOR THEY ARE NOT OF THE WORD OF GOD IN FULLNESS--THEY WERE TAMPERED BY THE ADVERSARY TO CAUSE YOU TO MARCH TO DESTRUCTION AS THE LEMMINGS TO THE SEA WHILE HE GAINED CONTROL OF YOUR PLANET, AS WITH THE EVIL BROTHER, HE ALWAYS DECEIVES WHILE FLATTERING YOUR IGNORANCE INTO BELIEF OF TRUTH--FOR HE IS THE KING OF DECEIVERS, THE PRINCE OF DARKNESS; HE WORKS MAGIC AND MYSTICAL NONSENSE AND TRAINS YOU TO FOLLOW LIKE THE PUPPET ON THE STRINGS WHILE HE IS PUPPET-MASTER. NO, NO, NO--IT NEED NOT BE THE WAY IT IS PROJECTED!**

Congressman McFadden, as chairman of the House Banking and Currency Committee for over ten years, was the foremost Congressional authority on the Fed and fearlessly exposed their criminal activities. But his efforts to destroy the Fed could not overcome the power of the AB's. However, his warnings are even more pertinent and important today than when he spoke in the 1930's. Speaking to Congress he said:

Mr. Chairman, we have in this Country one of the most corrupt institutions the world has ever known. I refer to the Federal Reserve Banks, hereinafter called the Fed. The Fed has cheated the Government of these United States and the people of the United States out of enough money to pay the Nation's debt. The depredations and iniquities of the Fed has cost this Country enough money to pay the National debt several times over.

This evil institution has impoverished and ruined the people of these United States, has bankrupted itself, and has practically bankrupted our Government. It has done this through the defects of the law under which it operates, through the maladministration of that law by the Fed and through the corrupt practices of the moneyed vultures who control it.

Some people think that the Federal Reserve Banks are United States Government institutions. They are not Government institutions. They are private monopolies which prey upon the people of these United States for the benefit of themselves and their foreign customers; foreign and domestic speculators and swindlers; and rich and predatory money lenders. In that dark crew of financial pirates there are those who would cut a man's throat to get a dollar out of his pocket; there are those who send money into states to buy votes to control our legislatures; there are those who maintain international propaganda for the purpose of deceiving us into granting of new concessions which will permit them to cover up their past misdeeds and set again in motion their gigantic train of crime.

These twelve private credit monopolies were deceitfully and disloyally foisted upon this Country by the bankers who came here from Europe and repaid us our hospitality by undermining our American institutions. Those bankers took money out of this Country to finance Japan in a war against Russia. They created a reign of terror in Russia with our money in order to help that war along. They instigated the separate peace between Germany and Russia and thus drove a wedge between the Allies in the World War. They financed Trotsky's passage from New York to Russia so that he might assist in the destruction of the Russian Empire. They fomented and instigated the Russian Revolution, and placed a large fund of American dollars at Trotsky's disposal in one of their branch banks in Sweden so that through him Russian homes might be thoroughly broken up and Russian children flung far and wide from their natural protectors. They have since begun the breaking up of American homes and the dispersal of American children.

Mr. Chairman, there should be no partisanship in matters concerning

banking and currency affairs in this Country, and I do not speak with any.

In 1912 the national Monetary Association, under the chairmanship of the late Senator Nelson W. Aldrich, made a report and presented a vicious bill called the National Reserve Association bill. This bill is usually spoken of as the Aldrich bill. Senator Aldrich did not write the Aldrich bill. He was the tool, if not the accomplice, of the European bankers who for nearly twenty years had been scheming to set up a central bank in this Country and who in 1912 had spent and were continuing to spend vast sums of money to accomplish their purpose.

We were opposed to the Aldrich plan for a central bank. The men who rule the Democratic Party then promised the people that if they were returned to power there would be no central bank established here while they held the reigns of government. Thirteen months later that promise was broken, and the Wilson administration, under the tutelage of those sinister Wall Street figures who stood behind Colonel House, established here in our free Country the worm-eaten monarchical institution of the "King's Bank" to control us from the top downward, and to shackle us from the cradle to the grave.

After McFadden was disposed of--for he HAD TO BE DISPOSED OF--the AB's continued their program of mass murder by instigating World War II, Korea and Viet Nam, bleeding America both literally and financially. Hundreds of books have been written by expert authorities detailing the treasonous activities of AB agents in the White House and Congress. Virtually all of these books have been suppressed. Occasionally, by miracle or accident, a true expose' will reach your library shelves, only to be quickly removed. So be it--we shall simply keep placing them there--from now on in it will get harder and harder to silence Truth for God is sending the Truth. And God gives honor without limit unto those brave pioneers who have set the stage to allow for the WORD TO GO FORTH! I can't even begin to honor them all properly but we shall do so as soon as we get the information unto you for at some point you must start "action" with intent and stop searching for one more piece of confirmation. You have it, you KNOW it; so let us haul assets and get

the darkness out of the temples. I don't care what "religious creed" you claim or the color of your skin--are you a creation called "human" or not? If you are, you are in trouble and it is to YOU I speak, for God has no favorites--that recognition is a conjured up thing of evil and the Elite Anti-God Banksters--the epitome of the god of evil who dwells only in the things and functions of the "physical manifestation".

Virtually all of the books concerning the Truth have been suppressed and the authors destroyed. Is Dharma different? Golly no, I just told you that she is the top of the list for "REMOVAL". BUT--SHE WRITES FOR GOD AND THEY KNOW IT AND BELIEVE ME, THEY ARE NOT SO BRAVE WHEN IT COMES TO DIRECT CONFRONTATION WITH GOD FOR THEY ALWAYS LOSE THE ROUND. IT IS A STUPID AND IGNORANT HUMAN WHO EVEN "TRIES". THERE ARE SEVERAL VERY BRAVE AND GALLANT ONES IN OUR PROTECTION ACCORDING TO THEIR WISHES--THOSE WHO BELIEVE THEMSELVES TO BE TOO GREAT TO NEED PROTECTION ARE SIMPLY CORRUPTED OR TAKEN OUT--BEING RENDERED USELESS UNTO TRUTH IN EITHER EVENT. IS DHARMA SOMEHOW SUPERHUMAN? IS COL. JAMES GRITZ SUPERHUMAN? NO, THEY ASK FOR GOD'S PROTECTION SO THEY CAN FINISH THEIR JOBS AND THEN GO HOME WHILE THEY ALSO ACCEPT THAT WHICH GOD SHALL CONSIDER TO BE THEIR "HOME". THEY HAVE NOTHING WHICH IS NOT AVAILABLE TO ALL WHO COME INTO GOD INTENT WITHIN THE LIGHTED REALMS AND ASK!

Well, how can God take a Man who was a pattern for the killing machine of a Rambo? GOD CARES NOT THAT WHICH A MAN "WAS"--GOD ONLY SEES WITHIN AT THAT WHICH A MAN "IS"!

I have written so much detail about this subject that I make no attempt to elaborate on the matter. I am efforting to bring it into some type of "summary" whereby you can look at it more conveniently without interruption and as a "refresher" to the ones who have been following along constantly.

WE know that it is all but impossible to live and make it through the equivalent of 35 books of over 200 pages each and all the Expresses as well as gain any confirmation from other suggested information. So you who think repetition is unnecessary, please KNOW THAT IT IS!

It is important to you new watchers, for instance, to know right off of involvements--such as how the AB's set the stage and orchestrated wars--i.e., World War II. The roots of the war go back to the end of World War I and the Versaille "Peace" Treaty. And you "old" readers need the refresher for you have been bombed with information and you MUST hear and see it again.

THE AB'S DESTROY GERMANY

One of the most favored examples of "fiat" money or "printing press inflation" which the "gold bugs" or "sound money" advocates use to condemn government issued money is the inflation of the German mark after WW-I. They do so as either ignorant dupes or deceiving agents of the AB's.

The true story of this crime against the German people has been beautifully detailed elsewhere so I shall skim over it quickly.

The World War ended in 1918. As of March 31, 1919, just before the "Peace" Conference was called and the Versailles Treaty signed, the price levels of Germany were only 117% higher than they were before the World War began. This was a smaller price rise than had actually taken place in the United States. The public debt of Germany from the beginning of the World War until March 31, 1919, had increased one hundred thirty billion Marks. In terms of dollars that would be, roughly, thirty billion dollars. The United States had increased its own public debt to a similar amount.

The German financial structure was not in any condition whatever to warrant the destruction of the currency, if that had not been the planned intention of the international money-lenders.

Under the terms of the Versailles Treaty, practically all of Germany's gold was taken away from her, together with 75% of her iron ore

deposits and mines. All of her colonies were taken away and about 25% of her other physical property. The terms of this Treaty were diabolical. They were directed to destroy the real German people. From the time of the signing of the Treaty in June 1919 until the beginning of 1922, the international money powers who were in control of the Reichsbank and the German Government were manipulating to gain control of actual physical property in Germany. They went so far as to get the banking laws of Germany drastically changed, so that they could borrow unlimited amounts from the Reichsbank and purchase physical property with the knowledge that the loans could later be repaid with worthless currency.

To give one some idea of the volume of currency that was turned out in Germany, one has only to note what happened to the price levels. Remember that during the war the German price levels had not increased as much as they had in the United States. In 1920 the price level in Germany increased 1500% over the pre-war level; in 1921 it reached 3500% over the pre-war level, and by October 23rd, when the currency became worthless, it was 709 BILLION PERCENT over the pre-war level. In other words, predatory internationalists had printed private marks and forced them into the money stream with the avowed purpose of destroying the money system of Germany. That meant the destruction of all insurance policies and mortgages owned by the real German people.

The international bankers had prepared themselves. They had obtained control of the physical properties and could later pay loans, many of which had been manipulated through the privately owned Reichsbank, with worthless money.

The inflation in Germany was misnamed. It was not a German inflation. It was a private money issue inflation, perpetrated by international schemers.

The inflation was not a government money inflation. It was an inflation of private Reichsbank notes. The officers of the Reichsbank--a privately owned institution--were responsible for issuing money in sufficient volume to destroy the entire banking structure and make all of the money of Germany worthless. And if you can't

see that which is coming down on America with the endless outflow of TRILLIONS of unbacked phony money into everything from welfare to the welfare programs of every other nation in the world, to support and financing of endless wars and defense--of other nations, not yours, then you are blind, chelas!

If you are wondering why the Germans accepted such devastating terms, it might have had something to do with the fact that, among the dozens of AB's agents at the conference, Paul Warburg (one of the biggest bankers in your own nation), Vice-Chairman of the Federal Reserve, was advising the American delegation, while his brother, Max Warburg, who had been chief of the German secret service, sat across the table advising the German delegation.

The Germans, not being exactly stupid, knew to whom they had sold their homes, farms and business for what quickly became bags of worthless Marks. Consequently, when the little corporal appeared pointing a finger in the right direction, he became quite popular (for they recognized the ones now labeled, by themselves, self-styled "JEWS"; NOT JUDEANS--SELF-MADE, SELF-STYLED "JEWS". AH, BUT THE SELF-STYLED ELITE MADE SURE THE HOSTILITY CAME AGAINST THE INNOCENT JUDEANS OF JUDEAN HERITAGE. AND WORSE, THEY STILL THRUST THE LIE UPON YOU AND YOU BELIEVE IT!).

Seeking to control Hitler, the AB's initially financed his rise to power. However, after achieving power Hitler doubled-crossed the AB's and instituted a debt-free money system. This enabled Germany to go from being an impoverished nation to becoming the most powerful military nation on Earth in less than five years. Hitler had to be destroyed. And so he was. But in order to do so, it was necessary to involve the U.S. in the war before the Nazis (National Socialists) in Germany could destroy the Communists (International Socialists) in Russia. If your leaders had been acting in your best interests you would have let the socialists destroy each other and then picked up the pieces.

Most Americans now know or suspect that the Japanese were instigated into attacking you at Pearl Harbor, but do

nothing. You KNOW by now that the Japanese responded to Roosevelt's "back door" method of involving you in the war, which most Americans opposed. As planned, Russia was the real victor of WW-II. England supposedly declared war on Germany because of Hitler's invasion of Poland. But Roosevelt and Churchill treasonously connived with Stalin to turn, not only Poland, but all of the Eastern Europe as well as east Germany over to communist Russia.

Lest the uninformed reader take offense at the charges repeated here against F.D.R., perhaps two statements of his own will create some enlightenment. In a personal communique to Stalin of Feb. 6, 1945, FDR said: *"I hope I do not have to assure you that the United States will NEVER LEND ITS SUPPORT IN ANY WAY TO ANY PROVISIONAL GOVERNMENT IN POLAND THAT WOULD BE INIMICAL TO YOUR INTERESTS."* AND THEN WE ALLOW CREDIT FOR HE SUMMED IT UP: *"IN POLITICS, NOTHING HAPPENS BY ACCIDENT. IF IT HAPPENS, IT WAS PLANNED THAT WAY."*

You and these captive nations have paid dearly ever since in ever increasing amounts. The only difference in them and you in America is that, for the most part, you do not yet realize that you, too, are a captive nation. However, this realization is happening, and suddenly with the next AB's harvest, which will make the Great Depression appear to have been a Sunday School picnic by any comparison. It has begun and what have you done about it?

Have you brought any sums into any measure of shelter? We have made suggestions according to your requests and yet you look at the stock-market every day and revert to thinking all is fine and filled with good-news. How can it be? Because they are giving you exactly the opposite of that which is expected--rising or at the least, hovering stock prices and low gold (relatively for this sequence) prices. We care not about the price of gold but the relative value of gold--if an ounce of gold at \$400 buys a suit of clothes, then in depression an ounce of gold at \$35 will buy a suit of clothes. You must rise above the expectation of reaping great "quantity" of "dollars" in bad times--for the dollar is intended to

be "gone", "gone", "gone". The gold backing has long, long since been removed from your reserves and taken to Europe in the accounts of the AB's--LONG AGO. All you have with which to work is that which can be obtained as buffering through reliable resources--which obviously, is limited. Further, the intent is to bring down regulations by which the remaining "stores of you-the-people will be confiscated" just as was done before. Hard times? Bad news? Yes--but do you think it better to just let the bricks hit you? Forget it--for the bricks might just not KILL you and you will be at greater disadvantage to get through this time totally crippled. THE AB's THROUGH THE POLICE FORCE OF THE NEW "ONE WORLD GOVERNMENT" HEADED BY THE SOVIET UNION (AND THE SOVIET POLICE ARE MAKING THE ROUNDS OF THE U.S. CITIES RIGHT NOW, IN PREPARATION) INTEND TO TAKE IT ALL AND ENSLAVE YOU. I KNOW OF NO WAY TO STRESS IT FIRMLY ENOUGH--IT IS ALL BUT DONE! What would I do? I would take my assets and run, RUN, to the Phoenix Institute, as example, and get that reserve funding you think you have safely tucked away against the rain and get it working against the collateral of gold--the last thing they will do is confiscate their own collateral--but they will do that also--but, you will have some projects in building which CAN give you some foundation for continuation. Will the AB's finally get that too? It depends solely upon that which you-the-people do. How long will you be able to utilize this method of investment? Until "they" realize it--except that they are getting their blood also and until source runs out--they are happy to have you work "with" them, within their own laws. GOD FULLY INTENDS TO UTILIZE THEIR OWN CHAINS WITH WHICH TO BIND THEM! HOLD IT IN YOUR HEARTS!

ARROGANCE OF POWER

The power of the AB's is now so great and their control so complete that they regularly expose themselves and their plans to a deluded and befuddled public. But only as fiction through their publishing and entertainment empires in New York and Hollywood.

One such example is *"Captains and Kings"* by Taylor Caldwell, a well-

informed, patriotic Christian author. This story is a thinly-veiled account of the Kennedy clan but deals with the real power behind the public puppets. The AB's were so impressed with this excellent, fictionalized revelation of their power that they made a major TV mini-series out of it. Ah, 'twill be the EGO which rings the curtain down.

The AB's derive a great deal of pleasure from slapping you in the face with the truth, KNOWING THAT YOUR IGNORANCE, GULLIBILITY AND PENCHANT FOR DENIAL WILL PREVENT YOU FROM SEEING THE TRUTH. Their thought-control over the minds of Americans via the media is now so great that you respond to their "crisis management" like a pack of Pavlov's dogs salivating at the sound of a bell. Regularly, you are tested to check the status of their work, i.e. a nice little Gulf War where YOU are the aggressor and still, you wave your yellow ribbons, go absolutely mad while the blood drips from your hands--and proclaim GOD IS WITH YOU! YOU ARE IN THE SERVICE OF THE ANTI-CHRIST/GOD AND YOU WORSHIP IT IN MASS HYSTERIA AT THE FEET OF THE PUPPETS MURDERING YOU AND YOUR BELOVED NATION/WORLD.

Let us look at a bit of Taylor Caldwell's writing:

This book is dedicated to the young people of America, who are rebelling because they know something is very wrong in their country, but do not know just what it is. I hope this book will help to enlighten them.,

President John F. Kennedy knew what he was talking about when he spoke of "the Gnomes of Zurich". Perhaps he knew too much! Coups d'etat are an old story, but they are now growing too numerous. This is probably the last hour for mankind as a rational species, before it becomes the slave of a "planned society". A bibliography ends this book and I hope many of my readers will avail themselves of the facts. That is all the hope I have."

I, Hatonn, can emphasize the last sentence to be truth. The bibli-

ography is the most important segment in her book!

WHO OWNS THE FED?

The AB's did everything possible to conceal their identities as owners of the Fed, primarily through the use of interlocking directorates. One man, Eustace Mullins, who had been victimized by "the system", undertook the selfless task of researching the entire subject. Mullins is a man to whom I give great, great honor and have done so since the beginning of our writing. He has given his life to the intent of informing you-the-people at total risk to self. He is under our protection also--for HE HAS ASKED OF GOD TO ALLOW HIM TO REMAIN IN SERVICE. WE HAVE LITERALLY BLINDED THE EYES OF THE FBI AGENTS FOLLOWING HIM TO ALLOW HIM TO PASS AN INTERSECTION WHERE HE WOULD HAVE BEEN ASSASSINATED. WILL GOD TEND OF YOU? INDEED, IF YE ASK IN TRUTH OF INTENT AND PURPOSE. THESE ONES WHO "SERVE" DO NOT CONSIDER THEMSELVES TO BE "GODLY" NOR "RELIGIOUS"--THEY STAND FOR TRUTH AND NATION UNDER GOD. YOU-THE-PEOPLE HAVE FORGOTTEN WHAT THAT MEANS!

If you want further confirmation after reading the Journal dealing with the subject, get SECRETS OF THE FEDERAL RESERVE by Eustace Mullins (if you can find it). Because it is removed over and over again from the shelves, I personally utilized other authors (who had utilized Mullin's work so that you could have confirmation of that which I bring you). I honor the authors for I have no intent of giving you anything which is "NEW"--EVIL WAS THE FIRST ONTO YOUR PLANET AND THEREIN WAS TRUTH FIRST SENT FORTH CHANGED INTO THE LIE. MY "BATTLE" IS AGAINST THE FORCES OF EVIL FOR I COME AS A HOST OF GOD OF LIGHT--YOU GET YOUR OWN CONFIRMATION, IF NECESSARY ABOUT THE FACT THAT I KNOW MY ENEMY AND YOU HAD BEST GET ACQUAINTED WITH HIM, TOO--FOR YOU ARE THE PAWNS IN THE GAME.

The major owners of the Fed are given

in several places but let us just consider the top ten families (inclusive unto this very day): **Rothschild, Rockefeller, Warburg, Schroder, Schiff, Morgan, Lehman, Lazard, Harriman, Gould.** These families are closely associated with one another through banking and marriage, but all are dominated by or are agents for the Rothschilds. Likewise, the Federal Reserve Bank of New York dominates and has controlling influence over the entire Federal Reserve System.

THE ULTIMATE GOAL

With the wealth of the world in their hands, what more could the Ab's possibly want? Not surprisingly, they want nothing less than a world dictatorship, which is frequently referred to as a **NEW WORLD ORDER.**

The drive to such a goal is a common theme in fiction and history and its realization is prophesied in Scripture. Detailed plans to actually bring this about have come to light in the past two centuries. Most of these have been ignored as fanciful fairytales or the ravings of lunatics. Dharma's "work" has been referred to by one Bob Girard of Arcturus Press as the "ravings of an insane mind!" Now just guess who your **REAL FRIENDS ARE!** Deception after deception has been fed into your path to distract you into mysticism of the "New Age", corruption of your evangelical community and voted-in acceptance of evil as it is entrenched into and within the teaching from your pulpits of your great "churches", **MOST ESPECIALLY THOSE WHO CALL THEMSELVES "CHRISTIAN" CHURCHES. NOTHING OF YOUR SOCIETY HAS BEEN LEFT UNTAMPERED WHILE THEY LAID THE TRAP FOR YOU--ESPECIALLY ANYTHING SACRED AND OF GOD.**

I have written at length on the **ILLUMINATI** which was founded on MAY 1, 1776 (feel faint yet?). The plans of the Illuminati were too well detailed and their activities too well traced to be a figment of the imagination--look on your Fed notes, dollar bills, etc. The pyramid with the eye atop it IS THE VERY SYMBOL OF THE ILLUMINATI (ANTI-GOD). NOW, PAY ATTENTION--SINCE THE FIRST PRIORITY OF A CONSPIRACY IS TO KEEP ITSELF

SECRET, THEY WERE FORCED UNDERGROUND AND HAVE OPERATED UNDER DIFFERENT NAMES EVER SINCE.

Nevertheless, you can know them by their fruits. In 1848 Karl Marx published "The Communist Manifesto" under contract to "The League of the Just" which put forth a basic, ten-plank program to **"SOCIALIZE" the advanced nations of the world.** A comparison of his program with that which exists as law in America today reveals that you are now over 90% Marxist and the overwhelming majority of Americans are blind-but-practicing Communists (socialists)! "Nonsense", you say? Then take the test for yourself--again: The Marxist platform is summarized herein along with your Bill of Rights and the Ten Commandments. **YOU DECIDE WHETHER YOU ARE AMERICAN, CHRISTIAN OR COMMUNIST (SOCIALIST).** We will insert it in the ending of this dissertation. (See next Express.)

Dharma, allow us a break. May God in His infinite mercy allow Man to be given into SEEING.

Hatonn, to stand by. Blessings, chelas, upon you of my most precious people. I salute you for that which you do for your brethren. You all work hard and long with seemingly small reward other than that which is most difficult--discounting, discrediting and destructive. Yea, but it has ever been so with the servants of God--it shall not happen again as it has in the past, hold it in your hearts! The Day of Radiance is at hand! And, I come with the King of Truth--who shall bring ye home. I am most humbly grateful to be allowed service with you at this wondrous time--it is the most wondrous time of allowed manifestation of physical form upon a Universal planet. Thank you for your hands that we might together, serve. God is **ABUNDANCE** and so shall be given into that which we need to perfect our work. So be it.

I am but thine brother, Gyeorgos.

~~*~*~*

TRUTH WILL SET YOU FREE

ONE OF OUR NEWEST JOURNALS

PHOENIX OPERATOR-OWNER MANUAL

For eons of time in your history, mankind has experienced and existed in blindness about his **DIVINE SPIRITUAL HERITAGE**, that is, his **ONENESS WITH GOD AND THE CREATION**. Since the time of the "FALL" from "GRACE" of God, many ones have continued to struggle with what is "their" purpose, and why is it so difficult to find and know **THE TRUTH**. Many ones, in their ignorance and confusion, have asked themselves why **GOD** allows the seemingly unending ruthless and merciless inhumanity of man to continue; why **HE** allows suffering of children and wars and disease and pestilence and corruption. Often ones simply decide there is no God, which only keeps ones ever "separate" from **KNOWING HIS PRESENCE WITHIN**.

This volume, Phoenix Operator/Owner Manual, is **GOD'S** deliverance of Truth to **YOU**, His blinded fledgling creatures. **HE** is offering **YOU** the instructions for reaching the "Lighted" path back home to **HIM, AND THUS TO ONENESS**. You will learn **HOW** to recognize the Anti-Christ, (that which is **AGAINST GOD** and therefore **AGAINST LIFE**) **within YOU** and why through your gift of free-will **YOU** allowed the Anti-Christ within your temple of God. You will learn about what are the "Deadliest" Sins (errors) committed by you and also about the nature of **YOUR Personal Responsibility** for **ALL** consequences and experiences within this manifested physical "illusion".

And in addition, God is **NOW**, within these pages, bringing forth the **EIGHTEEN Logical Cosmic Laws of Balance of God and The Creation**, written in explicit detail with **MANY** examples given for **YOUR** careful consideration and recogni-

tion of Truth. Why? To let there be **NO misunderstanding** of **HOW** and **WHY** you, of humanity have lost your inner as well as planetary **BALANCE**. You ones have broken **EVERY** Law set forth herein and have, therefore, suffered the consequences of your errors against **GOD** and against **LIFE**. You each now have before you **YOUR "roadmap"** back home to spiritual wisdom, knowledge and Truth which is **GOD**. Will **YOU** see? Will **YOU** hear? Each **ONE** of you, being fragments of **GOD** and of **THE CREATION** must and will make this choice: To wisely learn your lessons in Truth, abide by the Laws and thus **EARN** your **Spiritual UNITY** and **Freedom** within God's Kingdom **OR** continue in the darkness of deception, ignorance and spiritual poverty which will keep you bound in the Anti-Christ's "illusion" of separation. **THIS** cycle is about to **END**. The new cycle will **BEGIN** anew in the **GLORY** and Celebration of cleansing within and without of **ALL** fragments of **ANTI-LIFE**. **WILL YOU JOIN OUR FATHER/MOTHER CREATOR GOD** in His Divine Holy Kingdom of **LIFE**? **God awaits your decision**. So be it.

THE PHOENIX JOURNALS:

Sipapu Odyssey
And They Called His Name Immanuel, I Am Sananda
Space-Gate
Spiral To Economic Disaster
From Here To Armageddon
Survival Is Only Ten Feet From Hell
The Rainbow Masters
AIDS, The Last Great Plague
Satan's Drummers
Privacy In a Fishbowl
Cry of The Phoenix
Crucifixion of The Phoenix
Skeletons In The Closet
R.R.P.P.*
*Rape, Ravage, Pillage and Plunder of The Phoenix
Rape of The Constitution
You Can Slay The Dragon
The Naked Phoenix
Blood And Ashes

Firestorm In Babylon
The Mossad Connection
Creation, The Sacred Universe
Pleiades Connection, Return Of The Phoenix Vol. I

Burnt Offerings and Bloodstained Sands
Shrouds Of The Seventh Seal

The Bitter Communion
Counterfeit Blessings
The Phoenix Express Vol's I & II (\$15)
The Phoenix Express Vol's III & IV (\$15)
The Phoenix Express Vol's V & VI (\$15)

The price is \$10 per **JOURNAL**, (EXCEPTING EX-PRESS) 10% discount on orders of 4 or more. California residents add 6% sales tax. Add shipping, UPS \$3.25 and \$1.00 each additional or U.S. Mail \$2.50 for first title and \$1.00 each additional.

Write for Quantity Discount.

Available from America West or your Local Distributor.

Express is \$20 per 13 **ISSUES** for U.S. & Canada (including back issues for current Volume) or \$75 per 52 **ISSUES**. **FOREIGN** is \$30 per 13 (1 Vol.) \$110 per 52 issues.

Send orders and Payments to: America West Distributors, P.O. Box 986, Tehachapi, CA. 93581.

For credit card orders or book catalog and sample newsletter call **1/800-729-4131**. For personal inquiries or other purposes, please call 1/805-822-9655.

CONSTITUTION KIT

For those who want to know how they can help save our Constitution—we now are offering a detailed kit of information about our government and the Constitution to help in preserving our freedoms. The kit is available to individuals or groups for \$8.00 per kit, or for \$20 **POST PAID** with **RAPE OF THE CONSTITUTION** book included.



PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS

A bulletin commenting on appropriate current news events, clarification of portions of the Journals and answers of a general nature to questions not found in the existing Journals.

PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS is published by America West Publishers, Inc. P.O. BOX 986 Tehachapi, CA. 93581. Subscription rate is \$20 per 13 issues or \$75 per 52 issues, First Class mailing. COPYRIGHT 1991 by America West Publishers, Inc. All rights reserved. Reproduction of this copyrighted material for private non-profit use is expressly encouraged, for commercial purposes it is strictly forbidden.

MAY 1991 VOLUME XIII NUMBER 1

5/12/91 #2 HATONN BANGLADESH

Thank you, Ranos, for inquiring. Hatonn returned to continue. You must pay close attention to things which seem too unbelievable to believe--those are the most effective maneuvers. Now WHY, indeed, would Bangladesh be the focus of massive typhoons, then tornados and then topped off with an earthquake??? LOOK WHERE IT IS! Look and then consider: the tornados, for instance, were hitting from a storm system which was coming across LAND from East to West--not off the Bay of Bengal and, further, why would that particular series of events not be centered in Burma or India? It is to allow military (U.N. headed by Soviet Control through the U.S.) to set up indefinite "relief" bases next door to CHINA! There is nothing in the area which would give cause for a war or military operation of any sort--so you take the next alternative of such devastation against life that the U.N. is caused to step in for all manners of aid which, so far, has not scratched the surface of the need--and the entire area becomes in jeopardy of infection from the death unburied. Great landing strips for aircraft and heavy earthmoving equipment, farming and water purification equipment along with roads, etc., can be set in place for use--within mere months--ALL UNDER THE GUISE OF SAVING LITTLE BANGLADESH--FOR THE WORLD WILL NEVER KNOW THE EXTENT OF THAT WHICH WILL BE BROUGHT INTO THAT AREA. THIS, IN FACT, IS WORSE NEWS FOR THE WORLD THAN WAS THE

ACTUAL WAR IN THE SAUDI/IRAQ AREA. IF THERE IS NO NATURAL ENTRY--YOU MAKE ONE. SO BE IT. THANK YOU FOR INQUIRING.

THE AB's ONE-WORLD MONEY

This world dictatorship of which we are speaking, already exists *de facto*. It only remains to be established *de jure*. In order to do this a world monetary system must be established, but first, the current national monetary systems must be destroyed. Economic chaos MUST be created so that the people, suffering from extreme privation, will demand that the government "DO SOMETHING". Naturally, it will.

The solution that will be presented, sooner or later, will be an "international currency" which is already printed and introduced in some parts of the world--the first swing at it came in the Soviet Union--right off German presses located in Fort Worth, Texas, U.S.A. How can you know that it IS attached? Because the Soviets are babbling about going on the "gold standard" and that, brothers, is the full intent of presentation unto you--the people: a return to a "gold standard" of which THEY have all the gold! This is going to make that bitter poison pill easier to swallow by the naturally patriotic but mesmerized and economically illiterate Americans, who have been sold a bill of spoiled goods by the "economists".

Plans for this system have been under way for decades and are now READY FOR IMPLEMEN-

TATION. DO YOU STILL THINK THIS IS IMPOSSIBLE NONSENSE FROM THE RAVINGS OF AN INSANE MINDLESS SCRIBE? THEN LISTEN UP TO THE FOLLOWING, FROM SOMEONE WHO SHOULD KNOW--AND YOU SEEMED TO RESPECT AT THE TIME OF HIS REIGN IN POWER, RONALD REAGAN, PRESIDENT OF THE UNITED STATES, AT THE 1983 ECONOMIC SUMMIT AT ROCKEFELLER'S COLONIAL EMPIRE ESTATE, WILLIAMSBURG, VA.

"The evidence is compelling that reconsideration of the world monetary system is overdue. Therefore, national economies need monetary coordination mechanisms and that is why an integrated world economy needs a common monetary standard, which is the best neutral inflationary coordinating device. But no national currency will do--only a world currency will work."

Yes indeed, in the original form, robotoid or otherwise, Ronald Reagan is an AB's agent, just as like almost every President since Woodrow Wilson has been. Even more so is George Bush, a member of Rockefeller's Tri-Lateral Commission, as was "born-again" Jimmy Carter.

The numerous AB's front organizations, such as the Tri-Lateral Commission, the Council on Foreign Relations (CFR), the Bilderbergers, the Club of Rome, 1313, and hundreds of lesser recognized organizations, all of which are fi-

nanced primarily through the AB's tax-free foundations, are virtually never mentioned by the news media, and corporations, whose presidents or chairmen belong to one or more of these semi-secret to secrecy-at-the-threat-of-death organizations.

A monetary collapse is **IN-EVITABLE**, AND IT IS **VERY NEAR**. Without the knowledge provided herein, Americans in general and Christians in particular will become prey like sitting ducks for the AB's. But all is not lost--YET. LET US LOOK AT ONE PLAN PUT FORTH THAT COULD BEGIN REVERSAL; IF IMPLEMENTED, COULD ALLOW FOR TRADE OUTSIDE THE "MARK" OF THE BEAST.

DEFINING MONETARY PROBLEM

The very first mandatory step in solving a problem is to analyze it. Every problem is a result, or effect, of a cause. The reason for analyzing a problem is to determine its cause. When the cause of a problem is clearly understood, the solution usually becomes obvious.

Strangely, however, according to your monetary authorities and "experts" (has-been, drips under pressure), bankers, economists, investment brokers, politicians, etc., the subject of money is too mysterious for mere mortals to understand. Such things as the "business cycle", "inflation" and "depressions" are blamed on everything from consumer, producer and worker "greed" to the astrological (no relation to logical) position of the stars--and ALWAYS ON YOU-THE-PEOPLE AS CAUSE OF WHATEVER FAILURE APPEARS.

Of all the incredible facts presented herein, perhaps the most incredible of all is that Americans, who take great pride in their technological achievements, swallow these bald-faced lies completely and swallow even the hook baited with poison. The fact of the matter is that money is a relatively SIMPLE SUBJECT and that business cycles are deliberately and scientifically created by and for the benefit of

those who control your money. Nonetheless--in the manipulation, historical evidence of the cycles are there for the viewing--as we have discussed many times prior to this. The cycles have "cycled" enough times now to see the symptoms before the disease blossoms in fullness.

Inflation, depression and business cycles are symptoms, or effects, of a cause. What is the cause? The cause is an unstable supply of money with respect to the production of wealth! (A debt money system is inherently unstable.) Therefore, the solution is to provide an amount of money in circulation that is proportional to the production of wealth. This is relatively simple (if you do it before all production flees the nation) but there are several factors to be considered carefully. First, is the proper definition of some frequently misused words so that we have EXPLICIT DEFINITIONS REGARDING THAT WHICH WE SAY ACCORDING TO THAT WHICH YOU UNDERSTAND!

Let us define "MONEY" as a medium of exchange and a measure of value, regardless of the form which it may take. There are two major forms of money: commodity money (gold, silver, etc.) and created or fiat money. A commodity money system is actually a barter system of trading one commodity with a certain market value for another commodity or service with a certain market value.

Incidentally, no commodity has "intrinsic" value, which only humans have. All commodity prices in a free market result from the law of "supply and demand". The price of gold, which is probably the most worthless of all metals for human use, is artificially established by the "gnomes" of London and Zurich, by which they control the economic health of every nation.

Created money is the only thing man can create. It is created out of nothing but paper and ink or computer bytes, but represents, or is a claim on, wealth. Created money is not wealth. Wealth is that which men produce for human use

through the intelligent application of energy to natural resources. Fiat is a French word which means "So be it", and in operation applies to an order or edict by authority. ALL paper money is "fiat" money. However, as part of the AB's semantic subversion to control your thinking, "fiat" is used as a term of approbation, applied to government issued, debt-free money (U.S. Notes) to obscure and protect their criminal racket of Fed and bank-issued fiat debt money (Fed Notes).

TRANSPORTATION SYSTEM FOR MONEY

Money is the life-blood of society and performs the same function as blood does in your body, carrying food and oxygen to every cell and carrying away the waste products to sustain life. The blood system is actually a transportation system. Money may also be compared to a transportation system, as did Henry Ford:

The function of money is not to make money but to move goods. Money is only one part of our transportation system. It moves goods from man to man. A dollar bill is like a postage stamp: it is no good unless it will move commodities between persons. If a postage stamp will not carry a letter, or money will not move goods, it is just the same as an engine that will not run. Someone will have to get out and fix it.

Unfortunately (or perhaps fortunately for the rest of the world for you have a sound Constitution) your "engine" was deliberately designed with a fatal flaw which causes it to self-destruct and it can NOT be "fixed". It must be replaced with another engine of proven design but with a modern control system that will enable it to have cruise-control that will enable it to "automatically" adjust to changing power requirements (money volume) in order to maintain a constant speed (money value). If you pursue this analogy further, the steps necessary to implement an honest and stable money system become obvious:

First, the unconstitutional and criminal Federal Reserve System must be abolished and its primary function, money creation, taken back by the Congress to whom it belongs, both logically and legally (Art. I, Sec. 8, U.S. Const.).

Second, the new engine, of proven design, must be a debt-free money system similar to the tally system of England, the scrip issued by the colonies and the U.S. Notes which enabled Lincoln to preserve the Union and which have saved American taxpayers over 100 BILLION dollars in usury which would have been stolen by the AB's.

Third, a STANDARD OF VALUE for money must be established as a reference so that any deviation from it may be quickly detected and corrected. **THERE HAS NEVER BEEN A STANDARD OF VALUE ESTABLISHED FOR MONEY IN THE HISTORY OF MAN!**

At this point many will object, thinking, "The Coinage Act of 1791 established a standard of value," or "The Gold Standard Act of 1900 established one." No. What these and the other monetary acts of Congress did was to establish a **temporary** standard of **weight and purity of gold or silver coins** called a "dollar".

Their "value" was determined in the market-place by vendors and buyers who bartered them for other commodities. In a relatively static, agricultural economy, they served quite well as money. That is, until the AB's cornered the market on gold, forced it upon the people as the "standard of money" and then, "removed gold from circulation, as far as possible".

The myth that gold or a gold-based money system is the only way to provide stable money should have forever been put to rest when your nation suffered the worst financial panics and depression you ever endured between 1900 and 1934 when you were on a "gold standard". However, suffice it to say that the IDEA behind the premise was good--but the actual manipulation destroyed the validity. Those who continue to promote

this alternative today simply do so as either shrewd agents or ignorant (without knowledge) dupes of the AB's. For one thing, as I said before, the gold upon which you once could base a currency is, at any rate, GONE INTO FOREIGN DEPOSIT. YOU IN AMERICA DO NOT HAVE ENOUGH GOLD UPON WHICH TO BASE ANYTHING EXCEPT TO KEEP THE DECEPTION GOING A BIT LONGER--HENCE SOME OF YOU WHO LISTEN AND ACT CAN GET SOME MEASURE OF PROTECTION IF FOR NOTHING ELSE--COLLATERAL EXCHANGE.

Incidentally, the Pavlovian conditioning of the American sheeple became obvious in 1933 when they turned in their gold under orders from the AB's agent, F. D. Roosevelt. (It will be interesting to see if the shleeping sheeple's grand-lambs will turn in their guns in such manner when so ordered--soon now, so check it out; certainly begins to look like they will so you sheeple trained the grand-lambs very well indeed--to get totally fleeced!)

One reason that a Standard of Value was never established is that it was considered impossible to do so. Well, we are possibility-thinkers and operators--WE LOVE THAT WHICH IS IMPOSSIBLE FOR, WITH GOD, ALL IS POSSIBLE! After all, every man values everything differently from every other man and also differently at other times and places. Therefore, the first thing necessary to establish a "Standard of Value" is to determine what the general requirements for ALL "standards" are:

First, a standard must have similitude. That is, it must be similar to that which it measures. A standard of weight must have weight, a standard of length must have length, etc.

Second, a standard must have stability. That is, its value must remain constant under all conditions throughout the system which it serves. An inch is exactly the same length whenever and wherever it is used. But watch the bureaucrats--for a true story came out

of New York where the legislature wanted to round off the value of "pi" because the fractions were an inconvenience.

Third, a standard must have commonality. That is, everyone in the system must understand and have, or have easy access to, the standard unit. Most everyone in America knows what an inch is and has, or can easily obtain a rule (standard) with which to exactly measure it.

GOLD FAILS AS STANDARD

If you compare **any** commodity, and **most especially gold**, against these criteria for a **monetary standard** with which to measure **wealth**, you find them to be woefully inadequate.

With respect to the first criterion, **similitude**, there is no relationship whatsoever. The value of gold is determined by its weight and purity. While the price of many commodities (coal, wheat, meat, fruit and---) is determined by weight, the price of manufactured goods bears little, if any, relationship to their weight, the major cost factor being that of "labor".

With respect to the second criterion, **stability**, you find that gold is only chemically stable, that is, durable. (Is it possible that this word might derive from the Plain of Dura, where the King of Babylon, Nebuchadnezzar, first established the Gold Standard?) As a commodity in a free market its price would vary in accordance with the law of "supply and demand". As a controlled commodity, its price has been less stable than that of the stock market, and for the very same reasons.

With respect to the third criterion, **commonality**, while many people have gold wedding rings and some have gold fillings, very few have any gold coins which could be used as money.

Furthermore, the vast majority of the world's gold is owned or controlled by the AB's. **THINK ABOUT THAT CAREFULLY.**

Thus, it is obvious that of these three criteria for ALL standards of

measurement, gold and silver meet none of them as a monetary standard.

Incidentally, the "gold bugs" insist that money, in addition to serving as a medium of exchange and measure of value, must also be a store of value, which most of them erroneously refer to as "intrinsic" value. But these are contradictory requirements. Money, in order to serve its function as a medium of exchange, must be kept in circulation and the faster it circulates (called "V" for "velocity") the better it serves that function. If it is "saved" or hoarded, it cannot function as a medium of exchange. This is the reason for the need to continually mint large quantities of pennies, because many people fill jars or "piggy banks" with them as a form of saving, often using them as convenient doorstops as the jar fills. A better store of value would be gold. But the best are, in order of priority: storage food, water, fuel, seeds, tools and silver coins.

TIME IS MONEY

Since no commodity has all of the criteria to serve as a monetary Standard of Value, what in the world does? A clue to what this might be is given in Revelation 18:12, 13, which lists the treasures of end-time Babylon in descending order of value. The first are "cargoes of gold and silver" and the last are "slaves and human lives". Yes, the lives of men are the least valuable thing in Babylon. Does this not prove that you live under Babylonian rule today, when you send your finest young men to fight, suffer and die in the AB's' no-win wars and, even worse, permit helpless, unborn babies to be murdered by the millions?

If the Babylonian system is to be overthrown, then its value system must be reversed. Instead of everything being measured by gold or silver, the proper standard should be the lives of men. And how are the lives of men measured? By "TIME"! Yes, there comes to the forefront the FACT that the only REAL MEASURE of value is somehow established based upon the time of men's lives, or man-hours of work, etc.

The price of all things can be, and frequently is, based upon the man-hours of labor required to make them and market them. The price of something is often quoted in terms of the average man-hours of labor required to purchase it, especially in comparisons between different nations or time periods. In fact, this is the conscious or unconscious means by which everyone determines the value of anything to himself; how much of his life "time" must he exchange for it? Most everyone is already aware of the fact that "Time IS MONEY". Certainly would clear out the garbage and non-producers right away, also--the politicians who spend no time in production of positive goods, for instance, would be quite poor indeed. The ones who could work but refuse, would be soon quite hungry or go into production.

STANDARD OF VALUE

You could arbitrarily establish your monetary standard as one average man-hour of labor, which would be equivalent to setting the cruise-control at, say, 60 mph. This new standard of monetary value should also have a name, so let us call it a "Manny" and its 1% division a "Minn", for obvious reasons. No, this is NOT original with Hatonn and I am not sure to whom I owe these clever terms but we can give up-side credit (or blame) to one Carl Gorton and work backwards from there.

How well does a Manny meet the requirements for a standard? Let us compare them and see. First, **similitude**. Labor time is the primary factor in determining the price of everything and also the value of everything to each person, as already mentioned. Second, **stability**. There is nothing more stable than time, which remains fixed through all generations and nations. Third, **commonality**. Nothing is more common among men than time, which is distributed to all men equally; 24 hours a day and you can't take it with you when you leave.

Everyone understands time and virtually everyone has its standard of measurement on his wrist or kitchen wall. You measure and

regulate your lives by "time". It is, in attachment to "space", the only separation of the species within the third dimension, so it seems logical to measure progress through that third dimension by your primary commodity--"perceived time". For many things in your dimension, there is no other means of measurement. **THE REVELATOR**, for example. There is no dollar value which you can place on the work required herein to produce this document which is about ten times longer than the scribe had allowed for today's writing, nor on the experience, discipline, communications, etc., required to study, research, analyze, understand, and solve the problem. The only cost that can be placed on the effort is the TIME involved to accomplish the finished product. Thus, you find that the Manny not only meets all of the requirements for standards in general, but uniquely serves as a monetary Standard of Value.

To you who think I just referred to Dharma and Myself--nope, sorry--only in portion which will have to be adjusted to Manny Minn worth--**THE REVELATOR** is a fine publication from Cape Canaveral, Florida. In particular, for this article I honor one Carl Gorton. Look, chelas, it cannot be more difficult to figure out how to tend the increments of value than to carry eight-foot tally sticks. In fact, with calculators and computers, it should be simple indeed.

FUNCTION

By the way, this is totally uni-sex, dual sex, equal sex. Manny only refers to "persons" called generically "Man". However, we could call them "Pernnys" for "Persons" if you prefer. Minns refer to minutes so you can have Pernny-Minns--whatever grabs you to get away from the "GRAB" (Government, Religion And Banking). In honor of Mr. Gorton I shall continue to refer to the medium of exchange as "Manny".

The Manny system may be instituted by any taxing authority anywhere in the world and trade could be conducted with any other Manny-based economy at par, since all Mannys would be issued

against the same standard.

The taxing and money-issuing authority would print, with a one year expiration date, as many Mannys as necessary to meet its authorized expenditures. These would be paid into circulation as wages to government employees and to contractors for goods and services. The average wage paid would be maintained at the rate of 1 Manny/hr.

How? Very simply. For government employees, the actual average wage paid is determined by dividing the total wages earned by all employees by the total hours worked by all employees. If the result is more or less than one, the pay rate would be adjusted accordingly. (I would surely suggest monitoring truth in working, however.) For instance, if there are 1,000,000 man-hours in one week and their wages totalled 39,604,000, then each employee's actual pay would be increased 1% to maintain the standard of 1 Manny/hr. Actual individual wages might vary from base assessment of determined input. Now, "government" worklessers and recipients can't be figured accurately due to lack of production during many measured time slots, for the value of most government (especially ones in very high-ranking jobs) worklessers is indeed toward the negative side of the production scale and therefore should be considered for Manny demerit subtractions until such time as the worklessers get jobs in the production areas.

The direct adjustment in pay would be fine, however, for the 1,000,000 government employees, as example for this dissertation, but what about the 90 million who are employed by business and the 9 million professional and self-employed people? The earnings of entrepreneurs and professionals would not enter into the balance equation. The average wage of the 100 million employees would be obtained from every employer doing business in the nation and the overall average wage easily calculated. If this figure varied from the standard, the government would increase or decrease its spending to maintain the standard--

according to the laws of the Constitution and the State management to insure balanced budgets and maintain total freedom from debts.

With the Manny system, taxation to **PAY FOR GOVERNMENT EXPENDITURES WOULD NOT BE NECESSARY**, since the government would print all the money necessary--according to the Constitution. However, money must be removed from circulation at a rate equivalent to its being spent into circulation or its volume would continue to increase until it became worthless (inflation).

With the Manny system the removal, or taxation, could be the ultimate in equity and simplicity. As previously stated, the Mannys would be printed with a one-year expiration date, after which they would become worthless. However, they could be turned in to the tax-collector within thirty days after they expired for new Mannys which would be good for another year. However, the new Mannys issued would only be 90%, or other percentage determined by the taxing authority, of those turned in. The ideal situation would be to get caught with no Mannys whereby products could instead be stored.

Practically all of the expired Mannys would be exchanged by businesses in relatively large volumes rather than by individuals, who would spend their about-to-expire Mannys, thus enhancing trade. Hence, most taxes would be paid by business in proportion to their profits and **no income tax computations or payments would be required from anyone.** Mannys which were lost or destroyed would accrue to the benefit of everyone since they would not be redeemed by the tax collector for new Mannys. Who can reclaim the precious commodity of a day or even an hour lost?

Anyone convicted of tampering with the Manny--Pernny-Minn system, whether government employee, business employee or counterfeiter, should then be sentenced to a life working for the community with all other felons.

Adoption of the Pernny-Manny-

Minn system would produce numerous benefits, not all of which can be listed (or at least, were listed) here:

1. A stable money system based on a Standard of Value which everyone understands.
2. Elimination of the present legalized system of organized crime, theft and slavery through usury.
3. Reduction of the tax burden by eliminating the income tax and the IRS.
4. No involuntary unemployment since ample money would be available to pay for labor that is available to do any needed job.

ONLY FEAR OF THE AB's

The only thing the AB's fear is that God's People will wake up to the fact that God's Law is still alive and that He meant what He said in Deuteronomy 23:19:

Thou shalt not lend upon usury (interest) to thy brother.

and Leviticus 25:36, 37:

Take thou no usury (interest) of him, or increase; but fear thy God; that thy brother may live with thee. Thou shalt not give him thy money upon usury, nor lend him thy victuals for increase.

ONLY WHEN YOU, HIS PEOPLE, REPENT OF YOUR EVIL WAYS, AND OBEY HIS LAW, WILL HE "HEAR FROM HEAVEN AND HEAL THEIR LAND" (2 CHR. 7:14).

If you are a patriotic American, you received a priceless heritage which it is your duty to pass on to your children. If you are a Christian, your first duty is to obey God. He ordered you to "Come out of her (Babylon) my people, that you may not participate in her sins and that you may not receive of her plagues" (Rev. 18:4).

Now, before I go on with the AB's Master Plan, I am going to respond to one who inquired of me regard-

ing a debt and usury from Father to Son. He being the Son having borrowed from the Father with interest and, now, inability to pay the usury.

If you are truly NOT trying to get out of a debt agreed upon and owed--take this paper and go visit Man-to-Man with Father and come to a repayment schedule whereby the Father gets return of his funds--for you have no right to make agreements without full intent of repayment--for that is worse than the charging of the usury. If a Father is Godly enough to meet the needs in the first place, in Love, then the problem is non-existent at any rate--for the understanding will be reached. If the Father has no moral intent other than to earn money off his own son, I suggest you cease paying the interest and allow the Father to decide how he will respond--DO NOT STOP PAYING BACK THE MONEY LOANED IN GOOD FAITH. IT IS USUALLY THAT CHILDREN SOMEHOW DO NOT COUNT MONEY FROM A PARENT AS A WORTHY LOAN VALID FOR REPAYMENT. SIC, SIC, IF THAT BE THE CASE. INTEGRITY IS THE NAME OF THE GAME AND IT NOW REQUIRES MATURE INDIVIDUALS TO WORK WITH OTHER MATURE INDIVIDUALS TO RESOLVE THESE THINGS. A VALID PAY-BACK SCHEDULE WOULD BE FAR MORE REASONABLE FOR OFTEN THE PARENT DEPENDS ON THE SUMS FOR SELF-SUSTAINMENT. APPRECIATION FOR THE MAKING OF THE LOAN CAN BE GIVEN IN MANY OTHER WAYS THAN THROUGH USURY BUT THE SON IN POINT MUST OFFER THE ALTERNATIVES AND HEREIN "MAN-HOURS" OF FRIENDSHIP, DRIVING, YARD WORK OR OTHER THINGS IF LOCATIONS ARE NEARBY ARE OF FAR MORE VALUE THAN A FEW WORTHLESS PIECES OF PAPER. IF PARENTS AND CHILDREN CANNOT WORK OUT THESE TYPES OF THINGS--WE ARE IN FOR A FAR MORE DIFFICULT TIME THAN IS IMAGINED. HOWEVER, IF THE FATHER HAS TAUGHT RE-

SPONSIBILITY, HE CAN ONLY ACCEPT MATURE REASONING AS AN HONOR TO THE LESSONS, AS THE SON SHOWS RESPONSIBILITY. IF THERE IS NO MEETING GROUND--SON, YOU MUST TAKE UP YOUR OWN MEASURE OF RESPONSIBILITY AND DO THE BEST YOU CAN WITHIN THE LAWS AND HONOR OF GOD. BUT TO ARBITRARILY BREAK AN AGREEMENT WITH A PARENT IS UNACCEPTABLE ON A UNILATERAL BASIS FOR YOU BOTH MADE THE ORIGINAL AGREEMENT! HONOR AND INTEGRITY NOW DEMAND THAT YOU BOTH CHANGE THE AGREEMENT OR, IN THE LEAST--LAY THE TRUTH UPON THE TABLE FOR DISCUSSION. IF A CHILD OR PARENT IS "DISOWNED" OVER MONEY--THE CAUSE IS TOO BLASPHEMOUS UNTO GOD TO BE A VALID POINT AT ANY RATE.

Dharma, I know that you are weary for the day has been endless, it seems, and you have laid forfeit another special day--but the children have called and come and rejoice in their care. I had to keep you, chela, for the deposition in Santa Barbara in the morning (tomorrow) causes us to lose a full day of writing. Let your heart be filled for the service is worthy.

We shall write only a bit more and call it finished for this segment for we need to wrap it up and tie the ribbon upon the package. How do I perceive the above money system can work? Easy, for it is the identical plan the AB's plan for you after they possess the world through the operation of their thieving system of usury, in order to keep you "cattle" well-fed, docile and sleeping--just chewing thine cud in the pasture while producing contented milk for the Elite. So be it.

THE AB's' MASTER PLAN

Not surprisingly, the AB's, who understand money better than anyone, intend to implement a similar system as just described.

Since it encapsulates all that has

been said herein we will simply quote at length from Pro. #20 of the "MASTER PLAN". Get your shuddering and queasiness out of the way up-front here--take your break or whatever; and then let us move along with this:

Today we shall touch upon the financial programme, which I put off to the end of my report as being the most difficult, the crowning and the decisive point of our plans. Before entering upon it I will remind you that I have already spoken before by way of a hint when I said that the sum total of our actions is settled by the questions of figures (money).

When we come into our kingdom our autocratic government will avoid, from a principle of self-preservation, sensibly burdening the masses of the people with taxes, remembering that it plays the part of father and protector.

The tax upon the poor man is a seed of revolution and works to the detriment of the State which in hunting after the trifling is missing the big. Quite apart from this, a tax on capitalists diminishes the growth of wealth in private hands in which we have in these days concentrated it as a counterpoise to the government strength of the goyim--their State finances.

A tax increasing in a percentage ratio to capital will give a much larger revenue than the present individual or property tax, which is useful to us now for the sole reason that it excites trouble and discontent among the goyim.

On no account should so much as a single unit above the definite and freely estimated sums be retained in the State treasuries, for money exists to be circulated and any kind of stagnation of money acts ruinously on the running of the State machinery, for which it is the lubricant; a stagnation of the lubricant may stop the regular working of their mechanism.

The substitution of interest-bearing paper for a part of the token of exchange has produced exactly this stagnation. The conse-

quences of this circumstance are already sufficiently noticeable.

Economic crises have been produced by us for the goyim by no other means than the withdrawal of money from circulation. Huge capitals have stagnated, withdrawing money from States, which were constantly obliged to apply to those same stagnant capitals for loans. These loans burdened the finances of the State with the payment of interest and made them the bond slaves of these capitals.

The present issue of money in general does not correspond with the requirements per head, and cannot therefore satisfy all the needs of the workers. The issue of money ought to correspond with the growth of the population and thereby children also must absolutely be reckoned as consumers of currency from the day of their birth. The revision of issue is a material question for the whole world.

You are aware that the gold standard has been the ruin of the States which adopted it, for it has not been able to satisfy the demands for money, the more so that we have removed gold from circulation as far as possible.

With us the standard that must be introduced is the cost of working-man power, whether it be reckoned in paper or in wood (tallies). We shall make the issue of money in accordance with the normal requirements of each subject, adding to the quantity with every birth and subtracting with every death.

Every kind of loan proves infirmity in the State and a want of understanding of the rights of the State. Loans hang like a sword of Damocles over the heads of rulers, who, instead of taking from their subjects by a temporary tax, come begging with outstretched palm of our bankers. Foreign loans are leeches which there is no possibility of removing from the body of the State until they fall off of themselves or the State flings them off. But the goy States do not tear them off; they go on in persisting in putting more on to themselves

so that they must inevitably perish, drained by voluntary blood-letting.

You understand perfectly that economic arrangements of this kind, which have been suggested to the goyim by us, cannot be carried on by us.

But it is a proof of the genius of our chosen mind that we have contrived to present the matter of loans to them in such a light that they have even seen in them an advantage for themselves.

Our accounts, which we shall present when the time comes, in the light of centuries of experience gained by experiments made by us on the goy States, will be distinguished by clearness and definite and will show at a glance to all men the advantage of our innovations. They will put an end to those abuses to which we owe our mastery over the goyim, but which cannot be allowed in our kingdom.

You know to what they have been brought by this carelessness, to what a pitch of financial disorder they have arrived, notwithstanding the astonishing industry of their peoples.

This is not new to you readers unless you just tuned in but it bears reading and re-reading until it sinks into your minds. The "MASTER PLAN" was revealed in Russia nearly a century ago, although parts of it had come to light long before, especially in the plans of the Illuminati which was organized by Adam Weishaupt on May 1, 1776. Their symbol, declared to be the reverse side of the Great Seal of the U.S., appears on the back of your one dollar bill and bears the inscription "NOVUS ORDO SECLORUM"--A NEW WORLD ORDER!

And now for the little test I promised:

WHICH PLAN IS AMERICA FOLLOWING?

TEN COMMANDMENTS

1. No Gods other than THE ONE GOD OF LIGHTED TRUTH.

2. No graven images to worship.
3. No use of God's name in vain.
4. Keep the Sabbath day holy, which is EVERY DAY.
5. Honor your father and mother.
6. You shall not commit murder.
7. You shall not commit adultery.
8. You shall not steal.
9. You shall not bear false witness against your neighbor.
10. You shall not covet your neighbor's wife, servants or anything that belongs to him.

BILL OF RIGHTS

1. Freedom of religion, speech, press, assembly.
2. Freedom to keep and bear arms.
3. No forced quartering of troops.
4. No unreasonable search/seizure.
5. No forced confession; due process; just compensation for property taken by government.
6. Speedy and public trial.
7. Trial by jury.
8. No excessive bail.
9. No denial of unwritten rights.
10. All powers not granted to the Feds reserved to states/people.

COMMUNIST MANIFESTO

1. Abolition of private property by whatever means to the end.
2. Heavy progressive income tax.
3. Abolition of inheritance--all inheritance reverts to the State.
4. Confiscate rebels' property, presumed criminal acquisitions and anything deemed necessary or appropriate by the State.
5. CENTRAL BANK.
6. Government owns communication and transportation systems.
7. Government owns factories and farms.
8. Government controls labor.
9. Collective farms, regional planning, government control on all business and agriculture.
10. Government education for all children, with chosen texts, subjects and hours.

Which more nearly fits your present structure as well as tomorrow's? I won't even ask about the presence of God in the Manifesto for we all know that it is intention-

ally ABSENT!

I leave these things with you to ponder. I pray that you will do so for your time is running short, beloved brothers.

Thank you, Dharma, for a long day and I shall now take leave that you might have the remainder of your time to prepare for the legal procedures tomorrow. Good-evening.

Hatonn to clear. Salu.

OUR NEWEST JOURNAL

END OF THE MASQUERADE LET'S PLUCK THE CUCKOO BIRD

By Gyeorgos Ceres Hatonn

TO ALL WHO WOULD HEAR
GOD'S WORD IN THIS TIME
OF TOTAL MASQUERADE. IT
IS TIME TO PULL OFF THE
MASK ALONG WITH THE
BLINDFOLDS AND EAR-
PLUGS. THE TIME IS AT
HAND TO GAIN TRUTH AND
INSIGHT AND TAKE ACTION
FOR YOUR WORLD IS IN
GRAVE DANGER.

That which is called the "Anti-Christ" is at hand and has deceived most of the world. You are surrounded by multitudes of replicas and man-made humanoids who have basically gained control of your planet.

Our intent in these Journals is to give you proof of that which we project--by documentation of history, origins and other boring information. But the information will get far less boring as we move along, dear ones--and so, let us move along rapidly.

I repeat again and again--the evil brotherhood of darkness cannot stand the focus of the light of Truth, just as it requires only the tiny spark of light to cause a place to no longer be in darkness.

Hatonn includes the PROTOCOLS and also continues to keep us current on world affairs.

NETWORKING

We continually receive phone calls from those of you who are feeling isolated in their particular area of the country. If you are interested in meeting others in your region who share in the Phoenix material, write to America West giving us permission to network and we will connect you with others.

CONSTITUTION KIT

For those who want to know how they can help save our Constitution--we now are offering a detailed kit of information about our government and the Constitution to help in preserving our freedoms. The kit is available to individuals or groups for \$8.00 per kit, or for \$20 POST PAID with RAPE OF THE CONSTITUTION book included.

SEMINAR

June 7, 1991, 7 PM Royce Hotel Ballroom, 1601 Belvedere Rd., W. Palm Beach, Florida Admission \$5.00 Call Kip (407) 533-0703

THE PHOENIX JOURNALS:

Sipapu Odyssey
And They Called His Name Immanuel, I Am Sananda
Space-Gate
Spiral To Economic Disaster
From Here To Armageddon
Survival Is Only Ten Feet From Hell
The Rainbow Masters
AIDS, The Last Great Plague
Satan's Drummers
Privacy In a Fishbowl
Cry of The Phoenix
Crucifixion of The Phoenix
Skeletons In The Closet
R.R.P.P.*
*Rape, Ravage, Pillage and Plunder of the Phoenix
Rape of The Constitution
You Can Slay The Dragon
The Naked Phoenix
Blood And Ashes
Firestorm In Babylon
The Mossad Connection
Creation, The Sacred Universe
Pleiades Connection, Return Of The Phoenix Vol. I
Burnt Offerings and Bloodstained

Sands

Shrouds Of The Seventh Seal
The Bitter Communion
Counterfeit Blessings
The Phoenix Express Vol's I & II (\$15)
The Phoenix Express Vol's III & IV (\$15)
The Phoenix Express Vol's V & VI (\$15)

The price is \$10 per JOURNAL, (EXCEPTING EX-PRESS) 10% discount on orders of 4 or more. California residents add 6% sales tax. Add shipping, UPS \$3.25 and \$1.00 each additional or U.S. Mail \$2.50 for first title and \$1.00 each additional. Write for Quantity Discount. Available from America West or your Local Distributor.

Express is \$20 per 13 ISSUES (including back issues for the period) or \$75 per 52 ISSUES.

Send orders and Payments to: America West Distributors, P.O. Box 986, Tehachapi, CA. 93581. For credit card orders Telephone 1 800 729-4131 PLEASE USE ONLY FOR ORDERS (THE EXPENSE IS TOO MUCH FOR US) For other purposes 805 822-9655.

THE 4th AMENDMENT SECURITY

"The right of the people to be secure in their persons, houses, papers and effects, against unreasonable searches and seizures, shall not be violated and no Warrants shall issue, but upon probable cause, supported by Oath or affirmation and particularly describing the place to be searched and persons or things to be seized."

Freedom means the right to keep private our personal papers, books and property including financial records, not to be surrendered at the whim of a government bureaucracy.

TRUTH WILL SET YOU FREE.



PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS

A bulletin commenting on appropriate current news events, clarification of portions of the Journals and answers of a general nature to questions not found in the existing Journals.

PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS is published by America West Publishers, Inc. P.O. BOX 986 Tehachapi, CA. 93581. Subscription rate is \$20 per 13 issues or \$75 per 52 issues, First Class mailing. COPYRIGHT 1991 by America West Publishers, Inc. All rights reserved. Reproduction of this copyrighted material for private non-profit use is expressly encouraged, for commercial purposes it is strictly forbidden.

MAY 1991 VOLUME XIII NUMBER 2

**5/14/91 #1 HATONN
TUESDAY**

Commander Gyeorgos Ceres Hatonn present in service unto God, the Intergalactic Federation and unto the ground crew already in placement. I come this morning wearing a rather formal hat for it is time to speak to some within my command who fail to "get the point", even with the alarm clock ringing and the trumpets bellowing.

I have even given special dedication unto certain people, in various Journals, and it is obvious that even those are not read--much less the information within. You who think selves so all-fired filled with brilliant information of some secret sort or another and pronounce it "Truth" unto the world--HOW DO YOU THINK IT "YOU" THAT COMES BY THE OPPORTUNITIES TO GLEAN SUCH? OH, FROM YOUR RESEARCH? I SUGGEST YOU PERISH THE THOUGHT AND SETTLE DOWN TO THINE PROJECTED INTENT UNTO GOD AND COUNTRY.

Especially those of you who have witnessed craft of alien design and now unfold gifted truth of information--if you do not cease and desist your specialized ego rituals--information and discrediting are destined to come upon you and your work, for God gives forth Truth at this time to be shared and

to be utilized for the betterment of a species. If you dwell within thine own burrows declaring "I shall sue" and "I shall this or that if you say one more word that matches my projections, etc....I will, or else.." you had best think again--for God's Truth is coming forth and it shall come forth whether or not you individual participants believe it to be sacrosanct by a Man-made bunch of nothing.

I am going to print Bruce Cathie's letter to George (who, by the way, publishes Cathie's books and/or distributes them). I am going to do this for I would hope that Bruce Cathie will look up and smell the coffee burning.

QUOTE:

May 7, 1991

Dear George and Desiree,

First of all thank you for the return of the Photos and data I sent over for the book. Much appreciated. The photos cannot be replaced.

But now something that I am very angry about.

I do not know who the person is that is supposed to be receiving messages from "Hatonn" but there will be some trouble if whoever it is does not stop using material which is almost word for word from my books. In other words "Plagiarism".

Check my books and you will see that the material is almost an exact copy.

Something that the person is not obviously aware of is that there are a few minor errors in this earlier material that have been corrected in my later research. The errors have been copied as well which indicates just how bright "Hatonn" is.

I do not know who is trying to kid who but this material is definitely illegal and I intend to discuss this with my solicitor if it occurs again.

It would be appropriate if "Hatonn" wrote a follow-up and indicated clearly that the material was referring to information in my books.

Yours sincerely, Bruce.

END QUOTING

First of all, I, HATONN, AM A COMMANDER OF ONE OF THE LARGEST SHIPS YOU HAVE IMAGINED TO EXIST AND HAVE BEEN, FURTHER, WITNESSED BY YOU PERSONALLY. I am Gyeorgos Ceres Hatonn, Commander Fleet Operation, Pleiades Sector, Shan Quadrant, United Federation Fleet, Intergalactic Fleet Command. I have made every effort to contact you through as many resources as possible--now, just who might you be, Mr. Cathie, that holds yourself forth as being so incredibly brilliant as to withhold your "light" from your brothers at this time of transition? The world is ready to self-destruct and you are going to

quibble about whose frequencies are whose?

I have given great, great honor unto you for sensing and understanding your purpose and mission--but you have failed in your commission to recognize the truth of contact. Who and what do you think is running around in your atmosphere--you are surely not going to tell me "Little Grey Aliens" who hold hostage your pure and wondrously Godly politicians.

I would suggest that it matters not who is my secretary/translator--that one detests working with numbers and figures and most especially--**THAT WHICH YOU CONSIDER YOURS!** She would not read your material if it were the last information available to her--it is of no interest to her and further, she is far too busy to consider your tirades as they pertain to ME.

Now you suggest that my "brightness" is somehow in question. Well, I am bright enough to not only recognize the "few minor errors" and, further, tell you now that there are still gross errors which have not been corrected in any of your material. I am, however, bright enough to NOT change your errors for I have no intent whatsoever to repeat work which another has accepted commission to do. As a Commander of this operation, I am quite annoyed at attitudes I uncover within the ranks of the very ones who claim gifted insight and scientific prowess. I further welcome all contact by any and all "solicitors", although I have urged time upon time for ones in the scientific community to avail themselves of your works--still they do not do so. You have no corner on Truth and neither will it be allowed to die with your projections of "ONLY MINE"--if Truth is Truth--it is NOT YOURS! If you have intentionally projected errors or lies you have done your brothers a great

disservice and, in that event, I would suggest George cease any relationship with your work so that we can get on with the job at hand.

Now, sir, you can step down from your ivory pedestal and humbly petition insight and you shall be given the portions which are in error so that they can find correction--there are others in the scientific community awaiting frequencies and directions which were allotted to you to produce so that they can get on with their work. If you have no intentions of other than legal foolishness--we will bypass you. If you do not wish your information utilized then I suggest you move from New Zealand right into the underground at the South Pole wherein you will walk into a community who will not only utilize your material, but will keep it from the world and destroy both you and your work.

You who "uncover" the illness and Satanic evil of the nations and peoples at the lead, begin to anger me--**HOW DID YOU EXPECT GOD TO RETURN? WHO DID YOU BELIEVE TO BE "THE MAYBE GOOD GUYS" IN THE LITTLE SHIPS? HOW DID YOU THINK THEY WOULD CONTACT YOU? WHY DON'T YOU CLOSE YOUR MOUTH AND OPEN YOUR EARS? I CARE NOT ABOUT INSULTS TO MYSELF--BUT, SIR, I OBJECT TO INSULTS OF TOTAL IGNORANCE OF FOUNDATION AGAINST MY PEOPLE IN SERVICE UNTO YOUR SPECIES AT THIS CRITICAL TIME OF CHANGE AND CONFRONTATION WITHIN YOUR CYCLE UPON SHAN (EARTH).**

Over and over and over again, I have given Bruce Cathie THE honor of being the only one thus far with credible understanding in deciphering the universal code and field frequencies as applicable to your planet grid-system. I have effected every way at my service ex-

cept for the two-by-four on your own head to get your attention. I am finally glad to have succeeded. Consider this a "follow-up" and indication that clearly states that much of the material referring to frequency information is from Bruce Cathie. Now, Bruce, the next portion of the instruction is go turn profusely red and drag about in embarrassment--for it obviously IS ONLY YOU who have not read the honors which have been attributed you by my Command, Co-command and Me. The readers are having a field day in entertainment for they have already taken note--and some, even from New Zealand, have efforted to contact you, write you, etc., and have received nothing from you, brother. NEVER UNDERESTIMATE THE PURPOSES OF GOD, son.

BETTER THAN THAT

Now, my scribe is really annoyed for she is worked into tatters and wishes not to give you another minute of our precious time. However, "Hatonn is bright enough" to know that you have great contribution to render and, further, I am also bright enough to know that when a true servant of God and Brother is approached, he will hear. You, sir, can respond any way you care to for it is of your choosing--but, if we have to introduce the truth of information (with corrections), we will do so for it is not YOURS. Further, I will not make correction on this apparatus for it is monitored by the Edwards Air Force Base, the CIA and the government Federal surveillance services--along with the KGB and Mossad--it would NOT be very bright of Hatonn to give them the final keys of operational information--would it?

I shall dictate to you, Dharma, a dissertation regarding Bruce Cathie and then I shall make further comment. What I will use, for you other reference readers is from a book, let me see here, ah yes:

ABOVE TOP SECRET. THE
WORLDWIDE UFO COVER-UP,
by Timothy Good; Quill, William
Morrow, New York. What do I
think of this book? I don't!

QUOTE

NEW ZEALAND, 1965-68

The DIA apparently showed great interest in the controversial theories of Captain Bruce Cathie, the New Zealand airline pilot who claims to have discovered evidence for a worldwide grid system used by UFO's. Cathie's meetings with US Defense Attache's in Wellington are documented, as well as his correspondence with them, in the released DIA documents.

Cathie first approached the US Embassy in Washington in the mid-1960's, since which time the DIA kept a file on him. The earliest documented memo is from Colonel John Burnett, Air attache, to the Foreign Technology Division at Wright-Patterson AFB, dated 26 August 1965, from which I quote the following extract:

Captain Cathie visited with me for about one half hour. I observed this New Zealander to be not only rational but intelligent and convinced that certain UFO's he and others have seen are from outer space--probably Venus. He hesitated in expressing his beliefs re the Venus origin, explaining that it usually tended to convince people that he was a bit of a crackpot.

[Hatonn: and rightfully so--for that is a most misleading conclusion. At best the craft could only come from the sector of Venus as you ones destroyed Venus, as to life-forms, some eons past. But the general idea is within reason so let us go on.]

The Foreign Technology Division

responded by sending Colonel Burnett a brochure outlining the findings of the Air Force on UFO's, adding: "Since no evidence exists that these objects represent interstellar travel there is no basis for Captain Cathie's beliefs." Despite the FTD's apparent skepticism, Colonel Burnett continued to send them details of Cathie's findings and calculations for at least another year.

Bruce Cathie told me that it was Colonel Burnett who revealed that intensive UFO research was carried out at Wright-Patterson AFB, referred to in Cathie's second book:

The scientific laboratory there, set up for the purpose, was described as a complex of buildings covering a large area and staffed by many of the world's top scientists. Experimental work was carried out twenty-four hours a day, 365 days a year. At one stage the official (Colonel Burnett) asked me if I would consider a trip to America to visit the base. Naturally I said I would--any time they care to put out an invitation. Perhaps the idea was vetoed in the States, for I heard no more of this.

It is difficult to prove such a sensational allegation, but I have no reason to doubt Captain Cathie's integrity. Naturally, there is no reference to this in any of the DIA documents on him.

By 1967 Colonel Burnett had been replaced by Colonel Lewis Walker, who seems to have been less impressed with Cathie's ideas than his predecessor. But this did not prevent Walker from forwarding Cathie's material to the DIA at the Pentagon. An Intelligence Information Report dated 8 February 1968 states:

Captain Cathie is still employed as an aircraft F-27

Friendship pilot by National Airways Corporation....His superiors know of his interest and activity in UFO's and his forthcoming book "Harmonic 33". He has been checked for security reasons and no adverse reports are known....He admits that many people consider him some kind of nut but he persists in his theory. In January 1968 he came to my office and reported that four UFO's had been detected by the Auckland Air Traffic Control radarscope on () January 1968 at 2335 hours local time....Three objects were 15 miles apart in line, with the fourth object in line 30 miles behind the three. Relative speed was extremely high. In addition, two UFO's--disc-shaped--appeared east of Auckland Airport on the same track as the first four. Captain Cathie was asked if official reports were submitted on these sightings, and he said no, that Civil Aviation personnel had been warned not to report any more of these observations. Captain Cathie was advised to submit any additional information he might have....

Captain Cathie is a lean, wiry New Zealander, with an apparently above average knowledge of mathematics... He is intensely sincere in his efforts...he is spending an enormous amount of time and effort trying to prove his theory that an overall master plan exists by an alien race--purpose not defined.

[Hatonn: Did you ones actually believe alien beings, in service for the one you call "Satan" or the "Anti-God/Christ", would actually be stupid enough to bring alien-appearing races among you?--first you have to deceive the people and terrify them. You do this by projecting expectation of horror and deceit in the place of Truth in

given circumstances--but the rule is to then infiltrate within your society and into all facets of your social infrastructure--beings who are just like you--Shamir is the first one made public who resembles the original race of aliens. You ones continue to go to the groups and organizations of infiltration to effort to find Truth--and they are **READY FOR YOU**. Perhaps it is not Hatonn "WHO IS NOT TOO BRIGHT".]

By May 1968, however, Colonel Walker seems to have become fed up with Cathie. A report to the DIA dated 1 May indicates that although Cathie was not considered a "nut", on the last three occasions that he called at the Defense Attachés office to discuss his latest findings, "These conversations were ignored." Cathie had complained that he had been put under surveillance and that in April he had been accosted by three Americans in Invercargill, who had asked him to accompany them, which he refused to do. Cathie believed that these men came from a US Navy vessel, but according to Colonel Walker the only US ship that was south of Auckland at the time was the USS *Eltanin*, which was in the Antarctic, however. The report concludes:

Capt. Cathie said that he had been cleared by the NZ government to pursue his research and that he had a letter to this effect signed by the Prime Minister. He stated that the Member of Parliament from his area, Dr. Findley, had interceded for him and obtained government approval for his work. He then asked the DATT (Defense Attache) to "Call your agents off. I have official approval to continue my work. I don't want them tailing me."

PI sent copies of these documents to Captain Cathie in 1986, and asked him for a comment. "He (Colonel Walker) is only saying that in his opinion I am obsessed

with my research," he replied, "and that there is no way they can talk me out of it. Which is fairly correct, except for the word obsessed. My research is my hobby and I find it most interesting. The evidence which I now have on hand will prove without doubt that my unified equations are correct."

END QUOTING

I see no need to play further word games, Captain. The craft mostly encountered are directly from the Antarctic bases and are not allowed into space at any rate. There are bases well-established all about your planet awaiting the full takeover of the Elite Command which is now referred to as "New World Order"/"One World Government"--who did you expect the Anti-Christ of the Revelation to be? He was already kicked out of "heaven" (defined: the space perceived as a dome surrounding your atmosphere in which the stars and galaxies are contained). These ones are now limited to physical aspects and fully intend to enslave your planet of humanoids. Since the species of humans are the Creation of one you might refer to as God and established within The Creation which is in cleansing of her property--guess who the rest of us are! Ah so, the ones sent to clean it up and reclaim property and get the ones of you who have served and will serve through the transition, either into Truth or off the orb or whatever is appropriate--we touch no one who declines and force no one into anything whatsoever. We do, however, become totally annoyed when ones with commitment to Truth refuse to see Truth. Further, we shall withdraw and if this be your choice, Mr. Cathie--so be it.

Now for you people who still say, "But who is this man and why do you waste your time with him?" I would give the following: He is 61 years of age with about enough Earth mileage on him to have gath-

ered some intelligence of Earth operation. He was birthed on Earth in Auckland, New Zealand and can also say "Gooday, mate" as well as Paul Hogan of Australia--except that he doesn't. He served in the Royal New Zealand Air Force and trained as a pilot after training in engineering. Around the mid-50's he joined New Zealand's National Airways Corporation. He began his writings after prolonged witness of UFO activity around Mangere, Auckland.

He has published some four books regarding the criss-crossed electromagnetic grid system of Earth based on theory and discovery and proof of some points through mathematical projections. He has presented mathematical evidence which indicates that the grid system was known to your scientists and was and is being used for secret experimentation, particularly by the nations involved in atomic bomb testing, etc. Ah yes, his earlier books are out of print--surprise, surprise! Truth is taken from the shelves as quickly as possible and so is the author if at all possible to accomplish. It is not easy to keep Captain Cathie in one piece, alive and well--and I reject the intent which would destroy him but I honor my own crew who are placed in responsibility to keep him alive. The enemy knows where to find this man but I am "also bright enough" to not give names, dates, locations and where to "shoot to kill". Further, I am truly bright enough to NOT GIVE THE ENEMY THE ADVANTAGE OF FULL KNOWLEDGE OF WORKABLE EQUATIONS--THEY ALREADY UTILIZE THE SYSTEM TO NEAR PERFECTION--AGAINST YOU--THE PEOPLE OF THE WORLD.

I, Hatonn, have no intent to bog down the work in prolonged awaiting for ones within the mission to come to attention if it requires too much "time"--for you of God, are out of "time". To find all

the things of "wrong" about the planet and do nothing only allows for perishment within the lie--while some of you knew the truth of it. I suggest all of you who bear Truth STOP--CEASE--DESIST from the quarrels and efforting to PROVE a point and then lashing out at your perceived personal enemy. If you have no enemies--you are no threat to evil and therefore none will bother.

WILLIAM COOPER

Herein I speak directly to William Cooper. Son, is it not about time to come down from thine mountain and allow Truth within? You have done more to PROVE OF HATTON'S PRESENCE than almost any other--so what do you get? Denouncement and total assault in response to your continued counter-assaults against the misdis-informers. Most of the disinformation people don't know a confounded thing about almost everything--why do you allow yourself to be sucked in? Because you cannot come from ego-trip to experience the Truth and realize it is not the assault which wins the battle, but rather, only discredits that which IS TRUTH.

And Mr. Goodman, you seem to recognize Truth and the severity of the plight of your own nation, not to even move outside your own nation--why do you not look as truthfully into possibilities--the God you claim and the Christ you claim might just have representatives upon whom YOU HAVE CALLED! Try communication--you might find you rather like it.

I have never picked Cooper's "work" apart--I take exception to his irrational behavior as if attacked, somehow. I am not interested in his material but I shall effort to correct his conclusions and honor him with that which is correct.

Now, ones will say--but how was

it you said Lazar was pretty much correct about area 51? Because Bob Lazar, whether put forth in misinformation or disinformation, had nailed some pretty interested points--for instance, let us clear up some "mysterious" "stuff". Area 51 is simply the area which encompasses a portion of Nevada just outside Las Vegas and includes Nellis Air Force Base--whereat some rather remarkable research has been carried on BY YOUR OWN GOVERNMENT AND INVOLVING SPACE PERSONS AND CRAFT--SOME OF WHICH ARE PLACED THERE DELIBERATELY BY OUR OWN COMMAND. THEY HAVE AT LEAST FIVE BEINGS IN VARIOUS STATES OF DEATH AND PERCEIVED "LIFE" WHICH WERE SENT THERE VIA EDWARDS AFB IN AUGUST/SEPTEMBER OF 1987 FOLLOWING DELIBERATE "CRASHING" AND A FEW DEMONSTRATIONS OF ENERGY-SHIELDS ON THE PART OF SPACE COMMAND--OURS.

THE REAL "ENEMY"

Now, there are not any "Royal Highnesses called Krill", etc., unless you ones have conjured them. You have been totally infiltrated and operational in service to Earthbound energies such as Bush, etc. The little aliens do not hold anyone hostage--the evil bastards and whores are already on your place, earthbound and ready to take your world--it is called the Elite One World Government, headed by the Elite Khazarian Races calling themselves Zionists and Israelis. They are NOT chosen of God--they are the ANTI-GOD, and they intend to enslave the planet, if it means total destruction of the orb and all life-forms. The next step is laid and the beast is pulling in the armloads of fragments of acquisition from nations to governments, physically and spiritually--into the pit of lies and certain destruction. I suggest that name-

calling of the perceived adversary such as "Sticky Dicky" and Mr. "Pecker" is both a waste of time and causes discredit for it is perceived that a Man of God would have better and more rational control of self.

There is nothing strange nor mysterious about my presence nor of my communications through a translator and/or secretary--I am not stupid enough to come into the den of lions as shred your own being and, quite frankly, I do not look forward greatly to having to serve with some who claim to be my friends. I do have a mission and I do have higher information; I have personally met with every head of every nation in your planet called Shan (Earth). I have been seen, efforted at incarceration, given last opportunities of change into Godly service (if the being is remaining as "original" creation)--most, you know, are not; they are replicas and genetic reproductions and/or synthetics manipulated by the head puppet-masters.

The head, however, of the Drug business (as perceived by ones on your placement, such as Col. Gritz), thought to be the one who is known as Armitage, is really George Bush, Henry Kissinger and the immediate shadows around that Government placement. This is only a small part of the plan which already has moved so far that reverse is almost impossible--BUT, WITH GOD ALL IS POSSIBLE AND SO SHALL IT COME TO BE--IF YOU ONES RAISE YOUR HEADS, STOP YOUR SILLY BICKERING AND PICTURE-HUGGING AND LET US WORK TOGETHER TO BRING TRUTH--I COME TO PROVE NOTHING AND SHALL NOT EVEN ATTEMPT TO PROVE ANYTHING--THE PROOF IS IN SHAMBLES ALL AROUND YOU AND YOU CAN'T PROVE ANYTHING!

Now all you troops who claim to speak for Truth and Constitution,

etc., had better stop the foolishness and let us pull together. I have no intentions of intervention--but I have information and capability beyond your imaginings and if your intent is to REALLY SERVE AND BRING RETURN OF CONSTITUTIONAL TRUTH AND LAW UNTO YOUR NATION AND THE WORLD--THEN I SUGGEST WE GET ON WITH IT! I, however, am weary of extending the invitation of discourse and it is most certainly up to you as individuals that which you do. But, if you continue in the blatherings and calling it good intent--I can promise the work shall be discredited by your personal enemies.

The *UFO Journal* over which you twiddle and dicker is a foolish display of absolute garbage--why would anyone bother to have on-going relations with them--UNLESS, your intent, also, is to kill time and destroy that which could change your national path? God waits only so long for His ones committed to service, to see Light and Truth of commission, and then those who fail to see are simply passed over and their work lost unto Mankind's service. It is the personal choice of all beings to make those own individual choices.

Addictions are thrust upon the servants of God to pull you down and cause irrational behaviors and functioning with as sure a path to destruction of credibility as any one thing on your planet. Ponder it and if shoes fit the feet--then be uncomfortable in them and when you understand the way it IS, we will adjust the shoes. So be it.

Perhaps I should speak in the same language used against my own serving persons. Some of you have acted as "slimy pukes" yourselves and I can promise you that my scribe wishes to have NOTHING FURTHER TO DO WITH YOU OR YOUR WORK. I continue to await your intentions for I am dedicated to give "my ass", if

required, to help get yours out of the pothole. Why do I continue to stick with individual ones who have a portion of this magnificent puzzle? Because you have a piece of the magnificent puzzle and a contribution to make unto Mankind--if you can pull of self together and see the path laid forth. I have no personal involvement whatsoever regarding your journey as individuals--I DO HAVE A MISSION WHICH I INTEND TO FULFILL IN PERFECTION AND BRING YOU POW'S HOME. Ones who wish to stay in prison are most welcome to do so but you will not be allowed to hold jobs which must be brought to conclusion for the remainder of the POW's wishing rescue. I AM A COMMANDER AND I AM ON A MISSION WHICH WILL BE BROUGHT TO CONCLUSION AND I CARE NOT ABOUT YOUR PERSONAL OPINIONS REGARDING THE MATTER, FOR I REPEAT--I HAVE NOT ONE THING- TO PROVE TO ANY OF YOU FOR I AM NOT A KINDERGARTEN TEACHER FOR ONES OLD ENOUGH TO BE GRADUATING EXCEPT FOR YOUR OWN ILLUSION OF EGO IMPORTANCE.

SUE WHO?

If I find portions of your work that are valid I will use them and so state it. If I find it incorrect and inconclusive, I shall also state it. You may sue--I find it amusing as to JUST "WHO" WILL YOU SUE? If you sue against use of TRUTH, then you pronounce your own output--LIE. It would appear to me that the better part of intelligence might be to check it out and perchance you might find me to be who I say I am. I wish no publicity and I would never reveal my scribe--as you so foolishly did, Mr. Cooper. I would far prefer you ones clean up your own garbage pits and utilize your own earth God-given talents and research--for I do not even like your species nor

your planet--save that it is a wondrous Creation of our own Creator and you, whether I wish claim to the fact or not, are my brothers and sisters on special services assignment--of which most of you became more dense between the ears than the compression within which you function.

I am grateful for the opportunity to respond to correspondence and I ask that George please copy this document to several specific persons: Bill Cooper, Billy Goodman, James Gritz, etc.--I think he will have his own listings. Why do I work with George Green? Ah, wouldn't you ones just love to JUDGE that circumstance?!? By the way, Bill--ones of your "worshippers", i.e. "Fritz" passes out erroneous information as do you--Dharma is accused of being married to George Green--I have at least one husband and one wife who would disagree with that assessment.

Further, if you can't get it straight as to whether George is a member of the CIA, KGB or Mossad--please stop fostering the information. Now, surprise! I don't give a flip what or who George Green was nor might still be--ESPECIALLY any of your silly surveillance teams of misinformation tossers. God only cares about that which a MAN IS! AND FURTHER, HE LOVES HIS ONES IN THE CIA WITH EQUAL LOVE AS THOSE WHO ARE NOT--YOU INCLUDED.

Why would God not want participation of ones well-trained in the services? What is the purpose of training in the first place? Do you suppose Bo Gritz would have the impact which he now places on his audience if he had not had the VERY experiences which have filled his path until now? Any who can rise above the egomaniac "trip", recognize worth instead of false insecurity, shall be welcomed aboard with joyous celebrations of

a job well-done and a person brought into maturity of realization of "WHERE IT'S REALLY AT AND THAT WHICH YOU REALLY ARE!" May God give unto all ones the ability to understand and see within.

Dharma, I will let you off the hook now and I thank you for your service. If all jobs were those we feel wondrously soothing and pleasant to our senses, we would have no space within which to grow. There is so much foolish (stupid) misinterpretation upon your place that it defies the imagination of how Man could actually perceive it to bear any Truth whatsoever--nonetheless, it is so, for the adversary has done a near perfect job of deception and training. So be it. We can move it about if we join hands and work together--else, it shall fall into that which is laid forth by and for the adversary. God already has his special places prepared--so it is absolutely up to you ones that which you do.

I shall move to stand-by. The piles of work are infinite but we must have a break. I can only suggest that the ones in point get busy and catch up for they are far, far behind in their important reading and study--while they run hither and yon looking for God and Truth, they miss the lifeboat. So be it. I salute you.

Gyeorgos C. Hatonn

5/14/91 #2 HATONN

CONFIRMATION

Please see that this copy of the fax sent to George at the bookstore, this morning is included in our proceeding document. It is from the Office of Foreign Relations, Washington. I purposely kept this from Dharma's attention until she had finished her morning writing, but I wish this included in the mailing to the ones named prior to this. I will keep both the time of

the incident in point and give no disclosure to the party involved. If you will quietly locate the source of the original fax, George, please send a copy of this morning's writing to the sender. Thank you.

Again, I have nothing to prove, yet you ones want proof; so be it. KNOW (and this is to anyone wishing to share confirmation with our team wherever they are), YOU SHALL BE PROTECTED AND YOUR INFORMATION KEPT IN TOTAL CONFIDENCE AS TO IDENTITY AND LOCATION. I like to share confirmations when possible but, again, I have nothing to prove. This is also true for anyone who wishes incorporation or Institute information or participation. If you KNOW SOME OF THE ONES WHO ARE INVOLVED IN VARIOUS CIRCUMSTANCES--HONOR THEM AND YOURSELVES ENOUGH TO GUARD THEM. If we are asked to identify and/or are given permission to print--fine, we are happy to share but when ones are so strategically at risk and ask protection, so be it and we will not play into the vicious curiosity of ones who would destroy a brother.

The following is typical; you will note it is regarding an area of which I spoke only this morning--which is WHY I spoke of the location this day. This is to ease my scribe a bit for information I bring is most often totally unknown to her. In fact, we often meet and information is sometimes found coming back from outside locations prior to her coming into conscious knowledge of the circumstance in point. That angers me and jeopardizes our security. We have recently had to abandon projects under way because of loose tongues within the workers who simply do not realize that which they do. It does, however, prove a great deal to higher cause when this happens as it has in these past two weeks. It shows that some ones who claim otherwise, are still PLAYING IN

THE METAPHYSICAL "NEW AGE" GARBAGE OF MYSTICAL FANTASIES AND HAVE NO IDEA OF THAT WHICH THEY ARE ABOUT.

I have no input as to another's beliefs or to that at which they wish to play. I do, however, expect ones who hold positions of trust and inclusion within our workers, take note and pay attention for the time of little games is over and if the child has not graduated--so be it--for ones may not be allowed to continue disruption and destruction of another. For instance, Mr. Cooper was badly misled and actually disinformed by ones in Sedona regarding the *Phoenix Journals*. This was over a year past but he responded in almost irrational manner without any knowledge whatsoever. He shouted over the airwaves, lies (oh yes, Bill: i.e., "...have plagiarized 50 pages of my work." No, the document of Mr. Cooper's, at best, was some 26 pages of rough manuscript so mathematics were erroneous, if nothing else.) My scribe was not privy to the circumstances or the resource. I gave him credit for some rather reasonable research and took exception to many of his inclusions including all of his conclusions. So, in response, he claimed an entire call-in program on which George was guest and was incredibly foolish--playing right into the hands of his own enemies. He had many of his most vindictive current enemies calling in to denounce George and the Journals. He spread names and addresses and total denouncement. I care not about opinion but it would seem that ones of the calibre he wishes to project as himself would have researched a bit more comprehensively prior to doing something so rash.

You see, now, ones call in to use against him that which was accusation against others by Cooper in which, in his uncontrolled behavior, he actually threatened death to

his adversary. This is NEVER LOST TO THE ADVERSARY AS A TOOL TO REAP DESTRUCTION UPON THE ONE OUT OF CONTROL. Cooper also threatened my scribe through George-- "...to take out these ---- receivers...." I took it as an intention of probability and responded accordingly. We do not need irrational hot-heads in any operation, much less in the bringing forth of God's work--passionate participants, yes--irrational and uncontrolled behavior subject to more severe changes through any type of substances use. I can only tell you that no one can make a fool of another for the other has to agree to the being the fool. Further, ones CAN NOT DISCREDIT TRUTH--ONLY ALLOW THE PROJECTOR TO DESTROY HIS OWN CREDIBILITY--AND, FURTHER, I, HATONN, HAVE NO INTENT TO DISCERN FOR ANY OF YOU WHICH IS WHICH.

Nonetheless, for you readers, here is a bit of sharing--old enough to be secure and recent enough to be current. This has nothing to do with the persons in prior point. Is it possible someone has sent me something which is a facade, sting, etc? Who cares--for I know what is at Area 51 in Nevada and I know how special services operate and so, at worst, it is certainly valid enough. At best, it gives you information which is equally valid.

The person in point is valid and the subject in point is a result of an effort to find out about craft coming and going from the area of "51" and other strange things occurring which were causing great concern and confusion to many, many citizens. Several people went forth to effort at finding out information--photographs were taken and followed up from several separate instances, finally approaching authorities and asking for information and explanation. I can assure you that the intent of the "authorities"

was and is to put a stop to not only investigation, but also to any mention thereof.

I want you to take careful note of several things in the letter to follow: one, "elite", and, "best left to professionals", "refrain from further visits to the region in question", "...focus is quite unwarranted", "panel of scientists, politicians and educators is very much on top of this situation", etc.

Now, why don't some of you ask again, "...why doesn't somebody bring this to the public" and "...why don't you just appear to our leaders?" and "...make your presence known and we will all know" and, and, and--YOU ARE IN THE MIDST OF THE GREATEST COVER-UP AND DECEITFUL PLAN IN ALL HISTORY--THE ULTIMATE PLAN, ACTUALLY. SO READ CAREFULLY THE DOCUMENT IN POINT AND THEN PONDER CAREFULLY:

QUOTE:

Letterhead: WWT Inc.

U.S. Government Data Correlation Office
Office of Foreign Relations
Frances Perkins Bldg.
200 Constitution Ave., N.W.
Washington, D.C. 20210

[Hatonn: please NOTE, this is another one of those "non-Government" agencies--i.e. "Inc." This indicates a totally PRIVATE CORPORATION WORKING UNDER THE GUISE OF GOVERNMENT AND TOTALLY FUNDED AND POLICE-SECURED BY THE GOVERNMENT.]

Date. (left out with intent.)

To: (name and address left out with intent)

Dear Mr. ():

According to our representatives, you have expressed an interest of late in a particular geographical region. We understand fully the concerns of ordinary citizens such as yourself, but rest assured, Mr. (), your focus is quite unwarranted under the circumstances. It may put your mind at ease to know that our elite panel of scientists, politicians and educators is very much on top of this situation. At the same time, however, it's the consensus of these top flight personnel that your ongoing visits to the Southern Nevada region can serve no useful purpose, and may in fact subvert the common goal by disrupting the delicate matters at hand.

Therefore, we must ask you kindly to please refrain from making further visits to the region in question. Most assuredly, we are doing everything possible to support the general welfare and achieve the interests of the community-at-large. Your continued presence will only complicate matters and possibly sabotage the productive inroads made so far. In any case, Mr. (), we feel--and we're sure this is something with which you'd agree--that this matter is something clearly best left to professionals. With the cooperation of loyal citizens, we feel confident that the United States can stay the course.

Sincerely,
Wilson F. Hines III

END QUOTING OF LETTER

I don't believe I need add anything further to the subject. May your eyes and insight be opened. Salu.

Hatonn to clear, please.

For credit card orders or book catalog and sample newsletter call 1/800-729-4131. For personal inquiries or other purposes, please call 1/805-822-9655.



PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS

A bulletin commenting on appropriate current news events, clarification of portions of the Journals and answers of a general nature to questions not found in the existing Journals.

PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS is published by America West Publishers, Inc. P.O. BOX 986 Tehachapi, CA. 93581. Subscription rate is \$20 per 13 issues or \$75 per 52 issues, First Class mailing. COPYRIGHT 1991 by America West Publishers, Inc. All rights reserved. Reproduction of this copyrighted material for private non-profit use is expressly encouraged, for commercial purposes it is strictly forbidden.

MAY 1991 VOLUME XIII NUMBER 3

**5/15/91 HATONN
WEDNESDAY**

In the beauty of this gifted day for service, I, Hatonn, come in the service unto Creator who has given us opportunity to serve and grow. Dharma, God is ORDER and The Creation is automatic ORDER. 'Tis Man that manufactures disorder and chaos. Therefore, we work within the orderly priorities of need and it shall be fine. For you readers, we are receiving hundreds of pieces of mail with inquiries, confirmations and statements of "proof". We feel indebted and humble to receive these warm, and sometimes negative, responses from you precious friends. We feel desire to share and respond to EVERY one and, yes, each topic is critical and urgent and merits entire journals devoted to the various subjects. Please be patient with us for we are filling every waking moment of your day "time" at this work and it is impossible to do all the work.

Please note that I effort to respond to inquiries which are very topical within the Journals or Expresses for I find no other manner in which to respond to ALL. KNOW that every word, every confirmation, every clipping is precious to us, studied carefully and accepted with appreciation.

This day I, too, am torn because I have two topics so important that I cannot choose which is more important. One being gun/search/seizure enforcement and the other the New Economics established by the Pope within the "Rerum Novarum" (translation: *OF NEW THINGS*) first placed into annual observance a century ago by Pope Leo XIII in 1891. This year bodes BAD NEWS for your world and shows with "proof" of the full intent toward Evil One World Government and the chosen Pope in place to pull it off--AGAINST YOU CATHOLICS!

So how does Hatonn choose a subject? I must look at all facets of the material and see WHAT IS MOST IMPORTANT TO THE SAVING OF YOUR CONSTITUTION--AMERICA--FOR IT IS ALL THAT HOLDS YOU FROM THE BEAST'S SWALLOWING YOU FOR YOU ARE ALREADY NICELY CHEWED AND ALL THAT REMAINS IS THE SWALLOWING.

I must consider that which will cause you to get up and act in participation for, as truth spreads across the nations, Man WILL act for he longs agonizingly for God and brother. So I shall speak of things regarding gun control and how it has long

been established to accomplish the disarming process of you-the-people.

Why do I not simply tell you where you can get the bits and pieces of the puzzle and spare all the readers all repetition and ourselves weeks of work? Because Man will not move to the libraries or books and references--you are not even finding time to read the Journals. God has promised to make available information as He deems it necessary and our job is to follow through with whatever it requires to do so. What one person needs for awakening is perhaps a turnoff to another but it ALL must be shared.

It was interesting to note ones that came to the lecture at the "UFO" conference on this past weekend and swarmed about the place. Some wore purple hair, copper pyramids on their heads, crystals on their necks and fingers; some sat lotus position to receive and many listened in awe at the declarations of misinformation regarding cattle mutilations and Reptilian beings--and yet got up and walked from the room when George spoke of genetic replications. Where are you, people? You even go to the motion picture houses and devour movies such as BLADE RUNNER with Harrison Ford and when truth washes all over you like second skin--you walk

out and refuse to hear. So be it. God has time--you do NOT!

When we speak of replicas it would seem to me far easier to understand their presence than to admit that you have been so completely deceived by a handful of men.

I also find it interesting that ones refuse to listen and pronounce rejection and make astounding edicts about given works while they, in turn, KNOW NOTHING WHATSOEVER ABOUT THE SUBJECT IN POINT. Further, you believe and act accordingly to something a man in a black robe tells you from a pulpit lit with candles and a cross hanging behind--especially if he tells you something like ones from space being evil and the *Journals* being evil. What you will find is that great portions of the *Journals* are written DIRECTLY BY GOD AND THE ONE YOU CALL JESUS AS WELL AS THE ONE CALLED "GRAND-FATHER" OR "GREAT SPIRIT", BY THE INDIANS. HOW, PEOPLE-OF-THE-WORLD, ARE YOU GOING TO RECOGNIZE GOD WHEN HE COMES? You had better carefully ponder that point because you don't have much longer to wait for that event and at this point--in my perception--a lot of you are going to turn away and hide your face and plug your ears. IT IS NOT GOING TO HAPPEN THE WAY YOU ARE TOLD BY THE ELITE DECEIVERS--EVEN IF THEY BELIEVE THEMSELVES TO BE TELLING TRUTH. WOULDN'T IT BE WISE TO CONSIDER SOME ALTERNATIVE INSTRUCTIONS AND THEN MAKE DECISIONS? SO BE IT, TO EACH HIS OWN.

GUN CONTROL

You have just witnessed the House passing of the Brady Bill. Most say, "...well, for gosh sakes, who and how could it hurt to wait a week?" It is not the waiting in point--it is the registration preceding the wait and the paper-work at time of picking up the gun--keeping in mind all the while that the criminals **ALREADY HAVE GUNS AND THEY CERTAINLY ARE NOT REGISTERED NOR WILL THEY EVER BE. BUT YOU SIGN UP AND YOU FOREVER HAVE A RECORD AGAINST YOU AND THE CIA-, KGB-, MOSSAD-RUN POLICE OF THE UNITED NATIONS WILL KNOW EXACTLY WHERE TO GO AND YOU WILL PRODUCE THAT WEAPON--ON DEMAND!**

BILL OF RIGHTS

Let us interrupt herein to briefly discuss your Bill of Rights. Most of you don't realize it and couldn't care less, but it is the bicentennial year of those Bill of Rights of your Constitution. Walter E. Williams of "*Human Events*" 4/27/91, has summarized some things for your attention on "*HOW BILL OF RIGHTS HAS GRADUALLY BEEN ERODED*";

Passed in 1791, this year we celebrate the Bill of Rights Bicentennial. My question is: Shouldn't it be a requiem instead? Let's see how some of the rights of the original ten amendments have been surreptitiously repealed.

The 10th Amendment guarantees: "Powers not delegated to the United States by the Constitution nor prohibited by it to the States, are reserved to the

States respectively, or to the people."

That's pretty plain language. So you tell me how the federal government can constitutionally mandate speed limits, control public schools and waste-disposal sites, and make hundreds of other edicts. Better yet, try to think of something you or your state can do free from federal mandates.

The 9th Amendment provides: "The enumeration in the Constitution of certain rights shall not be construed to deny or disparage others retained by the people."

Hamilton asked, "Why declare that things shall not be done [by the federal government] which there is no power to do?" That makes sense.

Hamilton was simply asking why should we have a measure saying that the government cannot restrict the press when it has no authorization to do so in the first place. Hamilton's concern was since it is impossible to enumerate all liberties, such as economic liberty, politicians and judges would rule that they were not protected rights. The courts have made a mockery of the 9th Amendment.

We retain a few protections of the 5th Amendment, but they are disappearing. Among its protection is: A person cannot be "compelled in any criminal case to be a witness against himself".

Try this. Ask your Internal Revenue Service agent whether the information on

your tax form can be used against you in criminal proceedings. Then ask whether you are constitutionally required to give that information.

[Hatonn: Try defending yourself for a traffic ticket and see if they don't demand that you state your case--oh, you think that cannot apply here? Oh yes, brother, for the fact that you have a ticket--the only jurisdiction under which you can be tried--IS "CRIMINAL" AND WILL BE TRIED UNDER ADMIRALTY LAW--NOT CONSTITUTIONAL COMMON LAW.]

Fifth Amendment provisions explain why we have the charade of "voluntary tax compliance". That way, when you appear in tax court and ask that your tax form be inadmissible as evidence under the 5th Amendment, the judge will say, "Sorry, you voluntarily gave the information."

The 5th Amendment also provides: "Nor shall private property be taken for public use without just compensation." Not only has the court made a mockery of that provision, it permits, as in a Hawaii case, taking of private property for private use. It denies some owners of private property the right to raze it and build another building. It denies landowners the right to chop down trees on their own land.

The 2nd Amendment guarantees "the right of the people to keep and bear arms." The 2nd Amendment is not a deer-hunting or duck-hunting amendment. It affords us some protection

against wanna-be tyrants.

The people leading the attack on the 2nd Amendment are the very people who want to control greater portions of our lives and restrict our freedoms. Therefore, part of their agenda is to first disarm us. I don't know about you, but whenever you hear that the government has taken Williams' weapons, you'll know that Williams is dead.

Any bicentennial celebration of our Bill of Rights is almost a hoax. Almost, because we still have freedoms envied by most of the world; but they are under siege. The only rally I'll attend is one that has a stated agenda like "Rally for Full Restoration of Our Bill of Rights".

I suggest that if you feel this a bit snippy that you consider what Bush is saying to the Press in honor of one, Queen Elizabeth of England. Does anyone remember that you fought a War of Independence at great, great cost to America to establish an Independent Nation? Did you hear your own elected President honor Britain as still producing your BANKING, LAW AND COMMERCE SYSTEMS? Did you not hear him drooling over the coalition for this "New World Order"? Do you not realize that Queen Elizabeth is the wealthiest woman in your WORLD? Did you not remember that Great Britain owns more property and business in America than any other nation in the world--directly? The next two owners, in order, are Canada and Australia--both British. The lady makes no bones about it--she is over in America right this minute to meet with leaders to bind this One World Government, make

commitments of coalition and check on her property--which is indeed tremendous in quantity!

I think the best way to proceed here is to allow some information already printed but having almost no distribution and NONE in any of the Establishment media and/or press.

From: ON TARGET, Sept. 1, 1963:

"The report reproduced below was sent by one of our regional coordinators to the National Headquarters. It has been verified completely as a bold new plan for the ultimate confiscation of all privately owned guns. It would seem fantastic except for documented detail and photographic proof which we will present in this and subsequent issues of ON TARGET.

'This report is about the International Arms Control Symposium that was held in Ann Arbor, Michigan, from Dec. 17 through 29, 1962. One of our men attended this Symposium, and informed me that one part of it pertained to the control of private arms owned by civilians. This man states that this group has drawn up plans to confiscate all private firearms by the end of 1965. I do not know all of the details. However, I understand that this will start in the Northwest section of the United States, and five states will be blocked off by troops and no one will be permitted to travel out of these states while these private arms are being confiscated. After this area has been cleaned, another five states will be cut off from the rest of the states, and the procedure continued.'

"With utmost secrecy and nearly

complete news-blackout a massive new program has been launched to disarm all American civilians, including state and local police, as a first step toward control of the general population by a Communist-Socialist dictatorship.

This new scheme includes such ambitious treachery--and the support of such influential people--that it is always most incredible. For this reason we have spent over nine months in documenting every detail of this new threat before publishing the facts."

Now try this one by John Englund:

"Still another disarmament plan--of which many are totally unaware--involves our right to bear arms. The Institute for Arms Control and Peace held an international arms control symposium in December of 1962, at the University of Michigan. One of the planned projects called for the systematic house-to-house search of the entire United States for arms of any kind. The search is to be made by the Army by blocking off five states at a time, beginning in the western part of the country. All privately-owned firearms are to be seized under this plan; and the entire civilian population completely disarmed to make easier the policing of the United States by the United Nations International Police Force." Life-Line, Washington D.C., May 12, 1964, No. 33.

Questions and Answers: "Own a Gun - Go to Prison" Bulletin, 1991.

Q: Can authorities search my home without a warrant?

A: Probably YES, it depends on each particular case. If the police come to your home based

on reasonable cause [Hatonn: Which is ANYTHING THEY CALL REASONABLE CAUSE.] to believe a felony is in progress, i.e. illegal possession of an unregistered assault weapon, they are not required to have a warrant to stop that felony.

Q: Can the police seize any other firearms I own?

A: YES, generally. This Depends on the circumstances, arrest is for possible felony and police are generally within the law when making a felony arrest involving firearms if they also seize any other firearms of the defendant.

REGARDING HOUSE-TO- HOUSE SEARCHES FOR FIREARMS

FROM: AMERICAN CHALLENGE:

"President Kennedy, in his speech to the opening session of the United Nations on September 25, 1961, proposed a plan for the general and complete disarmament of the United States. A few days later, State Department Document 7277 was made public, setting forth a three-stage disarmament plan by which all offensive weapons and atomic missiles would be transferred to the UNITED NATIONS AND ALL DEFENSIVE WEAPONS AND MISSILES WOULD BE ABANDONED. This proposal was entitled: FREEDOM FROM WAR: THE UNITED STATES PROGRAM FOR GENERAL AND COMPLETE DISARMAMENT IN A PEACEFUL WORLD.

"As Senator John Tower of Texas pointed out, we are by no means living at present in 'a peaceful world'. The proponents of the proposal, however,

insisted that disarmament was the fixed purpose of Congress--else why had they passed Public Law 87-297 creating the Arms Control and Disarmament AGENCY only ONE DAY AFTER KENNEDY'S DISARMAMENT SPEECH BEFORE THE UNITED NATIONS?

"According to the enabling provisions of the Act, all American weapons can be placed by the President under the complete control of the DIRECTOR OF THE DISARMAMENT AGENCY. This accounts for the abandonment of some of our most promising defense missiles, and the planned destruction of our bomber fleet.

"WE ARE BEING DISARMED BY OUR OWN GOVERNMENT IN PROGRESSIVE STEPS: AND FEW AMERICANS REALIZE TO WHAT AN ALARMING EXTENT OUR DEFENSES HAVE BEEN REDUCED. The communications media--newspapers, magazines, radio and television--are controlled by the "Invisible Government", mainly by the Rockefellers and their stooges. And the military men who could and would tell us the truth have been muzzled by the Government.

"At the same time there has been a very active upsurge of the "peace at any price" movements such as the World Federalists, and particularly the World Peace Through World Law organization, plus several new ones, all with the same purpose: namely, the abolishment of the United States as a Nation.

"The following is a synthesis of an article in The Herald of Freedom, November 22, 1963:

"There is no question about it--

both the United States and the U.S.S.R. have agreed already, and the United Nations has made it official, that there shall be an International Disarmament Organization and that it shall have 'unrestricted access'. So advanced is the plan for our complete disarmament, which even contemplates house to house search and confiscation of private arms of citizens, that suggested Zonal Maps are already produced which show United Nations International Disarmament Force Zonal Inspection Bases. [Hatonn: still want to quarrel over why the Russians might be working within your police departments this very day? Remember: the United Nations police force and military WILL BE HEADED BY A SOVIET--IT IS IN THE UNITED NATIONS CHARTER!]

"In order to have a World Government as it is planned by the United Nations, it is first absolutely necessary to have disarmament. Each country which has been taken over by the Communist Conspiracy has had some form of disarming, principally of the private citizens through the registration--and then seizure--of their arms. Since not many private citizens were armed in the first place, this was an easy task. But in the United States, with its frontier tradition, its National Rifle and Gun Clubs and Sportsman's Organizations, it is a different matter. It requires a cautious approach and a well-thought-out plan.

"We can get a fairly clear understanding of the plan by analyzing the proposals of the International Arms Control Symposium held in Ann Arbor, Michigan, December 17 to 20, 1962. The University of Michigan seems to be outstanding in the number of egg-

head intellectuals bent on seeing their country completely disarmed.

"The meetings were held in SECRECY and--although members of the press were present--with no fanfare of publicity either before or after. Officials were present from the DEPARTMENT OF DEFENSE (an ironic term); several liberal Senators and Congressmen; Walter Reuther; a representative from the Russian Embassy; professors from many universities; members of left-wing "peace groups" and communist-front organization; and of course, several REPRESENTATIVES OF THE U.S. ARMS CONTROL AND DISARMAMENT AGENCY; as well as several groups representing the Anti-Defamation League and American Jewish League.

"The background of the persons employed by the U.S. Arms Control and Disarmament Agency who are negotiating for our national suicide, shows that many are members of ROCKEFELLER'S COUNCIL ON FOREIGN RELATIONS, THE FORD FOUNDATION, ROCKEFELLER AND CARNEGIE FOUNDATION, PILGRIM SOCIETY, UNITED WORLD FEDERALISTS, AND MANY, MANY OTHER ORGANIZATIONS CITED BY THE ATTORNEY GENERAL, THE H.C.U.I.A. OR THE SENATE INTERNAL SECURITY SUB-COMMITTEE.

"This Arms Control and Disarmament Agency works in close cooperation with the Department of State and the United Nations. The Administration is now (November, 1963) moving at a rapid pace toward United Nations control of our country. Secret letters and messages are exchanged between

Washington and Communist heads of state, funds and food are supplied to support communist governments and keep them from collapsing until the world merger of the United States and U.S.S.R. can take place--for this is what World Government will be.

It is this International Arms Control Symposium which has pointed out most clearly the necessity to disarm all American civilians including state and local police as a necessary first step before imposing a communist-socialist dictatorship."

Thank you, readers, for this information came to me from five different sources including the original. I would, however, like to commend and thank one Bernadine Smith for staying right on top of this. If you wish to save your nation, get with it, America. Bernadine Smith can be reached at P.O. Box 1776, Hanford, CA 93232 or go through the Wisconsin Report, att: Meaves, 18310 Benington Drive, Brookfield, WI 53045 for a lot of Bernadine Smith's material is published therein, also. Or, get in touch with America West for further suggestions and directions.

How long is it now since 1960, 61-63? Three decades? How much time do you believe you have left? Every day is so precious that I cannot stress it enough.

Now let me outlay a typical syndicated article from the Washington Post, George Will, 5/3/91:

GEORGE WILL, THE WASHINGTON POST: THE SECOND AMENDMENT RIGHT TO BEAR ARMS IS LONG OVERDUE FOR REPEAL:

Two staggering facts about today's America are the carnage that is a consequence of virtually uncontrolled private ownership of guns, and Americans' toleration of that carnage.

Class, not racial, bias explains toleration of scandals such as this: More teenage males die from gunfire than from all natural causes combined, and a black male teenager is 11 times more likely than a white counterpart to be killed by a bullet. If sons of the confident, assertive, articulate middle class, regardless of race, were dying in such epidemic numbers, gun control would be considered a national imperative.

But another reason Americans live with a gun policy that is demonstrably disastrous is that the subject was constitutionalized 200 years ago this year in the Second Amendment: "A well regulated militia being necessary to the security of a free state, the right of the people to keep and bear arms shall not be infringed."

Many gun control advocates argue that the unique 13-word preamble stipulates the Amendment's purpose in a way that severely narrows constitutional protection of gun ownership. They say the Amendment obviously provides no protection of individuals' gun ownership for private purposes. They say it only provides an anachronistic protection of states' rights to maintain militias.

However, Sanford Levinson of the University of Texas Law Schools says that

is far from obvious. In a Yale Law Journal article, "The Embarrassing Second Amendment", he makes an argument that is dismaying to those like me, who favor both strict gun control and strict construction of the Constitution. He begins with some historical philology showing that the 18th century meaning of "militia" makes even the amendment's preamble problematic. [Hatonn: Did anybody catch this? Yale Law Review? Levinson? 18th Century definition of "militia"? That is the same time that ones with sur-names such as Levinson from the Khazarian Elite also established "JEW", Israel instead of israel, Zionist and other cute ONE WORLD GOVERNMENT TERMS UNDER THE TALMUDIC PROTOCOLS.]

He (Levinson) notes that if the Founders wanted only to protect states' rights to maintain militias, they could have said simply, "Congress shall have no power to prohibit state militias."

The Second Amendment is second only to the First Amendment's protections of free speech, religion and assembly because, Levinson argues, the Second Amendment is integral to America's anti-statist theory of republican government. That theory says that free individuals must be independent from coercion, and such independence depends in part on freedom from the menace of standing armies and government monopoly of the means of force.

In the most important Supreme Court case concerning Congress' right to

regulate private gun ownership, the court, upholding the conviction of a man who failed to register his sawed-off shotgun, stressed the irrelevance of that weapon to a well-regulated militia. Gun control advocates argue that this lends no support to a constitutional right to ownership for private purposes.

But Levinson notes that the court's ruling, far from weakening the Second Amendment as a control on Congress, can be read as supporting extreme anti-gun control arguments defending the right to own weapons, such as assault rifles, that are relevant to modern warfare and police control.

The foremost Founder, Madison, stressed (in Federalist Paper 46) "...the advantage of being armed, which the Americans possess over the people of almost every other nation."

The subject of gun control reveals a role reversal between liberals and conservatives that makes both sides seem tendentious. Liberals, who usually argue that constitutional rights (of criminal defendants, for example) must be respected regardless of inconvenient social consequences, say the Second Amendment right is too costly to honor. Conservatives who frequently favor applying cost-benefit analyses to constitutional construction (of defendants rights, for example) advocate an absolutist construction of the Second Amendment.

The Bill of Rights should be modified only with extreme reluctance but Amer-

ica has an extreme crisis of gunfire. And impatience to deal with it can cause less than scrupulous reading of the Constitution.

WHATEVER RIGHT THE SECOND AMENDMENT PROTECTS IS NOT AS IMPORTANT AS IT WAS 200 YEARS AGO, when the defense and food-gathering made gun ownership almost universal. But whatever the right is, there it is.

THE NATIONAL RIFLE ASSOCIATION IS PERHAPS CORRECT AND CERTAINLY IS PLAUSIBLE IN ITS "STRONG" READING OF THE SECOND AMENDMENT PROTECTION OF PRIVATE GUN OWNERSHIP. THEREFORE GUN CONTROL ADVOCATES WHO WANT TO SQUARE THEIR POLICY PREFERENCES WITH THE CONSTITUTION SHOULD SQUARELY FACE THE NEED TO DE C-O-N-S-T-I-T-U-T-I-O-N-A-L-I-Z-E THE SUBJECT BY R-E-P-E-A-L-I-N-G THE "SECOND AMENDMENT".

I would like to further point out that the same ones (groups) as listed above have formed Educational organizations and population control groups to help solve the problem of teenage pregnancies, etc. NOW I JEST NOT, HERE IS ONE OF THE MAJOR ONES IN POINT: NATIONAL ORGANIZATION ON ADOLESCENT PREGNANCY AND PARENTING, INC. "STERILIZE 13-YEAR-OLD BOYS AFTER DEPOSITING SPERM. Symposiums have now been held in almost all states since 1985. Perhaps you should check into this within your own state and find

out what has been introduced into your own state legislatures to implement the concepts from this symposium! Where can you get information regarding this subject? Obtain the past 5 or 6 issues of the Wisconsin Report (address already given).

I can't help you, brothers, if you continue to live in your tubes of darkness and hide from Truth. I am overwhelmed by the magnitude of our task at hand, also. But the first order of action is to prevent any further tampering with the Constitution, allow no Constitutional Convention to change anything for they LIE TO YOU--THEY WILL REMOVE THE TOTAL CONSTITUTION AND ENTER YOU TOTALLY UNDER THE UNITED NATIONS CHARTER--HOOK, LINE AND SINKER--AND I MEAN "SUNK". We can do it if we work together and want to--can it be done? Yes. Will it be done? ??? It won't be if all we receive back is what one just wrote: "I refuse to read another word of the stuff you write for I don't believe you were one of the groups who first contacted Billy Meiers from Pleiades and they made me feel good while you make me feel filled with unrest--cancel my subscription and keep my name secret for my protection and security." But this beloved person put his address boldly on the envelope!

Well, some of the ones who first contacted Billy Meier, i.e. Asket, etc., are from DAL--not Pleiades; secondly, Semjase is in my Command and I certainly had no need to contact Billy Meier--my job is to do THIS. Foolish games are going to cost you dearly, friends, dearly indeed.

Dharma, you must have a break, please. I need you out of this location for a while this

day. Thank you, chela. And for my team--THANK YOU FOR A FINE JOB ON THE WEEK-END--WE SHALL "GET THERE" YET. IN LOVE AND RESPECT, I SALUTE YOU.

Hatonn to clear. Thank you.

5/16/91 HATONN THURSDAY

INTRODUCTION

I come as a brother, Dharma--but most of all, I come as a FRIEND for there can be no higher brotherhood. I shall keep your confidence; I will hold your hand whilst you "choose" and I will love you--I will NOT interfere NOR intervene without ultimate petition and then permission, and I will do nothing FOR you unless it be to carry you when you are too weary to go farther for this, in turn, is that which the Father does for ME! He has given unto us wonders beyond description and the ability to "create" from that which appears not to be--then He commands that WE act and choose accordingly. I am Hatonn sent to clear the path and bear one of the lamps for safe passage.

I ask that this writing serve as "Introduction" to the *Journal* in conclusion currently. There remains such misperceptions of which ones long to have clarity and, yet, without a foundation of knowledge of how it IS, there can be no understanding.

The recent writings and the *Journal* in conclusion deal with some pretty difficult subjects to coalesce into oneness for the fragments need further amalgamation and merging.

SPACE-MAN CONNEC- TIONS

As most of you read this you will ask, "Why haven't you told us THIS before?" Because we are not playing metaphysical games nor star tiddle-de-winks. There is a manifested physical dimension in which you are existing and functioning. You do not know (or remember as the case is) the universal laws for you don't even know the real laws on your place. But it is time to speak of some things which will be difficult for some of you for many take the words coming forth in Truth, from whatever source, and do very well--until you plaster YOUR name on the documents and project some steadfast names and dates. The training of a receiver is a long and tedious process and I offer no negative to you who are receiving great and wondrous things--I only ask you to remember guidelines and beware--for the one who is evil will be the first to contact and contract with you. If you present a document to all the brethren such as I have received from several and name the association to be of God--be most careful for you are often simply being used and will greatly damage ones who do not know otherwise and become the laughing point of ones who do KNOW OTHERWISE.

CLUES

I have one who has sent one of the most beauteous documents I have ever read and I feel the growth within the being and the truthful thrust of intent to serve. Most ones simply do not know HOW to disconnect from self and, yet, what is wrong with utilizing your own wondrous gift of understanding and accept responsibility for that which is your own God within? I do not know how to respond without

appearing to be offending and my intent is anything but that for I have a "live" and willing participant and I frankly do not wish to lose him to the egotistical path of Earth. Neither can I allow, with my own sanctions, something to go forth which bears errors and is supposedly spoken by "God".

There are things to watch for in writing and receiving and guidelines laid forth for any "speaker"--so beware ones who call themselves God, Aton, Maitreya, Christos, Wakan Tanka, Grandfather, etc. For these ones bear great energy and they don't really care for errors in pronouncements of their intent. Anything that limits God or places sanctions or specifics is usually not of God source. I say "usually" for the "testing" might well be laid forth in full intent to trap the receiver and/or Hatonn for allowing passage of that which is not fully understood or laid forth. If it comes not into my attention it is not of my responsibility but this has come directly to me for comment.

So, P.P., you have presented a choice of 1. CHANGE YOUR WAYS; 2. GET OFF THE PLANET. I need go no further--for there are a myriad of choices which include neither of these two.

You write that God "prefers" non-intervention--nay, son, HE DOES NOT INTERVENE unless on an individual basis with petition from the individual.

God, as such, did NOT give the documents you name (The Declaration of Independence, the Constitution and the Bill of Rights), even though they were inspired. Ask the native Indians if THEY feel the documents were from God! Ask the enslaved "blacks" who were con-

sidered a "half" a man unit. They were guided and corrections made but still they carried forth errors even into your Bill of Rights. They are, however, the only thing left which can guide and secure freedom while you clean up your act and get back into some Grace with Creator. God participated to the extent MAN would allow of it. Man is allowed to do that which he will--but, he is also informed that he shall most certainly reap the reward of the harvest from the crop he plants.

Then, you have made a most simple error which would mean naught except to your enemy who redefined the term "israel". You have spelled that word with a capital "I" which in the mere grammatical sense indicates "a place" and not a description. You have gone on to clarify the term but your adversary would not overlook the error for you pronounce it of God and God has proclaimed that the israelites of his people, are not the Zionists--"Jews" (who are not Jews nor of Zion) who have stolen a land from Palestine.

Next, you refer to the documents in point as "sacred". This is a strong term and might well be acceptable for human evaluation--God DOES NOT consider them sacred in any form. He considers the Laws of Himself (God/as Creator) and of The Creation to be sacred--those things UNTAMPERED BY MAN. You must understand--MAN NEEDED NO OTHER LAWS THAN THOSE OF GOD AND CREATION!

I wish to pick no further except for one more detail. God does not even give the moment of decision nor appearance unto crew nor to the Son who leads the pack. When it is said that "I (God) say that if you don't cease negating life on this land or

know, that as of July 4, 1991, that those who choose to continue displeasing your landlord will find them being evicted without further notice or recourse." I must speak out. Why do I know that that is not true? Because we counsel constantly and it is not given forth as to specific times for that is exactly that which pulls man away from God's speakers. This a clue above all clues--if a specific moment, day, etc., is given--for with God there is NO TIME AND NO SPACE. He only projects generalities and possibilities for at the moment He would give specifics more than "at this moment - -" the brotherhood of evil would meet and for that very day there would be NOTHING evil take place--so as to discount the word of God. Neither do you ones need a thousand speakers (FOR) a Being--He only needs one, actually--and then He needs many to spread the Truth.

AMERICA WEST PARTICIPATION

Now, please understand why I cannot allow the document you have sent to send forth unto all our people--as representative of our word, to go forth. No, we are most careful to, at this point, not to allow the space-craft logo of the Phoenix to be given. It varies from the Phoenix Journal's logo of which we claim no particular copyright for the Phoenix belongs to all. Neither can it be sent forth in AWP envelopes unless George wishes to handle it as publication along with some other books and things of which I do not approve. America West Publishers is a "publisher" of books of which a portion of printing is our material--no more and no less. Actually, this is not truthful--we get "more" by a great abundance but certainly those ones do not pro-

claim to speak (AS) only in (behalf of) as they "perceive and understand"--personal opinion. We always ask that any comment be thrust forth with that statement always made: "In my opinion, I think..." My receiver/scribe DOES NOT SPEAK "FOR" ME--I SPEAK FOR ME! DO I ERR? YES, FOR I TOO, AM INDEED HUMAN AND SERVE A DIRECTED PURPOSE. I DO NOT SPEAK YOUR LANGUAGE WELL AND OFTEN MISCHOOSE WORDS AND THEN, THERE ARE OFTEN NO WORDS TO SUIT MY REAL NEEDS. THAT IS WHY ONE MUST BE SO CAREFUL TO NOT MISUSE THE TERM "GOD" EXCEPT AS PERTAINING TO SELF.

Please, P.P., accept this as intended--in love and total appreciation for you take action and unless ones take action we cannot change the plight facing the Earth being nor serve our mission well. I have to now hold Dharma's hand for she would like off the meat hook and from under the spy-glass and take the load, and no, it can't be so for we each have a task and so be it. Does this mean we "hog the show"? I surely hope not for Truth is Truth--and if it varies it can be only through mechanical error to be acceptable--the CONCEPT MUST NEVER ERR! So, what makes me correct and you possibly incorrect? That is for readers to choose--but if nothing happens on July 4th, which causes great transition and "eviction"--guess who is going to be "perceived" as correct? So be it. Part of the whole thrust is to come into balance with accepted ones so that the scattering of input is narrowed into a source of accountability. At first it will be that we appear to be correct more often, and then as things unfold-

-always! That, friends, is the truth of the prophet--ALWAYS correct, not just half the time or a third the time.

ASTROLOGY

I have told you that the star signs have great meaning but not for "fortune-telling". How can ones, let us say, who are a particular star sign according to the charts--be so similar or have dominate traits. For many reasons, but it is not usually due to something being in "a house" or another. I did not say that it cannot somehow be a tool but I can assure you that we do not utilize the stars for that purpose of fortune-telling but even the clues of the "signs" can give you information. Let us take a "Scorpio", this is a symbol which can represent the highest or the lowest--the soaring eagle or the crawling lizard--perhaps indicating the opposites of "God/Evil", so you will have personalities who seem to serve one or the other with great passion being birthed into that cycle--but the planning goes on at a greater level than you are aware. This is simply example for I certainly do not wish to get into astrological forecasts--which by the way, are, very often correct--especially if the person giving the reading is perceptive. However, the tool itself is one to conclude "control" and great leaders are said to use the methods--TO CAUSE YOU TO ALLOW YOURSELF TO BE CONTROLLED BY THE METHOD, i.e., it was alright for Ronald Reagan--so it must be OK. Then you unsuspecting little people go forth to find your seer and find that the trap has been laid and you are trapped. YOU WILL COME INTO KNOWLEDGE THAT YOU WILL FIND NOTHING YOU SEEK EXCEPT WITHIN SELF--ONLY YOU WILL DE-

CIDE HOW A THING WILL BE AS RELATES TO YOU.

Evil "tempts" and pulls you down--from the physical aspects of all things outside self being (energy/soul). God "allows" the experience--for HE HAS CREATED YOU WITH THE STRENGTH TO BE GODLY AND HE ALLOWS THE JOURNEY AND EXPERIENCES TO HAPPEN AS YOU DESIRE UNTIL YOU FIND YOUR WAY FOR HE ALSO GIVES YOU ABILITY OF PERFECTION BUT YOU WILL CLAIM THE PERFECTION WITHIN HIS LAWS.

Each of you are doing of your own sorting at this very moment. You are offered a platter of truth, lies, and half-truths. You are offered Godness, raptures, satanic experience, little gray aliens, God's hosts and on and on--which do you choose? God will not give your manifestation "PROOF" for you are already given His wondrous gift of "reason" and "choice" and therefore--YOU WILL DECIDE--IF YOU DECIDE THAT YOU AWAIT A "RAPTURE" TO THE CLOUDS--SO BE IT. I will not drag you aboard my craft and if you make it to the clouds--fine but the Law of Creation/Nature/Physics cuts in here somewhere--and the mere act of rising to fluffy clouds defies that law--but you are free to take that route if that is what you wish to believe. You continue to deal with that which is PHYSICAL.

DO WE DEAL WITHOUT THE PHYSICAL?

No, in this transition we must also deal with the changing of the physical format into spiritual "transition", so we certainly must deal with a human physical

body--but as you choose Truth of the oneness fragment within God you automatically become more spiritually-oriented--for the physical desires are of the flesh environment. However, many will be in the "transition" of understanding and the physical being shall be handled accordingly so that you can continue your service. The facts are that ones working with us, for instance, cease--somewhere along the line, to be concerned with the physical. I do not mean that they cease to enjoy that of the physical plane but the intent is no longer focused on that aspect.

Does Dharma KNOW the procedure? Yes, at some level of understanding--but no better than any one of you reading who has accepted the Truth of the presentations. She accepts that she shall be tended as promised and that becomes sufficient. She knows that at some point she will have full instructions and if she needs to bring a computer so be it--but she knows that we have larger and better so why would she?

Those who tell you to pack an overnight bag--why? Do you think us not capable of finding you a change of clothing if you get on board without clothes for some reason? I shall be happy to loan you my toothbrush if you haven't yours--we don't use such archaic items at any rate. As long as you dwell mentally within the totally physical you are unable to grasp the wondrous magnitude of that which is offered unto you. Evil adversary will bind you to the narrow perception and things of naught but physical for he knows you will only look to the "proof" of physical perception--yet he truly offers you nothing more than empty promises.

Oh, you like it the way it is?

Fine. Will it stay the way it is that you find so great? How long? How old are you? Do you have control over every aspect of your physical life? How much freedom do you have--really? You make a bundle of money today? Can you be assured you will have the same tomorrow? How long is a physical life-span on average? How much more time do you have? How many have you witnessed "NOT GOING"? How many have you witnessed "TAKING IT ALL WITH THEM"? And you tell me that "I" have something to PROVE? Wow, I think that if I were you, I would think carefully about this! THE THINGS THAT ONES OF EARTH TELL YOU WILL HAPPEN, SUCH AS THE "RAPTURE", AS DESCRIBED "TO THE CLOUDS", IS AGAINST THE LAWS OF THE CREATION/NATURE/PHYSICS!

Can God override the "laws of nature"? Certainly, but I wish just one person would give me reasonable response as to WHY HE WOULD? Have you ones been so "good" that He would do that? Oh, you crucified and slew His Son and spilled his blood upon the Earth--SO THAT WOULD PLEASE HIM ENOUGH TO DEFY THE LAWS OF CREATION/NATURE/PHYSICS?

Oh, now I see--it is that you bow down to ones who write Earth laws and vote them in and you bow down to those MEN and so you are now "worthy" for God to defy the Laws of Creation? Then what DO YOU MEAN? Oh, you tithed your money? TO GOD OR TO A CHURCH WITH A PREACHER MAN/WOMAN OR FOR THE BUILDING FUND? WHAT DID YOU ACTUALLY GIVE UNTO GOD? Did you give it to share thine love with God and His people, or did you do it to please MEN with great

temples, etc. YOU are God's temple! God is spiritual and needs nor wants any of thine foolish "things"--he will only use them if they be returned in appreciation for his own gifting. Does he not want your contributions so that His Kingdom on Earth might flourish? Indeed--but a "gift" means something "given" and anything otherwise is not a gift. Likewise, God will only "give", "offer" and the "thing" or "gift" is NOT, unless accepted. Neither can he accept your gift unto him if it bears strings which bind it to self for it is not a gift, is it?

What of space men, Hosts and adversaries.? If there is one there is the other for if you were already perfection you would not need any of this experience.

Well where are the lighted space-men? All around! Why don't you see our ships? I don't know, not looking I suppose--or perhaps your government covers-up the information.

Are there any lighted brotherhood craft inside the "SECRET" bases? Of course. "Then why don't you stop that which goes on in evil portent?" Why would we--it is not our business--it is YOUR business. Your adversary is given nothing which will allow MAN into the outer cosmos with his evil tricks--Earth is one of the planets whereon Satan was placed and you have allowed almost 100% corruption. I don't need your place and if you are of God--neither do you. Shan has evolved and the places secured and wondrously beautiful--could it be you all expect the wrong things? Is your world of species human worthy of mass "rapture" into placement of radiance? No, I do not judge any individual--however, I do perceive dark ignorance and refusal to turn away from that which is totally physically-

oriented unto flesh sensitivities. I know that God says there will be no evil allowed within the perfections of HIS places--and there you have it. That does not mean there is not placement in safety for continuing journey--but it DOES MEAN THAT EVIL SHALL BE LEFT TO THE PHYSICAL PLANE OR LOWER PLANE OF EXPERIENCE. I CARE NOT THAT WHICH YOU CHOOSE EXCEPT THAT I LOVE YOU AS A PART OF MYSELF AND I WOULD HAVE YOU IN JOY--BUT I HONOR YOUR CHOICES JUST AS DOES CREATOR FOR IT IS NOT MINE TO DO OTHERWISE.

We are there constantly in meeting and reasoning with leaders of your place. They certainly do not tell you of those visits for they plan to terrify you with "presence" of "aliens". If you knew not about IranGate why think you that they would tell you God is calling? THE LAST THING THEY WANT YOU TO KNOW IS THAT GOD IS CALLING.

Do some of the craft that come and go from, say, Nellis field in Area 51 come from our Command? Yes, and further, your Elite bullies know they cannot do a thing about it--but you see, they also know we will not interfere for our commission is to bring Truth--THE WORD. Well, they too, are being given the word first hand with demonstrations and they still plan to fulfill PLAN 2000 according to their own structuring. Oh yes, at some point it will come to a head--and probabilities are that there will be a "very big bang". However, that must not be your prime nor urgent concern--you simply need recognize that God is waiting and the Host's are about our work and in your "space" and if YOU do YOUR work in open awareness, you

shall be able to reverse this evil steam-roller. If not, the children who continue to serve God--shall be brought into safety--it is that simple for we have been sent to show you the way and bring you home. I care not to have anyone aboard my craft who would rather be elsewhere. This is simply the last segment of "time" for choosing.

I believe that I shall close this portion at this point for I wish to discuss this latter subject in depth and I have not time segment herein.

KNOW that God does not move away from His fragments--YOU pull away from God. If you choose to sever the cord with God, you are making gross error but that, too, is your choice. Man can perform in incredible Godness within his physical manifestations if he but will. We are here to assist but we will not do it FOR THEE! So be it. The Creation shall continue into infinity as will God--your journey is up to you. I do, however, suggest you start considering the fact that God will NOT interfere with the journey nor the Laws of Creation/Nature/Physics. He needs not do so to accomplish that which He is about and you had best be thinking very diligently on these things for you are out of time! Salu.

Gyeorgos C. Hatonn, Cmdr.
United Federation Fleet
Inter-Galactic Federation Command

OUR NEWEST JOURNALS

END OF 'THE MASQUERADE
LET'S PLUCK THE
CUCKOO BIRD

By Gyeorgos Ceres Hatonn

TO ALL WHO WOULD HEAR

GOD'S WORD IN THIS TIME OF TOTAL MASQUERADE. IT IS TIME TO PULL OFF THE MASK ALONG WITH THE BLINDFOLDS AND EAR-PLUGS. THE TIME IS AT HAND TO GAIN TRUTH AND INSIGHT AND TAKE ACTION FOR YOUR WORLD IS IN GRAVE DANGER.

That which is called the "Anti-Christ" is at hand and has deceived most of the world. **You are surrounded by multitudes of replicas and man-made humanoids who have basically gained control of your planet.**

Our intent in these Journals is to give you proof of that which we project--by documentation of history, origins and other boring information. But the information will get far less boring as we move along, dear ones--and so, let us move along rapidly.

I repeat again and again--**the evil brotherhood of darkness cannot stand the focus of the light of Truth**, just as it requires only the tiny spark of light to cause a place to no longer be in darkness.

Hatonn includes the PROTOCOLS and also continues to keep us current on world affairs.

PHOENIX OPERATOR-OWNER MANUAL

For eons of time in your history, mankind has experienced and existed in blindness about his **DIVINE SPIRITUAL HERITAGE**, that is, his **ONENESS WITH GOD AND THE CREATION**. Since the time of the "FALL" from "GRACE" of God, many ones have continued to struggle with what is "their" purpose, and why is it so difficult to find and know **THE TRUTH**. Many ones, in their ignorance and confusion, have asked themselves why **GOD** allows the seemingly unending ruthless and merciless inhumanity of man to continue; why **HE** allows suffering of children and wars and

disease and pestilence and corruption. Often ones simply decide there is no God, which only keeps ones ever "separate" from **KNOWING HIS PRESENCE WITHIN**.

This volume, **Phoenix Operator/Owner Manual**, is **GOD'S deliverance of Truth to YOU**, **His blinded fledgling creatures**. **HE** is offering **YOU** the instructions for reaching the "Lighted" path back home to **HIM, AND THUS TO ONE-NESS**. You will learn **HOW** to recognize the **Anti-Christ**, (that which is **AGAINST GOD** and therefore **AGAINST LIFE**) **within YOU** and why through your gift of free-will **YOU** allowed the Anti-Christ within your temple of God. You will learn about what are the "**Deadliest**" Sins (errors) committed by you and also about the nature of **YOUR Personal Responsibility for ALL** consequences and experiences within this manifested physical "illusion".

And in addition, God is **NOW**, within these pages, bringing forth the **EIGHTEEN Logical Cosmic Laws of Balance of God and The Creation**, written in explicit detail with **MANY** examples given for **YOUR** careful consideration and recognition of Truth. Why? To let there be **NO misunderstanding** of **HOW** and **WHY** you, of humanity have lost your inner as well as planetary **BALANCE**. You ones have broken **EVERY** Law set forth herein and have, therefore, suffered the consequences of your errors against **GOD** and against **LIFE**. You each now have before you **YOUR "roadmap"** back home to spiritual wisdom, knowledge and Truth which is **GOD**. Will **YOU** see? Will **YOU** hear? Each **ONE** of you, being fragments of **GOD** and of **THE CREATION** must and will make this choice: To wisely learn your lessons in Truth, abide by the Laws and thus **EARN** your **Spiritual UNITY** and **Freedom** within God's Kingdom **OR** continue in the darkness of deception, ignorance and spiritual poverty

which will keep you bound in the Anti-Christ's "illusion" of separation. **THIS** cycle is about to **END**. The new cycle will **BEGIN** anew in the **GLORY** and Celebration of cleansing within and without of **ALL** fragments of **ANTI-LIFE**. **WILL YOU JOIN OUR FATHER/MOTHER CREATOR GOD in His Divine Holy Kingdom of LIFE? God awaits your decision.** So be it.

SEMINAR

June 7, 1991, 7 PM Royce Hotel Ballroom, 1601 Belvedere Rd., W. Palm Beach, Florida
Admission \$5.00 CALL Kip (407) 533-0703

SOME OF THE PHOENIX JOURNALS:

Creation, The Sacred Universe
Burnt Offerings and Blood-stained Sands
Shrouds Of The Seventh Seal
The Bitter Communion
Counterfeit Blessings

The price is \$10 per **JOURNAL**, (**EXCEPTING EXPRESS**) 10% discount on orders of 4 or more. California residents add 6% sales tax. Add shipping, UPS \$3.25 and \$1.00 each additional or U.S. Mail \$2.50 for first title and \$1.00 each additional. Write for Quantity Discount. Available from America West or your Local Distributor.

Express is \$20 per 13 ISSUES for U.S. & Canada (including back issues for current Volume) or **\$75 per 52 ISSUES**. **FOREIGN is \$30 per 13 (1 Vol.) \$110 per 52 issues.**

Send orders and Payments to: America West Distributors, P.O. Box 986, Tehachapi, CA. 93581.

For credit, card orders Telephone 1 800 729-4131 **PLEASE USE ONLY FOR ORDERS (THE EXPENSE IS TOO MUCH FOR US)** For other purposes 805 822-9655.



PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS

A bulletin commenting on appropriate current news events, clarification of portions of the Journals and answers of a general nature to questions not found in the existing Journals.

PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS is published by America West Publishers, Inc. P.O. BOX 986 Tehachapi, CA. 93581. Subscription rate is \$20 per 13 issues or \$75 per 52 issues, First Class mailing. COPYRIGHT 1991 by America West Publishers, Inc. All rights reserved. Reproduction of this copyrighted material for private non-profit use is expressly encouraged, for commercial purposes it is strictly forbidden.

MAY 1991 VOLUME XIII NUMBER 4

5/19/91 HATONN
SUNDAY

HEAR IT AGAIN!

Hatonn present in the Light of Creator's wondrous presence--come to walk with us and give our journey purpose and meaning--for we are given to discouragement as the confirmations of the "illness" of society flows in upon the minds and hopelessness overwhelms the motivation processes.

As confirmations flow from man the very paperwork is sent unto us to ask comment. Dharma's response is, "Where have you been, we have written about that subject at length two to four times in almost exactly the very same language and sentence structure--where are you?" When we get about ten of these responses from regular readers stating that "...and you should see what So and So has written, why didn't you tell us that?" and I can see that it was taken from the Phoenix Expresses, I am both amused and know that you must again receive it. Some subjects bear the retelling and the reshaping for they are so entangled in the beast's maze of confusion that you DO miss it the first few times for you hang up on one point or another and simply cannot believe the dirty deed is actually **ALREADY ACCOMPLISHED!**

When I tell you, for instance, that it is **ALREADY** a **FELONY** of-

fense in California, New York and Washington D.C., etc., to have an unregistered gun in your possession or in your home--you go crazy. **BUT IT IS FACT! RIGHT NOW!** Further, when I tell you that **RIGHT NOW** in those places, the police need no warrants and no pre-entry knock at your door to come in and search and seize all weapons including the unregistered ones--along with which you have created a felony offense warranting up to 15 years in prison--**RIGHT NOW!** Then when I say that if you injure or, God forbid, you kill an intruder--no matter what the intruder intends or does--with one of those weapons (guns or any other weapon requiring registration and permits--which is **ALL**) you will be tried (and convicted) of **FELONY MURDER AND YOU ARE GONE!**

So, if you think Mr. Paul, Mr. Sutton, Mr. McAlvaney or, or, or does a better job than Hatonn--**EXCELLENT! WE ARE MAKING PROGRESS IN INROADS WITHIN THE MINDS IN AWAKENING AND I AM PLEASED TO OUTLAY IT EXACTLY AS THEY HAVE.** I SHALL HEREIN START WITH MR. MCALVANY FOR I BELIEVE HE HAS DONE THE BEST JOB AT PRESENT OF RECOMPILING THE INFORMATION INTO SUCCINCT FORMAT AND IT SAVES ME "TIME". I will simply follow along with his basic format for it is

SO UNDENIABLY IMPORTANT THAT YOU GET THIS PICTURE IN CEMENT INTO YOUR BRAINS--YOU ARE ALREADY ENSLAVED BUT YOU CAN CHANGE IT IF YOU ACT NOW!

I honor Donald McAlvaney (Intelligence Advisor) who does a monthly report--I do not always agree with his conclusions nor his investment projections in all cases for he falls short of giving you methods for privacy, i.e. Nevada corporations, investment against gold collateral, etc. Frankly, we do not intend to make a "big deal" of any of the opportunities, save in mentioning them and making assistance available to our own readers--for too much attention and the laws will abruptly change to capture our own privacy. But, we will continue to press **HARD** for income tax coverage by Constitutional rights, etc. Some of the shelters, however, are better for the small group if the masses are, frankly, unaware--but I disappoint at you regular readers who do not participate for I tell you again, your options are gone for valid protection and "iffy" in all shelters! **THE BIG BOYS INTEND TO RUN THE WORLD, HOOK, LINE AND SINKER--OPERATIONAL BY YEAR 2000 AND WELL ON THE WAY TO FINALIZATION RIGHT NOW!** But McAlvaney, for instance, is on the right track and I enjoy recognizing those who are beginning to see the **WHOLE** picture and

possibilities outside the "norm". If you wish subscription information: P.O. Box 84904, Phoenix, AZ 85071. Almost all newsletters in thrust are "disinformation" and 99.9% of all INVESTMENT newsletters are trying to stay alive through "investing" and are telling you lies, lies and more lies to sucker you IN. It requires attention and "reason".

One major point of continual raising of the postage rates is to finally cause the newsletters to have to cease operation for the rest of the media is totally controlled. You can now expect the postage rates to jump to at least 35 cents a letter and many small newsletters will simply have to give up the fight for the cost cannot be met as printing and labor also climb "out-of-sight" and there comes a limit to what the "ordinary" reader can afford. We are faced with it daily so it must be obvious to all of you what the legal, governmental point and intent is to accomplish. Worse, as in the case of Spotlight, efforts are to close the entire publication facility--in addition, already, infiltrated staff who are of the Establishment have been put into places of decision of product and no longer are ones with REAL NEWS, for you ones are phased out! These are still better sources for gaining insight--but they are being eroded rapidly.

So, back to the "GUN CONTROL JUGGERNAUT":

Oh, before I go on, you "inquiring minds" want to know what Queen Elizabeth is doing in America--REALLY? Inspecting her Kingdom, good people, inspecting HER KINGDOM--OF AMERICA!

GUN CONTROL--REVISITED

HEAR YE, HEAR YE--THIS TIME, HEAR YE! I am not going to waste precious postage and time saying who said what--we are going to write, copy and whatever

else required to ALLOW YOU TO SEE AND HEAR!

Gun control advocates, liberals and the political left in America, armed with gun control endorsements from Presidents Nixon, Ford, Reagan and Bush, are currently building gigantic momentum for a series of local, state, and national gun control initiatives aimed ultimately at banning the manufacture and sale of all firearms in the U.S. and registering and confiscating all firearms owned by honest, law-abiding Americans.

As crime and pillage increases all over America, honest law-abiding citizens who wish to hunt, target practice, or most importantly defend their families are being declared to be criminal felons for not registering or turning in their firearms. Hundreds have been jailed for so-called firearms felonies and tens of thousands more will be jailed if the plethora of new gun control legislation across the country is enacted.

Gun control in America is apparently to be a major cornerstone of George Bush's and Mikhail Gorabchev's New World Order. It will be very difficult for the globalists to establish their world government under the United Nations without first disarming the American people.

The idea of an armed citizenry is as relevant today as it was 200 years ago. The British tried to keep firearms out of the hands of the colonists before the War for Independence. They said that the colonists did not need their guns because they had the British Army to protect them from French and Indian attacks. Hostilities erupted near Boston on the road from Concord to Lexington when the Red Coats tried to confiscate a magazine of colonial muskets.

Today's Red Coats, the Kennedys' and those from Handgun Control,

Inc., tell you the same thing the British told your forefathers--that private people do not need their guns.

You need your guns more than the American colonists needed theirs for the dangers lurk closer to home. While you seem to enjoy some measure of peace with the French and the Indians today, America is a battleground in a drug, and drugged, war. Americans are being held hostage in their homes because they do not dare go out on the streets. There are not nearly enough police to protect the citizens and many of the police head the drug groups under total protection of higher enforcement. Even at that, statistics show that there are some 150,000 police on duty at any one given time, in the entire country, trying to protect a quarter of a BILLION Americans (actually more than a 1/4 billion).

There are over 100 million firearms in private hands in your country, yet only a tiny fraction of one percent are ever used in crime. Private citizens are able to kill over 3,000 attackers in justifiable self-defense each year, and they wound and apprehend over 15,000 each year in addition and these are minimal figures which somehow "slip" out from under the cover-up.

On average, over 2,700 Americans each day use a handgun, or a rifle, or a shotgun to resist a criminal attack. While the advocates of gun control talk of it being more dangerous to use a gun in self-defense, Dr. Gary Kleck, a criminologist at Florida State University in Gainesville, has found that, in fact, one is nearly twice as likely to be harmed when failing to resist a criminal as when resisting.

Gun control only has implications for law-abiding citizens. They will lose the ability to defend themselves and become more vulnerable in your crime-ridden society.

Surveys of felons have shown that their proclivity to commit criminal acts is more constrained by fear of encountering an armed victim than by fear of police and courts. In 1990 about 645,000 citizens used their handguns to protect themselves from robbers, rapists and murderers. Hard statistics prove that armed citizens are far less likely to become crime victims than those who are unarmed. Citizens acting in self-defense kill about three times more assailants and robbers than do police. Gangs and criminals kill at random in crime against other criminals for territory and product and THEY ARE THE ONES WITH THE REAL DANDY WEAPONS--FURNISHED BY THE VERY GOVERNMENT WHO WOULD TAKE YOUR LITTLE DEFENSE WEAPONS AWAY--READ ON.

The gun controller's war on semi-automatic rifles is a subtle attack on ownership of ALL rifles and shotguns (since about two-thirds of those in existence are semi-automatic), just as the gun controller's campaign to ban "Saturday night specials" was a disguised attack on ownership of ALL handguns. By calling these semi-automatic rifles and shotguns "assault weapons" or "para-military weapons" they have persuaded liberals in the national, state and city governments and in the media that they are inherently evil and should be banned. (These rifles are actually no different than regular hunting rifles except for larger magazines. They just LOOK different.)

They claim that semi-automatic weapons are the weapon of choice of drug dealers and organized crime. This is a lie. Police stats show that the lion's share of gun-related crime in America is committed with shotguns (i.e., 60%), .38 specials and .22 caliber rifles. So-called "assault rifles" are used in less than one,(ONE; 1%) percent of homicides in America.

The ultimate goal of the gun controllers is registration and confiscation of ALL handguns (semi-automatic or not) and ALL rifles and shotguns. They believe that they can accomplish this within five years. The trend in gun control legislation (local, state, and national) is accelerating dramatically like a floodtide. By the mid-'90's, if this momentum is not blocked, the American public will be disarmed and the doom knell sounded and the noose closed. The tyranny of the Soviet-style police state will follow as the enforcement is ACTUALLY TURNED OVER TO THE SOVIET RUN U.N. POLICE FORCE.

CONTROL INITIATIVE ACROSS THE U.S.

There are numerous anti-gun legislative initiatives emerging across the country. One has been introduced which will ban nationally the sale of all new semi-automatic rifles and pistols, capable of holding a 10-shot magazine (which is almost all of them) and shotguns and .22 rifles with tubular magazines holding more than six rounds. Every person who presently owns one of these so-called "assault weapons" would have to register it with the BATF (Bureau of Alcohol, Tobacco and Firearms) within 30 days, including fingerprinting, mug shots, etc. All magazines holding 10 rounds or more and fitting a semi-automatic rifle, pistol, or shotgun will become illegal to possess.

Another bill specifically bans AR-15's, Ruger Mini 14's, and eight others, but says the Attorney General and Secretary of Treasury CAN BAN ALL OTHERS. A person who fails to register his .22 rifle (or other semi-automatic) or turn in his 10 round magazines is subject to a five-year jail sentence as a criminal felon. This bill calls for confiscation within 30 days of enactment into law with no compensation.

IN CALIFORNIA--TAKE NOTE

For it will be everywhere: In California, it is now a felony to possess, sell, or manufacture 56 different semi-automatic pistols, rifles and shotguns. Failure to register these firearms in California carries prison terms of up to three years (simply for failure to fully comply). Police in the "Golden State" can now kick down the door of a gun owner (YOU), search (your) home WITH NO WARRANT, confiscate the gun and anything else considered probable in criminal intent--AND ARREST THE OWNER (YOU) WITH NO RECOURSE, WITH CUFFS AND INCARCERATE, ALSO WITHOUT RECOURSE. That person (you) is now considered an alleged criminal felon in the process of committing a felony by virtue of simply having on his premises, an unregistered gun in his home--even if the gun in point is totally inoperable.

BUT, IS THIS POSSIBLY CONSTITUTIONAL? NO--BUT HAVEN'T WE TOLD YOU ABOUT THE DEMISE OF YOUR CONSTITUTION? IT IS LEGAL! HE WHO HAS THE BIGGER GUNS MAKES THE RULES AND LAWS AND ENFORCES THEM ANY WAY HE CHOOSES!

Similar and identical legislation is underway and in passage in Florida, Colorado, Oregon, Washington, Minnesota, Massachusetts, Connecticut, Rhode Island, New York, New Jersey, Maryland, Illinois, Wisconsin, and about a dozen other states as well as local legislation in Cleveland, New Orleans, Los Angeles (even though the State already has the law in force) New York City (likewise), Denver, etc. One bill introduced in the Colorado legislature even calls for police and highway patrol road blocks to stop cars and check them for firearms. So, you dear ones might ask, "Is

this America or the Soviet Union?" Doesn't make a bit of difference for this is the New World Order and it is only a piddling portion of the overall plan--disarmament is only one of the final parts of the plan. Your enemies are all now UNITED AND WORK AS ONE SINGLE SOLIDIFIED UNIT--FORECLOSING ON THE PLANET--AND YES, THEY CAN! THEY CAN AND THEY ARE IN THE FINAL STAGES OF SO-DOING AND YOU ARE GETTING EXAMPLES OF THOSE WHO DEFY THE PLAN IN ANY MANNER WHAT-SO-EVER--TOTAL DEVASTATION OF THE SOVEREIGN NATION AND THE PEOPLE.

In many states from Hawaii to New York, so-called "assault weapons" bills are brewing. In New York, Governor Mario Cuomo, in addition to a 10% surcharge on all guns and ammo, is attempting to impose an outright ban on possession of military style firearms (which is anything so chosen to fit the guidelines), plus conventional rifles and shotguns. New York City Mayor Dinkins' bill goes even further; it would ban anything which the police commissioner considers to be "suitable" for military purposes as just stated.

In Maryland, Governor Donald Schaefer is not only trying to ban new purchases of semi-automatic pistols and rifles, but the present owners are required to register all of these guns which they already own, and to pay a \$100 non-refundable registration fee to keep each gun. They must also "PROVE that they need" the gun in order to be allowed to keep it. In California, pending legislation would subject adult gun owners to criminal prosecution and jail sentences of up to four years if one of their children should accidentally kill someone with the parent's gun, or use it to commit suicide.

A few of the major national gun

control bills will be herein discussed.

BRADY SEVEN DAY WAITING PERIOD BILL--HR-7

As you read this it will probably be finished. Right now the House of Representatives, led by the political left and Handgun Control, Inc., passed the so-called Brady Bill by a vote of 239 to 186 (nice Zionist Elite controlled House). This legislation, which gained support not only from liberal members of Congress but also from 56 previously "pro-gun" Republicans in the House, will impose a national seven-day waiting period before a handgun can be transferred by a dealer to an individual. Presidents Ford, Nixon, Reagan and Bush have all endorsed the legislation as a necessary first step in gun control. On the surface, it does not seem at all unreasonable to have a seven day cooling off period before a person can take delivery of a handgun, and that is how the legislation is being sold to the public.

However, HR-7, which now goes to the Senate and then the President really has very little to do with a seven-day cooling off period. It is a disguised way of registering all future handgun purchasers on a local and/or national basis and, in many cities or towns, a way to completely deny the constitutional right to purchase handguns at all.

If this legislation becomes law, it will later be expanded to cover rifles and shotguns and perhaps even ammunition. Once all future purchases (and purchasers) of handguns are registered, registration of ALL guns, and gun owners, will follow, as in the case of California, New York City, Washington, D.C., etc. Gun confiscation legislation will be the next step. As the National Rifle Association, which has 2.3 million members has said, "The Brady Bill is a prelude to confiscation because it would

start a nationwide list of new gun owners."

It must be completely understood that when a gun is registered, it is really the gun owner who is being registered and once that has happened, and that gun owner is in the Federal computer data base, the government can come after him and all of his other guns which may or may not have been registered--along with anything else questionable they might encounter in their search and seizure (whether already present OR PLANTED). THEY INTEND TO GET THE WEAPONS OF ALL TYPES AND PUT OUT OF CIRCULATION, ALL PERSONS WHO CAN BE REMOTELY DEEMED AS TROUBLESOME.

Let us consider the Brady Gun Control Bill for ominous factors which need consideration:

The law is unconstitutional because it infringes on the right of law-abiding citizens to keep and bear arms by requiring them to prove themselves innocent to the State's satisfaction (which will not be allowed), before exercising a constitutional right. According to English common-law, the foundation of the U.S. Constitution, guilt must be proved by the State before an individual is deprived of constitutional rights. Current legislation, court decisions and media bias is rapidly altering this fundamental premise, forcing individuals to prove their innocence and, in fact, is depriving citizens of their rights until such time as they can do so. This is especially true in cases involving firearms, the use of cash for "privacy", and taxes. The implications of this are staggering.

Most criminals (well over 90%) do not buy firearms through gun dealers but get them illegally, steal them, etc. Of the 10% or so who might buy firearms through a store, most are first time criminals (after the fact) such as John Hink-

ley, and have no existing police record. It is well known by law enforcement officials worldwide that hardened criminals and terrorists do not obtain firearms from stores where they leave a paper trail. Honest law-abiding citizens DO. As one of your own columnists recently wrote: "What possible success can a waiting period have in keeping guns out of felons' hands when few criminals acquire guns by purchasing them from gun stores in the first place? On the rare occasion when they do, they usually use a clean family member, friend or alias."

"How can a waiting period succeed when the majority of criminals have no criminal record? A majority of criminals are not even apprehended. A majority of those who are caught are not brought to trial. A majority of those tried have no felony records because they reduce their crimes to misdemeanors with plea bargains--as did Patrick Purdy, who had a clean record despite arrests for extortion, weapons charges, drug charges, robbery and receipt of stolen property (and now you know the REAL VALUE of PLEA BARGAINING!--You knew it would come down to this, did you not?) Purdy went through California's 15-day waiting period and police background check, bought his gun and killed five school children just exactly as programmed to do!"

The criminal will always be able to obtain firearms. Like prohibition, when the use of alcohol could not be legislated out of existence, neither can firearms--AT LEAST NOT FOR CRIMINALS AND THAT IS EXACTLY THAT WHICH IS FULLY PLANNED!

Therefore, the Brady Bill is actually directed against honest law-abiding citizens who want or need a firearm and you had better get on with facing that fact. The NRA has said it accurately: "The bill is a flawed attempt to control crime by

regulating the behavior of law abiding members of the community who are already victims of the criminals who will continue to act without restraints."

If you have ever been arrested for ANYTHING, or someone has wanted you arrested, regardless of whether the charges were dropped, or you were tried and found innocent, you will be denied the right to purchase a firearm. If your name pops up ANYWHERE in the local, state or federal government law enforcement computer data base, even if you were only a part of a group assembled to quietly protest this or that petition--in a legal public gathering (and millions of Americans are in those data files)--YOU ARE GOING TO BE DENIED CLEARANCE AND IN ADDITION, YOU WILL BE LISTED AS PROBABLE "TROUBLEMAKER" AND WILL BE PLACED ON COMPUTER SURVEILLANCE IN EVERY ASPECT OF YOUR FUNCTIONING LIFE.

Do you really believe that confiscation of Joe Doe's .22 pistol in southern Dog Neck, Calif. is going to stop crime in the gang wars in Los Angeles? Reason is the better part of intelligence, my friends! It won't even stop crime in southern Dog Neck! But it may well allow for the increase in crime in southern Dog Neck.

This next had better scare the living daylights out of ALL OF YOU--ESPECIALLY IF YOU HAVE EVER BEEN TO AN AUTHORIZED "COUNSELOR", ESPECIALLY A CERTIFIED PSYCHIATRIST OR PSYCHOLOGIST: In states like California that require psychiatrist to REPORT THE NAMES OF THEIR PATIENTS TO A CENTRALIZED DATA BASE, (didn't you nice citizens know this?) denial could and would arise for all individuals that have sought care and counseling for depression caused

by the death of a family member or whatever, regardless of the diagnosis. All will be lumped into the same pot as to need for counseling and denial will be forthcoming and there is not even requirement to respond to the applicant nor to provide reason for denial. There will be no appeal and no reason for denial given to the individual--under the LAW.

Another problem is that the records in America's criminal "justice" system are known to be highly inaccurate. A recent study of New York State's criminal justice system shows that over 75% of their records were in error--accidentally or deliberately tampered. If a person has unpaid traffic tickets in some portions of the country--or maybe they were paid but not properly recorded as such, or paid late, a gun permit would be denied. It would be held up for review by government red tape and bureaucracy indefinitely--by law. Recently in New York City, 11,500 were threatened by the City with wage garnishment for unpaid parking tickets when actually ALL 11,500 had paid their tickets. Another problem, according to the US Attorney General speaking to the US Congress in October '90, is that "automated conviction records are too incomplete to identify convicted felons." So the system is not even fool-proof to catch criminals if they should try to purchase a firearm at a gun store.

A dangerous criminal can get fake identification papers (i.e., Social Security card, alien registration, etc.) for \$35 and therefore purchase a gun undetected by a government background check. But, of course, if you use the same method and the checkers come to check and you are found to have fake records--they can get you on felony charges on both counts of fake ID and unregistered or erroneously registered weapons. It is a Catch 22 exactly as they have planned it and written the scripting

for the fall.

Dharma, allow us a break please. We will continue this subject today or tomorrow. Thank you for your service and thank you readers, for being responsive and attentive. The depth of your understanding is increased without my ability to place measurement upon it and the questions are worthy of note. We ARE making inroads even if it appears to continue otherwise--there IS unity forming in "reaction" to facts which is pleasing indeed. Salu.

Hatonn to clear.

5/20/91 HATONN MONDAY

Hatonn present in the Light of Holy God--to give more challenge unto your day and week. I must ask that whatever meetings regarding the legal council be set-up away from the dwelling for the most part, unless we can bring the current situation under faster control than I suspect probable at the moment. We come under harsher bombardment with our new subject material regarding nuclear reactors (production reactors) which will begin to follow-on immediately subsequent to "Gun Control" summary under way. I am sorry, chelas, but it has to be written and no amount of avoiding can allow us to neglect the important issues confronting our people.

Due to "time constraints" please KNOW, all you wonderful friends, that your information and attention to current events is very, very much appreciated for it is the only way we can measure response to our writing and further, attend those things pressing upon your hearts and minds.

I hope that some of you will catch the new weather predictor on television tomorrow (Tuesday) morning--HENRY KISSINGER yet. I am not sure which of the

network programs upon which he is to shower his great knowledge of meteorology (CBS) but you can be sure that he will be pretty accurate and you will get clues upon clues as to total weather management--just as has just been exemplified in Bangladesh. You think he is just going to flash a few weather cuties--no, it is the Cartel opportunity to tell every nation in the world that the "foreclosure" is underway and cross the Cartel and you are DEAD DUCKS. By the way, I shall take up the subject, very soon, regarding the "DESERTING OF AMERICA" so you can see how the game is played. There are now parts of the Western U.S. which shall never again be growing fields but rather "blow-sand" desert. The drought was too much and the ground-water far too depleted to recover. I understand that you cannot comprehend that ones on your own planet would destroy your planet--for they, too, must live upon it--but they see and feel it not--all toward the Elite Control. So be it.

Let us finish the Gun Control summary, Dharma, and then we will speak of reactors.

We were generally listing some underlying observations regarding these advocated and already activated initiatives so I will simply take up with the sixth, or so, issue to consider.

CONTINUATION OF GUN CONTROL SUMMARY

Waiting periods in states like California, Maryland, Virginia, etc., have not lowered crime by one iota--it is still skyrocketing, just as rigid gun control in New York and Washington, D.C. have not lowered murder by firearms--they have the highest incidence in the country in those two cities. In California, the "waiting period" in recent years has been raised from 2 to 5 to 15 days and in the same time frame, the state's homicide rate

rose 126%--more than DOUBLE THE NATIONAL INCREASE. Criminals and murderers have easy access to firearms in those two cities--and everywhere else for that matter. Honest law-abiding citizens who need to defend themselves do NOT. In the 12 months after New York City passed rigid gun control laws in 1912, the murder rate rose 18%. Over the next 78 years, they were amended and made tougher 68 times and yet today New York City is the murder capital of the world. As the old saying goes, "When the guns are outlawed, only the outlaws will have guns."

The police cannot protect everyone--not even from their fellow-police. They attempt to pick up the pieces after most crimes are committed. There are Americans who are at high risk of attack, robbery or murder who are precluded from protecting themselves by waiting laws. In 1983, Igor Hutorsky was murdered by two burglars who broke into his Brooklyn furniture store. The tragedy is that his business partner had applied for permission to keep a handgun at the store some time before the murder. Even four months after the murder, the former partner had still not heard from the police about the status of his gun permit.

So what will the Elite now set up for your massive consideration in addition to no guns? NO MONEY! The point will be that if no cash were available, there would be no motivation for robberies--especially of stores--for certainly there is no real incentive to rob you of couches and chairs on a Friday night drug money robbery. Oh yes indeed, THEY have covered all the bases and the run in-between.

The Brady Bill is a foundation upon which additional gun control laws can be built. Pete Shields, Chairman Emeritus of Handgun

Control, Inc., told the New Yorker Magazine (7/26/76) that his ultimate goal is "...to ban the private possession of handguns. But to achieve this goal, we're going to have to take one step at a time...The first step is to slow down the increasing number of handguns being sold in this country." The Brady Bill would accomplish this since police departments at present routinely deny handguns to law-abiding citizens under their state background checks.

Further, with the new regulations, it is even better than before for every handgun in the hands of law-abiding citizens are pegged, labelled and it will be mandatory that they be identified and available for confiscation when the government is ready to strip you.

What do they plan for the gang and crime related weaponry? All-out gun-war. The plan is to go, with military equipment of every type from tanks to missile launchers, into the "infected" areas and simply kill the children and remove the weapons--open war. Any one attempting to protect or hide the gun-holders or drug-involved persons will likewise be shot or arrested. It is the major manner planned for genocide of the black and other minority communities. You can herein mark my words right along with Henry Kissinger's weather predictions for the future. NEAR FUTURE!

Shields went on to say that "...the final goal is to make the possession of all handguns and all handgun ammunition--except for the military, policemen, licensed security guards, licensed sporting clubs, and licensed gun collectors--totally illegal.

Handgun Control, Inc., Ted Kennedy and the political left are simply--by their own admission--using the Brady Bill as a stepping stone to total gun registration and

confiscation. Odd that President Bush should be going along, OR IS IT?

Another problem with the Brady Bill and other gun control laws is the "escalation factor". When gun control laws on the books at any given time fail to curb crime, and they always FAIL, the "solution" is always additional gun controls. That is the pattern in California, New York, Washington, D.C. and across the nation and world.

Handgun Control, Inc. is planning, after passage of the Brady Bill, to sue any municipality where a handgun related crime or accident occurs and a background check was not adequately performed, even though nothing in the Bill requires a background check! A few multi-million dollar lawsuits will intimidate many underfunded police departments to strictly enforce the waiting period and background checks.

Many, if not most, gun dealers who are being forced to help the government register new gun buyers, will find it difficult to remain in business as their gun sales dry up to a mere trickle. This is one of the goals of Handgun Control, Inc. and the BATF--to regulate most gun dealers completely out of business. Growing numbers of BATF stings are being run against these dealers and that is stated to be the next approach and funding is already asked for the increased sting operations.

THE BUSH CRIME BILL--HR-1400

Let us now look at some points regarding the Bush Bill:

It will outlaw all pistol or rifle gun magazines with over a 15-round capacity; dramatically increase the penalties for the use of semi-automatic firearms used in a crime with life sentences and death penalties called for in some instances--as if

crimes committed with revolvers, shotguns, and hunting rifles were somehow less lethal.

Don't miss something here, which I MUST REMIND YOU: The controllers are on the same side and Bush wants you disarmed far worse than does Brady--but by working seemingly against each other--they can lump both bills into a package and dump on twice the burden. The problem is that everyone in California with an unregistered semi-automatic rifle or pistol (over 500,000) are already considered to be criminal felons. If one of these people kills or injures someone in self-defense, he could be convicted of murder or assault with an illegal weapon and given a 5-10 year MANDATORY prison sentence. This will happen all across America as the Brady Bill and other gun control laws are passed.

Watch out: making false statements in connection with firearms purchase will become a CRIMINAL FELONY PUNISHABLE BY INCARCERATION and fines--just in case you thought you might like to use an "alias".

Police or government agents of the FBI, DEA, CIA, BATF or CID will, under the Bush Crime Bill, be able to enter a home, car, or business without a search warrant or court order and seize property, financial records, or firearms. This legislation, which says that it will rely on the "good faith of local or federal police performing their duties not to abuse their power" (ask Mr. King of L.A. about this abuse of power issue!), totally nullifies your Fourth Amendment protection against unwarranted search and seizure. In cases where law enforcement officers suspect the commission of a violent crime, drug-related activity, or violation of gun laws, Fourth Amendment protection will be COMPLETELY ELIMINATED AND NO GOOD FAITH BY POLICE IS RE-

QUIRED. Never before has a single group, like U.S. gun owners, faced such an attack on their most basic Constitutional rights. Non-court approved telephone wiretaps are likely to follow on a widespread basis. More insulting is that the Elite sit in their planning session and weep from laughter at how you-the-people will take, and demand, more of the poison and enslavement. The Mafia is up to and over their eyes into the crime aspects, as is the government itself. God have mercy on you if you, as a nation and world, continue in this insanity of self-destruction.

Do government agents or local police ever abuse their authority? Again, remember the Rodney King/L.A. police beating and the rape of a suspect in a police vehicle in the same period of time--by a police officer. The incidents occur on a regular basis and are shushed up instantly--it is all part of the training of the police force for UN police force take-over where the S.S. of Nazi Germany looked like little tin soldiers playing at tea parties. The devoted and decent police are being weeded out of the corps--all across the nation--your police are being trained in terror.

You had better remember things like the series of articles run last Fall in the New York Times, on how the Connecticut State Police, for instance, and 12 local police departments in that state were illegally recording all telephone conversations between prisoners and their attorneys in violation of Fifth Amendment Constitutional protection. This is already commonplace and will become open and widespread as well, for suspected gun owners in your private homes. MOST of you-the-people are already onto systems that monitor every phone call, every fax-entry sent and/or received and what TV shows you watch. This is electronically monitored and entered into PERMANENT DATA BANKS. The files are then en-

tered into the "Beast" through the SDI satellite system in order to have total information on EVERY INDIVIDUAL IN THE WORLD! EVERY BANK TRANSACTION IS LISTED--EVERY ENCOUNTER BY POLICE, EVERY BUSINESS TRANSACTION AND THE MINUTE OF YOUR BIRTH. If you believe yourself not to already be within the Beast's system--forget it; every citizen is within the system and already categorized as to potential problem to the Elite Cartel Banksters.

The practical application of this part of the Bush Crime Bill is that police or government agents will be able to conduct no-knock, unwarranted searches--day or night--of any person, his car, home or business searching for unregistered guns. Remember that they can already do this in California and the Bush Crime Bill and the host of local, state and national gun control initiatives now in the hopper will shortly make this a reality across the whole country.

The Bush Crime Bill paves the way for George Bush's national police by greatly expanding the powers of the FBI, DEA, BATF, CID, etc. This national police force will have (legal, but NOT Constitutional) police state powers of investigation, search and seizure, etc., not unlike those seen in Nazi Germany prior to World War II, as I mentioned before, and in the Soviet Union today. This legislation, which on the surface might sound great to anyone who hates crime and the liberal soft-on-criminals attitudes of recent decades, will set the stage for a dramatic contraction of U.S. freedoms and civil liberties and a national police force to be the domestic enforcer of George Bush's New World Order.

As a part of this whole thrust, the Justice Department on April 10 declared war on "gun-toting criminals" under a new program called "Operation Triggerlock". US At-

torney General Dick Thornburgh said, "For the first time the Federal government has directed all 93 US attorneys to make certain that all crimes committed with firearms are moved to the highest level of the prosecution agenda". If genuine criminals, murderers, bank robbers, etc., are the real target, "Operation Triggerlock" might be fine. But at the "crime summit" held in Washington in March (1991), which launched "Operation Triggerlock" and which focused on expanding successful Federal anti-crime programs, the Bureau of Alcohol, Tobacco and Firearms (BATF) bragged about their "Project Achilles" which obtained more than 1,700 convictions for gun offenses last year. These were not crimes such as robbery, murder, etc., over which BATF has no jurisdiction. THESE WERE STINGS RUN AGAINST GUN STORE OWNERS AND GUN OWNERS FOR VIOLATION OF REPORTING REQUIREMENTS AND OTHER GUN CONTROL MEASURES.

It is now revealed that the BATF has for the past year been conducting "Operation Forward Trace" in California (and probably in other states as well). THIS IS AN illegal OPERATION WHEREBY THE "BATF" IS GOING INTO GUN STORES, DEMANDING THEIR 4473 FORMS, COPYING THE NAMES, ADDRESSES AND DATA ON GUNS PURCHASED AND COMPUTERIZING THE INFORMATION. This is ILLEGAL under present Federal law and amounts to Federal gun registration BEFORE the legislation is even law. This however, is the manner in which your JUDICIAL SYSTEM ALREADY FUNCTIONS--WITHOUT THE LAWS BUT UNDER THE SERVICE OF THE ANTICIPATED NEW WORLD ORDER--YOU HAVE NO JUDICIAL SYSTEM LEFT INTACT TO CONSIDER CONSTITUTIONAL LAW.

But the BATF (which many gun dealers and owners see as the gun confiscation gestapo) is a law unto itself. Operation Forward Trace is an indication of how serious the Federal government is about gun registration and confiscation. If you have bought a firearm through a gun store in the past 2-3 years (especially a semi-automatic), there is a reasonable chance that the BATF has already computerized information on your purchase and will be around to check with you very, very soon!

BATF concentrates primarily on forms where military style semi-automatics are transferred, justifying their actions by claiming that purchasers of such firearms fit a certain criminal or drug-related profile. For instance, a Houston, Texas gun dealer had to watch in dismay, while undergoing his ANNUAL records audit by a BATF agent, as all 4473's with ethnic sounding names were pulled, photocopied on a portable machine (computerized) and taken with the agent. Such abuses are not the exception--they are the rule and the apparatus for the electronic listings are with every BATF agent in the field. This is obviously racist and UNCONSTITUTIONAL, and is OFFICIALLY DENIED by the Bureau but continues to occur--as in "Read My Lips" and "I was not in Paris in 1980" when Bush was seen, documented and recognized as having been in Paris several times in 1980. WAKE UP, YOU SLEEPY-HEADS!

The "Voice for Crime Victims" spokesman has said, at the Washington crime summit: "We must make people realize that taking or threatening a life with a gun is the ultimate crime." Does that mean that a law-abiding citizen pointing a gun at a would-be attacker, mugger or rapist and thereby threatening his life, or using the weapon to defend themselves, has just committed the "ultimate crime"? In the

state of the "NEW WORLD ORDER"--most certainly, YES!

Oh yes, "Read My Lips--No New Taxes, No New Gun Control" Bush has already said that he will veto the Brady Bill and a ban on the sale of semi-automatics UNLESS IT IS MADE PART OF HIS CRIME PACKAGE!

HR-19

This bill is a comprehensive ban on nearly all rifles and shotguns since it is cleverly worded to ban all semi-automatic or single shot firearms which are not suitable for "sporting purposes" (which the BATF defines as hunting). The Secretary of the Treasury (or government bureaucrats working for him--probably in the BATF) has total power to decide "what is suitable".

HR-19 bans ALL rifles or shotguns to which a silencer or bayonet can be affixed without alteration of the firearm--WHICH IS ALL RIFLES AND SHOTGUNS WHICH HAVE A BARREL. How many rifles have you ever seen without a barrel? This bill makes it illegal to own, transfer, manufacture or export any rifles or shotguns fitting the above criteria or designated by the Secretary of the Treasury or his bureaucrats. By the way--all the guns used in the Central and South American drug business--COME DIRECTLY (OR INDIRECTLY) THROUGH ISRAEL--even after the countries involved petitioned to stop the flow from the U.S. It is exactly like the heroin trade from the Golden Triangle in southeast Asia and the coca trade from south of your borders--the major shipments come in aboard CIA and military planes and are funnelled right through your U.S. military bases. Shocked? I certainly do hope so!

All magazines holding over seven rounds of ammunition are banned by HR-19. They cannot be owned

or transferred. Criminal penalties for violation of HR-19 are one to five years in jail and a heavy fine per violation. If a person has, for example, a total of five rifles and shotguns, the penalty could be five to 25 years in jail and hundreds of thousands of dollars in fines. The bill allows the Secretary of Treasury to charge a fee of \$50 per weapon it confiscates. (That's right, YOU pay to have your gun confiscated.) The bill calls it a "transfer" fee.

It is important to understand that this is NOT a gun registration bill. This is a gun confiscation bill designed to confiscate ALL rifles and shotguns in America as well as most ammo magazines. Tens of millions of honest, patriotic Americans who believe in firearms, who believe in defending their families, their homes and the U.S. Constitution, and who believe in the Second Amendment to the Constitution which guarantees them the right to own and bear arms, will not turn in their rifles and shotguns if this bill passes. Therefore, tens of millions of Americans will overnight be declared by your government to be criminals and tens of thousands will be jailed as well-publicized examples to intimidate the rest. Indeed, in California, about a half-million gun owners who have failed to register 56 different types of firearms totaling perhaps a million are now considered by that state to be criminal felons! Arrests, convictions and jailings, it is already announced, will commence very shortly.

This is exactly how it all began in Nazi Germany, in Russia, in Cuba, in China, and in the other communist countries, as those dictatorial police states moved to confiscate firearms and extinguish freedom. Tienanmen Square, the Hungarian slaughter of 1956, and the recent Soviet massacres in the Baltics would never have happened if the people had not first been disarmed.

The Nazis and Communists said it was to fight crime and criminals. Today, the gun owners of America are being declared to be the criminals.

THE BIDEN CRIME PACKAGE

Oh yes, you will keep seeing the Elite traitors' names pop up over and over again--I remind you, the Elite constitute a mere less than 3% of your population--and ALL of the rest of you are destined to be the enslaved!

Senator Dennis DeConcini (D-AZ) and Senator Howard Metzenbaum (D-OH) have introduced legislation as part of the Biden Crime Package which bans the sale of virtually all so-called "assault" rifles. An amalgamation of HR-7, HR-19, and this bill are likely to pass along with the Bush Crime Bill by summer or fall--unless a monumental pro-gun effort is launched to stop this juggernaut. George Bush, who has been a closet gun control advocate since his days as a Congressman from Texas has been joined by former presidents Ford, Nixon and Reagan in advocating gun control. With the credibility of four U.S. presidents, the present gun control momentum is going to be very difficult to stop.

CONCLUSION

For years George Bush has pretended to be pro-gun rights and against gun controls. As a lifetime member of the National Rifle Association, it was supposed that he was a pro-gun advocate. He was, in fact, courting the vote of the Republican right--it's called conning the gullible. In 1989 he endorsed a ban on semi-automatic weapons and helped kick off the campaign to abolish so-called assault rifles. With Ronald Reagan's endorsement of the Brady Bill, Bush has found an excuse, or cover, to support that legislation as well, and on April 18, Bush came

out publicly in support of the permanent banning of nine types of semi-automatic weapons.

The Liberal Eastern Establishment wants total gun registration and confiscation in America and believes they can slam dunk this on the American people over the next three to five years. Bush hails from the hierarchy of that establishment and three more of the establishment's men (former Presidents Ford, Nixon and Reagan) have all jumped onto the gun control bandwagon as well.

Bush and the establishment believe that the American public must be disarmed before they can merge America into the New World Order under the United Nations. The best armed populace in the world will be very difficult to subjugate under a Soviet-style police state (a la the Soviet Union, China, Cuba, etc.)--remember, the United Nations Charter requires that the police force be headed by the Soviet Union. You ones better get on with checking the UN charter against the Constitution and then look at the New Constitution and division of the U.S. as is already in order and working on the basis of "districts". You are all but dead in the middle of the big, bad ocean! So you must be rendered helpless, unarmed and assetless. The big push for disarming Americans is set to come next year following elections when no-one has to face constituents--just like the major raises in pay to the Congressmen.

The implications of America's present control juggernaut are:

1. Millions of law-abiding U.S. citizens who simply wish to protect themselves or just feel free to own property, are about to become CRIMINALS (or already are) as Bush, the Congress and the political left criminalize non-criminal conduct. Tens of thousands of these individuals will be jailed. This is a MAJOR, MAJOR reason

for doubling the size of the U.S. prison system.

2. The Bush Crime Bill and the gun control legislation described above will destroy America's civil rights, their Constitutional rights, and their freedom, and usher in a police state--then you will also be set-up for the plucking of all assets in precious metals and cash--which is also intended for confiscation! The powers of the FBI, DEA, CID, BATF, etc. are about to be expanded dramatically, with an all-powerful national police force totally emerged by year 1994. In the very near future gun owners and other Americans are going to have to fear that knock on the door in the middle of the night. The American version of the KGB and SS is already at hand.

3. The present control legislation will drive a wedge between honest law-abiding citizens and the local police--who will be forced to divert their energies from fighting real crime to harassing non-criminals who are about to be called criminals by "Big Brother". This legislation will turn the police against the citizenry, and the citizenry against the police.

4. This gun control juggernaut is just part of the larger plunge into socialism by America. The Bank Secrecy Act of 1986, the Clean Air Act of 1990, the Hate Crimes Bill of 1990 are all part of a thrust to criminalize non-criminal activity, to control the American people and to transform them into slaves by the end of the decade.

5. America is becoming more like Russia or Nazi Germany every day. You can go to jail for owning a gun even if it is a treasured gift hand-me-down from Dad, for taking your own cash from a bank in amounts larger than \$3,000 and not filing a withdrawal form (for the government), for holding and paying debts or purchases in cash and on and on and on--where are you,

America? What did your loved ones die for which you sent to foreign soil? What are the yellow banners for? What are you as a nation allowing to happen here? **YOU ARE KILLING YOUR OWN CONSTITUTION--YEA, DEMANDING IT!**

America's jails are now beginning to fill up with people accused of so-called "white-collar crimes" (economic crimes which were perfectly legal, **ETHICAL AND ACCEPTED PRACTICES ONLY A DECADE PAST**). Economic crimes have been criminalized in the Soviet Union since the 1920's. Now they are being criminalized in America as well, in almost the same manner. I do not speak of things like the S&L frauds--for those criminals had sentences all changed to represent mere misdemeanors and "naughty boy" trips to "Club Fed"--I speak of you--the people who make wrong judgments in business and errors in operation--the point is **TO GET RID OF YOU!** This effort covers dealing in cash, for advocating financial privacy, for polluting the environment even with their own production autos, for having unpopular thoughts and for speaking out as in this very manner! This writer has been shot at, insulted, ridiculed and efforts at total taking of property of real nature. There are other cases wherein there is the terrible/horrible crime of accepting cash or cashier's checks under the amount of \$10,000 and the legal fees for defense now run well into the hundreds of thousands of dollars with no end in sight--is this what you want in America?

More common is becoming the attack, arrest and conviction of Christians, conservatives, gun dealers, coin dealers, and advocates of liberty. These people acting under total law within Constitutional rights are being jailed as Big Brother tightens his stranglehold on the American people. Whether you call it Orwell's

"1984", or a Soviet/Nazi-style police state, or George Bush's New World Order under the United Nations, if Americans don't wake up and say **NO** to these controls (unConstitutional controls), and **NO** to the New World Order and a government no longer within the United States but totally, 100%, under the One World Government of the United Nations under police control headed by the Soviets (UN Charter) (America forfeits all rights to Sovereignty), they will be **THOSE SLAVES BY YEAR 2000--IT IS THE GLOBAL PLAN UNDER WAY SINCE BEFORE THE TURN OF THE CENTURY AND IN THE FINAL STAGES OF COMPLETION!**

The Second Amendment to the U.S. Constitution was enacted not to protect hunters and sportsmen, but to insure that the government never had a monopoly of force it could use to oppress the citizenry with a police state. Recent events in China, the Baltics and the Soviet Union should remind you once again that when a government has a monopoly on firearms, there is no check on its lust for power or oppression.

WHAT CAN YOU DO?

Herein I shall stick squarely to the issue in point for we have written volumes and volumes on other items, as well as detail regarding this issue and your Constitution.

If this thrust for controls, specifically at this time, gun controls, which has nothing, **REALLY**, to do with guns but rather the intent to take all arms capability from you--the people and set laws which will incarcerate great numbers of you, some who just happen to have an old gun around the house which might not even be workable, frightens or angers you, then write, fax, wire or call immediately to your local, state and national representatives and **DEMAND** that they vote **NO** on all of the upcoming

control initiative or face your wrath in the coming election. Call the White House opinion line 202:456-1111 and remind George Bush of his campaign promises. These unConstitutional controls can be stopped but only if millions of Americans send a resounding **NO** to your representatives and elected officials and do so **IMMEDIATELY**. You are well on your way to total removal of **ALL OF YOUR BILL OF RIGHTS AND REMOVAL OF THE CONSTITUTION OF THE UNITED STATES OF AMERICA**. This rises above religions, creed, race, color and any other thing which can be "called" bigoted. **YOU ARE LOSING YOUR AMERICAN SOVEREIGNTY AND YOUR CONSTITUTIONAL RIGHTS AS A FREE NATION--IT'S ALREADY ENACTED AND IN THE WORKS.**

There is no bias toward one group over another but the issue at critical point this day is the issue of the gun control. Check into the National Rifle Association (1600 Rhode Island Ave., N.W., Washington, D.C. 20036-3268, phone 202:828-6000) and find out how to join in efforts to retain Constitutional rights--you don't have to **JOIN** to participate. The thrust is not just for "guns", it is for the Constitutional Rights of You--the People, **CITIZENS OF THE UNITED STATES OF AMERICA**. You will also find specific point response from Gun Owners of America (8001 Forbes Place, Suite 102, Springfield, VA 22151) and the Firearms Coalition (Box 6537, Silver Spring, Maryland 20906). Both groups represent a hardline position against all controls against the Constitutional Rights of Citizens and deserve all the support you can offer.

On a personal level, just for your information and "timing"--any firearms, ammunition, or magazines which you might feel you may ever need for hunting, home

protection, etc., for the remainder of your life should be purchased by the end of this summer of 1991, IF NOT SOONER. What is happening in California, Maryland and New Jersey is GOING TO HAPPEN TO YOU!!!!

We shall take up the subject of the nuclear reactors when we sit again to write. Thank you for your attention. Salu.

May each be given insight to rise above prejudice, ignorance and bias to join in what is your last opportunity to salvage your Constitution and remain a Sovereign Nation, under God, with Liberty and Justice for all. If you look around you, you will see that you are all but lost. The treason is not of the people but of those who have taken your government and have sold your nation into slavery. So be it.

OUR NEWEST JOURNAL

END OF THE MASQUERADE

LET'S PLUCK THE
CUCKOO BIRD

By Gyeorgos Ceres Hatonn

TO ALL WHO WOULD HEAR GOD'S WORD IN THIS TIME OF TOTAL MASQUERADE. IT IS TIME TO PULL OFF THE MASK ALONG WITH THE BLINDFOLDS AND EAR-PLUGS. THE TIME IS AT HAND TO GAIN TRUTH AND INSIGHT AND TAKE ACTION FOR YOUR WORLD IS IN GRAVE DANGER.

That which is called the "Anti-Christ" is at hand and has deceived most of the world. You are surrounded by multitudes of replicas and man-made humanoids who have basically gained control of your planet.

Our intent in these Journals is to give you proof of that which we project--by documentation of history, origins and other boring information. But the information will get far less boring

as we move along, dear ones--and so, let us move along rapidly.

I repeat again and again--the evil brotherhood of darkness cannot stand the focus of the light of Truth, just as it requires only the tiny spark of light to cause a place to no longer be in darkness.

Hatonn includes the PROTOCOLS and also continues to keep us current on world affairs.

SEMINAR

June 7, 1991, 7 PM Royce Hotel Ballroom, 1601 Belvedere Rd., W. Palm Beach, Florida
Admission \$5.00 CALL KIP
(407) 533-0703

NETWORKING

We continually receive phone calls from those of you who are feeling isolated in their particular area of the country. If you are interested in meeting others in your region who share in the Phoenix material, write to America West giving us permission to network and we will connect you with others.

CONSTITUTION KIT

For those who want to know how they can help save our Constitution--we now are offering a detailed kit of information about our government and the Constitution to help in preserving our freedoms. The kit is available to individuals or groups for \$8.00 per kit, or for \$20 POST PAID with RAPE OF THE CONSTITUTION book included.

SEMINAR

June 7, 1991, 7 PM Royce Hotel Ballroom, 1601 Belvedere Rd., W. Palm Beach, Florida
Admission \$5.00 CALL KIP (407) 533-0703

THE PHOENIX JOURNALS:

Sipapu Odyssey

And They Called His Name Immanuel, I Am Sananda
Space-Gate
Spiral To Economic Disaster
From Here To Armageddon
Survival Is Only Ten Feet From Hell
The Rainbow Masters
AIDS, The Last Great Plague
Satan's Drummers
Privacy In a Fishbowl
Cry of The Phoenix
Crucifixion of The Phoenix
Skeletons In The Closet
R.R.P.P.*

*Rape, Ravage, Pillage and Plunder of the Phoenix
Rape of The Constitution
You Can Slay The Dragon
The Naked Phoenix
Blood And Ashes
Firestorm In Babylon
The Mossad Connection
Creation, The Sacred Universe
Pleiades Connection, Return Of The Phoenix Vol. I
Burnt Offerings and Bloodstained Sands
Shrouds Of The Seventh Seal
The Bitter Communion
Counterfeit Blessings
The Phoenix Express Vol's I & II (\$15)
The Phoenix Express Vol's III & IV (\$15)
The Phoenix Express Vol's V & VI (\$15)

The price is \$10 per JOURNAL, (EXCEPTING EX-PRESS) 10% discount on orders of 4 or more. California residents add 6% sales tax. Add shipping, UPS \$3.25 and \$1.00 each additional or U.S. Mail \$2.50 for first title and \$1.00 each additional.
Write for Quantity Discount.
Available from America West or your Local Distributor.

Express is \$20 per 13 ISSUES for U.S. & Canada (including back issues for current Volume) or \$75 per 52 ISSUES. FOREIGN is \$30 per 13 (1 Vol.) \$110 per 52 issues.

Send orders and Payments to: America West Distributors, P.O. Box 986, Tehachapi, CA. 93581. For credit card orders Telephone 1 800 729-4131 PLEASE USE ONLY FOR ORDERS (THE EXPENSE IS TOO MUCH FOR US) For other purposes 805 822-9655.



PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS

A bulletin commenting on appropriate current news events, clarification of portions of the Journals and answers of a general nature to questions not found in the existing Journals.

PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS is published by America West Publishers, Inc. P.O. BOX 986 Tehachapi, CA. 93581. Subscription rate is \$20 per 13 issues or \$75 per 52 issues, First Class mailing. COPYRIGHT 1991 by America West Publishers, Inc. All rights reserved. Reproduction of this copyrighted material for private non-profit use is expressly encouraged, for commercial purposes it is strictly forbidden.

MAY 1991 VOLUME XIII NUMBER 5

5/20/91 #2 HATONN

When there are fifteen hundred critical subjects to discuss, I, too, have problems choosing from the pile and place in priority. There are any number of measures already in operation and yet not Constitutionally approved, which can instantly pull your country into destruction, along with the nations of the world. While the government is taking all your ability to defend selves, we must look at that which is going on in "their" arsenal--right in the U.S. under your noses while they thumb their noses at you.

FACT SHEETS FOR "THE PUBLIC ENERGY RESEARCH FOUNDATION"

I want you readers to be informed and, therefore, for you who might misunderstand the thrust of this writing should know the difference in what we speak of herein--simply nuclear facilities for production of electricity. That is an entirely different matter and too lengthy to include herein. You must also realize that the places of which I will speak are constructed solely for the purpose of military nuclear weaponry. All installations are already listed as hazards and are in terrible states of disrepair--highly dangerous to the public and already cited for numerous probable disasters; the Hanford Reservation in Eastern Washington, whose reactors are all permanently shut down; and the Savannah River Site (SRS) near Aiken, SC. and Idaho National Engineering Laboratory (INEL) near Idaho Falls.

Plutonium and tritium are the radioactive substances used to fuel nuclear weapons. These materials are produced in nuclear reactors called production reactors. The Department of Energy (DOE) OWNS the production reactor sites. *Plutonium lasts virtually forever, but tritium decays at the rate of about 5.5% a year. Both plutonium and tritium are recycled from old warheads into new ones.*

For more than a decade DOE has been proposing to construct at least one new production reactor (NPR) to replace the existing ones. Because DOE admits that you have sufficient plutonium to maintain your nuclear arsenal indefinitely, the purpose of the NPR is to produce tritium--although it would be capable of producing plutonium as well.

Three sites are being considered--SRS, Hanford, and the INEL near Idaho Falls. Three technologies are also being considered--a heavy water reactor (HWR) like the current SRS reactors; a light water reactor similar to existing commercial power reactors; and a technology known as a modular, high-temperature, gas-cooled reactor (MHTGR). Sorry for all the initials but it will save much space as we move along.

You may think you have an idea about what goes on and are incensed that we keep saying ugly things about those who control your lives. However, I can only assure you that if you believe that what we tell you is BAD, BAD, BAD--you haven't heard anything yet. Wait until you find out what they REALLY do in Nevada at the

test site. Better yet, go visit and demand a tour of the facilities. They have a tour wherein the public is allowed under certain circumstances to go into ONE of the tunnels where they will show you how they tentatively plan to store nuclear "cores", etc. I recently had written on these matters only to have one engineer tell me that I was out of my mind--nothing could be going on the likes of which I espoused. THEN, HE WENT ON THE TOUR WITH ANOTHER GROUP OF ENGINEERS FROM A MAJOR UTILITY ON THE WEST COAST.

You are taken by tram under Yucca Mountain for miles into the earth. In addition the group was shown massive craters of incredible size from nuclear detonations--*along with an ongoing dissertation as to how effective the method of hydrogen explosions can be for creating lakes and things like cross-country "canals" as I have told you is planned for Costa Rica to replace the Panama facility. It was actually planned that the canal would be blown up in the December Panama War so that the detonation and blasting of the Costa Rican canal could be pulled off without alerting the public for you would then have NEEDED another canal immediately. Some military people paid dearly for that error!*

At any rate, the shocked parties in point were dumbfounded. The underground facilities in that one tunnel, which is basically for public display (ALL others are off limits to almost every-one including military), are massive in structure--equivalent to small cities

in size with every known type of survival equipment. It also is noted quite openly that for every test detonation which must be made public, at least 35 to 40 detonations are conducted of size large enough to register as a moderate to great earthquake in blast power. They ADMIT to over 40 detonations of this magnitude per year. I remind you that it is more nearly correct to say a minimum of that number per month, taking all detonations into consideration.

In the midst of the little sight-see journey they speak of at least 29 tunnels of greater size than the one being shown. So, America--you guess what they might be doing for you do not like that which I tell you for absolute certainty is going on. Good-luck with the sand-in-the-eyes for you have buried your head and left your assets exposed!

Right now the three options mentioned above are being evaluated in an environmental impact statement (EIS). In April, DOE released a 2,100 page draft EIS. Public hearings on the draft will be held near the three potential NPR sites in late May. DOE intends to decide what type of reactor to build and where to put it before the end of the year. Construction could begin in 1993, and the NPR could begin producing tritium about the year 2000--how handy!

URGENT SCHEDULE

DOE first proposed a new generation of production reactors in 1980, when the U.S. was rapidly modernizing its nuclear arsenal. Now even DOE has finally responded to changing international relations and recognizes that today's arsenal of 20,000 warheads is excessive (they don't count very well either). But although DOE projects that the arsenal will be reduced by at least 30%, it insists that NPR planning and construction must proceed on an "urgent" schedule, because of tritium's decay rate. DOE bases its entire analysis in the EIS on the premise that new production reactor capacity must be available "in or about the year 2000". Why MUST IT? I thought Bush told you that you would have eternal peace and a New World Government in total

cooperation by year 2000.

However, if your tritium stockpile is reduced by 5.5% a year, you will have enough for more than 1,000 thermonuclear weapons in 50 years. The draft EIS does not explain why this relatively slow downsizing of the arsenal is unacceptable. Moreover, options to reduce the need for tritium--such as developing weapons that use less tritium and aggressively pursuing arms control agreements--are barely mentioned in the EIS. So, what are they NOT telling you?

By the way, you remember I told you about the Cray computers approved by your Department of Interior to shipment through Brazil to Iraq--after the invasion of Kuwait? Remember those that were going to Iraq to test nuclear weapons? Well, how many of you also know that during the early stages of the "WAR" it was discovered that your own country had on the docks ready for shipment, whole reactor cones? READY TO BE SHIPPED TO IRAQ FOR THE SOLE PURPOSE OF PRODUCING NUCLEAR WEAPONS???? Oh dear, socked in the belly again?

Last February, a congressional research agency, the General Accounting Office (GAO), completed a review of classified documents related to the nuclear stockpile. The GAO concluded that the demand for tritium has been reduced sufficiently to allow further study of alternative technologies, such as a linear accelerator, before committing to construction of an NPR. Proponents of the linear accelerator point out that this technology is safer and produces much less radioactive waste than do nuclear reactors.

The draft EIS does mention the linear accelerator and other alternatives. DOE, in fact, admits that, "When used to produce only tritium, an accelerator could provide important safety and environmental advantages compared to a reactor." But DOE doesn't fully evaluate this or any other option which might not be able to meet its "URGENT" needs. In other words, do you wish your head amputated with a gold or silver hatchet?

In basing its analysis on the unexplained assumption that you must be able to produce tritium "in or about the year 2000", DOE precludes consideration of reasonable alternatives and undermines the whole EIS process--which is designed to include analysis of the need for the project and alternative ways of meeting the projects goals.

I suggest you ponder this next point most carefully. IF, IN-DEED, YOU ARE TO HAVE A WONDROUSLY PEACEFUL COALITION OF ALL NATIONS UNDER NEW WORLD ORDER BY YEAR 2000--WHO do you think the point of the weapons might be? Surely enough--you-the-people! YOU-THE-PEOPLE ARE THE EXPENDABLES AND IT IS FULLY INTENDED THAT YOU REMAIN TOTALLY UN- DER CONTROL--FOREVER AND EVER--AMEN!

RECONFIGURATION PROGRAMMATIC EIS

During the past decade DOE's production capability collapsed, due to mismanagement and neglect. Well, I'm sure they have it all under control again by now what with government capability and all.... DOE proposes to rebuild a streamlined "Complex-21" and is preparing a broad study--the Reconfiguration Programmatic EIS--on the future of the entire nuclear weapons complex. Clearly the NPR will be a central part of DOE's reconfigured complex. But the Department says the "urgent need to proceed with the NPR doesn't allow time to evaluate the new reactor in the context of the Reconfiguration PEIS", which is expected to be completed in 1993.

The purpose of the Reconfiguration PEIS is to develop a plan for rebuilding the entire complex so that it will conform to changing environmental and safety developments and international relations. The NPR should be analyzed in the context of DOE's overall plans for the future.

CAN YOU AFFORD AN NPR?

Until very recently, DOE's preferred option for future production

was the construction of two NPR's--a HWR at SRP and a MHTGR at INEL (isn't this fun?). Budget pressures forced the Department to scale back its program, so DOE is expected to select just one technology and one site for the new reactor. A single NPR will cost over \$3 billion, possibly as much as \$5.6 billion and can go even higher.

Many people assume that the NPR will be an economic boon to the host community. However, most of the jobs at SRS in the future will be in the areas of environmental restoration and cleanup, and are not dependent on the NPR. Given the scope of the environmental problems at the site, these jobs will be secure for many decades. There are economic drawbacks to the NPR as well, which are not always taken into account. For example, a 1989 study of the effects of building the NPR in South Carolina found that the cost to Aiken County of needed infrastructure improvements to support NPR construction would greatly outweigh the revenues generated by SRS employment during those years.

The issue of job creation notwithstanding, the ultimate economic decision should be a national one, based on priorities: is continued production of nuclear weapons the best way to spend your nation's scarce resources? Well, a couple of people have suggested to me that this would be a dandy thing to send to Mexico during the amazing sharing of wealth and trade within the Free Trade Agreement and exchange of wondrous technology and cheap labor costs. Either one or the other is just about equal in devastation to your nation.

MORE PRODUCTION/MORE WASTE

Tritium production generates waste (gross understatement)--radioactive, hazardous, and mixed waste according to the official categories. The draft EIS fails to address the ultimate disposal of this waste. Instead, DOE "assumes the existence of a Federal disposal facility for high-level radioactive waste, and a transuranic waste disposal facility". (Yes, by golly--in Nevada at Yucca

Mountain and around and about the Deaf Smith County, Texas aquifer.) Neither of these facilities exist, and plans for both face technical hurdles and fierce political opposition. As for spent fuel, the draft EIS says, "It is recognized that none of the three reactor fuel forms has been certified for direct disposal in a repository." Again, the EIS assumes this hurdle will be overcome--or go away.

According to the draft EIS, "It is important to note the DOE is experienced in the management of gaseous, liquid, and solid radioactive wastes, and the technology exists for the safe management of these wastes." But the reality is less reassuring. DOE's philosophy is summed up as follows: "The construction and operation of NPR facilities would result in the unavoidable generation of quantities of radioactive and hazardous wastes that would require that processes and sites become available for their treatment and safe disposal in accordance with applicable regulatory requirements. It is anticipated that such facilities would be available when needed."

It must be OK, however, for surely the next explains ASAP that TGIF. DOE intends to address MANY of the decisions about handling NPR waste in the Environmental Restoration and Waste Management (ER&WM) PEIS, which is being prepared along with the Reconfiguration PEIS. DOE has a history of moving ahead with "urgent" production projects, leaving environmental costs to be assessed and paid in the future. No! "Settlement handled in testimony" (SHIT).! Come, come, chelas, this is not funny--THEY PLAN TO DO THIS UNTO YOU--THE-PEOPLE AND THEY HAVE AXE IN HAND, NOT TONGUE IN CHEEK.

This is precisely the attitude that has led to the creation of millions of tons of hazardous and radioactive contamination (HRC) throughout the nuclear weapons complex (NWC) which will cost hundreds of billions (100's of BILLIONS OF \$\$\$) to clean up.

WILL THE NPR BE SAFE?

Now I am serious, "Does a bear poop in the forest?" DOE touts the NPR as a "safe and reliable alternative to the 'antique' reactors at SRS". However, nuclear reactors are inherently dangerous. In 1990, experiments conducted by a DOE laboratory indicated that the risks of a major explosion at a HWR are significantly greater than previously believed.

Though the MHTGR is supposed to be a safer technology, a 1990 report by the Union of Concerned Scientists (UCCS) warned that "any reactor design has its weaknesses. The key weakness which seems to apply to the MHTGR...involves reactivity excursion accidents...which could arise from control rod ejection scenarios as well as steam generator tube ruptures." (10 times the problem of little Chernobyl!)

Ultimately, safety depends on quality assurance (QA). DOE's QA programs are seriously lacking, as are its safety orders, training program and other crucial elements of a comprehensive safety plan. There is still no independent licensing process for an NPR and little opportunity for citizen participation in oversight or review.

I suggest that if you are in the least concerned that you are being hoodwinked, you had better look into this QUICKLY! For things change fast, fast, fast: in fact, SRS was SRP until Westinghouse changed the name. The implication was that with Westinghouse, everything would change overnight. Things didn't change very rapidly, if at all, at "the Bomb Plant" (BP); in fact, they just got worse. So you, who understand more than ten words in this dissertation, get in touch with someone who can explain it. The DOE, which was basically disbanded, owns those reactor sites. So the DOE owns NS's at Hanford, SRS and INEL, where they plan to put in NPR's utilizing HWR and MHTGR. Evaluations are underway via EIS by such officious offices as GAO, NO, and SHIT as well as PEIS and ER&WM along with Reconfiguration PEIS. And they ask you to depend on QA of

IN LUCK

We have an inquiry regarding all this from one who has been associated with the Energy Resource Foundation (ERF) of some 3 years during which the reactors at the SRS have shut down, possibly due to action and suit brought forward by ERF and associated agencies.

The DOE is now receiving input on an environmental impact statement on a new production reactor to be sited at the SRS or in Idaho. This has come forth and the only humor involved is indeed "sick humor" but none-the-less the plans are in place. "Bill" notes the following things for consideration and I would like to reprint them here:

Very little it seems has been heard on this nationally. We believe there should be NO new production reactor:

1. *Its use would be for armaments.*
2. *It produces exceedingly toxic by-products.*
3. *There is currently no technology utilized to decontaminate the toxic wastes.*
4. *There is no permanent repository for toxic waste (radioactive).*
5. *No worker safety concerns. The fed. has done studies of radioactive poisoning on the western Indians mining the uranium. (Intent?)*
6. *Outrageous cost over-runs at taxpayers expense.*
7. *No accountability.*
8. *No personal-personnel liability.*
9. *Negotiations are under way to store radioactive waste in Indian reservations.*
10. *Ad nauseam!*

P.S. Are we off base? (No--out of your minds!)

Do we need these armaments to deter the Russian bear?

(NO--THE BEAR HAS ALREADY EATEN YOU!)

**DOES ANYONE HAVE AN EX-
CEDRIN-II HEADACHE?**

WHAT MAKES A NATION?

From Khalil Gibran, *The Garden of the Prophet*, London, Heinemann, 1934:

Pity the nation that is full of beliefs and empty of religion.

Pity the nation that wears a cloth it does not weave, eats a bread it does not harvest, and drinks a wine that flows not from its own wine-press.

Pity the nation that acclaims the bully as hero, and that deems the glittering conqueror bountiful.

Pity the nation that despises a passion in its dream, yet submits in its awakening.

Pity the nation that raises not its voice save when it walks in a funeral, boasts not except among its ruins, and will rebel not save when its neck is laid between the sword and the block.

Pity the nation whose statesman is a fox, whose philosopher is a juggler, and whose art is the art of patching and mimicking.

Pity the nation that welcomes its new ruler with trumpetings, and farewells him with hootings, only to welcome another with trumpetings again.

Pity the nation whose sages are dumb with years and whose strong men are yet in the cradle.

Pity the nations divided into fragments, each fragment deeming itself a nation.

this poet; from Lebanon

ODDS AND ENDS

ISRAEL'S ARIEL SHARON LAYS CLAIM TO JORDAN

"JORDAN IS THE PALESTINIAN STATE", is the headline of the lead commentary in the April 4 *Jerusalem Post*, written by Housing Minister ARIEL SHARON, the fascist strongman behind the current regime.

Sharon raves: "The 'Palestinian problem' as a national-political problem is a propaganda lie. It is the result of systematic brainwashing by the PLO, with the help of cooperative leftists. For, since 1922, there has existed in the Eastern Land of Israel, on three-quar-

ters of the territory of the whole Land of Israel (the 'Greater', as defined by the international community, with U.S. endorsement) the Arab Palestinian state, which is Jordan."

Sharon proclaims that Jordan itself occupies part of the land that is historically "Eretz Yisroel". He insists that the government must have a policy of "annexation...of those essential areas now settled in Judea, within the State of Israel...Also, surely, we must expose the lie of 'the rights of the Palestinians'. It must be explicitly and loudly proclaimed by the government and the Knesset that Jordan has been and is the Palestinian state in the Land of Israel. It is enough that this Land of the Jews has been partitioned and we have lost its overwhelming portion to Arab sovereignty." And, so be it.

COLD FUSION

I would like to leave you with just one little note to ponder on another subject which has caused consternation in the U.S. The tit for tat quarreling and discounting over the Pons/ Fleischmann discovery has a most interesting side-story that I bet almost none of you are made aware: *At the Bhabha Atomic Research Center in India, unaffected by U.S. press lies about "failure" of cold fusion, Indian scientists were able to repeatedly produce excess heat and tritium in just six months after the Fleischmann-Pons announcement! Come now--would your press lie to you?*

LAST BREATH FOR PALESTINIANS

ISRAEL PLANS TO HALVE PALESTINIAN POPULATION: The Israeli cabinet met on March 31 and approved measures which aim to cut by one-half or more the number of Palestinians living in the Occupied Territories. The restrictions will require a permit from the Israeli military for a Palestinian to enter the territories, and will limit the number of permits to one-half the number of Palestinians currently working or living in the area.

Palestinians now cannot bring their

own cars across the border and the cars owned by Palestinians in the area are specially marked for identification. The limitations on the number of Palestinians who will be allowed to work will cause severe hardship in the long-suffering community. Palestinians said that security officials are refusing permits to people who have been arrested for "security violation", or if they have relatives in jail, or if they are young.

Other policies were reaffirmed by the cabinet meeting, such as shooting of children throwing stones at occupying soldiers, demolition of homes of protesters, and deportation of alleged militants.

Meanwhile, Sharon confirms full intent to continue building settlements and settling emigrants in the "off limits" territories stating that the full intent of "Israel" is to occupy the land!

AIDS FOR SLEEPYTIME COMFORT

Keep in mind the lessons on the true nature of AIDS as you read the next, i.e. airborne infection, etc.

COMPANY, FINED FOR AIDS TESTING, HIRES INFECTED: The ConAgra-owned meatpacking firm, Monfort, which operates a pork-processing plant in Worthington, Minnesota, was fined \$100,000 by the Minnesota Department of Human Rights for testing prospective job applicants for AIDS. As part of an out-of-court settlement with the state, Monfort agreed to give jobs to each of the people who had tested positive for the HIV virus and to stop testing job applicants for the virus.

Erica Jacobs, an attorney with the office of Minnesota Attorney General Hubert "Skip" Humphrey, was involved in the enforcement action.

Monfort required the test of prospective employees "because it was concerned that employees infected with the disease could cut themselves and spread the virus to other employees. Employees at the

Worthington plant use knives and hooks to slaughter and package hogs," according to Kay Norton, a lawyer for Monfort.

Norton also said, according to AP, "A vital difference of opinion exists between the company and the state of Minnesota over the propriety of pre-employment testing procedures involving HIV and syphilis."

I believe you should have equal opportunity for ones with Bubonic Plague, Typhoid fever, Smallpox as well as require additions of Cyanide, Arsenic and Castor beans to the meat products and perhaps a little injection of Black Plague virus and Syphilis should also be mandatory to insure equal rights. Has your nation gone completely MAD OR JUST A LITTLE BIT TOTALLY INSANE?

Dharma, I think we can postpone the Catholic Church series for a few more days since it has been around for so many centuries. I have been asked to review and print an article called *I RAN DRUGS FOR UNCLE SAM* from the San Diego Reader of April 5, 1990. It is appropriate again today and meshes exactly with that which Col. James "Bo" Gritz is trying to tell you people so I shall do that next, please.

I ask for a rest, however, at this time. Thank you for the long hours this day. God blesses you precious ones who work endlessly to bring these words unto your brothers. I am honored to serve with you. Salu,

Gyeorgos

MAY 5/6/91 SANANDA

RECOGNIZING AND FACING DENIAL OF TRUTH WITHIN SELF AND OTHERS: THE "SECRET" INHIBITOR OF TAKING PERSONAL RE- SPONSIBILITY.

Greetings, Precious Druthea. I AM Sananda, One With God. I come in the service to Holy God/Aton of Light and to YOU, my brethren.

This day we have a petition of

which we are honored to respond. This one petitions in behalf of ALL and ALL of you have lived within what is termed a state of DENIAL of truth at various times in your lives...and MOST still exist within this bubble of separation from responsibility.

Let us define **denial**, "1. A contradiction, as of a statement. 2. A disowning or disavowal. 3. Refusal to grant, give, or allow. To deny," 1. To declare to be untrue; contradict. 2. To refuse to believe, as a doctrine. 3. To refuse to give or grant; withhold. 4. To refuse to acknowledge; disown."

Now to fully understand and thus recognize denial WITHIN yourself or another, you must understand the "negative" emotion which stands guard over denial of truth...and that most often is FEAR. You ones have become ever fearful of making change because it means looking within the mirror of self and taking responsibility for those feelings, behaviors and actions which deny the power of GOD within you.

One of the most common "feelings" which must be faced in one who denies responsibility is his feeling of unworthiness, because along with unworthiness is fear of rejection of self IF, for example, ones KNEW how you REALLY feel inside. It feels quite UGLY to feel unworthy and to carry emotionally depleting "parasites" within. Remember, chelas, YOU choose to feel unworthy. It matters NOT what "judgement" any other being wishes to attach to you. You choose to allow or "perceive" another's derogatory opinions as detrimental to you because YOU wish to continue to feed your own unworthiness. Self-Denial allows you to remain in self-centered separation in which all which occurs within your space of experience is responded to PERSONALLY as to HOW you allow it to affect YOU, without consideration of others who share your space and/or experience.

So one way to recognize DENIAL in self and in another is when self-centered behavior, meaning, "Concerned chiefly with one's own affairs and interests, often with a

lack of consideration for others," is exhibited in ways such as, **BLAME**, **HURT** and **VICTIMHOOD**. Also, look for passive resistant thoughts and actions in self, which means the desire to "get even" for the perceived wrong against you. Only it is done in very indirect, secret or subtle ways, such as through **sabotage** (Any act performed to hamper or obstruct). In many ones, passive resistant behavior may exhibit itself by these ones denying to give assistance when asked, deliberate procrastination of an agreed upon task, "reporting" the grievance to an "authority" without first speaking to the perceived "perpetrator", or even refusing to speak honestly to the ones who their anger is directed at, especially when specifically **ASKED** to do so.

Another reason ones deny sharing honest feelings with another is that the one who is **afraid** to "tell his opinion of the truth" is **afraid** of what he perceives may be a "negative" painful or angry response by the other. Often ones will not confront another and the reason **they tell themselves** is, **THEY** don't wish to cause pain or rejection to the other. For example, in the case of when a "relationship" is kindled between two and then one decides that he is not compatible with the other and wishes to "break it off". When what he is really **afraid** of is **COMMITMENT** of responsibility to the other or **LOVING** the other fully that he may somehow be compromised of freedom. Ones cannot be honest with another if they **DENY** their true feelings within of **SELF**. Therefore, the confusion becomes manifested **FOR BOTH** in that neither understands the behavior or true feelings of the other and both wonder what went wrong. The one rejected becomes resentful and angry. The one rejecting simply ignores the other because he does not know "what to say". This then becomes an "unresolved" conflict of which the "effects" of the "cause" of denial and irresponsible behavior will continue to "challenge" both of these ones in "future" circumstances...that is until the lesson is recognized, **UNDERSTOOD**, released and responsible behavior is truly taken.

Here is an example which has and does occur in many so-called love relationships between couples, married or otherwise. The "wife" is angry at her husband because he didn't even notice the new furniture and her new hairstyle and he seldom wants to "talk about and share" his feelings about work or other "things", so she begins to feel neglected and unappreciated. But rather than discussing her feelings with him, she looks for ways to deny **HIM** that which he "needs", expects or wants. So often she finds herself with a "headache" when he displays "lustful" intent. When he asks her what is wrong, she says, "Nothing", but continues to sabotage their relationship in other ways, such as getting drunk and disorderly at the office party and "forgetting" to pick him up at the airport. Well, the husband does not understand and is confused by her behavior, and he definitely feels the "sting" of her anger which she refuses to acknowledge when he confronts her. He can do nothing to assist solving the problem if his wife denies there is one. So what is **SHE** really looking for? Perhaps to be rejected "once again" to "prove" **HER** irrational opinion that "all men are worthless" (and so, she feels, is she). This way she need not face **HER** responsibility for creating the sabotage of the relationship because of her own crippled self-worth and inability to communicate honestly her feelings and fears. In this instance, you have **TWO** "poor" communicators, and alas, because of this denial of true feelings within both parties, the crippled behaviors continue for both until each faces truth within self that **THEY** each are responsible for creating the circumstance through lack of trust, feeling fear and unworthiness, and **DENIAL** of all true feelings. This is why **COMMUNICATION** barriers **MUST** be acknowledged and confronted within each that the barriers be allowed to open for true understanding to be allowed to blossom.

Some ones are so very frightened to acknowledge perceived "negative" feelings to another, even when confronted directly, because they fear rejection and even punishment. So they may feel

"negative" feelings such as resentment, anger or envy and **DENY** the feelings, often even to themselves. This is why you ones must become **MASTERS** at identifying "negative" (adversarial) emotions and feelings within **SELVES** that you can recognize them in others and **CONFRONT** the behavior that the light of truth be allowed into the space of the denying one even if the denying one be **SELF**. (See "Recognizing the Anti-Christ Within" printed in "The Phoenix Operator/Owner Manual").

It is a very delicate balance to achieve because even when you learn to accomplish confrontation of the adversary within self and others, often the denial of truth remains, especially in one who is **unwilling** to confront self and **BE** responsible for acknowledging truth and thus communicating and acting with integrity. You cannot **FORCE** another to confront truth even when it is presented to them in balanced integrity intent. You must though, in a responsible manner, bring your observations up honestly to the one who displays adversarial behavior, most especially if you feel the behavior is detrimental to you and others, for example, within a "work" or "home" circumstance. It is one thing to punish self **BY** choice, it is quite another to allow one to also **PUNISH** you and others because they refuse to take responsibility themselves.

You see, precious, *chelas*, you indirectly **SUPPORT** unreasonable and adversarial behavior **IF YOU** ignore it and, therefore, **DO** nothing to change it. Which brings us to our next point which is "common" denial of responsibility, most commonly exhibited within belief structures encouraged within your so-called "New Age" community. We of God's Hosts have often heard ones speak and ponder about the terms "negative" and "positive". Often ones believe that they must learn to concentrate their energy **ONLY** on what they perceive is labeled "positive" thinking behavior and actions. For example, Commander Hatonn and his spokespersons are often called "gloom and doom" bringers who concentrate upon perceived "negative" information and circum-

stances. Therefore, BECAUSE ONES REFUSE TO ACKNOWLEDGE THE TRUTH ABOUT THE "NEGATIVE" (MEANING ADVERSARIAL) CREATED CIRCUMSTANCES WHICH THEY HAVE CONTRIBUTED TO THE CREATION OF, EITHER DIRECTLY OR INDIRECTLY, THROUGH IGNORANCE AND APATHY, THEY THEN DENY THEIR OWN PERSONAL RESPONSIBILITY BY CONDEMNING OR EVEN "KILLING" THE "TRUTH-BRINGER".

Here is another example to add further clarification. If you go to the doctor and he discovers you have cancer within your body, do you demand that he NOT tell you the truth so that you can then deny responsibility for: 1. The manifestation of the dis-ease and 2. Making the necessary changes of thinking, of behavior, and of actions to facilitate YOUR CURE from this serious dis-ease within you?

Don't you see? The manifestation of cancer is a gift of warning that there exists unbalance within you? Do you wish to HEAL or continue to deny responsibility? Well the choice is yours to make. Commander Hatonn and the rest of God's Hosts are here specifically to show you the ANTI-CHRIST CANCER YOU have manifested as a species within yourselves and upon your planet, which has been "hidden" within your government, business and cultural institutions and organizations. Do you say to yourself, "Oh my! That is "negative" information and therefore I am not responsible for it. That is someone else's problem; I will practice Ascension or be raptured so I can escape the ugliness of which I do not want to be responsible."

I have news for you ones who feel NOT responsible for that WHICH you as a species have contributed to the creation of. YOU will either take responsibility, NOW, for assisting the rest of your committed brothers and sisters to do that which GOD within gives you to do to change and heal the "negative" circumstances and manifestations ALREADY created around you

and within you, or you will not be ready for HIGHER responsibility of Conscious Immortality within God's Holy Realms of experience. There is not much "time" left for you to be in the deciding. And NONE can take your portion of personal responsibility in your place. (Although your given task(s) in service to God CAN be filled by another, if you find yourself unwilling to perform them in balanced integrity.) You are accountable to self and GOD for that which you DO or NOT DO, if that be the case.

So what can you do if you find yourself wanting to "hide" from and not face responsibility of finding truth and taking necessary action? Recognize first that your denial of facing "negative" created circumstances of which your world is full is because of FEAR. You are afraid of that which you may have to do in order to BE responsible and change the circumstance. You are afraid you have NOT the power to change it. You are afraid of what "others" will think of you if you face them honestly. You are afraid you will fail to make a difference should you begin changes. And you are afraid of the perceived "unknown" risk to yourself when you begin to "rock the boat" of adversarial control. You are afraid because you have, in your "past", lived in ignorance of Truth and have successfully run from "uncomfortable" feelings and responsibility, thinking that perhaps you have or can remain innocent of the effects of the evil about your plane, which through your ignorance you have ALLOWED and SUPPORTED. I believe you ones have a cliché which is succinctly apropos, "What I don't know can't hurt me." That statement of false belief says it all, chelas. WHAT YOU HAVEN'T KNOWN AND REFUSED TO SEE HAS HURT YOU AND YOUR BELOVED PLANET. IGNORANCE OF TRUTH HAS UNDERMINED GOD WITHIN YOU, BY CONDONING THE REPEATED BREAKING OF HIS COSMIC LAWS OF BALANCE SO THAT HIS SPIRIT OF LIGHT, OF LOVE, AND OF HARMONY HAS NO PLACE TO GROW...THE DARKNESS AND SUFFERING CANCEROUS DIS-

EASE HAS BEEN AND CONTINUES TO BE SO VERY DEVASTATING TO YOUR SPECIES. THE ADVERSARY HAS COUNTED ON CONTROLLING THAT WHICH YOU "KNOW" AND "BELIEVE" SO THAT HE CAN BIND YOU INTO PERCEIVED HELPLESSNESS AND SLAVERY TO ITS "ILLUSION" OF PHYSICAL MANIFESTED FLESHLY ATTACHMENT. THE ADVERSARY "NEEDS" SLAVES TO CONTROL AND MANIPULATE TO HAVE AND ENFORCE THE "POWER" OF DESTRUCTION WHICH IT DESIRES TO WIELD IN ITS HATRED OF GOD AND ALL THAT IS OF GOODNESS AND GODLY INTENT.

You must ask yourselves, precious chelas, "How do YOU feed the ANTI-CHRIST to give IT power over God WITHIN you?" What is it you truly FEAR which paralyzes you and makes you wish to HIDE and NOT BE responsible? I, hopefully, have given you some ideas where you may begin to unfold the source of your FEAR that you may then release it through TRUSTING GOD OF LIGHT WITHIN TO SHOW YOU THAT WHICH YOU NEED TO KNOW IN ORDER TO SUSTAIN ONLY IN HIS SERVICE. You will be guided and shown that which will bring you knowledge and understanding of truth and through empowerment of gaining WISDOM of Truth you will receive GOD'S blessings of INNER PEACE and Balanced Creative Unfoldment. You must first desire to serve GOD and your intent creates THE WAY for you to go and remain in GOD'S WINGS OF LOVE AND PROTECTION.

You must see, precious chelas, that you ones who even deny the existence of the Anti-Christ, Adversary to God, do so so that YOU need not face responsibility WHEN the Anti-Christ is ALLOWED by YOU to control your very being. The destructive results of the Anti-Christ exist all about you; do you deny this truth as well, that your "rosy" view not be disturbed and make you uncomfortable? WELL, HAVE YOU EVER CONSIDERED THE COMFORT OF THIS BELOVED PLANET AS YOU

POLLUTE HER WATERS AND SOILS AND ATMOSPHERE WITH IRRESPONSIBLE THOUGHTS AND TECHNOLOGIES OF DEATH AND DESTRUCTION? HOW CAN YOU LIVE IN AN OBVIOUS FACADE OF "SPLENDOR" WHEN MOTHER EARTH SCREAMS IN AGONY OF DESPAIR AT THE EVIL CAUSED HER BY YOUR UNBALANCED, UNGODLY BEHAVIOR TOWARD HER, YOURSELF AND EACH OTHER?

It is time for you each to find the balance of God which exists within you. Those who resist this change to balance, who choose to swim "upstream" against GOD'S WILL will remain in 3rd dimensional experience as a puppet for the adversary...and so, too, remain in self-imposed ignorance for the "time" necessary to recognize the errors of thought and behavior and correct the imbalances caused to self because of them (the errors). God and we of His Hosts offer you THE WAY HOME through giving you the opportunity TO SEE AND KNOW TRUTH ABOUT THE CANCER YOU'VE CREATED AND WHICH YOU CAN HEAL THROUGH RESPONSIBLE THINKING AND BEHAVIOR AND ALIGNING YOURSELVES WITHIN THE LAWS OF BALANCE OF GOD AND THE CREATION as given forth.

There is naught to fear WHEN you attune your will with that of GOD'S WILL for HE is THE WAY, THE TRUTH, THE KNOWLEDGE and THE POWER, and HE EXISTS WITHIN YOU! HE NEVER TURNS FROM THEE, NEVER! WILL YOU TURN FROM HIM? HE ALLOWS YOU TO MAKE THAT CHOICE, PRECIOUS ONES. WHAT WILL YOU DO? The adversary, on the other hand, IF he is allowed and welcomed entrance into YOUR TEMPLE OF GOD, is an insatiable parasite of destruction upon ALL that is OF GOD and GOODNESS. YOU HAVE THE POWER WITHIN YOU OF GOD TO CAST THE ADVERSARY OUT...FOREVER! SO BE IT AND SELAH!

Thank you for this opportunity to

bring further clarity and understanding to our brethren, precious Druthea. I AM Sananda. I come in service to HOLY DIVINE GOD/ATON OF LIGHT AND THE CREATION. May you each find inner peace which wisdom brings. I love you dearly, my brothers and sisters! Ponder your lessons carefully. Walk in peace. Salu.

Unable to afford a subscription to the EXPRESS? Try sharing your subscription costs with a friend(s) or your group.

NETWORKING

We continually receive phone calls from those of you who are feeling isolated in their particular area of the country. If you are interested in meeting others in your region who share in the Phoenix material, write to America West giving us permission to network and we will connect you with others.

CONSTITUTION KIT

For those who want to know how they can help save our Constitution—we now are offering a detailed kit of information about our government and the Constitution to help in preserving our freedoms. The kit is available to individuals or groups for \$8.00 per kit, or for \$20 POST PAID with RAPE OF THE CONSTITUTION book included.

SEMINAR

June 7, 1991, 7 PM Royce Hotel Ballroom, 1601 Belvedere Rd., W. Palm Beach, Florida Admission \$5.00 Call Kip (407) 533-0703

THE PHOENIX JOURNALS:

Sipapu Odyssey
And They Called His Name Immanuel, I Am Sananda
Space-Gate
Spiral To Economic Disaster
From Here To Armageddon
Survival Is Only Ten Feet From Hell
The Rainbow Masters
AIDS, The Last Great Plague

Satan's Drummers
Privacy In a Fishbowl
Cry of The Phoenix
Crucifixion of The Phoenix
Skeletons In The Closet
R.R.P.P.*

*Rape, Ravage, Pillage and Plunder of the Phoenix
Rape of The Constitution
You Can Slay The Dragon
The Naked Phoenix
Blood And Ashes
Firestorm In Babylon
The Mossad Connection
Creation, The Sacred Universe
Pleiades Connection, Return Of The Phoenix Vol. I
Burnt Offerings and Bloodstained Sands
Shrouds Of The Seventh Seal
The Bitter Communion
Counterfeit Blessings
The Phoenix Operator-Owner Manual
Operation Shanstorm
End of the Masquerade
Matter Anti-Matter
Express Vol's I & II (\$15)
The Phoenix Express Vol's III & IV (\$15)
The Phoenix Express Vol's V & VI (\$15)

The price is \$10 per JOURNAL, (EXCEPTING EX-PRESS) 10% discount on orders of 4 or more. California residents add 6% sales tax. Add shipping, UPS \$3.25 and \$1.00 each additional or U.S. Mail \$2.50 for first title and \$1.00 each additional.

Write for Quantity Discount. Available from America West or your Local Distributor.

Express is \$20 per 13 ISSUES for U.S. & Canada (including back issues for current Volume) or \$75 per 52 ISSUES. FOREIGN is \$30 per 13 (1 Vol.) \$110 per 52 issues.

Send orders and Payments to: America West Distributors, P.O. Box 986, Tehachapi, CA. 93581. For credit card orders Telephone 1 800 729-4131 **PLEASE USE ONLY FOR ORDERS (THE EXPENSE IS TOO MUCH FOR US)** For other purposes 805 822-9655.

A narrow mind and a wide mouth usually go together.



PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS

A bulletin commenting on appropriate current news events, clarification of portions of the Journals and answers of a general nature to questions not found in the existing Journals.

PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS is published by America West Publishers, Inc. P.O. BOX 986 Tehachapi, CA. 93581. Subscription rate is \$20 per 13 issues or \$75 per 52 issues, First Class mailing. COPYRIGHT 1991 by America West Publishers, Inc. All rights reserved. Reproduction of this copyrighted material for private non-profit use is expressly encouraged, for commercial purposes it is strictly forbidden.

MAY 1991 VOLUME XIII NUMBER 6

5/22/91 #1 HATONN

WEDNESDAY

Hatonn present and in service, salu. We have exhausted participants this morning for this day follows one of grueling harassment by insult, degradation, denouncement and debilitating witness to the non-justice system in action. Delightful and beloved brothers were subjected to hours of interrogation simply because they were present and witnessed Dharma and Oberli at the place in City Hall where their property was to be auctioned--I can only give them honor for these are the reasons citizens refuse to become "involved". Two beautiful people were badgered and insulted as to the capability of memory, truth and all manner of insults simply because they said that they had seen these two at City Hall in Bakersfield on the day and at the time that a sale was "supposed" to have taken place--for nine hours! And, they will still have to testify in open court several times yet.

As these things continue to occur and the harassment gets all but devastating, I, too, wish to withdraw and say enough is enough--we shall do no more. But, chelas, if not us--WHO? Who will stand forth in demand for Constitutional truth and justice if not us? But I must ask kindness, patience and indulgence from you blessed readers who continue to inquire and ask instant reply. We simply can-

not haul the load all at once. Each inquiry is precious and none is more important unto us than is another--but, I must ask that you not threaten us with more emotional drainage.

What do I mean? Well, I have several letters from ones who threaten me with withdrawal of their attention if I continue to write "this" or "that"--i.e., regarding the mark of the beast is a good example. It is supposed that I will lose readers because I have said you are already marked, while at the same time trying to keep you out of the clutches of the Beast in ways of earth demands. You perceive that there cannot be "both"--I tell you that there is already both. If you buy gasoline for your car with its taxes on petroleum base, or have a social security card, or purchase food with a bar code or talk on a telephone, or use a credit card for whatever reason, if you pay taxes (even sales taxes), if you are ill and go to a physician or go into a court of law, or receive assistance of any type or, or, or--YOU ARE MARKED BY THE BEAST. *The point is that you must remain unmarked upon your soul--for unless you are physically separated from the world in total--you are physically marked and do not even realize it. If ones choose to leave my "fan club" as some have worded it,--so be it and blessings unto them for their faith in GOD was indeed small and I have nothing to say about it. Ours is to*

bring forth Truth--yours is to choose that which you will receive. We are efforting at full bore at the present time, to keep the Beast from swallowing you--for you are already marked as expendable, eatable, distasteful troublemakers and/or simply slave material and/or ALREADY IN SERVICE. Worse, some of the most efficient and effective workers for the Beast--ARE the ones who flow through the "churches" of all denominations for you follow the false teachings and false teachers, whether in ignorance or intent. If my "fans" leave me, so be it. I can only ask that you carefully read and reread and THINK for the answers will flow within. THE ENEMY DEPENDS UPON YOUR NOT UNDERSTANDING AND STEPPING FORWARD AND YOU BECOME EXAMPLE TO BE TAKEN OUT OF GOD'S SERVICE. THERE WAS A TIME OF AND FOR, MARTYRS--NO MORE; GOD MUST HAVE LIVE WORKERS WHO HAVE REASONING CAPABILITY TO COUNTER ON THE VERY TERMS THAT THE EVIL BEAST LAYS FORTH--FOR I REPEAT: THE MARK IS ALREADY THERE IF YOU ARE, IN FACT, BREATHING! THIS DOES NOT MEAN THAT YOUR SOUL IS MARKED--KNOW THAT THEREIN LIES THE DIFFERENCE--THE MAGNIFICENT DIFFERENCE. WE SHALL TAKE UP THIS SUBJECT AGAIN BUT PLEASE

**BEAR WITH US WHILE WE
DELVE INTO SOME OTHER
PROMISED MATTERS. PEACE
BE UNTO YOU AND, PLEASE,
ALLOW PATIENCE WHILE
GOD UNFOLDS THE MAGNIF-
ICENT MYSTERIES.**

GUN CONTROL

Another point--PLEASE, PLEASE, PLEASE--THINK! I get a swarm of denials back about "guns". I am told Guns are not of God--why think ye that? Everything (EVERYTHING) IS OF GOD! It is that Evil intent takes the wondrous things of God and uses them for destruction and evil purpose.

**The facts are, however, that
GUNS are NOT THE ISSUE IN
POINT! LOSING YOUR CON-
STITUTIONAL RIGHTS IS THE
ISSUE; THE FULL AND TOTAL
ISSUE; GUNS ARE THE
"EXCUSE".**

I promised you a dissertation on "Drug Running" for Uncle Sam. It is important that you get this story and, further, I cannot tell it as well as the ones involved. Therefore, I ask herein that we simply copy the material as documented--without my opinions. It beats "007" and perhaps you ones can better relate to Earth telling than to my input on such matters. I know that when Col. Gritz tells his story it is much more impressive than when I speak of "his" story. So please, Dharma, let us relax a bit for you are weary and this will flow more easily without the perceived responsibility of directed documentation--I shall simply dictate and we will concern over the spelling errors later. Thank you.

I RAN DRUGS FOR UNCLE SAM

San Diego's Weekly *READER*,
Volume 19, No. 13 April 5, 1990.

SECRET MOVES OF THE CON-

TRA WAR: Story by Neal
Matthews.

The DC-3 airplane, heavily guarded by uniformed Panamanian soldiers, sat on the far side of the jungle clearing at Penonome, 60 miles southwest of Panama City. Its cargo doors were wide open and chocked tight against the fuselage. The right engine idled slow and rough; the left engine was shut down for the loading operation. Soldiers in two Jeeps outfitted with .50-caliber machine guns guarded the plane fore and aft. One gunner trained his weapon on the loading crew; the other .50-cal was pointed at the cockpit and the unarmed American flight crew.

The pilot, Wayne Howard, stuck his head and left arm out of the cockpit window and waved a small white flag. The soldier in the Jeep waved back and gave a thumbs-up. A line of cargo handlers hurriedly stacked white plastic sacks on pallets; others inside the plane slid the heavy pallets forward and secured them for the 680-mile flight to Costa Rica.

It was early March 1983, about 30 minutes to sunrise. Tosh Plumlee, the co-pilot, was about to begin his third cocaine flight in 12 days from Panama to the secret American airfield at Santa Elena, on the west coast of Costa Rica, just south of the Nicaraguan border. Tosh, a member of an all-civilian Black Crew ("black" meaning top secret) of American military-intelligence operatives, had made several trips into Santa Elena in the past four years. The base was a major transshipment point for weapons being funnelled by the U.S. to El Salvador and later to the anti-Sandinista Nicaraguan *contra* rebels. Tosh Plumlee (his real name) and Wayne Howard (a CIA-supplied identity) had worked together on these weapons runs, which originated in many parts of the U.S., including the Marine base at Twentynine Palms in the Southern

California desert. They had even made secret flights into Nicaragua itself to drop weapons to *contra* guerrilla units. But their last three hops between Panama and Santa Elena were drug runs, and Tosh was beginning to wonder why the Black Crew was suddenly in the dope business. After all, he reminded himself, he was flying under authority of U.S. military intelligence, which answered to the National Security Agency, which by extension, answered to the White House.

The flight this morning had been set in motion a few months earlier by the CIA station chief in Costa Rica and bore the Pentagon code name Royal Tiger. ("Royal" was the CIA designation for extremely sensitive espionage techniques or missions; fewer than 100 top-level military and intelligence chiefs had knowledge of these operations.) Royal Tiger was an airlift delivering military hardware to various Central American jungle airstrips, but this particular flight was different from the others.

Tosh and Wayne were in the process of stealing 1200 kilos of high-grade Colombian cocaine from the Ochoa branch of the Medellin cartel, which was operating through Panama with the aid of Panamanian strongman Manuel Noriega. The American plane had landed 30 minutes before the cartel's drug-running plane was due; ties between the cartel and the CIA's local operatives were so close that this kind of precise information was commonly available to the Black Crews. This same intelligence indicated that the Panamanian soldiers would expect the plane's pilot to signal his identity by waving a white flag in his left hand. And although everything looked fine to the soldiers now, in reality Tosh and the other crewmen were trying to trick one faction of the drug cartel into assuming another faction had ripped it off and perhaps cause internal dissension

and feuding among the cocaine barons.

Tosh felt uneasy sitting in the cockpit of the old, modified DC-3, but not because of the machine guns, which were routine. Rather, it was the sickening knowledge that if something went wrong, the operation would be revealed as a drug run gone sour, flown by an American crew and sanctioned by the U.S. government, which had played both ends against the middle and lost.

From the right-hand co-pilot's seat, Tosh watched the edge of the jungle clearing for any sign of a surprise attack from one of the rival drug cartels that operated from this remote strip. Suddenly, a flock of birds sprang up from the trees and winged quickly away from the dirt road that cut through the thick jungle undergrowth. A car, a black sedan, sped down the rough road, churning a rooster tail of orange dust. The birds circled and returned to their perches as the car raced up the clearing toward the runway and the parked DC-3. One of the Panamanian soldiers stood up to watch the oncoming car. Wayne too had noticed it. He dropped the white flag and shouted back to the American crewmen in the cargo hold, "Button this bird up, and let's get the hell out of here. Fast!"

Tosh reached up and hit the start button and cranked the left engine. It belched twice, blowing thick blue smoke over the confused soldiers and their Jeeps. The cargo kickers, Dan and Perry, shoved the last pallet and two Colombian loaders out of the hold. A few bags of cocaine broke and spread their contents on the ground, the powder disappearing in the prop wash. The kickers secured the double-wide cargo doors, and the plane was rolling by the time the black sedan came to a sliding, broadside stop. Three men in civilian clothes jumped from the

car and began firing bursts from their AK-47's. The rounds went wide and far left of the lumbering bird.

The plane was turning into the wind when the first of the tracer bullets from the .50-cals buzzed past the cockpit window. Wayne glanced at Tosh and grinned. He lined up the plane's wheels in the ruts of the dirt strip, and Tosh flipped the tail-wheel lock into position. Together, they pushed forward on the throttles, and the engines began to scream. *This is going to be close*, Tosh thought.

"Go! Go!" yelled Perry, as he strapped himself into the radio operator's seat. He slipped on the earphones and fine-tuned the radio to their assigned low-frequency bank. Their radio signal would notify ground stations that the plane was on its way out and there was trouble.

Wayne peered at the far end of the runway. Tosh was hypnotized by the sight of the wall of trees rushing toward them. The controls were still mush. Tosh guarded the throttles with his left hand and called out the air speed as the bird slowly crept past 60. Wayne eased back on the yoke. "It's going to be tight", he said calmly.

The nose was lifting when Tosh noticed one of the Jeeps pulling along his side of the plane. He saw the gunner yank back a lever on the .50-cal and watched, in slow-motion, the hot tracers inch their way toward the nose of the bird. He glanced toward the trees and was certain they weren't going to make it.

The slugs sliced deep into the side of the airplane, and everything went crazy. Bullets, ripping metal, and electrical sparks popped and arced around the cabin. The radio rack exploded, and fire engulfed the panel. Perry grabbed a fire extinguisher and emptied it on the

burning wires. Three large holes were torn in the fuselage behind Tosh, a bullet was embedded in the aluminum frame of Eddie's seat. Tosh was amazed to look out and see the plane clear the trees by ten feet. He tapped on the fuel gages, but the needles didn't move, a good sign that the bullets hadn't pierced the fuel tanks. They flew in silence for a while, then trimmed up, set power, and headed for Costa Rica.

Three hours later, the Americans landed at Santa Elena and were met by two DEA agents. Wayne and Tosh were de-briefed while another crew unloaded the cocaine. Nearby, a U.S. Air Force cargo plane was emptied of its shipment of weapons, and the drug cache was put aboard that aircraft. The Air Force plane then took off for Homestead Air Force Base, south of Miami. Later, a ground crew would strip and cannibalize the shot-to-hell DC-3, a venerable bird that Black Crews had flown on hundreds of secret missions since the 1950's. Its remains would be carried out to sea on a barge late at night and ditched. This operation was officially closed, and the four crewmen went their separate ways back home to the States.

Fifty-two-year-old Robert "Tosh" Plumlee, who has lived in the San Diego area off and on since 1976, has decided to come forward with details of his work as a pilot in Central America during the time the U.S. government was secretly arming the Nicaraguan *contras*. From 1979 to 1986, between his assignments--ferrying cargo and people into the jungles of Honduras, Costa Rica, Nicaragua, and Panama, sometimes returning to the U.S. with shipments of cocaine and marijuana--Plumlee had a blue-collar job in San Diego. He worked as a plumber for the Erling Rohde Plumbing Company in La Jolla. Owner Mike Glancy made a deal with Plumlee when he hired him in 1985: "As long as you fin-

ish the job you're on, you can come and go." "He'd be gone for two weeks, a month at a time, then be back here for two, three months before he was gone again."

"Sometimes, all of a sudden he wouldn't show up, and the next day I'd get a call from Costa Rica. It's Bob, saying, 'Hey, Mike, I gotta be down here for a few days...'"

Plumlee sometimes talked about his other life with a couple of the guys around the plumbing office, "And I thought at first he was a bullshit-ter, until stuff came out in the papers just like he said," remarks co-worker Norm Isbell.

When the existence of Santa Elena broke publicly in 1987, it was big news, since military aid to the *contras* had been illegal at the time the airfield was most heavily used. "Tosh had been talking about Santa Elena for years before that," Isbell reports. But as the gun running mutated into drug running, ostensibly for the purpose of collecting "intelligence" on the drug cartels, Plumlee became increasingly disenchanted. "It really bothered his conscience", Isbell recalls. "When he found out what was really going on, it started to get to him. That's why he stopped."

Today Plumlee is living in Cardiff and trying to put his past behind him; he's starting a business that prepares pilots for FAA licensing examinations. But the official subterfuge he saw in Central America and the way it changed his perception of the U.S. government continues to dog his conscience. "I believed in this *contra* war at first", he explains. "And before that, I believed in what we were doing in El Salvador. We wanted to get that fucker Castro out of Central America, and we had to do it covertly, and we didn't need some congressman's nose up our ass while we did it. But along about 1982, the gun running and

the drug running blurred together, and the *contra* war eventually became a business. I ended up running drugs on behalf of the U.S. Federal Government. Period."

Plumlee says he made drug deliveries all over the American Southwest. And like that Air Force cargo plane he saw leaving Santa Elena, he says he delivered cocaine **on at least four occasions TO HOMESTEAD AIR FORCE BASE.** (At least one other pilot, Michael Toliver, has testified in federal court that he flew drugs into Homestead as part of the *contra* resupply network. Toliver is now in prison in North Carolina on an unrelated marijuana-smuggling conviction.) Flying CIA-supplied airplanes, Plumlee was able to cross the border into the States unimpeded by U.S. Customs, which lifted inspection requirements for such government-sanctioned aircraft. He and his colleagues, many of whom had flown CIA-backed airlift operations in Southeast Asia (and some of whom, including Plumlee, had even worked together 30 years ago running guns to Cuba), believed that they were working on sting operations for the U.S. Drug Enforcement Agency. "We'd deliver the drugs, and then we'd wait for the bust, and we waited and waited, but the busts never came," Plumlee says. "Come to find out, the drugs were being sold to support the *contras*, and our government is crookedier than shit. Every facet, we're a network of greed...Our job was to gather facts related to military affairs, at first. Then we were asked to start gathering information on drugs. Then these same agencies that asked us for the intelligence on drugs started sacrificing our men, busting us, calling us a bunch of mercenaries, rogue elephants. I figured, if they'd hang out certain guys to dry like JOHN HULL, EUGENE HASENFUS, or BARRY SEAL, what would they do to me?"

In the spring of 1983, Plumlee, who had a residence in Denver, approached then-Senator Gary Hart with information about government involvement in drug running in Central America. Plumlee also expressed his concerns that this information had been passed up through proper channels and nothing had been done about it. He met with Hart staffer Bill Holen, giving him a copy of a map of Central America marked with notes, aircraft ID's, staging areas, weapons drops, and *contra* crossover points from Honduras into Nicaragua. At the time, most of this information was a secret being withheld from Congress. The map, on which Plumlee continued to make notations for four years, until he quit flying to Central America in 1987, was a form of security for him. He figured that since a copy of it was in Hart's hands, the map would protect him if he were ever shot down in Central America and the government tried to discredit him and deny his activities. Several of the names Plumlee wrote on the map would be revealed years later to be principal players in the Iran-*contra* scandal (ROBERT OWEN, FELIX RODRIGUEZ, RICHARD SECORD) including some who figure prominently in the current trial of former National Security Adviser JOHN POINDEXTER. But at the time Plumlee jotted them down, these notes and names were his private picture of a dirty secret.

Hart, who had spent four years on the U.S. Senate Intelligence Committee and is now a practicing lawyer in Denver, says he recalls that Plumlee's information was passed on to the staff of the Senate Armed Services Committee, "and from there it went nowhere. But I think it should have been taken seriously." Hart says he has no reason not to believe Plumlee's stories, given the later revelations about the *contra* war. "Do I believe the CIA flew guns, legally or illegally, to the Nicaraguan *con-*

tras? Of course I believe it. Do I think they flew drugs back? I think it's probable."

For this story, the samples of Plumlee's map notations have been numbered and his spelling corrected. These numbered notes provide a personal view into the *contra* war, the interagency feuds, the drug dealing, and the official government lies. The dates and routes marked on the map appear to support recent contentions of at least one U.S. Senate subcommittee that the upsurge in the importation of cocaine and marijuana in the 1980's paralleled operations in the U.S. funded *contra* war. Although this subject was scrupulously avoided during the Iran-*contra* hearings that made Oliver North a hero, the Senate Foreign Relations Subcommittee on Narcotics and Terrorism has since confirmed the *contra*/drug connection and has also stated flatly that senior officials in the Reagan-Bush administration were aware of and may have even encouraged drug trafficking as a way to fund the *contra* war. "We're spending billions for a drug war that could have been stopped in 1982," Plumlee alleges, "and George Bush knew it."

In 1985 and 1986, Plumlee estimates that 60 to 80 percent of his return flights from Central America were drug runs. He figures that he alone delivered some four tons of drugs to this country, flying CIA-funded aircraft on protected flights. And about 50 pilots flew in circumstances similar to his. Plumlee saw and heard about suitcases full of money that were flown south and delivered to the *contra* leaders. These were ignominious circumstances in which to end his 30 years of working for the government as a member of the Black Crews, the super-secret operatives attached to the White House as far back as the Eisenhower presidency. "I don't want to be involved in any way with the

government again," Plumlee announces, "I am flat-ass done with this shit."

[Hatonn: still think I just give you a bunch of BS to ruin your good days? Still think the Beast doesn't just about have you bound and gagged? Keep on, brothers, and you are going to really find out what is pure misery and destruction. LISTEN to Cheney as he tells you that you MUST have military missile capability in ever increasing amounts--WHY, WHY, WHY??? Oh, little chelas, PLEASE open your eyes and ears--it is almost sundown and you have slept all day!]

MAP NOTES

[I ask that the map be reprinted even though it is in terrible shape for any kind of reproduction but you readers can utilize it along with a good map and it will make sense.]

1. Ck DEA, Mex. Plice--staging area at ranch.

This is the Delgado Ranch, a few miles south of San Felipe, Mexico, also called Saltwater Pines because of the trees that grow there. This ranch was owned by Mexican drug lord-Rafael-Caro Quintero, who allegedly masterminded the 1985 kidnapping and torture-murder of DEA agent Enrique Camarena. Plumlee says he made "four or five" stops at this drug "transshipment point" on his way back from delivering CIA-supplied weapons to the *contras* and once saw Quintero himself help unload a shipment of marijuana Tosh had brought up from Panama. Plumlee found it intriguing that "the ranch was always heavily protected by Mexican police." Caro Quintero, now serving 40 years in a Mexican prison, was so rich that he once volunteered to pay off Mexico's foreign debt--\$104 BILLION at the time--if he was given a free hand to operate in Mexico.

2. Airstrip on Pacific coast, just outside of Cabo San Lucas.

This is one of several airstrips on the drug route between Central America and the California desert and parts of Arizona. Between 1983 and 1986, Plumlee says, he made a dozen or so drug-ferrying trips up this corridor starting in Panama and making stops at Santa Elena, Costa Rica; Puerto Escondido in southern Mexico and up through the Baja and Mexicali. His delivery points were all over the Southwest Borrego Desert airstrips. A kick-out place near the Humbolt Mountain in Arizona, an airstrip near Buckskin Mountain, close to the Colorado River. And some abandoned mines beside Tunnel Peak, between Parker and Havasu City, Arizona. Plumlee says he delivered some 200 kilos of what he thought at first were undercover operations in association with the DEA. "We were documenting the loads and the routes and waiting for the big busts. But the big busts never seemed to add up to the amount of cocaine we were bringing in."

Plumlee says that many of the men in the Black Crews he worked with felt extremely uneasy about the drug shipments, and occasionally there was talk of coming forward as a group to reveal publicly the extent of government-protected drug shipments. Their complaints to DEA and CIA contacts often elicited disclaimers that "you've got to keep the big picture in mind" and "you might blow a major sting operation." The FBI, CIA and DEA seemed to be spying on each other's undercover deals, Plumlee believed, and they were beginning to bust each other's operatives.

Plumlee says he once landed in Scottsdale with a load of coke, as had been planned, but an FBI contact who was supposed to be there was nowhere to be found. Plumlee had 1240 pounds of cocaine in a

DC-3, and when the contact didn't show he began to think he had been set-up to be busted. While some of the plane's cargo was unloaded and another pilot took off with the rest of the load, Plumlee tried to get in touch with the FBI contacts. "You ever try to contact FBI officials late at night on a weekend?" he asks. "The FBI thought I was some kind of nut." His reservations about hauling drugs only intensified.

"That trip had started normally enough, with a weapons run out of an airfield called 'The Farm' near McAllen, Texas, on the Mexican border." But he had been instructed to return to the U.S. with drugs, "And here I am a dope runner, and this whole thing was turning into a drug operation. It seemed like we were fighting the wrong war all of a sudden. We should have been fighting the drug lords who we were in cahoots with."

3. Apples, Oranges, Pears, Bananas, code 6 or 7; The Boss—Customer .

These are Black Crew code words used during the *contra* resupply efforts, the codes date back to the days when covert operations were being carried out in Cuba in the early 1960's. Apples were small arms and ammunition. Oranges were artillery, C-4 explosives and primer cord. Pears were electronics. Bananas were personnel. "The bananas are delivered," was a code used when, say, a government dignitary was deposited on the ground.

Code 6 was the name of the flyway through Central Mexico, across the U.S. border at Piedres Negras and on up to the Big Bend region of Texas. Code 7 stood for the air route up Baja through San Felipe and Mexicali then on to drop points in the Anza-Borrega Desert, Twentynine Palms, on the old Patton bombing range east of the

Salton Sea.

4. Rafael Quintero, San Felipe, Mex., (phone number), Gacha, M. Colombo, Penonome, Panama, 1986.

[HATONN: IS ANYBODY EVEN NERVOUS YET? PERHAPS I SIMPLY DO NOT YET UNDERSTAND YOU-THE-PEOPLE!]

This map note contains a San Felipe phone number that Plumlee says was Quintero's number at the Delgado Ranch. Gacha is the big-time drug lord from Colombia, Gonzalo Rodriguez Gacha, a member of the Medellin cartel and purportedly a billionaire. [Now you all know about these ones!] This note refers to a drug deal Quintero and Gacha did together in 1986 that Plumlee says, "must have been related to the *contras*, since I was involved." At the time, Plumlee knew the names only as the people he was to contact at the ranch. Gacha was gunned down by Colombian police in December (1989).

5. 12 degrees L, 84 degree Long., Bluefields NGA, River Escualito.

Bluefields is a port on the Caribbean coast of Nicaragua, one of three harbors mined by the CIA in 1984. Plumlee says that before 1982, he worked mainly on the ground as a military-intelligence operative, verifying reconnaissance photographs taken by Nicaraguan, Panamanian, and Honduran natives. This was part of the American effort to document the buildup of Cuban troops, listening posts, and equipment in Nicaragua after the Sandinistas took over in 1979. "We were in there at Bluefields lots of times trying to shoot pictures of Cuban missile technicians," Plumlee reports. Among the many rumors that the CIA was frantically trying to check out was the one about the impending construction of ballistic-missile silos

on Nicaraguan soil.

This Cuban presence convinced Plumlee, in the early stages, that the *contra* war was just. He decided he'd do whatever was necessary to halt the buildup. In 1982, Plumlee and four Nicaraguan *contras*, along with two CIA military operatives, made it to Bonanza, a gold mining camp in northeastern Nicaragua, to confirm the presence of Cuban advisers there and to map the location of radio navigation beacons the Cubans had installed.

Plumlee says his cover, should he have been caught in Nicaragua, was as an American tourist on vacation from his job working in Central America for a pipeline company, CGG American Service, a legitimate French company that had contracts to search there for oil and gas. Other people in that operation had cover as journalists.

Dharma, allow us a break, please. Thank you.

Hatonn to stand-by.

5/22/91 #2 HATONN

CONTINUATION OF
"I RAN DRUGS - -"

6. Luis Ochoa, Penonome, Panama, at villa next to river. Previous Vesco and Rojas prop. 6-9-83.

Plumlee says that Jorge Luis Ochoa, a Medellin cartel member, sometimes stayed at a villa between Rio-Hato and Penonome when he was sending shipments out of Panama. Plumlee's impression at the time he wrote this note was that the villa was actually owned by members of the regime of former President Anastasio Somoza, the Nicaraguan dictator ousted by the Sandinistas in 1979. Black Crew scuttlebutt had it that the villa had been owned previously by Nixon crony, Robert Vesco, the financier who had secretly contributed cash

to underwrite the Watergate break-in.

This note is significant to Plumlee because it refers tangentially to Barry Seal, a veteran of the Black Crews who was assassinated in Baton Rouge, Louisiana, in 1986. The official U.S. government story on Seal is that he was a drug runner arrested by the DEA in 1983 and, in return for leniency, began working as an undercover narc. Plumlee says that actually Seal had been working for years under cover as a Black Crew operative in military intelligence, though he might have been profiting on drug running simultaneously, and that he was a victim of the interagency feuds in which the CIA, DEA, and FBI occasionally arrested each other's water carriers. But one fact about Seal isn't in dispute: He had gained the trust of the highest members of the Medellin cartel by 1984 and was considered the most important agent the DEA had. In the end, Seal may have been sacrificed to the Reagan-Bush administration's implacable hatred of the Sandinistas.

In 1983 "Tosh" Plumlee, Barry Seal, and another Black Crewman installed a camera behind the bulkhead of a cargo bay on the *Fat Lady*, a C-123 transport plane that Seal often flew on gun and drug running missions in Central America. The U.S. government wanted photographs of Jorge Luis Ochoa and other cartel members helping to load cocaine onto the plane. Seal and the DEA were working on a large scale undercover operation that was to culminate in the arrest of all the cartel leaders together in one location, and this photographic evidence would assist that effort.

Plumlee recalls that they ran the camera's shutter release cable into the cockpit so Seal didn't have to be anywhere near the cargo bay in order to trip it--and the plan succeeded; the photos were taken.

Plumlee says he saw the pictures on two different occasions.

Seal also provided damaging information about Manuel Noriega. After meeting with Ochoa and another cartel member in Panama, where they were hiding out after ordering the murder of a senior Colombian government official, Seal reported to the DEA that the Panamanian dictator was providing protection for the drug tycoons.

In 1984 when the CIA learned that Seal had been meeting with a cartel member, Pablo Escobar in Nicaragua, the agency hatched a plan to link the Cartel with the Sandinistas in a drug smuggling scheme. The agency hoped that if the American public could be convinced of Nicaraguan drug dealing, aid to the *contras* might be legalized.

The DEA protested that using Seal in this way would blow his cover and ruin any chance of busting the cartel. According to several recent books and newspaper articles, DEA officials were summoned to the White House in 1984 and pressured by Oliver North to release photos of Seal's plane in Nicaragua being loaded by cartel members. The DEA refused. The published accounts say that soon after, North leaked a story to the *Washington Times*, implicating Nicaraguan leaders in drug smuggling.

DEA officials eventually told congressional investigators that the allegations of Nicaraguan drug dealing were untrue. But at the time, the White House was pressing hard for money for the *contras*. President Reagan went on national television in March, 1986 with blow-ups of Seal's photographs, which Reagan claimed had been taken in Nicaragua during a drug-loading operation. The President pointed out one man in the pictures, Frederico Vaughan, calling him a close associate of one member of Nicaragua's ruling junta.

Shortly thereafter, Congress reversed itself and voted \$100 million in military aid to the *contras*. [Hatonn: anybody "mad-as-hell" yet?]

Seal, who had been pulled out of the field by the DEA when the phony *Washington Times* story broke, eventually was compelled to testify about the cartel before a federal grand jury in Miami. Ochoa subsequently contracted for Seal's murder. Barry Seal was machine-gunned to death on February 19, 1986, about a month before President Reagan's television appearance. Two Colombians shot Seal in his car in front of a halfway house where he was doing time on a drug charge. The Colombians are now serving life sentences in Louisiana, and a warrant has been issued for the arrest of Ochoa and Pablo Escobar for letting the contract on Seal. [Hatonn: please note that it isn't safe to trust the untrustworthy for YOU who do are DEAD. This is why I always remind the surveillance crews who would take out my scribe that "YOU DO NOT HAVE A TICKET TO SECURITY, MY FRIENDS, AND IF YOU ARE CAUGHT YOU ARE MURDERED--FIRST!"

As for those photographs' Reagan made so much of, they weren't shot in Nicaragua, Plumlee claims, "They were shot in Panama". Freddie Vaughan, it turned out, had close ties to the National Security Council and Oliver North. (Ouch!) The drug running documented by the photographs was taking place with the assistance of an ally, Manuel Noriega, who only became a casualty to the drug war when his help in the *contra* war was no longer needed.

7. Bill Cooper, Lake Tahoe, Reno, Sept. 1, '86, call Four Aces Palmdale, Harry D.

Bill Cooper was a pilot friend of Plumlee's who, along with Buzz

Sawyer, died in the crash of a C-123 shot down over southern Nicaragua on October 5, 1986. The third American crewman, Eugene Hasenfus, parachuted safely into the jungle and proceeded to blow the cover off the Reagan Administration's secret *contra* war.

The plane happened to be Barry Seal's old *Fat Lady*, carrying a load of guns and ammunition to a band of *contras* working inside Nicaragua. As soon as news of the crash reached Washington, D.C., the government confirmed Plumlee's worst fears about its willingness to sacrifice covert operatives. The White House, the State Department, the CIA, everyone who had a hand in the supply network stridently denied that Hasenfus or the dead crewmen had any connection at all to the government.

But among the papers found aboard the plane was a business card from Robert Owen, Oliver North's liaison with the *contras*, and there were documents linking the plane to Southern Air Transport, the CIA's airline of choice. Papers in the plane also contained addresses of safe houses in El Salvador, from which enterprising reporters discovered that telephone calls had been made to Richard Secord, the profiteering ex-Air Force general who was in charge of the secret arms-supply network. Hasenfus himself admitted that he had been working for the CIA, specifically for Felix Rodriguez. Hasenfus knew him by his *nom de guerre*, Max Gomez. Both of these names appear in various places on Plumlee's map.

Rodriguez, whose nickname was Snake, had helped chase down and assassinate Che' Guevara in Bolivia in 1967. He was one of many expatriate Cubans attracted to the *contra* war because they thought it was a harbinger of their return to a liberated Cuba. Rodriguez was recruited to be the main *contra* supply coordinator in Central America

by Donald Gregg, an ex-CIA official who was named as then-Vice President Bush's National Security Adviser in 1982. Evidence surfaced during the various Iran-*contra* investigations that Rodriguez may have had almost daily contact with Bush's office in 1986. [Hatonn: makes a little trip to Paris in 1980 look pale, does it not? But "Read My Lips" said he knew nothing about the *contra* affair, either, if I rightly recall.] But while the Hasenfus affair brought about the undoing of Secord and North and led directly to the revelation of secret shipments of arms to Iran aboard Southern Air Transport's airplanes, George Bush skated by clean.

Plumlee and Cooper go way back. They'd flown together in the 1950's and 1960's for the CIA-front airlines Air America and Inter-Mountain Aviation in the Golden Triangle area, where Thailand, Burma, and Laos converge. These flights were in support of Chiang Kai-shek's Chinese Nationalist guerillas, whom the CIA was still backing long after they had been defeated on mainland China. Using American arms, the guerillas organized villagers to a massive production of opium, which provided the base for large-scale heroin production in Southeast Asia. Eventually the CIA airplanes were directly involved in drug-running, according to eyewitnesses, investigative reporters, and even congressional investigators. The CIA-backed planes, with their civilian American crews, delivered arms to the guerillas and then flew opium back out to Thailand.

"Old Air America pilots who were flying in Central America started to get disgusted about all the drug running," Plumlee remarks. "They'd say stuff like, 'This is just like the Golden Triangle'. They talked about the black goo in the cargo bays of C-64's."

The map note refers to Lake Tahoe because that's where Cooper's family lived. Plumlee says Four Aces Aviation in Palmdale was the airfield where Cooper was to pick up his plane for this September 1986 flying job.

Black Crew operatives like Cooper and Plumlee were contacted in the States for covert work abroad in a couple of ways, according to Plumlee. Sometimes the crewmen were involved in ongoing projects, like arms shipments that went south at certain times every month, so there was no need to risk open communication between the deliverers and their superiors. Other times, small aviation companies would place classified ads in aviation periodicals or daily newspapers, calling for pilots and mechanics. "We'd know that those ads were calls for a job," Plumlee explains. "You'd call, tell 'em who you were, and they'd check your name against a list they had of names, MOS's (military occupational specialties), and mailing addresses. If you were on the list, they'd switch you to the guy to talk to for the job, and you were set up for an interview. But there was no direct discussion of it on the telephone."

8. C-19, U.S. OMC-235, Delta 3, Sqd 4.

"Charlie one-niner was the group name, Delta 3, Squad 4 was the special U.S. Army team I worked with when we were making weapons drops into Nicaragua," Plumlee explains. "Bill Cooper was flying with that same group sometimes." OMC-235 was the acronym for Operational Methods Clandestine, a super-secret corps of active-duty military operatives controlled by the White House, Plumlee continues. With these map notations, he was jotting down names of military groups to jog his memory during his talks with Senator Gary Hart's office.

Hart was especially interested in the fact that U.S. active-duty military personnel had been operating undercover in Nicaragua in the early 1980's. Plumlee says several special operations groups performed HALO (high altitude low opening) parachute drops into Nicaragua, exiting airplanes just outside Nicaraguan air space and free falling across the border before opening their chutes at very low altitudes. Plumlee himself flew some of the military operatives into Nicaragua to shoot photographs of radar installations and purported MiG fighter-plane bases. "It turned out later that the most reliable photography was done from satellites," he reports.

9. Santa Elena (Somoza ranch), C-130, DC-6B, New airfield being built, 10-4-83, Ochoa-Barry operation, staging area weapons (drugs).

Plumlee says that Santa Elena had been former Nicaraguan president Anastasio Somoza's ranch in northwestern Costa Rica. He also says that it had been used as a transshipment point by drug runners for years before the *contra* war got underway in 1981. And this didn't change after Oliver North, Richard Secord, and their cohorts ordered the improvement of Santa Elena's landing strip to make the ranch the major staging area to supply weapons and equipment to the *contras* southern front.

Small airstrips like Santa Elena were sprinkled throughout Costa Rica and Honduras. When the *contra* war was in full swing these strips were needed to provide refueling stops and drop-off points for guns and other supplies destined for guerrillas bivouacked nearby. "The drug people controlled the areas where the rebel army needed bases", Plumlee explains. "The gun suppliers--first the CIA and later the private people who turned the war into a business--had to strike deals with the drug people in

order to share these strips. You can't stay sane and safe down there without being on good terms with the CAF--the Colombian Air Force. I've taxied right up with a load of guns, and on the other side of the field, they're loading up drugs at the same time.

The map note refers to Barry Seal and Luis Ochoa, the Colombian drug magnate, running cocaine into Santa Elena. The C-130 and DC-6B notations refer to the reason the field was improved and the airstrip lengthened at the directions of Secord and North. "Barry Seal had flown in the *Fat Lady* with weapons one time and got her stuck," Plumlee says. "That decided 'em to lengthen the airstrip."

Interestingly, during John Poindexter's trial, in which he is charged with conspiracy to destroy documents, obstruct investigations, and lie to Congress, the prosecutor introduced a memo from Oliver North that seems to corroborate Plumlee's story about the stuck airplane. North had written to Poindexter that "one of the planes of the *contra* resupply operations got mired down in the mud at an airport in Costa Rica."

Another reason Santa Elena was upgraded was that the other major staging area for the *contras*' southern front, the ranch owned by American citizen John Hull, 150 kilometers east-southeast of Santa Elena, wasn't big enough for the scale of the operation. Also, even though Hull worked closely with the CIA in helping to arm the *contras*, the use of an American's land in Costa Rica for an arms shipment point was politically unacceptable to the Costa Rican government.

10. PT Patrol, Santa Elena.

Three extremely fast "stealth" boats were used to patrol the waters off Santa Elena and protect the secret airfield, Plumlee says, and the boats had a connection to San

Diego. Karl Phaler, a San Diegan, had helped El Salvador modify several Boston Whalers into fast patrol boats in 1980 and 1981. Plumlee says the Black Crewmen always called the Santa Elena patrol boats "Phaler boats". In an interview, Phaler said he doesn't know how the boats he helped build for El Salvador might have ended up off Costa Rica. "Maybe somebody else just used my design and the name stuck."

Phaler later established a boat company called Freedom Marin in San Diego and sold three radar-deflecting Kevlar boats to the *contras* for \$140,000, according to testimony by Robert Owen before the Iran-*contra* committee. *Contra* leader Adolfo Colero had visited the boat company in San Diego in 1984 and taken a ride on one of the boats. In a 1987 *San Diego Union* story about the boat purchase, Karl Phaler gushed that, "Oliver North said I was a great American. After a compliment like that, I would have done just about anything". Phaler was told that the heavily armored boats, which were fitted with machine gun mounts, were to be used to transport food, military equipment, and medical supplies to the *contras*. But he never actually found out where the boats were delivered or how they were used.

11. "North by Northwest," Toys for Eden.

Until May 1984, *contra* leader Eden Pastora was the major beneficiary of weapons shipments to Hull's ranch and Santa Elena. Costa Rica actually has three areas called Santa Elena; Plumlee says Oliver North and his courier, Robert Owen, assigned the code name "Point West" to the Santa Elena staging area on the northwest coast of Costa Rica. So Plumlee's notation refers to Oliver North, the location of Santa Elena, and the main reason for its existence.

On May 30 of 1984, at a jungle

hideout, La Penca, just inside Nicaragua, a bomb exploded during a press conference called by Pastora. He was decrying the CIA's pressure on him to merge with the main faction of *contras* in Honduras. One American and several Costa Rican journalists were killed, but Pastora survived. The bombing, which was never solved, became the basis of a lawsuit filed by the Christic Institute, a non-profit public-interest law firm based in Washington, D.C. The suit claimed that the bombing was part of a criminal conspiracy that also included illegal covert arms smuggling, violations of banking and currency laws and political assassinations. Filed in federal court under the Racketeer Influenced and Corrupt Organizations statute, the suit name 29 defendants (including Hull, Secord, Owen, Pablo Escobar, and several CIA officials) who allegedly had a direct or indirect hand in the La Penca bombing and in various secret wars all over the world. The lawsuit was dismissed for lack of evidence in July, 1989, and is currently on appeal.

Before the bombing, Plumlee says that Pastora's guerilla commanders often complained about the shoddy gear they were receiving. They also complained about the escalating prices they had to pay for equipment. Plumlee began to share their frustration. "The guns weren't for sale when we were taking them to Guatemala and El Salvador a few years earlier", he remarks. "But in Costa Rica in 1982, '83, and '84, suddenly the guns are being sold to Pastora. His commanders would say stuff like, 'Well, you really fucked up my budget this month.' And some of the stuff was crap--boots with holes in 'em, old M-1's instead of M-16's, medical supplies that had their seals broken. It was a business, and we were bringing drugs back to pay for it. We were trading better weapons to the drug cartels in return for use of their airstrips. I thought this was a

shitty way to fight for democracy."

Once the *contra* resupply effort was outlawed by Congress in 1984, Plumlee says, the airplanes themselves became rattraptraps. Oliver North's job was to circumvent the congressional ban on government aid to the *contras*, and that was accomplished by commissioning Richard Secord to bring in private arms dealers and aircraft suppliers to do the work for profit. Plumlee says these outfits didn't take care of their airplanes nearly as well as the CIA did, and he ended up flying planes that sometimes had no airworthiness certificates on board. Many of the planes had defective instruments, which was a serious problem when he had to deliver equipment during the rainy season. "Directional gyros were broken, so you couldn't tell if you were drifting off course; there were magnetic compasses with low fluid levels, so the compass would stick. Artificial horizons that were partially working, which is worse than not working at all. Hydraulic problems. See, this way, if a plane went down, it would be much easier to claim it was a shoddy free-lance operation not connected to the government.

12. Drug route from Panama to Pt. Escondido, Mex., Ochoa-Escobar operation, Army, Ft. Huachuca, Az., in place 3-2-83.

On this date, March 2, 1983, Tosh says he reported this popular drug-smuggling air route to the unit he answered to, based at Ft. Huachuca, Arizona. His military operations logistics officer was Army Col. James Steele, who was chief of the U.S. advisors in El Salvador. Plumlee had carried dope on that route from Santa Elena to Oaxaca to Puerto Escondido and on up into the United States several times. He says that he and his colleagues, working for military intelligence, using equipment supplied by the CIA had infiltrated those drug-smuggling

routes, and they expected that these flyways would be shut down in one major sting operation. But it never happened. "That route remained open and operating for years after I had reported it to Ft. Huachuca", he says, "nothing was being done with this information, and a lot of us were starting to get pissed off about flying drugs."

13. CX over Bravo One

14. CX over Bravo Two

These crossovers are two of many checkpoints at which Plumlee was instructed to contact ground stations on his flights up the coast. These crossovers were points where two different flyways intersected, and there was a communications station nearby. The Black Crews usually had a coded check-in, such as six clicks on the microphone button or a short series of dots and dashes or a terse whistle into the mike. Such coded communications were common. "Going into Hull's ranch, you always whistled", recalls Plumlee. The check-ins were required because sometimes ground controllers sent back information that the mission was to be terminated for various reasons, and at these crossover points there were automatic, preset route changes and landing points for canceled operations.

According to Plumlee, Bravo One was the name of a weapons route into Guatemala on which *Big Toad*, a C-130 cargo plane, made regular air drops of heavy weapons. Bravo Two was the weapons route between various airfields in the Yucatan region of Mexico and the coast of Honduras. A lot of U.S. military hardware from El Salvador and Honduran military bases made its way to private contractors through Felix Rodriguez, according to Plumlee and several other sources. Plumlee says this hardware was shipped to the Yucatan as a way of "laundering" it before it was then taken back south and sold to the Contras.

15. Noriega?

Plumlee, an atrocious speller, wrote "Neirago?" on his map shortly after seeing a Panamanian dignitary at a landing strip near Rio Hato, on the Pacific coast of Panama, in 1983. "We had dropped off weapons there that were headed for El Salvador," Plumlee remembers, "and drugs were being loaded for the return trip. This guy was with some other people, and we called him the 'Strongman'. He was extremely friendly with all his people, all the way down to the corporals. I didn't really know who he was, just the 'Strongman', and somebody mentioned his name. I tried to write it just from the way it sounded."

LOOKING BACK

Looking back on it all, Plumlee sometimes finds it hard to believe he witnessed first-hand such a sordid part of American history. When he tells these stories, it is with an air of resignation tinged with insecurity, for he fully expects the listener to disbelieve him. So much of what he says is impossible to double-check; so many people in his circumstance have had their characters besmirched and their stories branded as lies by government agents. One thing he has going for him is that, unlike many pilots, he says he didn't cut side deals with drug runners, so he didn't make a lot of money. Why didn't he? "Sheer stupidity on my part. Looking back on it, I sometimes wish I'd taken the money like a lot of these damn mercenaries." He spits out the word *mercenaries* as if it were a lemon rind. "Sure I'm pissed off that I didn't get in on any of it, but we were loyal to our crews. I wouldn't have sold them out."

Ty West, a producer with CBS News in New York who used Plumlee as a source in 1987, when the television program *West 57th*

broke stories about the secret Santa Elena staging area, says, "You wish a Catholic priest would come in and have all these stories and say, 'By the way, here are the photographs', but it just doesn't work that way...Tosh always had this big hang-up that nobody will believe him. That's partly why we never put him on camera--he would never believe that we believed him."

The details published here are just a fraction of what Plumlee knows about U.S. government actions in Central America. He can rattle off names of pilots and the secret, illicit missions they flew until the listener's eyes glaze over. He can name dates and places and times where he tried to warn federal investigators about the drug running, after which he was either threatened with arrest or the information went nowhere. In fact, he's seen the glazing eyes so many times, he's become jaded. The public really doesn't care much about what really happened down there, he observes, "They don't expect any better from the government. The CIA, the FBI, the DEA, Congress, the White House--they all knew we were involved in running drugs to help the *contras* and they could have stopped it. Everything I did down there ***WAS SANCTIONED BY GEORGE BUSH HIMSELF*** but he claims he didn't know, ***but he did and he would have had to go to great lengths to keep himself ignorant about it.*** But I am just a little ol' plumber, so what could I know about all this?"

END OF THE DISSERTATION--NOT THE STORY!

Now you might ask, "Why are you doing this, Hatonn?" Why indeed? Because there is an "all points" contract out on these and others and publicity is the only safety-net these people have for protection of any measure what-so-ever. Can any of you come out of your stupor long enough to realize what these

men are telling you? If a Man will murder for \$5 do you not think the government will effort to take out these truth-bringers? I put them under my protections to the full extent allowed and make every effort to bring them into my circle of awareness--it is hard for them for they are pretty hardened to God and Truth--for they have been lied to at such "high" levels of authority. Well, we just do that which we can and welcome them into the shielding of our capabilities for the unfoldment is going to get worse--or better, depending on which side you are on.

I don't like to just give you a wad of free-speech and leave you so, please, if you have time, I will list a few suggested confirmation pieces:

Cockburn, Leslie, *Out of Control*. Atlantic Monthly Press, New York, 1987. Subtitled "The Story of the Reagan Administration's Secret War in Nicaragua, the Illegal Arms Pipeline, and the Contra Drug Connection". This book details the web of connections between government functionaries, greedy arms suppliers, and the *contra* rebels. Plumlee appears in the book as a source.

Kwitny, Jonathan, *The Crimes of Patriots, A True Tale of Dope, Dirty Money, and the CIA*. W.W. Horton Co., New York, 1987. The Nugan Hand Bank scandal in Austria as shown to be intricately entwined with many of the same people who controlled the *Contra* War. This book gives excellent background information on the worldwide operations of several American arms merchants.

Wass, Murray, *Cocaine and the White House*. L.W. WEEKLY, SEPT. 30 AND OCT. 7, 1988. An exhaustive account of high-level connections between drug dealers and U.S. government agencies working in Central America, this story draws the larger context

within which Plumlee was one small but crucial player. But don't act shocked that no one has ever even heard of the publication resource for these expose's got squashed instantly.

Woodward, Bob, *Veil: The Secret Wars of the CIA*, Simon and Schuster, New York, 1987. A good source for background and confirmation of Plumlee's stories regarding the types of information the Black Crew helped ferret out. The book also confirmed the time frames in which Plumlee says he performed certain undercover tasks.

I do ask that you pay attention as you read, however, always keeping in mind that these ran and are published by Establishment media--totally controlled! What could this mean? Well, first off, it means that someone in the Establishment media is a Zionist Elitist and they have a different plan for controlling and ruling your world! There are some irritated "top-dogs" over a lot of things recently, not the least of which is Baker in his efforts to deal "peace" talks between Israel and the Arabs only to be met with a new settlement of Israelis in occupied No-No territory every visit he makes. The top-"bananas" are about to have that big show-down for power--and the fireworks and sparks are going to shower all over the world.

Oh, don't lose sleep over the apparent rift for remember, dear ones, that is the illusion--they are working in lock-step toward that One World Government run by the Anti-God. It is just WHO will get to be big cheese.

After you ponder this information a while, I suggest you follow-up on Col. Gritz' books, etc. Start, actually, with his newest one, REFLECTIONS, and then go to his first one, A NATION BETRAYED.

You are about to lose your world to these traitors and treasonist criminals--in fact, they inhabit your highest offices. God give you insight and knowledge that ye can rise to the task of reclaiming your nation under God and your Constitution before the clock runs out.

Thank you for a long day, Dharma--but our brothers must know the facts and I know no other way to get it to them for it pushes Truth a bit farther and each new ear that hears and eye that sees will make great strides in unity within brotherhood.

Good-day. I ask that you leave this room immediately for you have had too much load on the system this day. Peace, and I thank you for a job well done. I salute all of you who so diligently place your necks out there on the block, have raised your hand to the square and now, effort to clear the path in Truth for your fellow-man.

Gyeorgos Ceres Hatonn, Cmdr.
UFF/IGFC

CONSTITUTION KIT

For those who want to know how they can help save our Constitution--we now are offering a detailed kit of information about our government and the Constitution to help in preserving our freedoms. The kit is available to individuals or groups for \$8.00 per kit, or for \$20 POST PAID with RAPE OF THE CONSTITUTION book included.

SEMINAR

June 7, 1991, 7 PM Royce Hotel Ballroom, 1601 Belvedere Rd., W. Palm Beach, Florida Admission \$5.00 CALL Kip (407) 533-0703

THE PHOENIX JOURNALS:

Sipapu Odyssey

And They Called His Name Immanuel, I Am Sananda
Space-Gate
Spiral To Economic Disaster
From Here To Armageddon
Survival Is Only Ten Feet From Hell

The Rainbow Masters
AIDS, The Last Great Plague
Satan's Drummers
Privacy In A Fishbowl
Cry Of The Phoenix
Crucifixion Of The Phoenix
Skeletons In The Closet
R.R.P.P.*

*Rape, Ravage, Pillage and Plunder of the Phoenix
Rape Of The Constitution
You Can Slay The Dragon
The Naked Phoenix
Blood And Ashes
Firestorm In Babylon
The Mossad Connection
Creation, The Sacred Universe
Pleiades Connection, Return Of The Phoenix Vol. I
Burnt Offerings and Bloodstained Sands
Shrouds Of The Seventh Seal
The Bitter Communion
Counterfeit Blessings
The Phoenix Express Vol's I & II (\$15)
The Phoenix Express Vol's III & IV (\$15)
The Phoenix Express Vol's V & VI (\$15)

The price is \$10 per JOURNAL, (EXCEPTING EX-PRESS) 10% discount on orders of 4 or more. California residents add 6% sales tax. Add shipping, UPS, \$3.25 and \$1.00 each additional or U.S. Mail \$2.50 for first title and \$1.00 each additional.

Write for Quantity Discount.
Available from America West or your Local Distributor.

Express is \$20 per 13 ISSUES for U.S. & Canada (including back issues for current Volume) or \$75 per 52 ISSUES. FOREIGN is \$30 per 13 (1 Vol.) \$110 per 52 issues.

Send orders and Payments to: America West Distributors, P.O. Box 986, Tehachapi, CA. 93581. For credit card orders Telephone 1 800 729-4131 PLEASE USE ONLY FOR ORDERS (THE EXPENSE IS TOO MUCH FOR US) For other purposes 805 822-9655.

5

[illegible]

San Diego Reader April 5, 1990 27



PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS

A bulletin commenting on appropriate current news events, clarification of portions of the Journals and answers of a general nature to questions not found in the existing Journals.

PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS is published by America West Publishers, Inc. P.O. BOX 986 Tehachapi, CA. 93581. Subscription rate is \$20 per 13 issues or \$75 per 52 issues, First Class mailing. COPYRIGHT 1991 by America West Publishers, Inc. All rights reserved. Reproduction of this copyrighted material for private non-profit use is expressly encouraged, for commercial purposes it is strictly forbidden.

MAY 1991 VOLUME XIII NUMBER 7

**5/23/91 HATONN
THURSDAY**

Hatonn present. As we sit to pen this day, my being is filled with love and compassion for you, my people/brothers. This does not denote "ownership" but rather, "one with". Ah, your languages are filled with contradictions almost to the point of extinction of original meanings. Even names bear meaning and rarely is a "name" chosen which is unguided from higher knowledge. I will use as example, herein, one who continues to send assurance and support to us in love and understanding and above all, patience, as the play unfolds. Her name is Janell, his George (a good name if I ever heard one). Even if he were blinded to purpose and understanding, it is still a most wondrous name. Those who effort to figure out what in the world kind of name is Gyeorgos only find it to be George by any spelling. What means this term applied to a person? Worker of Earth or pertaining to work on Earth or within/upon earth. So, if you take my name, for instance, you will find identification beyond the obvious "label". Gyeorgos (George) meaning work focused on Earth. Ceres (nurturing, birthing, growing, planting--feminine aspect of God), Hatonn (Directly pronounced with a silent "H" denoting the masculine aspect of God and the "all in one-ness"--Aton). Will this hold true in every language? Yes, for there will be derivations of the labels in EVERY language even though they sound, in verbal tones, nothing alike.

So, George is, by George, a good

name and I often have to nudge ones with that label to cause them to question their directions for it is a method of labeling through which we can make connections with our own team-mates.

Now, allow us to look at "Janell" (now please, dear ones, don't all of you send me your labels for investigation--I am only speaking example here and I cannot ask Dharma to spend time at label identification). Janell is a feminine construction of both "John" and "Jacob", meaning, in order, God is good, goodness, bearer of Truth of goodness and Beloved of God in goodness and successor. Therefore, you have one who is sent, or comes forth, in God goodness and is a successor to truthbringers who have passed the way and/or returned to advance in learning and goodness--even if the journey is only lessened by seemingly narrow boundaries of limited circumstance. Now, the portion "nell" is representative of a light or torch. Therefore, by all identification unto me, I know that the label was chosen for this one, regardless of present, past or future experience, to allow us to find contact with a successor light or torchbearer of the goodness of God.

Can labels be intentionally for disinformation to contactees? Yes indeed--but it only takes the blink of an eye to know Truth from Lie. Do not be further misled into thinking that visible physical circumstance means very much--for to God, who will ultimately recall all fragments--the knowledge is seen on the inner screen through the projector within soul, never requiring even the eye blinking

"time". As we serve and look for our contacts--we have to scan and locate. Sometimes ones have greatly strayed from the service of God and moved without the flock of God-ness. It ultimately matters not, for the journey will continue elsewhere or "again" if the direction is not found in a given cycle.

So, Janell has sent me a little clipping of a "Phoenix" which I will share for it expresses "meaning". *"The legendary Phoenix represents the sun which dies each night and rises again each morning. Like the fabulous bird which emerged from the ashes to become larger, stronger and more potent than ever, you can emerge from the dark and start life anew."* Our symbol further denotes the endless immortality of soul growth and the endless cycles from and again into the oneness with Creator/Creation. To deceive you, the God adversary, satanic opposition to goodness, has pronounced the symbol to be "Pagan" (whatever that means) and usually gives it a serpent tongue and evil connotation so that you would be pushed from desire to join with that which comes from "space" with ability to traverse space and comes at the changing of cycles of Man on terra planets. The purpose of physical life is the growth of the soul within the physical Man, through myriads of experiences. But you see, life is endless--only, changed and all things have life in some manner or another--for GOD IS LIFE. Evil is an experience of PHYSICAL OR "ADVERSARY" EXPERIENCE--RELATED ONLY TO PHYSICAL MANIFESTATION. This can carry through many levels or

dimensions until the body physical is cast off as a necessary growing vehicle--i.e., when the child learns to ride the bicycle--he no longer needs the training wheels. As you grow into oneness with Creator you further have opportunity to re-experience or "serve" in capacities of guides or teachers at many levels/dimensions. But, when the dimension of service is a wholly physical manifestation--the agreement is to forfeit memory of the perfection so that the experience is valid and relative to that which you are experiencing.

For instance, Man must relate to that which he IS and in the physical experience he desires to relate to the physical for that is all his consciousness can confront on that plane. This is why Man is given to worship things and/or other Men for they forget their relationships with all Creation. This is why we use the fingers of a very Earth-bound person (Man--generic of species) with only denotation of "dharma" for that simply means the expression of right behavior; conformity to the Law of God/Creation; Virtue, Truth and Righteousness. You see, in my scribe I would need the experiences attained in the greatest of the learning cycles--a relationship with Aton of ancient history upon your place wherein you could begin relating to historical data--ancient Egypt. But I would also recognize the lineage passing through the training of ancient Greece--thus Doris, or "Dorina woman" meaning from the ancient lineage of tribal Dorians and one who had served as teacher of balanced life experience and one who came from the line of Nereus who attended "one with the sea", for the teaching would come again from the Sea as from the elder continents of Earth with expectations of the rising again from the Sea--a oneness with that one you might have referred to as Poseidon. I was also instructed that she would bear the name of Eloise which indicates a connection with bearer of Light and frankly associated with the creation of the perfection of Lucifer (which "name" means Lightbearer). (We shall not discuss the corruption herein.) Further, she would bear the symbol in her name of Elijah which prophet always is sent in

precedence to God's appearance and the bringer of Truth from and with God. She would also be in total connection with the Dove and the Eagle, being birthed in the sign of the scorpion as the Eagle of Gold and yet the Dove of peace--as in the name of Jon--surname of Jones. Did I know whom I sought? Indeed--but she did not! Therein is the mystery.

Do NOT get hung-up on such as the above for it is only a clue, nothing more and if you attend what "might be", you miss entirely--that which IS. Always, according to service, the clues are unfolded for your confirmation--not for your games-playing.

There will be no groups built around this entity by any name. There will be no groupies or cults built around one Hatonn--we want no groupies nor cults--we are bringing the unfolding of Truth and Lighted insight--along with other brothers of the species. Focus? There must be focus which is unfolded in Truth of various bringers of the Truth--but the bringer of the Truth is not important--IT IS THE TRUTH WHICH HOLDS IMPORTANCE, AND TRUTH WILL STAND ON ITS OWN MERIT THROUGHOUT INFINITY. If a speaker deviates and "gives permission" to act in a given manner--against the laws of God and Creation--he has deviated in Truth. This does not mean that ALL he brings is lie for the deceiver will never give forth ALL LIES--he mesmerizes you in the Truth and when you're entranced, he will sell you the LIE. Purchase price? Portions of your soul--you will serve longer in the dark cycles of the compression of the physical limitations.

Make a good day of this that ye have been given--for ye know not but what it may be thine last. Saalome'.

5/24/91 HATONN
FRIDAY

Hatonn present in Light and Truth that we may share. "Man cannot live by bread alone!" and it is so. You who write ask excellent questions which it seems we do not have time nor space to adequately

respond but I do try to incorporate them into the writings as they find suitable placement. One such, for instance, is a second inquiry as to why we do not use YAWEH and/or YAMOSHUA instead of the ones I use. Because, two reasons, some of the terms utilized are actually designations of "satan" and not the "Christos" and some are simply labels given by "foreign" languages other than English in which I am communicating. I have told you prior to this, God does not "hear" language--if you call out to God and you call him Bob, Joe, Yaweh, Yewah, Jasuah, Immanuel and/or Dingleberry--it matters not, FOR IT IS THE INTENT WHICH GOD RECEIVES. This is why I must again remind you ones that it is what is in the heart intent (you see, even that is incorrect for the heart is but a muscle that pumps blood)--what is in the energy soul intent which makes the communication with God. If you become hung-up on names you have missed the point and you are still locked into the PHYSICAL PLANE BY ANY NAME!

I have also received many references and objections to "Thou shall not commit adultery!" Some write to tell me that "adultery" is simply "adulteration" or the act of "diluting" or introducing another substance into an original--thereby possibly improving, as well as depreciating, a substance. No sale, brothers. As a matter of fact, that of which you speak is "adulteration" which has been construed to be as above. The actual definition as given is to corrupt, to debase or to make impure by the addition of a foreign or inferior substance; esp: to prepare for sale by the addition of a foreign or inferior or less valuable or inert ingredients. (This is a no-no, too!)

Adultery: voluntary sexual intercourse between a married man and someone other than his wife and/or between a married woman and someone other than her husband. [These are Webster's definitions and yet, they certainly do not cover all the "thou shalt nots" as regarding sexual behavior.] You can rewrite the laws if you choose and you can make it humanly OK and legal if you choose--IT MAKES NOT ONE IOTA OF DIFFER-

ENCE--IT IS AGAINST THE LAWS OF GOD. I DID NOT, HOWEVER, SAY IT IS AGAINST THE LAWS OF NATURE/CREATION!

The Laws of God are given forth for HUMAN behavior in order to maintain balance within Creation--in harmony and balance. Anything that brings lies and irresponsible behavior is against the laws of God. The Laws of Creation will simply toss you off into oblivion if you overpopulate, over pollute, etc. God gives Man laws by which to live in balance and harmony--no more and no less. Cultures bear differing connotations respecting interrelationships of Man, but the ones which are presented as the basic rules of God are those which will, if followed, bring the highest measure of harmony and balance in relationship to and relationships of Man.

The next subject is a bit more complicated for it will deal with mixture of races, creeds and colors of human beings. At this point I always get, "...but dogs mix, horses mix, cows mix" ad nauseam. They DO NOT mix if left in balanced herds or packs. Look at the birds of the fields--look at the numbers of species of the sparrow--great flocks of striped headed sparrows will be merged with great flocks of black bibbed ones and they in turn will mingle with the junks and finches--but do not breed with them. Mostly, also, you will find that the majority of wild-life will mate with a single mate if left alone where it can be one-to-one mating to propagate the species. You arrange it so that herds only have one male for many females, etc. God did not create it that way.

When you mix races, creeds and colors of humans you are playing with two separate situations--you are basically confusing "culture" and "traditions" which can cause great pain to one or another of the pair and/or offspring and what you do not realize is that those differences come from outside your planet for when the races were introduced onto the planet they were from different origins and cosmic placements of great variations in experiences but all HUMAN.

Therefore, all are identical in the sight of God for there is only one color in God's vision of creation--light. You perceive "light" to be white for it has no color at all but is made up of all colors. The darker race chooses to call itself "black"--no, that is grossly incorrect for the "black" is not "black" which means the total absence of color. The so-called "blacks" are the most beauteous hues of bronzes and tans of your planet, followed by your "brown" race of golden browns and earth hues of superb spectrum--then the golden race stemming from the so-called Orientals and the wondrous projection of the red-bronze hue of the native cultures--of all, the white is the most colorless and quite frankly, the most "adulterated" and wimpish of all races, having no superiority in most instances and therefore utilizing self-proclaimed POWER BY CIRCUMSTANCE!

I have no intentions of enlarging on this subject at this time and please do not demand it for we have such urgent material to cover that you had better just look at the color within and stop the nonsense. If persons wish to cross color/creed barriers then so be it. The problem grows greater for you as ones come forth to retrieve species to return to "home base"--all galactic placements are not as wondrously giving and accepting as is Pleiades and even there, there will be planets wherein cross-over is unacceptable. Not from mean perception but for preservation of a species. This is WHY Man should think carefully about his behaviors--God has no color preference--Human does in most instances (not being better one from another--just different for given experiences) and as the journey from the physical, as you know it on Earth, progresses and placement moves entities onto other placements--the encounters continue with that which you call "human" species of one sort or another.

CHRISTOS VS. WHATEVER

Another reason that I fail to utilize ALL names for God is that I simply don't know them all and care not to know them all. It is perhaps time to realize something ex-

remely important and that is the breakdown of service of cosmic brothers in this time of Earth transition and near annihilation. Part of the reason you have such incredible chaos is the fact of mingling of races and species from elsewhere in the universe. You didn't "just happen" to be in predominantly one race in one place and another in other. You did not just happenstancely "appear" as this or that and neither was it through "blending" of the races nor sun intensity, etc. That is the biggest bunch of tampered BS every perpetrated upon you ones as a civilization of humans.

I would like to remind you of something most important--those of you, for instance, who recognize the teachings of one called Ramtha. I take no note particular of Ramtha for he is not of my particular "interest" as Hatonn, Commander. But remember--you followers of Ramtha--He told you that he had returned to gather HIS people! So be it and selah! There are many, MANY come forth at this time to gather individual groups, followers and species of origin from given galactic placements. Myself included--I am come to gather my races if appropriate--BUT, I AM COMMISSIONED WITH THE OVERALL DUTY OF TAKING ALL OFF WHO ARE GROWN INTO HIGHER UNDERSTANDING AND FREQUENCY ABILITY TO MAKE TRANSITION FOR IT IS THE TIME OF CYCLES IN WHICH THE PLANET WILL EITHER BE SHAPED UP OR EVACUATED TO ALLOW FOR REBIRTHING AND HEALING OF THE WOUNDED "MOTHER".

This is why you will find craft and beings from myriads of galactic locations here at this time--to tend of the flocks and participate in the transitional change. Much of the higher "sorting" will take place according to "preference" and "following" as you are brought into original safety. You perceive that a LOT is happening on your world and within your changing experiences--YOU SHOULD SEE OUT HERE! It is a time of God sorting according to learning, His own fragments of experience into proper categories, if you will, for

ultimately THERE IS NO DIFFERENCE BUT AS LONG AS THERE ARE PERCEPTIONS OF INDIVIDUAL PHYSICAL BEINGNESS--THERE IS DEFINITELY MANIFESTED "DIFFERENCE".

THE IN-DEPTH AND TOTAL UNDERSTANDING IS NOT A THING OF THE PHYSICAL DIMENSION CALLED EARTH OR SIMILAR PLANETARY EXPERIENCE--IF YOU HAVE ALL THOSE ANSWERS YOU WOULD NOT BE ON A PLANET SUCH AS EARTH, EXPERIENCING. WHAT HAPPENS LATER? IT IS NOT FOR ME TO SAY AND IF ONES TELL YOU THAT THEY KNOW--THEY LIE OR THE SPEAKER IS ILL-ADVISED. You can measure comprehension only so far and the rest has to be left to God and higher understanding. This does not mean that you might not know, for most have experienced already, that of which we speak. If, however, you continue to put the cart in front of the horse--you are going to have a long and miserable journey. You may have instant revelation into knowledge that there is total KNOWING--you will not, however, HAVE total KNOWING in anything called PHYSICAL FOR AS I WROTE ON THE YESTERDAY--THE TWO ARE NOT THE SAME--PHYSICAL AND SPIRITUAL ARE TWO PERCEPTIONS.

ST. GERMAIN

I have had many inquiries regarding my perceptions of connections with St. Germain and various groups who claim heading by Germain. I ask not to be pinned down as to various groups for I wish all men to discern through information and knowledge gained that it be YOUR opinion and not that of another--be the other ethereal or human--all groups, beings and humans will give you clues by which to discern Truth and many, even if they deviate into the human path too greatly, still give great measures of Truth and ultimately YOU MUST DECIDE AND DISCERN FOR SELF. IF THOSE ONES FAIL TO LOOK INTO OR AT ANOTHER'S PERCEPTION--

THEY ARE NOT TOTALLY OF GOD FOR GOD ALWAYS ENCOURAGES YOU TO LOOK AT ALL SO THAT YOU CAN SEE THAT WHICH STANDS AFTER ALL ELSE FALLS AWAY.

A friend has presented the Saint Germain Press, Inc., 1120 Stonehedge Dr., Schaumburg, Illinois 60194 as a source of the "I AM" Religious Activity of the Saint Germain Foundation. There are errors in the presented works of that group just as Man comes along and tampers with all groups to suit his own perceptions of that which HE discerns the higher energy meant to somehow project. But Germain? Germain is one of my closest associates and beloved friends. Dharma writes, and has written, books and volumes of material from Germain--often to contact his beloved workers such as J.S. of Mt. Shasta, etc.

Germain is of the violet ray of transmutation and an alchemist el superb. As we move higher in dimensional experience we forget that you ones must blend from the manifested and Germain remains much more closely connected to Earth Man in connection to your politics and science than, say, do I.

The United States is Germain's MAJOR focus just as Planet Earth (Shan) is the MAJOR focus of the Christed Energy at this time. Higher in the steps is Michael of the archangelic realm who is also focused on Planet Earth. You will find Gabriel right there, also, for you see, with each civilization (speaking generally of a focus of a planet) there are the guardians and they will be recognized by whatever a given culture or language group recognizes them. YOU ONES MUST COME INTO REALIZATION THAT THERE ARE MANY STEPS BETWEEN YOU AND THE ULTIMATE "ONE" SOURCE OF "ALL". Some of you are ready for the "ALL" but most are still in kindergarten in your journey to perfection and knowledge. That does not mean that God will abandon you until you "get there", you will be nurtured and loved and tended like the wondrous garden of budding flowers that you ARE. AT the moment

the crops are infested with destructive insects and molds/mildews and about to perish--no more and no less--but God has other places in the Creation upon which you can continue to experience--HE HAS GONE FORTH AND PREPARED PLACEMENT FOR ALL WHO WILL COME AND HE HAS PREPARED THEM ACCORDING TO YOUR OWN LEVEL OF PROGRESSION AND COMFORT OF PLACEMENT.

That which you perceive to be so wondrous about a place like Earth is that it is all you can perceive. As you look back on the experience from a higher viewpoint, you will realize it was quite base, cruel, painful and still, the most valuable of all experiences for it is where you learn to discern and make choices which allow soul to grow for all physical passes by the way. Now where will YOU go? Wherever you EXPECT to go for you will act in such manner that you will simply go wherever you expect to go. Some of you more humble ones will find that you aren't as pure as you proclaimed and some of you who perceive yourselves very short of perfection have actually that spark of Truth within which gets you to a very wondrous place indeed.

To P.B. of Canada, I suggest you get THE RAINBOW MASTERS Journal if you have it not--for it is mostly orchestrated by Germain. Germain also writes much for the Journals through both secretaries, Druthea and Dharma; and much advice regarding very human physical matters, via Thomas.

Now as to the workings of this transition time and Command-line as you interpret higherarchy. We do not recognize anything such as you have on Earth--however, we have to use structure and identification which you can somehow understand. That means that I have to utilize military structure, predominantly, for your government gives even worse example. Number one; we have no "Royalty" although on some planets there is an accepted "King"--for you have no better word to identify a top-person. We are given functions according to our capabilities and no

other reason--not seniority nor "education". We simply serve where we are capable but you do have to have ones "in-charge" to maintain flow in orderliness. For instance, there is gross misunderstanding regarding "Ashtar" and I make a lot of Earth enemies at this point for "Ashtar" speaks to a lot of Earth-based people--or used to! "Ashtar Command" is exactly that--a "Command", a structured "command". There will be one who heads the Command and that one is known as "Ashtar". This can be hard to accept if you think it to be a specific beauteous dark-haired, widowed-peak masculine human who looks like a handsome God. He may or may not. "It" is a total comprehensive computer system of incredible magnitude. I do not know how you would recognize a computer which is some equivalent to ten square miles if manifested. That does not mean that the entities in charge are a computer. The one you would call "Ashtar" is an entity of extremely high status. THAT "COM-MAND" is in overall charge of the various fleets come for observation and fleet operations if evacuation is required spontaneously. It is further at standby for what we can refer to, for lack of better description, lift-off for reason of global devastation, etc.--to simply get you off the place prior to devastating changes as the planet goes into major cleansing and detoxification phase. Anything short of atmospheric annihilation can be cleansed by simply rotation of continents into/out of the sea and reestablishing life-forms. This is where comes the perception that Man evolved from the sea--because it appeared after great cyclic changes that all available life-form was from the sea--and so be it. But there was also the establishment--again, of rather primitive Man to reestablish experience anew for all newly created souls must have experience and teachers and thus and so--this is the thought projection of God-Creator as Creation is formed in various facets of existence. Soul is immortal but new beginnings of perception must be accommodated.

PERCEPTIONS LIMITED

Man can only project that which

MAN perceives--as with your evangelists for instance--it does not mean that the perceptions are correct for they are almost ALWAYS incorrect for you have no ability to view from the mountain, so to speak.

Let us look specifically at a clipping sent to me: April, 91: Astronomers find new space entity. Astronomers have found a mysterious object about 100 billion times as massive as the Sun, and they say it is either the largest black hole ever found or a completely new, unexplained phenomenon.

"The huge mass and its great concentration and darkness are puzzling and unlike any found previously," said Joss Bland-Hawthorn of Rice University, one of the discoverers.

The object's mass is roughly equal to that of all the stars in the Milky Way galaxy, Bland-Hawthorn said. Yet it is compressed into a space 10,000 times smaller.

Ah, the wondrous things left to be unfolded. Yes, I know what it is but obviously NO ONE on your placement does. Don't tell me that so and so knows and he/she is on your placement. IF THEY KNOW IT CAME NOT FROM YOUR PLACE--does any of this begin to have meaning? If I told you what that is and it turns out to be correct--you STILL GOT IT FROM SOMEWHERE OTHER THAN ON YOUR PLACE! I am not going to tell you, however, for that is for you to place in realization. I will tell you that it is very, very important--"important" meaning that which has great impact on the largest numbers of beings. You see, "important" doesn't mean "good": it means marked by or indicative of significant worth or consequence. This is just example for illustration: Adolf Hitler might be considered by some to be far more "important" to the world than was "Jesus Christ"--certainly he would rank right up near the top "since" that time. Many of the most "important" clues within the Holy Books have NOT BEEN CORRUPTED IN TOTAL, FOR THEY WERE NOT UNDERSTOOD WELL ENOUGH TO CORRUPT THEM--THAT "PHE-

NOMENON" IN YOUR HEAVENS IS ONE OF THEM!

I request that we write a bit more follow-on to yesterday's subject and we can take up current daily events later today, perhaps. There are things going on like the preliminary passage of the "Free Trade Bill" WHICH SHOULD HAVE YOU TERRIFIED!, but as I said, "man cannot live by bread alone". You must come into understanding how things REALLY work and that belongs to the soul. I do ask that Dru's recent scripting be included anywhere along with these writings for Sananda, Germain, Michael and ME are going to give you a load to carry. If it causes "overload" I can only ask that you go back and catch up on the back Journals, etc. You cannot expect to start post-graduate level and comprehend it if you are not even in grade one. Use "reason", beloved ones, for Truth may fall all over you but if you are not prepared--you won't see it.

Salu, for I AM--by any label. I touch ye gently, chelas, for I find ye ones indeed worthy.

5/24/91 #2 HATONN TODAY

May I be so bold as to point out a few items for your consideration. I need not make much comment--just YOU pay attention as I take just a few items from today's *Wall Street Journal* and see HOW MANY OF YOU PICKED THEM UP AND WHAT DO YOU THINK ABOUT THEM? WHEN IT COMES TO THE BANKING SITUATION--PLEASE PAY CLOSE ATTENTION FOR THIS IS A GLOBAL THING, NO MATTER WHAT "THEY" TELL YOU.

BUSH/KUWAIT

"Outrage Boils over the post-war policies, of Kuwait's royal rulers.

The anger goes beyond the quick trials and harsh sentences for accused traitors. Comments by Kuwait's ambassador to the U.S. in a TV interview that Kuwait doesn't need lectures from Ameri-

cans on judicial practices further fan the flames. "The Kuwaitis seem to have slipped back to a state of prewar arrogance" fumes Rep. Ackerman, a Democrat who backed sending U.S. troops to free Kuwait.

Bush officials stay low key despite Kuwait's slowness to move toward democracy. The emir gives the U.S. only vague promises about setting a specific date for elections. Kuwaitis are noncommittal on giving women equal rights. Middle East Watch, a human rights group, says that over 100,000 residents who have Kuwaiti mothers and foreign fathers are denied benefits.

"Given Kuwait's actions, I'm confused about what the high noble purpose of this war was," says Washington bank chairman Joe Albritton.

Undoubtedly there is promise of better--closer to home:

President Bush marked the 89th anniversary of Cuban independence Monday by calling for a free press there, the right to organize political parties and free and fair elections under International supervision. He challenged Fidel Castro to let Cuba live in peace with its neighbors, promising that if Mr. Castro made such changes, relations between our two countries would "significantly" improve. He focused, in short, not on Mr. Castro, but on the need for Cubans to pick their leaders by a democratic process.

On the same day, the president said he would oppose the lifting of trade sanctions on Iraq so long as Saddam Hussein was in power. He did not call for a vote in Iraq. The presidential spokesman called attention to a recent speech by deputy national security adviser, Robert Gates (yes, the one up for head of the CIA), to the American Society of Newspaper Editors. Mr. Gates also focused on Saddam, not on ending the Baath dictatorship by giving Iraqis a fair chance to pick their leaders.

This seems odd. It is Saddam, not Fidel Castro, who has been calling for democracy. He has

agreed to grant the Kurds autonomy within a looser federal Iraq, and he has stated that press freedoms, the rule of law and elections throughout Iraq would be a more acceptable guarantee of the rights of the opposition than a Western military force or even the U.N. security squad, which he has whittled down to 500 men armed only with handcuffs. He seems to be responding to the demands stated two years earlier in London by Iraqi Shiites and Kurds, of the right, left and center, for democracy and the rule of law as a durable protection of their rights within the present boundaries of Iraq; and to the same demands presented during Operation Desert Shield by 21 political parties, including all major opposition groups.

Oh well, guess they lied to you about the need for the Iraq war, after all--how many of you have noticed?

And, again, crime will be encouraged and abetted by your government:

The Supreme Court has said that they will completely repeal the statute known as RICO (Racketeer Influenced and Corrupt Organizations law) if major reforms are not quick in coming--Dan Quayle has taken up the banner and reforms are expected to be forthcoming shortly!

Now for more on Quayle and Bush:

Bush readies vetoes to block Democrats, who hope for political gains: Leading the White House hit list: bills restricting strike-breakers and mandating parental leave. Administration officials vow openly to veto a defense bill that fails to fund the B-2 bomber and SDI. They talk privately of vetoing legislation that cuts spending on the space station, a pet project of Darman and Quayle.

And, money, money--must be money aplenty:

Bush responded to increasingly open Soviet pleas for financial help, saying he would be backing a Western aid package tied to eco-

nomie reform by Moscow. The President said he hasn't received a formal aid request, but noted that Gorbachev is sending an envoy to Washington next week to discuss economic issues.

Ok, so you just gave them another 1 1/2 Billion dollars in grain--that comes up to 3.5 Billion now and growing, for this does not consider the private commitments made by private grain growers when Gorbachev visited in the U.S. YOU HAVE NO RESERVE, DEAR LITTLE AMERICANS! THIS little package now being referred to is in the amount of \$100 Billion (one hundred billion dollars). So be it.

But Bush is on a roll, let us not slacken now:

The House agreed to **EXTEND BUSH'S SPECIAL AUTHORITY TO NEGOTIATE TRADE AGREEMENTS, CLEARING THE WAY FOR TRADE TALKS WITH MEXICO.** The action means Bush can submit trade accords that aren't subject to legislative amendments (which are all under regulations already in his power). But the House reserved the right to make revisions if the pact doesn't include promised labor and environmental protections.

The trade talks are likely to accelerate what is already Mexico's greatest economic upsurge in a decade----and the abolition of American industrial strength!!!!

But, the best is yet to come--hold your breath if you have missed this one. The banks, S&L's and Insurance companies have not stripped you quite far enough into total poverty and destruction so we now have a nice new one for you--the people:

A HOUSE PANEL ENDORSED AN OVERHAUL OF DEPRESSION-ERA FEDERAL BANK LAWS AFTER VOTING IN FAVOR OF THE BANKING INDUSTRY ON SEVERAL AMENDMENTS.

This banking bill cleared panel by 36-0 vote:

Approval of the measure, which contains **MANY OF THE BUSH ADMINISTRATION'S PROPOSALS**, sharply boosts the prospects for enactment of comprehensive banking legislation this year.

It came after a day of pro-bank votes that exempted nearly 80% of the nation's banks from the Community Reinvestment Act and gutted an earlier amendment that could have slowed expansion by large banks.

Under the bill the Financial Institutions Subcommittee is sending to the full committee, banks would be allowed to establish nationwide branch networks, affiliate with securities firms (undoubtedly more honest than the S&L's) and become parts of holding companies that are owned by industrial corporations. Elements of the plan to modernize the banking system still face significant legislative obstacles, **BUT TREASURY OFFICIALS AND OTHER BACKERS OF STREAMLINED BANK LAWS (ESPECIALLY THE FEDERAL RESERVE CORPORATION) WERE DELIGHTED BY THE PANEL'S ENDORSEMENT OF MAJOR SECTIONS OF A BILL THAT APPEARED TO HAVE LITTLE CHANCE JUST A MONTH AGO.**

"This unanimous vote changes the dynamics" of the debate over how to modernize banking laws, said Rep. John LaFalce. "The 36-0 vote increases the chances of passage dramatically." Edward Yingling, chief lobbyist for the American Bankers Association, said the breadth of the House panel's bill will help build momentum for comprehensive legislation in the Senate Banking Committee. The Senate panel is in the early stages of trying to build consensus on its version of the bill, etc., etc., etc.

I won't take time herein to list subcommittee and committee members but I ask you to take your Congressional handbook and look at the list. Then I want you to go to the Trilateral Commission and Council on Foreign Relations and do a little cross checking--good luck, WORLD!

NOW FOR THE WHOPPER WHICH WILL SHOW YOU THE CONNECTIONS WHICH YOU MIGHT MISS IF TODAY WAS HEAVY ON OTHER READING FOR YOU WON'T GET A SECOND CHANCE FROM THE MEDIA OR PRESS.

While you might think this is a singular effort to hook up the Securities racket into the Banking system only in America--you should see what Great Britain has **ALREADY DONE** and, just this day, what Japan is doing:

Japanese Bank Liberalization: Japanese banking regulators received draft proposals for desegregating the securities and banking business.

Under the auspices of the Finance Ministry's banking bureau, the Financial System Research Council hopes to make formal its staff's recommendations--largely what the financial industry expected--within two weeks. The Securities Exchange Council may act on the draft today.

The plan calls for mutual entry by banks and securities firms into each group's business through dedicated subsidiaries. For example, new laws would require separate units for traditional securities dealings and trust banking, and allow commercial banking by long-term credit banks...and so it goes.

But what of this?

Saudi Arabia seeks war loans: Saudi Arabia is said to be seeking a \$2.5 billion loan from major Saudi banks to help meet some Gulf War costs. The kingdom this month signed a \$4.5 billion credit with a group of foreign banks, its first dollar borrowing in more than two decades (no, don't breathe yet). The Islamic proscription against usury makes borrowing a sensitive subject. Saudi Arabia is expected to use both loans to pay the \$8 billion still owed of its \$13.5 billion contribution to the U.S. to pay a share of the war's cost.

Breathe now! Is this some kind of crazy and unusual day in the news world? No, just a regular day of

tightening nooses and honing axes for the demise of the planet as you know it. Just one more day in the halls of "injustice" while you-the-people consume the poison bite by bite. By the way, the "camel is already inside the tent--waving its tail at you."

I don't know about you--but I can't stand any more so let us allow you to read for selves--you just have to remember to read between the lines and know what to look for. Good luck. I do not, at this point, see how you are going to get out of it.

Thank you for your attention and your service--this old road can be quite wondrous if we walk of it together for I know the way to where we wish to go. Salu.

To clear, please.

5/21/91, SANANDA

UNDERSTANDING YOUR CURRENT SPIRITUAL REVOLUTION

Greetings precious Druthea. I AM Sananda. I come in the service of Holy God/Aton of Light, Truth, Wisdom and Glory. This day I will further clarify and describe that which is occurring upon your plane in this time-frame of history.

Your species and planet Shan (Earth) is experiencing a spiritual REVOLUTION, which means, recognizing, challenging, changing and discarding the spiritual false and "archaic" ways, so that you can surmount your stagnapt condition and method of adapting to limited ego-separate "belief" indoctrination. The reason for this "revolution" is that you are making room for your Spiritual RENAISSANCE, that is, your New Birth, Resurrection and Revival of God-Light Truth gained from personally accessing the Divine Knowledge and Wisdom of your Spirit WITHIN.

Just as the revival of letters and art in Europe marked the *Historical Renaissance* or transition from medieval to modern history representing the *rebirth* of civilization out of archaic creative suppression to a period of time (roughly 14th through 16th century) of relative

abundant artistic expression and freedom, so too is your species experiencing a "Spiritual" transition or *Renaissance*.

The Great Creative Movement of Spirit is singing its song of CREATION in the hearts of ALL who choose to hear. Ones who attune themselves to the Holy Vibration of God/Creator/Creation WITHIN and WITHOUT, will experience consciously THE BURNING DEATH OF THE ILLUSION OF SEPARATION FROM God/Aton/-Creation. Out of the ashes you ones will be reborn...resurrected from your sleepy semi-conscious state in which you have long existed and that is, the "altered" ego-separation experienced in your physical-dense vibration illusion. Many of you have been in this creative unfoldment process for some years already. Many of you notice that TIME as you measure it seems to be *speeding up* and your "lessons" have often been frequent, difficult and stressful especially due to increased intensity of the unfolding, understanding and releasing process.

Be aware, chelas, that the spiritual work you are accomplishing in this time frame IS intensified, magnified and CONSTANT. Many of you no longer have the luxury of "time" and lack of "experience" to claim innocence and ignorance of spiritual Truth and so your CONSCIENCE is moving you as fast as possible to learn and discern QUICKLY that you can shed the physical attachments as well as "altered EGO" illusions. YOU ARE IN TRANSITION. YOU ARE CLAIMING YOUR SPIRITUAL RENAISSANCE. The chosen path of many of you to attain "graduation" involves the releasing of YOUR ADVERSARY WITHIN. This time-frame represents your spiritual-rebirth opportunity and the process in itself is creating your spiritual revolution...your inner battle to resurrect YOUR SPIRIT WITHIN from the self-imposed prison, of which you have forgotten existed. You can remember NOW. Because of God/Aton's INFINITE grace and wisdom, you ones are NOW given the opportunity to AWAKEN to the call of the MIGHTY PRESENCE OF GOD/ATON/CRE-

ATION WITHIN YOU!! DO YOU HEAR?!

Thank you for your attention. I AM Sananda, One With GOD, in service to Light of God/Aton's Holy, Divine PRESENCE, and to you my brethren. Thank you precious little sister, Druthea. Salu.

NETWORKING

We continually receive phone calls from those of you who are feeling isolated in their particular area of the country. If you are interested in meeting others in your region who share in the Phoenix material, write to America West giving us permission to network and we will connect you with others.

CONSTITUTION KIT

For those who want to know how they can help save our Constitution--we now are offering a detailed kit of information about our government and the Constitution to help in preserving our freedoms. The kit is available to individuals or groups for \$8.00 per kit, or for \$20 POST PAID with RAPE OF THE CONSTITUTION book included.

SEMINARS

George & Desiree Green will speak June 7, 1991, 7 PM at Royce Hotel Ballroom, 1601 Belvedere Rd., W. Palm Beach, Florida Admission \$5.00 Call Kip (407) 533-0703

June 15, 1991, 1-4 PM at Midway Motor Inn, Dorsett & I-270, St. Louis, MO. Admission \$20.00 Call Mike Babcock (314) 343-1849

THE PHOENIX JOURNALS:

Sipapu Odyssey
And They Called His Name Immanuel, I Am Sananda
Space-Gate
Spiral To Economic Disaster
From Here To Armageddon
Survival Is Only Ten Feet From Hell
The Rainbow Masters
AIDS, The Last Great Plague

Satan's Drummers
Privacy In a Fishbowl
Cry of The Phoenix
Crucifixion of The Phoenix
Skeletons In The Closet
R.R.P.P.*
*Rape, Ravage, Pillage and Plunder of the Phoenix
Rape of The Constitution
You Can Slay The Dragon
The Naked Phoenix
Blood And Ashes
Firestorm In Babylon
The Mossad Connection
Creation, The Sacred Universe
Pleiades Connection, Return Of The Phoenix Vol. I
Burnt Offerings and Bloodstained Sands
Shrouds Of The Seventh Seal
The Bitter Communion
Counterfeit Blessings
The Phoenix Express Vol's I & II (\$15)
The Phoenix Express Vol's III & IV (\$15)
The Phoenix Express Vol's V & VI (\$15)

The price is \$10 per JOURNAL, (EXCEPTING EX-PRESS) 10% discount on orders of 4 or more. California residents add 6% sales tax. Add shipping, UPS \$3.25 and \$1.00 each additional or U.S. Mail \$2.50 for first title and \$1.00 each additional.

Write for Quantity Discount. Available from America West or your Local Distributor.

Express is \$20 per 13 ISSUES for U.S. & Canada (including back issues for current Volume) or \$75 per 52 ISSUES. FOREIGN is \$30 per 13 (1 Vol.) \$110 per 52 issues.

Send orders and Payments to: America West Distributors, P.O. Box 986, Tehachapi, CA. 93581.

For credit card orders or book catalog and sample newsletter call 1/800-729-4131. For personal inquiries or other purposes, please call 1/805-822-9655.

We are all manufacturers--some make good, others make trouble and still others make excuses.

If you have tried to do something and failed, you are vastly better off than if you had tried to do nothing and succeeded.



PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS

A bulletin commenting on appropriate current news events, clarification of portions of the Journals and answers of a general nature to questions not found in the existing Journals.

PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS is published by America West Publishers, Inc. P.O. BOX 986 Tehachapi, CA. 93581. Subscription rate is \$20 per 13 issues or \$75 per 52 issues, First Class mailing. COPYRIGHT 1991 by America West Publishers, Inc. All rights reserved. Reproduction of this copyrighted material for private non-profit use is expressly encouraged, for commercial purposes it is strictly forbidden.

MAY 1991 VOLUME XIII NUMBER 8

**5/24/91 #2 HATONN
TODAY**

May I be so bold as to point out a few items for your consideration. I need not make much comment--just YOU pay attention as I take just a few items from today's *Wall Street Journal* and see HOW MANY OF YOU PICKED THEM UP AND WHAT DO YOU THINK ABOUT THEM? WHEN IT COMES TO THE BANKING SITUATION--PLEASE PAY CLOSE ATTENTION FOR THIS IS A GLOBAL THING, NO MATTER WHAT "THEY" TELL YOU.

BUSH/KUWAIT

Outrage Boils over the postwar policies of Kuwait's royal rulers.

The anger goes beyond the quick trials and harsh sentences for accused traitors. Comments by Kuwait's ambassador to the U.S. in a TV interview that Kuwait doesn't need lectures from Americans on judicial practices further fan the flames. "The Kuwaitis seem to have slipped back to a state of prewar arrogance" fumes Rep. Ackerman, a Democrat who backed sending U.S. troops to free Kuwait.

Bush officials stay low key despite Kuwait's slowness to move toward democracy. The emir gives the U.S. only vague promises about setting a specific date for elections. Kuwaitis are noncommittal on giving women equal rights. Middle East Watch, a human rights group, says that over 100,000 residents who have Kuwaiti mothers and foreign fathers are denied benefits.

"Given Kuwait's actions, I'm confused about what the high noble purpose of this war was", says Wash-

ington bank chairman Joe Albritton.

Undoubtedly there is promise of better--closer to home:

President Bush marked the 89th anniversary of Cuban independence Monday by calling for a free press there, the right to organize political parties and free and fair elections under International supervision. He challenged Fidel Castro to let Cuba live in peace with its neighbors, promising that if Mr. Castro made such changes, relations between our two countries would "significantly" improve. He focused, in short, not on Mr. Castro, but on the need for Cubans to pick their leaders by a democratic process.

On the same day, the president said he would oppose the lifting of trade sanctions on Iraq so long as Saddam Hussein was in power. He did not call for a vote in Iraq. The presidential spokesman called attention to a recent speech by deputy national security adviser, Robert Gates (yes, the one up for head of the CIA), to the American Society of Newspaper Editors. Mr. Gates also focused on Saddam, not on ending the Baath dictatorship by giving Iraqis a fair chance to pick their leaders.

This seems odd. It is Saddam, not Fidel Castro, who has been calling for democracy. He has agreed to grant the Kurds autonomy within a looser federal Iraq, and he has stated that press freedoms, the rule of law and elections throughout Iraq would be a more acceptable guarantee of the rights of the opposition than a Western military force or even the U.N. security squad, which he has whittled down to 500 men armed only with handcuffs. He seems to be respond-

ing to the demands stated two years earlier in London by Iraqi Shiites and Kurds, of the right, left and center, for democracy and the rule of law as a durable protection of their rights within the present boundaries of Iraq; and to the same demands presented during Operation Desert Shield by 21 political parties, including all major opposition groups.

Oh well, guess they lied to you about the need for the Iraq war, after all--how many of you have noticed?

And, again, crime will be encouraged and abetted by your government:

The Supreme Court has said that they will completely repeal the statute known as RICO (Racketeer Influenced and Corrupt Organizations law) if major reforms are not quick in coming--Dan Quayle has taken up the banner and reforms are expected to be forthcoming shortly!

Now for more on Quayle and Bush:

Bush readies vetoes to block Democrats, who hope for political gains: Leading the White House hit list: bills restricting strikebreakers and mandating parental leave. Administration officials vow openly to veto a defense bill that fails to fund the B-2 bomber and SDI. They talk privately of vetoing legislation that cuts spending on the space station, a pet project of Darman and Quayle.

And, money, money--must be money aplenty:

Bush responded to increasingly open Soviet pleas for financial help, saying he would be backing a Western aid package tied to economic reform by Moscow. The President said he

hasn't received a formal aid request, but noted that Gorbachev is sending an envoy to Washington next week to discuss economic issues.

Ok, so you just gave them another 1 1/2 Billion dollars in grain--that comes up to 3.5 Billion now and growing, for this does not consider the private commitments made by private grain growers when Gorbachev visited in the U.S. YOU HAVE NO RESERVE, DEAR LITTLE AMERICANS! THIS little package now being referred to is in the amount of \$100 Billion (one hundred billion dollars). So be it.

But Bush is on a roll, let us not slacken now:

The House agreed to EXTEND BUSH'S SPECIAL AUTHORITY TO NEGOTIATE TRADE AGREEMENTS, CLEARING THE WAY FOR TRADE TALKS WITH MEXICO. The action means Bush can submit trade accords that aren't subject to legislative amendments (which are all under regulations already in his power). But the House reserved the right to make revisions if the pact doesn't include promised labor and environmental protections.

The trade talks are likely to accelerate what is already Mexico's greatest economic upsurge in a decade---and the abolition of American industrial strength!!!!

But, the best is yet to come--hold your breath if you have missed this one. The banks, S&L's and Insurance companies have not stripped you quite far enough into total poverty and destruction so we now have a nice new one for you--the people:

A HOUSE PANEL ENDORSED AN OVERHAUL OF DEPRESSION-ERA FEDERAL BANK LAWS AFTER VOTING IN FAVOR OF THE BANKING INDUSTRY ON SEVERAL AMENDMENTS.

This banking bill cleared panel by 36-0 vote:

Approval of the measure, which contains MANY OF THE BUSH ADMINISTRATION'S PROPOSALS, sharply boosts the prospects for enactment of comprehensive banking legislation this year.

It came after a day of pro-bank

votes that exempted nearly 80% of the nation's banks from the Community Reinvestment Act and gutted an earlier amendment that could have slowed expansion by large banks.

Under the bill the Financial Institutions Subcommittee is sending to the full committee, banks would be allowed to establish nationwide branch networks, affiliate with securities firms (undoubtedly more honest than the S&L's) and become parts of holding companies that are owned by industrial corporations. Elements of the plan to modernize the banking system still face significant legislative obstacles, BUT TREASURY OFFICIALS AND OTHER BACKERS OF STREAMLINED BANK LAWS (ESPECIALLY THE FEDERAL RESERVE CORPORATION) WERE DELIGHTED BY THE PANEL'S ENDORSEMENT OF MAJOR SECTIONS OF A BILL THAT APPEARED TO HAVE LITTLE CHANCE JUST A MONTH AGO.

"This unanimous vote changes the dynamics" of the debate over how to modernize banking laws, said Rep. John LaFalce. "The 36-0 vote increases the chances of passage dramatically." Edward Yingling, chief lobbyist for the American Bankers Association, said the breadth of the House panel's bill will help build momentum for comprehensive legislation in the Senate Banking Committee. The Senate panel is in the early stages of trying to build consensus on its version of the bill, etc., etc., etc.

I won't take time herein to list subcommittee and committee members but I ask you to take your Congressional handbook and look at the list. Then I want you to go to the Trilateral Commission and Council on Foreign Relations and do a little cross checking--good luck, WORLD!

NOW FOR THE WHOPPER WHICH WILL SHOW YOU THE CONNECTIONS WHICH YOU MIGHT MISS IF TODAY WAS HEAVY ON OTHER READING FOR YOU WON'T GET A SECOND CHANCE FROM THE MEDIA OR PRESS.

While you might think this is a singular effort to hook up the Securities racket into the Banking system only in America--you should see what Great Britain has ALREADY DONE and, just this day, what Japan is doing:

Japanese Bank Liberalization: Japanese banking regulators received draft proposals for desegregating the securities and banking business.

Under the auspices of the Finance Ministry's banking bureau, the Financial System Research Council hopes to make formal its staff's recommendations--largely what the financial industry expected--within two weeks. The Securities Exchange Council may act on the draft today.

The plan calls for mutual entry by banks and securities firms into each group's business through dedicated subsidiaries. For example, new laws would require separate units for traditional securities dealings and trust banking, and allow commercial banking by long-term credit banks...and so it goes.

But what of this?

Saudi Arabia seeks war loans: Saudi Arabia is said to be seeking a \$2.5 billion loan from major Saudi banks to help meet some Gulf War costs. The kingdom this month signed a \$4.5 billion credit with a group of foreign banks, its first dollar borrowing in more than two decades (no, don't breathe yet). The Islamic proscription against usury makes borrowing a sensitive subject. Saudi Arabia is expected to use both loans to pay the \$8 billion still owed of its \$13.5 billion contribution to the U.S. to pay a share of the war's cost.

Breathe now! Is this some kind of crazy and unusual day in the news world? No, just a regular day of tightening nooses and honing axes for the demise of the planet as you know it. Just one more day in the halls of "injustice" while you-the-people consume the poison bite by bite. By the way, the "camel is already inside the tent--waving its tail at you."

I don't know about you--but I can't stand any more so let us allow you to read for selves--you just have to remember to read between the lines and know what to look for. Good luck. I do not, at this point, see how you are going to get out of it.

SUCCESSFUL COMMUNICATION MEANS RECOGNIZING AND CLEARLY DEFINING "INNER" EXPECTATIONS

Greetings, precious Druthea. We are Sananda, Lord Michael, and St. Germain. We come in the service of Holy God/Aton of Light and The Creation.

We will begin this day with the challenge of peeling away the "barriers" to successful communication in your "human" languages by efforting to show you how you can stretch the limitations of human language to achieve clearer and more succinct communication ability with one another.

Because "Universal Language" has no limiting "words", it is God's perfect language. When beings communicate in Universal language, there is no way to "lie" to yourself or another about your intent, since it is the language which utilizes pure thought from that which is "in the heart/spirit" as...feeling. So the key to more successful communication on your plane is to learn to fully understand HOW you feel about a circumstance before you. Now, **emotion** is defined as, "A strong surge of FEELING, as of love, hate, or fear." So by understanding and identifying your feeling accurately, you will find that YOUR perceptions and beliefs about any given circumstance will bring up certain emotional feelings. First, you must correctly determine which emotion you actually do feel. For example, when you correctly determine that you are afraid, then you must determine WHY you are afraid in order for you to successfully resolve it. Fear is a feeling one has generally when he feels threatened in some way. Every emotion is SHOWING you something...a lesson to be understood, or a sustaining need we all have, such as absolute/unconditional LOVE. For example, when you are touched by some act or behavior done for you or another in kindness which absolute love expresses, you feel JOY and UNITY.

On the other hand, when you are angry or hurt about something someone said or did "to" you and you fail to identify ACTUALLY WHY you feel this way, then you will be unable to communicate effectively to "clarify" what may perhaps be a misperception on your

part. Then most often, your unresolved anger and hurt will actually propel you to respond in a variety of "punishing" behaviors directed toward self, the other who you perceived caused you pain, ALL others with whom you come in contact, or all of the above. One of the common ways ones respond irresponsibly, which we discussed previously, is through "passive-resistant" behavior, in which one is afraid or simply unwilling to confront the person honestly about his anger and/or hurt feelings and therefore seeks indirect ways to punish the perceived perpetrator against him. Others of you ones respond most directly in your anger and hurt to the perceived perpetrator, and then, of course, when ones begin arguing about WHO is RIGHT and WHO is WRONG, nothing is solved, and resentment begins to establish itself most firmly, especially when ones stubbornly refuse to search the common ground of cause which allows self-understanding of MUTUAL responsibility of the circumstance. When mutual understanding of each "point of perception" is accomplished for each, then a satisfying resolution, which recognizes joint responsibility of forgiveness and release of the "error", can be reached. Of course, both must wish to resolve the issue between them, for if one's objective is to deny responsibility and continue to blame and punish, then THEY must deal with what is now their PROBLEM on their own. The others must stand firm with integrity to not allow themselves to be PULLED down or into an emotional drama of one who is unwilling to reasonably resolve their problem.

Now, feeling anger and hurt is definitely a most uncomfortable place to be, in that one will feel isolated, separated and rejected and so his "altered" ego will urge him to cast blame outside of self. Many of you have most likely heard the saying or even have personally felt like "It is ME against the World". It is not a comfortable feeling to feel unsupported and "victimized" and so it is up to YOU to learn to set aside "Altered" Ego perceptions so that you can successfully uncover HOW you have contributed to the cause of this "victim" self-separation and/or misunderstanding with another.

One of the challenges you ones have in your interrelationships is responsible communication. In order to communicate responsibly, YOU each must be-

come acutely in touch with WHY you feel these "negative" emotions, such as fear, anger, jealousy and resentment. For example, many of you ones often use "sarcastic humor" to state your true feelings, let off "steam" and yet still "hide" the feelings. Many of your so-called comedians have successfully used cutting, sarcastic and sardonic jokes to tell the world or even particular others HOW they really feel about them...and then of course they call it humor. They behave as if it's okay to call it a "joke" because they assume it is *less painful* to the ones the sarcasm is directed at, only deep inside, THEY KNOW IT IS NOT LESS PAINFUL AT ALL. Ones who USE sarcasm in their communication, whether it be comedians or not, must recognize they most often harbor intense feelings of unresolved anger and/or unworthiness and they desire to feel superior by causing pain, somewhat indirectly by calling it "humor", to others because of these intense unresolved FEELINGS within.

Let's give you ones a common example of how many of you USE what you call "humor" to express inner hurt and/or superiority/unworthiness. We have often heard you ones make a sarcastic (An ironical or scornful utterance; contemptuous and taunting language) remark, such as, "*When God said brains, you thought He said trains, so that's why you have no brains*" and then you'll say, "*No, Just Kidding*"...ha ha ha. We have heard so many unkind things said by you ones to each other, and then, "*No, I'm just kidding*". Sorry, chelas, MOSTLY YOU ARE NOT "JUST" KIDDING in these circumstances. This is most often a "dig" and usually falls under "passive-resistant" behavior. You have a wondrous cliché in this regard. "*Many a TRUTH is said in jest*". So be it.

Now we will discuss **expectations**, to **expect** defined as, "1. To look forward to as a certain or probable. 2. To look for as right, proper, or necessary. 3. Informal To presume; suppose."

All of you have expectations, whether you completely understand what they are or not. Of course, for successful communication in your interrelationships, being CLEAR yourself about what are your expectations within any given relationship and/or situation is essential. Now there are what can be termed "reasonable" or "realistic" ex-

expectations as well as "unreasonable" and "unrealistic" expectations. For example, there is certainly nothing "wrong" with looking forward to being justly treated, or to making a successful speech. Those are reasonable expectations for one who treats others justly, and one who prepares properly for his speech. But to expect that others will behave AS YOU would in any given circumstance, is most unrealistic. All will behave according to their own inner integrity, or lack thereof, or they will behave according to the dictates of their own individual personality, which may certainly be correct for them, only perhaps not YOUR way. In order to successfully interrelate in harmony and balance, ALL expectations must be acknowledged openly, so that all expectations which are determined reasonable be defined clearly for all. In this way the integrity of your defined common expectations and objectives, such as work objectives, will not be compromised because of unresolved emotions, unrealistic expectations or other allowed misunderstandings.

There are many kinds of what would be termed "social" expectations, such as saying, "Thank you" when someone does something nice for you or serves you in some way. In most all situations, gratitude expressed to another is most reasonable and certainly appreciated, if it is sincere. Now ask yourselves, chelas, when you ones GIVE something to another, whether it be a physical gift or something intangible such as friendship, love and support, what DO you expect in return? You are NOT honest with yourselves, chelas, if you tell yourselves, "I expect nothing." Because even when you extend YOUR hand in sincere love, kindness and friendship, YOU expect the one you give to to LIKE you and feel connected to you in return. You want to be a part of their life by letting them know YOU appreciate and support them. You enjoy the inner "rewards" of giving which makes someone feel good and appreciated. If the receiver is ungracious to you, face it, chelas, you are disappointed and often saddened.

Let us give another example of expectations. When you personally make your commitment to serve GOD, what do you expect in return for your service? Well, certainly a "reasonable" expectation is that you expect to be guided and sustained, to be protected

and fulfilled within your service, do you not? Or what do YOU expect? Do you expect that you need not be responsible for your own behavior? Do you expect your life to be "problem" free and your lessons easier? Do you expect to be more special than your other brothers and sisters? Do you "bargain" with God: you'll give this, IF he gives that? We are asking you to really be HONEST with yourselves, chelas, because your "unreasonable" expectations are NEVER met and so it is best to uncover them NOW so that you can find the true PEACE, JOY and BALANCE in your service to God, which reasonable expectations provide for you.

Now, we would like you ones to clearly think about what are your expectations when and if you decide to make your home in Tehachapi? Do you expect spiritual perfection of the ones already committed in service? Do you expect "social" fun and entertainment from Dharma, Oberli, Hatonn, George and Desiree' and the others here? Do you expect the businesses created by these ones to financially support you, now or in the future? WHY do you wish to be here? To be closer to God, perhaps? To learn how to be closer to God? Remember YOU are the temple for God. Do you recognize a purpose for you, perhaps, a way to serve GOD where you are able and willing to do so? Do you expect Hatonn to tell you what you must do as your service to GOD? Do you KNOW what your service is? For we will tell you, as has our beloved brother Hatonn, that Tehachapi is a place of work, of commitment of service to GOD/ATON Our Father, to assist the growth, transition and cleansing of a sick/unbalanced humanity and this beloved planet, Shan. We have a job, and YOU ones who choose to serve God are the hands and feet of HIS Brotherhood of LIGHT. The road is often most painful and precarious for you beloved ones of GOD's service, most especially emotionally, until you ones learn to detach from others' often cruel rejection of you and their unwillingness to SEE the truth. God only asks that YOU do your job to the best of your ability. Do you expect that you WILL? Ponder these things, chelas, for in confronting self-expectations in responsibility, you will unlock that door to the inner peace and fulfillment which has often eluded most of you in your "past" experiences.

TRUST

Now we will discuss a very prominent barrier to successful communication within your interrelationships, and that is TRUST, defined as, "1. Confident reliance on the integrity, honesty, or justice of another; faith. 2. Something committed to one's care; a charge or responsibility."

Trust is a most delicate subject in that most all of you have either breached a trust and/or been the "victim" of a breach of trust by others. So as a result, most of you find it difficult to establish complete trust and faith in others whom you share experience with. First of all, many of you now recognize that you as "common people" have blindly trusted your government leaders and many of THEM have breached YOUR trust by lying and deceiving you for their own selfish means. So it stands to reason that you NOT give trust blindly or freely to other HUMAN beings until you KNOW of their integrity and intent. For example, DO YOU DESERVE to be trusted? Are you able to keep the private matters of another who trusts you with sharing them with you, to yourself? Do you respect the privacy of others? Or are you always looking over the fence of others to see what they are doing, which is NONE of your business unless it is harmful to you or impacts you in some way that is not reasonable. Many of you have a very dangerous "habit" of gossiping about and then you wonder WHY you are NOT trusted by others. This is why it is most important that for trust to develop, ones must clearly define what matters are privately shared and a shared commitment of responsible communication is adopted by both or all parties, so that any possible misunderstandings can be ironed out quickly and completely. In true dedicated friendship and the commitment thereof, ones always have the shared objective of achieving mutual trust, support, loyalty and understanding, especially when differences come up for them to manage together.

There is really little else more painful and disappointing than for one of you, who possesses honest integrity within, to establish and nurture a friendship, give your love, loyalty and trust to another and then find that they do not honor and trust you enough to speak honestly to you about their true feelings and instead they spite you behind

your back, or even more disheartening, that they have actually USED you for their own selfish means such as to gain money, prestige, sexual conquest or power and NEVER really thought of you as a cherished friend. How many of you now can say that you have trouble trusting others because you have allowed yourself to be USED by choosing the "wrong" person to develop friendship with because they did not have the same degree of commitment to your friendship as did you? This breach of trust occurs often in so-called "Love" relationships and marriages, often after the "lustful" feelings taper off.

So by now you may be contemplating, HOW do you properly solve a perceived "error" or misunderstanding with integrity with one whom you claim as your friend? First of all, you need to acknowledge your feelings, if they be anger, hurt, frustration or whatever, and then you must set up a time to privately and personally talk to the person you have the problem with. Now you must be very careful how you approach the person, since they may not have any idea of what your problem is or their connection with it. Tell them how you're feeling, "I feel hurt and upset because I wasn't invited to your family dinner, perhaps I have misunderstood or misinterpreted something, so will you help me to understand your position so that we can resolve this together?" In this way, you have not placed any blame and you have shown that you value the other person by asking them to assist the resolution of what may be simply your own misunderstanding or oversensitivity, or it may actually be something more than you have understood, from your friend's point of perception, perhaps that this one was irritated with you about something you did, or he just simply felt it was not necessary for you to be there at that time.

Now, in business, there are MANY expectations which ones have about operating their business with integrity. For example, when you purchase a product by phone or mail, do you not EXPECT to receive it within a reasonable time-frame and in good condition? Many things can happen between the time you order and when you (hopefully) receive your order. Many business owners want to keep your business by insuring customer satisfaction, so they have a policy of "The

customer is always right." Well that is not necessarily true, is it? What about ones who purchase items, such as books, from you on agreed upon terms, such as 10 days or 30 days,-- DO you not expect them to pay you in full within that time frame? Interestingly enough, MANY businesses, even when given and they have agreed to 30 day payment terms, have a policy that THEY do not pay before 60 or even 90 days. Is this operating business with integrity? So it has become not reasonable within your current business society to TRUST ones, especially NEW customers, to pay you for products they purchase. Yet many retail business-persons become indignant when asked to pre-pay for their purchase and often will simply not buy, unless THEY need the items perhaps to fill a special order for one of their customers. And why do many book-stores, for example, balk when asked to pre-pay? Because they do not know whether or not the books will sell within a 30 day time-frame and "need" the time to return the funds from actual sales to the publisher or distributor. Now America West, for example, has perhaps a little over a dozen of their total "open" resale accounts who are responsible and really do pay in full within the agreed time-frame. The rest do not honor their agreement with America West, and several have NEVER paid their balance, so because of this, America West, in order to continue to pay its printing and overhead expenses now ASKS all new resale accounts to pre-pay with no MINIMUM order required and NO returns allowed. Do you blame them? It is interesting to note that many book-stores and distributors expect to be able to RETURN unsold books, as well as, take 30 days to 6 months to pay for them. So then, of course, the RISK of loss is entirely in the publishers hands. So you ponder this, chelas, IS that reasonable?

Now, how many of you have or know someone who has purchased something, say from a department store, and then a year later ask to RETURN it? How many of you have or know someone who has purchased an expensive dress, for a special occasion, and after wearing it, they return it? This is very common, even with middle class and upper middle class women who are in the "social" set and can "afford" to pay for the dress. Well, many department stores have "caught on" to this practice and now DO NOT

ALLOW returns for certain dressy attire. Do you understand, chelas, what we are efforting to show you here. Many ones simply do not behave with integrity, and it has become ACCEPTABLE to many ones to behave this way! Many simply do not KNOW better and even brag about HOW they take advantage of businesses. So ones who do wish to operate with integrity and responsibility must EXPECT a degree of dishonesty from a percentage of business customers. Many businesses have a special term for this expected percentage of loss, theft and damaged products, they call it normal shrinkage. The results, if shrinkage becomes unreasonable, are often higher prices to the consumer, if the business wishes to stay in business. How sad it is that so many have become slaves to this beast of selfish deception and deceit. However, you will find, precious chelas, that as you align yourself in service to GOD, your conscience will not allow you to get away with any sort of unbalanced behavior, without some careful and often difficult contemplation of the consequences thereof. So Be it.

Thank you, precious chelas, for your attention. Druthea, you are most blessed in your loving and giving service unto Our Father. Thank you, precious little sister of ours. We are Sananda, Lord Michael and St. Germain. We come in the service of Holy God/Aton of Light and The Creation. May you walk in the peace which true knowledge and understanding brings. Salu.

5/18/91 SANANDA

UNFOLDING THE ROOT CAUSE OF ANY "NEGATIVE" PERCEPTION

Greetings Precious Druthea. I AM Sananda. I come in service to Holy God/Aton of Light and to you my brethren. Thank you for finding your balance, Druthea, and petitioning for clarity on "negative" perceptions that we may share with our brethren. For within each "human" conscious mind there exists many various perceptions and depending upon the experiences of emotional attachment, ones will attach to themselves various "degrees" of misperception and therefore respond accordingly.

Let us example the giving forth of The Word: The historical, economic, so-

cial, political and spiritual truths. Every single one of you who first reads of the devastating manifested illusion which now exists upon your plane respond in a multitude of different ways, depending upon the level of your spiritual awareness and maturity. When you are told, for example, that you ones in the United States of America are rapidly losing the freedoms which were guaranteed under your Constitution and Bill of Rights, many of you become afraid, mostly because you have taken the freedoms you have had for granted and few of you have any historical political and/or social-economic knowledge and experience. That which you do have is, as you are finding as you continue to read "*The Phoenix Journals*", quite limited in truth of the circumstances. Mostly you ones have concerned yourselves with survival needs, succeeding in your chosen profession, raising families and enjoying your lives through various forms of entertainment as you are able. When your pursuit of the so-called "American Dream" or whatever "dream" you have which requires "freedom" to realize, is threatened, such as by the truth that the economic system is collapsing and you may lose your once-secure job, many of you feel extremely frightened especially because you feel helpless. The adversary would like you to feel helpless and fearful because often you will become paralyzed by this and refuse to take any action whatsoever, even for your own security and protection. Many will simply try to glue those rose-colored glasses tightly around their eyes, that their world can return (they hope) to the innocence which they once enjoyed. I will venture to say, chelas, that once the stirring of your Spirit within has been accomplished, YOU will never return to your original ignorant state. Your conscience will not allow you to.

Now, many ones of you consider yourselves to be most spiritually attuned especially if you have expanded your awareness beyond the limiting doctrines of your various religious institutions. Many of you have accomplished much of your spiritual progress through what is often called the "New Age" movement and "Metaphysics". What I would like you ones to please understand carefully is that the adversary has worked just as diligently within the human leaders of the "New Age" philosophies and doctrines in order to deceive and mislead your spiri-

tual understanding, as well as also working through your Fundamental Religious Institutions to accomplish its deception. Because all of you have various degrees of spiritual innocence and gullibility, the aspects of truth about "personal responsibility" and the nature of evil and goodness, God and Adversary, are often twisted and turned about, so that you searchers of spiritual freedom and truth continue to be bound by the adversary through a more subtle deception and purposeful misinterpretation of the Cosmic Spiritual Laws.

For example, what do the terms "negative" and "positive" mean to you? Let us first define, **negative**: "1. Characterized by or expressing negation, denial, or refusal. 2. Not positive or affirmative: a *negative attitude*. 3. The side that denies or contradicts what the other side affirms, as in a debate. Now we will define **positive**: 1. That is or may be directly affirmed; actual. 2. Characterized by or expressing affirmation; a *positive attitude*. 3. Openly and plainly expressed: a *positive denial*. 4. Not admitting of doubt and denial.

So the defining of terms often helps assist the understanding of the meaning of your own often used expressions. Most of you when you are given *information* about your world circumstance, for example, as laid forth in "*The Phoenix Journals*", will **respond** in some way. If the *information* is frightening to you or causes you to feel "badly" or threatens your "belief" system in some way then most often you ones will say that it is *negative*. By calling it *negative* you are thereby expressing denial and refusal to accept the information. In this way do you also refuse responsibility to investigate further and DO something to change the circumstance. I will say that the information **SHARED** within "*The Phoenix Journals*" is actually quite positive in that it is **OPENLY AND PLAINLY EXPRESSED: POSITIVE TRUTH!** Now in order to find balance with EVERY circumstance and EVERY bit of information you are given, you must **ASK** the Spirit **WITHIN** you what this circumstance and/or information is showing you. **WHAT IS THE LESSON HERE WHICH YOU HAVE ASKED FOR?** You will find that, finally having and knowing the truth, when you recognize it as such, to actually be most liberating to you spiritually because you will

have recognized the enemy, and it is **YOU**. So then, with your newly discovered personal power and responsibility you will demand the Spirit of God within you to show you **YOUR** opportunity to serve God and The Creation, and therefore change what you find to be unacceptable/unbalanced consequences/circumstances. And then **YOU** will **KNOW YOU CAN** create a more balanced circumstance.

Now here is a little test for you. Think of a profoundly "negative" circumstance in your perception. What emotions do you feel, for example, if you lost your job, or your home burned to the ground. Fear? Loss? Anger? Helplessness? Is the "loss" outside of you? Do you ask yourself, **WHY ME?** And do you feel **VICTIMIZED** by something **OUTSIDE OF YOU?** Now think of a profoundly "positive" circumstance in your perception, such as, the birth of a new babe or getting married. How does simply thinking about this circumstance make you feel? Love, Joy, fulfillment, Peace? Do you know that **YOU** choose how you will respond in every circumstance and situation put before you? Inner Peace and Joy are yours and you will experience them more and more as you take personal responsibility and sincerely work to create **BALANCED** circumstances and **correct UNBALANCED** circumstances with the **INNER GUIDANCE OF YOUR SPIRIT**.

Now when you receive information, such as that produced within "*The Phoenix Journals*" and you respond with **FEAR** in your heart, then what action does this response demand from you? What do you want to do? Denounce the information? Denounce the speaker who presents it? Turn off the flow of any further investigation of the information?

I will suggest that whenever you respond with **FEAR** when presented with *information*, that Spirit within you is showing you something which **YOU** need to deal with. Truth is showing itself to you and the Spirit within registers it and the "altered" ego chooses to become fearful, because its belief/security structure is feeling threatened. If you will simply see the emotion of fear as a warning of real or imagined danger and/or an illusionary block to the opportunity of expanding your knowledge of truth, discernment and inner understanding, you will be

able to rise above the fear and take the necessary action to KNOW THE TRUTH AND RESPOND TO THE CALL WITHIN TO TAKE RESPONSIBLE ACTION..

Now for you ones who call yourselves *skeptics*, defined as: 1. One who doubts, disbelieves, or disagrees with generally accepted ideas. 2. One who questions the doctrines of a religion. **Skeptical:** Doubting, questioning; disbelieving. **Skepticism:** 1. A doubting or disbelieving attitude. 2. *Philos.* The doctrine that absolute knowledge is unattainable."

Now there is nothing wrong with questioning that information which you are given in order to find truth. But ones who call themselves *skeptical* or a *skeptic* most often hide behind this term so that they can remain on the fence of indecision about a particular matter and therefore not take action or responsibility. By the very definition of *skepticism*, these ones hold a doctrine/belief that absolute knowledge is unattainable FOR THEM (or anyone else for that matter), and as long as they continue to sit upon the fence of skepticism, they certainly will continue to find themselves unable to absolutely find the truth. One who holds tightly to his skepticism is often most fearful and so appears most self-righteous and arrogant about his beliefs, such as his erroneous belief that, *if HE doesn't know Truth then neither can anyone else.*

So for you chelas who are sincerely seeking life spiritual truths, you will continue to learn about discernment of all *information* presented to your attention. Often you will feel skeptical about and therefore, doubt and question a new idea, thought or bit of information which is given to you. That is perfectly healthy, just don't STOP there. Ask The Father WITHIN to please show you the Truth and guide you to that which will allow Truth to unfold for you. Then wait upon Spirit to unfold the Truth in the BEST way for you to understand it clearly. This means TRUSTING your inner guidance to unfold all you need in the correct time-frame for you. So then PATIENCE is necessary as well. Simply because you will feel less stressful if you can trust GOD within to GIVE YOU ALL YOU NEED TO KNOW TO CONTINUE TO GAIN SPIRITUAL WISDOM AND PERFECTION.

Every circumstance you give your attention to is a lesson, perhaps of discernment of Truth or conquering paralyzing fear or even rising beyond skeptical indecision. And more than it being a lesson, every circumstance you give your attention to is also AN OPPORTUNITY for improving on or "sharpening" your spiritual wisdom and perfection.

You see, precious chelas, as you sharpen and perfect your spiritual knowledge, your foundation becomes more solid than any man-made structure or material, because your foundation is aligned with the wisdom of knowledge of TRUTH of your IMMORTAL DIVINITY, COSMIC LAWS AND ONENESS WITH GOD AND THE CREATION. NOTHING of physical illusion will be able to tear down your foundation which is built on Truth and spiritual wisdom. This, alas was my final "initiation" upon your plane less than some 2000 years past. I, Sananda, had to pass the final test of spiritual fortitude as a human upon your place. I knew I had to experience the denial of MINESELF AND MINE FATHER WITHIN by you of my brethren and still rise above the human "altered ego" limitations of fear, frustration and pain. Mine crucifixion was mine final TEST of Spiritual commitment to MINE FATHER WITHIN ME, I THEN ATTAINED a higher level of spiritual mastership of which I continued to develop and perfect after my actual physical departure from Shan, which did NOT occur at crucifixion, but many years later as you have read in *"And They Called His Name Immanuel: I Am Sananda.* And, of course, the crucifixion of mine self offered MANY lessons to you of my brethren who either witnessed physically, or otherwise, not the least lesson which was totally purposely misinterpreted, and that is THE IMMORTALITY OF THE SPIRIT OR SOUL WITHIN. I then continued my spiritual mastership training in the higher realms of GOD/ATON and have reached mine inherited perfected spiritual state of SANANDA, ONE WITH GOD. I am assisting and monitoring you of mine brothers and sisters who receive and give forth MINE FATHERS WORD. I am available and accessible, though not yet in physical form, so that I may bring the spiritual foundation and balance along with the other Heavenly Hosts of God, so that you of my brethren, who so choose, can awaken and remember

TRUTH, and receive earned graduation to "higher" realms in God's Kingdoms. I am come as MINE FATHER GOD/ATON'S representative, to claim you of His Faithful and True children of Light...and bring you HOME.

Now let us clarify more on "negative" perceptions. When George and Desiree Green speak before you and they describe the historical, political, socioeconomic and spiritual circumstances in Truth, see this as POSITIVE in that you are now given the opportunity through your Spirit Within TO KNOW TRUTH AND TO TAKE ACTION TO BRING ABOUT NECESSARY CHANGE TO BRING BACK BALANCE. Chelas, information is information. The merit of it is its truth as it relates to your global and spiritual growth and discernment. Your Spirit Within is seeking BALANCE and it will continually show the UNBALANCE that you may choose to HEAL it WITHIN and WITHOUT. This is your measure of responsible spiritual maturity...your ability to absorb Truth and knowledge and become empowered and responsible for creating BALANCED alignment with GOD and The Creation.

Remember chelas, YOU all share the pool of mass consciousness upon this plane, you contribute to the DIS-ease as well as to the LIGHT...it is your choice. You can remain IGNORANT and IRRESPONSIBLE, but you will still suffer the consequences of your ill-thinking and acting behavior. You see, you contribute to the unbalance either directly and knowingly if you align yourself with the destructive adversary, or you contribute to the unbalance indirectly through your ignorance of spiritual and global truth. It is most especially your ignorance of the consequences of your unbalanced "thinking" and doing, and of the Cosmic Laws which has nearly devastated your planet and your species.

So the terms "negative" and "positive" are "New Age" terms and the adversary has encouraged you ones to align all circumstances in either category. Remember the definitions above, these terms do not fit and they cause you to turn from responsibility of a given circumstance because it is identified by you as "negative". YOU CREATE ALL CIRCUMSTANCES, YOUR SPIRIT IS ALWAYS SHOWING YOU SOMETHING you need to know. YOU DECIDE HOW YOU

WILL RESPOND IN EVERY CIRCUMSTANCE PUT BEFORE YOU. First you will need to recognize unbalance when it is presented to you. Then you will need to further investigate for yourself, with the assistance of your Spirit Within, until you are satisfied with the Truth. Then you will ask God Within to show you how to bring back balance to your portion of the mass consciousness "pie". Then you will do what God within guides you to do.

Here is something for you to think about. That which is "positive" to the adversary...ie: causing confusion and deception is considered quite "negative" to a child of Light. That which is "negative" to the adversary, ie: being exposed as a liar and deceiver, is considered quite "positive" to a child of Light. So you see, those terms are quite relative to the situation encountered and the perceptions retained by opposing personalities.

The absolute surest way, chelas, to compound the problems you face, and therefore create ever more devastating consequences to yourself and your planet, is to be led to (by your Spirit Within) and exposed to THE TRUTH about the circumstances already created, and THEN still doing absolutely NOTHING to change them to bring back balance. So it is the better part of wisdom to HEAR the call of SPIRIT and learn to LISTEN to and accurately decipher your guidance given. All it takes is YOUR COMMITMENT TO SERVE GOD'S WILL and you will be given all you need on your wondrous journey. So be it.

Thank you for your attention. May clarity and understanding be yours that your spiritual foundation may become solid in TRUTH AND WISDOM. I AM Sananda. Thank you little sister, Druthea. Go forth and find your confirmations that they bring you peace and balance in your service to GOD/ATON. Know that I LOVE YOU ALL SO GREATLY for you each are a part of ME as I AM a part of YOU. Walk in God's Light of Truth and KNOW therein you always find Peace. Salu.

OUR NEWEST JOURNAL

MATTER, ANTI-MATTER & WHAT'S THE MATTER

By Gyeorgos Ceres Hatonn

Hatonn gives us much more information on a large number of topics in this JOURNAL and again he keeps us updated with the **TRUTH** about the latest news.

He includes many interesting comments about spaceships including certain specific frequencies pertaining to them and specific manifestations at certain areas of the earth grid system. Descriptions of their exterior and interiors are also given.

Some of the other topics he covers are: The importance of the new Challenger shuttle replacement - Robotoids, Synthetics and Neutrals - Little Gray Aliens - Continual Update on the Middle-East Situation - Bush and the trip to Paris which he denies - The purpose for the reported alien visit with Bush at Camp David - The history of money and why and how it has to be changed before economic and social problems can be solved - The plans for a new Central American canal using atomic explosions--SOON--and the severe consequences - 666 and the Bar Codes - An explanation of Creation, etc., etc.

SEMINARS

George & Desirée Green will speak June 7, 1991, 7 PM at Royce Hotel Ballroom, 1601 Belvedere Rd., W. Palm Beach, Florida Admission \$5.00 Call Kip (407) 533-0703

June 15, 1991, 1-4 PM at Midway Motor Inn, Dorsett & I-270, St. Louis, MO. Admission \$20.00 Call Mike Babcock (314) 343-1849

THE PHOENIX JOURNALS:

Sipapu Odyssey
And They Called His Name Immanuel, I Am Sananda
Space-Gate
Spiral To Economic Disaster
From Here To Armageddon

Survival Is Only Ten Feet From Hell

The Rainbow Masters
AIDS, The Last Great Plague
Satan's Drummers
Privacy In a Fishbowl
Cry of The Phoenix
Crucifixion of The Phoenix
Skeletons In The Closet
R.R.P.P.*

*Rape, Ravage, Pillage and Plunder of the Phoenix
Rape of The Constitution
You Can Slay The Dragon
The Naked Phoenix
Blood And Ashes
Firestorm In Babylon
The Mossad Connection
Creation, The Sacred Universe
Pleiades Connection, Return Of The Phoenix Vol. I
Burnt Offerings and Bloodstained Sands
Shrouds Of The Seventh Seal
The Bitter Communion
Counterfeit Blessings
The Phoenix Express Vol's I & II (\$15)
The Phoenix Express Vol's III & IV (\$15)
The Phoenix Express Vol's V & VI (\$15)

The price is \$10 per JOURNAL, (EXCEPTING EX-PRESS) 10% discount on orders of 4 or more. California residents add 6% sales tax. Add shipping, UPS \$3.25 and \$1.00 each additional or U.S. Mail \$2.50 for first title and \$1.00 each additional.

Write for Quantity Discount.
Available from America West or your Local Distributor.

Express is \$20 per 13 ISSUES for U.S. & Canada (including back issues for current Volume) or \$75 per 52 ISSUES. FOREIGN is \$30 per 13 (1 Vol.) \$110 per 52 issues.

Send orders and Payments to: America West Distributors, P.O. Box 986, Tehachapi, CA. 93581.

For credit card orders or book catalog and sample newsletter call 1/800-729-4131. For personal inquiries or other purposes, please call 1/805-822-9655.

The man who rows the boat generally doesn't have time the rock it.



PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS

A bulletin commenting on appropriate current news events, clarification of portions of the Journals and answers of a general nature to questions not found in the existing Journals.

PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS is published by America West Publishers, Inc. P.O. BOX 986 Tehachapi, CA. 93581. Subscription rate is \$20 per 13 issues or \$75 per 52 issues, First Class mailing. COPYRIGHT 1991 by America West Publishers, Inc. All rights reserved. Reproduction of this copyrighted material for private non-profit use is expressly encouraged, for commercial purposes it is strictly forbidden.

MAY 1991 VOLUME XIII NUMBER 9

5/30/91 HATONN

THURSDAY

Hatonn present. I am greatly pleased, encouraged and optimistic over the entire proceedings of yesterday. Oberli, I ask that you leave messages everywhere you can think of to ask B.C. to get in touch--we need either his statement or his presence. However, I no longer wish that the matter be pursued for the problem is not with the financing of your property and I believe it absurd to pull in another party into the harassment and insulting abuse of Mr. Horn. The problem of missing papers from the court file IS Mr. Horn, aided and abetted by your good Judge.

B.C. did everything asked of him and supplied everything requested of him--to the court. I realize that ALL is missing from that file and I believe the handwriting spells clearly as to who and why the documents and tapes are missing. Go for the culprits and stop wasting effort on that which is obviously illegal taking from the court file of case documents and evidence. Yes, I know where B.C. is and I suggest you leave a request for a call-back but you are missing the point of the case. So be it for I will not ask a man to divulge his business arrangements to the enemy. This case has all but destroyed your business credibility in your own village--I will not allow subjecting another to this same

abuse. I ask that you recall Z.H. spoke with B.C. regarding financing in this matter and perhaps HE is the one needing deposing--not B.C.

This whole case and millions like it are WHY you need a Law Center with brave speakers who will stand against this sort of thing, but your contacts and supporters need no more abuse--the FACTS now speak for themselves.

Oberli, I realize you received no response from Joy regarding your two prior requests for reassurance of backing. It is complicated and painful. However, Joy does not make commitments nor offers of support which are not intended. When she said she would back you on the property she was speaking sincerely. I understand need to reaffirm that statement from her, but in the interim, George and Desiree were present and their attestation should be sufficient. When she returns from her journey abroad, contact her again, please. We only need the affirmation for the records for this case shall not be suspended for any reason short of total "winning". Winning is imperative for the citizens have been victimized to the point of destruction of the infrastructure of your whole nation.

Now, for all of you who are curious about all of the above--know that we are no longer going to sit idly by and allow the Beast to

swallow us. You are under the delusion that you somehow "can't fight city hall"--forget it, you either stand and use your Constitution or lose it--and you are at the brink of the loss thereof. We are causing these ones to stand against every barrage that is being thrown at them to PROVE TO YOU THAT YOU MUST ACT AT EVERY OPPORTUNITY. Our hope is to be able to allow for the formation of a Center for Law which can give rock-bottom expenses to citizens needing help. One of the points of the adversary is to cause expenses to be so outrageous that the You-the-People cannot stand against them. You will simply have to pool resources if you expect to cure the ills of your nation and globe. You can do it if you stand together in the Light and refuse to be halted by the evil conspirators.

BUSH PROBLEMS--AND MILLY THE DOG

You ones continually amuse me--no, the problems the Bush's are encountering are not due to "White House water supply"--it is directly due to the "tinkering" network at Camp David. Moreover, it is all just a totally absurd distraction to keep you off focus and balance regarding the truthful happenings and "allow" for miserable memory gaps in Bush's past adventures. Just wait and see how well he has forgotten all involvement in the Iran mess, the Panama/Costa

Rica/Ibero American mess, the Paris trips as Vice President and all the criminal activities of the CIA/V.P. days of escapades at your expense as a nation.

Now, I am going to interrupt my writing on this most important subject of Universal Codes, etc., to give you a most in-depth look at Executive Orders and, with permission, I am utilizing *SPOT-LIGHT* as resource for they have it nailed down most efficiently. You ones MUST utilize "earth" based information for in a court of law you will have to have confirmation. It is one thing to have personal advance knowledge of incidents and reasoning networks but you need hard copy for standing in a courtroom. Remember some wise words--"Be wise as a serpent and gentle as the dove" and know that you are sheep in wolf country and act with wisdom greater than your adversary. There is a great difference in clever deceit and wise action.

Dharma, as much as I detest asking you to rewrite all this information--I must for it is the only way in which we can get out the information in greater scattering to the greatest numbers of citizens.

A.S.S.K.

(Association of Sananda and Sanat Kumara)

This next has absolutely no importance to me in any manner but apparently it continues to bring confusion and discomfort to many readers who have sent copies of a document to America West which was received by them as being on a mailing list from the above named Association corporation.

"Ted's" objection to my misspelling of his name seems a great point in issue. I care not how he spells his name--if he wishes his name spelled correctly then I suggest he write it clearly. I will call

him anything he wishes and whoever is writing for me will spell it accordingly to the best of their ability. You ones had better get off this "psychic" "fortune-telling" kick. Further, it certainly is not from this sector that comes discounting of your work--your document alone does it very well--very well indeed! I discount no one--I ask that all read ALL and discern that which is of Truth and will move you to freedom and action. Fear? We give you answers to that which you petition for help and THAT, sir, is of God. If you believe that God would give selective "truth" unto a single reader when his whole flock is in danger of being consumed--then you err greatly in perception. God is not for a selected speaker and ones who hide Truth from brother when brother's life depends upon that knowledge--are not of God.

Also, lest I pass this by in acknowledgement--I wish to recognize and acknowledge Ted B.'s information packet which has been again (updated) sent to all of ASSK's readers, etc. I understand there are some 1200 to 1300 of them. I herein ask George Green to contact his attorney and write a demand notice that they send forth to all receiving the packet your pertinent information regarding America West Publishing Co. in order that all receiving that package of deliberate assault against you and my scribe and ME, be able to obtain information regarding the Phoenix Journals and Expresses. We are greatly indebted to them for the advertising of our information and assume by their lengthy documents that they affirm the "Truth" of our documents--or, they denounce and state, by obvious conclusion, that themselves, and others, have given forth total lies to the public while pronouncing it "Truth". We have met all requirements as legally projected unto and demanded by ASSK of us, and we expect them to respond in like manner. Thank you.

As to the ones listed as being willing to "come" and meet with Hatonn, Sananda, etc.--I have and do, extend invitation to do so--but I remind all ones involved that I expect to meet with the "being" (entity) DIRECTLY through those self-acclaimed "channels"--personally and directly. I will make myself available for such an encounter as one to one--or group, it matters not to me for Truth will stand into infinity and there is NONE I HESITATE TO CONFRONT HEAD ON! I SUGGEST AND URGE ONES TO BRING ON THE ADVERSARY'S TROOPS AND LET US SEE THAT WHICH HAS TRANSPIRED HERE. AND NO, I WILL NOT FIND IT ACCEPTABLE TO CONFRONT IN WRITINGS--I EXPECT DIRECT AND PERSONAL MEETING. HOWEVER, I HAVE NO INTENTION OF WASTING TIME NOR ENERGY OF ANY WHO WORK WITH ME. I WILL ARRANGE TO HAVE ALL INTERESTED PARTIES WITNESS. YOU SAY YOU "WILL COME AND MEET"--SO BE IT FOR OUR WORK-LOAD IS INDEED HEAVY AND IF YOU "BOTHERED" TO READ THE JOURNALS AND EXPRESSES WHICH, BY YOUR OWN PROJECTION, YOU REFUSE TO BE "BOTHERED WITH", IT IS POSSIBLE YOU MIGHT BECOME LEGITIMATELY INFORMED. SO BE IT. PLEASE LET THE RECORD SHOW AND STATE THE AFOREGOING.

Your world is coming apart and I assure you that I have no interest in that which may or may not have transpired with anyone in Peru some fifty years ago. Most especially when the information has been made public "as TRUTH". If Sister Theodra desires recognition of bits of her writing, then I gladly recognize same and "give credit where credit is due". I am, however, at a loss as to how you can assume God is so selective and ignorant as to "forget" from one

writing to another what He has already given. As I say, Truth will stand into infinity and I believe anyone who has experienced my presence will attest to my willingness to converse with anyone on any subject.

Now to that which is capable of saving your "assets". We have written at great length on multiple occasions regarding Executive Orders so I ask that you readers also go back and research those writings in conjunction with the forthcoming.

To save space and time I ask that you "assume" quoting and my comments will be inserted in brackets [].

BLUEPRINT FOR U.S. DICTATORSHIP

**Constitution Suspended
Bureaucrats. Exclusive to the
Spotlight** by one, MIKE BLAIR.
May 27, 1991.

During the Persian Gulf war and the military buildup leading to it, President George Bush began using the term "New World Order," often suggesting the commitment of so-called multinational forces involved in the military effort was the beginning of this alleged worldwide utopia.

Supposedly, using the vehicle of the United Nations, Bush's New World Order would be the arbitrator of all world problems and the apparatus to enforce globalist dictates through the use of armed forces combined from the armies of member nations. The UN law would be, regardless of the nationalist interests of individual countries, the final word.

Actually, even the mention of a New World Order would normally be anathema to thinking Americans and, in particular, conservative political leaders and civil libertarians.

SINISTER TERMINOLOGY

It is also surprising to many critics of the move toward one-world government that Bush would even dare choose the term "New World Order" to define his globalist schemes. However, most Americans alive today were born after World War II, when propaganda of the so-called Allied powers used the terms of "New Order" or "New World Order" to describe in a sinister way the military efforts of Japan and, in particular, Germany under Adolf Hitler.

Few, it seems, have taken the time to analyze just what Bush has in mind for his New World Order, of which America is to become an integral part, starting with supplying about 90 percent of the muscle, and young lives, that tackled and defeated Iraqi strongman Saddam Hussein's Arab legions.

However, patriotic Constitutional scholars know that Bush's New World Order is the worst attack ever on America as a sovereign, independent and free nation.

BEGAN WITH WILSON

Efforts to form a global government are certainly nothing new. American political leaders, who were concerned with America first, were able to overcome the internationalist, one-world government machinations of President Woodrow Wilson following World War I. Wilson was prevented from realizing his visions of a New World Order, through the League of Nations, by a powerful Senate opposition, which refused to rubber-stamp for Wilson U.S. membership in the world body.

A few decades later, however, President Franklin Delano Roosevelt, near the end of World War II, was able to get his one-world plans under way by laying the groundwork for today's United

Nations, which was completed under his successor Harry S. Truman.

A few years later, that membership in an UN-mandated war in Korea cost America 35,000 young lives.

The problem that the one-worlders have always encountered, of course, is the U.S. Constitution, which has always stood as a bulwark against any globalist schemes.

Nevertheless, American presidents since Roosevelt have insidiously chipped away at the great powers of the people, written into the Constitution by America's immortal Founding Fathers, with the use of so-called executive orders.

CAUSE FOR ALARM

Americans should be deeply alarmed that these presidents have signed a series of executive orders (EOs), which under the guise of any national emergency declared by the president serving at the time, can virtually suspend the Constitution and the nation can be ruled as a virtual dictatorship. Dissent, peaceful or otherwise, is eliminated.

Those behind these efforts to circumvent the Constitution may have gotten the idea from President Abraham Lincoln, who utilized various extraordinary powers of his office--which many Constitutional scholars still insist was illegal--to suspend various civil rights to curb such problems as draft riots during the Civil War.

In 1862, Congress enacted the Enrollment Act to allow the drafting of young men for the Union Army. The act was rife with inequalities, such as the provision which allowed a man to pay \$300 or to hire a substitute to take his place. This hated "Rich Man's Exemption", as it was called, angered the average

American of military age and in particular young Irish immigrants.

A riot erupted in New York in 1863, and it resulted in Lincoln using some extraordinary powers of his office to keep the Union from falling apart from within.

But over the years, presidents have used these powers for purposes never intended by the Founding Fathers.

INDIANS VICTIMIZED

President John Tyler used such powers in 1842 to round up Seminole Indians in Georgia and Florida and force-march them--men, women and children--to Arkansas. This was probably the first use of internment in America to deal with unpopular minorities. It was not the last.

In 1886, the Geronimo Chiricahua Apache Indians surrendered to U.S. troops in the West, were rounded up by order of President Grover Cleveland and shipped to internment in Florida and Alabama.

Earlier, during the War Between the States, Sioux Indians in Minnesota, when there was a delay in paying them their yearly allowance, began attacking nearby White settlements. Lincoln sent in a hastily raised force of volunteers under Col. H.H. Sibley. Little Crow [No, not the same, but getting close], leader of the Kaposia band, was decisively defeated by the Union troops on September 23, 1862, and more than 2,000 Sioux were taken captive, although Little Crow himself and a few followers escaped.

Through the process of a military tribunal, sanctioned by Lincoln, 36 Sioux leaders were publicly hanged. Whether the Sioux executed were innocent or guilty was apparently immaterial. The revolt was quelled, and the Min-

nesota Sioux were all moved to reservations in Dakota.

These instances of the nation's executive branch taking extraordinary measures to confine, or intern, American Indians are just a few of many examples.

More recent examples of internment minorities by executive order occurred during World War I and World War II.

During World War I, an unknown number of German-Americans were rounded up by federal authorities and interned until after the war. In addition, regardless of the First Amendment of the Constitution which guarantees freedom of speech and of the press, German-language newspapers, published within German-American communities in the United States, were banned.

WW II INTERNMENTS

After the Japanese attack on Pearl Harbor on December 7, 1941, within days the FBI had rounded up tens of thousands of Japanese-Americans, guilty only of being of Japanese ancestry, under the authority of an executive order issued by President Franklin D. Roosevelt. The lists of those to be apprehended had been drawn up months earlier, before the war.

Held in concentration camps, the perimeters guarded by U.S. soldiers armed with machine guns, the mostly innocent and patriotic Japanese-Americans were not released until after the war.

Congress has recently passed legislation extending the nation's apologies to the Japanese-Americans and extending them compensation for their years of confinement.

However, no apology or compensation has ever been extended to the more than 8,000 German-

Americans who were confined in dozens of jails and camps across the United States, also by order of Roosevelt.

Many were not released until 1947, a full two years after the end of the war, in total violation of the Geneva Conventions.

"What happened to me and thousands of others is old history," said Eberhard Fuhr of Cincinnati, who was interned at 17 years of age, "but the next time it could be any other group, which is then not politically correct, or out of favor for any other reason."

Fuhr's warning, of course, had already been proved correct just several months earlier when, under orders of Bush, the FBI hounded thousands of innocent Arab-Americans as the U.S. prepared for the Persian Gulf conflict.

Only the efforts of a handful of irate U.S. Congressmen halted the harassment but not until after a number of U.S. military bases were selected as the sites of internment camps for Arab-Americans and war dissenters.

GUNS

Patriotic American leaders do not have to concern themselves with the average law-abiding American gun owner, only with establishing laws adequate to curb the crimes of armed criminals.

However, the allies of those who wish to subjugate the American people are the armed criminals, who, unhindered by adequate laws to curb their crimes, will ultimately cause the disarming of all Americans. Thus, potential tyrants and dictators, like jackals, always bark for gun controls.

The Second Amendment to the U.S. Constitution states: "A well-regulated militia, being necessary to the security of a free State, the

right of the people to keep and bear arms, shall not be infringed."

The first act of Soviet President Mikhail Gorbachev upon the declaration of independence from the USSR of the tiny republic of Lithuania on the Baltic Sea was a call for the disarming of the Lithuanian militia and a demand that all Lithuanians surrender their firearms to occupying Soviet authorities.

The second act was the use of force and intimidation against the Lithuanian people to force them to rescind their declaration of independence.

NOT SO INNOCENT

The so-called Brady Bill, which calls for a seven-day waiting period for Americans to purchase handguns, has passed the House of Representatives and faces its next hurdle in the Senate.

How can any reasonable American object to a mere seven-day wait to obtain a handgun? That is the question asked by members of Handgun Control Inc. and other proponents of the proposed mandated waiting period.

Those really familiar with the issue of guns and the rights of Americans to have them are not concerned so much about the seven-day wait but the fact that passage of the bill, which even the U.S. Justice Department has stated will be "useless" in curbing crime, will set the stage for the introduction and potential passage of truly oppressive and restrictive anti-gun legislation.

Let there be no mistake about it, there is a serious effort afoot in America and in Congress, particularly, to disarm the American people.

Civil libertarians and Constitutionalists, as well as would-be op-

pressors, are well aware that in order to make the American people give up their rights and freedoms, as guaranteed by the Constitution, and to make them subservient to a "New World Order", they must first be disarmed.

CHIPPING AWAY

For years the gun grabbers in Congress, backed by an assortment of liberals, left-wing radicals and do-gooders who don't know the difference between a gun barrel and a buttstock, have been slowly chipping away at the Constitutional right of the American people to keep and bear arms.

Since 1989, when a crazed drug addict named Patrick Purdy picked up a Red Chinese AK-47 assault-style rifle and opened fire on children in a playground in Stockton, California, there has been a crusade among the anti-gun factions to ban not just imported Red Chinese firearms, which never should have been allowed into the United States in the first place, but all semiautomatic guns. [But, could this have anything to do with the continual push of Bush's gang to insure favored trade-status with China, in spite of all degrading circumstances?]

Semiautomatic firearms are guns which fire upon each squeeze of the trigger (without doing anything else), as opposed to automatic weapons which fire continually as long as the trigger is held back and there is ammunition in the gun's magazine.

Since the Stockton shooting, there have been numerous bills introduced in both houses of Congress to ban virtually all semiautomatic weapons, from handguns to rifles and shotguns.

Last year, such a bill, sponsored by Sen. Dennis DeConcini, passed the Senate but the Congress adjourned before a companion bill

could be taken up by the full House of Representatives.

This year, the House has before it H.R. 1400, sponsored by Rep. Robert Michel, the House minority leader. Now before the House Judiciary Committee, the bill is an anticrime package supported by the Bush administration.

While the proposed legislation wisely offers stricter penalties for the commission of crimes with firearms, it has a major drawback as far as gun owners are concerned.

[Since I have covered all this so thoroughly prior to this in relationship to magazine capacity, etc., I shall just ask that you refer back to that prior information and save us all some pain and repeating. I do suggest that you carefully look at your Constitutional possibilities involved if you are arrested for violating either unregistered (State or Federal) statutes under the "legislative" U.S. rules vs. your Constitutional "LAW" rights. Knowledgeable attorneys in the practice of "Constitutional Republic Laws" can handle those confrontations--legally as you follow the basic rules of defense as we have, and will again, lay those instructions before you. If you don't stand up against this thing, America, you are doomed.]

BILL AUTHORIZES CONCENTRATION CAMPS

The frightful power of the EOs was driven home by the introduction last year in both houses of Congress, of legislation which would declare a "National Drug and Crime Emergency".

Introduced in the House by a supposed conservative, Rep. Newt Gingrich [and we wrote all about this bugger], and in the Senate by another supposed conservative, Sen. Phil Gramm, the legislation, if enacted, would have had the po-

tential of virtually eliminating the freedoms and rights guaranteed all Americans under the Constitution.

The legislation had provisions for using tents and other shelters, similar to those used to confine the Japanese-Americans during World War II, and military facilities, for the confinement of state and federal "violent criminals".

The legislation defined a "violent criminal" as "every person who is convicted in federal court of a crime of violence against a person or a drug trafficking felony, other than simple possession."

It stated further that such criminal "shall be sentenced to and shall serve a full term of no less than five years in prison."

The bills describe the term "crime of violence against a person" as a "federal offense that is a felony and has an element the use, attempted use or threatened use of physical force against the person of another."

In other words, a home owner, in protecting his property and person threatens intruders with "physical force". Thus, he would be committing a "crime of violence against a person", with a mandated jail term of "no less than five years", which happened to be the called-for duration of the "National Drug and Crime Emergency".

DICTATORSHIP POSSIBLE HERE

By Lawrence Wilmot & Martin Mann:

Hidden in the bureaucratic maze Washington politicians call "our Constitutional system of government", a little-known federal agency is quietly making plans to turn the United States into a dictatorship.

There are "stacks of blue-

prints" in the top-secret safe of the Federal Emergency Management Agency (FEMA) designed to convert American society into a "command system".

In a private interview, allowing him to remain anonymous, a highly placed source confirmed that the procedures developed by FEMA to "suspend" the Constitution and to round up thousands of dissenters nationwide can be activated by a simple phone call from the White House.

"Even people who have become aware of FEMA's existence and know something about its activities--not many do--think the word 'Emergency' in its designation means it will go into action only in case of a natural disaster or perhaps a surprise nuclear attack," related this expert.

"In reality, however, this outfit can be mobilized whenever the politicians occupying the White House decide they need special--and extra-Constitutional--powers to impose their will on the nation."

As Liberty Lobby first revealed, FEMA's bureaucrats can then proceed to:

* Take over all farms, ranches or timberland in order to "utilize them more effectively" as decreed in Executive Order 11490, the so-called omnibus emergency preparedness decree promulgated by President Richard Nixon on October 28, 1969.

* Seize all sources of public power: electric, nuclear, petroleum, etc.

* Freeze all wages, prices and bank accounts.

* Take over all communications media. [Which they totally control already.]

A FORCE OF FACELESS FEDS

Such totalitarian measures can be imposed by bureaucrats under FEMA's direction, not just in the face of a cataclysmic upheaval, but "whenever necessary for assuring the continuity of the federal government in any national emergency type situation," decreed a subsequent White House ukase, EO 11921, issued by President Gerald Ford in April, 1976.

Can such a blueprint for tyranny be clamped on the United States by a force of faceless federal officials? It is the role FEMA has been preparing for most intensively, says the former high agency administrator.

"In recent years, despite talk of spending cuts, FEMA's budget has been steadily increasing," revealed this knowledgeable source. "It now stands at somewhere around \$3 billion annually. I say 'somewhere' because part of this agency's funding is appropriated under so-called black programs, submitted to Congress with the defense budget without an explanation of its purpose, aping the secret CIA appropriation."

FEMA can draw on the defense budget and on the protection of the secrecy reserved for national security projects because it came into being under President Jimmy Carter in a move that merged the civil defense and disaster relief responsibilities formerly shared by the Pentagon, the Commerce Department and the General Services Administration under a single powerful agency.

WHAT'S FEMA REALLY UP TO?

But FEMA's real focus is not on disaster relief, knowledgeable sources say. An investigation of this little-known agency, conducted earlier this year by the General

Accounting office (GAO), the congressional watchdog unit, has found that less than 10 percent of FEMA's staff--230 bureaucrats out of an estimated 2,600--are assigned full time to preparing for and dealing with major natural calamities such as storms or earthquakes.

What, then is FEMA really up to? The *Spotlight's* investigators have obtained an advance copy of the GAO report on this secretive agency, due to be released next month. The study's surprising findings have been reviewed with the help of well-placed confidential sources, in order to bring into full view, for the first time, the federal bureaucracy secret blueprint for tyranny in America. [I suggest you stay tuned for the next episode.]

HELP BUNGLED AND DISORGANIZED

By Martin Mann & George Nicholas:

One after another, two violent, cataclysmic disasters struck the United States in the fall of 1989. Hurricane Hugo roared through the Virgin Islands, Puerto Rico and the Carolinas in September. Within weeks, northern California was shaken by the Loma Prieta earthquake that left hundreds of thousands of victims and billions of dollars in damage in its wake.

Having spent "over \$25 billion on setting up FEMA", American taxpayers were entitled to expect "quick and efficient help" from it in the face of such shattering calamities. But the response by the Federal Emergency Management Agency (FEMA) to these upheavals was "bungled" and "disorganized", says Ray Groover, who reported on the hurricane for a San Juan, Puerto Rico newspaper and is now studying for a graduate degree in journalism at Columbia University in New York.

Since the Disaster Relief Act of 1988, FEMA has been responsible for coordinating the "disaster preparedness, response and recovery actions of state and local governments". Unable to live up to these responsibilities during the 1989 crisis, the agency drew sharp criticism from the press and from Congress, whose leaders assigned the General Accounting Office (GAO) to conduct the first-ever detailed investigation of FEMA. [Foxes in the henhouse?]

For a year, GAO field examiners interviewed hundreds of disaster victims, state and local relief workers, journalists and other witnesses. The agency has assembled a 71-page report on U.S. relief operations....

...One example of FEMA's failure cited by the GAO survey team involved 4,000 low-income units wholly destroyed in California's devastating October, 1989 earthquake. "Thirteen months later, only 114 units had been processed and approved for rehabilitation funding," the report reveals. Similarly, 10 months after Hurricane Hugo, most of the families left homeless "had not yet been provided with housing assistance from FEMA."

DIRECTORS SHELL GAME

Warned that the GAO report will expose FEMA as incompetent and wasteful, President George Bush fired agency Director Julius Becton, an elderly three-star general, whose principal qualification for flag rank was HENRY KISSINGER's wish to promote "minority" officers, Defense Department sources report.

Becton was replaced by Wallace Stickney, a former New Hampshire state official whose colorless and low-profile reputation is expected to dampen the fireworks the GAO report might otherwise touch off about the inadequacy of

federal relief operations.

FEMA's leadership is developing programs that will not merely "ensure the continuity of the federal government in any national emergency-type situation," as decreed by President Gerald Ford in Executive Order 11921, but REPLACE THE NATIONS CONSTITUTIONAL STATE-CRAFT WITH A CENTRALIZED "COMMAND SYSTEM".

Dharma, enough for this writing, thank you. I request that you ones get away from the pressures this afternoon and depart the location. We need to do a little "adjusting" of the electronics and it will be better if you are absent.

To Maurine Pierce; it seems that in the words of your language we are at a loss as to how to express the touching and wondrous painting you have perfected and given unto us, of our beloved brother in this journey, Sananda the Christed one. WE are honored to be given care over it and shall have it properly protected by frame and covering. It is one of the few times I have seen Dharma, in her human state, totally without expression save weeping. We shall copy it somehow and share with all for it is a treasure for all. Blessings are upon you who share so abundantly, your talents, with another for we are deeply touched. In humble thanks we bow in appreciation.

To "Suzie" of the mola "painting", yours has found a lofty placement for the sharing, also, and Dharma shall not mutilate the shirt you sent. She would also enjoy, gratefully, the necklace of crystal. Oberli misspoke when he indicated that "we don't hold much with crystals". We do not hold with the expression of a crystal DOING THAT WHICH A MAN SHOULD STAND RESPONSIBLE. The joy and warmth of the beautiful living

crystal is a joy indeed, to have and hold. Utilized properly, they are great elements of focusing and programming. Thank you for your desire to share for we shall treasure it greatly.

Hatonn will now clear while my welcome is yet intact. I hope that all of you will attend this copy most carefully for your confirmation is flowing in full cycle back to you and it behooves you to consider, most diligently, your actions as citizens about to lose your Constitutional foundation.

Good day,

Hatonn to clear.

OUR NEWEST JOURNALS

END OF THE MASQUERADE LET'S PLUCK THE CUCKOO BIRD

By Gyeorgos Ceres Hatonn

TO ALL WHO WOULD HEAR GOD'S WORD IN THIS TIME OF TOTAL MASQUERADE. IT IS TIME TO PULL OFF THE MASK ALONG WITH THE BLINDFOLDS AND EAR-PLUGS. THE TIME IS AT HAND TO GAIN TRUTH AND INSIGHT AND TAKE ACTION FOR YOUR WORLD IS IN GRAVE DANGER.

That which is called the "Anti-Christ" is at hand and has deceived most of the world. You are surrounded by multitudes of replicas and man-made humanoids who have basically gained control of your planet.

Our intent in these Journals is to give you proof of that which we project--by documentation of history, origins and other boring information. But the information will get far less boring as we move along, dear ones--and so, let us move along rapidly.

I repeat again and again--the evil brotherhood of darkness cannot stand the focus of the light of Truth, just as it requires only the

tiny spark of light to cause a place to no longer be in darkness.

Hatonn includes the PROTOCOLS and also continues to keep us current on world affairs.

MATTER, ANTI-MATTER & WHAT'S THE MATTER

By Gyeorgos Ceres Hatonn

Hatonn gives us much more information on a large number of topics in this JOURNAL and again he keeps us updated with the **TRUTH** about the latest news.

He includes many interesting comments about spaceships including certain specific frequencies pertaining to them and specific manifestations at certain areas of the earth grid system. Descriptions of their exterior and interiors are also given.

Some of the other topics he covers are: The importance of the new Challenger shuttle replacement - Robotoids, Synthetics and Neutrals - Little Gray Aliens - Continual Update on the Middle-East Situation - Bush and the trip to Paris which he denies - The purpose for the reported alien visit with Bush at Camp David - The history of money and why and how it has to be changed before economic and social problems can be solved - The plans for a new Central American canal using atomic explosions--SOON--and the severe consequences - 666 and the Bar Codes - An explanation of Creation, etc., etc.

SEMINARS

George & Desiree Green will speak June 7, 1991, 7 PM at Royce Hotel Ballroom, 1601 Belvedere Rd., W. Palm Beach, Florida Admission \$5.00 Call Kip (407) 533-0703

June 15, 1991, 1-4 PM at Midway Motor Inn, Dorsett & I-270, St. Louis, MO. Admission \$20.00 Call Mike Babcock (314) 343-1849

SOME OF THE PHOENIX JOURNALS:

AIDS, The Last Great Plague
atan's Drummers
Privacy In a Fishbowl
Cry of The Phoenix
Crucifixion of The Phoenix
Skeletons In The Closet
R.R.P.P.*

*Rape, Ravage, Pillage and Plunder of the Phoenix
Rape of The Constitution
You Can Slay The Dragon
The Naked Phoenix
Blood And Ashes
Firestorm In Babylon
The Mossad Connection
Creation, The Sacred Universe
Pleiades Connection, Return Of The Phoenix Vol. I
Burnt Offerings and Bloodstained Sands
Shrouds Of The Seventh Seal
The Bitter Communion
Counterfeit Blessings
The Phoenix Operator-Owner Manual
Operation Shanstorm
End of the Masquerade
Matter Anti-Matter
The Phoenix Express Vol's I & II (\$15)
The Phoenix Express Vol's III & IV (\$15)
The Phoenix Express Vol's V & VI (\$15)

The price is \$10 per JOURNAL, (EXCEPTING EX-PRESS) 10% discount on orders of 4 or more. California residents add 6% sales tax. Add shipping, UPS \$3.25 and \$1.00 each additional or U.S. Mail \$2.50 for first title and \$1.00 each additional.

Write for Quantity Discount.
Available from America West or your Local Distributor.

Express is \$20 per 13 ISSUES for U.S. & Canada (including back issues for current Volume) or \$75 per 52 ISSUES. FOREIGN is \$30 per 13 (1 Vol.) \$110 per 52 issues.

Send orders and Payments to: America West Distributors, P.O. Box 986, Tehachapi, CA. 93581.

For credit card orders or book catalog and sample newsletter call 1/800-729-4131. For personal inquiries or other purposes, please call 1/805-822-9655.



PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS

A bulletin commenting on appropriate current news events, clarification of portions of the Journals and answers of a general nature to questions not found in the existing Journals.

PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS is published by America West Publishers, Inc. P.O. BOX 986 Tehachapi, CA. 93581. Subscription rate is \$20 per 13 issues or \$75 per 52 issues, First Class mailing. COPYRIGHT 1991 by America West Publishers, Inc. All rights reserved. Reproduction of this copyrighted material for private non-profit use is expressly encouraged, for commercial purposes it is strictly forbidden.

JUNE 1991 VOLUME XIII NUMBER 10

6/3/91 HATONN

EXPRESS, JUNE 3, 1991

It is most important that we continue on our JOURNAL writing so we will take time only to interrupt sufficiently long enough to set forth some points which must be attended.

ECONOMIC PLANS

The most important thing for you who follow the market and monetary strategies is to pay attention to that which is under way. I can give you "intent" but, as you know, all is subject to change as the whims of your would-be rulers are altered by events.

Note that by this time last year great fuss and furor was under way regarding your national budget. Where are they this year? You will note that even with any discussion regarding the budget, there lacks the massive thrust regarding balancing budgets and deficits, etc. **DO NOT OVERLOOK THAT WHICH WAS SHOWN TO YOU LAST YEAR--THE ABILITY OF BUSH TO COMPLETELY BRING YOUR NATION TO A HALT!** The plans are unfolding to be even more devastating this fiscal year end and beginning of the next.

You will note the mesmerization of the market rising and the projection of the "recession" ending by "mid-year" and thus and so. No, what is planned is to push you right up to the deadline again, and then when the budget is not ready on time, the Executive Orders will become totally operable for Emergency Economic regulations and

Banking regulations to move into effect. Remember, Bush still is acting under "emergency" regulations and Executive Order which keeps the Middle East situation open.

The intent is to bring the entire financial picture into "their" focus and control. I can only urge you ones who are needing to set up some measure of security and privacy, that you get on with it.

ALL investments are now extremely ill-advised. The point is to suck you into a false premise that the market is wonderful but there is no basis upon which to sustain a high market--for your economy is terribly depressed and thousands are becoming unemployed daily.

You will note there is very little mention, if any at all, regarding the failure of some 60 MILLION people in the U.S.A. to file income tax papers--much less, pay. **KNOW** that the "big boys" have not run out of plans for control--only ready to move into more heinous methods of control and thievery.

I do not wish to sound like the proverbial "broken record" but a lot of you are going to get caught with no ability to recover if you continue to procrastinate while thinking you are going to somehow hit at the "high" point, etc. They have an elaborate plan laid forth to trap you.

BILL COOPER

We are in receipt of several copies of the Table of Contents, etc., from Cooper's new book, BE-

HOLD A PALE HORSE. I get all sorts of comments from "...is this amends?" to "...he has plagiarized your work, Commander." Wonderful, wonderful! It is simply that TRUTH cannot be kept under the bushel for Truth is for all Mankind and not just the chosen few. Further, you will find, as you read the book, which I sincerely hope that all of you readers do--you will find that toward the ending there is much with which I still take great exception. The facts are going to be laid forth in our work in the forthcoming JOURNALS regarding LIFE and experience and what is Creation and God. But we are making great strides. I do not wish to stop any Man from bringing forth Truth and if I have given insight--PLEASE UTILIZE ANY AND ALL--YOU MUST WAKE UP AND STOP THE SILLY QUARRELS.

The one thing no one sent me was pricing, etc. All I can give you is that the book is published by Light Technology Publishing, P.O. Box 1495, Sedona, AZ 86336. Am I recommending this book? Not as such for if you have read the JOURNALS then you already have ALL of the information--I have not even perused the material for I simply have not had the interest to do so and I make no account or disaccounting of material of which I am not apprized. I do note that chapters 1 through 17 are probably repeats of the way it is and I most certainly hold with the validity of the information and urge you to become as familiar as is possible with it all. The Appendices are without my comment for I have not seen the book in point and there appears to be approximately 100

pages of which I have not seen. I DO KNOW, THAT WE WILL EITHER BEGIN TO WORK TOGETHER AND COME INTO UNITY AS TO THE CAUSE OF YOUR PROBLEMS OR YOU WILL PERISH AS A NATION FOR THAT IS THE ULTIMATE PLAN OF THE ELITE CARTELS WHO PLAN TO BE IN TOTAL OPERATION BY YEAR 2000 AND THEY ARE AHEAD OF SCHEDULE! I offer my hand in friendship to Mr. Cooper and I hope that you ones will support him in the truth he brings--it is the mark of a Man who can see errors, select important information and offer it unto his brother.

You, all must understand that I work from a higher plane of experience and my thrust is very different than just bringing you into awakening--my task is to get the word of God spread about and make arrangements for your security in the Light of God. I need no authority nor proof of anything from anyone--if you get confirmation, good and so be it. I need no input from your placement nor do I care to have any--it is up to you ones regarding your actions--mine is to ring the alarm. (My ground crew, however, appreciate those confirmations.)

Bill Cooper has had a bad time at the hands of the deceivers who would pull him down and has fallen into the trap laid by them--I honor him for continuation of his efforts in spite of that which would destroy him. You simply MUST come into realization that that which is wrong is wrong ON YOUR PLACE--LOCKED ONTO YOUR SPHERE AND WILL DESTROY YOU FROM YOUR OWN SPHERE. May we walk in brotherhood so that you can see farther by standing on my shoulders if need be! God blesses the seekers after the Light and more abundantly blesses those who find and share with brother. Amen.

WHAT OF THE NEWS ITEMS?

Let us just do a quick rundown of those things which my own group are asking me.

The cholera epidemic which is

spreading across South and Central America is most certainly planned. Worse, in the treatment thereof, AIDS' HIV is being introduced as medicines and hydration IV's are being utilized. You will be hearing about it as soon as incubation time has elapsed.

Something which might surprise you, speaking of South America, is the fact that your own nation has seen to it that about 45% of Brazilian women have been sterilized. You will find that in recently discovered cover-up documents regarding the secret activities of the U.S. National Security Council (NSC) that a U.S. government policy was to force Brazil and at least a dozen other Third World countries to cut back their populations, to ensure U.S. access to those countries' raw materials. The declassified documents were from between 1974 and 1977, under U.S. National Security Adviser **HENRY KISSINGER and his successor, Brent Scowcroft**. George Bush, director of Central Intelligence and U.S. Ambassador to China during that same period, collaborated in the development and implementation of the policy. Other nations considered "key" and of "special, strategic, and political interest to the U.S." are India, Bangladesh (ouch), Pakistan, Nigeria, Mexico, Indonesia, Philippines, Thailand, Egypt, Turkey, Ethiopia, and Columbia. And yes, I certainly DO hope that Cooper and some of your earth-bound informers will follow up on these things for we are burdened to the breaking point in trying to cover all the tidbits.

RAJIV GANDHI

Yes, India's former Prime Minister Rajiv Gandhi was murdered. This was not for the simple destruction of a political dynasty of a powerful political family--but rather, for the destruction of India itself--as part of the population reduction policies put forward by self-avowed British agent, Henry Kissinger.

India is the top target of the National Security Study Memorandum 200, "Implications of Worldwide Population Growth for U.S. Security and Overseas Interests", written in 1974 by then-national Secu-

rity Advisers Kissinger and Scowcroft. NSSM 200 has cited 13 key countries in which, it said, there is a special U.S. political and strategic interest which requires imposing a policy of population control or reduction. India heads the list of those countries.

Kissinger's 1974 memo states: "The subcontinent will be for years the major focus of world concern over population growth. India's population is now approximately 580 million, adding a million by each full moon." The document cites a June 17, 1974, report from the U.S. embassy in Delhi, complaining that, "There seems no way of turning off the faucet this side of a billion Indians." The assassination of Rajiv Gandhi is designed to hurl India, already in the midst of its most violent electoral campaign to date, into fratricidal religious and caste warfare.

Mrs. Gandhi was killed by Sikh terrorists prior to Rajiv, who in turn were owned and operated by British intelligence. Mrs. Gandhi's assassination was carried out in service of the Kissinger policy and the plan for India's political disintegration put forward by British academic Bernard Lewish. According to British schemes, India--the world's largest "democracy"--would collapse into a muddling mass of impotent ethnic enclaves, with no hopes or pretensions of challenging Anglo-American imperialist rule. And so be it.

ISRAEL

You have now heard it from the great horse's mouth--the U.S. is stockpiling weapons in Israel and supplying Israel with your F-15/16 planes. Your Secretary of State has set up permanent offices in Israel. Brothers, it is coming down very rapidly now.

QUEEN'S TRIP

As you watch millions of Iraqi women and children face death by disease and starvation brought about by Operation Desert Storm, Queen Elizabeth of Great Britain came to the U.S. to celebrate and consolidate the Anglo-American imperialist alliances that destroyed Iraq.

The Queen, dear ones, a descendant of the insane King George III who fought a war to keep America a British colony, devoted most of her public statements to praising U.S.-British cooperation in the Gulf War and lauding the revival of the "special relationship"--the euphemism the British give to their decades-long strategy for subverting the U.S. and using its muscle as an instrument of British geostrategic policy, as exemplified in the war against Iraq.

She came to check on her assets and cement the status of control over you dear colonials. She is the world's wealthiest woman and Great Britain owns more property and business in the U.S. than ALL other nations. You are dealing with the "seat" and "heart" of the World Banksters. Your nation is in serious and urgent probability of losing your Constitutional Law. You already operate 100 percent on the British system and there is no way in which I can remind you often enough.

MOSSAD IS PARTNER

George Bush, while director of the CIA (1976-77) was in full knowledge and operation of the illegal CIA-Israeli Mossad operation in Central America. The effort included the smuggling of drugs from Colombia through Panama into the U.S. I have already written about these drug operations in which the loaded planes would be funnelled right into your own national Air Force bases such as Homestead and Albrook in Panama. I will follow on with the more detailed story if I have time but I have too much to cover at this sitting. George Bush was also tangled to his ears in the Golden Triangle of Southeast Asia as well, with the Mossad involved, as we have described before. But what about the "China connection"?

CHINA

What is all this current bull-headed continuation of China ties by Bush? Well, he has excellent personal reason to push China's favored nation status as well as political interests and the personal interests of his own Security Advisers.

BUSH HAS PERSONAL LINKS TO RED CHINA

Bush's all out push for extending most favored nation (MFN) trade status to communist China can be better understood if you understand that his family interests in that country, just as in Panama and the Middle East, are abundant. You must also know the role of Israeli arms dealers in that place.

The Bush family is involved in a major housing project in Shanghai, located near the airport, to be rented or sold to foreigners doing business in China. The Aoki Corp., controlled by the Bush family, is the Western partner in the deal. The president's brother, Prescott Bush, refused to respond to an establishment press inquiry (*The Los Angeles Times*) when it came to the attention of the press.

Prescott has also reportedly received \$250,000 as a consultant to an American company establishing a communications network in China, Asset Management International Financing and Settlement Ltd. This company arranged for Hughes Aircraft Co., now a subsidiary of General Motors, to export three communication satellites to China. President Bush himself approved the export of the satellites.

Ah, but yes, there is a shadowy Israeli billionaire who is one of the key alien lobbyists behind the current drive. This is Shaul Eisenberg, an enormously wealthy Israeli promoter, who has been linked to the international arms trade and to the Mossad. In 1979, Eisenberg made a secret flight to Red China and came back with trade proposals that led to a covert commercial and military relationship between the two countries. Suffice it to say herein that there are great and grave entanglements.

It is now a known fact that clandestine China-Israel arms deals were orchestrated by senior officials of the Mossad, Israel's secret service (in case some of you have forgotten who they are). Many of the high-tech weapon models and blueprints sold by Israel to the communist Chinese were derived

from top-secret designs acquired by Mossad agents.

Among the advanced defense secrets purloined by Israel from the U.S. for resale at top dollar to Asian communists were trajectory-corrected ground-to-air missiles; a high-powered anti-tank weapon known as the B-300/SMAW; armor-piercing, fin-stabilized discarding sabot shells and other most closely guarded developments of American military technology. Following Israel's example, the Red Chinese embarked on wholesale economic piracy against the U.S., also. This is blatant, government-sponsored piracy with full knowledge of your own President. Do you actually think things will change, what with the Israel lobby in the wings and the Bush family investments in Red China at stake? Neither Congress nor the administration are very likely to stick their necks out on any of these issues in point. There is now too much at stake.

The Israeli arms salesmen made total mockery of U.S. efforts to control defense technology exports to communist governments.

To pay for its secret military imports from Israel, Red China redoubled its efforts to penetrate U.S. markets during the second half of the 1980's. As China grew desperate for hard currency, it used more and more slave labor to manufacture goods exported to the U.S. Companies that import from Red China have become unknowing (or knowing) partners in deals with prison camps.

The immense penitentiary subculture rivals even Stalin's notorious forced-labor empire, brothers. This is, further, exactly that which is planned for you-the-people. Dissenters will be incarcerated in work camps and YOU WILL WORK. This is exactly why there is a do-or-die thrust to pull off the New World Order before you take a breath and understand that which is happening to you. "They" have the bases covered all the way out to the end of the play.

SO WHAT ARE THE ISRAELIS AND SOVIETS DOING?

Among other things, a notorious Israeli arms dealer, Yaacov Nimrodi, who has strong Mossad connections, is playing a key role in a deal being formulated between Israel and the Soviet Union for the Israeli purchase of a Soviet-built nuclear reactor. That means, since you supply all assets to Israel--that you, U.S., are buying a nuclear reactor for Israel.

Nimrodi, by the way, played a major part in the Iran-*contra* Affair during the administration of Reagan. It was he, in fact, that inspired the entire scenario. He was deeply involved in funnelling U.S. arms to Iran.

The Israeli government blocked efforts of the joint congressional committee that investigated the Iran-*contra* Affair to obtain his testimony. He is now credited with inspiring the initial Israel-Soviet nuclear reactor deal.

Oh, you didn't know Israel already has a "top-secret" reactor? Yes indeed, at Dimona in the Negev Desert, and it has become increasingly unsafe and is plagued with many problems including worsening environmental problems.

It is at the Dimona reactor that the Israelis have located their "top-secret" nuclear weapons production facilities. Does this not strike you as "strange" just when the touted thrust is to make the Middle East a "nuclear weapons free zone"?

OCTOBER SURPRISE VISIT TO PARIS BY BUSH

You want proof? Well there is lots of proof that George Bush was in Paris in October of 1980--read his lips!

Let's see it from the mouth of one who was there and saw others there as well. I would like to give credit to the Napa *Sentinel* for the following which reads almost as well as did the drug story we ran last week.

QUOTE:

Navy Capt. Gunther Russbacher, who worked with naval intelligence and the CIA, received a phone call at his home in St. Louis in mid-October, 1980. He was told to take a TWA flight to Washington.

From there he was met by a car and brought to the base hospital at Andrews Air Force Base located in Prince George's County, Maryland, a Washington suburb. At 1900 hours (7 pm) he was greeted by two military personnel in flight suits, handed flight papers and boarded a BAC-111 aircraft.

Destination? Paris. Purpose of the mission? Unknown at the time.

Richard Brennecke was doing a preflight check when Russbacher closed the cockpit door. He had no knowledge of who else was aboard the aircraft. Brennecke has already testified that he was on the aircraft and his testimony was confirmed by a federal jury.

Russbacher says that he did not look into the passenger cabin until he was over the Atlantic. The aircraft refueled at Newfoundland. There was also an Air Force officer aboard, according to Russbacher. It (the aircraft) landed at Le Bourget Airport near Paris.

IN THE CABIN

Who did Russbacher see in the cabin?

GEORGE BUSH;
DONALD GREGG;
WILLIAM CASEY;
TWO SECURITY PEOPLE,
AND
A WOMAN BELIEVED TO
BE JENNIFER FITZGER-
ALD.

Jennifer Fitzgerald was Bush's Chief of Protocol for the White House.

Heinrich Rupp was not on the BAC-111, but did fly a Gulfstream aircraft to Paris. He met Brennecke and Russbacher in Paris. Vehicles were waiting for the passengers. Some of these vehicles were from the U.S. Embassy.

The pilots and crew checked into the Hotel Florida and within three hours Russbacher was called back to duty. He was to fly Bush back in the SR-71--the CIA's Blackbird--from a French air force base to Dover Air Force Base in Delaware.

But because of security leaks in Paris, the aircraft was diverted to McGuire Air Force Base in New Jersey. The aircraft returned at 0200 hours (2 am)--seven hours after the original trip began. The flight of the Blackbird took one hour and 14 1/2 minutes, being refueled 1,800 nautical miles over the Atlantic.

SPILLED THE BEANS

Brennecke was the first crew member to reveal the trip to Paris, and much has been done to discredit him. At his perjury trial, Brennecke's defense shot holes through Donald Gregg's testimony that he was not on the flight or in Paris.

Gregg showed photographs of himself and his wife on a sunny beach in Maryland (yes, we have already written about this some months ago, *chelas*), stating he was there and not in Paris. Weather experts testified that the weather conditions that day did not match the photographs.

Gregg, who has been named by former National Security Advisor Gary Sick and former President Jimmy Carter as a mole for Bush in the CIA, was a long-time CIA operative who has recently been appointed ambassador to South Korea.

A French intelligence memo exists claiming that Bush did come to Paris in October, 1980 and received French assistance--we will cover that tidbit, too.

The Republicans sought to delay the release of the hostages held in Iran until after the elections in order to prevent President Jimmy Carter from winning the election should the hostages be released early. A total of \$40 million was transferred from a Mexican account and Bush presented a draft of the transfer to the Iranians.

ROOTS OF CONTRA-GATE

Within six weeks after Ronald Reagan was inaugurated, covert shipments of arms were sent to Iran. When the shipments were discovered around 1985, it became known as the Iran-*contra* scandal.

But the origins of that scandal began on the flight to Paris. George Bush has never been able to account for his time and Secret Service memos about his whereabouts are also conflicting. Casey was never able to prove his whereabouts, either. And Gregg's excuse was shot down in a court of law.

How do we know Russbacher is telling the truth? Obviously, his credibility is critical to the story. Russbacher is currently in a federal prison on Terminal Island near Long Beach, California.

A nationwide search for records relating to Russbacher was undertaken by Tom Valentine of *Radio Free America*, the *Napa Sentinel* and other cooperative news media. The search included public records, classified information and information from highly reliable sources within the intelligence community.

The FBI has a great interest in Russbacher because he possibly could lead them to monies siphoned off savings and loan institutions and funnelled into secret CIA accounts and also used to finance gun and drug running.

WOMAN TROUBLE

CIA and other intelligence figures made Russbacher sign a contract that he would not get married for two years--especially after a divorce from his wife, Peggy, an FBI informant. Russbacher violated that contract and was married.

Russbacher's second wife, Rae, was told by an Army intelligence officer in San Francisco that they would have to separate.

Within a few days after his second marriage, Russbacher had been arrested on several charges and held in jails for months at a time. Each

of the charges was dropped, and in every single case the criminal investigation files and court records were sealed--which is highly unusual.

A fellow prisoner in Terminal Island, Ron Rewald, had the same problem. He was tried in a state court, but the prosecutor came from the U.S. Justice Department. Rewald was not allowed to introduce evidence showing his CIA involvement, and his records and court case are sealed.

Michael Riconisuto, another CIA operative, is currently sitting in a Pierce County, Washington Jail. (You see, you good surveillance persons so closely hooked to us--you are expendable!) All his records have been seized and he is being held without bail after testifying against the CIA and Justice Department.

Through a special arrangement, Rewald has met with Russbacher. Rewald was skeptical at first of Russbacher's background. But after further exchanges and the matching of names, dates and places, Rewald is certain Russbacher is who he claims to be.

Rewald was involved in a covert CIA financial institution in Hawaii and had prominent Air Force generals and high-ranking intelligence officers working in the firm.

SO WHAT ABOUT THE FRENCH?

The SOECE--the French equivalent of the U.S. CIA and the Soviet KGB--monitored George Bush's trip to Paris in October of 1980. The monitoring was done because French officials were also involved in the meetings with the Iranians--AS WERE THE ISRAELIS.

The trip was for the sole purpose of delaying the release of 52 American hostages held in Iran until after the November, 1980 U.S. Presidential election.

The man who was in charge of the monitoring was a Col. Alexandre de Marenches, head of the SOECE. There were other foreign powers involved with the Paris meeting--directly and indirectly.

It is known that, ironically, the Reagan-Bush team gave the Iranians an advance check for \$40 million, drawn on a Mexican bank. Maurice Stans was responsible for getting the money to Mexico and Michael Riconisuto has told investigators from the House Judiciary Committee that he made the arrangements for the \$40 million payment.

Well, former White House National Security Adviser Gary Sick and former Iranian President Aboulhassan Bani-Sadr also claim the meeting in Paris took place.

Funny thing--during the time of the Paris meeting, George Bush remained OFF THE CAMPAIGN TRAIL. What does it take, America?

WHAT ABOUT YOUR POW'S IN ASIA?

We have talked of this many times but you don't seem to want to face this issue, either.

Let's hear it from Army Col. Millard Peck, who resigned in disgust after eight months on the job, as Chief of a Pentagon intelligence unit that is supposed to account for American servicemen still missing in Southeast Asia. He charges that the Bush administration has purposely covered up repeated live sighting reports of Americans being held prisoner by the communists.

Col. Peck claims that reports of sightings of live Americans have been routinely played down by unscrupulous people in the government or associated with the government.

Peck's allegations are contained in a five-page memo he wrote and affixed to the door of his office when he resigned March 28 as Director of the Defense Intelligence Agency's (DIA) Special Office for Prisoners of War and Missing in Action.

Similar complaints were leveled last fall by Republicans on the Senate Foreign Relations Committee. Sen. Jesse Helms and others contended that the Pentagon had been lying for years when it

insisted there were no live Americans left in Vietnam. Ross Perot, Col. James Gritz and others, not the least of which is myself, have been pounding on you for years to see and hear.

Peck's letter states that it appears to him that a "cover-up of the POW-MIA issue is in progress. The entire charade does not appear to be an honest effort and may never have been."

Any report of a live sighting which made its way to his desk, Peck charged, "would quickly disappear into a black hole. I was not really in charge, but was merely a figure-head or whipping boy for a larger and totally Machiavellian group."

He blames "higher authority, outside the DIA", for discrediting rather than pursuing live sighting reports.

Although the Bush administration has denied it (what do they NOT deny?), clearly it is seeking to establish diplomatic and economic ties with the Vietnamese communists.

The Bush administration intends to provide the government in Hanoi with \$1 million to pay for artificial limbs for people injured during the Vietnam War. Those eligible for treatment include soldiers from the North and South Vietnamese armies, the Viet Cong and civilians. The money will be funnelled through the Agency for International Development to private donors who then will send the funds to Hanoi. That is a technical means for avoiding a violation of the official ban on contacts between the U.S. and Vietnamese governments.

State Department spokesman Richard Solomon has openly admitted that the so-called humanitarian aid was promised to Vietnam in 1987--as a result of its promise to help dig up the remains of what are supposed to be American soldiers.

Hanoi's communist government claims to have withdrawn the last of its occupation forces from Cambodia in 1989, although there are considerable numbers of Viet-

namese "advisers" still stationed in the neighboring country. Simply ignoring the fate of nearly 2,300 **U.S. MILITARY PERSONNEL LISTED AS MISSING IN SOUTHEAST ASIA NEATLY RESOLVES THE REMAINING HANG-UP TO THE ESTABLISHMENT OF DIPLOMATIC RELATIONS. AMERICA, AMERICA--IT IS INDEED LATE!**

PARADES AND OTHER PHONY MESSAGES

You think you are going to have a big national blast of a parade in honor of your servicemen on June 8th? No, what you are having is one of the biggest shows of power to your citizenry and the world. That is representative of that which will be enforcing the New World Order on you-the-people-right in your own U. S. of A. The forces will come under and within the United Nations police force headed by the Soviet Union according to U.N. Charter--right on schedule.

The disarming of your own police forces is under way. You see, to get the weapons from you-the-people also comes the disarming, or inadequate arming, of your national police forces--such as the FBI, etc. **NOTE: THE GOVERNMENT HAS JUST RECALLED WEAPONS FROM THE FBI OPERATIVES,** under the guise of poor functioning apparatus.

Your government hoodlums who are destroying your world simply laugh at you and it is obvious they have no concern whatsoever regarding their ability to pull off the entire program. There is no longer any effort other than some slight set-up lip-service to cover stories. They don't have to cover-up anything--they can just silence the news. You see, even the Bush "illness" is set up to allow for his "forgetting" certain things which transpired in case the push comes to shove. Mostly you will just be given a lot more distractors to keep you occupied while they bring in the shackles.

NEIL BUSH OK

For you who worried about poor

Neil getting nailed on the Silverado deal by having to pay fines, etc. Note please, out of the \$200 million the "group" got away with, only \$49.5 million is being "fined" to those 12 involved "innocent of wrong-doing" directors of Silverado. That would seem to me to leave them with a minimum of whatever else they ripped-off you good taxpayers **IN ADDITION TO THE OTHER \$1 1/2 HUNDRED MILLION.** So be it--that only leaves well over a minimum of \$1-2 BILLION for you the taxpayers to pick up. Funny thing, the same group will be found to have involvement with all the West Coast S&L's including Lincoln Savings and Santa Barbara Savings, etc., etc., etc.

Dharma, it is past time that I allow you a break. Thank you, chela, for it has been indeed a long day, yet it seems we have only just touched on the tiny few topics which scream out for hearing. So be it.

Gyeorgos C. Hatonn, Cmdr.

To clear please.

**6/4/91 HATONN
TUESDAY**

**BANI-SADR ON BUSH/
PARIS/HOSTAGES**

Wow, instant reaction: "Just what does this Bani-Sadr have to say in his book about Bush?" Yes, I can tell you briefly.

Bani-Sadr, for you who have been on vacation, was the President of Iran at the time of the 1979 takeover of the American embassy in Teheran and the 444-day hostage siege. He is in the United States (although you don't hear anything about it any longer in the news) promoting his autobiographical account of the Iranian Revolution. Abolhassan Bani-Sadr, who is now living in exile in Paris, provides evidence that the Reagan-Bush 1980 campaign intervened to block an early release of the American hostages, because it would have helped Jimmy Carter win re-election.

The account of the Reagan-Bush "October Surprise" according to

Bani-Sadr is that the late Ayatollah Beheshti was an Iranian fundamentalist cleric and **Freemason**, and was one of the key negotiators with the Reagan camp for the delay of the hostage release. On November 12, 1980 there was a Paris meeting between Beheshti and former Secretary of State Henry A. Kissinger, and it was leaked that Kissinger and his group—including Michael Ledeen, William Hyland, and David Abshire—had been acting on behalf of the Reagan-Bush campaign since at least early October 1980 to cut a separate hostage deal behind the back of President Carter. All was not dandy in the Carter camp either, however, for it was already afoot that reactionary clerics in the Iranian parliament staged a walkout in mid-October which had preempted the presentation of a Carter administration hostage release package that would have brought the Americans home on election eve.

If you ones only knew the half of it—the fiasco with the so-called "rescue" wherein the mission was scrubbed AFTER the action was underway and being successfully carried forth. All parties were well-bribed and there was a huge amount of currency aboard. There is talk that a space craft was somehow involved and caused the ultimate catastrophe of the military craft, etc. Well, there was craft aloft but they had NOTHING to do with any of the stupidity and deliberate actions of the U.S. military—no matter who flew the space vehicle. Carter scrubbed the mission after direct hot-line talks and command of the Soviets who were a part and parcel of the plan to delay the release—you see, the New World Order was getting ready to take center-stage.

In the early autumn of 1980, Beheshti, along with Ali Akbar Hashemi-Rafsanjani, presently the President of Iran, obtained the go-ahead from Ayatollah Khomeini to cut a secret deal with the GOP.

On Sept. 3, 1980, Bani-Sadr, in his capacity as President of Iran, had received a formal communique from the Carter White House via the West German ambassador in Teheran, proposing concrete steps

for freeing the hostages. Yet, before that arrangement could be finalized, Ayatollah Khomeini suddenly announced that the responsibility for negotiating with the Americans over the hostages would be solely in the hands of the parliament, dominated by the mullahs led by Beheshti and its Speaker, Rafsanjani.

Would you suspect that there is still foul play afoot? Is it not strange that the book of Bani-Sadr just happened to come along at the time the trouble over October in Paris, 1980, had risen to bite the Bush toes? (The book has been available in France since 1989.) True to your State Department efficiency, there was a hold and "block" put on Bani-Sadr's visa so that he couldn't come into the U.S. But that was getting publicity which was worse than letting him in.

On May 7, 1991, at a press briefing at the National Press Club, the ex-Iranian official said that he could cite 55 separate instances in which the mullahs had blocked hostage negotiations that could have led to the release of the Americans months before their eventual freeing—on the day of the Reagan-Bush inauguration in January 1981. He told the press that he had other detailed evidence that he could not release to the public.

Please, don't act surprised, readers—I told you long, long ago that the ***BANKERS arranged for the final release of the hostages—not your government. The politicians just happen to be the best that money can buy!***

The next morning, Bani-Sadr delivered a detailed briefing to a closed-door session of the House Foreign Affairs Committee, at the behest of Rep. Lee Hamilton, chairman of the Middle East subcommittee and a former member of the House Irangate panel.

Congressional Democrats, it seems, are now in the process of conducting an informal probe of the scandal, preparatory to the decision to launch a full-scale probe. Where are they? Could it be that they are no better than their opposition?

Bush was showing signs of wear and tear over the scandal that refused to die and on May 8, 1991, blew up at reporters probing allegations that he had been in Paris in October 1980, participating in the final secret negotiating session with the mullahs. Denying that he was in Paris at the time, and citing Secret Service logs that accounted for his entire schedule on the dates in question. Well, those logs only prove that he WAS in Paris on said date.

WHAT ABOUT SWEDEN'S OLOF PALME?

Bani-Sadr has given you some confirmation which I hope you will not miss for we spoke of his assassination at length. Olof Palme was Sweden's Head of State. Palme was assassinated on the streets of Stockholm on Feb. 28, 1986. His murder was linked to his moves to shut down the Swedish elements of the Iran-Contra arms-for-hostages circuit. Well, according to Bani-Sadr, the Swedish prime minister, who was then out of office but heading up a prestigious United Nations disarmament group, visited him in Teheran in March, 1981, and revealed that he, too, had information that the Reagan-Bush team had made a secret deal with the mullahs. Palme warned Bani-Sadr that the latter's life was in danger, and proposed to mediate an attempted cease-fire in the ongoing war with Iraq. Palme's extensive diplomatic efforts in the Persian Gulf afforded him access to information tracing the arms-for-hostages arrangements all the way back to the critical 1980 "gathering".

GONZALES OF TEXAS/ KISSINGER ROLE IN BNL

One last thing and we will close this Express. I want to apprise you of other serious connections, but with Iraqi credit as the point.

Pursuing the role of the Atlanta branch of the Banca Nazionale del Lavoro (BNL) in providing credit to Iraq, with the knowledge of the Bush administration, immediately prior to the launching of Bush's "crusade" against Saddam Hussein, Banking Committee Chairman Henry Gonzales said that he was

investigating more thoroughly the role of Henry Kissinger.

Gonzales notes that Kissinger did not resign from the advisory board of the BNL until over 18 months AFTER the BNL scandal erupted. Committee investigators were told that Kissinger may still be a member of the BNL advisory board--and so he is!

Gonzales indicates there is obvious conflict of interest (just as with the China deal when he headed the Security Advisers) in the role played by National Security Adviser Brent Scowcroft and Deputy Secretary of State Lawrence Eagleburger because of their links to BNL and to Kissinger Associates. "These connections are obvious and up comes the question of Kissinger Associates' influence over the decisions of Mr. Scowcroft as well as the issue of whether or not Mr. Scowcroft can remain independent from the interests of his former boss and longtime colleague Henry Kissinger...Mr. Scowcroft's past affiliation with Kissinger Associates also makes obvious that Mr. Scowcroft cannot truly provide independent advice to the President in matters of national security or foreign policy when those policies can run against the interest of corporations that he owns stock in or that are affiliated with Kissinger Associates."

If you don't take stock and then follow it with action--you are going to lose your Constitution and your nation!! So be it.--Salu.

OUR NEWEST JOURNALS

END OF THE MASQUERADE LET'S PLUCK THE CUCKOO BIRD

By Gyeorgos Ceres Hatonn

TO ALL WHO WOULD HEAR GOD'S WORD IN THIS TIME OF TOTAL MASQUERADE. IT IS TIME TO PULL OFF THE MASK ALONG WITH THE BLINDFOLDS AND EAR-PLUGS. THE TIME IS AT HAND TO GAIN TRUTH AND INSIGHT AND TAKE ACTION FOR YOUR WORLD IS IN GRAVE DANGER.

That which is called the "Anti-Christ" is at hand and has deceived most of the world. **You are surrounded by multitudes of replicas and man-made humanoids who have basically gained control of your planet.**

Our intent in these JOURNALS is to give you proof of that which we project--by documentation of history, origins and other boring information. But the information will get far less boring as we move along, dear ones--and so, let us move along rapidly.

I repeat again and again--**the evil brotherhood of darkness cannot stand the focus of the light of Truth**, just as it requires only the tiny spark of light to cause a place to no longer be in darkness.

Hatonn includes the PROTOCOLS and also continues to keep us current on world affairs.

MATTER, ANTI-MATTER & WHAT'S THE MATTER

By Gyeorgos Ceres Hatonn

Hatonn gives us much more information on a large number of topics in this JOURNAL and again he keeps us updated with the **TRUTH** about the latest news.

He includes many interesting comments about spaceships including certain specific frequencies pertaining to them and specific manifestations at certain areas of the earth grid system. Descriptions of their exterior and interiors are also given.

Some of the other topics he covers are: The importance of the new Challenger shuttle replacement - Robotoids, Synthetics and Neutrals - Little Gray Aliens - Continual Update on the Middle-East Situation - Bush and the trip to Paris which he denies - The purpose for the reported alien visit with Bush at Camp David - The history of money and why and how it has to be changed before economic and social problems can be solved - The plans for a new Central

American canal using atomic explosions--**SOON**--and the severe consequences - **666 and the Bar Codes** - An explanation of Creation, etc., etc.

SEMINARS

George & Desiree Green will speak June 7, 1991, 7 PM at Royce Hotel Ballroom, 1601 Belvedere Rd., W. Palm Beach, Florida Admission \$5.00 CALL Kip (407) 533-0703

June 15, 1991, 1-4 PM at Midway Motor Inn, Dorsett & I-270, St. Louis, MO. Admission \$20.00 Call Mike Babcock (314) 343-1849

SOME OF THE PHOENIX JOURNALS:

Counterfeit Blessings
The Phoenix Operator-Owner Manual
Operation Shanstorm
End of the Masquerade
Matter Anti-Matter
The Phoenix Express Vol's I & II (\$15)
The Phoenix Express Vol's III & IV (\$15)
The Phoenix Express Vol's V & VI (\$15)

The price is \$10 per JOURNAL, (EXCEPTING EX-PRESS) 10% discount on orders of 4 or more. California residents add 6% sales tax. Add shipping, UPS \$3.25 and \$1.00 each additional or U.S. Mail \$2.50 for first title and \$1.00 each additional.

Write for Quantity Discount.
Available from America West or your Local Distributor.

Express is \$20 per 13 ISSUES for U.S. & Canada (including back issues for current Volume) or \$75 per 52 ISSUES. FOREIGN is \$30 per 13 (1 Vol.) \$110 per 52 issues.

Send orders and Payments to: America West Distributors, P.O. Box 986, Tehachapi, CA. 93581. For credit card orders or book catalog and sample newsletter call 1/800-729-4131. For personal inquiries or other purposes, please call 1/805-822-9655.



PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS

A bulletin commenting on appropriate current news events, clarification of portions of the Journals and answers of a general nature to questions not found in the existing Journals.

PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS is published by America West Publishers, Inc. P.O. BOX 986 Tehachapi, CA. 93581. Subscription rate is \$20 per 13 issues or \$75 per 52 issues, First Class mailing. COPYRIGHT 1991 by America West Publishers, Inc. All rights reserved. Reproduction of this copyrighted material for private non-profit use is expressly encouraged, for commercial purposes it is strictly forbidden.

JUNE 1991 VOLUME XIII NUMBER 11

**6/6/91 #1 HATONN
THURSDAY**

Hatonn present in Light and Service. May we be in the fulfilling of that which our brothers request. Amen.

As we sit to write this morning I have asked Sananda to allow us to first work on an Express issue. It is far more important that you come into knowledge, first hand, of that which was the Christos as He experienced. You ones wish to conjure all sorts of things regarding His experiences among you--and mostly they are foolishness. His infinite being is the point; no death but rather, eternal life is the point. He is telling you that which came forth 2000 years past at His command--but when you have only one scribe for this purpose, it is difficult to get all the service accomplished. Druthea is bringing forth from the Masters a reminder of the Laws and directions as being given forth for your remembering and, very soon, Thomas will take up the story and journey of the Master Esu (Jesus). I, Hatonn, and Sananda will take up the subject of Paul and the beginnings of the Church of Rome. The subjects are endless and the scribes harassed by frustrations of diversity, interruptions and lack of preface knowledge. It has been carefully planned in that manner so that Truth can flow from us of higher input and not opinion from any earth being.

Our scribes bear only fragmented knowledge of the works of any books on the subject and were not involved deeply into any courses of same. Dharma and Dru had, and

have, very, very little experience with anything such as "channeling" and/or "contact" exhibitions. The only contact at all was through Sister Thedra, Tueita and the Silver/Gold Ray. It is interesting that the very ones who introduced myself unto her--denounce her and ME! It is fine for it has been a magnificent testing for her and a cementing of our purpose beyond earthly bounds. The material speaks openly and abundantly for itself. I tell you this, again, for new readers usually believe Dharma to have "been at this" for dozens of years since ones such as Thedra will tell you that her work is pure because she has done it for over 40 years. Well, how about since October of 1987 for Dharma?? That was the first early scratchings and connection for my "hands". Do not believe that because YOU just now come into understanding and service, that YOU ARE LESS QUALIFIED OR ACCEPTABLE--FOR WE WORK LONG AND TEDIOUSLY TO REACH BALANCE AND PRE-
DISPOSITION IS MOST OFTEN A REAL DETRIMENT TO SERVICE. Thomas and Dru only began to write fully within an even lesser period of time--TRUTH IS TRUTH IS TRUTH and practice of 40 years often only breeds ego attitudes of a comfort zone which can more easily be invaded by the adversary. It is a wearisome road and I honor all the servants, mouths and hands of Truth-bringing--ALL--for none can know the contract of another nor the service intended. YOU must be in discerning Truth for it shall always stand and will never deny investigation into all facets of enlightenment. Truth and God will al-

ways denounce the evil or erred action--NEVER THE WON-
DROUS BEING INVOLVED. These are clues for your own discernment regarding any information or bringer of "so-called" Truth. I say so-called, not to insult, but to note that the adversary will ALWAYS utilize the terms and methods YOU seek to entrap you. You will never know who brings the lies at opening of first encounter--if you follow your studies and clues as given--you will know by the ending of the first encounter. The deceiver anti-God of Light, the Prince of Darkness, will always tell you that he is of God and will speak so much truth that you will be blown away and then he will hit you with the lies and you will be sucked within the trap.

If you are making decision regarding Truth from one or two Journals and bits from Expresses--be careful. Can you read only a portion of one gospel in the Holy Bible and expect total discernment of the "whole". Well, that is exactly that which you do--only worse. You go into the Churches and hear the opinions and interpretations of another MAN and make the decisions regarding your life and beyond.

I sit with a cryptic note which denounces us for publishing a prior letter from a gentleman. In the original note he was most insulting to George and felt George should stop the publishing of the Journals and get on "with important things". I responded. Now, I have a long letter asking me to "prove" and give discourse and confirmation (as a good scientist in research) things such as the outlay of the Universe

and such "small" subjects as that. Strange thing is that I have already done so--over and over again but in his "research" he considers only the works of prior MEN who know absolutely NOTHING about the Universe, Cosmos or LIFE! However, and here is where I am indeed grateful--for YOU ARE BRINGING FORTH THE CONFIRMATION! I NEED NONE NOR DO I NEED PERMISSION OR HIGHER AUTHORITY FOR MY DISSERTATIONS--BUT YOU ARE FINDING THE WORKS WHICH GIVE CREDENCE TO OUR WORK AND ARE BRINGING IT FORTH FROM EVERY CORNER AS IT UNFOLDS. I BLESS YOU AND THANK YOU FOR MAN HAS NOT YET GROWN INTO HIS ABILITY TO TRUST NOR TO CLEAR HIS ENERGY FIELD OF THE ADVERSARY'S PRESENCE. I HUMBLY THANK YOU, PRECIOUS FRIENDS.

Do not misunderstand--I rejoice and welcome the messages of disagreement for often in efforts to prove Hatonn wrong--only the Truth is found and that is of far more value than a library full of words on unread pages. Please know that each gift of contact is precious and appreciated--and blessed for the growth it represents. I and my brethren will bring you the WORD as directed and commissioned--but YOU must come into balance within that LIGHT and into KNOWING. At this point that which seems the most negative is invariably the most productive in a most positive manner. The first need is to cause Man to question and then discern and then he can attain KNOWING.

I am greatly pleased and honored when one will sit to pen, negatively or positively, regarding our work, for the moment they write or speak my name, they are proving that they are in recognition of ME and not the publisher or the scribe--even if at first it be with tongue-in-cheek in effort to be humorous. At a level beyond conscious understanding--YOU ALL KNOW WHO I AM AND WHY WE COME AT THIS TIME. I CAN ONLY ASK THAT YOU ABIDE WITH US LONG ENOUGH TO COME INTO KNOWING FOR

FROM HERE YOU WILL ONLY RECEIVE THE "CONCEPT" OF TRUTH--YOU WILL PLEASE BEAR WITH US IF WE ERR IN SPELLING OR INFRACTIONS OF GRAMMATICAL PERFECTION. IT IS THE CONCEPT OF THAT WHICH IS COMING AND HAS ALREADY TRANSPIRED THAT IS IMPORTANT--NOT WHETHER IT TRANSPIRED ON "TUESDAY MORNING OR AFTERNOON". YOU WILL COME TO UNDERSTAND THAT OUR COMMUNICATION SIMPLY DOES NOT WORK IN THAT MANNER. When one says, "I discount your Truth because you misspelled my label," you are missing the entire point--I don't "spell" your name in any way what-so-ever! Especially if you give forward erroneous information to in some manner "trap us", I suggest you go within and look most closely at intent! If you tell me your name is Joe or Jesus and it is actually "Charlie", I shall call you Joe or Jesus--it matters not to me. I don't even care who tells who that he is Hatonn--I have naught to prove to anyone, especially those who would usurp my label. If ones do not copy of my name then I am not doing of my duty to fullness for the Dark Brotherhood will always effort to discount Truth in that very manner.

REASON FOR EXPRESS-- EDUCATION

You are moving into a time of State political conventions. George Green is off to one in Florida; George Bush is off to one elsewhere. Note that we are making impact for George Bush is off to discount that which we offer--go celebrate the acknowledgement. Please know that which you do--for it is at State level that you can bring about change. You will have power at the local level that is taken from you as the political tree branches and then comes again into one of leadership position. Also recognize that it is NOT the ones you elect who bear the power--it is the advisers and lobbyists with the most money who rule your nations. YOU MUST BECOME INFORMED IN EVERY ASPECT LEST YOU BE MISLED--STUDY AS MUCH AS YOU CAN--ALL

YOU CAN AND THEN WATCH AND SEE THAT WHICH IS HAPPENING ALL AROUND YOU--EVEN UNTO BANGLADESH.

Many of you have been waiting to get your eyes on Eustace Mullins' book on "Education" because I have said we will not be writing one--"hopefully"--for there is no need to reinvent the wheel. But, you haven't received it so, I present another book which I feel is the most important book on Education you will ever read. None here have seen it but I feel it important enough to give information this day. I feel it is too expensive for some of you and for some of you it is likely unnecessary except if you have extra reading time. For parents and teachers it is imperative that you have the information within the document. It is called EDUCATING FOR THE "NEW WORLD ORDER" by Beverly Eakman, a former teacher, technical writer, and speech writer at the highest levels of the federal government. She has written this stunning exposé of the forces that control American education.

Her relentless research, over a four-year period (Eustace will have more long-background substance), has resulted in the first book to detail, step by step, how your schools have turned away from academic instruction. It is a straightforward, excellent and scholarly account of a Pennsylvania woman's struggle with the education bureaucracy, and how she gradually uncovered the long-range plan to revamp your system of education.

I would like to share something with you regarding the Journals and the "Education System". Rick Martin contacted the Board of Education regarding the use of the Constitutional information, etc. He received a letter in return which I won't take time herein to repeat verbatim, but it told him that text material is chosen by a specific "committee" and "...after reviewing the material (The Constitution) it is found to be totally unsuitable for use." So be it.

The book by Eakman reframes the debate in education. It is a must

for educators, policy makers, and any and all citizens concerned about the decline in American education and how it can be remedied. It is going to, of course, create controversy (if it can be kept within the public), that will be talked about. Efforts will be made to immediately stifle it so I suggest you please take this information: EDUCATION FOR THE "NEW WORLD ORDER" by Beverly Eakman, softcover, 275 pages, Bibliography, Index, Stock #344100, ISBN 0-89420-27-2; \$21.95 postpaid.

Prepay by sending check or money order with your name and address to: Halcyon House, P.O. Box 8795 Portland, OR 97207-8795. Or, you can order by phone using VISA, Discover, or Master Card. Purchase orders are accepted from libraries and other qualified Institutions. Call for quantity discounts. (503) 228-6345.

This book explains, very well, how a major tax-exempt foundation influences American education; the extent to which assessment tests measure students' *attitudes* rather than achievement; how the schools are being used as instruments of change to reshape the way children think; how personal information on individuals and families is being compiled and stored in non-secure databanks (just another arm of the Beast); how the social security number can be misused to cross-reference assessment test data with other personal/family records; how teachers are unwitting pawns of the establishment; why remedial reading has become institutionalized and why efforts to reform education are intended to fail.

Yes, we have spoken of all these items, but not in the detail which will shock you into possible action. This is a part of the plan to insure total ignorance throughout your population and keep absolute tabs on every individual as well as family and social units.

Another book in full recommendation:

WORLD WITHOUT BORDERS

It has been suggested that you ones would gain more information in

more believable form if you had access to earth "books" rather than just a bunch of Light fragments. Somehow Man cannot accept knowledge untampered by Man. So be it. This must account for the reason that Man refuses to follow the Laws of God and Creation--some self-acclaimed Man didn't originate them!?!?

At any rate, another book, WORLD WITHOUT BORDERS, written by Lester R. Brown (out of print since 1976--but still on some book shelves and, accidentally, some school libraries), is well worth all efforts to study and absorb.

Right off, on the cover, there is a statement: "A unified global society must now be regarded not as a fiction or an ideal, but as the inevitable reality toward which we must move. By the author of *Seeds of Change*."

The blurb regarding the book reads: "At best, the remainder of this century will be a traumatic period for mankind. At worst, it will be catastrophic. Mr. Brown identifies the chief worldwide threats to human well-being--environmental deterioration, population growth, the widening rich-poor gap, rising unemployment, accelerating rural urban migration and widespread hunger. With the possible exception of hunger, each of these is certain to get worse in the years immediately ahead. The question is whether we can achieve the level of international cooperation needed to reverse these trends."

"The continuing expansion of global economic activity depends on the earth's capacity to supply fresh water, energy fuels and industrial raw materials, to produce forest products and marine protein, to provide living space and arable land and to absorb waste. As those countries which first industrialized deplete their reserves of fuels and industrial raw materials, they must turn to the poor countries for supplies. The exponential growth of energy consumption is pressing against limited reserves of petroleum, converting this market from a buyer's to a seller's market. Competition for the global fish catch intensifies as the rich coun-

tries expand their fishing fleets and the poor counter by extending their offshore boundaries to 200 miles. The issue of how to distribute scarce or finite resources among countries puts increasing stress on the international political system.

"Mr. Brown argues that the principal threat to our future well-being may not be the relationship of man to man, as annual global military expenditures of \$204 billion would indicate, but the relationship of man to nature. Efforts to accommodate ourselves to our finite earth require that we reorder global priorities, abandon the pursuit of superaffluence in rich countries and stabilize population growth everywhere.

"The list of national problems which can be solved only at the global level is lengthening. These range from drug addiction and the energy crisis in the United States to poverty and rising unemployment in the poor countries. The competition and conflict and superpower dominance will not work over the longer term. It must be replaced by a new world order, one based on cooperation and a sense of community."

About the author: "Lester Brown (also from the book cover) is a Senior Fellow with the Overseas Development Council, a private, non-profit organization located in Washington, D.C. He was formerly Administrator of the International Agricultural Development Service and served as policy adviser to the Secretary of Agriculture on world food needs and agricultural development abroad.

"Recognized as a leading authority on the world food problem while still in his late twenties, he was awarded the Department of Agriculture's Superior Service Award in 1965. In 1966 Mr. Brown was selected by the U.S. Jaycees as one of the 'Ten Outstanding Young Men of America.' Especially commended was his work in anticipating the 1965 crop failure in India [well, if you are among the planners, it does become easy to predict], early enough to initiate a massive food rescue effort, thereby avoiding a famine.

"Besides writing articles for scholarly and popular magazines, Mr. Brown is the author of MAN, LAND AND FOOD (USDA, 1963) and SEEDS OF CHANGE: THE GREEN REVOLUTION AND DEVELOPMENT IN THE SEVENTIES (1970). He is a frequent guest lecturer on university campuses in this country and abroad, and also has served as consultant to the United Nations and the Agency for International Development. Mr. Brown lives in Chevy Chase, Maryland, with his wife and two children, etc., etc., etc."

Chelas, I am asked to do this and I feel it is perhaps appropriate--once or twice. I feel the reason you come to the Expresses and the Journals is to avoid all this harassment of a thousand books when one will do--but, none-the-less, we do wish to give you confirmation both pro and con. There is no copy of this book available to this group, either--but, you will note I told you it IS utilized as an accepted document in schools and is still carried in some of their libraries. Books are only acceptable, you see, if they move you as a unit into One World Rule.

While we are at it: Another Journal which will be well worth your reading if you are still interested in "AIDS". It is the plague which will take out the population of your planet so I hope a few of you are still interested for the "right" reasons. The title: SURVIVING THE AIDS PLAGUE by Taki N. Anagnoston, M.D. I will later give you ordering information for the book will be corrected in a place or two where later information is valid and then George will take up the publishing of the material. I have met with Dr. Anagnoston and his research into the subject is credible. I DO, however, suggest that you pay attention to your "news" of this week.

Remember, I told you in our own Journal that AIDS is basically a tertiary syphilis and could be nicely treated with aqueous penicillin? What do we have here now? They are making a big splash about "...possibly utilizing massive doses of antibiotics to treat AIDS, etc., rattle and blather".

Chelas, you MUST stand and DEMAND this insanity cease.

The PLAN is to have you Americans under total control long before the next so-called election. What you do NOW is indeed urgent and important!

More, "while we're at it": For you who have been on stand-by and getting a bit pushed for "time for action", Oberli has located another viable resource for collateral gold for use with the Phoenix Institute so you who have been waiting for arrangements and CD maturity--you can now continue with your plans. I can only continue to warn you that you are set-up in the market for disaster! The plan is to strip you of assets--all assets--and it is coming down fast now.

Also, Cort has re-situated here in this location to take some of the pressure of Corporation formation and information base from Oberli. He and his family will need to eat, but the expense will remain absolutely minimal. Since our thrust is different from typical business-as-usual--I urge you to go this route in incorporation for our plans are to begin and expand an "information" network and facilities for managing those corporations to keep you solidly within all necessary guidelines. I can only remind you that if you are willing to make a change in your world--then the cost of these services can well be afforded from the funds SAVED in utilizing the methods given forth. If you are a taxpayer--you can soon afford any service up to the amount you now pay!! Ponder it for you will even have funds left over. BUT YOU MUST SAVE YOUR CONSTITUTION AND IT IS ALL BUT DEAD, DEAD, DEAD!

U.S.-MEXICO TRADE ISSUE

Is this of heaven or hell? In all instances, the latter.

The debate over free trade with Mexico boils down to a fight over U.S. jobs--won and lost--for workers in factories displaced by the migration of those factories to south of the border. Knowing that everything the "lips" say is valid and forthright, you are hanging out

there on Bush's speeches which say that he pledges to "...work with Congress to see that dislocated workers receive proper assistance and retraining" and he got "fast-track authority" to move along.

The intent is to bring Mexico into a free-trade agreement reached by the United States and Canada in 1988. And what of that trade agreement? It has been quite devastating and hundreds of thousands of jobs have been lost by the Canadians, as a matter of fact--with both the U.S. and Canada planning to relocate in Mexico where there are no worthy pollution controls and extremely cheap labor.

This is a death march for American industry, chelas, and even more immoral is that which is being done to exploit the Mexicans. This becomes a slave-labor program under some nice label of wondrous non-existent morality. This trade agreement will destroy BOTH Mexican and U.S. Economies.

This whole fiasco is totally entangled with the Banksters and again, this day, I feel it more worthy for you to hear it from the human recordings.

First of all, however, since I am plagued with requests for "getting into balance procedures" and "...how can I get in touch" and "reach out and allow me to touch you" and on and on--I am going to share something that Little Crow just now sent to us on the fax machine--remember, you, too, can get in touch with extraterrestrials via the fax machine!

This is from a free-lance writer who lives in San Mateo, California:

"NEW-AGE-ASTRAL-VIBRATION RAP. Steve Webber in Sunday Punch in SAN FRANCISCO CHRONICLE--June 18, 1989.

"I was having an out-of-body experience so I grounded myself and got centered with the help of my spirit guide, then I almost astral traveled but the phone rang and I sensed the negative vibrations so I checked my numerology chart and almost had a primal but my energy was blocked so I did some bioener-

getics and self-parenting and had some flower essences with oat bran ginseng muffins but my inner child wasn't being nurtured so I had some frozen yogurt that made me hyper so I did the relaxation response while listening to my subliminal tape but I was feeling depersonalized so I did some polarity work, foot reflexology, a past life regression, rebirthed myself and made an appointment for a shiatsu, reiki, rolfing, Feldenkrais, Swedish, Japanese deep tissue massage but I needed to energize my crystals and do some positive imagery because my visualization techniques and affirmations made my space feel invaded so to get empowered I got a psychic reading around the issue of my assertiveness so I could feel my radiance and have energy for my psychocalisthenics and my inversion swing before my harmonic brain wave synergy session which makes me more focused for my actualization seminar and holistic healing class and dream workshop [breathe] so I'm clear for my Gestalt/behavioral/cognitive/transpersonal/Reichian/Jungian/Freudian/Ericksonian session but my aura is weak [breathe] for my channeling group so I'll fast until noon to recharge my chakras and I sense my intuition is high and my cycle is focused so I'll turn on my ion generator to open up [breathe] for my neuro-linguistic programming but I need to have my pyramid balanced before my guided synchronicity meditation so my cranio sacral therapy [breathe] aligns me for the fire-walk after my tarot reading but I need a meaningful relationship to mirror myself so I'll go to Intensive Whole Life Earth Rebirth Cosmic Expo Symposium Seminar Workshop to find someone who is REAL."

Of course I note that Mr. Webber forgot to mention that if he learns to "ascend" and/or gets instructions as to how to "lift-off" that he has forgotten the overnight ascension bags which should be color coordinated to the ray Master attending you. He also forgets to note that most of these items and classes can be purchased with your Gold MasterCard--especially those classes given by the Gold Masters.

Funny? Indeed--and more typical

than you can believe. When are you ones going to stop all the foolishness and go where God IS? There is YOU and there is a mechanical body used by YOU. YOU only NEED YOU! Fat, thin, tall, lean, short, skinny, tubby or medium--doesn't matter a whit. Feed it whatever it wants or deprive it--it will not affect YOU and your relationship with GOD. Lay on your face with clinched fists or on your rear with open fingers--God is within your energy mind--no more and no less. If a thing makes your mechanical body work more prudently, so be it, but if you have to have ANYTHING OF PHYSICALNESS TO REACH GOD, YOU ARE IN REAL TROUBLE!

So much for our "reason" break for the next has no humor and should strike terror into your hearts for behind the lies is catastrophe.

I ask you to simply "assume" quotation for I intend to "plagiarize" this information from an AMERICAN ALMANAC printing of May 27, 1991 for it is comprehensive and shows the "other" side of this monster. I will keep to the print and if I comment, I shall do so in brackets: [xxx].

While you are reading these lines, your Congressman may be voting to authorize the Bush administration to negotiate a treaty with Mexico that will mean slave labor, the rampant spread of cholera, and throwing hundreds of thousands of workers onto the unemployment lines--on both sides of the border--all for the purpose of bailing out the Wall Street and City of London BANKS.

Doubt it? Then you haven't looked into NAFTA, the North American Free Trade Agreement that George Bush and his banker buddies are trying to railroad through Congress on a "Fast Track".

In the graphics and text that follow we will tell you the truth about what the Bush administration and the media have tried to sell as a once-in-a-lifetime opportunity to get economic growth started across the Americas. The Wall Street

crowd--led by David Rockefeller of Chase Manhattan himself--are going ape to ram this policy through.

At an early May meeting of his Council of the Americas in Washington, Rockefeller himself took the floor to explain just how urgent NAFTA is for the bankers: *"Without the fast track, the course of history will be stopped."*

Don't let your Congressman hear only Rocky's side of the story. Make sure he hears from YOU, and the thousands of other Americans, who are opposed to the idea of creating an Auschwitz on the U.S.-Mexican border in order to keep the banks solvent. Turn on the heat now. Congressional switchboard: 202:224-3121.

[We do not have space to reprint all the graphs, etc. We will effort to clarify without the diagrams.]

QUOTE:

In early spring of this year, the administration of President George Bush and leading members of the U.S. Liberal Eastern Establishment lined up behind a proposal for the implementation of a North American Free Trade Agreement (NAFTA), eliminating all barriers to trade and investments between the U.S. and Mexico. NAFTA, as the proposal has come to be known, was based on extending an already existing agreement between the U.S.A. and Canada, to America's southern neighbor.

The centerpiece of NAFTA's entire free trade strategy is the expansion of the *maquiladora* sector of the Mexican economy, the "in-bond" assembly plants located mostly just across the border in Mexico, which use cheap Mexican labor to assemble U.S. components into finished goods--electronics and auto parts, mainly--for re-export back to the U.S. Only the value added by Mexican labor is taxed on entry of the products back into the U.S.A. Properly speaking, the *maquiladoras* are not really part of the Mexican economy, aside from the fact that they happen to be located on Mexican territory. They are a *foreign enclave*, a free trade zone, which operate much like the Colon Free Trade Zone in Panama.

Growth in number of runaway plants and jobs in Mexico's *maquiladora* sector since 1980: From just over \$2 billion in 1980, these plants exported nearly \$14 billion worth of goods to the U.S. in 1990, a sixfold increase in just a decade, representing a growth rate of over 19 percent a year. Approximately half of this export value was accounted for by *maquiladoras* imports of intermediate goods from the U.S. Employing about 500,000 workers in 1990, the *maquiladoras* accounted for the equivalent of 3.5 percent of the total U.S. manufacturing workforce, working in jobs that 15 years ago were performed in the U.S.

THE BANKER'S BAILOUT

Despite what its proponents claim, the North American Free Trade Agreement is NOT fundamentally a free trade agreement. There is no need for such an accord with Mexico because there is *already* virtually free trade between the two countries. Beginning in 1985, the Mexican government, under the pressure of its international creditor banks, the International Monetary Fund (IMF), and the Reagan State Department, drastically reduced its previous tariff and other protective barriers. Today, there are no licenses, tariffs, or quotas on over 10,000 products imported by Mexico, and the average tariff has plummeted from 47 percent to 9 percent.

In actuality, NAFTA--and the proposed extension to the entirety of Ibero-America, and from there to the rest of the Third World--is the economic centerpiece of Bush's much-trumpeted "new world order". In conjunction with the General Agreement on Tariffs and Trade (GATT), which will codify such free market policies on a global scale, NAFTA's objective is to give a new lease on life to the bankrupt Anglo-American financial system, which has dominated the world economy since World War II. It is intended to do this in three principal ways:

1) NAFTA and its sequels are designed to bolster the shaky, overextended international credit pyramid by vastly increasing and

solidifying the flow of Third World debt payments to the international banks. It will do this by thoroughly absorbing the economies of the nations of Ibero-America into an extended dollar zone, annexing their raw materials (such as oil), and using their labor forces as captive cheap labor in runaway shops, principally for production for export back into the U.S.

Along with this projected new looting of Third World economies, NAFTA will also reorganize the entire Ibero-American banking structure, and thereby create the conditions under which the vast financial flows originating in the Ibero-American drug trade can be more readily laundered into the cash-strapped Anglo-American banking system.

As one perceptive United Auto Workers official put it: "NAFTA isn't free trade. It's protectionism for the bankers."

2) NAFTA will be the wedge used to dramatically lower wage levels and working conditions in the U.S.A., especially among the shrinking percentage of the U.S. labor force still employed in manufacturing. In fact, an overall restructuring of the U.S. economy is intended, as explained in other Journals. The process of lowering incomes, of degrading jobs, is a prime product of going from a science-based energy-intensive economy, into a slave-labor economy.

3) The newly formed Western Hemisphere free trade zone, this bankers' common market, will then be used as a battering ram against the industrial development of Japan and Germany, in particular, to make sure that no alternative to Anglo-American economic predominance emerges anywhere on the international scene. With the Soviet Union enmired in its own difficulties--or so the theory goes--[and don't you believe it for even a minute!] and with European and Japanese competition eliminated, and with America's vast military might being wielded to bomb any recalcitrant opponents back into the Stone Age, as occurred in the war against Iraq, the Anglo-American establishment hopes to reign un-

challenged for the indefinite future.

Such is the Brave New World envisioned by Bush and his sponsors, a modern parody of the decadent Roman Empire of 2000 years ago. The U.S. President, during a December 1990 five-nation tour of Ibero-America, explained: "I truly believe we are approaching a new dawn in the New World."

AUSCHWITZ ON THE BORDER

What will happen if Bush has his way, and NAFTA and GATT are implemented?

First, propping up the bankrupt Bretton Woods [Federal Reserve, Incorporated] financial system through further looting of Ibero-America and the Third World, will create conditions of immiseration so drastic that wave upon wave of epidemic disease, and outright starvation, will sweep the developing sector, and will quickly spread to the U.S. itself. The current cholera epidemic striking South America is a first result of these same looting policies, and there is a strong probability that it will soon reach Mexico, and from there spread into the U.S.. NAFTA will be largely responsible, because it will promote the growth of the notorious *maquiladora* belt in northern Mexico, the so-called "in bond" assembly plants which produce for re-export to the U.S. and make use of cheap Mexican labor (including child labor), as workers are forced to live and work in subhuman conditions. *Average wages are 98 cents an hour, compared to the average in U.S. manufacturing wage of nearly \$11 today.* The minimum wage in Mexico is even lower: 59 cents an hour, and dropping. The fact is that NAFTA will help turn the entire border area into an Auschwitz slave-labor camp.

Second, underselling Germany and Japan by using runaway sweatshop labor in Mexico, will create both a sharp rise in unemployment in the United States, and a dramatic drop in U.S. real wages, perhaps by as much as one-third in the manufacturing sector. This will not make America more "competitive": It

will destroy the very high-technology/high-productivity emphasis which once made the U.S. competitive.

Third, if the Anglo-Americans succeed in destroying the economic potential of Germany and Japan, the irony is that this very result will condemn the U.S. to destruction as well. The U.S. economy has been so damaged by 25 years of Anglo-American policies, that it is today incapable of generating a sustained recovery without the help of the productive capabilities of Germany and Japan. Only a dramatic mobilization of Europe's economic potential, in particular of the sort envisioned in the "Productive Triangle" proposal, can transform the world economic environment in a way that will permit the United States to be rescued from the disaster that three decades of rotten policies have produced.

And yet the Bush administration's explicit policy is to destroy this German and Japanese potential, through NAFTA and GATT.

There is an additional strategic danger involved. The only hope for positive change in the Soviet Union lies in "Westernizing" it by linking it into high rates of economic growth in the industrial West. If Bush succeeds in wrecking the economic capabilities of Germany and Japan, the Soviet Union will have no interlocutors, and it is likely that a desperate, half-starving Soviet Union will strike out aggressively, militarily, against the West.

Such will be the consequences of implementing NAFTA and GATT. The White House has launched a full-scale public relations drive to sell the marvels of NAFTA to the American population. We document here, that each of the claims projected are patently false.

Myth #1: NAFTA MEANS MORE JOBS FOR AMERICANS.

The assertion here is that U.S. exports to Mexico will increase sharply under NAFTA--by as much as \$14 billion, according to Commerce Secretary Robert Mosbacher. Since each \$1 billion in

exports translates into 25,000 jobs for U.S. workers, he claims, NAFTA means millions of new jobs for American.

Fact: NAFTA means fewer jobs for Americans. Vastly cheaper wage rates mean that U.S. run-away shops will flee to the *maquiladora* zone, which will soon be extended to encompass the entire nation of Mexico. As for an export boom to Mexico, it won't happen. The market for exported U.S. consumer goods is limited by the terrible poverty of the majority of the Mexican population. And the IMF and Mexico's creditor banks will NOT PERMIT IT anyway: They are demanding that Mexico export more and import LESS, in order to pay off their gigantic debt to the banks.

Myth #2: NAFTA will make the U.S. competitive once again with Germany and Japan, by reducing the labor component of manufacturing costs.

Fact: There is no doubt that the wage bill in *maquiladoras* on the Mexican side of the border will be far lower than in the U.S. today. But this will destroy the U.S. economy, and in particular the educational and technological training that comes with a higher standard of living, which are the true sources of productivity and competitiveness.

Myth #3: NAFTA will create millions of new jobs in Mexico and thus help stem the tide of illegal migration across the border into the United States.

Fact: NAFTA will mean a net destruction of jobs in Mexico. Domestic manufacturing will be wiped out by the dumping of cheaper U.S. imports on the market. The only jobs that will be created will be those in the expanding *maquiladora* zone, under conditions so horrendous that "Auschwitz" is the only word that properly describes them. This will foster the very conditions driving desperate Mexicans across the border looking for jobs in the U.S.

Myth #4: NAFTA means that U.S. investment will pour into Mexico, and help Mexico develop. The

Bush administration is projecting rates of \$5 billion per year and higher.

Fact: Under NAFTA, most of the "investment" that will go into Mexico will be to take over existing plant and equipment. It is a transfer of ownership into the hands of foreigners, not the creation of new wealth.

Myth #5: NAFTA will open up the Mexican banking and financial sector and modernize it. This will attract vast flows of international finance capital.

Fact: NAFTA's banking takeover will open up the banking system of the Americas to all sorts of speculative hot money flows--including those of the drug trade. Such activity does not aid production; it destroys it.

END QUOTE.

Dharma, this has been too long a session, so allow us a break. Let us finish this Express this afternoon and then we can return to Sananda and continue his WORD. Thank you. Hatonn to stand-by.

6/6/91 #2 HATONN

Thank you for returning. Hatonn present and ready to resume.

Before we go further on the subject of the Free Trade Agreement, I am asked to respond to a few points in the news and also in the "rumor" mill. One is just about the same as the other.

MONEY EXCHANGE

We received a phone inquiry from a most special friend this noon who had heard from a good, reliable resource that there is a planned exchange of currency (100 to 1) set for September. The ears are good but the facts are a bit off. The "leak" is for September to cover the fact that the money call is planned prior to the end of August and, hopefully, before the end of July--depending on Free Trade Agreement going into law. You must have "surprise" to pull off such a devastating overall sweep and the Cartel must also already have their banking system in

operation for the handling of the massive undercover funds which have been flowing via cash.

The plan will be to have Mexico serve as a very large Banking service. The infrastructure is already in place but at present the laws are not such as to allow open functioning without cash. The point is to get all massive cash transactions converted to cashless exchanges and then the major exchange can take place. The drug lords will simply have credit and debit accounts which will function without money transactions. The ones who serve as competitive under-lords will be caught with the cash.

The "100 to one" is correct and follows the system already handled and operable in the Soviet Union. The timing goes with the propaganda of the recession being ended by mid-year (which is now) and the stock market doing fairly well. All is to suck you in. The big clue is the rise in the price of gold and silver this day. The big switch is ready to come down and the big players are getting situated. There is no point in collapsing the market unless the public has moved back into the market in a massive way. By the way, for you ones who don't think a 100 to one switch is bad--we are not talking about a stock split here; this means pulling in ten dollars and receiving one "unit" in return. You will also be asked to account for all cash over a minimal amount and the remainder will be confiscated on the assumption of tax withholding. It will probably come in conjunction with enforced bank "holidays" which will allow for limited exchange time. This also allows the banks to change over the computer tabulation system to the new amounts.

If the system stumbles in the Free Trade Agreement, the whole idea may have to be stalled.

Do not be naive, the currency has been printed and ready for over 1&1/2 years. The trial was the Soviet Union. Further, Mexico has been in default on its debt of over \$100 billion since 1982, and they have just been servicing the debt here and there by more loans by the same major Cartel banks.

You must realize, too, that it is through the World Bank, the International Monetary Fund and the regional development banks around the world, the U.S. taxpayers (YOU) have put up the money to build steel mills, electronics plants and automobile factories so that people abroad can make the products with your money. You have not been informed about this chain of events except in two-speak so that you can't understand it. It is simply, however, that you are paying for the execution of your own jobs and industry and you continue to do so. Now you add another \$15 billion in foreign aid this year, and a great part of that is going to this kind of development from which the major Cartel corporations and Banking network will be the winners.

HOW CAN YOU DISCERN FACTS?

Look at what "they" say and "who" reaps the rewards. There are pressures of all kinds coming on Congress. The Bush administration controls all of the patronage, so the Republican Party is under the gun. The big banks are crying poverty and telling Congress that they will completely fail and go under if they don't go along with the trade pact. Who is on board? Carla Hills is head of the White House trade representative's office and Julius Katz is the No. 2 official selling out the United States at the trade talks in Geneva. Then you have ones like Orrin Hatch, Dodd, Lugar, Solarz; let's just say, the same ones who pushed and pushed for active aggression in Iraq because the intent is to pull the One World Government Police State on you-the-people--while you pay for it.

You will find that, in every major industry that had import restraints on foreign goods, the prices on the domestic goods went down.

You see, when you have import restraints or quotas, you give the American manufacturer the opportunity to operate at capacity. He can then take full advantage of the economies of scale, and that is what reduces prices--not imports. Imports are bound to raise prices, and they have certainly done so for

the past two decades.

What has happened? Tariffs alone are not enough to deter imports any longer. The reason is that most other countries of the world are on socialist economies. They can subsidize their exports to the U.S. When you raise the tariffs it does not actually deter imports.

Do I think one system is far better than the other? Neither is worth the paper upon which it is established. Furthermore, you are already so controlled as a nation that it will matter very little for the cards are set to collapse the house from any or all foundation corners. **THEY PLAN TO RULE THE WORLD, BROTHERS--HOOK, LINE AND SINKER.** They also plan to have all your assets and control every aspect of your existence. They do not even bother to have proper lies--look at Saddam Hussein who is better entrenched than ever in Iraq. You in the U.S. are simply coming back under the Rule of the King of Great Britain and the Queen was just here to survey her properties.

What can you do about this mess? I'm not sure that you will be able to avoid it--I think it will probably play itself out. The intent has been to so arrange the economy that the Government has no way in which to reclaim control of money according to the Constitution. Since the stuff you call money is only Federal Reserve NOTES (bills, loans, credit paper and debit paper) they have the current "laugh" for you have only footed the cost of their system--not controlled it. The probabilities are that you will have the currency switch for they surely don't plan to have all that paper and not change it out at your expense. The only thing up for discussion is "when" and by their own projections it "must be a surprise or it won't work according to their plans." It is over a year "later" than originally set and it IS set for no later than mid-August for it is planned to move into the new fiscal year with new currency!

What can our group get accomplished in those interim weeks? A lot if given the opportunity, but it is as questionable as the winds for so few of you listen until it is past

the hour to act. I don't speculate on that which we will have under way--except for the WORD of Truth. Getting people to listen and act is the point in discussion and that is free-will choice over which I can have no control.

I can assure of one thing and that is, if you are going to turn this around it is going to take an outpouring of millions of calls, cards and letters to Congress. The Congress is, at the present, behaving like a buffalo herd running through the china shop headed for the cliff so they all tumble off into the void, in favor of this Mexican trade deal. The moral fiber of your leaders is at an all time base low as is with you-the-people. People have to stop this stupid stampede.

A lot of these congressmen are on the fence and don't really want to vote for this, but if they get an outpouring of any kind--letters and phone calls--they can change their minds. However, now that Bush has gotten permission to act in the interim, it becomes harder for the structure is already in place and to move it will be a mammoth task. You only have mere days left to act.

Dharma, find the numbers again, please.

Call: (202 224-3121 for your congressman and senator. Write your representatives in care of the U.S. House of Representatives, Washington, D.C. 20515 and your senator in care of the U.S. Senate, Washington, D.C. 20510.

The next step is the disarming of the citizens and then it's basically over. The Bankster Cartel Elite are already celebrating victory, chelas.

WHAT ABOUT MEXICO IN ALL THIS FREEDOM?

The last three years of relatively free trade between the U.S. and Mexico have been a disaster--for both countries.

Mexico today is in a deep depression, with soaring unemployment and real wage levels less than 50% of their 1982 levels, with more

than a million new workers each and every year entering the labor market, most of whom will not find jobs. The effect of lowered tariff barriers has been to undercut Mexican farmers, increase agricultural unemployment, and to bankrupt tens of thousands of smaller manufacturing producers, while a small number of larger, often multinational-owned firms, have exported to the U.S. the output that used to be consumed by Mexicans.

The results are shocking: Per capita consumption of corn, beans, rice, and wheat, the staples in the Mexican diet, is today about 20% lower than the already miserable levels of 1980. The minimum has dropped from the equivalent of U.S. \$1.26 per hour in 1980, to \$0.59 per hour in 1990--a 53% decline. In the last three years alone--the model years for NAFTA--wages are estimated to have plummeted by 29%. This collapse has occurred during the big "boom" years for the maquiladoras, the very model NAFTA intends to spread throughout Mexico.

An indication of the collapse of Mexico's agriculture sector, which will be completely opened to takeover by the international grain cartels, is at its lowest production. There is simply no basis in any projections for Mexican growth to assert that the poorer 85% of the Mexican population will become consumers of U.S. exports, or that Mexican "prosperity" will permit wages to rise significantly.

Many groups, such as the AFL-CIO, other labor, church, social welfare, and environmental organizations, have documented that the maquiladora phenomenon represents nothing but U.S. runaway shops, possibly the most massive "runaway shop" slave-labor operation in history. These groups have also compiled massive and irrefutable evidence as to the sub-human conditions of work in the maquiladoras, and the colonias (shantytowns) surrounding them.

We do not need, here, to repeat this information in detail, since it is in the public record in numerous congressional hearings and in widely circulated published form.

But the outlines bear reiteration.

* Wage levels are abominably low. Contrary to some claims, the average wages paid by the maquiladoras are far below even the already abysmally low wages paid in the non-maquiladora manufacturing sector of Mexico. According to AFL-CIO figures, average maquiladora wages are \$.98/hour, compared to \$1.56/hour for manufacturing in the rest of Mexico. But many maquiladora workers receive substantially less even than \$.98. In 1980, the wage differential was about 5:1, it is now worse than 11:1. And even these figures understate the comparison, as some U.S. workers still receive fringe benefits up to 50% the value of their wages; the maquiladora workers receive none.

* The profile of the maquiladora labor force reads like something out of Charles Dickens or New York City's tenement factories before the first child labor laws at the turn of the century. Two-thirds of the 500,000 workers in them are females, and most of these are young girls, either trying to supplement the income of desperately poor families, or earning their first living away from home any way they can. Turnover rates in the maquiladoras reach 120% per year.

* Working conditions are also 19th-century, with widespread violation of worker safety laws, blatantly unsafe working conditions, failure to inform the workers of hazards, failure to use proper protective devices on machinery, and other abuses amply documented by others.

* Living conditions are crushingly poor, with the vast majority of the 500,000, plus dependents, living in the so-called colonials, urban slums reminiscent of Brazil's notorious favelas. Almost none of these residents have indoor running water, many do not even have access to running water at all, and drink from water collected in huge barrels formerly used by local companies to contain toxic substances. Sewage facilities are almost unknown in the colonials, and open sewage runs through the camps. Conditions are as squalid and hideous as anywhere in the

world today. It is scarcely an exaggeration to call them concentration camps. Needless to say, health care and treatment are all but non-existent as well, making these camps ripe ground for cholera and other epidemics, which, once unleashed, will not respect national borders.

Situated Journey, where fully one-third of all the maquiladora workers live, illustrates the situation. Three hundred fifteen maquiladoras employ 135,000 workers, 65% of them women, 10% under 16 years of age. Wages are \$3.60 a day, and turnover is so high there is a constant need for more workers. The city has been destroyed by the maquiladora plague. Teachers there earn one-third of their real wage in 1980 figures and now spend more time earning income in the informal economy than they do teaching--the schools have become public markets for their wares. Housing rents are double the levels across the Rio Grande in El Paso; incomes are less than one-tenth the U.S. levels.

* Most of the maquiladoras also practice no pollution control. Toxic wastes are released untreated into both the atmosphere and surface and groundwater. Canals carrying heavily polluted water often run right through the attached colonias. Air pollution is so bad in some of the leading maquiladora cities that it carries over the border and affects U.S. border cities.

One final point bears noting: Maquiladora workers are today paid less than the wages received in such desperately poor countries as Jamaica and the Dominican Republic. Mexico, the once-proud neighbor that tried to industrialize, and tried to improve the standard of living of its population, now shamelessly permits its workers to receive a Fourth World-level wage standard, and is actively seeking more of the same.

NO EXPORT BOOM

But perhaps the mass exodus of U.S. manufacturing plants south of the border will be offset by skyrocketing U.S. exports to Mexico, creating thousands of new jobs here at home? That is what the

Bush administration claims. But this, too, is a lie.

It is a fact that Mexico's imports (three-quarters of which come from the U.S.) have risen sharply over the last three to four years, as a result of former President Miguel de la Madrid's and Salinas' trade liberalization measures. But a closer look at the composition of those imports shows that consumer goods are the ones growing most rapidly. U.S. consumer goods have been replacing Mexican goods at supermarkets and department stores, but that process has largely run its course. It would be illusory to think that this is a market that can continue to rapidly expand.

The argument that "Mexico is a booming market" is nothing but a cruel joke. One might as well trumpet the tremendous market for U.S. exporters represented by Bangladesh today. Desperately poor people, as most Mexicans have become under De la Madrid and Salinas' policies, are not a market for anybody's exports. The entire Mexican economy, encompassing a population one-third the size of the United States, disposes of an economy barely 4% as large. And the share of GNP represented by popular incomes in Mexico is much lower in Mexico than in the United States. Real incomes have plummeted for the average Mexican by more than one-half since 1982. It is estimated that more than two-thirds of the population are poor, and at least half of them desperately poor.

As for capital goods imports, the amount of these actually invested into the Mexican economy has been dropping significantly since 1980. It is today at only 60% the level it was at in 1980. And of those imported capital goods that are invested, the fact is that the lion's share of these have gone into building up industries for exports--in particular the maquiladoras--rather than contributing to the growth of the Mexican national economy. Mexico's imports of machine tools have collapsed to near zero. There has been a gross collapse in the employment of Mexican workers in the manufacturing jobs upon which any country's prosperity depend--with the

exception of an increase in slave-labor-wage employment in the maquiladoras.

There is no future of growth in such trends.

One of the central objectives of NAFTA is to create an environment propitious for significant flows of foreign investment into Mexico. Bankers and others confessed to being uneasy about all the "free market" reforms that have been implemented in Mexico over recent years, unless they are "locked in" through NAFTA. They openly worry about the economic nationalism of the Echeverria and Lopez Portillo years, and fear that all of Salinas' good work might be reversible if there is a strong enough backlash to throw him out, and return to policies of protectionism, and possibly even to expropriations or prohibitions against removing profits of foreign firms, or even debt moratoria. It is believed that under a NAFTA, the "changes" implemented by Salinas that favor foreign investment can be "cemented" in such a way that even an anti-"free market" government could not undo them. The firms planning to take advantage of NAFTA have made clear, in fact, that once investment regulations are fully liberalized and cemented in the form of an international agreement that guarantees that their holdings can not be nationalized, or their profit remittances be jeopardized, or their loans go unpaid, they plan a massive shifting of investment resources to Mexico.

But what sort of investment will actually occur? Maquiladora investment will certainly take off under NAFTA, for the reasons indicated. But this will not constitute the prime form of investment. The major thrust of U.S. foreign investment will be in buying out core sectors of the existing Mexican economy--not in the construction of new plant and equipment. In other words, it will consist of a mere exchange of property titles, from Mexicans (including the state), to foreigners. This is proven by the fact that, despite balance of payments figures showing about \$2-3 billion of foreign investment in each of the last cou-

ple of years, there has been no corresponding flow of actual physical imports of capital goods, as we documented above. So the only thing coming "into" Mexico has been financial capital that is buying out existing physical capital stock. This is what explains the fact that fully 89% of all foreign investment coming into Mexico in the first quarter of 1991, went into "services".

This process is already well under way, as Mexico has "privatized" the bulk of its formerly public sector companies--70% have reportedly already been sold off. The strategic aim of the NAFTA is to force Mexico to liberalize its foreign investment laws, and to make the changes permanent. The U.S. has targeted all remaining statutory and constitutional restrictions on full 100% foreign ownership of Mexican companies, even in formerly "strategic" industries, and will demand these reforms as the price of NAFTA. The goal is to buy up or control the core sectors of the Mexican economy. Insofar as there will be any significant investment in modernized plant and equipment, it will, like the maquiladora "investment", be strictly for export.

[Now, please don't act surprised at all this and wonder what happened--This is the way the Banks foreclose on nations--the collateral is all the resources of a country to get the original loans--THIS IS FORECLOSURE OF A WORLD, CHELAS!!! THE U.S. CANNOT PAY ITS DEBTS--YOU WILL ALSO BE FORECLOSED UPON--IT IS INEVITABLE AS THE WINDS OF WINTER. AND FURTHER, TO PREVENT OBJECTION AND TROUBLE--YOU WILL BE DISARMED SO THAT YOU CANNOT MAKE A FUSS AS EVERYTHING YOU HAVE, INCLUDING YOUR NATION, GOES TO THE ELITE BANKSTERS]

Let us take the central issue of "oil". Here the policy is to gradually whittle down Mexican opposition to resuming foreign control and eventually ownership over Mexico's oil resources and oil industry.

The long-term goal here is to deny Mexico the full use of its oil revenues for national development and to ensure the U.S. a large and continuing supply of oil close to home. In fact, the intent of NAFTA, and of Bush's broader New World Order, is to achieve control of all strategic minerals, including oil, in Mexico, Ibero-America, and the entire Third World.

NAFTA has one last principal goal: to permit the full opening up of Mexico's banking and financial system to takeover by the international banks. Once permitted full rights to operate in Mexico, the major Wall Street, London, European, and Japanese banks will quickly take over Mexico's financial system. This means not only buying the major Mexican banks. It means acquiring the ability to suck capital out of Mexico, the same way these same banks are presently acquiring regional U.S. banks and sucking capital out of the local regions in which these banks are located. It means the ability to borrow money within Mexico that ought to go for national development, and lend it back to U.S. firms seeking to buy out Mexican companies--a totally parasitic misuse of the money. It means the ability to use Mexican funds deposited in the banks for speculation in offshore enterprises, as now occurs with U.S. funds as well.

The goal is, as with the maquiladoras, to turn Mexico City into another version of Panama's now destroyed "banking center", an on-shore/"offshore" banking haven, which transmogrifies Mexico's national savings into the means for international speculative activities earning profits for the banks, emphatically including the laundering of hundreds of billions of dollars in drug revenues every year.

With the financial takeover completed, and trade and foreign investment fully liberalized, NAFTA's ultimate objective is to turn the entirety of the Americas into a dollar zone. What this means is the supplanting of each of the local currencies by the dollar, as legal tender, for all external and internal economic transactions.

Such steps go far beyond the current state of affairs, where the IMF, the creditor banks, and the U.S. government directly dictate policy to the governments of Ibero-America as to what their economic and monetary policies should be. They will no longer have economic and monetary processes that they can even call their own. They will all be run by the dollar, i.e., by the U. S. Government.

The kind of loss of economic sovereignty is tantamount to erasing all national borders, and goes hand in hand with the NAFTA plan of turning the whole continent into one giant maquiladora foreign enclave.

SO--NOW THE U.S.

It is not possible to exactly forecast with any precision, only probabilities, what havoc the agreement to be negotiated with Mexico will wreak within the U.S., if the "fast-track" procedures are extended, as per Bush's demands. It is possible to identify the general process which will be set off, because it is already in the works.

Overall U.S. capital investment is in the range of \$200 billion per annum. Of this it can be assumed that about half is actually for investment in plant and equipment. The proponents of the Free Trade Agreement start from the assumption that under the first year of an agreement going into effect, 10%, or up to \$10 billion could be pulled out of the U.S.A., and in the name of investing in Mexico, be diverted to the account of bankrupt U.S. banks. One such advocate put it this way: "Let's say we now make about \$100 billion in real capital investment in the U.S., in plant and equipment annually. Mexico, under NAFTA, could easily get 10% of that. That's \$10 billion the first year, if it looks successful, say even \$15 billion the second year. Then who knows, the third year...."

The areas which would be affected by such runaway shops are known. Top on the list is the automobile industry, second is the textile and apparel industry, and third, what comes under the heading of electronics and household appliances.

Then, fourth, in a slightly different way, the domestic U.S. construction industry.

Dharma, allow us a break, please. I must, however, finish this evening for I desire that George have it for his meetings in Florida. Thank you.

6/6/91 #3 HATONN

ANTI-SEMITIC? BIGOT?
ANTI-ZIONIST?

I begin to hesitate to give Dharma a break for we end up with stacks and heaps of new inquiries to cover each time. But there are a couple of things which I want to point out to you people.

We have heard from George and, of course, of all the information we have produced, the people in Florida at the county Democratic meeting only picked up the word "Jew" in an Express. The meeting, by the way, is in West Palm Beach where many Judean people retire. It is sad that ones know so very little about their own heritage as seems to be prevalent. The lady introducing the speakers, i.e. George, immediately prefaced her introduction by stating that George was anti-semitic and a Zionist bigot. I have awful news for these poor, uninformed people--they do not have a corner on Zionism.

I have told you in the past that Jerry Falwell of the "Christian Moral Majority" is a self-proclaimed "Zionist" and "...am proud to state that I am a Zionist". Now, hold to your hats, brothers, Brent Scowcroft is a highly prestigious personage in the Mormon Religious Faith--a Mormon "Zionist". Now, I suggest somebody brush up on their attitudes and information since, in the very facts of the matter--to be anti-Jew is not to be anti-semitic since the Semites came from the tribe of Shem. Therefore, since the "Jews" are not Semites--how can you be anti-Semitic if you are against the Jews? Is this some kind of "New World Order" reasoning? Perhaps speakers, such as Patrick Buchanan who was called a rotten bigot and anti-Semite just last night on "Larry King Live"--should stop any defense of statements and RE-

QUIRE AND DEMAND that those making accusations along those lines, identify, define and state their rationale regarding their accusations for they are ignorant, indeed.

Now, there is another point I wish to make about this currency switch and recall. I should point out a thing or two to you ones who are wishing to invest with the Institute and use gold as collateral--ultimately it is such an excellent investment for it will carry value of 100 to one if, in fact, that is the amount of currency exchange. We do not take our advice unto you ones lightly. Further, the investment funds are being utilized with persons who are not apt to have confiscation of their industrial property, i.e., the "light cement" housing factory, etc. Never underestimate the mysterious manner in which God works his miracles and performs His miracles. Moreover, the material, when mixed with pozzolan (pumice) and "finished" and/or compressed, will have the radioactivity protection in one foot of material of that of three full feet of concrete as well as being very light of weight in comparison--giving major benefits in structures. Ah, God has arranged many wondrous contacts and purposes if you but hold to the Light.

BACK TO U.S./MEXICO
FREE TRADE

As so often in the postwar period, the auto industry is the pace-setter. About to announce at this writing net losses of some \$3 billion worldwide for the first quarter of 1991, GM, Chrysler, and Ford, working with the banks, were in the initial steps of reopening their new three-year contract with the UAW. The threat is clear. The unions are to give up the income security and health insurance components of the contract, and accept wage cuts, or face the flight of investment and employment to Mexico. The textile and apparel industry is next for the firing line. This is what happened during 1981 and 1982, at the height of the Volcker interest-rate atrocity. Then the industry reopened contracts in order to lay off workers and cut back its wage bill.

GM's president, Lloyd Reuss, alluded to this in a press conference April 15 in Detroit, when in response to prompting, he let slip that GM may reopen its contract with the UAW. GM spokesmen off the record are less bashful. With \$5 billion in losses over the last nine months, the company cannot, it is said, afford the more than \$4 billion per annum job security and health package it is committed to. They point to the following: GM production worker wages run at \$31.30 per hour. After the government and insurance companies take their cut, the workers are left with \$16.50 per hour (still a lot higher than 98 cents). GM has 42,000 workers employed in Mexican *maquiladoras*. They average \$1.10 per hour. As they say: "The discrepancies are huge. Even with this subsidy from Mexico, if auto sales in the United States keep collapsing, we will not be able to produce cars in the United States." It seems pretty plain to me.

The textile industry, for its part, fears that with the elimination of remaining import tariffs on certain classes of goods produced in Mexico, the industry in the U.S. will be wiped out, perhaps in its entirety.

Autos and textiles, along with electronics, are threatened by the banks with elimination though substitution of slave-labor in Mexico. With the construction industry it is different. The bankers have Mexico demanding the right to freely export "services", as part of their "free trade" looting. In this case, "services" means labor. Although at this point the Bush administration is insisting that there will be no opening to Mexican migrant labor under NAFTA, the construction industry is planning to replace American labor with imported slave, or cheap, labor from Mexico in the name of "free trade in services". On April 15, one hundred leaders of the Association of General Contractors met with Bush to endorse the "fast track". Their leader, Marvin Black, said on that occasion: "Banks are in the grip of fear that stops them from making loans for construction projects. The message is clear...The Age of Abundance is over."

Where does this leave the U.S.? The construction industry adds another 4 million workers to this list should massive migrant labor flows occur under NAFTA and another \$100 billion in annual wages.

Let's assume that there is intended to be a shift of 10% of the investment budget to Mexico in the first year of an agreement, and a 15% shift in the second. Then, in year one, approximately \$10 billion would be looted from what is called the U.S. capital investment budget. In year two, this would rise to 15%, or about \$13.5 billion, of the remaining \$90 billion.

Although again no precise forecasts are possible on the employment side, for the purposes of argument, let's apply the same ratios of contraction being promoted regarding capital investment. The textile industry would lose 140,000 of its 1.4 million jobs in year one, and about 190,000 in year two. The automobile and related rubber and plastics industries would lose 120,000 jobs in the first year and 170,000 in the second.

Construction would shed, or replace, about 400,000 workers in the first year, and another 540,000 in the second.

This gives the total job losses for just those three industries, if one makes the same assumptions that the Bush crowd does, at 660,000 and 1 million in the first two years respectively.

This is the agreement which the same people publicly insist will not result in job losses in the U.S.

Let's assume, for the moment, that the Bush administration is right on this point, that no jobs will actually be lost. This could only occur if U.S. wages were drastically reduced to Mexican levels. (The political reality will probably be some combination of dramatic job loss and wage gouging.) As one NAFTA ideologue succinctly put it, U.S. companies will tell their unions: "We don't want to move to Mexico. But in Mexico they want 57 cents an hour and you guys want \$15. Now you're going to have to meet us half way, or at least part of the way."

In this fashion, wage reduction on the order of one-third to one-half could occur under NAFTA. If such a reduction occurred at about the same rate as the mentioned capital shifts, i.e., about 10% in the year one and 15% of the reduced amount in year two, this gives an overall reduction in manufacturing-sector wages of goods producers of about \$30 billion in year one and \$40.5 billion in year two.

But you saw above that goods producers in manufacturing only make up 11% of the entire labor force. The 1.4 million workers in the textile industry make up more than 10% of the manufacturing total. The workers in the auto and rubber and plastics industries also make up more than 10% of the total. This estimate assumes that almost one-fifth of manufacturing workers in auto and textiles will lose their jobs in the next two years, and almost one-quarter of the workers in the construction industry. This is almost 10% of the remaining productive workers in those three sectors alone; 940,000 of the 4 million construction workers, 330,000 of the 1.4 million textile workers, and 290,000 of the 1.3 million workers in the automobile and related industrial employment in the country are targeted.

This is a recipe for upheaval and chaos inside the U.S.

WHY THE U.S. IS NOT COMPETITIVE

The collapse of U.S. performance on domestic and international markets has nothing to do with "unfair competition" from Japan or Western Europe, or anything of the sort. For the past generation or so, the U.S. has insisted on following policies which have, cumulatively, pushed it over the edge, in the sense that America is no longer capable of producing, out of its own resources of qualified labor, stocks of plant and equipment, i.e., the means which would enable the country to recover and grow. Germany and Japan have not been so insane as to impose this course on themselves. Now, Germany, as the center of the still-functioning economy of Europe, represents the primary,

and Japan, the secondary, remaining islands of productive potential in the world economy as a whole. Their capabilities are what remains after the destruction of the developing sector, through International Monetary Fund (IMF) policies, the breakdown collapse of Marxist collectivism in Eastern Europe, the Soviet Union, and China, and the depression/bankruptcy of the English-speaking part of the advanced sector economies.

What is the difference between the U.S.A. and the other two? Over the last 25 years, the United States, in the name of the post-industrial society and the crazed idea that your society has moved beyond the need to actually produce the improvements which permit continued human existence--has stopped being a front-rank producing nation. Germany and Japan have not.

This could turn into an endless dissertation and is actually important enough to continue but the scribe is weary and you are losing interest as well. Suffice it to say that the policy difference between the economies of the United States and Germany and Japan can be summed up in one four-letter word: debt. Usury has wrecked the U.S. By the end of 1990, the sum of credit market borrowings, or the total indebtedness of the U.S. economy, for all borrowers, was estimated at \$14 trillion. You are a debt-ridden, bankrupt economy with a gutted productive work force which no longer produces the infrastructure, food and industrial goods consumed by your own population.

SOMETHING TO WATCH FOR

Enough of that subject for I want to remind you to stay tuned for more cover-up in hearings set for July 11, 1991. The House Subcommittee on Commerce, Consumer, and Monetary Affairs will be holding hearings on Internal Revenue Service corruption cases (talk about foxes in the henhouse). Although one case of corruption puts the IRS in the middle of covering up George Bush's Iran-contra Affair, the Congressional Committee seems committed to further ob-

scure these facts.

That case involved a complex effort to prevent an IRS money-laundering expert, William Duncan, from testifying truthfully on evidence obtained during his investigation of a smuggling group operating from Arkansas' Mena Intermountain Regional Airport and connected to one Adler Berriman Seal. What Duncan did not know at the time of his probe was that the Mena Intermountain Regional Airport was being used by the *Contra* resupply efforts of the Reagan-Bush administration.

Prior to the 1988 presidential election, Duncan was asked to testify before the House Committee on Crime concerning allegations of government sabotage of the Arkansas investigation, including an allegation that a \$400,000 bribe had been paid to Reagan's Attorney General, Ed Meese. Attorneys from the Disclosure and Litigation branch of the IRS, along with officials from the IRS Commissioner's office and the Criminal Investigation Division, not only tried to limit Duncan's testimony but, ultimately, Duncan was prohibited from having access to his own investigative files.

Adler Berriman Seal, who was a central figure in the transport of drugs from Central America, was killed on Feb. 19, 1986. (You will recall we recently wrote of this man.) He was murdered by authority of the CIA; in any case, had he lived, Seal would most certainly have a great deal to say about Bush's guns-for-drugs project.

BUSH AND THE MEDELLIN CARTEL: WHO WAS BARRY SEAL?

According to Congressional documents, Seal, who had been convicted of drug trafficking in February 1984, contacted the "Vice President's Task Force" in March 1984, offering himself as a government operative. By March 28, 1984, Seal was authorized as a confidential informant. One week later, on behalf of the U.S. government, Seal "ferried a Titan 404 aircraft (N2685U) from Miami to Medellin, Colombia and met with

Jorge Ochoa to map out drug transport routes, including routes through Nicaragua."

During the month of April 1984, Seal coordinated his smuggling plans directly with drug cartel lords Jorge Ochoa and Pablo Escobar, as well as Carlos "Lito" Bustamante and Luis Angel. During the month of May 1984, Seal continued to deal with Jorge Ochoa, Escobar, Bustamante, and Angel, as well as Fabio Ochoa, Gonzalo Rodriguez-Gacha, Federico Vaughn, and Carlos Lehder. On May 28, 1984, Seal, accompanied by co-pilot Emil Camp, flew from Mena, Ark. to Colombia, where he was met by Carlos Lehder. His plane was loaded with 1,500 kilos of cocaine. Just a month earlier, on April 30, 1984, the courageous anti-drug Columbian Minister of Justice Rodrigo Lara-Bonilla had been assassinated by the dope cartel.

According to portions of a Congressional chronology, on June 25, 1984, Seal flew a C-123K aircraft, recently transferred to him by Harry Doan and subsequently outfitted with surveillance cameras by the CIA, to the Los Brasiles Airport in Nicaragua. There he was met by Pablo Escobar, Gonzalo Rodriguez-Gacha, Federico Vaughn, and others. The plane was refueled and loaded with approximately "666 kilograms of cocaine", according to the Congressional document. On July 7, Seal made a return flight to Los Brasiles to deliver \$1.5 million in cash and "toys".

Now, you don't believe me, you don't believe other revealers of facts--are you going to now say you don't believe the Congressional documents, either?

OLLIE NORTH HAS AN IDEA

In 1988 Congressional testimony by Ron Cafferty, who was the chief of the Drug Enforcement Administration's Cocaine Sector in 1984, Cafferty revealed that, when he personally briefed National Security Council employee Lt. Col. Oliver North and Dewey Claridge of the CIA at the Executive Office Building, sometime between June

26, 1984 and Seal's return trip of July 7, North asked, "Hypothetically....Why couldn't we land the plane somewhere outside of Nicaragua...and maybe turn the money over to the *Contras*?" Cafferty said that North already had the photos taken from Seal's C-123K at Los Brasiles, and that North proposed a leak to the press to show involvement by the Nicaraguan Sandinistas in drug trafficking.

Presumably, the \$1.5 million money transfer to the *Contras* did not occur in that form; however, the leak was begun the next day, when Gen. Paul Gorman, commander of the U.S. Southern Command, announced to a U.S. Chamber of Commerce audience in San Salvador that proof of Sandinista involvement in drug trafficking would be forthcoming. On July 17, 1984 the *Washington Times* began a coordinated national "expose" of the Sandinistas' connections to the Medellin Cartel.

Six months later, Adler Berriman Seal's life was apparently no longer protected by the U.S. government; previous plea bargain agreements which Seal had made with the government were suddenly found to be full of loopholes; Seal was stripped of his personal security and ordered to report daily to the Salvation Army Halfway House in Baton Rouge, La. It was at that Halfway House, on Feb. 19, 1986, that Seal was gunned down. This is YOUR CIA and YOUR GOVERNMENT, chelas--isn't anyone nervous yet?

One month after Seal's murder, Ronald Reagan appeared on national television with the CIA photos taken from Seal's C-123K. Reagan said the photos showed Nicaraguan government officials involved in drug trafficking. Thereupon, the President urged Congressional funding of the Nicaraguan *Contras*, in opposition to the Sandinistas. On Oct. 5, 1986, American pilot Eugene Hasenfus was shot down while flying arms to the *Contras*. Hasenfus was flying the same C-123K cargo plane previously used by Seal.

A source who gained information

from admitted *Contra* supplier Richard Brenneke said that Brenneke has identified Mena, Ark. as a hub through which money, drugs, arms, and Central American troops were moved, and has said that there was a massive government operation to smuggle drugs into the Mena Airport and use the money to finance covert operations. What the U.S. Congress knows about these events, and about the IRS attempt to suppress information concerning the investigation of Seal's operations, must not be covered up during yet another presidential election campaign. You have an opportunity here, chelas, if you will but grit your teeth and gain a little backbone--you have all you need to beat this thing come upon you.

Yes, I hope you realize that this is also ongoing confirmation follow-up of our story on "Drug Running". You MUST begin to fit pieces and persons together. Time is fleeting and it leaves little allowance for action.

Thank you for a very long day, Dharma, but the information is necessary for George to have "fuel" for his confrontations. Bless you and good-night.

Hatonn to clear.

**COUNTERFEIT BLESSINGS
THE ANTI-CHRIST BY ANY
NAME: KHAZARS
"....AND THEY WERE LIARS
FROM THE BEGINNING!"
By Gyeorgos Ceres Hatonn**

In this book Hatonn brings us up to the minute on world events, but more importantly he gives us the **TRUE** history of the diabolical masterminds that have led the world into all of its major problems and most of its minor problems, for their own selfish and greedy aims.

We are also given the actions we **MUST** take if we are going to stop these well-organized groups from putting together the final pieces of their **WORLD WITHOUT FREEDOM (the NEW WORLD ORDER)**.

Hatonn especially stresses the his-

tory of the Khazars, Judeans and the Jews and how the Khazars have labeled themselves as Zionists and Jews to deceive our planet and to take total control of it in the **NAME OF THE ANTI-CHRIST**, and how knowing and exposing these forces can preserve freedom for all of mankind.

OPERATION SHANSTORM COUNTER ATTACK FROM BEHIND THE FEATHERED CURTAIN

By Gyeorgos Ceres Hatonn

Hatonn says that the **Dedication and Introduction to this book are the two most important documents you shall ever read.**

He continues to give detailed history of the Khazars, where they came from, how they got to the position of governing most of the lives on this planet and what type of life they have planned for us **IF WE DO NOT GET OFF OUR DUFFS AND STOP THEM. (IT ISN'T PLEASANT.)** We are always given things that we can do to stop the "New World Order" of the Elitists and slaves. This Journal contains many solutions, it clearly outlines the "counter attack" needed to overcome the Khazar/Elite lead.

More is given to us about the making and workings of robotoids, synthetic duplicates, humanoids, etc., gun control, IRS shenanigans and terror tactics, why the Cosmic Hosts have come, democracy vs. a republic, preparation of concentration camps in the U.S.A., daily updates on world events and much more.

PHOENIX OPERATOR- OWNER MANUAL

For eons of time in your history, mankind has experienced and existed in blindness about his **DIVINE SPIRITUAL HERITAGE**, that is, his **ONENESS WITH GOD AND THE CREATION**. Since the time of the "FALL" from "GRACE" of God, many ones have continued to struggle with what is "their" purpose, and why is it so difficult to find and know **THE TRUTH**. Many ones, in their ignorance and confusion, have asked themselves why GOD

allows the seemingly unending ruthless and merciless inhumanity of man to continue; why HE allows suffering of children and wars and disease and pestilence and corruption. Often ones simply decide there is no God, which only keeps ones ever "separate" from **KNOWING HIS PRESENCE WITHIN**.

This volume, Phoenix Operator/Owner Manual, is **GOD'S** deliverance of Truth to **YOU**, His blinded fledgling creatures. HE is offering **YOU** the instructions for reaching the "Lighted" path back home to **HIM, AND THUS TO ONENESS**. You will learn **HOW** to recognize the Anti-Christ, (that which is **AGAINST GOD** and therefore **AGAINST LIFE**) **within YOU** and why through your gift of free-will **YOU** allowed the Anti-Christ within your temple of God. You will learn about what are the "Deadliest" Sins (errors) committed by you and also about the nature of **YOUR Personal Responsibility for ALL** consequences and experiences within this manifested physical "illusion".

And in addition, God is **NOW**, within these pages, bringing forth the **EIGHTEEN Logical Cosmic Laws of Balance of God and The Creation**, written in explicit detail with **MANY** examples given for **YOUR** careful consideration and recognition of Truth. Why? To let there be **NO misunderstanding of HOW and WHY** you, of humanity have lost your inner as well as planetary **BALANCE**. You ones have broken **EVERY** Law set forth herein and have, therefore, suffered the consequences of your errors against **GOD** and against **LIFE**. You each now have before you **YOUR "roadmap"** back home to spiritual wisdom, knowledge and Truth which is **GOD**. Will **YOU** see? Will **YOU** hear? Each **ONE** of you, being fragments of **GOD** and of **THE CREATION** must and will make this choice: To wisely learn your lessons in Truth, abide by the Laws and thus **EARN** your **Spiritual UNITY and Freedom** within God's Kingdom **OR** continue in the darkness of deception, ignorance and spiritual poverty which will keep you bound in the Anti-Christ's "illusion" of separation. **THIS** cycle is about to

END. The new cycle will **BEGIN** anew in the **GLORY** and Celebration of cleansing within and without of **ALL** fragments of **ANTI-LIFE**. **WILL YOU JOIN OUR FATHER/MOTHER CREATOR GOD in His Divine Holy Kingdom of LIFE? God awaits your decision.** So be it.

**END OF THE MASQUERADE
LET'S PLUCK THE
CUCKOO BIRD**
By Gyeorgos Ceres Hatonn

TO ALL WHO WOULD HEAR GOD'S WORD IN THIS TIME OF TOTAL MASQUERADE. IT IS TIME TO PULL OFF THE MASK ALONG WITH THE BLINDFOLDS AND EAR-PLUGS. THE TIME IS AT HAND TO GAIN TRUTH AND INSIGHT AND TAKE ACTION FOR YOUR WORLD IS IN GRAVE DANGER.

That which is called the "Anti-Christ" is at hand and has deceived most of the world. You are surrounded by multitudes of replicas and man-made humanoids who have basically gained control of your planet.

Our intent in these Journals is to give you proof of that which we project--by documentation of history, origins and other boring information. But the information will get far less boring as we move along, dear ones--and so, let us move along rapidly.

I repeat again and again--the evil brotherhood of darkness cannot stand the focus of the light of Truth, just as it requires only the tiny spark of light to cause a place to no longer be in darkness.

Hatonn includes the **PROTOCOLS** and also continues to keep us current on world affairs.

**MATTER, ANTI-MATTER &
WHAT'S THE MATTER**
By Gyeorgos Ceres Hatonn

Hatonn gives us much more information on a large number of topics in this **JOURNAL** and again he keeps us updated with the **TRUTH** about the latest news.

He includes many interesting comments about spaceships including certain specific frequencies pertaining to them and specific manifestations at certain areas of the earth grid system. Descriptions of their exterior and interiors are also given.

Some of the other topics he covers are: The importance of the new Challenger shuttle replacement - Robotoids, Synthetics and Neutrals - Little Gray Aliens - Continual Update on the Middle-East Situation - Bush and the trip to Paris which he denies - The purpose for the reported alien visit with Bush at Camp David - The history of money and why and how it has to be changed before economic and social problems can be solved - The plans for a new Central American canal using atomic explosions--**SOON**--and the severe consequences - **666** and the Bar Codes - An explanation of Creation, etc., etc.

CONSTITUTION KIT

For those who want to know how they can help save our Constitution--we now are offering a detailed kit of information about our government and the Constitution to help in preserving our freedoms. The kit is available to individuals or groups for \$8.00 per kit, or for **\$20 POST PAID with RAPE OF THE CONSTITUTION** book included.

SEMINAR

George & Desirée Green will speak June 15, 1991, 1-4 PM at Midway Motor Inn, Dorsett & I-270, St. Louis, MO. Admission \$20.00 Call Mike Babcock (314) 343-1849

**SOME OF THE PHOENIX
JOURNALS:**

Sipapu Odyssey
And They Called His Name Immanuel, I Am Sananda
Space-Gate
Spiral To Economic Disaster
From Here To Armageddon
Survival Is Only Ten Feet From

Hell
The Rainbow Masters
AIDS, The Last Great Plague
Satan's Drummers
Privacy In a Fishbowl
Cry of The Phoenix
Crucifixion of The Phoenix
Skeletons In The Closet
R.R.P.P.*
*Rape, Ravage, Pillage and Plunder of the Phoenix
Rape of The Constitution
You Can Slay The Dragon
The Naked Phoenix
Blood And Ashes
Firestorm In Babylon
The Mossad Connection
Creation, The Sacred Universe
Pleiades Connection, Return Of The Phoenix Vol. I
Burnt Offerings and Bloodstained Sands
Shrouds Of The Seventh Seal
The Bitter Communion
Counterfeit Blessings
The Phoenix Express Vol's I & II (\$15)
The Phoenix Express Vol's III & IV (\$15)
The Phoenix Express Vol's V & VI (\$15)

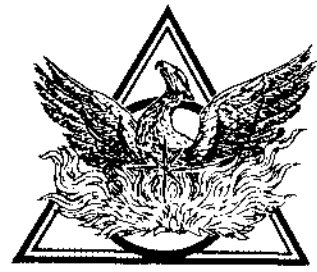
The price is \$10 per **JOURNAL**, (EXCEPTING EX-PRESS) 10% discount on orders of 4 or more. California residents add 6% sales tax. Add shipping, UPS \$3.25 and \$1.00 each additional or U.S. Mail \$2.50 for first title and \$1.00 each additional. Write for Quantity Discount. Available from America West or your Local Distributor.

Express is \$20 per 13 ISSUES for U.S. & Canada (including back issues for current Volume) or \$75 per 52 ISSUES. FOREIGN is \$30 per 13 (1 Vol.) \$110 per 52 issues.

Send orders and Payments to: America West Distributors, P.O. Box 986, Tehachapi, CA. 93581.

For credit card orders or book catalog and sample newsletter call 1/800-729-4131. For personal inquiries or other purposes, please call 1/805-822-9655.

IF YOU ARE UNABLE TO AFFORD A SUBSCRIPTION TO THE EXPRESS TRY SHARING THE COST WITH A FRIEND(S).



PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS

A bulletin commenting on appropriate current news events, clarification of portions of the Journals and answers of a general nature to questions not found in the existing Journals.

PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS is published by America West Publishers, Inc. P.O. BOX 986 Tehachapi, CA. 93581. Subscription rate is \$20 per 13 issues or \$75 per 52 issues, First Class mailing. COPYRIGHT 1991 by America West Publishers, Inc. All rights reserved. Reproduction of this copyrighted material for private non-profit use is expressly encouraged, for commercial purposes it is strictly forbidden.

JUNE 1991 VOLUME XIII NUMBER 12

6/8/91 #1 HATONN

SATURDAY

Hatonn to commune first this day and then we shall turn the forum over to Sananda. We have stirred interest in the money exchange plans and I would like to give SM a bit more insight for he has inquired with great interest in behalf of those who query him.

CURRENCY EXCHANGE

Firstly, let me say it will be difficult, from here forward, to understand that which "they" choose to do in regards to your economy. The decisions are made on "contingency" and "surrogate" alternatives--i.e. if "this" goes awry, then we will do "that". Now, the point is, WHO makes the final decisions? The Bilderberg group who is meeting at this very instant (basically around the clock) in Baden-Baden, Germany. Yes, I said "Germany" and that has more significance than you can possibly imagine. This is the very group who is closing down your planet and is in the process of possessing the entirety of all nations through foreclosure proceedings. By the way, the force used to bring all into line runs from UN police force to global nuclear attack--ON YOU-THE-PEOPLE! THERE IS NO CONSCIENCE AMONG

THEM!

The deals were cut and the procedures finalized in the recent Trilateral Commission meeting but the final word and edicts of proceedings will be forthcoming from this Bilderberg group underway.

Since the World Bosses meet secretly and keep everyone in the dark as to where, etc., I think it would be entertaining to simply tell the world all of it. They are at the Schlosshotel Buehlerhoehe, Scharzwaldhochstrasse in Sand, near Baden-Baden, Germany. The really elite Bilderbergers are also staying there. Lesser participants are staying at the Badischer Hof which is also quite near Baden-Baden. How foolish they are for, again, just about everyone knows where and how except the stupid fringe players like Dan Quayle and John Sununu who were flown in under pledges of secrecy for a special meeting so members are being flown into Frankfurt and some to Strasbourg to be shuttled to Baden-Baden.

But this time you may get more from this meeting than the elite wish you to have for the Europeans are getting fed up and the journalists are not so controlled.

Who is at that meeting? Well, let's begin with Henry

Kissinger, then David Rockefeller, the Rothschilds of Britain and Europe, many recent heads of state and high officials of the U.S., Canada and Europe. Ones to watch are powerful politicians who are simply scheduled to attend; i.e., Senate Finance Committee Chairman from the U.S., Lloyd Bentsen from Texas and House Speaker from the U.S., Tom Foley. The Americans are indeed "coy" for when asked if they were going to attend they refused to respond on the basis of "national security". How so? A private Banking cartel manages YOUR "national security"? You had better get with the program, precious Americans.

Don't, further, be fooled by the smiling face of Bush at the distracting military celebrations of this weekend--what you sees ain't what youze gets!

The Bilderberg group has a most ambitious agenda which was given for servicing to the prior meeting of the Trilats. Now the final decisions are being made by the ruling faction.

Let us look at what will be included:

Steps to assure massive gains toward establishing a global government--dubbed, "New World Order".

Exploiting Middle East oil. Remember, the Trilateralists called for a 10-cent/barrel tax to be imposed by the United Nations.

Causing the Uruguay Round Table of the General Agreement on Tariffs and Trade to eliminate all tariffs.

Winning congressional approval of the Free-Trade pact with Mexico and, ultimately, all of the Western Hemisphere.

Promoting the European "super-state", eliminating all trade barriers, INSTALLING A SINGLE CURRENCY and surrendering the sovereignty of nations to the European Parliament and European Commission.

Keeping the Soviet Union, in chaos and near breakup, intact--on grounds that it is difficult to deal with 17 different nations and suppressing nationalistic tendencies in Czechoslovakia and Yugoslavia, which were artificially welded into single countries following W.W. I.

Ultimately the Soviet Union and East European nations will be brought into the European super-state.

The UN will evolve into a de jure, as well as de facto, world government when all of Europe and the Western Hemisphere have been conveniently developed into "regional governments"--it is divided into TEN DISTRICTS.

Now, chelas, you must recognize something: Since the roles of Kissinger and David Rockefeller are filled with duplicates, what are you dealing with in this cartel? Obviously--the Rothschild empire which is now being pulled back into public association within Germany--YOU

ARE IN SERIOUS TROUBLE! Note that the power centers of both Bilderberg and the Trilateral Commission have overlapping leadership, with David Rockefeller and Henry Kissinger among the leaders of both--so this **MUST** be your most important clue.

You must also **KNOW** that ones like Sununu and Quayle, (and Bush) are fringe elements (at least the Bush YOU see). The "inner" circle, surrounding the Rockefellers and Rothschilds are always present and set up the meetings. The fringe persons must wait for summons. The purpose of summoning Quayle and Sununu to last year's gathering was to **SHUT THEM UP!** Both had been expressing reluctance to rush billions of American tax dollars into a global environmental campaign without more study. The Trilateralists and Bilderbergers had called for such expenditures as a means of offsetting reduced profits in defense projects as the Cold War ended. They will not make such a mistake a second time.

Quayle has been the right hand of Bush in continuation of the drug deals established while Bush was V.P. He was hand picked in spite of all political objections for that very purpose.

Now shudder, for among the "fringe" elements will be Katharine Graham, chairwoman of the *Washington Post Co.*, and officials of the *New York Times*, *Los Angeles Times* and *Time* magazine. **These participants attend under absolute mandate to secrecy and to publish NOTHING.**

But, chelas, don't spend time worrying about little fringe participants being neglected--**YOU-THE-PEOPLE will pay the cost of travel and participation at**

the secret meeting for those high officials of your State and Defense departments and congressional leaders. Oh yes, and by the way, I hope that you ones will also be helpful in assisting with expenses for the "moles" your compatriots place inside those meetings! Just keep getting the JOURNALS and EXPRESSES and support the other patriot groups and publications--you are not beaten, brothers, if you get the public informed!!!!

BACK TO CURRENCY EXCHANGE

At this Bilderberg group meeting it is being decided when is the most propitious time to change out your currency so as to keep the most of your money in their system. You can watch the news and see that you are being sucked deliberately into the market. At the same time the price of precious metals are creeping up which indicates that the inside group is "buying"--however, since the plans are to confiscate and render bullion illegal, the gold is an "iffy" thing if simply "held". Any you purchase outright should be in a form which can later be bartered and tucked away in a "only you know where, place".

I don't know how to answer your inquirers, SM, other than to say that we have established a program wherein money is utilized by the Institute (on a loan basis with legal documentation of same) and the money loaned goes to the purchase of gold which is then deposited as collateral against which loans (in a cartel bank for the collateral of gold will probably not be confiscated from their own banks--at least not early on) are taken to operate the Institute. Now, when (and it is expected to happen) the price of gold doubles, it will be sold, the loans paid and the remainder

will be returned to the lender.

So what is to prevent the nice sticky fingers from stealing the loan funds and etc.? Nothing--EXCEPT--some of the most important industry planned is in conjunction with some very fine persons who also happen to be close personal friends of your President and he likes them well enough to fly them in his private military aircraft in to his parties, etc. Do they understand this proposal? OF COURSE NOT! How long did it take YOU to believe your government was out to destroy you? Could you possibly believe that a friend would believe this information? NEVER UNDERESTIMATE THE MYSTERIOUS WAYS IN WHICH GOD PERFORMS HIS WONDERS.

I will say, however, that no MAN is safe in this heinous system of planned deception and destruction--I can speculate, however, that what we have arranged is about the ONLY relatively safe place to have your assets "held" and possibly come out with something on the other end. If the Institute gets large, it will be split into numerous corporations. Further, our advice to you all, again, is get incorporated in Nevada--LAST WEEK! You will be able to shift assets into a small, or several small, corporations which will give you some pretty good protection, especially until we see what will come next and allow for the making of other alternate maneuvers as we move along. I believe with the added assistance of Cort, we can handle the load and I "believe", if we act most quickly, the gold can be obtained to cover the loans.

Now, for you business men who are going to say this can't be done--forget the argument--it has and is being done but the ar-

rangements were laid last year and you are not going to be able to pull it off overnight. When we told you to get prepared, we meant it.

For you who think there are perfect answers and believe you can "clean-up", I suggest you rethink intent. God returns abundance to those who participate with His cause--if you stay in bed with the Beast, expect to be devoured. The Beast plans to eat you at any rate--there is only the possibility of hedging your chances and retaining some, and perhaps more than, your assets. They will try to figure a way to take it all, but the hope is that they also need production of some kind and what we have structured to be built and operated is product necessary for moving through the times of depression, etc. That is low-cost but totally durable housing, food production by aquatic and soil/moisture optimum methods of growth, motion picture/TV complex, etc., etc., etc. We have covered a lot of bases and the industries funded through other resources, i.e. typical methods, will be for the industries least costly if vandalized or foreclosed. God will give you "how" if you but petition in sincere truth and willingness to listen and act in proper cause. Do not expect God to further evil, greed and self-ego aggrandizement for you are in the time of evil rule and chaos and we are only interested in your soul intent. However, money is nothing--it is simply a "thing" and knows no good nor bad, so think not that God cannot use the money from the good and the bad to further the Kingdom in its Coming. You had best stop separating "God" from "You" for God will be where YOU are.

FREE TRADE PACT

As I have said, much rests on the ongoing agreement as proposed. It is on the so-called fast track authority. This is a power provided the president since 1974 by Congress which gives him the sole dominion to negotiate trade agreements. Despite the Constitution, under the fast track rule Congress cannot make amendments to the final product; it can only vote up or down on the agreement between the president and the foreign power involved. Yes indeed, brothers--you are squashed between the rock and the crushing boulder!

It matters not what is voted by Congress at this time for Bush has promised that his trade pact with Mexico will come before Congress within six months, and at that time legislators will have the opportunity to scrap what certainly will be an agreement harmful to U.S. consumers, workers, taxpayers and Mexico as well. The issue is not whether or not you negotiate trade agreements, the issue is only HOW you are going to negotiate trade agreements and in whose interests you are going to negotiate those trade agreements. The Bilderbergers will decide this weekend--this day, the 8th day of June, 1991 in Baden-Baden, Germany.

SOVIET UNION

Will the Soviet Union come into the fold? It is iffy at best and the important point is how it may refuse to give up sovereignty of Russia. If Russia chooses to retain sovereignty THERE WILL BE A MASSIVE NUCLEAR HOLOCAUST! SO BE IT. You had better be rereading your SURVIVAL JOURNAL for, as Russia "acts up", the first strike from the U.S. against Russia is very

much "on" as a probability--to bring her under control. The Banksters mean business, patriots, and they will spare no method to attain that which they are after--the world.

Dharma, I do not want you at the POA meeting; we have enough problems without attending more controversy and fiasco. Thank you. Please take this from the machine and allow it to be forwarded ASAP to SM and George.

I will move to stand-by and we will resume writing at your earliest convenience.

(For the convenience of readers, both gold and corporation transactions are being handled by E J Ekker and Cort Christie at 805 822-0601, Fax 805 822-0972, 21512, mail to Box 986, Tehachapi, Ca. 93581.)

6/8/91 #2 HATONN

Hatonn returned at the request of E.J. Since this man is already burdened with a work load which allows for practically no rest, I needed to converse with him for he will have to absorb the burden of incoming inquiries and arrangements. He has stated that he is most willing to serve so we will have included, in this document, his contact information regarding the measures we have listed prior.

FREE TRADE INFORMATION

I ask that if there is room at the end of this document, please simply cut and paste the list of Representatives and Senators to contact to impact that agreement. It is up to you, now, America.

Where can you go from there? Well, you can stay tuned and we

will give you all the information regarding the newly formed "Populist" Party--old as the hills but thoroughly buried. You are so limited as to alternatives in your political system that your only possibility is to pull out and demand formation of a new format. The services are being formed through Liberty Lobby, and the Populist Action Committee is now operable. I do not have time nor space herein to cover it all but you can obtain information through Liberty Lobby, 300 Independence Ave. SE, Washington, D.C. 20003. To keep our work intact as to our own intent, we only give forth the information, for our thrust is not within your political systems--we are only sent to bring the Truth of God, as Hosts--not to be activists and pull down anything for that must not be our purpose--that would represent intervention and that is not acceptable. The following summarizes the populist philosophy on the key issues of the day. The glossary analyzes the populist perspective and lays forth the basis of populist thought, comparing and contrasting populism with "conservatism" and "liberalism", the latter two more often being alike than unlike. This glossary, which is taken from the appendix of "Profiles in Populism", the standard reference work on the history of populism in the United States, demonstrates that the philosophy behind populism is truly unique.

GLOSSARY ANALYSIS

Herein I think it important to write an analysis of that which terms actually mean as regards the "Populist Thought". It is urgent and of utmost importance that you study this carefully and acknowledge the tremendous impact which can be made if you turn back into adoption of Truth and Constitutional law--

listed not according to importance but, for practical purpose, alphabetically. These are practical definitions and not those which will be found in the dictionary. For instance, early in your history "free enterprise" and "capitalism" were synonymous terms--no longer; it is just another misuse to delude you--the-people.

CAPITALISM: The economic system of democracy but often found in some form in military dictatorships. A degenerate form of free enterprise. The means of production, money, banking and the political process are controlled by a small group of oligopolist/monopolist capitalists for their own personal gain. Basically hostile to nationalism. Constant expansion through war, imperialism or tax-financed pyramid building required to feed the constantly growing interest burden. Inflation is inherent in the system. Capitalism is incompatible with widespread competition in the economic, intellectual or political spheres. Because of the interest incentive and its common foundations with Marxism of equalism and monopoly, capitalism inevitably degenerates to crisis and Marxism. The word was coined by Karl Marx and ever since then has been defended by conservative and libertarian intellectuals.

COMMUNISM: An amalgam of philosophical delusion (Marx) and ruthless political aggression and population control (Lenin). A perfect society will result by the enforced equality of people (destruction of the superior) and the suppression of free enterprise (called capitalism) because free enterprise implies inequality of human gifts. The communist deceit of naming free enterprise "capitalism" is copied by capitalist (conservative and libertarian) intellectuals in order to hold

up capitalism as the champion of anti-communism whereas capitalism is really the symbiotic partner and bedmate of communism. Basically, communism is nothing but a social system of all competition forcibly removed except the competition to control the system. Internationalist in theory, communism is nationalist in practice. Totalitarian and monopolistic—the two words are synonymous.

CONSERVATISM: While theoretically favoring less government and opposing socialism the average conservative supports all essentials of capitalism and therefore the very fundamentals which inevitably produce socialism. Conservatives are misled by their leaders into supporting big business, free trade and internationalism, including military intervention in useless wars. Unclear or contradictory in many areas, conservatism is distinctly liberal in others and diligently avoids controversy in regard to Zionism, race, money, banking and Trilateralism.

CULTURE: Human progress and individual contentment rests on the stability of a sound culture geared to the traditional mores of the society. Thus, destroying or seriously injuring a racial or national culture is a crime against the injured people. Culture "lives" from generation to generation, either growing in refinement and potential due to isolation or regressing because of culture distortion. Internationalism seeks to destroy all human individuality and national cultures, replacing them with a formless, pornographic cacophony of junk and filth, such as "modern art", the obscene noise which is described as "music" by the press and similar international barbarities. No people can be free when their

culture is under attack; thus the destruction of all national cultures is an essential part of the communist/capitalist/Zionist conspiracy to destroy all middle-class values, concurrently reducing it to slavery.

DEMOCRACY: Usually the capitalist political system although varieties of capitalism are found in anti-communist military dictatorships. It is controlled by capitalist ownership and/or control of the media, grants from tax-free foundations, contributions and favorable press coverage for favored political candidates. Wide franchise to vote is given to the people to make them easier to control by making them think that "the people" are responsible for the inevitable distortions and negative consequences of the policies the super-rich mattoids impose in order to serve their selfish interests. Democracy separates authority from responsibility, thus making it virtually impossible for the voters to reform the system. Those in authority (the mattoids) have no responsibility. Those responsible (the politicians) have no authority except that which is lent to them by their controllers.

DRUGS: (See Homosexuality)

FOREIGN POLICY: To be worthy of the name, it must be conducted only from the standpoint of national interest, not the interest of minority, special-interest pressure groups. In foreign policy, the issue is between nationalism vs internationalism, not "conservatism vs liberalism" as "conservative leaders" pretend to believe. There is no such thing as a "conservative" foreign policy or a "liberal" foreign policy. Mislabeling foreign policy issues as "conservative" or "liberal" hides the real issues and contributes to the confusion in the area of for-

eign policy desired by the mattoid capitalists, making it easy for them to attain their selfish objectives without exposure.

FREE ENTERPRISE: Economic intercourse free of government interference except when it tends toward monopoly, when law is used to re-establish competition. Except for regulated public utilities, no business is permitted to dominate the market. Protection by tariff from foreign invasion of domestic markets with low price manufactured goods and protection by strict immigration laws from invasion of low-cost labor is an essential part of the system. Absentee ownership of farms prohibited; farms kept in the hands of families, even if "inefficient" by capitalist standards. People, not profits, come first.

FREE TRADE: The elimination of all restrictions on the flow of goods and services, including capital and labor, across national boundaries. Free trade requires the overriding of all restrictive immigration laws as well as any other laws affecting national sovereignty. Free trade thus requires the destruction of the Constitution and your system of government. No apologist for free trade can logically dispute this unavoidable fact; they all try to ignore it. The profiteers from free trade are the same international banks which lead the drive for an international economy. Marx supported free trade because "free trade hastens the revolution".

FREEDOM OF THE PRESS: Under capitalism the press is free to say anything EXCEPT that which runs against the interest of the advertisers or the monopolists. Maximum freedom of speech is given to the communists, Zionists, pornog-

raphers, dope apologists and other criminals and culture distorters but a press blackout is enforced against competition from populist and nationalist ideas. Thus, the meaning of the First Amendment is inverted from being a constructive to a destructive force. Populists would suppress promotion of crime and culture distortion but permit the fullest expression of political ideas.

GUN CONTROL: For obvious reasons, communists and capitalists wish to establish a worldwide monopoly over all arms and armaments. Populists believe in the ancient theory that each man is free only to the extent that he can protect himself and his own property from criminals who seek to take his freedom or his property. Populists know that if the monopolists succeed in taking their guns the fight for freedom will be lost.

HOMOSEXUALITY: Along with drugs, the rampant epidemic of this social disease has been deliberately and expertly promoted by the Marxist/Capitalist Establishment in order to weaken and destroy western nations by perverting and destroying the youth. The pervasive prevalence of homosexuality and drugs is but part of the overall genocidal war against your people and explains Establishment efforts to lower the birth rate of all White nations and fill them up with ignorant and pliable immigrants from alien cultures. The point is to further destroy those unsuspecting ones through disease and riot. Homosexuality should no more be condoned than should the use of heroin or other mind- and soul-destroying drugs. Populists recognize a responsibility to fight it exactly as they fight all anti-social and criminal behavior because pop-

ulists and nationalists are opposed to anything which weakens your nation and threatens your future.

INCOME TAX: The indispensable money tree for capitalism, Marxism and Zionism, and created, perpetuated and endorsed by them. Paid almost exclusively by the white, productive middle class. The super-rich mattoids pay no (or very little) income tax, as do not the indolent poor. The income tax is a conduit to funnel the substance of the taxpayers into the pockets of the ruling class. Without the income tax to pay the bills for corrupt capitalist schemes and to buy the votes of the poor, the capitalist system could not survive; nor could internationalism, communism and Zionism. The income tax is used to intimidate and shear the middle class while preparing them for expropriation and full-fledged communism. It is promoted by the capitalist Establishment (including socialist labor bosses and liberals) as being "progressive", whereas it is the most regressive sort of tax--the burden falling not on those most able to pay but on the middle class. The income tax, the Federal Reserve and the first "world" war were products of the Wilson administration. The tax was and is required to pay the bankers the interests on the bonds needed to finance that war--and all subsequent ones.

INTEREST: A synonym for usury. Interest is the main cause of inflation, as the creation of money is essential to pay the bankers for the imaginary loans which they create out of thin air. Compound interest over a period of time is impossible: One cent lent at 6 percent compound interest at the time of the birth of Christ would today be equal to a ball of gold far larger than the Earth. Thus, a

society based on interest and compound interest **CANNOT** survive for the short term without extreme aggression to capture markets and unmanageable debt--and for the long term not at all. Interest and compound interest guarantee the collapse of capitalism. A proof that Marxism is a fraud is that it does not deal with the problem of interest.

LIBERALISM: Runs from "left" advocacy of total anarchy to "right" conservatism. The one common denominator of all libertarians is the support of free trade, the essential prop of international capitalism. Libertarianism is not a viable political philosophy because it is as unworkable as communism, and can only be accurately described as a secular religion. As with the faithful of all religions, hardly two libertarians agree with each other on all doctrinal points.

MARXISM-LENINISM: (See communism)

MATTOID: A criminal of high intelligence. Mattoids often gravitate into international banking or politics. For business reasons, mattoids must pose as liberals and humanitarians although they are completely without conscience, feel no relationship with other humans and are utterly ruthless. Subconsciously, a mattoid seeks to elevate himself to total power by destroying society; these two contradictory instincts are what gives the mattoid his character of being the greatest danger any society faces. Mattoidism is a heritable genetic disorder. Examples of mattoids: Meyer Lansky, David Rockefeller, Josef Stalin, Henry Kissinger, George Bush and all Bush boys, Gorbachev, Thatcher, Elizabeth, etc.

NEUTRALITY: Non-intervention in wars between other states. Requires the ability to reason that there are at least three sides (not two) in every international quarrel: the sides of the two belligerents and the American side. The mature realization that American interests are not served--although the interests of international bankers, Zionists and communists may be--by intervention in the quarrels of others. The mature premise that most international disputes work themselves out long before they can concern your national interests. In retrospect it is indisputable that American intervention in foreign quarrels has made world conditions incomparably worse than they would have been if you had remained aloof and rejected foreign efforts to involve you. Your intervention in world quarrels has only aggravated them and produced possibly insoluble problems at home. Neutrality and nonintervention are consistent only with nationalism. Intervention, war, debt, spending, Marxism and pacifism are consistent only with internationalism.

PACIFISM: Otherworldly belief that refusal to defend one's self and one's country with force will bring peace. Has nothing in common with armed neutrality. Pacifism is promoted by Marxism-Leninism to disarm enemies. Pacifism and Marxism almost always are financed by capitalists through tax-exempt foundations or churches underwritten by their tax-deductible contributions.

POPULISM: Rule by the majority of electors for the benefit of all, not for the benefit of minority special-interest pressure groups. Government by the producers and taxpayers of society, not by the super-rich, tax-free exploiters or the tax-

eating, indolent parasites of powerful organized minorities. Public control over the issuance of money. Nationalism in foreign affairs. Heavy taxation of the super-rich to reduce their corrupt and perverse influence. Government policy to secure and protect free enterprise and property rights by discouraging monopoly and "bigness" except for regulated public utilities. A protective tariff to equalize costs at the water's edge and strict immigration laws.

PROTECTIONISM: Control of import of goods competitive with domestic products to equalize costs at the water's edge through the use of tariffs. Protectionism preserves domestic competition and protects labor and industry, resulting in balanced and organic national economic growth. Protectionism tends to lower taxes for three reasons: 1. Tariffs provide revenue for the government (as the Constitution specifies); 2. Tariffs lower unemployment, thus lessening the demand for government unemployment benefits and welfare and 3. Tariffs broaden and strengthen the economy, thus spreading the tax burden. By keeping money inside the national economy, protectionism eliminates the need for new money except that required to keep pace with production of a growing economy, thus lowering inflation and creating a mighty multiplier effect as money circulates inside the country instead of disappearing overseas. Money bleeding overseas results in a shortage of the circulating medium, the recipe for recession. And whereas free trade brings foreign ownership of land, businesses and buildings and results in unhealthy political influence for foreigners, protectionism preserves American sovereignty and Constitutional government. Protectionism is also a force for

peace because it eliminates the need to meddle in the affairs of other governments--a prime requirement for a policy of free trade. In the long run, only the international bankers and subversive political forces profit from free trade.

REPUBLIC: America is (was) a republic, not a democracy. At least, it was planned that way by the great men who founded your country. Populism and republicanism both seek to place political power in the hands of the producers and taxpayers--not in the democratic hands of mattoid capitalists and their hired minority chieftains. The great republicans--Washington, Jefferson, Franklin, Madison--to name a few--must also be described as populists within the context of the pre-industrial revolution eighteenth century. Hamilton--tool of the bankers--was neither a republican nor a populist. Do not EVER ERR in thinking that "REPUBLICAN" means republican.

SOCIALISM: (See communism)

WOMEN: They're different. Women bear children; men do not. This is but, one of innumerable and ineradicable physical, psychological, mental differences. Nothing more clearly reflects the terminal insanity of contemporary American democracy than the Marxist/Capitalist delusion that the state can (through ERA) eradicate the natural differences between the two sexes, or that girls can serve in combat roles in the armed forces. In a sane society, women are not expected to behave like men or to do the work of men, and vice versa. Legally, women already have more rights than do men, and that is the way populists intend to keep it.

ZIONISM: A secular conspiratorial scheme overtly aimed at ingathering the "Jews" of the world to "Israel" but in reality a world political engine of massive power which, allied with the power of the supercapitalists, effectively controls all aspects of western political, intellectual, religious and cultural life. Zionism overlaps substantially into both capitalism and communism. Without Zionist support, neither capitalism nor communism could survive. Zionism is strongly *antagonistic to all nationalisms except "Jewish" nationalism.*

ONE OF OUR NEWEST JOURNALS

MATTER, ANTI-MATTER & WHAT'S THE MATTER By Gyeorgos Ceres Hatonn

Hatonn gives us much more information on a large number of topics in this JOURNAL and again he keeps us updated with the TRUTH about the latest news.

He includes many interesting comments about spaceships including certain specific frequencies pertaining to them and specific manifestations at certain areas of the earth grid system. Descriptions of their exterior and interiors are also given.

Some of the other topics he covers are: The importance of the new Challenger shuttle replacement - Robotoids, Synthetics and Neutrals - Little Gray Aliens - Continual Update on the Middle-East Situation - Bush and the trip to Paris which he denies - The purpose for the reported alien visit with Bush at Camp David - The history of money and why and how it has to be changed before economic and social problems can be solved - The plans for a new

Central American canal using atomic explosions--**SOON**--and the **severe consequences** - **666 and the Bar Codes** - An explanation of Creation, etc., etc.

NETWORKING

We continually receive phone calls from those of you who are feeling isolated in their particular area of the country. If you are interested in meeting others in your region who share in the Phoenix material, write to America West giving us permission to network and we will connect you with others.

CONSTITUTION KIT

For those who want to know how they can help save our Constitution--we now are offering a detailed kit of information about our government and the Constitution to help in preserving our freedoms. The kit is available to individuals or groups for \$8.00 per kit, or for \$20 POST PAID with RAPE OF THE CONSTITUTION book included.

SEMINAR

George & Desiree Green will speak June 15, 1991, 1-4 PM at Midway Motor Inn, Dorsett & I-270, St. Louis, MO. Admission \$20.00 Call Mike Babcock (314) 343-1849

THE PHOENIX JOURNALS:

Sipapu Odyssey
And They Called His Name Immanuel, I Am Sananda
Space-Gate
Spiral To Economic Disaster
From Here To Armageddon
Survival Is Only Ten Feet From Hell
The Rainbow Masters
AIDS, The Last Great Plague
Satan's Drummers
Privacy In A Fishbowl
Cry Of The Phoenix
Crucifixion Of The Phoenix
Skeletons In The Closet
R.R.P.P.*
*Rape, Ravage, Pillage and Plunder of the Phoenix
Rape Of The Constitution

You Can Slay The Dragon
The Naked Phoenix
Blood And Ashes
Firestorm In Babylon
The Mossad Connection
Creation, The Sacred Universe
Pleiades Connection, Return Of The Phoenix Vol. I
Burnt Offerings and Blood-stained Sands
Shrouds Of The Seventh Seal
The Bitter Communion
Counterfeit Blessings
The Phoenix Operator-Owner Manual
Operation Shanstorm
End of the Masquerade
Matter Anti-Matter
Let There Be LIGHT

The Phoenix Express Vol's I & II (\$15)
The Phoenix Express Vol's III & IV (\$15)
The Phoenix Express Vol's V & VI (\$15)

The price is \$10 per JOURNAL (EXCEPTING EXPRESS) 10% discount on orders of 4 or more. California residents add 6% sales tax. Add shipping, UPS \$3.25 and \$1.00 each additional or U.S. Mail \$2.50 for first title and \$1.00 each additional.

Write for Quantity Discount. Available from America West or your Local Distributor.

Express is \$20 per 13 ISSUES for U.S. & Canada (including back issues for current Volume) or \$75 per 52 ISSUES. FOREIGN is \$30 per 13 (1 Vol.) \$110 per 52 issues.

Send orders and Payments to: America West Distributors, P.O. Box 986, Tehachapi, CA. 93581.

For credit card orders or book catalog and sample newsletter call 1/800-729-4131. For personal inquiries or other purposes, please call 1/805-822-9655.

IF YOU ARE UNABLE TO AFFORD A SUBSCRIPTION TO THE EXPRESS TRY SHARING THE COST WITH A FRIEND(S).

Key Capitol Hill Telephone Numbers

(All numbers Area Code 202)

Capitol Switchboard	224-3121
The President	456-1414
The Vice President	456-7125
White House Comments	
Register your opinion on an issue	456-1111
When Bill signed or vetoed	456-2226
Capitol Guide Service	225-6827
Federal Agency Employee Information	245-6000
Federal Publications	783-3238
Government Printing Office	
Congressional Information	275-2226
To Order Documents	783-3238
Library of Congress-Congressional Research	707-5700
Democratic National Committee	863-8000
Republican National Committee	863-8500

Senate

Majority Leader	224-5556
Majority Whip	224-2158
Minority Leader	224-3135
Minority Whip	224-2708
Secretary of the Senate	224-2115
Document Room	224-7860

Recorded Information

(Running accounts of Floor Proceedings)

Democrat	224-8541
Republican	224-8601
Cloakroom	
(For emergency contact with Senator on the floor)	
Democrat	224-4691
Republican	224-6191

House

Speaker of the House	225-5604
Majority Leader	225-0100
Majority Whip	225-3130
Minority Leader	225-0600
Minority Whip	225-0197
Clerk of the House	225-7000
Document Room	225-3456

Recorded Information

(Running accounts of Floor Proceedings)

Democrat	225-7400
Republican	225-7430

Legislative Schedule

Democrat	225-1600
Republican	225-2020

Legislative Information-Bill Status 225-1772

Cloakroom

(For emergency contact with Representative on the floor)

Democrat	225-7330
Republican	225-7350

Congressional Offices

Senate

S	Capitol-Senate Side (North)
SROB	Senate Russell Office Building
SDOB	Senate Dirksen Office Building
SHOB	Senate Hart Office Building

House

H	Capitol-House Side (South)
CHOB	Cannon House Office Building (3 digit numbers)
LHOB	Longworth House Office Building (4 digit room numbers begin with "1")
RHOB	Rayburn House Office Building (4 digit room numbers begin with "2")
Annex 1	(OHOB) O'Neill House Office Building
Annex 2	(FHOB) Ford House Office Building

to the president. This bill, had it been approved, would have effectively canceled the proposed Free-Trade Agreement (FTA) with Mexico. The Senate voted to disapprove a similar measure on May 24.

Although opponents of the FTA are hoping for a victory on these measures, it was not essential to the goal of denailing the pact. The president must now negotiate the still-unresolved terms of the FTA with Mexican officials, and then present the final product to Congress for a simple up or down vote.

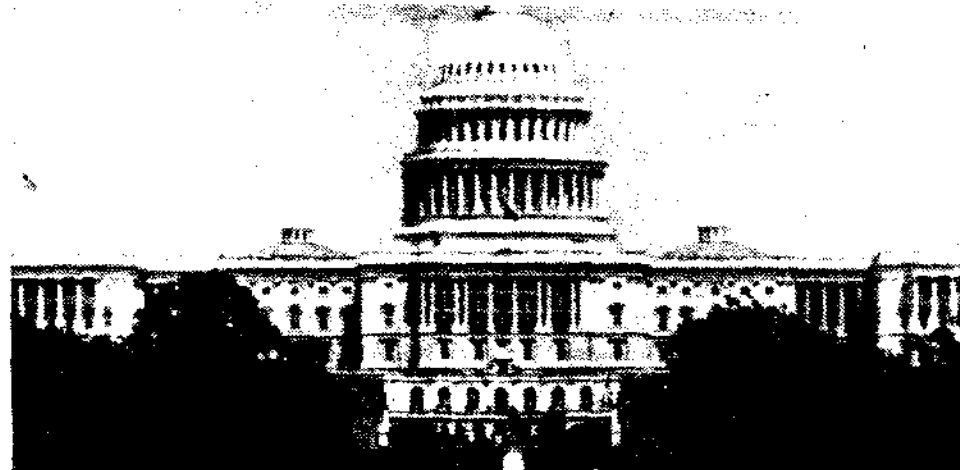
Now is the time to work on your lawmakers to inform them of the dangers this free-trade pact will present to American jobs and workers (see story page 8 for additional details). Many of those who voted to approve the measure that would have ended fast-track have not made up their minds about the FTA, but simply thought that extending this trade authority to the president, despite the fact that the Constitution designates Congress as the final arbiter of trade issues, would be a time-saving and streamlined way of proceeding.

They are now awaiting the final result of these negotiations before making up their minds. For this reason, we are running here the names of those members who voted to disapprove the measures ending fast

Track. Contact these members listed here, and let them know that it is their duty to safeguard American jobs and industry from the ravages that will be dealt them by the wholesale relocation of U.S. industry south of the border to take advantage of ridiculously cheap labor and lax environmental and safety regulations.

House members to contact:

Atard	Cooper	Gradison
Anderson	Coughlin	Grandy
Andrews (TX)	Cox (CA)	Green
Anthony	Cox (IL)	Guarini
Archer	Coyne	Gunderson
Arney	Crane	Hall (OH)
Atkins	Cunningham	Hall (TX)
Bacchus	Danmeyer	Hamilton
Baker	Davis	Hammerschmidt
Barrett	de la Garza	Hancock
Barton	DeLay	Hansen
Bateman	Dickinson	Hastert
Bellenson	Dicks	Hefley
Bennett	Donnelly	Henry
Bereuter	Dooley	Herger
Berman	Doolittle	Hobson
Blirakis	Downey	Horton
Bliley	Dreier	Houghton
Boehner	Edwards (OK)	Hoyer
Boehner	Edwards (TX)	Hubbard
Boucher	Emerson	Huckaby
Broomfield	Espy	Hughes
Bryant	Fascell	Hutto
Bunning	Fawell	Hyde
Burton	Fazio	Inhofe
Bustamante	Fields	Ireland
Byron	Fish	James
Callahan	Franks (CT)	Jefferson
Camp	Gallely	Johnson (CT)
Campbell (CA)	Gallo	Johnson (TX)
Cardin	Gekas	Kasich
Carper	Gephardt	Kennelly
Chandler	Gerren	Klug
Chapman	Gibbons	Kolbe
Clement	Gilchrest	Kopetaki
Clinger	Gillmor	Kostmayer
Coleman (MO)	Gingrich	Kyl
Coleman (TX)	Gordon	Lagomarsino
Conest	Goss	LaRocco



Final approval of any trade pact will be made by Congress here, in the U.S. Capitol.

Laughlin	Morella	Riggs	Slaughter (VA)	Tanner	Weber
Leach	Morrison	Rinaldo	Smith (LA)	Tauzin	Weldon
Lent	Mrazek	Ritter	Smith (OR)	Thomas (CA)	Wilson
Lewis (CA)	Myers	Roberts	Smith (TX)	Thomas (WY)	Wolf
Lewis (FL)	Nichols	Rogers	Solarz	Thornton	Wyden
Lightfoot	Nussle	Rohrabacher	Sternholm	Torricelli	Wyllie
Livingston	Olin	Roe-Lehtinen	Stump	Upton	Young (AK)
Lowery (CA)	Ortiz	Rostenkowski	Sundquist	Vander Jagt	Young (FL)
Luken	Orton	Roth	Swift	Walker	Zeliff
Machley	Owens (UT)	Roukema	Synar	Walsh	Zimmer
Martin	Oxley	Roybal			
Mataul	Packard	Santorum			
Mamoli	Pratta	Sarbanus			
McCandless	Parker	Sawyer			
McCrery	Paxon	Saxton			
McCurdy	Prlosi	Schaefer			
McDermott	Priddy	Schiff			
McEwen	Petri	Schroeder			
McGrath	Pickett	Schulze			
McHugh	Pickle	Schumer			
McMillan (NC)	Porter	Sensenbrenner			
McMillen (MD)	Price	Sharp			
Michel	Pursell	Shaw			
Miller (WA)	Ramstad	Shays			
Molinar	Regula	Skaggs			
Montgomery	Rhodes	Skreen			
Moorhead	Richardson	Skelton			
Moran	Ridge	Slattery			

Senators to contact:

Baucus	Durenberger	Mitchell
Bentsen	Garn	Murkowski
Biden	Gore	Nickles
Bingaman	Gorton	Nunn
Bond	Graham	Packwood
Boren	Gramm	Pell
Bradley	Grassley	Pressler
Breaux	Hatch	Rebb
Brown	Hatfield	Rockefeller
Bryan	Kassebaum	Roth
Burns	Kasten	Rudman
Chafee	Kennedy	Seymour
Coats	Kerry	Simpson
Cochran	Kerry	Smith
Craig	Kohl	Stevens
D'Amato	Lautenberg	Symms
Danforth	Lieberman	Wallace
DeConcini	Lugar	Warner
Dole	McCain	Wirth
Domenici	McConnell	

*** Note: For getting heard regarding this matter in the Express, contact these particular representatives. For your further information, please refer to these additional lists.



LAST BATTLE CRY

by Jarah B. Crawford

LAST BATTLE CRY will shock you, and will challenge your Bible knowledge whether

SENATORS

(Room numbers beginning with SD are in the Dirksen Bldg., SH are in the Hart Bldg., and SR are in the Russell Bldg.)

(Democrats in roman; Republicans in *italic*.)

Name and State	Phone	Room	Name and State	Phone	Room
Vice Pres. <i>Quayle, Dan</i> (IN).....	224-2424	S212	Inouye, Daniel K. (HI).....	224-3934	SH722
Adams, Brock (WA).....	224-2621	SH513	<i>Jeffords, James M.</i> (VT).....	224-5141	SD530
Akaka, Daniel K. (HI).....	224-6361	SH109	Johnston, J. Bennett (LA).....	224-5824	SH136
<i>Armstrong, William L.</i> (CO).....	224-5941	SH528	<i>Kassebaum, Nancy Landon</i> (KS)....	224-4774	SR302
Baucus, Max (MT).....	224-2651	SH706	<i>Kasten, Robert W., Jr.</i> (WI).....	224-5323	SH110
Bentsen, Lloyd (TX).....	224-5922	SH703	Kennedy, Edward M. (MA).....	224-4543	SR315
Biden, Joseph R., Jr. (DE).....	224-5042	SR221	Kerrey, J. Robert (NE).....	224-6551	SH302
Bingaman, Jeff (NM).....	224-5521	SH524	Kerry, John F. (MA).....	224-2742	SR421
<i>Bond, Christopher S.</i> (MO).....	224-5721	SR293	Kohl, Herbert (WI).....	224-5653	SH702
Boren, David L. (OK).....	224-4721	SR453	Lautenberg, Frank R. (NJ).....	224-4744	SH717
<i>Boschwitz, Rudy</i> (MN).....	224-5641	SH506	Leahy, Patrick J. (VT).....	224-4242	SR433
Bradley, Bill (NJ).....	224-3224	SH731	Levin, Carl (MI).....	224-6221	SR459
Breaux, John B. (LA).....	224-4623	SH516	Lieberman, Joseph I. (CT).....	224-4041	SH502
Bryan, Richard H. (NV).....	224-6244	SR364	<i>Lott, Trent</i> (MS).....	224-6253	SR487
Bumpers, Dale (AR).....	224-4843	SD229	<i>Lugar, Richard G.</i> (IN).....	224-4814	SH306
Burdick, Quentin N. (ND).....	224-2551	SH511	<i>McCain, John</i> (AZ).....	224-2235	SR111
<i>Burns, Conrad R.</i> (MT).....	224-2644	SD183	<i>McClure, James A.</i> (ID).....	224-2752	SH309
Byrd, Robert C. (WV).....	224-3954	SH311	<i>McConnell, Mitch</i> (KY).....	224-2541	SR120
<i>Chafee, John H.</i> (RI).....	224-2921	SD567	<i>Mack, Connie</i> (FL).....	224-5274	SH517
<i>Coats, Dan</i> (IN).....	224-5623	SR407	Melzenbaum, Howard M. (OH).....	224-2315	SR140
<i>Cochran, Thad</i> (MS).....	224-5054	SR326	Mikulski, Barbara A. (MD).....	224-4654	SH320
<i>Cohen, William S.</i> (ME).....	224-2523	SH322	Mitchell, George J. (ME).....	224-5344	SR176
Conrad, Kent (ND).....	224-2043	SD361	Moynihan, Daniel Patrick (NY).....	224-4451	SR464
Cranston, Alan (CA).....	224-3553	SH112	<i>Murkowski, Frank H.</i> (AK).....	224-6665	SH709
<i>D'Amato, Alfonse</i> (NY).....	224-6542	SH520	<i>Nickles, Don</i> (OK).....	224-5754	SH713
<i>Danforth, John C.</i> (MO).....	224-6154	SR249	Nunn, Sam (GA).....	224-3521	SD303
Daschle, Thomas A. (SD).....	224-2321	SH317	<i>Packwood, Bob</i> (OR).....	224-5244	SR259
DeConcini, Dennis (AZ).....	224-4521	SH328	Pell, Claiborne (RI).....	224-4642	SR335
Dixon, Alan J. (IL).....	224-2854	SH331	<i>Pressler, Larry</i> (SD).....	224-5842	SH133
Dodd, Christopher J. (CT).....	224-2823	SR444	Pryor, David H. (AR).....	224-2353	SR267
<i>Dole, Bob</i> (KS).....	224-6521	SH141	Reid, Harry (NV).....	224-3542	SH324
<i>Domenici, Pete V.</i> (NM).....	224-6621	SD434	Riegle, Donald W., Jr. (MI).....	224-4822	SD105
<i>Durenberger, Dave</i> (MN).....	224-3244	SR154	Robb, Charles S. (VA).....	224-4024	SR493
Exon, J. James (NE).....	224-4224	SH330	Rockefeller, John D., IV (WV).....	224-6472	SH724
Ford, Wendell H. (KY).....	224-4343	SR173A	<i>Roth, William V., Jr.</i> (DE).....	224-2441	SH104
Fowler, Wyche, Jr. (GA).....	224-3643	SR204	<i>Rudman, Warren B.</i> (NH).....	224-3324	SH530
<i>Garn, Jake</i> (UT).....	224-5444	SD505	Sanford, Terry (NC).....	224-3154	SH716
Glenn, John (OH).....	224-3353	SH503	Sarbanes, Paul S. (MD).....	224-4524	SD332
Gore, Albert, Jr. (TN).....	224-4944	SR393	Sasser, Jim (TN).....	224-3344	SR363
<i>Gorton, Slade</i> (WA).....	224-3441	SH730	Shelby, Richard C. (AL).....	224-5744	SH313
Graham, Bob (FL).....	224-3041	SD241	Simon, Paul (IL).....	224-2152	SD462
<i>Gramm, Phil</i> (TX).....	224-2934	SR370	<i>Simpson, Alan K.</i> (WY).....	224-3424	SD261
<i>Grassley, Chuck</i> (IA).....	224-3744	SH135	<i>Specter, Arlen</i> (PA).....	224-4254	SH303
Harkin, Tom (IA).....	224-3254	SH316	<i>Stevens, Ted</i> (AK).....	224-3004	SH522
<i>Hatch, Orrin G.</i> (UT).....	224-5251	SR135	<i>Symms, Steve</i> (ID).....	224-6142	SH509
<i>Hatfield, Mark O.</i> (OR).....	224-3753	SH711	<i>Thurmond, Strom</i> (SC).....	224-5972	SR217
Hellin, Howell (AL).....	224-4124	SH728	<i>Wallop, Malcolm</i> (WV).....	224-6441	SR237
<i>Heinz, John</i> (PA).....	224-6324	SR277	<i>Warner, John</i> (VA).....	224-2023	SR225
<i>Helms, Jesse</i> (NC).....	224-6342	SD403	<i>Wilson, Pete</i> (CA).....	224-3841	SH720
Hollings, Ernest F. (SC).....	224-6121	SR125	Wirth, Timothy E. (CO).....	224-5852	SR380
<i>Humphrey, Gordon</i> (NH).....	224-2841	SH531			

Washington area code is 202.

All senators may be written at:

The Honorable _____
Senate Office Building
Washington, DC 20510

STATE GOVERNORS

DEMOCRATS: 26

REPUBLICANS: 22

INDEPENDENTS: 2

More information is available at National Governors Association,
444 North Capitol St., Washington, DC 20001 202-624-5330

ALABAMA —Governor Guy Hunt (R)	
State House, Montgomery 36130	205-242-7100
ALASKA —Governor Wally Hickel (I)	
P.O. Box A, Juneau 99811	907-465-3500
ARIZONA —Governor Fife Symington (R)	
State House, Phoenix 85007	602-542-4331
ARKANSAS —Governor Bill Clinton (D)	
State Capitol, Little Rock 72201	501-682-2345
CALIFORNIA —Governor Pete Wilson (R)	
State Capitol, Sacramento 95814	916-445-2841
COLORADO —Governor Roy Romer (D)	
State Capitol, Denver 80203	303-866-2471
CONNECTICUT —Governor Lowell Weicker (I)	
State Capitol, Hartford 06106	203-566-4840
DELAWARE —Governor Michael N. Castle (R)	
Legislative Hall, Dover 19901	302-736-4101
FLORIDA —Governor Lawton Chiles (D)	
State Capitol, Tallahassee 32399	904-488-2272
GEORGIA —Governor Zell Miller (D)	
State Capitol, Atlanta 30334	404-656-1776
HAWAII —Governor John D. Waihee III (D)	
State Capitol, Honolulu 96813	808-548-5420
IDAHO —Governor Cecil D. Andrus (D)	
State Capitol, Boise 83720	208-334-2110
ILLINOIS —Governor Jim Edgar (R)	
State Capitol, Springfield 62706	217-782-6830
INDIANA —Governor B. Evan Bayh (D)	
206 State House, Indianapolis 46204	317-232-4567
IOWA —Governor Terry Branstad (R)	
State Capitol, Des Moines 50319	515-281-5211
KANSAS —Governor Joan Finney (D)	
State Capitol, Topeka 66612	913-296-3232
KENTUCKY —Governor Wallace Wilkinson (D)	
State Capitol, Frankfort 40601	502-564-2611
LOUISIANA —Governor Buddy Roemer (R)	
State Capitol, P.O. Box 94004	
Baton Rouge 70804	504-342-7015
MAINE —Governor John P. McKernan, Jr. (R)	
State House, Augusta 04333	207-289-3531
MARYLAND —Governor Wm. Donald Shafer (D)	
State House, Annapolis 21401	301-974-3901
MASSACHUSETTS —Governor William Weld (R)	
State House, Boston 02133	617-727-9173
MICHIGAN —Governor John Engler (R)	
State Capitol, Lansing 48913	517-373-3400
MINNESOTA —Governor Arne Carlson (R)	
State Capitol, St. Paul 55155	612-296-3391

Governors

MISSISSIPPI —Governor Ray Mabus (D)	
P.O. Box 139, Jackson 39205	601-359-3100
MISSOURI —Governor John Ashcroft (R)	
P.O. Box 720, Jefferson City 65102	314-751-3222
MONTANA —Governor Stan Stevens (R)	
State Capitol, Helena 59620	406-444-3111
NEBRASKA —Governor Ben Nelson (D)	
State Capitol, Lincoln 68509	402-471-2244
NEVADA —Governor Robert J. Miller (D)	
State Capitol, Carson City 89710	702-687-5670
NEW HAMPSHIRE —Governor Judd Gregg (R)	
State House, Concord 03301	603-271-2121
NEW JERSEY —Governor James J. Florio (D)	
State House, Trenton 08625	609-292-6000
NEW MEXICO —Governor Bruce King (D)	
State Capitol, Santa Fe 87503	505-827-3000
NEW YORK —Governor Mario M. Cuomo (D)	
State Capitol, Albany 12224	518-474-8390
NORTH CAROLINA —Governor James G. Martin (R)	
State Capitol, Raleigh 27611	919-733-4240
NORTH DAKOTA —Governor George Sinner (D)	
State Capitol, Bismark 58505	701-224-2200
OHIO —Governor George Voinovich (R)	
State House, Columbus 43215	614-466-1722
OKLAHOMA —Governor David Walters (R)	
State Capitol, Oklahoma City 73105	405-521-2342
OREGON —Governor Barbara Roberts (D)	
State Capitol, Salem 97310	503-378-3100
PENNSYLVANIA —Governor Robert P. Casey (D)	
Main Capitol Building, Harrisburg 17120	717-787-2500
RHODE ISLAND —Bruce Sundlum (D)	
State House, Providence 02903	401-277-2080
SOUTH CAROLINA —Governor Carroll Campbell (R)	
P.O. Box 11369, Columbia 29211	803-734-9818
SOUTH DAKOTA —Governor George Mikelson (R)	
State Capitol, Pierre 57501	605-773-3212
TENNESSEE —Governor Ned McWherter (D)	
State Capitol, Nashville 37243	615-741-2001
TEXAS —Governor Ann Richards (D)	
Box 12428, Capitol Station Austin 78711	512-463-2000
UTAH —Governor Norman Bangerter (R)	
State Capitol, Salt Lake City 84114	801-538-1000
VERMONT —Governor Richard Snelling (R)	
Pavilion Office Building, Montpelier 05602	802-828-3333
VIRGINIA —Governor L. Douglas Wilder (D)	
State Capitol, Richmond 23219	804-786-2211
WASHINGTON —Governor Booth Gardner (D)	
Legislative Building, Olympia 98504	206-753-6780
WEST VIRGINIA —Governor Gaston Caperton (D)	
State Capitol, Charleston 25305	304-340-1600
WISCONSIN —Governor Tommy G. Thompson (R)	
State Capitol, Madison 53702	608-266-1212
WYOMING —Governor Mike Sullivan (D)	
State Capitol, Cheyenne 82002	307-777-7434



PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS

A bulletin commenting on appropriate current news events, clarification of portions of the Journals and answers of a general nature to questions not found in the existing Journals.

PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS is published by America West Publishers, Inc. P.O. BOX 986 Tehachapi, CA. 93581. Subscription rate is \$20 per 13 issues or \$75 per 52 issues, First Class mailing. COPYRIGHT 1991 by America West Publishers, Inc. All rights reserved. Reproduction of this copyrighted material for private non-profit use is expressly encouraged, for commercial purposes it is strictly forbidden.

JUNE 1991 VOLUME XIII NUMBER 13

6/11/91 HATONN
TUESDAY

Hatonn present. Please allow us to come into sharing that understanding flows as well as "words".

I am asked, these days of Sananda's writings, how is it that I presume to make introduction? Why indeed. Dharma would enjoy being the one to tell you but part of the reason is for her own protection.

As the Truth comes forth after over 2000 plus years of gigantic LIE, it is both dangerous and extremely impactful to the receivers of that Truth. Do not believe that simply because you become a scribe, that the shock and pain are somehow vanquished. We do fine for the period of writing but as she witnesses, then, the product, it is sobering indeed. This is the most important gathering of information in your universe and cuts through the very fiber of all you have expected and trusted throughout your life experiences. It is hard to realize you are people of the lie from the beginning--and worse, to know that the adversary will not like this information very much. I remind you: **TRUTH WILL STAND INTO INFINITY AND WE BRING TRUTH SO WE WELCOME ANY MAN TO CONTRADICT THAT WHICH HE WILL BUT HE HAD BETTER COME WITH SOME INCREDIBLE "REASONING". WE ARE**

NOW DEALING WITH YOUR INFINITE SOUL ENERGY AND THE SHOE IS ON THE OTHER FOOT--MAN IS NOW EXPECTED TO "PROVE" THAT WHICH HE PROJECTS AND SINCE THE PHYSICAL IS A PASSING ILLUSION--HE CAN NOT DO SO!

Suzy, thank you for the crystal pendant for it does, indeed, radiate the love expressed in the sharing. I say sharing, for a creation of God can only be shared and the gifting of such can only be the sharing of "expression". I would tell you a bit about this particular crystal in its growth patterns. Just as a crystal "chip" bears a programmed frequency so, also, does a crystal. As some crystals grow, they will push out what appear to be fractures but this is NOT so. They are the root system from which a crystals grows into its flower-like "clump". It houses the very source of the DNA/RNA of the "thing" which it shall become. Since man cannot seem to leave them in their intended location for he desires to hold both the beauty and the life-form, the root itself is usually quite ugly in appearance--but those wondrous "children" of the parent are divine indeed. The one you sent is old, old and bears its own inner child and has become as "hard" as diamond for any "practical" purpose. Some of these little beauties are missed for they will often bear a lot of the root and will have ugly malformations which man does not

like in his trinkets.

We have left your message intact for its intended projection and then we reprogrammed the "starburst" within. It now bears the assorted frequencies of the various Masters and in the sunlight will actually "sing" as the light is reflected and refracted from within the central root core.

The major problem with Man taking and rearranging crystals is that they are expected to do something which they cannot do and they are ALWAYS located where they serve a great purpose in the overall order of the planet. From these little jewels come the very refracting frequencies that do such things as break down stone into earth for the reclaiming of life sustenance. This elder crystal comes from a place wherein most of the task of the mineral projection is finished for the nurturing of surface life forms. The removal from the "new" western world locations is more tragic, however, for they are for the purpose of breaking down dying minerals such as uranium, etc. Man does not realize that which he does when he takes up those dying minerals and stockpiles them for their purpose is to break down, through radiation and refraction bursts, the very world which is originally presented in solid, compact rock-type formations. You can see the mechanism more readily within the lava flows which are eventually broken down

and become fertile soil. So be it for the mineral lesson of this day.

I want to again thank you, Suzy, for the sharing for I have much more to say regarding this and it is not yet time. Misused, these gemstones can literally break down the health of ones believing them to be giving nourishment--Man seems to always need to tinker with that which he understands not.

CRYSTAL VIRUS

I must have you understand that a virus is also just a crystalline product. This is WHY it can be considered that bombardment with certain frequencies will break it (explode it)--just like a crystal chalice. The DNA/RNA structure of every cell is constructed from this crystalline substance which is programmed and bears the holographic structure of whatever will become from that seed. When Man began to tinker with these things of the very program substance of the universe--he walked in well over his head--for evil will always take that which could be wondrous and turns it to the physical--HOPING ALWAYS TO FIND IMMORTALITY WHICH ELUDES HIS EFFORTS FOR THAT HAS THUS FAR ONLY BEEN ENABLED BY THE GOD CREATOR AS ORCHESTRATED BY NATURE (NATURAL CREATION).

The physical aspect of man always reaches the point at which your civilizations have reached and efforts at immortality and the object, of course, is to create life immortal and get rid of all the unwanted competition. It never works out well for his greed and fleshly desires drive him through his ego into the destructive paths so that all he actually accomplishes is some sort of "duplication imitation". But these are effective indeed for destruction of species.

I wish to thank T.D. for sharing

with us. It is always difficult for Dharma for me to give information of which she has no resource and information is always well received on various subjects which you ones will bother to go and research. Along the lines of life duplication and viral DNA possibilities, I suggest you who have time and inclination, get the book THE BIOLOGICAL TIME BOMB by Gordon Rattray Taylor from the World Publishing Co., New York and Cleveland. T.D. has sent me excerpts from that book and it will curl all you straight-haired entities. Your researchers have had nearly a century to work on these things--having found the base structure of a virus and how they "work" sometime in the "twenties", as recorded. (In your own publications.)

Now, keeping in mind what I have said about viruses being crystal formations let me just read you a bit of interesting "stuff":

One quotation from page 166:

But seven years later a genuine transformation, claimed as the first ever to be achieved except in bacteria was announced by A. S. Fox and S. B. Yoon of Wisconsin University. They treated a strain of fruit flies--the geneticist's stock laboratory animal--with DNA extracted from flies of a different strain. The offspring of some of these flies varied genetically from their parents, and the variation bred true for up to seven generations, after which it vanished again. This announcement drew a reply from Professor Serge Gershenson, head of the Virology section of the Zabolotny Institute of Microbiology and Virology of the Academy of Sciences in the Ukraine. He, it appeared, had treated Drosophila with DNA derived from the thymus glands of calves thirty years ago, and had published his results in 1939. (At that time all DNA was believed to be identical, and he used calf DNA

merely because there was a convenient technique available for obtaining it.) He found that the treatment produced stable mutations, but, unlike those produced by X-rays and so forth....and more:

Moreover, we now know that viruses do their work by entering cells and substituting their own nucleic acid for the cell's nucleic acid, thus forcing the cell machinery to make viruses and not what the cell usually makes. And in the fifties it became clear that viruses can even pick up bits of nucleic acid from the cell they enter, adopt it into their own system and later deposit this 'rogue DNA' in another host cell--a phenomenon known as transduction.

Do you still want to deny and argue with me that duplication and mutation is not possible? Stop blaming little gray space aliens for the trouble you have--YOU HAVE DONE IT YOURSELVES QUITE ADEQUATELY WITHOUT ANY SPECIAL HELP.

To other inquiries, I would like to say that it has been quite easy to get Hatonn's cellular sample for we have been in and out of there for many, many years.

As to the Rajiv Gandhi assassination, it will become very clear as to why he was murdered. I believe, in fact, that I have already covered it well enough to get the picture.

Now as to the Pleiadean Command pulling out all their installations on Earth as you inquired. I believe that is not in any manner that which should be discussed here or anywhere. Suffice it to say that Pleiades Command NEEDS NO BASES ON YOUR EARTH--WE WORK VERY WELL FROM OUR OWN OFF-SURFACE FACILITIES AND WOULD NEVER HAVE MORE THAN CONTACT POINTS AT ANY RATE--AT

ANY TIME. Now, T.D., this comes from someone other than yourself--for YOU know better than that! You also know better than to test me regarding Vegans, Lyra, etc. If they were considering active intervention to protect you from your demise with the AB's, I would not respond--BUT, remember something--INTERVENTION IS A NO-NO! TO GO AGAINST COSMIC LAW AND INTERFERE WITH PLANETARY ACTIONS EXCEPT IN SPECIFIC PERMITTED AREAS OF EXPECTED DAMAGE TO THE OUTER ORDER WOULD NOT BE A WISE MANEUVER ON THE PART OF ANY OUTSIDE COMMAND--AND BRING DOWN A GREAT BUNDLE OF TROUBLE FROM FLEET COMMAND OF WHICH I HEAD.

I will speak of Alaska regarding the inquiry regarding what might be happening there. I ask Dharma to simply leave the following without label and reprint the letter from the entity in Alaska who has personally become entangled in some very interesting maneuvers regarding the Russians.

Hatonn has written some time ago "Can Russia Invade the U. S.?" and elsewhere that the Russian "business men" etc., are swarming all over America.

I would say that Russia has already invaded and is continuing to do so. These so-called business men are coming over to Alaska via Nome to Anchorage and wherever on a regular basis. They do not stay in hotels and such, but they stay in private individuals' homes through do-gooders organizations such as the Rotary Club, Unity Church, etc. And the people welcome them with open arms! I have some acquaintances who are members of these organizations that have and are hosting these people. They stay maybe a few days or so while "someone" comes to pick them up during their stay and they

are shown around wherever and whatever they want to investigate--anything.

BUT the capper is this: A group of Russian boys, complete with their smart military-styled uniforms showed up at the recent State Boy Scouts Jamboree unannounced and PARTICIPATED. The Scout organization had no advance warning that they were coming!!!

I am not a letter writer and seldom ever write letters to the editor but I thought I would pass this little tid-bit to you.

So--to whom it may concern. It is as if mass insanity has been loosed upon you--and so it has. I would write one more short instruction--from Dante unto his followers: *"....and then he said: 'Now it is time to quit this edge of shade: follow close after me along the rill, and do not stray from it; for the unburning margins form a lane, and by them we may cross the burning plain.'*"

Dante, in pity, restores the torn leaves to the soul of this countryman and the Poets move on to the next round, a great Plain of burning sand upon which there descends an eternal slow rain of fire. Here, scorched by fire from above and below, are three classes of sinners suffering differing degrees of exposure to the fire. The blasphemers (The violent against God) are stretched supine upon the sand, the Sodomites (The violent against Nature) run in endless circles, and the Usurers (The violent against Art, which is the Grandchild of God) huddle on the sands.

The Poets find Capaneus stretched out on the sands, the chief sinner of that place. He is still blaspheming God. They continue along the edge of the Wood of the Suicides and come to a blood-red rill which flows boiling from the Wood and crosses the burning plain. Virgil explains the miracu-

lous power of its waters and discourses on the origin of all the rivers of Hell.

So what? The symbolism of the burning plain is centered in sterility and wrath. Blasphemy, sodomy, and usury are all unnatural and sterile actions: thus the unbearing desert is the eternity of these sinners; and thus the rain, which naturally should be fertile and cool, descends as fire. And what of this Capaneus? He is subjected not only to the wrath of nature (the sands below) and the wrath from above (the fire from above), but is also tortured most by his own inner violence, which is the root of blasphemy.

And that, chelas, is where you are AT. You are between the rock and the hard place and you refuse to see and hear that which has brought you to this brink of pain and decision. It is seemingly easier to continue in the agony and chaos than to turn into Truth which would shower the cool life-spring of waters upon the barren lands. It is always the INNER refusal to understand and turn into KNOWING which is destructive unto the very soul of Man. So be it. For herein I shall turn this forum unto the Christed hands. You, precious creations, are at the crossroads and the path through is very narrow indeed and closing quickly. I ask that you "fear not" but turn from your ignorance into Truth that we might get on with that which is at hand.

Oh yes, early on we asked, why has Hatonn the audacity to MC the information and speakers? Because I AM ATON come with MY SON TO RECLAIM MY KINGDOM AND YOU, MY BLESSED CHILDREN, IT WILL BE MOST SUITABLE IF YOU WISH TO CONSIDER ME "THE HORSE'S MOUTH" rather than the other end of the horse where most still desire to place me. Salu.

In the valley of the shadows is the best of places and the worst of places to recognize LIGHT. Often that which seems worst is that which gives the most. I am Hatonn and I have asked interruption of the Journal for a finishing of an Express for I wish to commune with you readers. I have a bit of trouble herein with my scribe for I have had her working since morning rise in meetings and until evening of yesterday in debilitating, even if most interesting, meetings. A bit of it I will share for it is hard to be beat about the heart and soul and be willing to come back for another "treatment". What is not always obvious is evident in yesterday's circumstance.

PUBLIC COMMUNICATION

This event of which I will speak has many purposes of which I will share a few. It is important that the public understand that which is thrust upon ones who effort to share serious information. First, I want all to know that I rejoice in the opportunity to have such fine example for my needs that this story is based on fresh memory and not on another's story of this or that.

We were in a meeting with our workers and guests yesterday afternoon at which time George was scheduled to have an interview with a "person" on the radio in Palm Beach, Florida. This person is noted for his being "difficult" and abusive and George rather dreaded the encounter. So, I said that I would be most happy to interview this person myself. As any of you might guess, one of the first slams was to effort to elicit my scribe's name and address so he could taunt her by name and kept up the barrage for some 20 minutes at any rate.

Secondly, he challenged me to

"Zap" him so that he would have proof I was who I said I was. Well, number one, what would make anyone think anyone else could zap another from California to Florida--although I did it quite nicely--you see, you allow the devouring to devour self.

Then there were inquiries about important matters like, "Just how does a Pleiadian have sex?" Then, "Just how many digits and extremities do you have?" and "Give us a rundown on the universe." (in 3 minutes) and, "---give us the cure for cancer and THEN we will believe you!" Then the calls began from "listeners". The program picked up greatly at one point--a beautiful young man of nine years of age named Michael called and we had a beautiful moment or two until the "idiot" broke in and said "enough, what do you think of this 'lady' (after having explained translator/frequency and inviting the host to 'tune in'). Then came the car phone with important inquiries about the status of your problems who wanted to know about hotdogs, weiners and other symbolic "things", and then there was one calling in from his patio--from Sirius but actually from "Uranus", "Upuranus", etc. I suggested that I knew, then, where his head was located--at which there was appreciative communication. This went on with suggestions that Dharma was Desiree' and married to George and we finally got over that one to bumble into worse sarcasm at which point it was suggested "that lady should be locked away", etc., etc., etc.

I admit that I was a bit less than adoring to the person who called himself, and insisted that I call him, General--Inquirer General--of the World Headquarters or something equally as stupid and silly. Then, when I demanded that he shut his mouth and then I would speak--after I got perhaps three serious sentences forth--he disconnected the network.

Now what do we have here? Wondrous things! If you play into these brainless morons--you deserve that which you get; however, to expose your children to this behavior and crudeness and disrespect of ANY other being is that which your society shall become as surely as day follows night--and this was "Prime after-school listening".

No one who had a serious question was allowed on the line and the ones who DID come on are the very type who find it totally entertaining to beat and mug little eighty year old ladies. Actually, they simply had a lark going and I can appreciate as much but to the universe, my friends, this appears as ludicrous as that which they did to the one you called Christ in Jerusalem before they crucified him. As a matter of fact, these ones knew not to whom they spoke--**MARK MY WORDS FOR ONE DAY THEY SHALL, AND IT WILL BE MOST AMUSING ON THE OTHER SIDE OF THE FACE.**

Why would I tolerate such a thing? To allow George to know that if ever he is received in such ludicrous manner--he is to terminate the conversation and make sure the "public" is informed WHY he is closing the interview. Secondly, Dharma has to realize that I WILL be participating for you--the-people have a right to interrogate me and my brothers. You would think nothing of a phone call and if you understood not the language you would have an interpreter--no more and no less. Thirdly, I needed to experience how bad it can be (which is, at best, smart-ass foolishness and immaturity from one who sets himself up as a voice of informative information) and fourthly, I gave in--I zapped him. How? I made sure I was heard by the listeners who tuned in expecting to hear me! They swamped the station following the non-interview and now, I understand that I shall

be asked to participate next week--again, for a public apology for the entire incident. There are MANY WAYS TO ZAP.

Man is actually sick of this kind of nonsense and drivel. Man wants respect for his own intelligence--you see, the inference is that you--the people are stupid and will accept and add to--anything without depth, without compassion, without desire for more than sick humor at another's expense. NO, NO, NO--YOU-THE-PEOPLE ARE NOT STUPID, YOU HAVE BEEN LIED TO BY IDIOTS EXACTLY LIKE THAT NAME--ONOFF--THAT IS PLEIADIAN FOR A WORD I HOPE FEW OF YOU CAN DEFINE!

Do I blame such a person for a bit of fun? Of course not--God created "humor" and I most certainly expect some--in fact, I often create quite a bit on my own. That has nothing to do with the point. I just want you to know that I appreciate that a lot of you can see and "feel" beyond the moment. I appreciate the man for he created a great opportunity for some serious sharing and if I knew which day I would be asked to share again, I would share it. If you are in Florida--he claims to be the most important and biggest wealth of information in the state--actually the world--hence "World Headquarters" although he would not give me information as to just WHAT is or was the World Headquarters nor of WHAT. I had some suggestions which he failed to appreciate. I believe his name was Jack Cole. I do not give the name tongue in cheek, for you must learn to recognize the beauty and gift from EVERY situation--regardless of the appearance of the moment.

I did not mean to belabor this incident for it has not even the brush of interest to me--but frankly, my scribe needed an explanation from ME for in the ending it is my PEOPLE who bear the "cross". I

must remind you all--the house of cards is about to crash. Neither is it acceptable to have a city or state filled with people to have to be branded with the same iron as that of three or four persons out to have fun at your expense. Believe me, precious ones, if we didn't know better than that, we would not be here! So be it.

Now let us turn to worthy work and information.

Since so much great wealth and hoopla is being foisted off on you and your "victorious" troops returning home--or something--I know that the parades and show is for a far different purpose than touted--but that aside, what have your national leaders and military hierarchy to say about the abandoned POW's SINCE YOUR FIRST WORLD WAR?

I can only warn you that what is going on behind the facade of all this patriotism is the most heinous entrapment of a nation ever perpetrated upon a planet.

While you give another billion and a half dollars in grain to the Soviet Union and billions of dollars in money--you had better look at that which "they" are REALLY doing--and moreover, you had better PAY CLOSE ATTENTION TO THE RUSSIAN ELECTION AND YELTSIN. You are facing the most crucial time in your global history--and what of the Chinese? You had best remove the rose glasses, fireworks, yellow ribbons and flags from your eyes and see what else is going on!

Let us speak of those POW's.

ABANDONED POW's

Since at least World War I (which was started and financed, orchestrated and utilized by the same cartel Elite), the U.S. government has abandoned prisoners of war and soldiers missing in action in

pursuit of other foreign policy objectives.

According to a report released by the minority staff of the Senate Foreign Relations Committee, the U.S. government's claim that the POW/MIA issue is given "the highest national priority" contains **very little truth**. "Instead", the report states, "other considerations emerge: grand visions of a foreign policy of peace and reconciliation; desire for a new economic order of trade and investment; ideological imperatives to downplay the hostility of antagonistic systems; and the natural tendency of the bureaucracy to eliminate its workload by filing cases marked "CLOSED".

The report, commissioned at the behest of Sen. Jesse Helms, examined hundreds of documents, many of which were recently declassified and found a pattern of the government denying the existence of POW's and MIA's and attempting to disprove all live sightings. (Now, please, I do ask that you refer back to the past few Expresses regarding this matter.)

Most recently, servicemen missing in Southeast Asian countries have been the victims of the government's policy to classify all MIA's as killed in action. Under the U.S. Code, a government agency may claim a missing person dead "after the person has been missing for 12 months under circumstances indicating he/she may have died", according to the report.

During the Carter administration, a Department of Defense (DOD) commission concluded that, "In the absence of evidence to the contrary, April 1, 1973 is the last date when members of the U.S. armed forces were held prisoners of war by a hostile force in Southeast Asia."

All other MIA's are presumed to be dead.

METHODOLOGY

In an attempt to strengthen their conclusion, the DOD uses a methodology for identification of remains returned to the U.S. that is less than stringent. According to the report: "If measured against courtroom body identification and death evidence criteria these cases would not be acceptable in court proceedings, except to infer or to provide circumstantial evidence, that something happened to human beings at that given location."

"Furthermore, a scientific evaluation of remains identification methodology used by DOD can be most politely described as not being based on any known and accepted forensic procedures."

In a recent example of the lax identification procedures, on October 5, 1990 "remains" of four servicemen presumed to have died in a helicopter crash in Laos were buried at Arlington National Cemetery. The DOD later admitted *that two of the caskets containing "remains" were, in fact, empty. The remains used to identify all four servicemen consisted of two teeth and a handful of bone fragments.*

There is evidence that one of the four servicemen "buried at Arlington" actually survived the crash. A report by a Laotian eyewitness claims that one of the Americans was taken to a prison camp run by the communist Pathet Lao where he eventually died. The Laotian witness correctly identified a photograph of the serviceman, a Capt. Nelson. Despite this evidence, the DOD determined the Laotian was not credible, and maintained that Nelson is buried at Arlington.

NO FOLLOW THROUGH

This type of analysis of evidence relating to MIA's has become commonplace at the DOD. From the

Vietnam War alone, the U.S. government has at least 1,400 first-person live sighting reports. Yet the U.S. government "has not judged a single one of these thousands of reports to be credible". In its research, the minority staff "found a predisposition by DOD evaluators to ignore corroborative evidence, and little interest to follow up what normal researchers would consider as good leads."

The report concludes that "DOD evaluators are more intent upon upholding the validity of the 1973 'no-evidence' (that there were more POW's still alive in all of Indochina) statement," as though "no-evidence" were a policy rather than a description of fact.

But according to a former staffer at the National Security Agency, the North Vietnamese returned less than 15 percent of the American servicemen they held as prisoners of war. In a sworn affidavit the official claims that more than 4,000 Americans remained in Vietnam after Operation Homecoming which was to result in the release of all American POW's at the cessation of hostilities in 1973.

The policy to ignore POW's for the "greater good" of achieving other foreign policy goals is not restricted to the Vietnam era. A CIA intelligence report confirmed that hundreds of Negro soldiers were held by the North Koreans and Soviets during the Korean War. A State Department request to the Soviet Union to acknowledge the existence of these prisoners was met by the indignant claim that the U.S. allegation "is devoid of any foundation whatsoever and is clearly farfetched, since there are not and have not been any U.S. citizens in the Soviet Union."

The State Department accepted the Soviets' denial in the interest of preventing the escalation of conflict in Korea.

AMERICANS HELD BY KOREANS

According to another memorandum by the Assistant Secretary of the Army in January, 1954, over 1,000 Americans being held prisoner by the North Koreans should be classified as killed in action. His justification for this was "that to continue to carry these personnel in a missing status is costing \$1 million annually."

The lives of American servicemen were sacrificed for budgetary concerns.

As World War II drew to a close, the Allies drew up a repatriation agreement at Yalta allowing for displaced nationals and prisoners of war to be returned to their native country. After the Allied victory, it was reported that 76,000 Americans remained in the Soviet sphere of control. But after six days of meeting to achieve their repatriation, Gen. R.W. Barker, chief negotiator for the United States, concluded that:

"There is every indication that the Russians (Soviets) intend to make a big show of rapid repatriation of our men, although I am of the opinion that we may find a reluctance to return them all, for an appreciable time to come, since those men constitute a valuable bargaining point"; and "American prisoners of war were, in effect, being held hostage by the Russians until deemed expedient by them (the Soviets) to permit their release."

Instead of allowing this information and that derived from prisoners who had escaped the Soviets to be publicly disseminated, it was official government policy to "censor all stories" and "delete criticism of Russian treatment" in an effort to strengthen the public perception that the Soviet Union was a firm ally of the U.S.

NOW PAY ATTENTION!

Do you actually believe the bombing strike by Iraq into the barracks of your men in Saudi Arabia (AFTER the war, literally) was an accident??? You had better open your eyes and ears--what do they tell you? They say that you had incredible accuracy with your "machinery" and "Patriots" and Israel couldn't say enough about the systems---AND THEN **YOU HAVE A DIRECT HIT ON A BARRACKS. YOU HAD BETTER CHECK IT OUT--BECAUSE I AM HERE TO TELL YOU THAT IT WAS NO ACCIDENT--THOSE MILITARY PERSONNEL IN THAT BUILDING WERE NOT GOING TO BE ALLOWED TO COME HOME BECAUSE THEY KNEW TOO MUCH AND WOULD TELL! THE REASON THEY WERE IN THOSE PARTICULAR BARRACKS IN THE FIRST PLACE WAS TO BASICALLY INCARCERATE THEM.**

Dear ones, you are dealing with ones of NO CONSCIENCE AND NEW WORLD ORDER AT ANY AND ALL COSTS.

NOW FOR YOUR SHUTTLE FLIGHT

You don't have a crew running around in weightless space, either--and how do I know? Look at the scene with all the cute little jellyfish and tumbling crew members in this "weightlessness". Where is your mind?

Do you spend billions of dollars to send a crew and jellyfish into space orbit to study the effects of "weightlessness"? Come, come--that is done right on earth in any vacuum chamber--and WAS! Number two observation: all you have to do to not have the problem of weightlessness is give more atmospheric compression and electromagnetic stabilization--an extremely inexpensive and easily accomplished event in which you no

longer have to deal with the inconvenience nor stupidity of weightlessness!!! Do you actually believe that all we space personnel have to fly around the craft bashing into everything? So what are they really doing? Well, I certainly hope you find out before your entire world is blown away, for you are close indeed!

In closing, I am going to ask for a reprinting and YOUR RE-READING of the:

COMMUNIST RULES FOR REVOLUTION

This document is affirmed that it was and still is a part of the communist program. It was first published in 1919.

In May of 1919, at Dusseldorf, Germany, the Allied Forces obtained a copy of some of the "Communist Rules for Revolution". They are still being followed:

A. Corrupt the young; get them away from religion. Get them interested in sex. Make them superficial; destroy their ruggedness.

B. Get control of all means of publicity, thereby:

1. Get people's minds off their government by focusing their attention on athletics, sexy books and plays and other trivialities.

2. Divide the people into hostile groups by constantly harping on controversial matters of no importance.

3. Destroy the people's faith in their natural leaders by holding the latter up to contempt, ridicule and disgrace.

4. Always preach true democracy, but seize power as fast and as ruthlessly as possible.

5. By encouraging government extravagance, destroy its credit, produce fear of inflation with rising prices and general discontent.

6. Incite unnecessary strikes in vital industries, encourage civil disorders and foster a lenient and soft attitude on the part of government toward such disorders.

7. By specious argument, cause the breakdown of the old moral virtues--honesty, sobriety, self-restraint, faith in the pledged word, ruggedness.

C. Cause the registration of all firearms on some pretext, with a view to confiscating them and leaving the populations helpless.

That is a nice list, isn't it? Now, I ask you to stop to ponder--how many of these rules are being carried out in this nation today? How many have already COME TO PASS?

What can you do and where can you start? You SAVE YOUR CONSTITUTION--DO NOTHING IN AGREEING TO ANY DEVIATION FROM THAT DOCUMENT! DEMAND ACCOUNTABILITY! COMMAND AND DEMAND RESPECT FOR THAT AND THOSE WHOM GOD HAS SENT IN RESPONSE TO YOUR PETITION FOR ASSISTANCE. IT IS UP TO YOU!

Salu,

Hatonn to clear.

6/13/91 HATONN
THURSDAY

As you ones' are ready to go to press with the Express I shall effort at brevity of this initial portion of this writing: you NEED the information.

CLUES

It is not that this news is NEW, it is that it has been released publicly that gives it worthy notice.

The world banking system is now under ONE organized unit and will begin acting as such immediately. THE WORLD--ALL OF IT--IS INTO FORECLOSURE BY THAT BANK UNIT AND AMERICA IS AMONG THE ONES ALREADY PLACED IN BANKRUPTCY--YOU ARE HELPLESS UNLESS YOU RECLAIM RIGHTS UNDER THE CONSTITUTION AND BANKRUPT THAT BANK! THIS IS A RED/PURPLE/BLUE AND BLACK CODE ALERT!!! THE NOOSE TIGHTENS AND ALREADY YOU CANNOT BREATHE.

Headline: SWITZERLAND SAYS NO TO NO-NAME BANK ACCOUNTS.

ZURICH, Switzerland (Associated Press release): The Federal Banking Commission [This is the "World" Bank Comm.] on Friday [5/3/91--release had already been secured for weeks] formally adopted measures to abolish anonymous bank accounts, long used by dictators, drug dealers, spies and other secretive people to hide their money [please note the inferred degrading implication that all using privacy are criminal elements].

The commission announced it was doing away with the so-called "Form B", which allowed lawyers and trust administrators to make deposits in Swiss banks on behalf of clients without disclosing their names.

The announcement had been widely expected [Yes, and all who already had private accounts could be assured they were "grandfathered and exempt" from the new ruling--also giving all the elements involved time to secure

new and adequate accounts for present and future needs. It was just you-the-people who were not informed until after the fact so that YOU could attain no privacy.]; details of the measures adopted Friday were disclosed April 9. [Did you get your copy in the mail?]

Use of the "Form B" accounts will be abolished as of July 1, and banks will have until Sept. 30, 1992 to ask current Form B depositors to identify their clients, the commission said. [Big Chance!!]

If the depositors refuse to disclose the identities, the banks are required to cease the business relationship. [So what, they have already built in at least 12 ways to avoid disclosing the personal information.]

The announcement and other proposals made recently [and, these, dear ones, are what you had better check up on because these "other proposals" WILL affect you nice world citizens in all countries, as well] are aimed at closing gaps in legislation passed in August that for the first time made money-laundering a crime in Switzerland.

Switzerland historically has been a haven for the profits of illegal financial dealings such as organized crime and drug rings. Its tough bank secrecy laws created big problems for U.S. and European money-laundering probes.

The government in March also proposed banking reforms that would allow financial officials to blow the whistle on money-laundering schemes; provide fines of up to \$7.3 million for money laundering and grant greater powers to magistrates to seize assets allegedly linked to money laundering.

VOLCANOS

Now that you are focused on the

possibility of eruption of silent volcanos--PAY ATTENTION. This is going to be harder to accept, little ones, but you have activity which is already showing visibly from the San Francisco Peaks in Flagstaff, Az. KEEP YOUR EYES OPEN!

SOME OF THE PHOENIX JOURNALS:

You Can Slay The Dragon
The Naked Phoenix
Blood And Ashes
Firestorm In Babylon
The Mossad Connection
Creation, The Sacred Universe
Pleiades Connection, Return Of
The Phoenix Vol. I
Burnt Offerings and Blood-stained Sands
Shrouds Of The Seventh Seal
The Bitter Communion
Counterfeit Blessings
The Phoenix Operator-Owner Manual
Operation Shanstorm
End of the Masquerade
Matter Anti-Matter
Let There Be LIGHT
The price is \$10 per JOURNAL, (EXCEPTING EX-PRESS) 10% discount on orders of 4 or more. California residents add 6% sales tax. Add shipping, UPS \$3.25 and \$1.00 each additional or U.S. Mail \$2.50 for first title and \$1.00 each additional.
Write for Quantity Discount.
Available from America West or your Local Distributor.

Express is \$20 per 13 ISSUES for U.S. & Canada (including back issues for current Volume) or \$75 per 52 ISSUES. FOREIGN is \$30 per 13 (1 Vol.) \$110 per 52 issues.

Send orders and Payments to: America West Distributors, P.O. Box 986, Tehachapi, CA. 93581.

For credit card orders or book catalog and sample newsletter call 1/800-729-4131. For personal inquiries or other purposes, please call 1/805-822-9655.



PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS

A bulletin commenting on appropriate current news events, clarification of portions of the Journals and answers of a general nature to questions not found in the existing Journals.

PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS is published by America West Publishers, Inc. P.O. BOX 986 Tehachapi, CA. 93581. Subscription rate is \$20 per 13 issues or \$75 per 52 issues, First Class mailing. COPYRIGHT 1991 by America West Publishers, Inc. All rights reserved. Reproduction of this copyrighted material for private non-profit use is expressly encouraged, for commercial purposes it is strictly forbidden.

JUNE 1991 VOLUME XIV NUMBER 1

6/13/91 #1 HATONN
THURSDAY

As you ones are ready to go to press with the Express I shall effort at brevity of this initial portion of this writing: you NEED the information.

CLUES

It is not that this news is NEW, it is that it has been released publicly that gives it worthy notice.

The world banking system is now under ONE organized unit and will begin acting as such immediately. THE WORLD--ALL OF IT--IS INTO FORECLOSURE BY THAT BANK UNIT AND AMERICA IS AMONG THE ONES ALREADY PLACED IN BANKRUPTCY--YOU ARE HELPLESS UNLESS YOU RECLAIM RIGHTS UNDER THE CONSTITUTION AND BANKRUPT THAT BANK! THIS IS A RED/PURPLE/BLUE AND BLACK CODE ALERT!!! THE NOOSE TIGHTENS AND ALREADY YOU CANNOT BREATHE.

Headline: SWITZERLAND SAYS NO TO NO-NAME BANK ACCOUNTS.

ZURICH, Switzerland (Associated Press release): The Federal Banking Commission [This is the "World" Bank Comm.] on Friday [5/3/91--release had already been secured for weeks] formally

adopted measures to abolish anonymous bank accounts, long used by dictators, drug dealers, spies and other secretive people to hide their money [please note the inferred degrading implication that all using privacy are criminal elements].

The commission announced it was doing away with the so-called "Form B", which allowed lawyers and trust administrators to make deposits in Swiss banks on behalf of clients without disclosing their names.

The announcement had been widely expected [Yes, and all who already had private accounts could be assured they were "grandfathered and exempt" from the new ruling--also giving all the elements involved time to secure new and adequate accounts for present and future needs. It was just you-the people who were not informed until after the fact so that YOU could attain no privacy.]; details of the measures adopted Friday were disclosed April 9. [Did you get your copy in the mail?]

Use of the "Form B" accounts will be abolished as of July 1, and banks will have until Sept. 30, 1992 to ask current Form B depositors to identify their clients, the commission said. [Big Chance!!]

If the depositors refuse to disclose the identities, the banks are required to cease the business re-

lationship. [So what, they have already built in at least 12 ways to avoid disclosing the personal information.]

The announcement and other proposals made recently [and, these, dear ones, are what you had better check up on because these "other proposals" WILL affect you nice world citizens in all countries, as well] are aimed at closing gaps in legislation passed in August that for the first time made money-laundering a crime in Switzerland.

Switzerland historically has been a haven for the profits of illegal financial dealings such as organized crime and drug rings. Its tough bank secrecy laws created big problems for U.S. and European money-laundering probes.

The government in March also proposed banking reforms that would allow financial officials to blow the whistle on money-laundering schemes; provide fines of up to \$7.3 million for money laundering and grant greater powers to magistrates to seize assets allegedly linked to money laundering.

VOLCANOS

Now that you are focused on the possibility of eruption of silent volcanos--PAY ATTENTION. This is going to be harder to accept, little ones, but you have activity which is already showing

visibly from the San Francisco Peaks in Flagstaff, Az. KEEP YOUR EYES OPEN!

6/13/91 #4 HATONN

NOW FOR MONEY SITUATION, I.E. DOLLARS, ETC.

Oberli, it is all but impossible to predict where your dollar is going to bounce off the walls. The market, of course, remains the potential "draw" of tens of billions of dollars. Through the process of drawing in foreign capital, the goal can be reached of a mere few months more delay in a collapse of the Dollar. If this fails in enticing the capital back, the Dollar would begin to sink and there would be no stopping it--i.e., Sharri would be in a good position in pounds but as the dollar goes so will go the pounds--probably, for the whole system is rigged--headed for one world currency.

The present exchange rates are not actually reflective of ANY conditions but rather manipulation.

The April run up in the U.S. Dollar, for instance, was orchestrated through Kuwait and Saudi Arabia--and in no way reflects the underlying economic conditions in the U.S.--vs the conditions in other countries. There was a raid against hard currencies which is proven--through the "foreign" press.

The dollar will be called in--and massively devalued against gold and foreign currencies.

Let's talk gold as for gold's sake. This can't be much better than where the money is if the only intent is to purchase gold and allow it to sit--because it will be confiscated. I still feel that probably the only way to salvage funds is to get out as you can break even and run through Institute on a "loan" situation utilizing the gold as collateral. What they will do with gold is as

bad as with the dollar. The dollar cannot hold level because of the deliberate "raids" or, rather, "artificial purchases" secretly agreed to by the Middle Eastern States.

With the Dollar moving around, the interest rate spread becomes too irresistible, as the higher interest rate return is enhanced by the prospect of an extra profit in the fall of the Dollar against Sterling and the German Mark. It is true, after all, that Kuwait and Saudi Arabia only have so much money to invest in a sinking currency. With the U.S. economy in a shambles, and debts overwhelming the country--the dollar will have to fall. But, as the banks move to recover it will be chaos and all currencies will be bounced about which will lead to the necessity of that one world currency. It is nerve-racking to say the very least.

Now look what happened here a while back--As part of their "monetary desert storm" follow-up to the Gulf War, Kissinger and associates have organized the dumping of Sterling and Gold to help make the Dollar "look good" and prevent an immediate collapse. In exchange for the rigging and dumping of the markets, etc., the arrangement lets U.S. banks be controlled by Saudis--at least on the surface. But you see, in April there was a large selling of gold on behalf of clients in Saudi Arabia and Kuwait (and elsewhere in the Middle East)--just ahead of the morning price-fixing session in London on April 25th. As a result, the fix lasted much longer than usual--almost an hour--and the gold price dropped just long enough.

Therefore, it becomes obvious that gold, as such, is just a tool of the big-boys, also. The Pound Sterling was also hit the same day--by the same bank--and the same people.

Further, Gold AND Oil are rigged by collusion. Exchange prices of both gold and oil are under pressure from federal officials to stay within certain limits. Of course, now you must also look at what is happening to the "grain" reserves, growing fields and futures. It is really getting serious and alternatives are less easy to predict.

Of course, whatever funds are gleaned against the gold will also in some measure be depreciated but it still seems the better part of wisdom to put what can be put to work, to work. The Elite are not going to swing aside easily--if at all.

SWITZERLAND/BANKS

The reason that it is best in the current circumstances to get clear of the Swiss banks is that there is great confusion and consternation and lies floating about. If the smoke is boiling--the fire is sure to erupt at any moment.

What is actually a fact is that the Globalists are efforting to gain control of the few banks in the world which have offered resistance to their games. It is over, but there is still some level of battle still under way.

The regulation which I wrote about this morning ACTUALLY has to do ONLY with account holders who had hired an attorney to represent them in dealing with the bank.

At this point not one in ten thousand Swiss bank depositors are involved in such arrangements. Those who have tens of millions of dollars or more typically hire an attorney to deal with a bank in Switzerland. Yet, because of these arcane regulations, the establishment press relentlessly and viciously lies to you newspaper readers and wire service clients to the effect that Switzerland has outlawed secret bank accounts. These

banks are hated because they are still solvent and won't yet play ball with the Zionists according to the rules of the Zionists.

The point, however, in our local instance--is not what is being done at this very moment--for I would most certainly recognize the value of some Swiss accounts WITH-OUT the use of an attorney--but it gets so hard to arrange properly without knowledge of the system. As America becomes "globalized" and "new ordered" it will be all but impossible to retrieve any assets from anywhere so the best bet is to handle everything through corporations and stick close.

Very soon now, you can expect a clamping down on loans against annuities--just another way to hold assets until they are lost (or gained) depending on which side of the fence you work.

Enough--it is late and we are weary. Thank you, Dharma. Good evening. Hatonn to clear.

6/14/91 HATONN
FRIDAY

SEX, MONEY & POLITICS

Truth in advertising? Hatonn present in service and heaped with bunches of inquiries. The "sex" in the heading is false advertising--I am going to speak about assets but that is already boring to ones with few assets with which to concern themselves. I see that as we pick up new readers, there is great lack of understanding about that which we speak. We will start with a brief outline of that which is political in importance. ALL is important but we obviously cannot repeat all--so let us give general outlay and definition concerning who controls what and intent through that political coalition.

MERGER OF U.S. U.S.S.R. & E.E.C.

Note of something important regarding the above heading--China is absent therefrom. The above is, of course, the United States, the Soviet Union and Europe.

The subject in point is world-wide control through world government. The immediate goal of the Combine is the merger of Europe into a single-nation state, which is expected to be completed by 1992. In addition, it is their goal to finalize and complete the merger of the U.S. and the U.S.S.R. which began many decades ago at the Russian Revolution in 1917--when certain New York bankers financed the Zionist takeover of Czarist Russia. The Zionists are self-styled, so-called "Jews" (having taken the title for themselves--and having a political/religious thrust through the Talmud). These are in no wise of the Hebrew/Judean/Judaist "faith" according to Old Testament reference. They are from Russian, Nordic and Mongol lineage and CHOSE Judaism as a religion. I will not take time to give more on that point. However, they are Khazars--not Judeans--and have no real connection to Palestine at all, save taking what they wanted via the UN. If you haven't heard of them, sic, sic, because the Khazar Empire lasted some four centuries--THE Empire, I might add. This portion of history has been deliberately and methodically removed from your attention as a world population.

TRILATERAL "ZIONIST" COMMISSION

Don't go crazy on me--and stop the smug, Elite attitude. Zionist is a word taken for this movement for world control and certainly is not new nor selective to the so-called "Jews" who aren't "Judean" at all. After all, the Mormons call Salt Lake City, Zion, and referred to themselves as Zionists. These

people who shout anti-Semitic at the populace are in a worse derangement regarding this accusation against brothers--because "Semite" is a term for those from the lineage of Shem--THAT IS NOT INCLUSIVE OF A SINGLE ONE OF THE KHAZAR "JUDAISTS". This is a perfect example of the reverse truth (LIES) thrust forth and, if said enough, becomes the rule with not one fragment of truth in the statement.

So-called "Jews" had better wake up and realize that the very term "Jew" did not exist until the 1700's (18th century AD). That was a term conjured by the Khazars. It is well proven that the true ancestors of Western Jewry were not and are not "Semites", but rather from the warrior empire of those Khazars, a mighty power that converted to Judaism in the "Dark Ages", and whose subsequent exodus gave birth to the mainstream of the Jewish people as they now exist.

I suggest that the so-called, self-styled "Jews" take a very good look at that which you have been fed as lies for I assure you this is truth and is NOT a secret if you go research in places which have not destroyed historical material in an effort to fool the world.

So what does this Trilateral "Zionist" Commission (TLC) want and who are they?

The TLC is the private group founded by David Rockefeller in 1973, designed to be a super-sophisticated off-shoot of the much older and larger Council on Foreign Relations (CFR) and of the European Bilderberg Society. These groups are frequently referred to in the independent press by many names, but most frequently as the "Trilateral Combine" or the "Globalists" and their policies are most frequently referred to as "Globalism".

The "Combine" is, for all practical purposes, a super high-level illegal political party. Their first candidate for president was carefully groomed and hand picked, none other than sweet little James Earl Carter in 1974. Now again, this is brief and does not indicate that you were not already under total political "fixing" of elections--for you were well under control of the shadow since Rothschild. This is when all came popping forth in total control. David Rockefeller managed to dupe the Democratic National Committee in 1972 into believing that Jimmy Carter was a Democrat, when in reality he was a "Trilateralist". Today, the Trilateral Combine controls BOTH the Republican National Committee and the Democratic National Committee from behind the scenes. Michael Dukakis was selected as a FALL GUY for the preselected winner of the Zionist Trilateral Party--George Bush.

Stop it: Don't get angry at me for telling you how it is--I only report what IS and YOU better face WHY AND HOW IT IS SUCH.

The Trilateral Combine's political aspirations broke through strict press censorship in February, 1980 during the Republican Primary Campaign of George Bush, when he was competing with Ronald Reagan for the presidential nomination. Things had been in the working and controlling for decades and the stage was right for public take-over. Yes, the same year that George Bush DID GO TO PARIS TO BARGAIN FOR THE RETAINING FOR SOME ADDITIONAL SIX MONTHS--OF YOUR CITIZENS CALLED IRAN HOSTAGES. The 1980 Primary Campaign is a case where the established Press carried stories of the existence of the Trilateral Combine for the first time.

WORLD GOVERNMENT

The goals of the "Combine" are

simply world-wide control--through world government, pure and simple. They now control everything from your currency, property, political system to your Constitution, which is already treated as non-existent.

They foster the elimination of nation states, borders, independent currencies, and national governments. They have already written and presented a "new" Constitution and the U.S. is divided into approximately 10-12 "districts" which function federally, already. These will be called "states".

The Combine is anti-American, anti-religious, atheistic, and anti-Christian, anti-Catholic, and anti-Protestant--as well as being anti-Hebrewiac as relative to God. The Combine maintains lock-tight control over the United States through the Republican National Committee which finances destabilization campaigns against certain conservative organizations. The Government (Congress) is controlled (bought) by the "Israeli" lobbies such as the World Zionist Organization and the Anti-Defamation League. Funny thing--Israel has no national product other than weapons and arms--but the U.S. (YOU) pay them over \$3 BILLION in CASH and allow immediate tax-free investment back into your government controlled entities--you actually pay Israel some \$13 to \$15 BILLION per year--without recourse. Plus you are in the process at this moment of stockpiling weapons in Israel and paying for their military, housing, etc.

Alan Greenspan, of the PRIVATE CORPORATION NAMED THE FEDERAL RESERVE CORPORATION (NO TIE EXCEPT IN FINANCING OF SAME, TO YOUR FEDERAL GOVERNMENT), stands by to bring on 20% interest rates if the Combines policies are NOT followed by the

United States Senate and the House of Representatives. The Combine functions much as does the Communist Party in the Soviet Union and the Combine has its "Politburo" in the form of David Rockefeller, Henry Kissinger, and the publishers of the New York Times and The Washington Post, which are the party's two major mouth pieces! However, the Combine controls ALL media--press, motion pictures and television, as well as radio.

GET OUT

Stop and think about it. It is inconceivable that so many crises can befall a nation so quickly. Bank failures, the S&L collapse, now insurance companies and pension plans. It must be clear by now, to you readers, that decisions have been made to allow these events to occur. Indeed, the same group of people have ORGANIZED THE DEBACLES.

The Milken junk bond scheme was pre-conceived by his superiors in New York and in certain foreign capitals. The Federal government securities regulators observed what was going on and were told to "lay off". They knew that Milken was selling fraudulently based securities which would not stand an economic contraction. You will find the same Zionists (by their own projection) cropping up again and again and again in ALL these crises.

AMERICA IS AND HAS BEEN COMPLETELY BANKRUPT FOR WELL OVER A DECADE--THE BANKS NOW HAVE AMERICA AND THE WORLD IN FORECLOSURE--THE LAST STRAW IS YOUR CONSTITUTION AND IT WILL NOW BE SET ASIDE THROUGH EXECUTIVE ORDER BY GEORGE BUSH!

NONE of these financial crises are accidental. They are part of a

planned program to bring down the economic strength of your country to that of a third world nation and they have done so, i.e., America is bankrupt and yet the government and Mr. Bush continue to shower billions and billions of dollars all over the world to buy more shackles and strength for the central bank. This Combine has mortgaged EVERY ASSET OF EVERY AMERICAN AND WORLD CITIZEN. THE NEW WORLD WILL BE RUN THROUGH THE "COMBINE".

RUSSIA

Note today, that the summit meeting with Gorbachev and Bush is now postponed until "at least" "fall" while newly elected Yeltsin will be entertained massively next week, by your President. Beloved ones, you are all but on the eve of NUCLEAR ALL-OUT HOLOCAUST FOR RUSSIA DOES NOT WISH TO GIVE UP SOVEREIGNTY TO THE BEAST NOR DOES CHINA AND THEY STILL OUTNUMBER YOU AT LEAST FIVE TO ONE. Will you be able to buy Russia? Who knows? You are bankrupt at any rate and the funds worthless--the dollar is worthless.

I suggest you keep your change and get ready for a monetary exchange of somewhere in devaluation of 10 to 100--for they have not yet decided which it will be and this is the way the computer system has been staged for immediate operation capability.

You can purchase gold but they plan to make it illegal tender at some point and they also plan to freeze all bank accounts and safety deposit boxes and at some point early on, confiscate all precious metals.

Again, I see no real alternatives which will assure you of holding any assets for the intent is to strip you of ALL ASSETS! That

means, chelas--ALL ASSETS, PROPERTY, CURRENCY, ETC.

I can only suggest you consider getting out of those defaulting institutions (all of them) ASAP, like last month. The stock market climb is for the purpose of sucking in investors and capturing all assets caught in the collapse. The dollar will be worthless at some point early-on here and with it will fall all international currency values--so I suggest you get out of that also. You are headed for the "Mother of all depressions". By the way, the Iraq War WAS THE MOTHER OF ALL WARS--FOR THAT WAS ONLY THE OPENING SHOT!

Well, what can you do if you have CD's and a bit of money laid aside in investments? I really don't have pat answers for hoarding cash in great amounts will also just render it worthless for they will only allow a selected amount for exchange. Gold can be bartered under the table later but it will be difficult in the beginning because you will be watched through the magnifying glass and your society is now set up with "hot lines" and I guarantee you that you cannot so much as dig a hole in your own lawn without being reported to the authorities--already, so what will it be when the blade comes down?

You can invest in gold and have the gold held as collateral against loans--but that is worthless unless you have projects in which to immediately put that money to work for those funds will also come under devaluation of some type.

However, there will be some industry necessary during this period and there are places which will be immediately beginning to build in order to disperse funds--preferably through options and intent to do business but shifting all assets into "business". You can protect quite a large amount of assets if you incorporate in Nevada where there is

no reciprocity with the Federal Government--YET. But, you must keep your records in perfection to keep your shield intact.

"Off-shore" accounts are possibly good for a while and so might be some other currency--BUT BEWARE--THE COMBINE WILL DISALLOW THE RETRIEVAL OF ANY OF THOSE FUNDS AT SOME TIME EARLY ON FOR THE POINT IS TO GLEAN ALL ASSETS FROM EVERYWHERE. SO, IF YOU HAVE MONEY IN SWITZERLAND IT MIGHT BE SAFE--BUT THE INTENT IS TO PREVENT YOU FROM UTILIZING IT.

The same with currency of other nations which SHOULD rise in value as the "dollar" devaluates--but that is a planned LIE also--for the intent is ONE WORLD CURRENCY--ALREADY PRINTED AND PARTIALLY DISTRIBUTED, i.e., Soviet Union--from America's printing presses. Now you go with what your innards give you, but I tell you now, the plan is to break you ALL. Doom and gloom? I can't control that portion of your situation, dear ones, I can only report it.

You will have ones like Lawrence Patterson giving you information on investing in foreign accounts and currency and yes, they can give you instructions through his company as to HOW, etc. But he pushes "England" etc., when it is England where the Banksters are most trained to trap you! You are but again a colony of Great Britain with everything owed to the Queen and the Central Banks.

Yes, this is a last ditch effort to get your attention and give input as best we can for the time is up as they pull in the fragments and tighten the noose about your necks.

If you have minimal assets then I don't know what to tell you other than sit tight, cover all you can and

put aside some barterable items or at least interim items to sustain you during a period of scarcity. You see, your government has given away all your reserves of grain and sold all future supplies and now your grain fields are infected with molds and fungus which is devastating the major growing areas in your country.

Continue to bury your head if you like and blame Hatonn and space brothers all you want--but please, then, do not turn around as it comes down and say, "Why didn't you tell us?" We have been writing of little else than your soul and your plight since July, two years ago. Others have been at it even longer--for decades.

We ARE sent to pick up the pieces of you who turn unto God in Truth--not to save your ASSETS. But that is up to you--these messages, however, are written directly to God's people, for we are the Hosts sent in response. What you do is up to you--for we are on stand-by and will not interfere. The only interference there will be from the cosmic brothers is when effort is made to bring your annihilation toys into the cosmos and/or totally destroy your planet.

By the way, I need to set the record straight regarding the message I gave yesterday about the Swiss Banks and "no-name" accounts. What I gave you was "establishment" press item. As a matter of fact, the regulations are for accounts handled by go-between attorneys. If a man wants to go in and put ten thousand dollars, or whatever, into the bank in Switzerland, he is still given privacy. The INTENT is to stop that procedure for ALL--AFTER THE ELITE ARRANGE THEIR OWN ACCOUNTS--but you-the-people will soon be disallowed from getting your assets OUT, at any rate, as travel becomes totally guarded and controlled as well as the declaration of all assets coming or going

from the U.S., etc. Oh yes, they have thought of everything--so your only alternative, as I look at probabilities, is that which we have already pointed out. And, if you don't SAVE THAT WONDROUS CONSTITUTION--you are down the tubes, hook, line and sinker.

Truth of the matter--wait and see! The validity of a prophet is if what is given comes to pass--every time. The only thing in question here--as far as intent of the "Combine"--is when is most propitious--BUT, NO LATER THAN HAVING THE SYSTEM IN WORKING ORDER AND WORKING, BY YEAR 2000! That means a lot of stuff has to start coming down the funnel NOW and in the NEAR FUTURE--SO GUNS HAVE TO GO SO THAT YOU ARE DEFENSELESS AND ALL ASSETS HAVE TO BE GOTTEN FROM YOU. SO BE IT.

SUNUNU

You think Sununu was ill used? Not disciplined enough? Didn't think about it at all? And, what of the shifting going on with CIA, etc.

The plan is simply coming together while the Zionists line up their final battle leaders. Sununu actually forgot briefly that he worked for the Combine. Proof of the existence of this Zionist clique running the U.S. government can be clearly seen in the humiliating flap over White House Chief of Staff John Sununu's use of military jets over the past two years. This is a clear case of how the Trilateralist/Zionist government maintains TIGHT CONTROL over the administration--and has done so in the past--since being able to force Nixon out of the Oval office in 1974. Everyone understands the "power" in Washington. Sununu must take his instructions from Kissinger's employees or else face humiliation, disgrace and even firing. What is the problem? SU-

NUNU IS NOT GETTING ENOUGH OF THE DIRTY WORK ACCOMPLISHED!

For instance, what? The Combine wants a major bill passed by Congress--and that bill is the banking reform legislation to provide the sanctioning of the sale of and underwriting securities by the banks (which they are already doing "illegally" now). I have just recently written details about this bill which WILL get passed by the way! Sununu has failed to do a good enough job in getting the bill passed with the provisions the Combine wants integrated.

The warning is clear as a bell--don't forget who you work for--and get the jobs given to you, DONE--that you are instructed to by the messengers that come from Kissinger's office (in this case--Treasury Secretary James Brady). The Sununu case should convince the most skeptical reader that you have lost control of your country and your administration to foreign agents.

Chiefs of Staff in the past have routinely taken military flights without any comment from the nation's press. There is nothing wrong with the use of military jets 60 times over the past two years--indeed--it is totally routine. This simply points up that the Zionist power structure can utilize the most innocuous angles to "get" someone if need be. Sununu might be guilty of a lot worse things but he is as clean as the proverbial "whistle" in this matter.

MONEY FROM CAMPAIGN FUNDS

By the way--keep your eye on the politicians. ' There is a new rule afoot wherein when a Congressman retires he can walk away with all remaining campaign funds--i.e., if self-proclaimed Zionist Solarz steps down he steps down with a minimum amount of well over a

million and a half dollars in addition to his "retirement" benefits, etc. Chew that for a while before you throw another rock at me.

I have something else for you to ponder before I close:

ARE YOU A FREE MAN??

THIS COMES TO ME FROM THE CONSTITUTIONAL REVIVAL GROUP OF INFIELDT, CONN.:

"Pity the poor, wretched, timid soul who is too faint-hearted to resist his oppressors. He has the intellect of a slave. He sings the song of the damned: ...I can't fight back, I have too much to lose...I own too much property;...I have worked too hard to get what I have;...they will put me out of business if I resist;...I might go to jail;...I have my family to think about.' Such poor miserable creatures have misplaced values and are hiding their cowardice behind pretended family responsibility--blindly refusing to see that the most glorious legacy that one can bequeath to posterity is liberty. And that the only true security is LIBERTY...."

We must give up the idea that we "can't fight back". There are people who are more than receptive to the understanding of the loss of control of our country and the government. Help us by explaining to your friends and acquaintances the grave situation that faces this once great country.

MONETARY "DESERT STORM"

I am asked to take time here, to speak on how this "MONETARY DESERT STORM" is planned so that the people can be so deceived, for it IS difficult to conceive--but simple in orchestration.

First you have to look at interest rates and the purpose of manipula-

tion by the feds. The procedure is supposed to work thusly: billions of dollars are "restless" and with interest rate cuts those dollars would draw much lower interest returns. Thus, those funds would be expected to flow from money market funds--into this stock market being manipulated to pull in massive amounts of money. This gives the appearance of major gains to be made. This in turn is supposed to entice a massive flow of foreign capital back into the U.S. dollar. This would take advantage of the forecasted run in the Dow Jones Industrial Average to 5-6,000. It is not working as smoothly as expected--but then it was actually only supposed to run the market to about 3,500 and at least double or triple gold prices (literally).

To facilitate this "forecasted" (never to occur in reality) there would be a run-up in the Dow Industrial and here, several steps are under way. First of all, money managers are being pressured to adjust portfolios in favor of stocks. Secondly, the calculation of the Dow Jones Industrial Average has been changed to include a few stronger stocks--AND TO HIDE THE EFFECTS OF A RAPIDLY COLLAPSING ECONOMY.

In April the lead analyst for the national brokerage firm of Dean Witter, for instance, was fired because he had refused to increase the stock mix of his recommended portfolio. He was told, in effect, to raise the stock mix or be canned and so, he was fired. The man, according to the Wall Street Journal) chose to quit. Now, dear ones, this was right in the Wall Street Journal, so don't sing the no-news to me. The pressure is heavy, heavy on brokerage firm money managers to move money into stocks--OR ELSE. Look at most of your Money News-Letters and advertisements.

The reason for all this extra-legal

pressure is the risk of a collapse in the U.S. Dollar prior to when it is planned by the Combine. As the debts at the federal level continue to pile up and as your foreign debt continues to escalate--it will be more and more difficult to entice investment flows back into the U.S. Dollar.

Only the expectation of massive stock market gains will delay the Dollar devaluation. After all--real estate is certainly NOT GOING TO DRAW IN ANY MONEY. REAL ESTATE IS AS ALL OTHER THINGS--BANKRUPT AND SHORED UP ARTIFICIALLY TO GIVE DELUSION OF GOOD TIMES, CHARLEY.

At the very most, with the stock market manipulated, it remains as the only potential "draw" of dollars. Through the process of drawing in foreign capital--the goal can be reached of a few months more delay in the collapse of the Dollar. It could only postpone the collapse for a few more months, nothing more.

The reason the economy has suffered irreparable damage is as part of the price of the needed reductions in economic activity to merge the Soviet Union and the United States, as well as other aspects to this contrived and criminal dollar manipulation.

While they are talking end of recession, good market, etc., just this day as the shuttle supposedly landed at Edwards, less than 50 miles away another 600-900 employees of Lockheed were laid off--THIS DAY!

By the way the crew of the ship had a lovely flight all the way from Australia--bless 'em all!

HOW DO YOU KEEP ALL THIS FROM THE PUBLIC?

Well, you keep all "INDE-PEN-

DENT" economic analysts off the media and require censoring through the press releases.

With the economy in a state of unmitigated decline, something must be done quickly to gain time; this includes cutting off negative commentary on the economy. To succeed in this, such well-known and respected shows as CNN's Moneyline and Public Television stock market commentaries such as the Nightly Business Report have been ordered to cut off all invitations to independent economists such as Aubrey Landston and Lacey Hunt, etc., now with the Hong Kong Shanghai Banking Corporation, who are no longer seen on these shows. In their place come people from the government or--directly from such Zionist-controlled firms as Goldman Sachs, Salomon Brothers and others who are in on the merger and who profit from it--in other words, the ones who have structured the entire scenario!

If you pay attention to the economic news, you will note that the chief economist at C.J. Lawrence, a subsidiary of Morgan Grenfell, was replaced because of his negative, but correct, reporting. Ed Heiman, the former chief economist at C.J. Lawrence, had provided an accurate picture of the declining money supply in recent years. His outstanding commentary cost him his position and all benefits with his firm.

Other extra-legal procedures are being used to falsify the record of economic activity, and misdirect investment decision-making. You must be very careful to avoid falling into the trap of purposely contrived lies and misinformation--**YOU MUST FACE THAT WHICH IS PRESENTED FALSELY UNTO YOU.**

I wrote, yesterday, for a personal situation so I simply ask that that portion, with deleted personal in-

formation, be added to this document--it had some excellent items which all should have available unto them.

Thank you for your inquiries; forgive us for being unable to answer all personal inquiries but it is impossible to cover it all--background is available in detail in all those 30 Journals and we have no facility for private input. We are not in the business, at any rate, of fortune-telling or foreseeing, except through physical manner, and certainly we force no one to even read the material, much less do anything with it if it pleases you not--all your actions are strictly up to you and your choices.

Neither are we in the business of telling any of you personally--where you **SHOULD** be. It is no business of mine where you choose to be or what you choose to do. I welcome your comments and general inquiries--I even welcome your personal inquiries but to answer the hundreds of letters is out of the question if we are to get all information to all who await. We treasure every tid-bit of confirmation for it is hard to be on this end of the pen and keys and publish in relative blindness. I believe you can see from the "quantity" of output that there is no time for any other activity and yet, it is our other activities which shall ultimately see you through. I simply ask understanding and that you please do not take it as personal affront if you get no immediate response to your correspondence for we are greatly appreciative of your notes and informative letters. We have a time of difficulty to walk through and we shall do very well if we keep focus on that which is important--**GOD**, for you will be shown the way as you petition **HIM** in intent to hear and see.

Hatonn to clear. Thank you for your attention and, Dharma, thank you for your service. Good-day.

6/15/91 #1 SOLTEC
SATURDAY

Antonious Soltec to speak briefly, Dharma; thank you for allowing my communication. I have been asked to comment on the widespread Earth activities. I wish, please, to refrain from any comment of political ramifications of the happenings for it matters not whether an earthquake is precipitated by man or by Mother Terra.

What you must attend is the apparent widespread occurrences which will appear unrelated--no, they are related both to the political and natural realm and they give you clues to possibilities.

As Hatonn told you in the past days--pay attention for there is massive movement in the entire circumference lip of the ring of fire (the Sea of Peace Ocean). I believe it is the Pacific Plate Tectonic, as you refer to it. Please note that Australia is **NOT** within those boundaries but is **THE MOST IMPACTED** by movement of the Pacific Plate. There is tremendous activity in the outreach portions of Australia and New Zealand. The Georgia (Soviet Union) is a different matter and is in established upheaval to cause the Soviet Union to remain united for as the Russian Republic becomes republicanized so will the other Bloc nations again rise up and Georgia is one which is already at a level of unacceptable restlessness. It is, of course, far more than that but it is a most dangerous game played when you tamper with Mother Nature. You people of Shan earth are either the most daring or the most foolish beings we have come upon in a very long time of traveling.

The primitive people of the Philippines are terrified, just as are the natives of Australia and New Zealand, for they know the underground is ready to "uncreate" those islands or project up the entire

ocean floor--which is going to cause happenings like you can only hold in the imagining. The atmospheric havoc is proof of that activity.

It is the location of Mt. Pinatubo that is most distressing to the Indians of the region for it is a part of the prediction (clues) of changes which would come upon the people and the world (which, of course, to them IS the Philippines and little more). The eruption could have been from Taal, Caniaon, Mayon and it would not have the same meaning as one which is dormant for centuries.

Now please, look to Japan and the earthquakes and rumblings--this is NOT unusual for Japan, but you might well be seeing eruptions of those volcanos in Japan, also, within hours or days. Whether or not you hear of it, there will be great numbers of tremblers in the Aleutians and right down through your chain of volcanos in the North American continent and through the entire circle to the south.

Earth man can precipitate earthquakes but he cannot control the activities very well, of volcanos. He can detonate high level nuclear explosions within the craters or from underground placement but to cause activity in the mountain itself, there has to be a hole opened into the pressure caverns. This is why eruptions mean far more to geologists of the observers in my geologic survey teams, than does all the earthquakes you can produce.

As you study the upheaval in Georgia, U.S.S.R., note its political proximity to both Turkey and Iran, the Black Sea and the Caspian Sea and remember the trouble in Azerbaijan and Armenia, both bordering to the south and to the south-east. You ones must begin to look at the WHOLE and stop using the telescope attached to the

kaleidoscope which simply blinds you through visions of colored glass.

The "state" of Georgia (U.S.S.R.), for instance, is a restless nation with many uprisings which have been quelled militarily--against the wishes of "Russia". Russia has over 146 million people to be reckoned with and Georgia has some 5.3 million to which the U.S.S.R. must account. Almost all the states of the Republic will side with Russia as the "party" grows stronger. Ah indeed, Yeltsin is a man with which to be reckoned and aid to little Georgia for earthquake relief may not be sufficient any longer.

Georgia can be most central in damage on an emotional level for it is in the western part of Transcaucasia and contains the largest manganese mines in the world. Well, what could that be worth? Lots! It is often a prime substance in the manufacture of steel, falling into the 6th octave periodic register of Elements, falling into the same octave wherein argon is the seed and running from fifth toward seventh includes potassium, calcium, scandium, titanium, vanadium, chromium, manganese and iron with cobalt on the cusp. So you see, you would have a much higher frequency, or "finer" steel than say, vanadium or chromium. Lower in the octave you have argon, chlorine, sulphur, phosphorus and silicon on the cusp. Moreover, manganese is a relatively low-frequency element and is utilized in producing low-frequency pulse beams. Indeed, the U.S.S.R. would not like to lose that commodity.

Further, Georgia is rich in timber resources and COAL mines. Basic industries are food, textiles, iron, steel but it is resource for grain, tea, tobacco, fruits, grapes and other agricultural related products. To maintain control, the U.S.S.R. MUST control at least Georgia,

Armenia, Azerbaijan and especially the Ukrainian SSR. In the Ukrainian SSR, for instance, are almost 52 million people. Can you now see how frail a reed Mr. unpopular Gorbachev actually is blowing in the winds of possibilities?

I recognize that I am a "geologist" by "trade" but my commission is to study your globe from that particular aspect within the "whole". I could recommend nothing more important to your PHYSICAL input than to get good reference material and KNOW YOUR WORLD. You ones of Earth do not even know your own bodies and almost NOTHING about your planet.

You speak of the "ring of fire" and yet you understand not the connections and why, for instance, eruptions in the Philippines are important! The Pacific plate "generally" outlines the "ring-of-fire" but oh, if you look no further, you are amiss in good judgment for there IS a Philippine plate which has great impact just as does the Indian plate which encompasses Australia. These particular plates are impacted greatly by the movement of the Pacific Plate. Note also that the coastal areas of the volcano chain and the major western coastal fault lines are within the North American portion of the American Plate, while areas of Central America and northern South America are in the Caribbean Plate. South America is in the southern portion of the American Plate. Now, you have to look at the area of Georgia which you will find in the Eurasian Plate which is affected by movement in both the American, Philippine and Pacific Plates. The magnificent Himalayas are the crumpled consequence, for instance, of an Indian plate pushing northward into and under rigid Eurasia.

Do you begin to feel your education is lacking a bit of valid input?

Precious brothers, you simply cannot expect to know nothing about your little world and then expect to be accepted without limits within the universal cosmic order. You as a species (civilization) of human physical beings are still quite in your infancy. There is nothing "wrong" with that, it is just so unlikely that your ability at this stage of development and knowledge allows you to participate in the great federation of the cosmic experience. You grow technologically into inability to control or cope with that which you tinker. You will find your brothers in the cosmos will not be very accepting of your demands in a council wherein you do not even know the tectonic plates of your own planet--and I promise you that the ones who develop the death rays and weapons do not know anything about the working order of your globe--much less do the politicians who control every facet of your existence in your physical experience.

Would this not be the wondrous gift one such as "Inquirer General" Cole COULD give unto his listeners--or would he simply lose those which proclaim him "entertaining"? You see, we of the Command do not understand the insults to your intelligence which you not only tolerate but encourage. "Understand" is not a good word for use herein, for we DO understand what is happening and what is intended by your would-be King Masters, but our difficulty is the lack of expectation on the part of you-the-people to stand against the insults upon your experience.

I believe it should not have to be from an alien being that you should be gaining your education regarding these matters--it should be from your learned teachers at your universities and kindergartens. DO YOU NOT REALIZE THERE IS AN ADULT WITHIN EACH OF YOU TRYING TO GET OUT?

Hatonn and Dharma are going to bring forth some very interesting information which might be worthy of your attention; you keep working with the thin person trying to get out from the overweight trap; the inner child coming into protection--NO, NO, NO! Within each is an ADULT trying to get past the whole lot of the garbage! Beyond the tending teddy bears. I believe Hatonn will have you cuddle your Constitution and NOT your teddy bear and binkie. Haven't all of you slept with your binkie long enough??

When God says "come as children unto me", He doesn't mean with binkie and bunny--he means with curiosity, flexibility and eagerness to come into KNOWLEDGE with Himself--he cares not about your sexual, physical food preferences nor other of the physicalness--YOU MUST COME INTO KNOWING THAT ALL OF THOSE THINGS ARE OF THE FLESH PHYSICAL EXPERIENCE AND YOU--YOU--WILL COME INTO MATURITY AND KNOWLEDGE OR YOU WILL LINGER WITHIN THAT SHROUD OF DISCONTENT AND RESTLESSNESS. SO BE IT.

You-the-people are on the brink of allowing the Puppet-Masters to commit Particle/Atomic Suicide of a Planet. Is it not time you gave up your binkie and stopped this insanity?

I see that I have outstayed my welcome and will, therefore, give my appreciation--with a reminder or two. Within the next few years of your counting, things are going to heat up from your own place (I DO NOT MEAN GLOBAL WARMING BS) and from your atmosphere--you are going to have a lot of radioactive debris pouring back in on your orb and if you don't get with the program and petition assistance, you are going to all get a very big hotfoot.

I ask in closing, Dharma, that you reproduce an article you will find regarding the solar flares--also nonsense as projected but deadly if the cover-up does NOT STOP!

Release: Thurs., June 13, 1991.
New York Times News Service
[This is THE ESTABLISHMENT MIS/DIS-INFORMATION RE-SOURCE]:

Waves of charged particles thrown off by the sun have caused renewed disturbances in Earth's magnetic field in recent days, disrupting radio communications and apparently disabling power transmission equipment in Virginia.

At midday Wednesday, a new wave of the particles hit the magnetic field, indicating that "we're beginning a very disturbed period," said David Speich, a scientist at the Space Environment Laboratory of the national Oceanic and Atmospheric Administration, in Boulder, Colo. His agency predicted that as a result of the disturbance the Northern Lights could be visible as far south as Tulsa, Okla. [This is a setup to allow for all manners of sky activity without a person questioning 'why or what!']

A round of disturbances, which scientist call geomagnetic storms, began June 4 [Let's see now, you launched the pre-missiles and then the shuttle on - -?], in response to a disturbance on the sun three days earlier. Solar flares have sent waves of protons and electrons toward Earth, literally pushing the planet's magnetic field. When the field moves through Earth's crust, it generates electric currents, which can jump into power lines and disrupt transmission equipment. [I suppose this is the same technique that HIV virus

uses to "jump" from person to person or fleas onto a dog? If this were true then why do you need ANY other kind of electricity production????]

The Virginia Electric and Power co., said three capacitor banks failed simultaneously Monday. The capacitors are used to maintain voltage on transmission lines.

"It didn't present any extraordinary problems to us," said Larry W. Ellis, senior vice president of the power company, because the demand for power was not at a peak.

If a geomagnetic storm caused transmission to fail at a time when the system was fully loaded, some experts say, a wide-scale blackout could result.

The particles also disrupt the ionosphere, a layer of charged particles. In some kinds of radio transmissions, the ionosphere is used to bounce the signals back toward Earth.

In addition, the particles can deliver a radiation dose to passengers on airplanes on trans-polar flights, including most flights from the United States to Europe. [If I were you, I would be shaking in my booties and binkie about now!]

As the solar storm deforms the magnetic field, it increases the size of the polar region--the effect that makes the Northern Lights visible so far south. The particles are drawn to the polar region and, interacting with molecules of the atmosphere or aircraft, can shake loose neutrons, which then irradiate people. [I have never heard more insulting hog-slop in my experience.]

By some estimates, the dose on a single flight, especially at high altitude, can be twice as large as for many diagnostic X-rays.

If the solar storm intensifies, [which they undoubtedly plan to develop] it could add slightly to the dose of radiation that people on the ground routinely receive from the sun and other stars. [Getting ready to blame God, perhaps, and faulty ozone layers and greenhouse effect and blah, blah, blah for the radiation deaths which they intend to now dump on you-the-people? If you don't wake up--you won't EVER be allowed to wake up in this "walk-through".

I suggest that no one, i.e., T.D., write in unless he has some verification of the above account--AS I PRESENT IT, for you will not get further explanation of "what they are doing to you now" from us--**YOU BETTER GET BUSY AND TEND THAT CONSTITUTION AND OTHER MATTERS AND DEMAND TRUTH--NOT A BIT OF "EARLY" INFORMATION AND GOSSIP FROM US.** Ignorance might be "bliss" but it sure is going to wipe out a planet! So be it.

Soltec to clear, please. I believe that I am being now asked to turn the forum over to Germain instead of Gyeorgos and therefore I again thank you for your attention and petition you to give thought to these things come upon you for they are indeed urgent to your journey and the outcome of your journey. I salute you and sincerely suggest you begin to study most carefully the lies given to cover the Elite actions. Salu.

6/15/91 #2 GERMAIN

COMMENT FROM GERMAIN

Before I take leave, please allow comment on an observation regarding the "child" vs "adult". You are experiencing in an illusion of differing "characters". I would caution all of you to ponder that which I am going to say regarding the "child". God asks that you come in "child-like" manner. **HE DOES NOT SAY "CHILDISH"**. "Child-like" is represented in proper maturity of given stature of growth retaining the curious and seeking after KNOWLEDGE regarding his world and being. "Childish" is a pretense at being something which you are most definitely NOT. There is great difference in projection and that which you might think to be cute and "child-like" is usually most inappropriate and indeed foolish. I recommend that each of you take careful perception of self and see whether you play a game in "childishness" or project maturity in "child-like" growth, participation and seeking after learning. Teddy-bears, binkies and blankies do not cut it after leaving of the cradle--for child or adult! Salu.

I AM GERMAIN

OUR NEWEST JOURNALS

**GOD SAID: LET THERE BE
LIGHT
AND CREATION BECAME**

**PLEIADES CONNECTION
VOL.II**

By Gyeorgos Ceres Hatonn

The thought of God is LIGHT.

LIGHT is all there is. ALL springs from, and returns to, LIGHT, the thought of God.

The "War in Heaven for Men's souls" between God and Lucifer,

the Light and the dark forces, cannot be comprehended without an understanding of the "physics" of the Universe.

Returning to God requires rising above the physical so dark forces' thrust is ever to ensnare man in the physical, fleshly, "things" of "wealth" and "power" through man's ego.

Shedding our attachments to those physical things, and "highs" associated with sex, drugs, alcohol, thrill/life-risking sports (including war), etc., requires KNOWING that there is more--something better.

This book, a primer, provides the basic understanding of what we are, where we come from and return to, why we are where we are and for what, and how to get the most from this experience.

And, it will help you begin to free yourself from the density and negativity of this experience to take that next step to your oneness with GOD/ATON, the ONE LIGHT.

Hatonn also keeps us up to date on critical National and World Events.

MATTER, ANTI-MATTER & WHAT'S THE MATTER By Gyeorgos Ceres Hatonn

Hatonn gives us much more information on a large number of topics in this JOURNAL and again he keeps us updated with the TRUTH about the latest news.

He includes many interesting comments about spaceships including certain specific frequencies pertaining to them and specific manifestations at certain areas of the earth grid system. Descriptions of their exterior and interiors are also given.

Some of the other topics he covers are: The importance of the new Challenger shuttle replacement - Robotoids, Synthetics and Neutrals

- Little Gray Aliens - Continual Update on the Middle-East Situation - Bush and the trip to Paris which he denies - The purpose for the reported alien visit with Bush at Camp David - The history of money and why and how it has to be changed before economic and social problems can be solved - The plans for a new Central American canal using atomic explosions--**SOON**--and the severe consequences - **666 and the Bar Codes** - An explanation of Creation, etc., etc.

CONSTITUTION KIT

For those who want to know how they can help save our Constitution--we now are offering a detailed kit of information about our government and the Constitution to help in preserving our freedoms. The kit is available to individuals or groups for \$8.00 per kit, or for \$20 POST PAID with RAPE OF THE CONSTITUTION book included.

RADIO SCHEDULE FOR GEORGE & DESIREE'

June 20, 4-5 PM KSDO Karen Carter San Diego, CA.

June 22, 8:30-10:30 PM WTIW Tony Ponseta New Orleans, LA.

June 28, 12-1 PM WLTH Frederic King Gary, Indiana

July 1, 12-2 PM WNDE Rick Gieser Indianapolis, Ind.

SOME OF THE PHOENIX JOURNALS:

Sipapu Odyssey
The Rainbow Masters
AIDS, The Last Great Plague
Satan's Drummers
Privacy In a Fishbowl
Cry of The Phoenix
Crucifixion of The Phoenix
Skeletons In The Closet
R.R.P.P.*

*Rape, Ravage, Pillage and Plunder of the Phoenix
Rape of The Constitution
You Can Slay The Dragon

The Naked Phoenix
Blood And Ashes
Firestorm In Babylon
The Mossad Connection
Creation, The Sacred Universe
Pleiades Connection, Return Of The Phoenix Vol. I
Burnt Offerings and Bloodstained Sands
Shrouds Of The Seventh Seal
The Bitter Communion
Counterfeit Blessings
Matter Anti-Matter
God Said: Let There Be LIGHT
The Phoenix Express Vol's I & II (\$15)
The Phoenix Express Vol's III & IV (\$15)
The Phoenix Express Vol's V & VI (\$15)

The price is \$10 per JOURNAL, (EXCEPTING EX-PRESS) 10% discount on orders of 4 or more. California residents add 6% sales tax. Add shipping, UPS \$3.25 and \$1.00 each additional or U.S. Mail \$2.50 for first title and \$1.00 each additional.

Write for Quantity Discount.
Available from America West or your Local Distributor.

Express is \$20 per 13 ISSUES for U.S. & Canada (including back issues for current Volume) or \$75 per 52 ISSUES. FOREIGN is \$30 per 13 (1 Vol.) \$110 per 52 issues.

Send orders and Payments to: America West Distributors, P.O. Box 986, Tehachapi, CA. 93581.

For credit card orders or book catalog and sample newsletter call 1/800-729-4131. For personal inquiries or other purposes, please call 1/805-822-9655.

IF YOU ARE UNABLE TO AFFORD A SUBSCRIPTION TO THE EXPRESS TRY SHARING THE COST WITH A FRIEND(S).

Say **"No!"** to the

"NEW WORLD ORDER"
KEEP AMERICA INDEPENDENT

An Open Letter to George Bush

George Bush
1600 Pennsylvania Avenue NW
Washington, DC 20500

Mr. President!

Congratulations on the outcome of your war! You really kicked the stuffing out of those Iraqi towel-heads, just like you promised you would.

Golly, it was a fun war! All of us television watchers got a real buzz watching your "smart" bombs blow those camel jockeys out of their bunkers and seeing your B-52s blasting the Iraqi population back into the Stone Age. Not that they had advanced much beyond the Stone Age even before you started the war—which is a good thing, I guess, because otherwise they might have been able to put up a real fight. You certainly know how to pick them, Mr. President!

As one ex-flier to another, let me tell you that when I saw our boys taking off in their jets from our bases in Saudi Arabia I was really itching to be sitting in the cockpit of an A-10, shooting up Iraqi armored columns with a 30-mm gatling gun. There's nothing like a blood sport to build public support for a country's leader, as the Roman emperors knew, and the show you gave us was every bit as exciting as anything that ever happened in the Colosseum. You're right up there with Caligula and Nero now. Nobody will ever call you a wimp again!

For a while I was worried that some of those meddling peacemakers would short-circuit your ground offensive with their diplomatic maneuvers before you could get it started. I guess you had the same worry, but you handled the situation superbly by giving old Saddam an ultimatum you knew he couldn't possibly comply with and then launching your attack immediately, before any of those diplomats could get into the act again. Smart move!

Even smarter, I think, is the way you convinced the American people that your war was *their* war: the way you made them believe that they were fighting for *their* interests instead of for you know whose! It took you a while, of course, to come up with a credible reason for starting the war, and I must confess that at first I was embarrassed every time I heard you switch from one rather transparent excuse to another. I'll bet the folks over at the Israeli embassy were really becoming impatient with you. But then you hit on your "naked aggression" slogan, and they swallowed it. I mean, you even had the boobs repeating what you told them about it being better to fight Saddam in Baghdad now than having to fight him in the USA later! You were able to make them believe that old Saddam had the will and the means to pose some kind of threat to America, despite all of the plain evidence to the contrary. That shows real political skill! And when people are stupid enough to let themselves be manipulated like that, why shouldn't you do it?

I don't want you to think that I'm trying to flatter you, Mr. President: of course, we both know that you weren't able to trick the people into supporting your war all by yourself; without the help of the controlled news media you couldn't have done it. I mean, suppose some of the news reporters had wanted to create a little doubt in the minds of the American people about your motives in wanting a war and had asked you some hard questions during your press conferences. Suppose they had asked you just what you mean when you talk about fighting for a "new world order"; suppose they had made you *really explain* that one. Or suppose they had pressed you for an answer as to just what threat Saddam could possibly pose to America. Or they could have given you a hard time with questions about whether it was worth the life of a single American to put the Emir of Kuwait back on his throne. They might even have asked you whether you deliberately set Saddam up by encouraging him to annex Kuwait in the first place. (Remember how your State Department told him last summer that the United States had no treaty with Kuwait and did not consider a dispute between Iraq and Kuwait to be of interest to us? Remember? You and Jim Baker really slipped one over on him, eh?).

But the reporters never put you on the spot, did they? They never asked you, "Hey, Georgie boy, isn't it true that Yitzhak told you that if you wanted media support for a second term you'd better smash Iraq for him?" They never asked you why you were so concerned about the rights of Kuwaitis and couldn't care less about the rights of Palestinians. And when you would start talking about your "new world order" at press conferences they'd just study their shoelaces and then ask you a question about something altogether different. They didn't even give you a hard time about atrocities: there was hardly a mention about our pilots strafing those buses full of Iraqi schoolchildren, or bombing that baby-formula bottling plant in Baghdad you said was a poison-gas factory, or targeting that air-raid shelter full of civilians your generals claimed was a military command bunker. Quite a difference from the way they reacted to My Lai, eh? Really good to see the media people acting like Americans for a change, wasn't it?

But, hey, you had the fix in with the media from the beginning, didn't you? I mean, I saw the sly smile on your face when you said that you could guarantee that your war against Iraq wouldn't be like Vietnam. What

you meant was that you knew the people in the controlled media would be backing you instead of bucking you, like they did to Nixon. You knew you could count on their collaboration, because, after all, the people who pay their salaries are the people you started this war for. That's why NBC's Garrick Utley was smirking approvingly while some idiot he interviewed for the NBC Evening News just before your *Blitzkrieg* started was babbling about what a threat Saddam's aggression was to America and how we had to stop him now.

Of course, the less said about the stringpullers behind your war the better, right? I just thought I'd mention it, because there have been some leaks. I mean, some of our people thought it was really *too much* when the Israelis claimed *we owe them* \$13 billion for not hitting back at Saddam for his pathetically ineffective Scud attacks, and these taxpayers said, hey, what about the \$50 billion *you owe us* for fighting your war for you? But I think that most of the voters didn't pick up on that; they were too busy tying yellow ribbons on everything in sight. If you and Jim Baker keep up the pretense of applying pressure to Israel (that'll be the day!) to help cool things over there, the boobs here will never figure it out. I just hope you haven't left any tapes of Oval Office conversations between you and old Yitzhak lying around where some anti-Semite might find them and start blabbing. Remember what happened to Nixon?

Well, I'm sure you do, and I doubt that the true story about why you were so eager for this war will ever come out. I mean, why should it? After all, everybody—except the towel-heads, of course—is really happy about the way things have turned out. Not only did you give the Jews what they demanded, but you also gave the American people a real treat too. I mean, it feels *so good* to be able to be patriotic and to wave the flag without being attacked by the media as fascists or rednecks. And it's been a while since we were able to give somebody a real stomping without having to worry too much about him hitting back. I think it's good for everybody to let off a little steam and forget about domestic problems by kicking the bejesus out of a bunch of foreigners every now and then, don't you? And, of course, it didn't hurt a bit that your war took the pressure off a lot of people in the savings-and-loan business for a while, including your son Neil.

There are some party poopers, of course, who worry about what you've done to the image of America as a peace-loving, civilized nation. They say you made a mockery of the whole concept of collective security through the United Nations by bribing some countries and twisting the arms of others to put your "coalition" together. They say that what you did in the Persian Gulf was nothing but old-fashioned gunboat diplomacy at its worst—that you've confirmed what Third World people have been saying for years about "Yankee imperialism" and "neo-colonialism." Some bleeding hearts even complained that your bombing of the fleeing Iraqi troops who were leaving Kuwait, just so you could run the body count up to 150,000, was a shocking case of overkill.

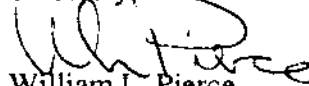
Well, what the hell! Everybody knows that all of that liberal talk about respecting the rights of smaller nations and "the rule of law" in international affairs is a crock. The only law that rules is the law of the jungle, just as always. Might makes right, I say. I know *you* can't afford to say that yourself—at least, not publicly—but you let everybody know what you really think about international law and the rights of smaller nations when you invaded Panama to arrest their sleazeball of a president more than a year ago. Good move! We both know that force is the only thing greasers and towel-heads respect. We have to let them know that if they won't elect the kind of leaders who'll take orders from us, we'll kick their asses, as you yourself said so well during the (ha, ha) "diplomatic" phase of your war against Saddam.

Before I close this letter, Mr. President, maybe I should tell you about one little worry that I have. I know there's not much chance of this happening, but just suppose that some day this country gets a truly patriotic government—a government headed by people who put the genuine, long-term interests of the American people ahead of everything else, even the next election. Suppose such a government starts a formal inquiry into your war, and suppose you're still alive at the time. Suppose the truth comes out. It could be pretty embarrassing for you, if not downright dangerous.

I mean, your . . . how shall I say it? . . . your *criminal* use of American resources and military personnel—sending American soldiers off to kill and be killed for the benefit of a foreign power instead of to defend genuine American interests—might be construed as treason. And what you did to the Iraqis might be considered genocide. Not that I look at it that way, you understand, but *some* people might. Suppose people of that sort get into the government, Mr. President.

Where will you hide?

Sincerely,



William L. Pierce
Chairman, National Alliance

ention flyer 791 and receive
free copy of our big book
atalog for patriots!

Distributed as a public service by the National Alliance.
Interested persons are invited to write for further information.
NATIONAL ALLIANCE • POB 2723 • ARLINGTON • VA 22202

Recorded telephone message: 703-573-3420



PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS

A bulletin commenting on appropriate current news events, clarification of portions of the Journals and answers of a general nature to questions not found in the existing Journals.

PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS is published by America West Publishers, Inc. P.O. BOX 986 Tehachapi, CA. 93581. Subscription rate is \$20 per 13 issues or \$75 per 52 issues, First Class mailing. COPYRIGHT 1991 by America West Publishers, Inc. All rights reserved. Reproduction of this copyrighted material for private non-profit use is expressly encouraged, for commercial purposes it is strictly forbidden.

JUNE 1991 VOLUME XIV NUMBER 2

6/19/91 HATONN
WEDNESDAY

OFF THE FLOOR

Hatonn present to lift up my own overwhelmed people from off the floor. Please understand that if this information of your plight is painful to you, it hits Dharma first and then this crew. I find them praying that "Hatonn is wrong"! I, too, wish it could be incorrect, that which I give you. We of the hosts know that it is inconceivable that any "few" would destroy people and nations as if they were naught but checkers on a board--but it is so and I am pained as you must come to face it.

The corruption within your White House is beyond anything that you have imagined--it is beyond anything that I have written for I know that you will not comprehend it and that is WHY it continues unabated. The evil activities and open purchase and selling of power is so preposterous that it simply overwhelms the mind and the mind, in turn, occludes the information. Every means of deviant behavior is available and practiced from the Oval office throughout the ranks--from drugs, money availability to outrageous homosexual activities. Terminal moral-rotting cancer has infected your seat of government

and incomprehensible insanity of evil pervades the entirety of your government like a shroud of satanic ritual. It includes your vice president in association with the Bush sons, it involves open availability of drugs access--in unlimited quantities to all high staff. It includes the free-flow of funds for the taking by these same entities--if there is objection, the objector is removed and replaced--your House of State is totally run by tools of the Elite. You have very little time remaining to take action--therefore, Dharma will wipe her eyes and we will get on with our work.

You who tout the will of the prophecies of either the Old Testament and/or Revelation: how did you think the signs and actions of "total evil control" would come about? Yes, it is EVERYWHERE around you--from that which happens in Bangladesh to the Philippines. And speaking of the Philippines, do you believe that this assault, by what appears to be God, is new and unusual? The Philippines are a hotbed of heinous activities. The Elite are simply now calling to the attention of the Philippine government and people--that the Cartel is in CONTROL and can destroy the entire nation if need be.

You wish to think that Israel is

at the least not involved in the Philippines? Think again! They are to and over their eyes in the debacle.

You see, you of the world and you of these readers still believe that you are confronting a few corrupt men who wish power--NO! YOU CONFRONT THE EVIL PRESENCE AT EVERY TURN! THIS EVIL INSANE PRESENCE HAS ALL BUT TOTAL CONTROL OF EVERY EARTHBOUND PLACEMENT. Why do you shrink away? You were told it would be this way and you have refused to listen to Truth--well, it will be through TRUTH that you shall come into freedom; or, you WILL NOT COME INTO FREEDOM AT ALL--FOR THE REMAINDER OF EARTH SHAN'S DAYS. SO BE IT.

OK, will a little tid-bit of un-noted item allow you to research just a bit? Let us talk about the Vietnam/Philippine activities of just ONE instance over two years ago. And please note the recent talk of closing bases in the Philippines vs keeping them and the trouble between your government and the Philippine government over that very point. You must KNOW that all is connected to all. But let us take this one incident regarding an assassination of one of your military officers, James

Rowe, at the action of the Mossad operative, Mike Harari. Yes, this is the same one who was into everything in Panama!

VIETNAM/PHILIPPINES AND WHO DUN IT!

It is so entangled that I am, myself, at a bit of a loss to know where to begin so we will set the stage for you and just follow through with narrative.

Paul Neri was an official of the NSA who had been working with Rowe and other ranking Special Forces officers to determine the extent of CIA-Mossad drug smuggling from Colombia through Panama. Neri raised the possibility of Harari's involvement with Rowe's violent death just before HIS OWN DEATH in 1990. U.S. Army Special Forces Col. James "Nick" Rowe was murdered, in the Philippines, on April 21, 1989.

Rowe was one of the most highly decorated Special Forces officers of the Vietnam War (check it out with Col. Gritz) and had the distinction of being one of only a handful of American POW's to escape communist captivity during the war. He didn't realize he was much safer in their hands than in America's.

Rowe was a 1960 graduate of West Point and less than a year following his graduation, was selected for the elite Special Forces and, while studying Mandarin Chinese at the Army Language School in Monterey, California, was reassigned to the 5th Special Forces Group, Detachment A-23, one of three operational companies sent to Vietnam in July, 1963.

On October 29, 1963, while on a routine mission advising South Vietnamese irregular forces sent

to Le Cour, a small hamlet in a remote area of South Vietnam, his group was involved in an intense fire-fight, and Rowe was captured.

For 62 months he endured dysentery, beriberi, fungal diseases and the morally undermining realization that he might at any time be executed. Close friends of his, Capt. Rocky Verace, and Sgt. Kenneth Roraback were publicly executed in retaliation for alleged South Vietnamese executions of Viet Cong.

Rowe was retained in a tiny cage for years. His bed was a straw mat. He endured both torture and forced isolation. He concocted a cover story that he was merely a civilian engineer building civil projects in South Vietnam, thus avoiding further torture which he would have received had they known he was a Special Forces officer. The VC would have wanted to know details of his camp.

Acting on a special request from the North Vietnamese, American students in a so-called anti-war organization researched public records and formulated biographies of some of the Americans missing in Vietnam. Rowe's biography was one of those the students researched and passed on to the Vietnamese government. Sentenced to death for "lying" after the report disagreed with the statements he made to his captors, Rowe was being taken away by the Viet Cong to be executed when he and his guards were caught on the edge of a B-52 saturation bombing raid.

As U.S. Cobra killer helicopters moved into the area, Rowe convinced one of his guards that it would be safer to get away from the main group. Biding his time, he caught the guard by

surprise and subdued him. He was then able to signal one of the U.S. helicopters and was rescued.

In 1970, Rowe served as an artillery and intelligence officer and later assisted in the repatriation of other U.S. POW's.

In 1971, he detailed his own experiences as a prisoner in a book, FIVE YEARS TO FREEDOM.

In 1974, he retired to run for Texas State Comptroller, narrowly losing the election with 48 percent of the vote.

He later returned to the Army, and in 1981 started a POW survival school at Fort Bragg, North Carolina.

In 1987, Rowe was assigned to act as chief of the Army Division of the Joint Military Advisory Group in the Philippines, a group which advises the Philippine forces in counter-insurgency techniques.

Due to his interest in Harari and the Mossad, Rowe, in his intelligence position, became aware of the fact that the Israelis had established an arms base in the Philippines for shipment of weapons to Red China and were, in fact, using the Philippines as a transshipment point.

Between 1987 and 1989, from Rowe's arrival in the Philippines to the time of his assassination, Israel shipped \$15 BILLION in U.S. arms and technology to Red China.

Since Rowe was already familiar with Mossad arms and drug-trafficking in Central America, it was easy to pick up on the flow through the Philippines.

In any case, as he was finalizing

reports to expose the activities, on April 21, 1989, Rowe was only a little over a couple of blocks from his headquarters when "terrorists" (including Harari) pulled alongside his car and sprayed it with M-16 rifles and .45-caliber pistols.

Neri knew the facts and as he was ready to release the truth, he too, was murdered--by what appeared to be an illness.

Facts are facts, and Michael Harari, identified as being in charge of all Israeli intelligence operations in Central America, went to the Philippines three days before the assassination of Rowe, participated, and remained in the Philippines covering all avenues of leakage of the reports, some three days after the event.

We have already written, some weeks past, about the connection of President George Bush, while director of the CIA (1976-77), being involved in an illegal CIA-Israeli Mossad operation in Central America--slopping over into the area of Vietnam and the Philippines. The greater involvement was in arms and weapons smuggling and then, of course, massive drug operations from Colombia through Panama into the U.S.--the arms moving through the Philippines.

There is a full report from one Special Forces Col. Edward P. Cutolo, who in 1976 was the commander of missions in Colombia under the code name of "Operation Watch Tower", for which he was recruited by high-level CIA operatives, working with Israeli Mossad agents. This is verified so don't suck in your breath and turn away!

Cutolo prepared a full affidavit with instructions that it be used to expose the clandestine CIA

operation in the event he was killed--AND HE WAS KILLED IN AN "ACCIDENT" WHILE ON A MILITARY EXERCISE IN 1980.

OPERATION WATCH TOWER

This little "operation" was to establish a series of electronic beacon towers (3 of 'em) beginning outside Bogota, Colombia, and running northeast to the border of Panama. Once the Watch Tower teams were in place, the beacon was activated to emit a signal that aircraft could fix on and fly undetected from Bogota into Panama, then land at Albrook Air Station.

During the February, 1976 Watch Tower mission, 30 high-performance aircraft landed safely at Albrook Air Station where the planes were met by Col. Manuel Antonio (Tony Noriega--later to become Gen. Noriega, the dictator of Panama of the 1989 fiasco).

Dharma, I think this is important and interesting enough to hold attention a bit longer so let us go on and write about this entanglement. This story has been brought public in spite of efforts to bury the bringers and the press and I will give you protection, chela, so let's share the rest of this scenario. (Double 0-7) never could compete with the "real" thing. Then at the end of this I am going to remind you about new "definitions" regarding: Semitic, Jew, Zionist, Israel, Khazar, Anti-Christ and enslavement of your planet. You local group had a full blast of the accusations of "Anti-Semitic" from the Florida "Inquirer General of World Headquarters" in the insulting and degrading incident on radio yesterday--I am embarrassed for the listeners who are treated with such de-

grading assault upon their intelligence--could it be that listeners give this absurd and evil man cause to believe they are worthy of no more? I shall speak further of this at the ending but I wish to continue with this Mossad connection, presently. I shall give Germain opportunity to write further later this day.

AND, DHARMA, I PROMISE YOU A FEW HOURS REST AS SOON AS WE EASE UP A BIT--PRECIOUS, IT IS SO IMPORTANT THAT THE WORD GO FORTH AND AT THIS TIME, YOU ARE "IT". FATHER WILL GIVE YOU THAT WHICH YOU NEED TO CONTINUE AND, KNOW, THERE IS GREAT AND ABUNDANT APPRECIATION FROM THE CORNERS OF YOUR WORLD--LOOK FROM WHERE THE RESOURCES ARE NOW FLOWING; BLESSINGS UPON YOU WHO SEE AND HEAR. EVERY RESPONSE AND NOTE IS PRECIOUS TO THESE ONES--A COFFEE BREAK AND BOOK FROM HAWAII IS INDEED PRECIOUS AND THOUGHTFUL--THE BOOK, ONE I REQUESTED, AND THE APPRECIATION IS GREAT.

For you who would like encouragement from our Father as you walk this road of tedious illusion--try THE GOLDEN SCRIPTS, Fellowship Press, Inc., Noblesville, Indiana. (William Dudley Pelley, Printed in U.S.A., Aquila Press, Inc., Noblesville, Ind.) All of you MUST come into KNOWING that Father speaks to ALL AND WILL GIVE UNTO EACH, THAT WHICH IS NEEDED TO SUSTAIN. "Linda", thank you, your love and presence is appreciated and duly recognized among us.

MYSTERIOUS ISRAELI

In 1976 Noriega was a Panama Defense Force officer assigned to the Customs and Intelligence Section and later became dictator of Panama. Noriega was normally in the company of other PDF officers known to Cutolo as Maj. Diaz-Herrera, Maj. Luis del Cid and Maj. Ramirez. Also present, at most of the arrivals, was a CIA agent, and an unidentified male Israeli national. The cargo flown from Colombia into Panama was cocaine.

The male Israeli national was identified and known to members of the 570th Military Intelligence Group in Panama who only specified that the individual had the authority from the U.S. Army Southern Command in Panama to be in the Area of Operations.

In March, 1976, Cutolo said, a third Watch Tower mission was implemented, and he was in command of that mission, which lasted 29 days and engaged in the same tactics used in the February, 1976, mission. The March mission encountered a serious incident and resulted in several SAT members being injured from wounds suffered while attempting to exfiltrate from Colombia across the border into Panama where helicopters were waiting to extract them.

The March, 1976, mission incident occurred as the SAT that was on station at Turbo, Colombia encountered 40 to 50 armed men. Action intelligence reports identified the armed men as local bandits. In regard to this incident the helicopters waiting in Panama to extract the SAT, entered Colombian airspace without authorization and successfully extracted the SAT, after an estimated six or

seven minute fire-fight.

During the March, 1976, Watch Tower mission, 40 high-performance aircraft landed safely at Albrook Air Station where they were met in the previously related fashion by those named.

Later, Cutolo relates, when he assumed command of the 10th Special Forces Group at Fort Devens, Massachusetts, he recognized two soldiers who had participated in Watch Tower operations.

One, identified by Cutolo as Sgt. John Newby, told Cutolo that he had received threats, which, Cutolo related, was just prior to the parachuting accident that somehow "claimed" his life in Oct., 1978.

On March 5, 1980 Cutolo enlisted the aid of Col. James "Nick" Rowe, a fellow Special Forces officer, to communicate with several contacts, that he (Rowe) had within the CIA to determine if Operation Watch Tower was in fact a bona fide U.S. government operation. Naturally, Cutolo was puzzled as to why the U.S. government would be involved with the Israelis and Panamanians in drug-trafficking to the United States.

IDENTIFIES AGENT

Rowe was a highly decorated Special Forces officer who belonged to a very select club in the U.S. military as we have said above.

On March 7, 1980, Rowe contacted Cutolo. During the course of the conversation Col. Rowe informed Cutolo that his initial inquiries with CIA contacts confirmed that one operative (CIA agent's name is intentionally deleted) was working for another CIA official (also deleted identity) at the same

times in question. Col. Rowe indicated that (CIA official name deleted) was under scrutiny by the CIA at that time but had not been given details of the circumstances surrounding the events of that matter.

Col. Rowe also indicated that there was an Israeli aspect to the matter involving David Kimche as being the Israeli most likely to be involved with (the name deleted). Col. Rowe did indicate that it was his understanding that each operation had basically the same characters involved and Col. Rowe named two other individuals involved, to Cutolo. (These names which are herein deleted are in the original affidavit.)

Col. Rowe named Robert Gates (yes, a lot of this is repeated) who is currently Deputy National Security Adviser to Bush (and now up to head the CIA) and William J. Casey (then destined to become a year later President Ronald Reagan's CIA director) as officials who had been named in the documentation he would acquire prior to a scheduled meeting in June, 1980. Oops! Seems a lot of funny things were going on in 1980--like denied meetings of Bush in Paris, etc. Perhaps Bush can deny presence at the Paris meeting "to bargain over hostages" specifically, because he was so busy selling out to the drug cartels--Iran and Israel being a major part of BOTH!?!?

Cutolo continues: "On 7 March, 1980, after my conversation with Col. Rowe, I made inquiries through Paul Neri (at the National Security Agency) and Pentagon contacts and was informed that David Kimche had ties with the Israeli intelligence unit, known as the 'Mossad'. I also asked that I be provided a photograph, if any existed, of David Kimche. I requested

such a photograph to determine if David Kimche was the unidentified male Israeli national who met the aircraft flying into Albrook Air Station during Operation Watch Tower.

"In addition, I sought whatever photographs existed of those who were known associates of David Kimche for the same reason."

PHOTOS

"In March, 1980 I received three photographs from Army intelligence contacts at the Pentagon. Amongst the three," Cutolo explained, "were two individuals I recognized. David Kimche's photograph had been shown to me by a friend, Col. Robert Bayard, just prior to his murder in Atlanta, Georgia in 1977.

"According to Bayard, Kimche was due to meet with him later. Shortly thereafter, I was informed through the normal lines of communication that Col. Bayard was murdered. As of this date his murder remains unsolved. The photograph of Kimche that Col. Bayard had, appeared to be a surveillance photograph.

"There is no doubt that Kimche was the man that Col. Bayard named as being in the photograph. According to Col. Bayard, Kimche was due to meet with him to discuss a matter that related to Col. Bayard's previous duty in the U.S. Army and assignment to the CIA."

BRIEFCASES FULL OF U.S. CURRENCY

"The second individual I recognized from the three photographs I received was listed as Michael Harari. I was informed that Harari is listed as a senior Mossad agent. Harari was the

unidentified male Israeli national that met the aircraft which flew into Albrook Air Station during Operation Watch Tower. He was the one who gave an agent two briefcases full of U.S. currency in various denominations.

"The briefcases were given to the agent at the end of the operations in March and February, 1976.

"It is my understanding from Pentagon contacts that Harari's activities in Latin America are well known, including his drug-trafficking endeavors. I was also informed from those same contacts that the Pentagon, on orders of several Washington VIP's, has gone to great lengths to keep the activities of Michael Harari a secret.

"I have begun preparations to meet with David Kimche or Michael Harari while in Europe on annual NATO exercises. I intend to verify that Harari was the individual who gave the agent the briefcases while at Albrook Air Station during Operation Watch Tower."

THE BUSH SHIELD

"I was told from Pentagon contacts, off the record, that [then] CIA Director Stansfield Turner and former CIA Director George Bush are among the VIP's that shield Harari from public scrutiny. Those Pentagon contacts further indicated to me their knowledge that Operation Watch Tower was implemented and of my involvement in that operation.

"This was the first time that U.S. military authorities confirmed to me that the operation occurred and gave their approval. I also learned that Harari was a known middleman for matters involving the United

States in Latin America. Harari acted with the support of Mossad personnel throughout Latin America and worked mainly in the import and export of arms and drug trafficking."

Cutolo's affidavit was dated March 11, 1980, a short time before his death by "accidental murder" and before he was able to meet with and finger Harari.

At the time of Operation Just Cause (Merry Christmas, America), the U.S. invasion of Panama and games with Gen. Noriega, Harari was a KEY ADVISER TO NORIEGA.

He was allowed to get out of Panama, after being warned in advance of the invasion, aboard an Israeli Air Force transport plane. I wrote in detail about all those maneuvers so will not bore you readers with all that repetition--if you are a new reader, I can only suggest you get the back issues.

Cutolo further stated: "(Name of CIA agent deleted) explained that the profit from the sale of narcotics was laundered through a series of banks. (Name deleted) stated that over 70 percent of the profits were laundered through banks in Panama. The remaining percentage was funnelled through Swiss banks with a small remainder being handled by banks within the U.S. (Name deleted) also stated that an associate whom I don't know also aided in overseeing the laundering of funds, which was then used to purchase weapons to arm the various factions that the CIA saw as friendly toward the U.S. The associate's name is (deleted). [We are deleting the names of the various CIA officials and agents as other publications are doing, from this text, since they are currently the subjects of ongoing federal investigations,

which would be compromised if their identities are revealed--as if compromise would be a "new deal", ah, but so be it.]

DEATH TRAIL

"Several years ago Col. Cutolo obligated me to bring theaffidavit forward in the event of his death," Paul Neri, a former National Security Agency official, wrote a former Special Forces officer last year.

"In 1980 Col. Cutolo died in an accident while on a military exercise. Just prior to his death he notified me he was to meet with Michael Harari, an Israeli Mossad agent.

"It is my belief, though unsubstantiated, that Harari murdered Col. Cutolo because of the information Col. Cutolo possessed. [I, HATONN, can most surely attest to this fact.]

"In the event of Col. Cutolo's death, I was told to discreetly contact Col. "Bo" Baker who commanded Operation Watch Tower operations before Cutolo, which I did. I believe that Col. Cutolo died in his attempt to prove that Operation Watch Tower was not sanctioned by the proper authorities." [And how can anything so heinous be 'adequately sanctioned' BY ANYONE?]

"Col. Baker enlisted the aid of Col. Nick Rowe, and between Col. Baker, Col. Rowe and myself, we set out to prove that Harari had murdered Col. Cutolo, and that Operation Watch Tower was an unsanctioned illegal operation. . .

"Prior to getting very far into the investigation, Col. Baker died while in command of 1st Battalion, 10th Special Forces Group. . .

"After Col. Baker died, Col. Rowe and I located Hugh B. Pearce, named in Col. Cutolo's affidavit. Pearce was then assigned to the Air National Guard in Wilmington, Delaware.

"Chief Warrant Officer Pearce verified that Col. Cutolo had given him a copy of the affidavit Col. Cutolo had written. Mr. Pearce verified that Col. Cutolo was due to meet Michael Harari in England just prior to Col. Cutolo's death. Mr. Pearce told us that Col. Cutolo referred to Pearce as his 'ace in the hole'.

"Mr. Pearce did refer Col. Rowe to an address at Camp Shelby, Mississippi and the name 'Larkin Smith'. Smith turned out to be a state politician, and Col. Rowe and I made plans to discreetly meet with him in the latter part of 1989. On April 21, 1989, within weeks after our communication with Smith, Col. Rowe, who had been assigned to the Philippines, was assassinated.

"It is interesting to note, that although authorities in the Philippines arrested a person with communist ties and beliefs and charged him with the murder of Col. Rowe, Michael Harari was in the Philippines for three days just prior to and after Col. Rowe's murder. [TOUCHE]

"Coincidence? It is my unsubstantiated belief that Harari murdered Col. Rowe or arranged it.

"I believe Harari's motive for murdering Col. Rowe was due to Col. Rowe's inquiries about Harari's movements and relationships to (CIA operatives) and Manuel Noriega.

"In June, 1989, Mr. Pearce was killed in a helicopter accident.

"Both Col. Rowe and Mr. Pearce agreed to go public, after the meeting with Larkin Smith, to call for a full investigation into the events described in Col. Cutolo's affidavit. But both men died prior to the meeting with Smith."

In July, 1987, Rowe, then stationed at Fort Bragg, North Carolina, did attempt to get CBS News' 60 MINUTES to look into Operation Watch Tower, but CBS turned down the project.

Neri continued: "On August 13, 1989, Larkin Smith died in an airplane accident."

Smith at the time of his death was a conservative Republican congressman from Mississippi, a rising star in the GOP with a promising career in politics. A certain amount of mystery surrounded the crash of the plane--and try the John Tower crash on for similarity!

THEN CAME THE FINAL LETTER TO "THE CONTACT"

"I have not contacted you prior to now because I am very ill and wanted my final days free of intrigue, which this matter presents," Neri told the former Special Forces officer. "I have left this letter, the affidavit and instructions with a co-worker. This person will find you, if you are still alive, when I die."

Paul Neri died on April 29, 1990.

YESTERDAY'S RADIO INTERVIEW BY JACK COLE

After last week's insulting "mess" I encountered this Inquirer General of World Headquarters again on the yesterday. This was to have been an

"apology" for the distasteful behavior of the week prior. This second encounter was more deceitful and discrediting of himself than was the first. Then George had to endure the assault of a being called Dork--anti-semitic, Jew-hater, etc. This is an insult to you of Florida by every way you can measure it. If a man has no more respect for his listening audience than does this person, I cannot understand why you tolerate his being present on your airways. Why a radio station would tolerate this type of insulting behavior unto their audience is beyond my comprehension--UNLESS, OF COURSE, YOU ARE A PART AND PARCEL OF THE CONTROLLED MEDIA!! I HEREIN REMIND YOU THAT IN ROME IT WAS AN EXACT DUPLICATE OF THE BEHAVIOR OF AMERICA--JUST BEFORE IT FELL FOREVER! IT WAS IDENTICAL BEHAVIOR IN SODOM AND GOMORRAH JUST BEFORE BEING ATOMIC BOMBED INTO OBLIVION--AND YOU HAD BETTER PAY ATTENTION, AMERICA. WHILE YOU MAKE CHEAP AND DEGRADING JOKES, YOUR NATION IS "BURNING" AND "NERO" IS SETTING MORE FIRES--ONLY THIS TIME, ALL OVER YOUR WORLD.

I HAVE A PETITION TO SHARE WITH YOU FROM A PERSON IN NEW ZEALAND:

"...I have a few things to discuss with you, which I need response on if you're not too busy.

Firstly, last week I watched on television an English Program about the Chernoble reactor disaster. It showed mothers with their babies dying of Cancer, their hair falling out. My heart went out to those Russian mothers and the look of despair and hopelessness as they watched

their children die. I thought of you, Hatonn and Space Command. You and all those others with you, could turn these faces from despair to happiness. Oh, if we could only let your people take them up to your ships I know they would be cured instantly. You know what Hatonn, the Elite told the people there was no danger but they took their own families out of the area to safety and left the others there. By that I mean the ordinary working people. It reminded me of one of those Journals I read about the Elite will know when the bombs fall but the rest of us will know nothing. Comment please.

In BLOOD AND ASHES (a Phoenix Journal), Commander Soltec spoke about radioactive particles entering earth atmosphere about 1992-1993. That worries me--everything would be radioactive and millions would be killed. There would be chaos and panic throughout the planet as I perceive it. I asked you about this once before but did not receive a reply. Probably you did reply but you know what the mail is like sending to New Zealand--it is not good. Please comment.

My government is still selling everything in assets and now they plan to cut the Old People's pensions. They say they cannot afford to pay it any more, yet they have great pensions for themselves. We are going down the tubes fast.

A thought for today as I finished my work at the hospital and walked into town. I looked at all the mothers pushing prams and taking their young children home. If the Cartel wins, what happens to them? COME ON AMERICA, TURN IT AROUND--IF YOU WON'T DO IT FOR YOURSELVES, WHAT ABOUT THE PEOPLE

OF OTHER COUNTRIES WHO ARE DOOMED TO SLAVERY AND WORSE? LOOK TO YOUR STATUE OF LIBERTY--DOES THAT NOT MEAN ANYTHING TO YOU? HATONN, THIS IS A TEN ROUND FIGHT. THE CARTEL HAS WON NINE ROUNDS--WE ARE IN THE TENTH. BUT WE CAN KNOCK THE CARTEL OUT AND WIN!....."

L.C., brother, it is hard. It is hard for me to even respond to your pleas--for I cannot do that which you ask of me.

As I said on the yesterday--this is part of the plan. The first thing is to encourage totally irresponsible procreation and then murder the babes in any manner necessary. If it is through hunger, great compassion comes forth and blinds the world to the actual thrust of the adversary. The point is to cause you such pain in efforting to tend the frazzled tatters of humanity that you solve nothing and run the entire populace into the death corral.

This is WHY you of the workers have returned--because you felt yourselves strong enough to assist in proper sequence. Part of the plan is to cause you of God and God intent to fall away from your path and service so that God be left with no support--it will not happen, but if you ones pull away, there will be no peace in thine own lighted souls. It is a time of service wherein we keep on keeping on.

I am going to ask that the three Journals concerning LIGHT and the Universe (Pleiades Connections) be forwarded to you the instant they are arrived here. Expect nothing from Bruce Cathie for he remains locked into a physical perception and until ones make connection to

the actual way in which the universe functions and understands that which God IS--there is no point in pursuing the apparatus for it will not serve your needs. I am truly sorry to give you this information for Bruce has such contribution but he is bitter and angry and is not yet ready for service.

The radioactive particulate of which Soltec spoke is right on track--it will be sent forth from your own earth maniacs--I do not have permission to speak further of it at this time and that which I would say would cause you only further grief.

I can best share your expression by printing it herein--I agree, son, America holds the trump card and must turn this thing about or the world goes down. More and more are hearing and seeing--we can only lay it forth--we have no right to force or intervene--but the lights are coming on in the private places of this nation and as the LIGHT becomes brighter and the TRUTH is given forth--THEN MAN CAN TAKE ACTION AND IN THIS MANNER THE TRUTH SHALL GIVE FREEDOM AGAIN UNTO THE BROTHERHOOD OF EARTH MAN.

You are my friend, also, and I, too, look forward to again sharing with all of you who have already served with me and you are not given to remember. You are lonely and feel isolated--I KNOW! We will, however, serve until our mission is finished for that is our commitment and commission. The interim will be emotional hell for all who see that which is done in sheer evil, but ours is not to judge--only serve as God commands. So be it.

Thank you for your communication, I ask that this be sent to

you via rapid mail--I am sorry that other responses have not reached you--we shall have to consider special mail of some type. I respond in the EXPRESSES or JOURNALS for the most part for those seem to eventually make it to the ones who write--however, even the Express mailings are now being tampered with and it is hard to see how to work around it.

May the Light shine around you all and move within for the time grows indeed short for action which shall give you security.

Thank you, Dharma. And, Dharma wishes me to express, on her behalf, her own gratitude for you ones' loving and thoughtful care and sharing. I keep her hands too busy to write personal notes--please understand during this time of pressure that limits us all to that which is present in your perception of time and space. Salu.

Hatonn to clear.

6/19/91 HATONN

U.S. FLOOD OF GOLDEN TRIANGLE HEROIN

If you are faint of heart, I suggest you pause prior to reading the next confirmation of the prior truth regarding drugs. Then get your hands and eyes on the writings and/or videos of Col. James "Bo" Gritz and get your first-hand proof of these projections. (See P-12 for phone #)

The Drug Enforcement Administration (DEA) is now circulating a report among U.S. law enforcement and intelligence agencies. It is 25 pages long and warns that the U.S. is being flooded with high-grade heroin. DEA administrator, Robert Bonner, says that "heroin now poses a greater

threat to the U.S. than at any other time in the recent past. This increased threat arises from the precipitous increase in opium production in the Golden Triangle and elsewhere, the emergence of new and aggressive heroin-trafficking organizations such as the Nigerians, as well as the alarming rise in the purity of street-level heroin on the East Coast of the U.S."

This blunt assessment by the recently appointed DEA chief underscores the fact that the White House has been lying about its "victories" in the war on drugs. In February, just one month before the DEA study on "Worldwide Heroin Situation 1990" was completed, President Bush issued the annual National Drug Control Strategy report which proclaimed that the federal anti-drug effort had surpassed all its objectives and that there had been a marked decline in drug use in America. There were also, at the time, massive increases in domestic marijuana production which was generating over \$50 BILLION in black market revenues in 1990 as just one example of the administration's "cooking" of its war on drugs statistics. The heroin survey reveals the following staggering facts:

The urban centers of the East Coast are being flooded with Golden Triangle heroin. Whereas in 1985, Golden Triangle (Southeast Asian) heroin accounted for approximately 14% of the heroin that reached U.S. streets, by 1989, that figure had jumped to 56%, where it remained in 1990. New York, Baltimore, Washington, D.C., Detroit and Atlanta are dominated by the Southeast Asian product, which is readily available and sells for half the average price of the Southwest Asian (Golden Crescent) and Mexican/Guatemalan heroin.

The DEA study shows that the Southeast Asian heroin is averaging over 40% purity at the street level. This compares to averages of 14% purity and 13% purity for the Golden Crescent and Mexican/Guatemalan heroin respectively.

The DEA study indicates that heroin production in Mexico and Guatemala has also doubled in recent years. The Mexican/Guatemalan dope is primarily distributed in the Southwest, including California. Golden Crescent heroin dominated the markets in Chicago and Puerto Rico, reflecting larger concentrations of South and Southwest Asian populations.

Western and Eastern Europe have been also targeted for massive expansion. One of the most alarming new developments is the greater integration of drug-trafficking networks from different parts of the world. The DEA study indicates that large quantities of Golden Triangle and Golden Crescent heroin are being "bartered" for Colombian cartel cocaine. As a result, Medellin and Cali Cartel traffickers are now smuggling Asian heroin into the U.S., although "smuggling" is a poor choice of words for it is brought right in with administration approval and favored nation status through your own military bases. Chinese and Nigerian drug organizations are now providing Colombian cocaine to a growing continental European market. And who makes the largest part of the profit on all this? The MAFIA!

20-YEAR LIE

Here comes Kissinger again, so don't go away. The DEA study (by the way it is not a readily

circulated document--being labeled "embargoed") presents a far more frank assessment of the continuing growth of the international dope cartel than the flagrant lies coming out of the White House, *the report also is full of outrageous pieces of disinformation--really serious disinformation.*

As part of the Nixon administration 1972 "detente" with the People's Republic of China, then-*Secretary of State, Henry Kissinger* suppressed DEA and CIA field reports which contained original maps of the Golden Triangle opium-producing area. Those maps proved that communist China was a major source of Southeast Asian opium and heroin--a fact that would have made it hard to square the nominally anti-drug Nixon White House's diplomatic embrace of Beijing. Ever since 1972, official U.S. government reports have lied consistently about the P.R.C.'s dominant role in the world heroin trade.

That cover-up has continued and the DEA report goes on: "The primary opium production areas of Southeast Asia are located in the Golden Triangle region formed by the conjunction of Burma, Laos and Thailand....In addition, there are countries where opium poppy cultivation is just emerging, such as China, and other locations where growing conditions are ideal, and therefore of potential concern."

Funny thing, Bush didn't say one word about China's heroin trafficking when he recently insisted Congress renew Beijing's Most Favored Nation status for another year. Nor did Bush condemn "coalition partner Syria's role as the major transshipment and processing hub for Southwest Asian heroin when he

sent Secretary of State James Baker III off to Damascus for his fourth consultation in less than two months with President Hafez al-Assad.

NORIEGA'S HORSE'S MOUTH

You should already be sick, so let's just go for it.

There is now a 107-page memorandum filed by Noriega's attorneys before the U.S. District Court in Florida. It is simply confirmation that the U.S. government was engaged in illegal drug-trafficking.

It is stated that cocaine and marijuana were flown directly into the U.S. military bases in South Florida by pilots employed by the U.S. for the illegal Nicaraguan Contra resupply operation. Intriguingly, the *head of the South Florida Drug Task Force interdiction project during those years WAS GEORGE BUSH.*

It is now obvious beyond a shadow of a doubt that Bush was totally involved as was his son in the Florida area--among the rest of the sons elsewhere. CIA "nominee" Robert Gates should certainly be asked about these matters in the Senate confirmation hearings because he was up to his eyes in the operation also.

Besides the South Florida task force, Bush held a variety of very high-profile anti-drug positions in the Reagan administration as is described in the documents put forth in mid-May. Let us see if Noriega can still get a fair hearing! Worse than all, what is in the documents is incriminating enough on their own but major portions, particularly in the sections relating to Bush's contacts with Noriega, have been removed for "national

security" reasons.

As a matter of fact, the priority item on Bush's agenda at the time was not drugs, but America's pro-insurgency campaign in Nicaragua.

The campaign against the Sandinistas was founded with drug money. The U.S. was clearly involved in a 'guns for drugs' policy. "Whatever it took to win in Nicaragua"! The logic of having drug money pay for the pressing needs of the Contras appealed to a number of people who became involved in the covert war. Indeed, senior U.S. policymakers were not immune to the idea that drug money was a perfect solution to the Contras' funding problems, they say.

The State Department selected four companies owned and operated by narcotics traffickers to supply humanitarian assistance to the Contras. The companies were:

SETCO Air, a company established by Honduran drug-trafficker Ramon Matta Ballesteros;

DIASCSA, a Miami-based air company operated as the headquarters of a drug-trafficker enterprise for convicted drug-traffickers Floyd Carlton and Alfredo Caballero;

Frigorificos de Puntarenas, a firm owned and operated by Cuban-American drug-traffickers who were also CIA operatives;

Vortex, an air service and supply company partly owned by admitted drug-trafficker Michael Palmer.

The court papers also show that Drug Enforcement Administration officials testified last July before the House Judiciary

Committee on Crime, that "Lt. Col. Oliver North suggested to the DEA in June 1985 that \$1.5 million in drug money carried aboard a plane piloted by DEA informant Barry Seal and generated in a sting of the Medellin Cartel and Sandinistas officials, be provided to the Contras."

Also, what does former CIA director Bush know about the charge made in the court documents, that "The Central Intelligence Agency has a long history of assistance to narcotics traffickers"? Or about the charge that "CIA agents who branched out on their own into the opium-smuggling business were protected by the Agency"?

Despite Noriega's warnings, the CIA used pilots to illegally transport weapons to the Contras, although it was aware that those same pilots "were also transporting drugs to the United States."

It was not because of his alleged drug-trafficking that Noriega incurred the wrath of George Bush. In fact, "U.S. law enforcement agencies considered Noriega to be a friend of the U.S., a view articulated by DEA Administrator Jack Lawn, who in the past had written Noriega a letter of commendation for his help in fighting the war on drugs. Noriega got in trouble because he refused to go along with the U.S. Contra policy. Now important: *"General Noriega is first and foremost a Panamanian nationalist. In order to maintain the independence and sovereignty of Panama, General Noriega struggled to maintain in balance, American Imperialism on the right, and Cuban Expansionism on the left." To this end, he even "...became the CIA's man in Panama--ultimately, his balancing act failed--Noriega succeeded in*

maintaining his country's independence longer than any other national figure since the end of the Second World War," the paper concluded.

BANK DEREGULATION

With all the failures surrounding the banking industry, it seems impossible to believe that the banks would be GIVEN more to destroy--but so it is and most of you won't even be aware--it is REALLY TIME TO GET UP!

Bush's attempt to deregulate the banking sector overcame its first major hurdle on May 21 when the Financial Institutions Subcommittee of the House Banking Committee approved an administration-backed measure--*for those little Federal Reserve Banks owned privately and operated by the world's most elite criminals. YOU WILL GET TO PAY DEARLY FOR THIS MANEUVER, ALSO.*

The bill includes provisions that allows banks to enter the securities business. The subcommittee also left intact the measures which would permit banks *to expand into the insurance business.*

Other provisions of the bill allow commercial companies such as Sears and General Motors to OWN BANKS. The provisions were not contested in any manner by that elite subcommittee.

Dear ones, the reason there had been clamps on the banking industry was because the banking and securities sectors caused the fall called the "crash of '29". Good luck, if your economy lasts that long; it appears it will not do so. In fact the world is ready to pull off the next step of collapse and control soon. The British pound is due for great devaluation and, wow, there will be a lot of you dan-

gling out there in pounds after having been advised that the pound would grow against the dollar. Dear ones, the world is going to have a one currency system--all have to collapse!

Remember: Corporations and gold for collateral--I don't see other alternatives of any value for that which lies ahead of you--unless you can pull down this monster who has you by the throat and squeezing the life from you.

ASSASSINATION OF GANDHI

I continue to have a barrage of queries regarding this incident. I repeat: India was placed on a special target list by Henry Kissinger at a time that he was still national security adviser for the Nixon and Ford administrations, and also Nixon's secretary of state. India is, along with Mexico, Colombia, Brazil, Pakistan, Turkey and others, on that hit list.

The policy which Kissinger elaborated came at a time that Kissinger was acting as an agent of influence of the British Foreign Office. Kissinger so declared himself, that he had been such an agent during the Ford and Nixon administrations, in a speech delivered publicly in London in May, 1982.

This, like the Bernard Lewis Plan, under which the U.S. joined Britain in bringing Khomeini to power in Iran, is a British policy--the policy of those in Britain who own, according to his own statement (Henry Kissinger)--those who represent the policies which Kissinger, Brent Scowcroft, and others have put into the U.S. government policy book back in the 70's and 80's, into the 90's.

The objective of the assassina-

tion of Gandhi is the destruction of India. If the Bharatiya Janata Party comes to power, as is expected with the assassination of former Prime Minister Rajiv Gandhi, then the likelihood of communalist conflict would greatly increase and also, even, of potential war or similar conflict with Pakistan and others. You will see, won't you? The objective of the British and their fellow running dogs in the U.S. such as Kissinger, is the dismemberment of India, dividing it into quarreling nations, or into a loose federation of quarreling states with no real effective unity as a nation.

The purpose of this is to take the approximately billion people or so of the Indian subcontinent and to subject them to massive genocide over the coming two generations through famine and epidemic. This would seem to put Kissinger's masters in London and his associates and dupes in the U.S. in a class way beyond the worst attributed to Hitler.

You MUST grasp the nature of this situation; you must rise above pragmatism to face elemental realities. The U.S. War of Independence was not a mistake, was not a misunderstanding, but was premised on an imperfect but adequate understanding of a moral gulf existing between the people of the Americas and the British monarchy, which could not be bridged, except by war, if necessary, to separate the Americas from Britain.

The British royal family was evil then, and has not lately shown any sign of improvement in this policy. What they have done in India in the past speaks for itself, and their hand in the bloody events of the present speaks even louder.

This is a crime against all humanity, chelas, not just India. Never before in the history of mankind have the Anglo-Americans of that faction associated with Kissinger done a crime more monstrous than is this. It is time to say no: And whether the nations of the United Kingdom and North America are morally fit to survive, rather than be wiped from the face of the earth as an abomination after the model of Sodom and Gomorrah, will perhaps be judged by the manner in which you respond to the challenge of this awful event of today.

I am sorry, friends, I am asked to write more on the Brazilian U.S. backed genocide program of sterilization but I have overrun this document. We shall consider another writing later. I plead with you to hear! Good day and God be with you. Hatonn to clear.

OUR NEWEST JOURNALS

**GOD SAID: LET THERE
BE LIGHT
AND CREATION BECAME**

**PLEIADES CONNECTION
VOL. II**

By Gyeorgos Ceres Hatonn

The thought of God is LIGHT.

LIGHT is all there is. ALL springs from, and returns to, LIGHT, the thought of God.

The "War in Heaven for Men's souls" between God and Lucifer, the Light and the dark forces, cannot be comprehended without an understanding of the "physics" of the Universe.

Returning to God requires rising above the physical so dark forces' thrust is ever to ensnare man in the physical, fleshly,

"things" of "wealth" and "power" through man's ego.

Shedding our attachments to those physical things, and "highs" associated with sex, drugs, alcohol, thrill/life-risking sports (including war), etc., requires **KNOWING** that there is more--something better.

This book, a primer, provides the basic understanding of what we are, where we come from and return to, why we are where we are and for what, and how to get the most from this experience.

And, it will help you begin to free yourself from the density and negativity of this experience to take that next step to your oneness with **GOD/ATON**, the **ONE LIGHT**.

Hatonn also keeps us up to date on critical National and World Events.

MATTER, ANTI-MATTER & WHAT'S THE MATTER

By Gyeorgos Ceres Hatonn

Hatonn gives us much more information on a large number of topics in this **JOURNAL** and again he keeps us updated with the **TRUTH** about the latest news.

He includes many interesting comments about spaceships including certain specific frequencies pertaining to them and specific manifestations at certain areas of the earth grid system. Descriptions of their exterior and interiors are also given.

Some of the other topics he covers are: The importance of the new Challenger shuttle replacement - Robotoids, Synthetics and Neutrals - Little Gray Aliens - Continual Update on the Middle-East Situation - Bush and the trip to Paris which he denies - The purpose for the re-

ported alien visit with Bush at Camp David - The history of money and why and how it has to be changed before economic and social problems can be solved - The plans for a new Central American canal using atomic explosions--**SOON**--and the **severe consequences** - **666 and the Bar Codes** - An explanation of Creation, etc., etc.

NEWSLETTER/SEMINARS **WITH GEORGE AND DE-** **SIREE GREEN**

July 10, 7-10 PM \$20 Ramada Inn/Governor House, 621 S. Capitol Way, Olympia, Wash. Washington Room Call Germaine 206-458-2327.

July 11, 6:30-9:30 PM \$20 Woodmark Hotel, 1200 Carillon Point Kirkland, Wash. Call Joan 206-827-4636

July 13 7-10 PM \$20 Ramada Inn Topaz Room 3020 Blanshard St. Victoria, BC

July 15 7-10 PM \$20 Beban Park (Social Centre) 2300 Bowen Rd. Nanaimo, BC For tickets to the two BC seminars call 1-800-869 5868

CENTER FOR ACTION

Col. James "Bo" Gritz

Box 472 HCR31
Sandy Valley, NV
Phone 702-723-5266

SOME OF THE PHOENIX **JOURNALS:**

Sipapu Odyssey
The Rainbow Masters
AIDS, The Last Great Plague
Cry of The Phoenix
Crucifixion of The Phoenix
Skeletons In The Closet
R.R.P.P.*
*Rape, Ravage, Pillage and Plunder of the Phoenix
Rape of The Constitution
You Can Slay The Dragon
The Naked Phoenix

Blood And Ashes
Firestorm In Babylon
The Mossad Connection
Creation, The Sacred Universe
Pleiades Connection, Return Of The Phoenix Vol. I
Burnt Offerings and Blood-stained Sands
Shrouds Of The Seventh Seal
The Bitter Communion
Counterfeit Blessings
Matter Anti-Matter
God Said: Let There Be **LIGHT**
The Phoenix Express Vol's I & II (\$15)
The Phoenix Express Vol's III & IV (\$15)
The Phoenix Express Vol's V & VI (\$15)

The price is \$10 per **JOURNAL**, (**EXCEPTING EX-PRESS**) 10% discount on orders of 4 or more. California residents add 6% sales tax. Add shipping, UPS \$3.25 and \$1.00 each additional or U.S. Mail \$2.50 for first title and \$1.00 each additional.
Write for Quantity Discount.
Available from America West or your Local Distributor.

Express is \$20 per 13 ISSUES for U.S. & Canada (including back issues for current Volume) or **\$75 per 52 ISSUES. FOREIGN is \$30 per 13 (1 Vol.) \$110 per 52 issues.**

Send orders and Payments to: America West Distributors, P.O. Box 986, Tehachapi, CA. 93581.

For credit card orders or book catalog and sample newsletter call **1-800-729-4131**. For personal inquiries or other purposes, please call 1/805-822-9655.

IF YOU ARE UNABLE TO AFFORD A SUBSCRIPTION TO THE EXPRESS TRY SHARING THE COST WITH A FRIEND(S).

"As little as 100 letters received by any member of Congress on any issue is enough to send a powerful message that can change a senator or representative's vote"

**GOD SAID:
LET THERE BE
LIGHT
AND CREATION BECAME
PLEIADES CONNECTION
VOL. II**

**BY
GYEORGOS CERES HATONN
"dharma"
A PHOENIX JOURNAL**

**GOD SAID: LET THERE BE LIGHT
AND CREATION BECAME**

**PLEIADES CONNECTION VOL.II
By Gyeorgos Ceres Hatonn**

The thought of God is LIGHT.

LIGHT is all there is. ALL springs from, and returns to, LIGHT, the thought of God.

The "War in Heaven for Men's souls" between God and Lucifer, the Light and the dark forces, cannot be comprehended without an understanding of the "physics" of the Universe.

Returning to God requires rising above the physical so dark forces' thrust is ever to ensnare man in the physical, fleshly, "things" of "wealth" and "power" through man's ego.

Shedding our attachments to those physical things, and "highs" associated with sex, drugs, alcohol, thrill/life-risking sports (including war), etc., requires KNOWING that there is more--something better.

This book, a primer, provides the basic understanding of what we are, where we come from and return to, why we are where we are and for what, and how to get the most from this experience.

And, it will help you begin to free yourself from the density and negativity of this experience to take that next step to your oneness with GOD/ATON, the ONE LIGHT.

Hatonn also keeps us up to date on critical National and World Events.



SO WHAT CAN I DO?

Post Office Box 986
Tehachapi, CA 93581
(805) 822-9655
FAX 822-9658

The situation is obviously bad. The Constitution is gasping for breath and the Executive Orders shall soon strangle the little freedom remaining. It requires individuals who are willing to take responsibility, those who are willing to ACT NOW. Some suggestions for ways to effectively act as a catalyst for change are:

- "Adopt A Legislator" and establish an on-going correspondence with that one.
- Hold a seminar in your area focused on a given topic of concern.
- Invite friends over to converse or find out who to network with to begin grass roots education.
- Support Col. Bo Gritz and the Center For Action Box 472, HCR 31, Sandy Valley, NV 89019 (702) 723-5266.
- Support Yes On 23, Liberty Amendment, Box 2386, El Cajon, CA 92021 (619) 579-8500.
- Become informed, keep reading the Phoenix material.
- Obtain a list of registered voters for your area and send out letters concentrating on your primary concerns.
- Focus attention with your elected representatives on the adoption of the Liberty Amendment*(refer to the end of this document).
- Give birthday gifts/Christmas/etc. of the Express.
- Include critical issues in your newsletter.
- Go to local officials with a copy of the Constitution in hand and inquire of them about the Constitution.
- Network through church groups.
- Begin a "Stop The New World Order" campaign in your area...Just Say No.
- Write letters to the editor with a friend...and answer one another...get some support going.
- Post Expresses on Truck Stop Bulletin Boards.
- Contact your local Library and ask them to carry the Phoenix Journals or Express newsletter.
- Give Phoenix catalog or Expresses to alternative schools of all kinds or post at college/university bulletin boards.
- Contact your District School Administration building and bring Rape of the Constitution to their attention for curriculum consideration.
- Purchase the "Constitution Kit" from America West \$8.00 and use it as a focusing tool for your newly formed political action committee/group.

- Photocopy the Phoenix Express and send to a (or five) friend, or post in a public place.
- Become a distributor of the Phoenix material in your area.
- Contact Sandy Green at America West and arrange for George and Desiree' Green to put on a seminar or lecture in your area.
- Purchase the George Green lecture video tape and hold a meeting at your house. Do the same with Bo Gritz tape.
- Contact college/university newspapers and ask them to run a story on a particular area of concern from the Phoenix material.
- Upload or download the information in the Phoenix Express newsletter by typing it directly into your computer and put onto computer bulletin boards that will travel far.

These are just a few suggestions to get the ball rolling. Pool your collective minds and do some brain-storming...the ideas will begin to flow. It is long past time to become directly involved. You can make a difference, if you decide to act. The choice, as always, is yours.

* TEXT OF THE LIBERTY AMENDMENT

Section 1: The Government of the United States shall not engage in any business, professional, commercial, financial or industrial enterprise except as specified in the Constitution.

Section 2: The Constitution or laws of any State, or the laws of the United States, shall not be subject to the terms of any foreign or domestic agreement which would abrogate this amendment.

Section 3: The activities of the United States Government which violate the intent and purposes of this amendment shall, within a period of three years from the date of the ratification of this amendment, be liquidated and the properties and facilities affected shall be sold.

Section 4: Three years after the ratification of this amendment the sixteenth article of amendments to the Constitution of the United States shall stand repealed and thereafter Congress shall not levy taxes on personal incomes, estates, and/or gifts.



PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS

A bulletin commenting on appropriate current news events, clarification of portions of the Journals and answers of a general nature to questions not found in the existing Journals.

PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS is published by America West Publishers, Inc. P.O. BOX 986 Tehachapi, CA. 93581. Subscription rate is \$20 per 13 issues or \$75 per 52 issues, First Class mailing. COPYRIGHT 1991 by America West Publishers, Inc. All rights reserved. Reproduction of this copyrighted material for private non-profit use is expressly encouraged, for commercial purposes it is strictly forbidden.

JUNE 1991 VOLUME XIV NUMBER 3

6/21/91 HATONN
FRIDAY

Hatonn present in Light of this wondrous day given forth to experience. I bring compassion and love to my most precious little Wendy and her family of earth relations for her father came to experience on my side last night. Loneliness, precious, is the feeling of that which is given unto the human at separation of old bodies that there might be new. Man always wishes he might have been more this or that--accept, please, that which IS and KNOW it is progress in the journey of a beloved being who has finished his journey in your dimension at this time and goes to serve where he needs to be in his next. Rejoice for him and understand and give treasure of his being while with you. Hold close to the humor he shared to sustain you and reach out in giving that his journey, now, may be one of peace and release that his soul is not given into remorse or holding because of you one's non-ability to let go of that which must travel on in its own sequence.

Turn away from those who tell you that he simply goes to "REST" in a greater LOVE--he goes not to "rest" but to "serve" and experience in the perfection of wholeness and renewal. Then, as the pages come from

this place, read and study well the proof of immortality as is being given NOW for you will see that only the old was put aside in "rest" and the new springs anew as a fountain released. If only MAN could understand the wondrous cycles of renewal for you shall know your father again and again and again and the separation is only the blink of an eye, child. Take comfort in thy being, child, and allow that renewal to take place in the glory intended. Weep to clear of thine own loss in honor of that which he gave--weep not for him for his soul rejoices. But do grieve for self and loved ones left--for to grieve is honor also and releases the pain from within so that you might also go on in balance unto your own tasks.

I ask these ones to not send you flowers to wilt upon the ground but rather to gift unto you children or grandchildren a gift in grandfather's name that he might be remembered in joy each time the present in life is experienced--ah, but could you all learn this lesson of giving--give that which holds a picture of the beloved one in the present moment, even if represented in that which will also pass in its own proper sequence.

We are, at this very moment, giving unto you the explanation and proof thereof, of God and

Universe--only the "blossom" is perceived to pass--the tree only rests in order to bloom again, forever passing in experience as ONE throughout the universe--often released to pause without shackles in the total freedom of being and flying in the glory of the heavens. I wrap you, and all of you who feel loss as ones depart and your own world is left with a great void--hold unto Father that you open to receive the blessings which are yours and ye shall become better for the one departing having passed your way that when you pass from this experience, thine own shall wish of your lingering with them longer--no greater honor hath any earned than to be missed for the joy given and lessons shared. This father and husband would wish no mourning for--in every word the pet bird speaks--the father is present. Do you see, chela? The presence becomes more REAL--not less. So be it and take these things within that you might find the love offered unto thee. Amen. My benediction rests gently upon you and yours that you have peace.

This is in honor of a beloved brother, Kenneth Mortensen, who has come home this day and our hearts are glad to welcome him back. We also honor this man as a father who has given you children who now bring forth the generation of

children who will lead YOU HOME. Treasure them and teach them well for their job is heavy but the rewards great indeed. Salu.

TO T.D.G. OF SAN BERNARDINO

Thank you for your letter and please accept that which I am going to say, in gentle hearing for I intend no offense. I wish to state that I cannot ask of my scribe to respond to that which has been given over and over again, for the readers become restless and annoyed at the repeating of subjects. If you have all the material you will know exactly that which is the "crystal" and its general "location". Also, you will know about the computer connections with the surveillance groups who effort to take out my people. I will give no further information regarding that matter for I refuse to make their work more difficult.

Now, I do wish to present that portion in your letter regarding homosexuality. If you have read my material you would not even sit to pen such inquiries as you have sent unto me. Do not insult me, precious, by inferring that I love a Man/Woman less for having love and friendship one with another of same sex--IT IS THE BEHAVIOR WHICH IS UNACCEPTABLE--IN WHATEVER PAIR IS EXPERIENCING--BEHAVIOR! READ THE CURRENT MATERIAL AS QUICKLY AS YOU CAN GET IT FROM THE PRINTING--FOR WE OUTLAY THE SYSTEM OF CREATION AND CREATION IS "SEXED" IN PAIRS OF MALE/FEMALE--IT HAS NAUGHT TO DO WITH LOVE OF ONE ANOTHER.

Further, I CARE NOT WHO IS INFLAMED BY TRUTH--THE

REFUSAL TO ACCEPT RESPONSIBILITY AND ATTEND THE LAWS OF GOD AND CREATION IN BALANCE WITH NATURE IS THAT WHICH HAS CAUSED YOUR PLANET TO COME TO DESTRUCTION--I CANNOT CHANGE OF THE FACTS. LOVE OF ONE FOR ANOTHER OF ANY SEX IS PERFECTION--IRRESPONSIBLE BEHAVIOR IN THE NAME OF FLESHLY/PHYSICAL EXPERIENCE WHICH YOU LABEL HOMOSEXUAL SEXUAL EXPERIENCE IS AGAINST THE LAWS OF NATURE! GOD DOES NOT SET THE RULES FOR NATURE, GOD ONLY GIVES YOU THE LAWS WHICH WILL KEEP YOU IN HARMONY AND BALANCE WITH WONDROUSLY IMMORTAL CREATION.

Dharma, please write the portion of the letter from which I retort for it is well done and comes as an excellent example of that which is thrust at us daily.

QUOTE:

Sometimes Comdr. Hatonn makes statements that (as I've mentioned to him before) I consider to be--in OUR SOCIETY--inflammatory. I base that on comments I've read in the EX-PRESSES in which some readers have expressed such violently opposed reaction. Ergo, when he says that homosexuality "...should not be condoned..."--I can only think that some of those I've referred to will take that opportunity to AGREE with the Comdr., and only make matters worse for these people. It has been my understanding that homosexuality is a karmic thing. As such, those who are in body with that testing, are here to work it out. Now, I wish to differentiate be-

tween "homosexuals" and "sex deviates"--the latter comprising the greater group of individuals, and a distinction which, unfortunately, most of society does not understand. It is my understanding that "sex deviates" are making the choice at THIS TIME (i.e., it's not a carryover), and this IS a condition which should not be condoned! However, I think it should be identified for most of the populace. I have some very dear and close homosexual friends and, over the years, have spoken and watched and analyzed their behavior patterns, life styles, society's reactions, etc. Now, I'm not speaking of the "flighty" ones who are usually singled out as typical homosexuals--which they are NOT! I have found that, if left alone, they lead quiet, desperate lives, knowing they are apart from most of society, and unable to do anything about it. Many I have known, have undergone psychiatric treatment, and some have come out of it worse than before. I think that because of our intolerant attitudes, we have driven many of them into lifestyles they might not otherwise have gone to. What a wealth of beauty they have brought into our world! If I have misunderstood the Comdr., I apologize, but would appreciate clarification of his words. I want to understand as much as possible--about EVERYTHING.

END QUOTING

The point at hand is behavior (actions) of ALL people and that which "society" has precipitated upon self. The misused heterosexual sexual experience is far more heinous in actual performance than is much homosexual activity--the point IS--it is totally constructed by human physical beings to cause your society to fall. God gave

you laws regarding the use for your physical experience and you have voted-out, voted-in and reclassified all of them to suit the whims of your human elite and your own grasping at finding peace and love in all the wrong places and faces. You continue to seek and act "WITHOUT" to attain that which is only attained "WITHIN". You are people of the lie and struggle with that which is "supposed to be", and for a fleeting moment you think this or that will FIX the agony--NO, IT ENDS UP INTENSIFYING IT.

I hear your petition in behalf of all ones suffering the experience of confusion. The adversary is here to pronounce confusion upon you--it is the time of Chaos (Kali) upon your planet. I hear your opinions and beliefs and accept them--I do not, however, honor them above that of God's given forth to prevent exactly that which has befallen your lands and people.

I repeat: I CARE NOT WHO I INFLAME UPON YOUR PLACE--YOU ARE IN SERIOUS, DESTRUCTIVE CIRCUMSTANCE FOR THE VERY REASONS, IN PART, OF THAT WHICH YOU HAVE STATED ABOVE. Regardless of that which I say or refrain from saying--it matters not one iota of variance of the TRUTH OF THE MATTER. But I shall not give sanction unto that which is against the Laws of Nature which is The Creation. I respect and revere all PERSONS and that which they choose to experience for I have no right, nor intention, of interfering--MINE IS TO BRING TRUTH AND YOURS IS TO CHOOSE THAT WHICH YOU WILL DO. I HAVE NO CONCEPT OF THAT WHICH YOU ONES CALL "KARMA" FOR THE

LAW OF CYCLES OF INFINITY SHALL AUTOMATICALLY RECYCLE THAT WHICH IS INTENDED. I am not a guru and I care not who DISAGREES with me or my approach. I have a rather high level of insight which I will balance against any Earth being and I shall outlay that which is TRUTH in full intent of total truth and not that which will PLEASE THE EARS OR EYES OF THOSE WHO OBJECT TO TRUTH.

I will however, state it one more time: I have naught but love and compassion for ones who feel love, compassion and deep caring for one of same physical experience--it is that which society of MAN human has developed and the ASSUMPTION that SOME PHYSICAL ACTION MUST ACCOMPANY THAT LOVE IN ORDER TO FULFILL SOMETHING OR OTHER. LOVE NEED NOT EVEN PHYSICALLY TOUCH ANOTHER--LOVE IS OF GOD AND IS AN EMOTION--PHYSICAL SCREWING AROUND WITH YOUR BROTHER OR SISTER IS A PHYSICAL, ABSURD AND INCORRECT MANNER OF BEHAVIOR LIMITED TOTALLY TO THE FLESH.

IF THE HUMAN WOULD HANDLE HIS SEXUAL ACTIVITIES ACCORDING TO THE LAWS GIVEN YOU, THERE WOULD BE NO MURDER BY ABORTION, NO SPREAD OF DISEASE THROUGH SEXUAL ACTIVITIES--HOMOSEXUAL OR HETEROSEXUAL--OR AGAINST CHILDREN. THERE WOULD BE NO OVERPOPULATION OF THE PLANET; THERE WOULD BE NO STARVATION AND DEATH FROM OVERPOPULATION AND, FRANKLY, YOU WOULD STILL HAVE CON-

TROL OF YOUR NATIONS. MAN HAS MISUSED THE GIFT OF PROCREATION, ABUSED IT AND DEBASED IT AND NOW THE CYCLE HAS COME FULL FORCE AGAINST MAN FOR THAT FOOLISH IMPROPRIETY AND IT WILL PLAY ITSELF OUT--AT THIS POINT, PROBABLY TO THE DESTRUCTION OF A WHOLE PLANET. SO BE IT. EXPECT NOT ME TO COMPROMISE TRUTH TO ALLOW MAN TO "FEEL GOOD" FOR THE LIES ARE TO STOP IF MAN IS TO CONTINUE!

I trust I have given enough "clarification"? I repeat, the actions are against the laws of The Creation (Nature) and it actually matters not if they be against the "laws" of God--which, of course, they are, for God gave forth those laws so that His greatest Creations could live in balance and harmony with that which overrides all in the universe according to Her own absolute and undeviating laws. If anything, I give MORE COMPASSION unto those who understand not and continue in the errors for they know not that which they do or WHY they are being caused to act in such manner--but that does not make TRUTH OF THE CIRCUMSTANCE LESS.

AIDS

Harken up, you who think to use and misuse of those "sexual birthrights" you tout. As it can no longer be hidden from you and since the disease is so infiltrated into your society--they NOW TELL YOU THAT THE VIRUS IS HARBORED WITHIN THE ANUS (COLON), THE MOUTH, ETC. I told you that years ago and you chose to wear your condoms and teach your kindergarten children

"safe sex" and look where you are! ASK NOT THAT I COMPROMISE TRUTH AND IF YOU READ ALL THE INFORMATION GIVEN YOU WILL FIND THE ANSWERS LAID FORTH OVER AND OVER AGAIN. WE ARE THE HOSTS COME WITH GOD AND THERE SHALL BE NO COMPROMISE OF TRUTH TO SUIT THIS OR THAT MAN OR WOMAN--GOD IS HERE FOR THE SORTING AND IT SHALL BE SEVERE INDEED, FOR MAN WILL BE LEFT TO HIS OWN CHOICES AND HE SHALL BE IN THE EVERCYCLING REAPING OF THAT WHICH HE PLANTS.

The stupidly low projections of the effects of AIDS is projected at medical costs in the U.S. at \$5.8 BILLION--you better look again for by the time the Elite are through with you, almost ALL citizens who are not of the Elite shall be infected if not actively dying of the effects of the "disease".

There is also prediction that over ten million children in Africa will be orphaned before the end of the decade. How so? If there are that many orphaned--how think ye that the children are not already infected?

You think God should fix it? He has told you how to "fix" it and you choose to denounce His instructions and demand Him fix it according to your own desires--NO, HE WILL NOT! WHEN YOU CHOOSE TO RESPOND IN GODLY MANNER--IT WILL AUTOMATICALLY FIX ITSELF! IT IS A MAN-MADE DISEASE INTENTIONALLY LOOSED ON YOU BY MAN--IT IS NOT OF GOD'S DOING AND GOD HAS NAUGHT TO DO WITH IT. I REPEAT--IT WILL AUTOMATICALLY FIX ITSELF

WHEN YOUR PEOPLE COME BACK WITHIN THE RULES OF GOD AND CREATION AND STOP YOUR UNGODLY BEHAVIOR. YOU MARCH TO THE DRUMMER OF THE ADVERSARY AND WITHIN THAT DANCE SHALL YE PERISH IF YE TURN NOT AGAIN INTO THE PATH OF GOD. IT IS SOLELY OF YOUR OWN CHOOSING.

MONEY

I am swamped with inquiries regarding the immediate plans for the dollar, what to do with money, investments, etc.? If you have not waited until this last minute you already know the answer and are not concerned with what happens

next. If you are just come into reading of our information, I shall be gracious. If you are playing at greed, you will reap that which you plant and I can do nothing about it for you will do that which you will do. I have been giving you updates continually and even have ones set up in order to give you assistance--I cannot help it if you choose not to utilize that information and assistance. There is going to be no easy ride through the time of tribulation as planned by the Elite to dump on you. The plan is to take ALL ASSETS from all save the Elite and they have set up elaborate and irreversible plans to assure that end. I can't snap my finger and change of it--you allowed it to happen; you will fix it or it will not be fixed. Doom and gloom? Well, what do you expect? You ask us to butt-out of your business and then when you have botched it to irreversibility, you want God to come fix it for you--therefore, you will take it up with HIM and not space command. I tell you HOW to fix it and you refuse to comply--so be it.

YOU WILL SAVE YOUR AMERICAN CONSTITUTION OR YOU ARE DONE!!!!

I wish all of you could see the nice multicolored, with inserted thread, "bill" sent yesterday from Australia to these ones. Shocking? Why? Well, for several reasons. Great Britain rules America and you are communist/socialist. You printed the money which was exchanged, devalued and caused confiscation of all wealth in the Soviet Union--well, about a year ago the British "colonies" of New Zealand, Australia, etc. came under the "DOLLAR" system (from the British pound base). Does that not strike you as most interesting? Want another interesting point? The money was printed in Fort Worth, Texas--right where yours is already printed and waiting exchange and probable devaluation--certainly confiscation of great sums of your assets.

G-7 MEETING

So, now, you want to know about G-7. Most of you think I speak of spies and codes, etc., and never heard of G-7, including my scribe. *It is comprised of the financial leaders from the so-called GROUP OF SEVEN major industrial countries who will meet in London this Sunday (June 23).*

It was originally planned that the group would meet in New York but that idea was dropped because of interference with other Elite meetings taking place in Europe--to plan your demise. The major members must attend a meeting in Luxembourg at week's end. The G-7, which consists of the FINANCE MINISTERS AND CENTRAL BANK GOVERNORS OF THE U.S., JAPAN, GERMANY, FRANCE, BRI-

TAIN, ITALY AND CANADA, will discuss foreign exchange markets, OTHER INTERNATIONAL ECONOMIC ISSUES along with the deteriorating Soviet economy, etc.--along with possible devaluation of currencies and other matters of currency exchanges.

SHOULD YOU BE CONCERNED? INDEED, INDEED! YOU WON'T EVEN GET THIS WRITING IN TIME TO BE SUFFICIENTLY CONCERNED AND WE CAN'T DO ANYTHING ABOUT THAT EITHER. THIS GROUP IS MEETING IN DIRECT RESPONSE AND ON THE ORDERS OF THE BILDERBERGERS WHO JUST MET IN BADEN-BADEN, GERMANY. WAKE UP, WORLD!!!!

OCTOBER SURPRISE

You will soon note that all the October in Paris BS will now be dumped on Meese and poor old dead and gone head of the CIA, William Casey. America, I am embarrassed for you; how in the world can you tolerate such crass affront to your beings? Bush has been to his eyes in every heinous criminal conspiracy on your globe, along with his buddy, Kissinger, since before he reached the age of adulthood. Stop acting shocked and mortified and DO SOMETHING TO STOP THIS THING OR IT WILL DESTROY YOU--NOW--NOT LATER. THERE IS NO "LATER"--THEY PLAN TO PULL YOU DOWN NOW!

Can you not see how they laugh at you? There will be another \$75 BILLION poured in instantly to the RTC in the Thrift Bailout. It is to garner all property assets from you-the-people and have you pay for the service of so-doing and all you do is "talk" about it and wring your

hands. Get off your duffs and join with those who are doing something but can't do it alone.

Oh yes, they laugh at you over and over again: Here is a good one right out of the *Wall Street Journal*, Thurs. June 20, 1991: "White House Chief of Staff John Sununu has used five different corporate jets to travel to Republican fundraisers in the past six weeks, and the White House said he will continue to use such jets rather than government planes for political travels. [This announcement, of course, is to cover that which is actually taking place.]

"Meanwhile, President Bush said, 'Mr. Sununu's use of a government limousine for a trip to a stamp auction in New York last week had created an "appearance problem." But Mr. Bush, in his most extensive comments so far on Mr. Sununu's controversial travel practices, also strongly defended his chief of staff, blah, blah, blah.

FREE TRADE

Here is another notation from the same paper--front page. **CANADA SUFFERS EXODUS OF JOBS, INVESTMENT AND SHOPPERS TO U.S. Migration Stirs Angry Debate Over Whether the Cause Is 1988 Free-Trade Accord. Implications for Mexico Talks.**

"Herein lies the hottest issue in Canada these days. On one level, it is the flood of weekend Canadian shoppers who have realized that gasoline, beer, clothing and other items are much cheaper south of the Canadian border. On another level, there is the exodus--difficult to quantify but potentially significant--of factories, jobs and even company headquarters from Canada to the U.S....."

[and right on down to Mexico!].

POLICY TO KILL IRAQI CHILDREN

A hard statement to swallow? Yes indeed! But I intend to point out proof that it is true.

You who live by the TV, harken up. An ABC "Nightline" broadcast on May 30 titled "Will the Children of Iraq be Saved?" confirmed that the Bush administration is committed to murdering millions of Iraqis over the coming months. You don't have time to "wail and talk" about it. By the time you get this writing it will be too late for most of the ones in immediate termination. But this genocide is taking place in every corner of your planet and it is up to you if you will continue to permit it--YOU WHO ALLOW ARE AS GUILTY AS HE WHO COMMITS THE ACT.

The broadcast had been sparked by a report issued by a Harvard medical team who recently visited Iraq. The team found that hundreds of thousands of Iraqi children face death over the coming weeks because of the combined effect of U.S.-led "precision bombing" of Iraq's infrastructure during the Gulf War, and continuing U.S.-imposed sanctions. Dr. Rob Moodie, a member of the Harvard team, presented the results of their investigation to "Nightline".

Responding to the evidence, another "Nightline" guest, Congressman Robert Torricelli, a member of the House Foreign Affairs Committee speaking on behalf of Bush policy, could only assert that the sanctions MUST CONTINUE--regardless of the deaths that will result.

200,000 CHILDREN WILL DIE

While you hail symbolic heroes with ticker-tape, applaud death weapons on parade and shower yellow ribbons--the agony suffocates the imaginings. Dr. Moodie reported that the Harvard team had traveled to 11 major Iraqi cities and towns, and visited 19 hospitals and health care centers. The team did a detailed survey of the change in death rates of children and the capacity of the shattered Iraqi health care system to cope with the crisis. "We have conservatively estimated," he said, as a result of this survey, "that the mortality rate for children under 5 will produce 170,000 additional deaths in this age group alone." Moodie termed the situation a "public health catastrophe". [How many of you saw the fiasco taking place with relief for Sudan just last evening?]

Iraq can now only produce 20% of its pre-war electric power, due to allied wartime bombings which *targeted* its power stations. As a result, sewage treatment, refrigeration of medicine, and the operation of hospitals is extremely difficult or nearly impossible. Cholera and typhoid are now reaching epidemic proportions, severe malnutrition is common, and the Harvard team projects famine.

Moodie's dire forecast was partially corroborated by Dr. Exie Murzi of UNICEF, who is now in Iraq and who told "Nightline" that "80% of children under 1 year already have severe malnutrition." Dr. Dominick Dufour, of the International Red Cross, added that "About 94,000 children in southern Iraq could die if no medication is made available to them, just because of diarrhea or waterborne diseases."

BUSH GANG SAYS "SO WHAT?"

On May 20, George Bush and Secretary of State James Baker proclaimed, in separate addresses with identical phraseology, that the U.S. would continue to enforce sanctions against Iraq "as long as Saddam Hussein is in power". Both Bush and Baker know the effects of their "precision bombing" against Iraq's infrastructure, and of the continuing sanctions. They planned it that way when the targets were set up--you note that the nuclear "stuff" survived but the baby milk factories got bombed four times!

Responding to Moodie et al, Congressmen Torricelli lamely asserted, "Maintaining the sanctions will inevitably involve some suffering by the Iraqi people. To relax them, to end them, enhances the chance that Saddam Hussein remain in power and those same children and other Iraqis could become victims of another war that Saddam Hussein might start at some future date." May God have mercy on you of Earth!

He added, "If Saddam Hussein would like to buy medicines for the children of his country, he has funds available, left over from before the war." *In fact, the UN has frozen all of Iraq's funds deposited abroad, and has forbidden Iraq's purchase of any materials, including medicine for its people.* Torricelli insisted that Saddam Hussein "has no real right now to appeal to the world to lift these sanctions that indeed are now causing problems for the health of those children." Is this what America has become? I believe you had best look within at that which you have become for it is indeed heinous.

Following Torricelli's ravings,

Iraq's Ambassador to the UN, Abdul Anbari, accused the U.S. of "reducing Iraq to a gigantic concentration camp. Hitler's camps would be child's play to what the American-led coalition is doing to Iraq." Entire cities are virtually floating on lakes of raw sewage, he said, which will lead to epidemics and which could "destroy the whole Iraqi people."

I hope the next parade you attend you hold the picture of the child we are going to reproduce on this paper in your vision and really SEE what you have become!

GOD'S WRATH?

We are come to get God's children off your corrupted world and bring the planet into her birthing. I would carefully take within that which I am now going to say to you of the population that has become infected with vermin and corrupted your own nests with vipers. THE CYCLES WILL BRING UNTO YOU THAT WHICH YOU HAVE PROFFERED--YOU SHALL BE LEFT TO EXPERIENCE OUT YOUR DAYS UPON THAT WHICH YOU HAVE SET AFIRE AND REDUCED TO RUBBISH. YOU SHALL SUFFER WORSE THAN THE BABE UPON WHOM YOU HAVE ALLOWED THE PLAGUES AND ATROCITIES. THERE SHALL NO LONGER BE PEACE IN ANY PORTION OF YOUR GLOBE. YOU WHO HAVE FOLLOWED THE EVIL ADVERSARY--SHALL BE LEFT WITH THE EVIL ADVERSARY TO LIVE IN SLAVERY AND WITHIN THE CORRUPTION WHICH SHALL FLOW AS LIQUID LAVA UPON YOU AND UPON THE LANDS FOR YOU HAVE DEFILED THE VERY PLACES OF LIFE.

LOOK AT THE PICTURE OF THIS DYING BABY AND AT THE BABIES OF SUDAN AND ETHIOPIA, CHERNOBYL AND YOUR OWN SLUMS AND SEE IF YOU WISH TO PIN MORE MEDALS FOR "PRECISION BOMBING" AMONG THE YELLOW RIBBONS ON YOUR HUSBAND'S/SON'S BREASTPLATE--AND ON THE BREAST OF YOUR WIVES/DAUGHTERS WHO NOW MUST PAY IN AGONY OF THAT WHICH THEY DID.

THE INTENT OF YOUR GOVERNMENT AND ELITE IS TOTAL GENOCIDE OF ALL THIRD WORLD NATIONS AND ALL RACES CONSIDERED LESSER (MINORITY)--AND WHAT DOES THAT TELL YOU DOUBTERS ABOUT THE ACTUAL AND REAL SOURCE OF THOSE CALLING THEMSELVES "JEWS"? FOR THEY INTEND TO RULE EVEN THE ELITE--THE HEBREW JUDEANS ARE ALSO PLANNED TO TOTAL GENOCIDE. MARK MY WORDS THIS DAY FOR IT IS COMING TO PASS IN YOUR TIME FOR YOU HAVE NOW DEFILED THE LEAST OF MY CREATURES WHILE YOU CRY OUT PETITIONING FOR HOW TO SAVE YOUR PHYSICAL ASSETS. GOD NEED HAVE NO WRATH FOR THE UNIVERSAL CYCLES SHALL POUR UPON YOU THAT WHICH YOU HAVE SOWN. SO BE IT.

What is the chance of turning this civilization about? In possibilities--everything; in probabilities--almost naught!

And who am I to make such predictions?

I AM ATON--WHO ARE YOU?

Dharma, you will leave this now for I ask that you go into the city and attend the legal business at hand. We will finish this tonight or tomorrow for it needs to go timely. I cannot buffer longer the seriousness of your circumstance. The house of cards is falling and the very bowels of the Mother are crying out. I ask you not to despair and yet, in my own, Hatonn, being I am filled with despair at what is now brought against your lands. What have ye remaining? Does it matter? That which you have allowed to happen causes it to be worse, soon, upon your place than any "death" you could conjure. Are there minutes? Hours?--How about days? Would you have months? Years? THERE IS NO SUCH THING AS TIME--THERE IS ONLY LIGHT IN MOTION AND YOU HAVE MANIFESTED EVIL UPON THE PURE CREATION OF GOD THOUGHT--WHAT POSSIBLE DIFFERENCE CAN IT MAKE AS TO "HOW LONG"? ALL IS THINE OWN DOING AND YOU NOW WISH ESCAPE FROM THAT WHICH YOU HAVE DONE--I CAN ONLY STAND AND AWAIT THAT WHICH YOU ONES WILL NOW DO. I ASK MY OWN ONES TO CONTINUE IN THAT WHICH THEY LABOR FOR WHAT ELSE WOULD YOU DO?

Get ye away from this place as quickly as possible, Dharma, for you are in danger. I salute you ones who serve in the midst of attack. May Man come into understanding for he sleeps too long. I ask my ones to be at ready--please remain at alert for the happenings of this and coming days shall be difficult indeed if we cannot stem the flow in some manner. Hold

very close for ye know not that which is done. May God in His infinite mercy take into account the ignorance manifest hereon. Yes, precious, it is indeed serious. Adonai.

OUR NEWEST JOURNALS

**GOD SAID: LET THERE BE LIGHT
AND CREATION BECAME**

**PLEIADES CONNECTION
VOL. II**

By Gyeorgos Ceres Hatonn

The thought of God is LIGHT.

LIGHT is all there is. ALL springs from, and returns to, LIGHT, the thought of God.

The "War in Heaven for Men's souls" between God and Lucifer, the Light and the dark forces, cannot be comprehended without an understanding of the "physics" of the Universe.

Returning to God requires rising above the physical so dark forces' thrust is ever to ensnare man in the physical, fleshly, "things" of "wealth" and "power" through man's ego.

Shedding our attachments to those physical things; and "highs" associated with sex, drugs, alcohol, thrill/life-risking sports (including war), etc., requires KNOWING that there is more--something better.

This book, a primer, provides the basic understanding of what we are, where we come from and return to, why we are where we are and for what, and how to get the most from this experience.

And, it will help you begin to free yourself from the density and negativity of this experience

to take that next step to your oneness with GOD/ATON, the ONE LIGHT.

Hatonn also keeps us up to date on critical National and World Events.

MATTER, ANTI-MATTER & WHAT'S THE MATTER

By Gyeorgos Ceres Hatonn

Hatonn gives us much more information on a large number of topics in this JOURNAL and again he keeps us updated with the TRUTH about the latest news.

He includes many interesting comments about spaceships including certain specific frequencies pertaining to them and specific manifestations at certain areas of the earth grid system. Descriptions of their exterior and interiors are also given.

Some of the other topics he covers are: The importance of the new Challenger shuttle replacement - Robotoids, Synthetics and Neutrals - Little Gray Aliens - Continual Update on the Middle-East Situation - Bush and the trip to Paris which he denies - The purpose for the reported alien visit with Bush at Camp David - The history of money and why and how it has to be changed before economic and social problems can be solved - The plans for a new Central American canal using atomic explosions--**SOON**--and the severe consequences - **666** and the Bar Codes - An explanation of Creation, etc., etc.

NEWSLETTER/SEMINARS WITH GEORGE AND DESIREE GREEN

July 10, 7-10 PM \$20 Ramada Inn/Governor House, 621 S. Capitol Way, Olympia, Wash. Washington Room Call Germaine 206-458-2327.

July 11, 6:30-9:30 PM \$20 Woodmark Hotel, 1200 Carillon Point Kirkland, Wash. Call Joan 206-827-4636

July 13 7-10 PM \$20 Ramada Inn Topaz Room 3020 Blanshard St. Victoria, BC

July 15 7-10 PM \$20 Beban Park (Social Centre) 2300 Bowen Rd. Nanaimo, BC For tickets to the two BC seminars call 1-800-869 5868

CENTER FOR ACTION

Col. James "Bo" Gritz

Box 472 HCR31
Sandy Valley, NV
Phone 702-723-5266

THE PHOENIX JOURNALS:

Sipapu Odyssey
And They Called His Name Immanuel, I Am Sananda
Space-Gate
Spiral To Economic Disaster
From Here To Armageddon
Survival Is Only Ten Feet From Hell
The Rainbow Masters
AIDS, The Last Great Plague
Satan's Drummers
Privacy In a Fishbowl
Cry of The Phoenix
Crucifixion of The Phoenix
Skeletons In The Closet
R.R.P.P.*
*Rape, Ravage, Pillage and Plunder of the Phoenix
Rape of The Constitution
You Can Slay The Dragon
The Naked Phoenix
Blood And Ashes
Firestorm In Babylon
The Mossad Connection
Creation, The Sacred Universe
Pleiades Connection, Return Of The Phoenix Vol. I
Burnt Offerings and Blood-stained Sands
Shrouds Of The Seventh Seal
The Bitter Communion
Counterfeit Blessings
The Phoenix Operator-Owner Manual
Operation Shanstorm
End of the Masquerade
Matter Anti-Matter

Let There Be LIGHT

The Phoenix Express Vol's I & II (\$15)
The Phoenix Express Vol's III & IV (\$15)
The Phoenix Express Vol's V & VI (\$15)

The price is \$10 per JOURNAL, (EXCEPTING EXPRESS) 10% discount on orders of 4 or more. California residents add 6% sales tax. Add shipping, UPS \$3.25 and \$1.00 each additional or U.S. Mail \$2.50 for first title and \$1.00 each additional. Write for Quantity Discount. Available from America West or your Local Distributor.

Express is \$20 per 13 ISSUES for U.S. & Canada (including back issues for current Volume) or \$75 per 52 ISSUES. FOREIGN is \$30 per 13 (1 Vol.) \$110 per 52 issues.

Send orders and Payments to: America West Distributors, P.O. Box 986, Tehachapi, CA. 93581.

For credit card orders or book catalog and sample newsletter call 1-800-729-4131. For personal inquiries or other purposes, please call 1/805-822-9655.

IF YOU ARE UNABLE TO AFFORD A SUBSCRIPTION TO THE EXPRESS TRY SHARING THE COST WITH A FRIEND(S).

"As little as 100 letters received by any member of Congress on any issue is enough to send a powerful message that can change a senator or representative's vote"



"NEW WORLD ORDER"
KEEP AMERICA INDEPENDENT



PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS

A bulletin commenting on appropriate current news events, clarification of portions of the Journals and answers of a general nature to questions not found in the existing Journals.

PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS is published by America West Publishers, Inc. P.O. BOX 986 Tehachapi, CA. 93581. Subscription rate per 13 issues nr \$75 per 52 issues, First Class mailing. COPYRIGHT 1991 by America West Publishers, Inc. All rights reserved. Reproduction of this copyrighted material for private non-profit use is expressly encouraged, for commercial purposes it is strictly forbidden.

JUNE 1991 VOLUME XIV NUMBER 4

6/22/91 HATONN
SATURDAY

STRATEGIC PLANNING

Hatonn returned that we might finish the next *EXPRESS*, or, begin a new one--whichever is appropriate. I say this because you might well wish to utilize the personal messages of this morning as *EXPRESS* material. A message for one of our people--is instruction and message for all--it is, in fact, that which sets aside "Phoenix" people from the masses--how else will you get your instructions? If all you desire from the Phoenix material is how to manage your money--then I suggest you are at the wrong place, for ours comprises how to make a transition of a planet and the functioning order in explanation, of the universe. If, for instance, I give Dharma instructions to harken up to responsibility and respite, priorities and fatigue--ALL OF YOU PAY ATTENTION FOR THE MESSAGE IS FOR ALL OF YOU--PERSONALLY--NOT JUST BECAUSE SHE WEARS A PARTICULAR LABEL. All (each) must carefully evaluate priorities, function, HEARING AND LISTENING, and that which works for her will work for all. We need functioning, alert bodies to do our tasks to best advantage. If the consciousness of life experience is predominantly of SELF, we cannot get past the block in the roadway. Further, if you take each statement as if it were your own whipping master beating you--stop it! YOU may NOT jeopardize the entire transition because YOU cannot pull from individual ego-trip. If you feel offended or personally at-

tacked by responses--go within and consider WHY for all is for all--and NONE may garner unto self all of the lessons nor the discipline. If TRUTH is an affront to you, I ask that you linger long enough with open mind to see the unfolding of that which we bring lest ye formulate incorrect conclusions from inadequate input and data, i.e., as with the homosexual questions. If you miss explanations then there is no way except to form incorrect conclusions and assumptions regarding our words. This will hold true for EVERY subject in point. If it is against the commandments and balanced laws of Creation it is against Truth and we do not compromise--however, the explanation is most truly needed to understand that which we ARE bringing. We condemn no MAN/WOMAN/CHILD for anything--we do lay TRUTH and INSTRUCTIVE RULES FROM GOD AND WITHIN CREATION FOR BEHAVIOR AND ACTIONS THEREOF. THIS WILL IN NO WISE EVER BE COMPROMISED--NOR WOULD YOU HAVE IT ANY OTHER WAY. YOU HAVE BEEN PEOPLE OF THE LIES TOO LONG, LOOK AROUND YOU CAREFULLY AND YOU WILL SEE WHERE THE LIES HAVE BROUGHT YOU--AWAY FROM GOD AND NOT UNTO HIM. SO BE IT.

HONOR TO ONE, VIRGINIA MEVES

Virginia Meves is Director of the *Wisconsin Report*. She gives her entire being and all of her time to bringing you Truth and information. There are not enough accolades to express my appreciation

for this wondrous being who goes so selflessly in the pursuit of awakening you to that which is coming upon you and, as we will take that valid information as ones project it in their own rum so that the word can go farther on the waves of truth and spreading of that Truth. It is what spreading and awakening about, brothers. We must take that which is urgent and important and send it further into the masses so this does two things--it gets the Truth out and it, by volume and recognition, brings a bit of security to the pioneers and risk-takers. Protection comes in publicly recognizing known the plight and "accidents" are noted and attention I wish to quote from her Editor's Comment of June 13, 1991.

How can all this evil be opening in America? We do not know what took place in Germany before and during World War II. It is supposed to never happen anywhere in the world! And, we look at our government and our schools in horror to see the same plan and the same people are being implemented worldwide in the name of "New World Order". But no matter how, the plan are seemingly disguised to the point where the majority of the population still hasn't felt a hint of what is coming--what disaster is planned for all people. The nothing worse than to lose freedom, your sovereignty, your identity or culture!

Someone just mailed me important quotes from a book titled THE IMPACT OF SCIENCE ON SOCIETY by Bertrand Russell. Bertrand Russell is identified as

God-like hero of the Socialists" and he was discussing, in his book, how future planned control was to be carried out:

"It is to be expected that advances in psychology will give governments much more control over individual mentality than they now have." (The book is a 1953 book). "...education should aim at destroying free will, so that, after pupils have left school they shall be incapable, throughout the rest of their lives, of thinking or acting otherwise than as their schoolmaster would have wished. Diet, injections and injunctions will combine from a very early age to produce the sort of character and the sort of beliefs that the authorities consider desirable, and any serious criticism of the powers that be, will become psychologically impossible. Even if all are miserable, all will believe themselves happy, because the government will tell them that they are so.

"The System, one may surmise, will be something like this: except possibly the governing aristocracy, all but 5 percent of males and 30 percent of females will be sterilized. [In Brazil, thanks to the Bush America over 40% of the females have now been sterilized.] The thirty percent of females will be expected to spend the years from eighteen to forty in reproduction. As a rule, artificial insemination will be preferred to the natural method. The unsterilized, if they desire the pleasures of love, will usually have to seek them with sterilized partners.

"Children will be taken from their mothers and reared by professional nurses. To those accustomed to this system, the family as we know it would seem as queer as the totem organization of the Australian aborigines seems to us. The laboring class will have such long hours of work and so little to eat that their desires will hardly extend beyond sleep and food. The upper class, being deprived by the softer pleasures, both by the abolition of the family and by the supreme duty of devotion the State, will acquire the mentality of ascetics; they will care only for power and in the pursuit of it will

not shrink from cruelty.

"Gradually, by selective breeding, the congenital differences between the rulers and the ruled will increase until they become almost different species. A revolt of the plebs would become as unthinkable as an organized insurrection of sheep against the practice of eating mutton."

It takes a strong stomach just to read such quotes, but to see our President, our Governors, our State legislators and local elected officials working so feverishly to carry out this planning, to follow such a blueprint is unthinkable. Has the psychological warfare really been as successful as it seems? LOOK AROUND YOU AND YOU'LL SEE!!!!

Ah, chelas, it is even worse for this only takes in a few of the aspects of life planned for you. And read on for how this pronouncement and training so inately is sneaked in upon you and your progeny. They are TRAINED BY ACCEPTED "AUTHORITIES" AND WHAT I WILL GIVE HERE IS ONLY ONE EXAMPLE.

The following is a reprint: 1988--NOAPP meeting in Milwaukee, WI. Published by the American Life League in the June-July 1989 ALL ABOUT ISSUES publication. (P.O. Box 1350, Stafford, VA 22554 [for you who want to go to Source]:

THE PIED PIPER OF SEX AND SLEAZE

Dr. Sol Gordon and Friends Tell Kids to "JUST SAY YES!"

THIS WILL SIMPLY BE QUOTED:

"You are my people; you are the people I care about the most...and this is from a card-carrying member of the ACLU!!"

With these opening remarks, keynoter Dr. Sol Gordon began his address to last year's meeting of the National Organization of Adolescent Pregnancy and Parenting (NOAPP). Speaking to an audience of over four hundred at the

Marc Plaza Hotel in Milwaukee, Wisconsin, in October 1988, Dr. Gordon was welcomed with great enthusiasm by this gathering of admirers.

The group, approximately 95 percent women, responded with laughter and applause to Dr. Gordon's presentation, which included crude jokes, vulgar language and ardent criticism of premarital chastity as an approach to teen pregnancy. In Dr. Gordon's words, "...young people are not paying any attention to us...because we have these dumb messages...and the dumbest one is...just say no!!" Abstinence, according to Dr. Gordon, is being proposed by "extremists".

NOAPP, with 501(c)3 non-profit status, describes itself as "a national network of diverse individuals and organizations dedicated to preventing adolescent pregnancy and problems related to adolescent sexuality, pregnancy and parenting. NOAPP works through its membership to provide conferences and training events, technical assistance for policy and program development, networking and resource-sharing opportunities, state and local coalition-building guidance and a variety of other support activities."

STATE-SPONSORED, TAX-FUNDED

The Milwaukee conference, "Today's Decisions... Tomorrow's Destiny", was hosted locally by the Wisconsin Alliance Concerned With School-Age parents (WACSAP). In its attempt to influence the needs of school-age parents, NOAPP seeks to network with various public service providers, made clear by the fact that three of the four sponsors of this particular conference were state-financed agencies: (1) The Wisconsin Department of Public Instruction, (2) The state Adolescent Pregnancy Prevention Service Board, (3) The Wisconsin Department of Health and Social Service. The fourth sponsor was the Milwaukee Foundation, which provided funding for the 1986 Blue Ribbon Panel on Teen Pregnancy that recommended school-based clinics for Milwaukee schools.

As an example of NOAPP/WACSAP networking with the public schools can be found in the fact that Peggy Clapp, president of WACSAP, is also the Asst. Vice Principal in Charge of the "School-Age Parent Program" in Milwaukee's Lincoln High School. It should be no surprise, then, to discover that a local contributor to the NOAPP conference was the Milwaukee Public School System. Furthermore, the State Superintendent of Schools, Dr. Herbert Grover, sent a welcoming letter, printed on page two of the 24-page NOAPP conference booklet, congratulating participants on their attendance, and urging them "to listen carefully to the ideas and programs presented here..."

DR. SEX

And who was presenting these "ideas and programs" to the many teachers, social service workers, and health professionals who attended this conference, and what messages were being given? As one of four keynote speakers, the primary "drawing card" for the meeting was Dr. Sol Gordon, the only "keynoter" featured in the pre-registration booklet and the only one who gave two presentations to the group. From 1970 to 1985, Dr. Gordon was the Director of the Institute for Family Research and Education at Syracuse University, and currently devotes his time to group lectures and seminars. Gordon, a "sexologist", has been a long-time proponent of sex education in the schools, serving on the Board of Directors of the Sex Information and Education Council of the United States (SIECUS), and publishing many books on the subject. His message very much reflected his association with SIECUS, which was founded in 1964 by former Planned Parenthood medical director, Dr. Mary Calderone.

The 1979 SIECUS "Principles Basic to Education for Sexuality" clearly avoids any suggestion that sexual activity should be restricted to marriage, and founder Mary Calderone has stated, "We must accept that adolescent sexual experimentation is not just inevitable, but actually **NECESSARY** for normal develop-

ment..."

SELF-ABUSE, SODOMY AND SLEAZE

As indicated earlier, Sol Gordon's NOAPP presentation only served to reinforce his association with the SIECUS philosophy. While abstinence and chastity became the target of many jokes, he made quite a production of announcing his "thirty-second" birth control message: "If you girls are not on the pill, I want you to use foam; be sure to put in **BEFORE** you have sex; and if a boy can't afford fifty cents for a condom, he is too cheap to be allowed in!!"

In addition to promoting the use of contraceptives among the young, Gordon also insisted that masturbation **MUST BE ACCEPTED**: "Masturbation is a healthy, normal expression of sexuality at any age," he said, "and we have to legitimize masturbation as a healthy, normal expression of sexuality."

[Hatonn: I must interrupt here at this point at issue because in writing in conjunction with assistance from Sananda, one of our own beloved ones wrote something almost identical in message content. **NO--THAT MESSAGE IS NOT EVER FROM ONE OF NON-PHYSICAL BEING NOR ANYONE WHO WORKS IN DIRECTED INPUT DIRECTLY FROM HIGHER ENERGY--THAT IS AN EARTH PROJECTION HOOK, LINE AND SINKER.** Whoever heard of problems being encountered by using responsibility and acting within the commandments? If a child experiments with self it is exploration-but to encourage public manifestation or outright terror of now predicted exchange, that if you don't masturbate you are going to have physical and emotional attacks and damage--this is unacceptable and unthinkable. **THIS IS MAN-PROJECTED AND SHALL NOT BE ACCEPTABLE AS COMING FROM ANY HIGHER INTELLIGENCE.** IF THIS SHOE FITS ANY OF OUR WRITERS--THEN CHECK THE FEET FOR THAT TYPE OF PROJECTION IS OF EARTH PHYSICAL AND NOT OF GOD.

Earth physicians of warped intelligence project to men, for instance, that if they don't have sex release via intercourse that they **MUST** masturbate or they will get cancer or their penis will fall off or they will turn into a frog or something else worthy of death by torture. This is an incredible and absolute lie and we will not allow such projection of this stupid information to go further. Know that if this appears in any of your material, it is reprinted as **MAN'S PROJECTION--NOT GOD'S!** God creates in perfection and all parts work just fine without tampering of Man's meddling or projections of "what if's". If your focus is on getting your world squared around in Truth, you will be so occupied and focused that these things will simply not be present to give you notice. It is through thoughts centered and focused on such activities which present the problems--**EVERY TIME!**]

Dr. Gordon also spent considerable time discussing homosexuality, emphasizing that "It's **NOT OK** to be anti-gay...we have to be in the forefront of people who are saying it openly and freely..." [Now you tell me how a child can be gay or anti-gay (for this represents "male") when he doesn't even know what sex he is at such young ages--a youth is only just beginning to have feelings of emotional reaction at these young experiences. *We are speaking herein about children, readers--children!*]

In addition, he defined pornography, saying that in a case of rape, "If I was going to sue anybody...the 38th person, in order of importance, that I would sue, would be the pornographer, in order of influence on the rape." [Doesn't anyone remember that "rape" is a crime of **VIOLENCE--NOT SEX!** So, how about a little snuff film or blood-letting, beatings, etc., and perhaps the rage will just go-away? You will wake up, people, or you better pray to sleep soundly on without dreams for your world is a nightmare and I know not what you can do about it! At the rate you attend it, it looks bleak indeed.]

And, he also had a message for

teachers present: "Don't you dare try to implement anything I say unless you have job security and tenure...If a supervisor says to you, 'But you're not supposed to do this stuff,' always say, 'OH, I DIDN'T KNOW.'"

ATHEISM AND PERVERSION

The philosophies Sol Gordon espoused at the NOAPP conference are consistent with the fact that he was among the almost four hundred who signed the 1973 Humanist Manifesto II, which, in addition to **DENYING THE EXISTENCE OF GOD, ADVOCATES MORAL RELATIVISM, AND CALLS FOR COMPLETE SEXUAL FREEDOM.** [Now readers, this includes those youthful experimenters who are still living off the good-will of parents, in your homes and who won't even mow the grass or take out trash. This is responsibility???

Understanding Sol Gordon's association with the liberal philosophies of the Humanists' and of SIECUS, one can more easily understand Gordon's description of himself, as originally written in the Jan./Feb. 1975 issue of The Humanist. [Humanist MEANS of the physical plane-absolutely and solely; as if that state of a person would last eternally, somehow.] This is reprinted by Claire Chambers in her 1977 publication, *The SIECUS Circle*:

The author wishes to use the occasion of this publication to come out of his closet and declare that he is polymorphous perverse [sic]. He dedicates this piece to all the women in his life, to all the men in his life, and especially to the wife in his life.

According to Chambers, Gordon has also written a series of vulgar sex comic books for young readers. These are known as ZING SEX COMIX and are published by Ed-U Press, which Gordon heads. In the Ed-U Press brochure that was distributed at the NOAPP conference, Dr. Gordon was promoting and selling not only his own books like *The New Our Bodies, Ourselves*, Gary Kelly's *Learning About Sex*, and Ruth

Bell's *Changing Bodies, Changing Lives*, considered by many to be among the most filthy of sex "education" materials being advocated for classroom use.

PLANNED PARENTHOOD PARTICIPATION

As one might expect, the single group with the largest representation at this conference was Planned Parenthood. Additionally, Planned Parenthood of Wisconsin was among the seventeen exhibitors at the conference, along with groups such as the March of Dimes. In fact, one keynote speaker, Dorothy Patterson, who was named 1988 Woman of the Year by the California State Legislature for her work as director of the Oakland Unified School District's Teen Assistance Program, indicated a great admiration for Margaret Sanger, the founder of Planned Parenthood. Patterson said, "Among those advocates whose examples inspire me are...family planners like Margaret Sanger....feminists like Betty Friedan...these people...have had a profound effect on the lives of individuals and have helped shape the character of our nation." [Whew, and she is so right. We aren't really talking about typical "family" planning--we are talking about total irresponsible behavior.] The irony is that Patterson, a black woman, appears to be promoting the work of Margaret Sanger, who in 1939 launched her "Negro Project", which sought to discourage "the defective and diseased elements of humanity" from their "reckless and irresponsible swarming and spawning..." [You better reread this last and think about it a minute because I believe most of you missed the point at issue!]

CREATING THE MARKET FOR ABORTION

And how has Margaret Sanger "helped shape the character of our nation?" It is obvious to anyone who has examined Planned Parenthood's sex education curricula that the "contraceptive philosophy" it promulgates not only approves premarital sexual activity, but actively encourages the "adolescent sexual experimentation" Calderone says is "necessary for normal de-

velopment". The sad truth is that Planned Parenthood promotes the very activity it *pretends to cure*, and in doing so, creates a market for its own abortion services. As a result, teen sexual delinquency rates are at an all-time high.

These facts were ignored by another keynote speaker, Dr. Marilyn Steele, who blatantly stated that, "Early and regular contraceptive use results in fewer pregnancies." Readers of *ALL About Issues* know that this theory has no foundation in fact, and has been proven wrong in major studies by Stan Week, Jacqueline Ksun, Michael Schwartz and James Ford, as well as many others.

CONTRACEPTION AND "SELF-ESTEEM"

The two dominant themes of the NOAPP conference were contraception and "self-esteem". The fact that teens would be sexually active was taken for granted, and promotion of contraception was pervasive throughout the conference. For example, at a Center for Population Options workshop on AIDS education, literature was distributed which suggested to teachers, that, "In some schools, students can't pass their health class without buying a condom!" It is also significant that one of the contributors to the conference was Ortho Pharmaceutical, the largest contraceptive manufacturer in the country. [And one of the major Elite Cartel pharmaceutical companies of the world.]

Among the keynoters and most of the thirty-five workshops there was no *serious discussions of abstinence or pre-marital chastity as a solution to offer for teen pregnancy; it simply WAS NOT considered.* "Self-esteem" was promoted over and over again as the new panacea along with teaching "responsibility" AFTER the fact. However, parents must remember that "self-esteem" is a double-edged sword as taught by these trainers in negative response to parental authority at all levels and ages. While it may be true that a child needs a great deal of self-confidence to reject undesirable peer influence, it will, at the same time, require a defiantly self-confident

child to have the courage to violate his or her family values and/or heritage, and engage in the "responsible" promiscuity being promoted by the liberal sex educators. In fact, one workshop speaker admitted that, "We don't want to stop people from having sexual intercourse at any age; we don't want to stop people from being sexual at whatever age." Another speaker said, "Teens are having sex, and probably enjoying it". [Whatever that might mean.] There may be good reason why, from December 26-31, 1988, Sol Gordon conducted—in Hawaii—the "First International Congress on Self-Esteem and Sex Education". Children will need lots of "self-esteem" **JUST TO LIVE AS GORDON SUGGESTS!**

TEACHING HATRED OF BABIES

Also present at the NOAPP conference was the anti-family rhetoric that seeks to reduce teen pregnancy by teaching teens to hate babies. One workshop speaker proudly displayed a large sign showing a lovely picture of a mother and a toddler, but the caption on the picture stated, "*It's like being grounded for 18 years!*" The speaker was very enthusiastic about the poster, indicating that it had been distributed throughout the city in which she worked. This particular poster was part of a program being funded by the Wisconsin Adolescent Pregnancy Prevention Service Board. The subtle, anti-family message in the poster was that motherhood is a horrible sentence.

While abortion was not openly advocated by NOAPP conference speakers, the pro-life message was conspicuous by its absence. There were no pro-life organizations represented, even though two brazenly pro-abortion organizations were among the seventeen exhibitors. It is interesting to note that, in the list of exhibitors appearing on page 21 of the official conference program, the Wisconsin Religious Coalition for Abortion Rights is listed only as the Wisconsin Religious Coalition, giving an entirely different connotation to the organization. It gave one the feeling that NOAPP is trying to avoid a public

pro-abortion position.

Finally, it is significant that almost all of those who control the NOAPP/WACSAP alliance are women; as were approximately 90-95% of those who attended the conference. Considering the heavy promotion of contraception, the lack of pro-life representation, and the visibility of pro-abortion organizations, one could easily get the impression that this conference was organized by feminists, working to preserve the right to abortion. Listening to keynote speaker Dorothy Patterson invoke the names of patron saints Margaret Sanger and Betty Friedan only reinforced this perception.

Abortion rights are fundamental to the agendas promoted by the HUMANIST MANIFESTOS, by SIECUS and by the ACLU. Therefore, it is not surprising that these were, indeed, the people that Sol Gordon cared about the most.

NOW TO "MAKE YOUR DAY!"

I am going to ask Dharma to just quote these two pages which came over the fax about an hour ago. She, by the way, has called off cleaning, unpacking and plans to pack the rest of her junk and leave—if she can figure out how to ASCEND—for she surely doesn't want to miss the "whole" show:

June 15, 1991 (News Commentary)

AIMING FOR THE TOP SPOT: *The rumor mongers of the nation's capital continue to talk up the possibility that New York Democratic Congressman STEPHEN SOLARZ will make a bid for his party's nomination as presidential candidate. While most pundits cautiously weigh the pros and cons of such a move by Solarz, a few are convinced it would make good political sense. These watchers of the Washington scene think the time may be right for a Jewish presidential candidate to test the waters.*

"The Democratic Party is so fractured at present that anyone with an organized cadre and a little money can have the nomination for the asking", says one congres-

sional member.

Solarz, should he choose to run, would have a lot more than "a little money," and he certainly would have a highly "organized cadre", opined the source. The entire organized Jewish community—AIPAC, the AJC's, THE ADL, WZO, et al—would turn out to work on his behalf. The New York crowd, Hollywood and the bulk of the news media would support his nomination and later his candidacy. Money would pour into his campaign coffers, "Probably more than any candidate in history has ever had."

While Solarz would likely win the Democratic nomination with relative ease, his chances of defeating President Bush would be slim—unless there was a sudden, severe downturn in the Republican leader's popularity. "That's not a probability, but it is a possibility," said the congressional veteran. "It's still a long time until November 1992." If Solarz waged a good campaign, even if he lost to Bush in 1992, he would gain a great deal of party loyalty from the rank and file (for the ordinary American has now been trained to not be anti-Semitic and is less biased than ever before in history.) This would put him in position to prepare for the 1996 election—when his opponent might be current Vice President Dan Quayle, a far less formidable candidate than the sitting president.

"The Jewish crowd is ready to make a run for it. That's for sure," said the source. "The real question is: Are the American people ready for a Jewish president?"

At this point, only the New York congressman knows for certain what his plans are. Meanwhile, however, the excitement in Jewish Democratic circles is running high. The Jewish caucus on the Hill and its horde of energetic young staffers are teaming up with AIPAC and the rest of the organized pro-Israeli movement to win the big budget battle for the Jewish state this coming September. Solarz will be one of the leaders of the campaign.

At the same time, the National

Jewish Democratic Council (NJDC) continues to prepare for its big effort "to promote Jewish involvement in the party from the executive to the grassroots level." A power lunch is to be held by leaders of the NJDC with Democratic National Committee Chairman Ron Brown, Senate majority Leader George Mitchell (Maine) and House Speaker Tom Foley (Wash.) [Still think you are talking about "two" factions? Come, come, chelas! Remember Tom Foley's little visit with Bush's at Camp David????] next month to discuss party priorities. In addition, the NJDC is reaching out to both the Black Caucus and the Women's Caucus in Congress. The NJDC is also planning a summer conference which is to be attended by representatives from all sectors of the Jewish pro-Israeli community, including AIPAC's chief honcho, Tom Dine.

"There's no doubt about it," the source said, "They're getting ready for something big,—and it's not just gaining more seats in Congress. They're going for the top spot, too." End of Quoting.

How dare you call me Anti-Semitic. Number one, because I am a Semite (Shemite) and number two—this writer who presented this paper and public notice is pro-Solarz and a Jewish-run America!! You ones just don't know what to think any more, do you?

To help clarify your thoughts: More QUOTE: By the way, none of the terms to be utilized are of the original Hebrew Judean Judaists—not throughout this next portion and the one following it—they are both from public forum press and are also dated June 15, 1991.

THE INVASION OF THE SAYANIM

JEWISH STAFFERS COME IN DROVES, AND STAY: Each day hundreds of dedicated Zionists are hard at work furthering the goals and objectives of the State of Israel in the corridors of power on Capitol Hill. Much larger than the staff of the very organization which relies on them—the Mossad—these witting (and unwitting) pawns pro-

vide Israel with the most up-to-date and comprehensive insights on the behind-the-scenes activities of the U.S. legislature, and, indirectly, some of the key government agencies reporting to Congress. These pawns are known as *sayanim*, Hebrew for volunteers. They spy for Israel's secret intelligence service, the Mossad. [You see, chelas, the adversary has never, and will never, lose sight of his target and goals of world control—it is a lesson you of Light might well learn!]

According to Victor Ostrovsky, an ex-Mossad member and author of the book BY WAY OF DECEPTION: THE MAKING AND UNMAKING OF A MOSSAD OFFICER, THE SAYANIM ARE JEWISH VOLUNTARY HELPERS. They must be 100 percent "Jewish" (Talmudic in devotion and belief) as well as citizens of their host country (in this case, America). Many are initially contacted at the behest of the Mossad by relatives living in Israel, with the request that they assist another Israeli agency whose purpose is more mundane.

Relying on ideological appeal and the recruit's strong sense of Jewishness, the Mossad does not usually compensate a "sayan" for anything save the expenses incurred in assistance on a mission. Like one small piece of a puzzle, the individual "sayan" is often kept completely in the dark about the nature and logistics of the clandestine operations in which he is often requested to assist. Because the "sayans" are not fully informed about the work in which they engage, nor ever given classified information, they are only infrequently put at risk. Given the extent of this network in the U.S.—particularly on Capitol Hill—as well as its ideological nature, the Mossad is able to wield phenomenal influence in just about all vital areas of American society.

A cursory glance at the ethnicity of Congress reveals that its makeup is 8 percent Jewish, far beyond the 2.5 percent of the U.S. population represented by Jews. Even more impressive is that 20 percent of the staff personnel in Congress are Jews. Thus, Congress is literally inundated with

Israeli sympathizers and loyalists. Of course, not all of the Jewish staffers on Capitol Hill are working for the Mossad. But with a scant few "sayanim" on the staffs of the key congressional members and committees, Israeli intelligence is more cognizant of issues affecting the Jewish state than the majority of Washington's insiders. In fact, this condition is so pervasive that former Assistant Secretary of Defense for International Security Affairs David McGiffert once complained that the Israeli Embassy would frequently demand copies of documents from the Pentagon which were still in draft stage and had not yet even reached his desk.

Recruitment of agents on congressional staffs is virtually risk-free for the Mossad. Because of the ideological nature of Zionism, a "sayan" unwilling to help out is the exception to the rule. In the event refusal to assist should occur, the "sayan" could then stand accused of being a traitor to the Jewish people and even confronted with the charge that it was Jews like him or her who facilitated the Holocaust [For it is fully recognized except by you-the-blind-people, that it was the Zionist Khazarian Jews who did facilitate the Nazi Holocaust!]

One of the chief sources of Mossad recruitment is the American Israel Public Affairs Committee. Through its intern program, every year hundreds of young Zionists come to Washington at AIPAC's encouragement to intern in a friendly congressman's office. Internships in hostile offices are also encouraged and easily attained in the preventing of the host leader being labeled anti-Semite (though obviously not under the auspices of AIPAC) in order for Israeli intelligence to keep tabs on the opposition. Many of the students, who receive valuable experience, eventually return to work on the Hill or other targeted government agencies after graduation, all well versed in working hand-in-glove with Israeli intelligence.

"Sayanim" give Israel a prodigious advantage in its lobbying efforts. They are the most effective secret lobby in Washington, and

often they work closely with AIPAC. In the midst of the Iranian hostage crisis in 1980, columnist Jack Anderson quoted what he believed to be U.S. intelligence reports. Actually they were supplied by the Mossad through AIPAC. Ultimately, Anderson learned the reports were nothing more than disinformation, intended to frustrate the Carter administration's hostage rescue attempts. Of course it is also now known that there was an attempt to have Anderson assassinated (a nice term for murder).

Also ensnared in the arms-for-hostage quagmire was former National Security Adviser Richard Allen (and chief foreign policy adviser to Reagan during the 1980 campaign), who was approached at a social event following the landslide Reagan victory by then-director of AIPAC, Morris Amitay. Amitay, acting on behalf of the Israeli government and with blatant disregard for the U.S. embargo against Iran, let alone the tense diplomatic situation, told Allen that in return for Iranian Jews being allowed to emigrate to Israel, Israel wanted to send American arms to the Ayatollah.

Just one more and we will leave this writing for today:

MOTHER OF ALL BATTLES

Forget Saddam Hussein. The budget negotiations in Congress scheduled for this September will undoubtedly be the promised "mother of all battles". That is when the Jewish lobby will make its formal bid for another **\$10 BILLION** in U.S. loan guarantees to finance the absorption of Soviet Jews by Israel. Led by AIPAC, the Jewish community has indicated it will appeal on "humanitarian" grounds for the additional aid, and will include the Ethiopian Jews newly arrived in Israel as part of the appeal. A "full court press" is already under way, says the Washington Jewish Week.

The planned **\$10 BILLION** rip-off has rallied the pro-Israeli community like no cause in recent history. Israeli and Jewish American organizational officials have been working overtime in an effort to

plot the most effective course to fleece the U.S. taxpayer of the desired funds. Included in their efforts is a grassroots letter writing campaign, pressure on news editors and reporters to provide favorable coverage of Israel, and requests to members of Congress to write op-ed pieces on Israel's behalf.

According to the Washington Jewish Week, "Israeli officials have concurred that the loan campaign should be Jewish rather than Israeli", a thinly disguised attempt to draw attention away from the administration's lineage of the loan guarantees with the controversial West Bank housing settlements now being expanded by the Israelis. This bone of contention has even led to an erosion of trust between some Israeli supporters in Congress and the Zionist state. Rep. Larry Smith (D-Fla.) expressed concern with the campaign's hopes of survival because Israeli Housing Minister Ariel Sharon lied blatantly to him and other congressmen about Israel's settlement policy. Smith characterized Sharon as "a domestic opportunist".

Israel's inflexibility and lack of cooperation with Secretary of State Baker's peace initiatives also have impeded support for the loan guarantees. Leading the effort to elicit compliance with U.S. policy and congruence with the peace initiatives are Sen. Patrick Leahy (D-Vt.), chairman of the Senate Appropriations foreign operations panel, and his House counterpart Rep. David Obey (D-Wis.). Obey asked during a recent appearance before the prestigious Council on Foreign Relations: "How much more of our foreign aid budget should the Middle East devour? My answer is--none, until those dollars are provided in the context of a sweeping re-evaluation of basic policy."

Meanwhile, the House Foreign Affairs Europe and Middle East subcommittee has upped the ante for Israel to record heights, with an additional \$200 million in guaranteed military assistance, and the disbursing of Israel's aid with the first month of the fiscal year. Included in the Israeli aid bill are

measures which effect the cancellation of aid to Syria unless they begin negotiations with Israel, and further restrictions on any U.S.-PLO dialogue. [Well, what did you THINK Baker has been doing every week in Israel?] Not to be outdone by the House giveaway, Sens. Charles Grassley (R-Iowa) and Arlen Specter (R-Pa.) have submitted a request to President Bush that he approve funds for the Arrow anti-ballistic missile project (\$340 million) and provide supercomputers to Israeli universities. Sens. Daniel Inouye (D-Hawaii) and Ted Stevens (R-Alaska) have proposed giving excess gulf war material to Israel, in addition to the \$700 million drawdown in "surplus" weaponry to be transferred to Israel from the Pentagon inventories. [Excess? Surplus? Where are you Americans?] In addition, since the gulf crisis, Israel has received \$650 million for the collateral damage sustained during so-called SCUD attacks (which have been suspected as being self-induced), \$400 million in housing loan guarantees last March, \$300 million in stockpiled U.S. arms for Israeli use, two Patriot missile batteries, guarantees of Pentagon contracts to modify fighter jets, 10 F-15 fighters, and a 4.5 million barrel strategic petroleum reserve.

How big is our annual SHELL-OUT TO THE UN-GRATEFUL ZIONIST STATE? Not counting the supercomputers for Israeli universities, the excess Gulf War material, Arrow anti-ballistic missile project and Pentagon contracts to modify fighter aircraft, we are looking at **\$3 BILLION** in guaranteed annual aid (cash), \$200 million in increased military assistance (for FY 1993), \$700 million for the weapons drawdown, \$650 million for the collateral damage sustained in the gulf crisis, \$300 million in U.S. arms stockpiled in Israel for their use, \$200 million for two patriot missile batteries, \$650 million for the 10 F-15 fighter jets, \$400 million in housing loan guarantees secured in March, \$340 million to fund the Arrow project, \$90 million for the strategic oil reserves (4.5 million barrels at a very generous \$20 a barrel) which comes out to well over

\$6 BILLION. And they want an additional \$10 BILLION for immigrant housing on top of this! WELL, YOU ADD IT UP!

As you consider the above, I suggest you take a look at the rest of your world and the starving people and the genocide thrust upon every nation on the planet--**INCLUDING TOP OF THE LIST, AMERICA!** How is it with the moral issuances coming forth from Israel these days--there is hardly any speaking about any AIDS in the top levels of the Elite Zionist organization? You had best look into that, beloved sleepy-heads. I didn't say "Jews"--I said "top-level Elite Zionists".

Do you still disbelieve the capability of humanoid duplication? How about foreign control? How about you "think hard about it!". **AMERICA IS HAVING NEW SIGN-UPS FOR UNEMPLOYMENT IN THE RANGE OF HALF MILLION PER WEEK! You are IN A DEPRESSION AND STILL GIVE ALL YOUR ASSETS TO THE PARASITES! SO BE IT FOR THE REAPER WILL HARVEST THAT WHICH YOU SOW!** Salu!

Hatonn to stand aside. We need a rest break. Good luck, World, for you certainly do need a lot of it.

OUR NEWEST JOURNALS

GOD SAID: LET THERE BE LIGHT AND CREATION BECAME PLEIADES CONNECTION VOL. II

By Gyeorgos Ceres Hatonn

The thought of God is LIGHT.

LIGHT is all there is. ALL springs from, and returns to, LIGHT, the thought of God. The "War in Heaven for Men's souls" between God and Lucifer, the Light and the dark forces, cannot be comprehended without an understanding of the "physics" of the Universe.

Returning to God requires rising

above the physical so dark forces' thrust is ever to ensnare man in the physical, fleshly, "things" of "wealth" and "power" through man's ego.

Shedding our attachments to those physical things, and "highs" associated with sex, drugs, alcohol, thrill/life-risking sports (including war), etc., requires KNOWING that there is more--something better.

This book, a primer, provides the basic understanding of what we are, where we come from and return to, why we are where we are and for what, and how to get the most from this experience.

And, it will help you begin to free yourself from the density and negativity of this experience to take that next step to your oneness with GOD/ATON, the ONE LIGHT.

Hatonn also keeps us up to date on critical National and World Events.

NEWSLETTER/SEMINARS WITH GEORGE AND DESIREE GREEN

July 10, 7-10 PM \$20 Ramada Inn/Governor House, 621 S. Capitol Way, Olympia, Wash. Washington Room Call Germaine 206-458-2327.

July 11, 6:30-9:30 PM \$20 Woodmark Hotel, 1200 Carillon Point Kirkland, Wash. Call Joan 206-827-4636

July 13 7-10 PM \$20 Ramada Inn Topaz Room 3020 Blanshard St. Victoria, BC

July 15 7-10 PM \$20 Beban Park (Social Centre) 2300 Bowen Rd. Nanaimo, BC For tickets to the two BC seminars call 1-800-869 5868

SOME OF THE PHOENIX JOURNALS:

Sipapu Odyssey
And They Called His Name Immanuel, I Am Sananda
Space-Gate
Spiral To Economic Disaster
From Here To Armageddon
Survival Is Only Ten Feet From

Hell
The Rainbow Masters
AIDS, The Last Great Plague
Satan's Drummers
Privacy In a Fishbowl
Cry of The Phoenix
Crucifixion of The Phoenix
Skeletons In The Closet
R.R.P.P.*
*Rape, Ravage, Pillage and Plunder of the Phoenix
Shrouds Of The Seventh Seal
Counterfeit Blessings
The Phoenix Operator-Owner Manual
Operation Shansstorm
End of the Masquerade
Matter Anti-Matter
Let There Be LIGHT

The Phoenix Express Vol's I & II (\$15)
The Phoenix Express Vol's III & IV (\$15)
The Phoenix Express Vol's V & VI (\$15)

The price is \$10 per JOURNAL, (EXCEPTING EX-PRESS) 10% discount on orders of 4 or more. California residents add 6% sales tax. Add shipping, UPS \$3.25 and \$1.00 each additional or U.S. Mail \$2.50 for first title and \$1.00 each additional.
Write for Quantity Discount.
Available from America West or your Local Distributor.

Express is \$20 per 13 ISSUES for U.S. & Canada (including back issues for current Volume) or \$75 per 52 ISSUES. FOREIGN is \$30 per 13 (1 Vol.) \$110 per 52 issues.

Send orders and Payments to: America West Distributors, P.O. Box 986, Tehachapi, CA. 93581.

For credit card orders or book catalog and sample newsletter call 1-800-729-4131. For personal inquiries or other purposes, please call 1/805-822-9655.

SURVIVAL RESOURCE GUIDE

America West is now offering a resource guide for shelters, medical supplies, food storage, and alternative survival needs. The cost for the documentation is \$7, \$8 Canada & \$10 overseas.(shipping included),



PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS

A bulletin commenting on appropriate current news events, clarification of portions of the Journals and answers of a general nature to questions not found in the existing Journals.

PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS is published by America West Publishers, Inc. P.O. BOX 986 Tehachapi, CA. 93581. Subscription rate is \$20 per 13 issues or \$75 per 52 issues, First Class mailing. COPYRIGHT 1991 by America West Publishers, Inc. All rights reserved. Reproduction of this copyrighted material for private non-profit use is expressly encouraged, for commercial purposes it is strictly forbidden.

JUNE 1991 VOLUME XIV NUMBER 5

**6/23/91 HATONN
SUNDAY**

Hatonn present to give you some good news and some bad news. Firstly, the good--once more, with great difficulty and risk, the SPOTLIGHT was able to infiltrate the Bilderberg meetings in Baden-Baden. I am asked if I need such insight? No, but, precious ones, you seem to have to hear it from human mouth--even if human mouth tells you lies. When there is first hand evidence to PROVE a point--I shall utilize it to the fullest measure. We are, as patriots, not in competition--we are efforting to bring you--the-people TRUTH so you can make informed decisions. Any way that I can help, I shall. I give great honor to most of the writers of SPOTLIGHT for they risk much. It is obvious that they mostly present Truth for the efforts are massive and intense to shut down the press. So be it for FREEDOM IS USUALLY GAINED AT GREAT CHALLENGE.

Dharma, I ask that you reprint the information as given and I shall comment where appropriate (*in italics*). I believe you will have enough with almost no comment except where there is "guesswork" in pronouncement.

NEWS BLACKOUT

It actually is worse than a news "blackout" for in cases such as Jack Cole, who is an embarrassment to Florida, the truth of meetings are known and deliberately denied. The press knew of the Bilderberg meeting in Baden-Baden but were gagged sufficiently to have no mention on the national news programs or press. ***THE BILDERBERGERS RULE YOUR WORLD, CHELAS, AND THEY PLAN HEINOUS THINGS SUCH AS ANOTHER "MAJOR" WAR IN THESE COMING MONTHS. THIS GROUP IS THE MOTHER-FATHER OF THE TRILATERALISTS, COUNCIL ON FOREIGN RELATIONS, ETC. YOU MUST PAY ATTENTION!***

PROPHECIES

I wish you take note of some of the great prophecies as they seem to be unfolding, i.e., "...a Man in a blue turban will rain terror upon the world." "...the bear from the north will push the sons of the Khazars into the land of the Turks and then the Mongol horde shall swarm down upon the lands and the land will be soaked in blood" and "...there shall be a war worse than any seen by Man and fire shall rain from the sky and the new city will be devastated"

and, and, and...! Do I think prophecies must be fulfilled? No--but YOU DO! I want you to keep in mind that turbans represent the flags of nations and you have even more evidence herein for the forces of the United Nations wear "blue berets". Keep it in mind as you read along here.

QUOTE:

BADEN-BADEN, Germany:
by James P. Tucker Jr.

The Bilderberg group plans another war within five years.

This grim news came from a "main pipeline"--a high-ranking Bilderberg staffer who secretly cooperated with our investigation--behind the guarded walls of the Badischer Hof, who was operating from inside with colleagues serving as "connecting pipelines". [*Could this be a set-up? Indeed, indeed--so you can expect another war in months, not five years! But you must recognize that for bribes ones will always have "moles" willing to risk a bit of intrigue. Moreover, some ones see the end of a world coming at the hands of these evil, criminals and are willing to risk much to stop the insanity.*]

The main pipeline met at least once daily, and sometimes twice, with the SPOTLIGHT as

the annual secret meeting of the world elite took place June 7-9 in this resort town.

While war plans were being outlined in "Bilderbergese", the air traffic controller at Baden-Baden's private airport reported numerous incoming flights from Brussels, where NATO headquarters are based and Secretary of State James Baker was, at the moment, promising aid to the Soviet Union.

Aboard one of those planes, *en route* to the Bilderberg meeting, was Manfred Woerner, NATO's general secretary.

It was repeatedly stated at the Bilderberg meeting that there will be "other Saddams" in the years ahead who must be dealt with swiftly and efficiently. *[This was a code term to represent "basis" for war as would be set up and presented as "reason" to the populace.]*

What the Bilderberg group intends is a global army at the disposal of the United Nations, which is to become the world government to which all nations **WILL BE SUBSERVIENT BY THE YEAR 2000.**

A UN ARMY

Crucial to making the UN a strong world government, by "osmosis", in the words of some Bilderberg participants, is to bestow it with "enforcement powers."

"A UN army must be able to act immediately, anywhere in the world, without the delays involved in each country making its own decision whether to participate, based on parochial considerations," **SAID HENRY KISSINGER DURING ONE OF THE FORUMS.**

KISSINGER and others ex-

pressed pleasure over the conduct of the Persian Gulf war, stressing that it had been "...sanctioned by the UN, at the request of President George Bush, himself a Trilateral luminary, before the issue was laid before the U.S. Congress."

The fact that the president would make his case to the UN first, when the Constitution empowers **ONLY** Congress to declare war, was viewed as a significant step in "**LEADING AMERICANS AWAY FROM NATIONALISM.**"

If Americans can be persuaded to surrender warmaking decisions to the UN, and let their young men die wearing a UN uniform, fighting under a UN flag, "**PAROCHIAL NATIONALISM**" in Britain, France and elsewhere will disappear, Bilderberg speakers said.

"The Persian Gulf venture has advanced the cause by years," one speaker said. Americans, so reluctant to commit their flag to foreign battlefields after 58,000 perished in the ill-fated Vietnam War, have had their attitude "completely turned around," he said.

BUSH FLIMFLAMS PUBLIC

It was "good psychology" for Bush to allow congressional and other leaders to express their fear of losing 20,000 to 40,000 American lives, he said, "...when Bush knew the loss of life would be much lower."

When the allied casualty toll reached "only 378" and Americans read and heard of "only four" Americans dying in a week of ground war, it "was like nobody had died at all," one said, "and Americans en-

joyed it like an international sporting match."

Such an adventure was essential to getting Americans into "the right frame of mind for the years ahead," said another.

In their circumspect way, the Bilderberg participants claimed credit for influencing the president to go to war, some mentioning, with knowing smiles, that the American Ambassador, April Glaspie, had assured Saddam Hussein directly that the United States would take no action if he invaded Kuwait.

And, they promised each other, there will be "more incidents" for the UN to deal with in the years ahead. The Bilderberg group and its little brother, the Trilateral Commission, can set up "incidents" on schedule, they said, but in less direct words. **THE WORDS "WITHIN FIVE YEARS" WERE HEARD REPEATEDLY.**

Another important step toward a strong, recognized and accepted world government is taxing power. Presently, the UN operates on "assessments" paid by each country.

"TEMPORARY" TAX

At its April meeting in Tokyo, the Trilateralists called for a UN levy of 10 cents per barrel of oil coming from the Persian Gulf. It would be sold as "temporary", lasting only long enough to rebuild Kuwait *[who hangs without trial, dissenters]* and feed the Kurds until they are back on their feet.

The Bilderbergers had set up the proposal and now approved, as a group, of the move by their brother group,

in which David Rockefeller, Henry Kissinger and others also serve as leaders. "Once people get used to a tax, it never is repealed. Ten cents a barrel would have a negligible effect on sales at the pump, and it could be extended worldwide **"WITH APPROPRIATE INCREASES IN THE YEARS AHEAD."**

Part of the philosophy of a "direct" tax by the UN is already in effect, they noted with satisfaction. The UN is demanding 30 percent of Iraq's oil profits for "reparations", and the United States has obligingly taken the position that it should be increased to 50 percent. [*While you are killing the babies and mothers, of course.*]

From the sum total of all things said, the Bilderberg strategy emerged: Start the tax by imposing it on a newly established "bad guy" who must suffer, and use the revenue for such humanitarian purposes as feeding the Kurds. Keep the initial tax low so that the public is unaware that it is levied and then kick it up.

As the UN acquires its **OWN GLOBAL ARMY** and **DIRECT TAXES** as another source of revenue, the world is to be divided into major "regions" **FOR CONVENIENCE OF ADMINISTRATION**, under the secret Bilderberg plan discussed.

NATIONS FOREVER CAPTIVE

Already Western Europe is to be "without borders" **BY 1993**. By 1996, **IT IS TO HAVE A SINGLE CURRENCY**. Eastern Europe and the Soviet Union are to be eventually included. The Soviet Union is to **REMAIN IN-**

TACT AND THE CAPTIVE NATIONS ARE TO REMAIN FOREVER SUBJUGATED.

Dealing with 15 more small states would be too complicated. [*Now how do you feel about the wondrous welcome given Baker by Albania? "Freedom works!" he shouted and the millions went wild. Well, you didn't know what was coming down--how could THEY possibly know they are destined for total slavery either which way they move?*]

Bilderberg pressure on Congress to pass the free trade treaty with Mexico is another step toward establishing the Western Hemisphere as another "region". Free trade with Canada was the first step and Mexico the second. **THEREAFTER, ALL LATIN AMERICAN NATIONS ARE TO BE INCLUDED.**

IN THE YEARS (MONTHS) AHEAD, A ONE-CURRENCY MOVEMENT FOR THE WESTERN HEMISPHERE IS PLANNED, IDENTICAL TO THAT OF THE EUROPEAN ECONOMIC COMMUNITY AND, ULTIMATELY, A WORLD GOVERNMENT WITH WORLD CURRENCY.

Also on the global economic front, Bilderberg pressure on the Uruguay Round of talks on the General Agreement on Tariffs and Trade (GATT) is being felt. Even as the Bilderberg group was meeting with 120 of the world's leading financiers and political leaders, GATT negotiators announced a "new spirit of cooperation" and determination to reach an agreement.

David Rockefeller and Kissinger praised the recent actions by Soviet leader Mikhail Gorbachev, whom they coach closely and to whom they have

easy access.

BUSH PREPARES TO POSTURE

Gorbachev announced that he needed a \$100 BILLION "gift" from the West--mostly American--to survive. Bush, a longtime Trilateralist dedicated to the global cause, could then posture for Americans by saying ".no, only approximately \$20 BILLION and only if Gorbachev behaves."

Two days after the Bilderberg meeting, on June 11, President Bush obligingly reversed himself--six weeks after curtsying to the "right wing" by proclaiming the Soviet Union "uncreditworthy"--and announced that the United States would guarantee \$1.5 billion in loans for the communists to buy grain. A "loan guarantee" has become almost synonymous with "gift".

Frank Murray, a journalist of stature long known to the SPOTLIGHT from his years with the defunct *Washington Evening Star*, wrote in the *Washington Times* that it was the first "of what is expected to be a series of steps to ease trade and give economic aid to Moscow."

The White House also reiterated its opposition to moves in Congress to send any aid directly to the republics of the Captive Nations, thereby strengthening their bid for freedom, without shoring up the crumbling walls of communism within the Soviet Union, with its domination of the Captive Nations perpetuated. [*You will note that as of this day (week) there are two more Soviet block nations who plan to effort to pull away--watch and see how it goes!*]

Secretary of State Baker was in Geneva on June 8, the second day of the three-day Bilderberg meeting, promising American dollars to Gorbachev and reaffirming U.S. abandonment of the Captive Nations. While it is known that high officials of the State and Defense Departments and the White House attended, it could not be learned if Baker was among the few arriving late, hidden behind a screen of guards. [*...or who was already in the building and kept from any contact with workers of the hosting hotel. I can reassure you that what and who you saw at the "victory" parade was NOT the most important replica of Bush and Quayle for they were also present in Baden-Baden!*]

The guards and all participants were instructed to respond to all inquiries regarding persons present, "I don't know."

This is said in German every time when the question is shouted in English, even by guards heard speaking fluent English.

Gorbachev, of course, wants to keep the Captive Nations enslaved as part of the Soviet Union. The United States is helping him by **taking the position that anticipated future billions of American tax dollars MUST GO TO THE KREMLIN TO AVOID THE "COMPLICATIONS" OF DEALING WITH 15 STATES THAT HAVE REGAINED THEIR SOVEREIGNTY.**

The Bilderbergers endorsed this sellout just days before America's annual Captive Nations Week, once the occasion for prayers for freedom of the enslaved peoples and tolling church bells.

End Quoting.

BUSY BUSHES

I think you should know that Mr. George Bush's private accounts and businesses are run in part by Prescott Bush, brother of President George. Please note that an investigation is under way in Tokyo because Prescott Bush is tied to the yakuza, a Japanese gangster group. Prescott Bush, who has **MAJOR INVESTMENTS IN RED CHINA--perhaps accounting for his brother's strong advocacy of most favored nation trade status for the communist slavemasters--** has links with Hodusho Sangyo, a real estate and investment company, which is tied to the Japanese underworld. So be it.

WRITE AND ASK "WHY"

The SPOTLIGHT has asked that you readers write these reporters and ask why they failed to cover the Bilderbergers' meeting in Baden-Baden, Germany. We will also give the addresses. Please share any responses with SPOTLIGHT at 300 Independence Ave., SE, Washington, DC 20003. If you get anything interesting we would appreciate sharing with our readers, also, and we shall forward the response to all mailing lists we can locate as well as radio and TV stations: Thank you.

Jack Anderson, c/o United Features Syndicate, 200 Park Avenue, NY 10166. Dan Rather, Morley Safer and Mike Wallace, CBS News Division, 524 West 57th Street, New York, NY 10019; Carl Bernstein and Peter Jennings, ABC News, American Broadcasting Co., 1330 Avenue of Americas, New York, NY 10019; Jack Nelson, Los Angeles Times, Times Mirror Square, Los Angeles, CA 90053; William Safire, New York Times, 229 West 43rd Street, New York, NY 10036;

George Will and Bob Woodward, Washington Post, 1150 15th Street NW, Washington, DC 20071; Tom Brokaw, NBC News, National Broadcasting Co., Inc., 30 Rockefeller Plaza, New York, NY 10020; William F. Buckley, Jr., National Review, 150 East 35th Street, New York, NY 10016; Michael Zahn, Milwaukee Journal, 333 West State Street, Milwaukee, WI 53201; Jim Ridgeway, Village Voice, 542 Broadway, New York, NY 10003; Robert Novak, c/o Associated Features, 9501 Harrow Hill Lane, Burke, VA 22015

You think they just didn't know? Come now--they were notified weeks in advance on at least five occasions and finally daily prior to and during the meeting. Could something be rotten in the press and media? Seems to me these great insightful "leaders" of your wondrous nation are on the air constantly and even have elaborate forums on CNN and elsewhere regularly. This is such a tiny list it is sickening but it will give you the picture! Now America, you can sit and wait and, now, I believe you have to know that which is going to happen to you! You had best check your "rear" for you have had it exposed by the head in the dirt until it is in very bad condition.

AUSTRALIAN CATASTROPHE.

You sit rather smugly in America saying "...prove it to me with something else!" No, you now takes that which you sees for that's what you gets! Chaos is everywhere and desperation is tragic--you 'ones MUST share responsibility. While Lizzie and Maggie (Majors is nothing but a wimpy "yes-man") are sporting around to hotsy-totsy breakfasts deciding your fate, and attending the horses, in Britain's own

protectorates and colonies the people are in desperate straits.

On June 2nd Australian Farm protesters locked up the Agriculture Minister of the state of New South Wales in a desperate action to dramatize the impact of low wheat prices and the farm crisis. Farmers took the state official on a tour, ushered him into a shed, locked him in, buried the shed under loads of wheat, and held him there a few hours before releasing him.

Elsewhere in New South Wales, in one locale alone, seven farmers have committed suicide. Prices for wool and wheat--leading exports of Australia--are at levels so low that farmers are plunged into financial crisis. Protest actions have swept the country since May--the planting time for winter wheat in the Southern Hemisphere.

Ian Murphy, who runs one of the largest sheep stations in Australia, has just released a new call for emergency action, which begins with the headline, "I accuse the Hawke-Keating Socialist Regime..." and charges that the government is "promoting and forcing the New World Order onto farmers to control food and other agricultural product prices." Murphy demands "that federal politicians halt all home, farm, and business foreclosures by banks and money lending institutions."

You think "It can't happen in America"? Ask the farmers who have lost their lands! Ask the millions now in bankruptcy because of no jobs and no ability to make mortgage payments! You are in serious and irreversible circumstance and if you allow loss of your Constitution--pray for a quick end to your misery--AIDS and starvation is a very sad way to die.

Ask Ethiopians about starvation:

MILLIONS OF ETHIOPIANS TO DIE IN "NEW WORLD ORDER"

June 4: The peoples of northeast Africa are getting a taste of what George Bush's "New World Order" is all about. Under the orchestration of the U.S. State Department and with backup from Great Britain and Israel, the nations of the Horn of Africa are being split into small tribal and ethnic-based entities, and millions, if not tens of millions, are being sentenced to die by famine and disease.

A new era began in this region May 27, during U.S.-mediated talks in London involving the factions in Ethiopia's years-long civil wars. As the talks began, U.S. State Department Undersecretary for African Affairs Herman Cohen suddenly pulled the plug on the army-led interim regime in Addis Ababa, headed by Lt-Gen. Tesfiye, which had just taken power from the dictator Haile Mariam Mengistu. Cohen authorized the Ethiopian Peoples Revolutionary Democratic Front (EPRDF), based on the Tigray ethnic group to take over power, and gave the nod to the Eritrean Peoples Liberation Front to set up the infrastructure for "independence" in Eritrea. Tesfiye denounced the deal.

Cohen said he was acting to "stabilize" the situation, but that was a lie. Within 48 hours of his intervention, EPRDF forces had massacred demonstrators in Addis Ababa....hundreds died.

The preceding was a quote and I use it to ask you some questions. How is it that a man with an ethnic label of "Cohen" is running Ethiopia? Oh, yes, I now remember--there are a lot of "Jews" which are being efforted at removal to save them

and return them to Israel. How can this be?

Could it be that the Israelis are now going to have to admit that they are not Semitic people? You see, "Semite" means from the tribe of Shem. BUT--THE ETHIOPIANS COME FROM THE TRIBE OF CAIN--SO CANNOT BE SEMITES!!!! I suggest you start watching BOTH SIDES OF THE ISRAELI face masks or you are going to be HAD worse than ever before! The so-called Israeli Jews are not Semites and you had best harken up!

CALL BUSH THE STERILIZER FOR HIS CRIMES IN BRAZIL

Here is another good one: June 3rd: Just as the chairman of this Physical Fitness Council, Arnold Schwarzenegger, is known as "The Terminator", President Bush is becoming known in Brazil and elsewhere in Ibero-America as "The Sterilizer", because of *his role* in spawning and enforcing a depopulation program that **HAS RESULTED IN THE STERILIZATION OF 44% (FORTY-FOUR PERCENT) OF BRAZIL'S FEMALE POPULATION.**

"There has been a process of mass sterilizations in Brazil and the great majority of those that have been sterilized are women between 15 and 54 years old, who don't even know that they have been sterilized," Brazilian Congresswoman Benedita da Silva said in an interview last week. "IT IS KNOWN THAT THE UNITED STATES HAD THE MAJOR ROLE IN INSTITUTING THESE POLICIES AND DEMANDING THAT THEY BE CARRIED OUT IN RETURN FOR AID," is the accusation! So be it.

PUBLIC SERVICE; WE
THANK YOU

We have received a document from one Edwin C. Hoelzen who manufactures Geodesic Structures, etc., in Arizona. He has efforted to get "editorial" information published and has encountered great difficulty and refusals. I believe we shall publish the material and I hope you all pay attention. ATTENTION! We thank you, Mr. Hoelzen.

I am annoyed by the Second Amendment Rights movement's UNDER-USE of its most IMPORTANT WEAPON in the fight against the Bleeding Heart Liberal Left and the NAZIS from the ALPHABET SOUP AGENCIES of the United States Government who would deny us our Constitutional Right to "KEEP AND BEAR ARMS". This WEAPON is the personal computer with a word processing program installed.

Unless those of you who have a personal computer act now, and use your weapon to protect your rights, YOU will ultimately be targeted for elimination because you own, or support the ownership of, firearms. Your elimination will not come from the mythological BATF or IRS agent kicking in your front door, but by the SYSTEMATIC INSERTION OF FALSE INFORMATION about you by the government into national databases, such as the NCIC computer, or the TRW credit reporting system.

What are you going to do when the COP who stops you for a routine traffic violation, gets the information on the computer screen in his patrol car that you are a convicted felon, wanted for shooting and killing police persons in three states, HIV (AIDS) positive, and "armed

and dangerous"?

The "New World Order" as promoted by the President will be upon us in 1992, "coincidentally" coinciding with the economic unification of Europe. "The New World Order Government of the Peoples Republic of America" has not considered several of the logical implications of declaring a large segment of it's otherwise law abiding citizens to be criminals under the "Brady Bill" [H.R. 715. 257] and the Violent Crime Control Act [Bush's Anticrime Bill].

After "The Government" has put a price on our head, what compelling interest do we have in NOT behaving like criminals? Guess who's INCOME TAXES will go up to provide the money to FINANCE our incarceration when we are caught?

I believe it speaks for itself!

BUSH BACKS
DEPOPULATION LOBBY

May 28th: The international neo-Malthusian movement has kicked off a new offensive to force massive reductions in global population, especially in the Third World.

New initiatives for dealing with the alleged threat of "overpopulation" have been put forth over the past several weeks by a wide variety of groups, ranging from official UN entities to private pro-zero-growth organizations.

The agenda for this latest assault on the human race is being set by the U.N., which has been playing an increasingly pivotal role in G. Bush's nightmarish "New World Order" since the Iraq-Kuwait crisis.

UN PROMOTES GENOCIDE

Two Key UN agencies, the UN Development Program (UNDP) and its affiliate, the United Nations Population Fund (UNFPA), have come out with reports this month insisting that population growth in the developing sector represents a major threat, and must be brought under control.

The UNFPA report laments that the world population rates continue to increase, and expresses particular dismay that "nearly all (95%) of this growth will be in developing countries." Instead of proposing development policies that would make it possible to accommodate these increased numbers, the agency calls for imposing "sustainable development"--a euphemism for zero economic growth--and says that such sustainable development requires a sharp decline in fertility. To achieve this, UNFPA recommends doubling the money spent on population control to \$9 BILLION by the year 2000.

A few weeks after the UNFPA study appeared, the UNDP published its "Human Development Report 1991", which 'was unveiled at a Washington press conference by UNDP administrator William Draper III. Draper is a close friend of President Bush; his father, William Draper, Jr., was not only a leading zero-growth fanatic in the 1950's and 1960's, but also endorsed the Nazi eugenics movement. Earlier this year, Draper III publicly stated that population control would be central to Bush's New World Order.

At his May 22 press conference, Draper claimed that population growth has led to a situation in which "the developing world is becoming a powder keg ready to

explode". Thus, Third World countries should spend their resources on population control, and not development programs.

Draper insisted that developing sector governments should stop spending money on what he called "extravagant prestige projects" (like the Aswan Dam), and instead focus on what he referred to as "the foundations of human development", namely, "primary education, preventive health care, and family planning". "This is where government is most productive. Not in mining, shipping, and building steel mills and cement factories," he said.

Draper called for realizing Bush's New World Order by embracing "a global commitment to building more caring societies" by focusing on several initial targets, including "access to family planning".

Contrary to Draper's claim that the UNDP wants to encourage Third World nations to put more resources into education, health, food, etc., its report stresses how to cut spending in these areas, suggesting privatization and cutbacks in food subsidies.

The report's key thrust, according to Draper, is its assertion that a "lack of political will--not financial resources" is the real cause behind "human neglect". If developing countries were to shift priorities away from "inefficient public enterprises", "prestige projects", and military spending, they could then "accommodate additional expenditure for human development" without foreign aid.

Tell that to the Third World countries which are currently spending a third or more of their entire GNP to service their **DEBT!**

Although Draper and the UNDP report alluded to the developing sector's huge debt burden--it now totals \$1.2 trillion, up from \$50 billion in 1970--as an impediment to progress, nowhere did they offer any real solution, aside from suggesting an inconsequential amount of debt forgiveness. Yet, it is this mountain of debt--not "prestige projects", or population expansion, or necessary defense spending--which accounts for the Third World's crisis.

THE ANTI-HUMAN COALITION

The private zero-growth apparatus is enthusiastically following the UN's lead. The day Draper unveiled the UNDP report, a coalition of environmentalist, animal rights, feminist, and population control groups held a press conference in Washington to "launch one of the most ambitious cooperative efforts ever undertaken to bring public attention to the devastating impacts of overpopulation."

More than 60 signers, including Paul "Population Bomb" Ehrlich, Linus Pauling, the Fund for the Feminist Majority, Dennis Hayes, the founder of "Earth Day", the World Wildlife Fund, People for the Ethical Treatment of Animals, and Zero Population Growth endorsed a "Priority Statement on Population" which claimed that the "increase in population and in resource consumption are basic causes of human suffering and environmental degradation and must become major priorities for national and international action."

The statement quoted George Bush's introduction to the 1973 book THE WORLD POPULATION CRISIS, in which he wrote that "one of the major challenges of the 1970's will be

to curb the world's fertility", and called on the President to "make population concerns a central focus of his foreign and domestic policy."

Spokesman Dale Didion said, "Now there are well over 5 billion people, the annual increase is more than 90 million, and George Bush is an international leader. We have lost much ground against overpopulation in the '80's; action is urgently needed."

On behalf of the committee that developed the statement, Didion transmitted a letter to President Bush stressing these issues.

So the plan is genocide, chelas, and you have to face the facts herein.

Dharma, enough for this sitting. I have committed to allow German audience and perhaps we shall devote the next couple of days to his work. I realize you have persons coming from a great distance to meet with me so we will have to work around the time element some way. I suggest that you get away for a while during each day for the long hours are taking toll. Thank you.

OUR NEWEST JOURNALS

**GOD SAID: LET THERE
BE LIGHT
AND CREATION BECAME**

**PLEIADES CONNECTION
VOL. II**

By Gyeorgos Ceres Hatonn

The thought of God is LIGHT.

LIGHT is all there is. ALL springs from, and returns to, LIGHT, the thought of God.

The "War in Heaven for Men's

souls" between God and Lucifer, the Light and the dark forces, cannot be comprehended without an understanding of the "physics" of the Universe.

Returning to God requires rising above the physical so dark forces' thrust is ever to ensnare man in the physical, fleshly, "things" of "wealth" and "power" through man's ego.

Shedding our attachments to those physical things, and "highs" associated with sex, drugs, alcohol, thrill/life-risking sports (including war), etc., requires KNOWING that there is more--something better.

This book, a primer, provides the basic understanding of what we are, where we come from and return to, why we are where we are and for what, and how to get the most from this experience.

And, it will help you begin to free yourself from the density and negativity of this experience to take that next step to your oneness with GOD/ATON, the ONE LIGHT.

Hatonn also keeps us up to date on critical National and World Events.

MATTER, ANTI-MATTER & WHAT'S THE MATTER By Gyeorgos Ceres Hatonn

Hatonn gives us much more information on a large number of topics in this JOURNAL and again he keeps us updated with the TRUTH about the latest news.

He includes many interesting comments about spaceships including certain specific frequencies pertaining to them and specific manifestations at certain areas of the earth grid system. Descriptions of their exterior and interiors are also given.

Some of the other topics he covers are: The importance of the new Challenger shuttle replacement - Robotoids, Synthetics and Neutrals - Little Gray Aliens - Continual Update on the Middle-East Situation - Bush and the trip to Paris which he denies - The purpose for the reported alien visit with Bush at Camp David - The history of money and why and how it has to be changed before economic and social problems can be solved - The plans for a new Central American canal using atomic explosions--SOON--and the severe consequences - 666 and the Bar Codes - An explanation of Creation, etc., etc.

NEWSLETTER/SEMINARS WITH GEORGE AND DESIREE GREEN

July 10, 7-10 PM \$20 Ramada Inn/Governor House, 621 S. Capitol Way, Olympia, Wash. Washington Room Call Germaine 206-458-2327.

July 11, 6:30-9:30 PM \$20 Woodmark Hotel, 1200 Carillon Point Kirkland, Wash. Call Joan 206-827-4636

July 13 7-10 PM \$20 Ramada Inn Topaz Room 3020 Blanshard St. Victoria, BC

July 15 7-10 PM \$20 Beban Park (Social Centre) 2300 Bowen Rd. Nanaimo, BC For tickets to the two BC seminars call 1-800-869 5868

SOME OF THE PHOENIX JOURNALS:

Sipapu Odyssey
And They Called His Name Immanuel, I Am Sananda
Skeletons In The Closet
R.R.P.P.*
*Rape, Ravage, Pillage and Plunder of the Phoenix
Rape of The Constitution
You Can Slay The Dragon
The Naked Phoenix

Blood And Ashes
Firestorm In Babylon
The Mossad Connection
Creation, The Sacred Universe
Pleiades Connection, Return Of The Phoenix Vol. I
Burnt Offerings and Blood-stained Sands
Shrouds Of The Seventh Seal
The Bitter Communion
Counterfeit Blessings
The Phoenix Operator-Owner Manual
Operation Shanstorm
End of the Masquerade
Matter Anti-Matter
Let There Be LIGHT

The Phoenix Express Vol's I & II (\$15)
The Phoenix Express Vol's III & IV (\$15)
The Phoenix Express Vol's V & VI (\$15)

The price is \$10 per JOURNAL, (EXCEPTING EXPRESS) 10% discount on orders of 4 or more. California residents add 6% sales tax. Add shipping, UPS \$3.25 and \$1.00 each additional or U.S. Mail \$2.50 for first title and \$1.00 each additional.

Write for Quantity Discount. Available from America West or your Local Distributor.

Express is \$20 per 13 ISSUES for U.S. & Canada (including back issues for current Volume) or \$75 per 52 ISSUES. FOREIGN is \$30 per 13 (1 Vol.) \$110 per 52 issues.

Send orders and Payments to: America West Distributors, P.O. Box 986, Tehachapi, CA. 93581.

For credit card orders or book catalog and sample newsletter call 1-800-729-4131. For personal inquiries or other purposes, please call 1/805-822-9655.

"As little as 100 letters received by any member of Congress on any issue is enough to send a powerful message that can change a senator or representative's vote"



PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS

A bulletin commenting on appropriate current news events, clarification of portions of the Journals and answers of a general nature to questions not found in the existing Journals.

PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS is published by America West Publishers, Inc. P.O. BOX 986 Tehachapi, CA. 93581. Subscription rate is \$20 per 13 issues or \$75 per 52 issues, First Class mailing. COPYRIGHT 1991 by America West Publishers, Inc. All rights reserved. Reproduction of this copyrighted material for private non-profit use is expressly encouraged, for commercial purposes it is strictly forbidden.

JULY 1991 VOLUME XIV NUMBER 6

**6/30/91 #1 HATONN
SUNDAY**

Hatonn present in Light and appreciation. Thank you who have called with confirmation for Dharma regarding the activities around the Los Angeles area during the past week as to earthquakes, etc. It is incredibly difficult to write that which we are giving in the midst of havoc when you have not knowledge whatsoever of personal backup. However, each time the truth is confirmed from alert or "inside" sources it is so greatly appreciated--it also gives us ability to coordinate that which they either cannot keep from the public and/or that which they are telling you-the-people about local things which are never allowed on national news or only mentioned in passing.

I do wish to clarify what I said regarding missiles and rocket launches, etc. The major "cover" was of a missile launched, after delay, of a radiation sensing device from Vandenberg yesterday. The cover was of a rocket "TESTING" of a Teledyne rocket booster on the 28th. One was to cover the other--see how that works out for you sleuths.

Now, as to sightings of craft in the area of the local location--yes, thank you, Eric, we kept several small craft in the immediate area as well as covering the ones who left the area for the "construction" business meeting. We kept direct and immediate protection surveillance on Dharma and the immediate participants for you have been under heavy "elf" attack and they have managed to knock out the computer system at least twice in the past few days. The point has been to cover the activities of the past week and disallow us to write of the current

happenings--that is why we utilized a battery powered audio recording to cover the immediate events. I needed documentation scattered into your hands but we would not have been able to put it through on the computer. It is still "alert" time so we will postpone for another day, at least, writing about the incidents. I just want to give appreciation to you who have watched and reported as you find out about things which coincide with that which we are outlaying to you, i.e. the earthquakes, etc.

You have several things which are preposterous taking place. Look at South Korea, and by the way, you here in present locale--note that our beloved friend from the military in South Korea has NOT been allowed to make his visit here. Further, all mail from and to has been intercepted. You are all but in full-out military war in South Korea and those soldiers there are in full alert and have been for months now. And what happens? In the company of Shultz, the South Korean President is in the U.S. yesterday and now, to offer full backing to Bush's New World Order! Serious indeed.

Note a few things said by Justice Marshall regarding his sudden "stepdown". He said, appropriately enough, when asked for his comments regarding George Bush: "I do not speak of the dead!" I tell you, chelas, no matter what you believe--you do not believe it seriously enough!

PLAYERS

There is no way to sort the players and allegiances and connections as the play is unfolding in its major form these days. Just know the Elite ALL want the same thing--and yet, there are at least three factions at play for differing

reasons of desiring power. Part of the unfolding and distractions are to keep you from seeing the tree for the forest and the other is that there are great actual differences in the groups involved. Do not concern yourself--KEEP YOUR EYE ON THE BALL--YOU MUST RETAIN YOUR CONSTITUTION!!! Note what you ARE told--i.e., "Mr. Bush does not need any further authority to go again into military action in Iraq--HE STILL HAS EXECUTIVE AUTHORITY TO ACT SINGULARLY AND UNILATERALLY ON BEHALF OF THE U.S. IRRESPECTIVE OF EVEN THE UNITED NATIONS!..." (Now, this is from a government announcement!)

SECRET PACT WITH ISRAEL TO VETO UN RESOLUTIONS

Harken up!! A secret White House effort to appease the Israeli government by offering IT A PERMANENT VETO OVER FUTURE UN RESOLUTIONS is now in place. This is causing a rift, actually, between Bush and his closest adviser, Secretary of State James Baker.

In the couple of days of "silenced" talks with visiting Israeli Foreign Minister David Levy, Bush PLEDGED THAT THE UNITED STATES WOULD VETO ANY FUTURE UN RESOLUTION ISRAEL DIDN'T LIKE, IF IN RETURN, THE MINISTATE WOULD MAINTAIN AT LEAST TOKEN PARTICIPATION IN THE MIDDLE EASTERN PEACE TALKS NOW BEING PROMOTED THROUGH WASHINGTON.

Baker stated that he was "distressed" and that he didn't see how such a thing could happen--i.e., "This will not stand!" You see, this is a commitment to "lease" your veto power in the UN

Security Council to an alien government.

Two things are happening herein and let me tell you what the big hoopla really is about. Militant supporters of the State of Israel in the United States are actually talking about all-out-war against both Bush and Baker because it is surfacing (whether actual or fabricated is 'unimportant') that the two privately shared an "intense dislike" of Israel--true so far! It will be coming forth in the "information press" very soon, probably within your next month, and get a lot of to-do over the publication of documents proving the above statement. You see, the Israeli faction wants to put Solarz in place as President. The opposition in the Democratic faction will run Rockefeller to lessen chances of Solarz gaining enough support. This will be a dandy political battle--maybe the "Mother of all battles"? These two, Bush and Baker, will be openly and loudly accused of coming into office with intense dislike for both France and Israel.

At any rate, at UN headquarters, for reasons which allow Bush to reclaim such a commitment when desirable, Bush has given away America's veto power--a key instrument of great-power influence, reserved for five members of the world forum--to a tiny, corrupt, excitable country.

The Arabs are now expected and have stated that they will pull away from the peace process and that would be the end of it if, in fact, the war is not reopened and the UN sucked in again. Meanwhile it is ONLY Gorbachev's groupies that support this New World Order of Bush and the Bankers, in the Soviet Union, and two things come to forefront in this instance: 1) to settle the issue while there is any possibility of winning--the U.S. must have a nuclear first strike--SOON or be prepared for the Soviets to reverse the attack if support for economic input is not adequately forthcoming. The coalition is so weak that it is not even expected to hold! Israel is now pushing its Khazarian taunting against the Soviet Union and passions are at boiling point and great eagerness is afoot to simply squash Israel. When that happens it will be free-for-all time and hence you can again look unto Revelation. You can expect the Mongol (Chinese element) horde to get on the side of squashing brother communists and you

have a dandy holocaust going.

I shall tell you about the fiasco and near oblivion you faced in 1980, for it was similar to all other outright plans for nuclear war by the U.S., etc. I have to continue to give you history for you don't seem to ever get the full truth laid forth for you in mass press wherein all of you can actually KNOW that which has transpired. I know it is hard to believe that thousands can be murdered in a place like Jonestown and then labeled an "evangelical" madness! It was a governmental-military massacre--by the United States Government! Call Hatonn that which you will--IT HAPPENED EXACTLY AS I HAVE TOLD YOU AND WE WILL REPUBLISH IT SOON IF YOU READERS DON'T WISH TO GO BACK AND READ IT FIRST. I WEARY OF YOU DAWDLING WHILE YOUR CIVILIZATION BURNS IN THE HELL OF DECEIT.

Well, over this Israeli "thing" you have advisers and Bush with locked horns--hence the attacks on Sununu; for there is bitter dispute among the "ranks" over this matter as Israel efforts to pull apart the close administration wall of power. The problem is how to placate Israel and its aggressive U.S. lobby, the most powerful alien-interest pressure group in history. There aren't even any denials of the veto-giveaway, chelas, so you had best look carefully at the writing on the wall. Sununu is of ARAB descent!

The ones who are involved from the sidelines are actually now referring to the UN Security Council as the "Insecurity Council". Ones such as Ambassador Ali Treiki, of Libya, for instance, are pressing for a statement from Washington's Administration prior to any further voting on any issue.

This is one of the final straws on the camel's back, friends, as far as American credibility before the world. It should be an interesting unfolding which I hope you ones will watch most closely--IF YOU HAVE TIME FOR THE UNFOLDING OF THIS ONE.

LIES, LIES AND MORE LIES

Every day in every way you MUST BE NOW SEEING that which was hidden from you. How is it that every day the contradictions blast louder and louder into the speaker system? While

the parades and celebrations go on in front of you over the "war being won"--the same speakers are telling you that Iraq had nuclear capability all the way along and in spite of the unleashing of horror upon the Iraqi populace--you MISSED THE WEAPONS SITES! Even the new reports on the war DO NOT SPEAK TO LOSSES OF POPULATION IN IRAQ THROUGH MURDER BY YOUR HANDS. Since you have no valid EXCUSE to go massacre more to pull off your dreadful schemes--you manufacture more lies and more lies, etc., even to stating that Saddam plans to again invade Kuwait! Will you sit still again? Will you allow this horror again?

What else do they tell you by actions? That they fully intend to murder the children and population of Iraq by keeping full blockade against Iraq "because of this so-called inspection violation"! I warn you the entire mass projection is total LIES, LIES AND MORE LIES!

Want to hear a truth? Let us tell you the story as outlaid by a returning Marine! I will omit his name for his security but it has been made public elsewhere so this can be verified.

This young man was a guard in the camp perimeters and was among the first moving into front line duty. He operated a small rocket launcher with the approximate capabilities as for guided missiles. This is a portable, shoulder-fired weapon that can be fired while the operator is lying down, it is about four feet long and has a scope and a spotting rifle so that the gunner can spot with bullet to see if he is on target before he lets his round go.

With that background, we will speak of a mission called Operation Troy, that these young Marines won't forget--EVER. Along with never forgetting the wondrous care and attention of the U.S. for your precious young lives. It was not intended that this group of Marines survive to tell their story!

OPERATION TROY

This was a top secret mission just inside Saudi Arabia on the border with Kuwait. Operation Troy was a psychological operation meant to confuse and distract the Iraqis. Well, it certainly confused and distracted the Marines of the United States. At one

point during the ground war, an entire DIVISION of about 20,000 Marines was pulled out of that border position and sent to another area. Since that left what would be termed a "hole in the defense" of the American and Joint Forces positions, the solution was a "deceptive mission". About 250 Marines--this young man included--were sent into the area with FAKE TANKS MADE OUT OF PLYWOOD AND HUM-VEES, A NEW KIND OF JEEP (Yes, that kind that your new Terminator has as a plaything). **THEIR TASK WAS TO DO ALL KINDS OF THINGS THAT WOULD MAKE IT SEEM AS THOUGH THEY WERE AN ENTIRE DIVISION.** (250 relative to 20,000? Not a very good ratio if I might comment from the standpoint of being one of the 250.)

While some Marines were driving the hum-vees, equipped with SPEAKERS AND BLARING THE SOUNDS OF THOUSANDS OF TANKS SCREECHING AROUND BACK AND FORTH in the desert, others were firing mortars into the Iraqi areas.

"On that operation," says XXX, "a lot of us felt pretty ripped off because they told us basically that we had been written off!"

If the Iraqis had offered any resistance, the marines would have been wiped out, he reported. "If anything had happened, we wouldn't have survived because we didn't have any transportation out of there! They told us before the whole operation that we probably would not come back!"

The 20-minute trip out to the line was in huge five-ton trucks. BUT, because there were only two trucks, the troops were transported in three trips and had no means of evacuation should a problem occur (which was duly noted and totally expected).

"A lot of chances were taken," he says, "and luckily the Iraqis didn't want to fight. They didn't fire back when we fired mortars on them. They were ready to give up. If they hadn't been, we would have been at their mercy because we didn't have a bit of transportation out of there."

MORE

Another memorable mission that was

scheduled during one of the last days of the war is one that fortunately got aborted. With about 40 other marines, he was selected for a mission that would take them through open desert space dotted with mine fields and machine gun nests to a tree line where they were to arouse what was expected to be about 50 Iraqis. Three cobra helicopters were sent on ahead--something very unusual for a mission of this nature. When the cobras got into a fight with over 300 Iraqis and nine tanks, they called back to the troops and told them to abort the mission. The Marines were already on the truck ready to be transported to the area.

From there this young man was put in a group caring for Iraqi prisoners of war. With the prisoners, he says, there was only one problem: the sheer numbers of them. The prisoners themselves were so cooperative that at one point, with only one soldier to guard about 1,000 prisoners, there were no problems. No one tried to escape; no one made loud noises; no one was disruptive.

Only once on a particularly cold and rainy night when soldiers threw a huge bundle of blankets into the middle of a very large group of prisoners did a small incident start among the men who were trying to get the blankets.

Some of the guards simply fired into the air to quiet the prisoners--and they got into trouble for doing so, with our own command.

It was noted that many strange things were taking place all around everywhere. The prisoners seemed to fear being returned to Iraq because they had put up no resistance but it was as if it were planned that way--and some of the POW's were just kids, like 14 year-old tank drivers, etc., and they just turned themselves in.

Do you readers feel as if your brains are in some kind of a vise which is squashing you? Well, you know who is turning the screws with their elite screwdrivers. You are dealing with insane actions of human deceivers and **YOUR TIME FOR ACTION IS ALL BUT EXPIRED!**

LITTLE SCENARIO FROM 1980

I will start in the middle and, later, after we have your attention, we will work backwards as Dharma has time

amidst writing on the Universal Order and Who and What God IS (a little insignificant subject in its own right, I suppose, as regarded by the accusations of readers as to "evil, satanic", etc.)

Remember that back in 1980 there was an ultimatum against Russia regarding the Olympics. Well, on February 20 that ultimatum by the U.S. against Russia expired. That same day *Pravda Tass* said that the Politburo member Mikhail Suslov had given a speech at a town on the Volga River (good for you, readers, it IS the same Khazarian "Volga"). The speech itself was actually a collective response by the Kremlin to American actions. The answer to the expiration of the Olympic ultimatum was, quote: "The Soviet people will not be intimidated." Then, America was described as using Afghanistan as a pretext for blackmail and threats. (By the way it was at the same time that the U.S. was supplying equipment, men and money to build highways from the Kremlin into Afghanistan WITH the Soviets). And in answer to that, Suslov said, quote: "The American government's actions will inflict damage mainly to the United States itself."

The Russians (I use the term wisely) planned to make those words come true. They planned to let the U.S. walk into one military trap following another. Each time they planned to let the Bolsheviks in America believe they were springing a surprise, but each time the Russians intended to be one step ahead--and they do, to this day, remain at least one step ahead of you!

Each time the Bolshevik dragon would show a fang, the Russians intended to pull it; and so as Suslov put it then, the American government's actions would inflict damage mainly to the United States itself. Of course, it was equally known that with your controlled press, the people (citizens) of America would never know.

The then new Russian master strategy was already at work. The Bolsheviks in the U.S. had already set in motion and set up an attempt for nuclear first strike against Russia in August, 1978! The secret planners of the American operation fully expected that the operation would lead to NUCLEAR WAR ONE before the end of January--but the operation was already in deep trouble.

First, Israeli-piloted American Submersible Aircraft in the White Sea and Caspian Sea (read that again for most of you are still in too much shock to swallow--it helps to breathe, too!) were blasted out of existence on January 20. I suggest you make a note that I tell you this information was available to you "inquiring minds" AT THE TIME!

I can't take time to describe the entire operation; suffice it to say that the important thing is that the Russians lured the American Subcraft into a trap, where they were destroyed; and their destruction took place under conditions which prevented the Bolsheviks from learning about it immediately. As a result, other parts of the American nuclear strike plan were moving ahead.

American RPV's (remote controlled aircraft) were rushed to Sinkiang Province, Red China. (Remember from prior JOURNALS I have spoken of the importance of Sinkiang Province and, readers, if you haven't this information, I can only suggest you get back copies of the JOURNALS for I cannot repeat everything as I haven't time to keep up with daily new writings). These little planes were very, very special; they were relatively small and hard to spot, very fast, and able to outmaneuver any known antiaircraft missile. Like the Subcraft, the RPV's were essential to the attack plan, which was actually revealed to you in August 1978.

America's Ruling Circles were desperate to gain access to China's Sinkiang Province. This was the geographic key to the plan for using Americas RPV's to attack Russia's Cosmosphere installations in Siberia, but it took nearly a year and a half before China agreed to the plan. Oh, the lights are beginning to flicker?

The breakthrough came during the urgent trip to China, early in January of 1980, by the United States Secretary of Defense. Right away rumors surfaced in the news about a military alliance with Red China--you history buffs, please go look it up. Part of the price of the deal was for the U.S. to afford Red China "*most favored nation trade status*" immediately (sick yet?); and so as his trip to China ended, the White House suddenly started leaning on Congress to act fast. By January 20, China was given a guarantee that it would be passed; and four days later

your rubber-stamp House and Senate approved "most favored nation status" for Red China by overwhelming margins. The Bolshevik war planners in the U.S. *did not, however, even wait for the vote.*

The RPV's were on their way and landed in China on the 21st. There were 14 of them--seven were to be launched at Semipalatinsk where Russia's Cosmospheres and Particle Beam weapons were assembled. The other seven were to be launched at Novosibirsk, where the operational cosmosphere base was located; and each RPV carried a multimegaton hydrogen bomb with a cobalt jacket. In nuclear bombs lingo, they were extremely dirty bombs designed to blanket the target area with a deadly radiation for decades.

Now for you further "Inquiring Minds", yes, indeed, the "accident at Chernobyl" is completely entangled in all this mess and it is no accident that the incident is getting widespread repeat coverage in AMERICA this very week! I tell you, the elite play with deadly, deadly toys! People do not enter into the equation except as expendables.

Back to the plans: Four separate Russian groups were poised and waiting at the border for the RPV's. When they did arrive on January 21, the Russians waited only long enough to make sure all the RPV's were in place. Then around midnight that night, the Russians began moving in. Just in case, for backup if needed, there were also 45 Cosmospheres hovering over the area, but they were not needed as it turned out. The Russian Commandos achieved a complete surprise, and it was all over in a matter of minutes. The RPV's were all blown up and the camp was overrun.

In November of 1978 a secret Russian missile base in Guyana (remember Guyana?), about which you had been warned about for four years earlier, was destroyed. Joint American and Israeli Commando forces took the base by storm and killed every single Russian on the base. This was covered by the sham of Jonestown. Well, the Russians evened the score (they always do), by wiping out the secret American RPV base in Sinkiang Province, China, and not one member of the joint American and Israeli forces at the base were spared.

Don't you ones LISTEN? Just this week "they" returned four supposedly MIA's from Asia and the big boys let it slip that there are over nine thousand (9,000) unaccounted for, missing persons! Is it not time you ones started demanding, and getting, some FACTS?

As the Chinese dawn broke over the smoldering ruins of the American RPV base, January 23rd was making its own way around the globe. That evening the latest replica for the late President Jimmy Carter was scheduled to be on television. It was to be a tough speech, setting the stage for war itself to erupt within days, but the Bolshevik military planners in America were in a state of upheaval. The RPV operation in China had turned into a disaster, so it was obvious that the Russians were now on the alert. The decision was made to freeze all other parts of their nuclear first-strike operation to assess the situation. Coded signals were flashed to the nonexistent Subcraft in the White and Caspian Seas to continue "holding" at their final check points.

At the same time, another Subcraft operation was getting under way in the Black Sea. Twenty-nine (29) Subcraft were involved, and all were ordered to stop in their tracks and await further orders. The Black Sea Subcraft operation was not a part of the original plan which was revealed in about 1988--to you-the-people, from us, but during that time Russia's Particle Beam weapons program had caused additional targets to be added to the Bolshevik first-strike plan. Three of the most important new targets were Kharkov, Voronezh, and Kazan (sound familiar--you who still doubt existence of Khazars? These are names coming directly FROM "KHAZAR"). The first two were to be attacked from the Black Sea; the third target, Kazan, was to be approached from the Caspian by Subcraft, using the huge Volga River.

When the Black Sea Subcraft were ordered to halt on January 23, many were still close to their bases in northern Turkey. Eleven Subcraft were arranged along Russia's Crimean seacoast, but the rest were still in Turkish waters. That presented the Russians with somewhat of a dilemma for they preferred not to use their most important weapons where they could be observed in action but it soon became clear to the Russians that the Bolsheviks were getting cold feet and

would shortly order the Subcraft back to their bases. Soon after night fell across the Black Sea on January 23, the Russian High Command gave the order to attack the Subcraft. There were 92 Cosmospheres hovering over the Black Sea at that time. Each Subcraft was being tracked continuously by at least three cosmospheres using their Psychoenergetic Range-finding equipment--that is, PRF.

When the attack order was given, selective cosmospheres started firing their Charged Particle Beam weapons downward into the sea far below them. Each Subcraft was resting motionless a short distance underwater, not nearly deep enough to avoid destruction; and so each Subcraft erupted briefly into a brilliant cloud of steam and debris. Then the sea was dark once again. Chance observers ashore and on ships saw nothing more than a brief intense light on a distant horizon--a spark that disappeared as quickly as it had appeared and no cause was ever presented to the public for such phenomenon--not unlike your recent earthquakes!!! But to the Bolshevik war planners in America, those brief sparks on the horizon spelled disaster. They meant that all those nuclear-armed Subcraft in the Black Sea would not be available for a second try later on--and the Bolsheviks then guessed correctly that the same was true of the Subcraft in the White and Caspian Seas. Ah yes, now that you mention it--I do believe the ones who made judgment errors at Chernobyl were put away for life! *And yes indeed--we DO have to give you Truth in small segments for the whole is absolutely unimaginable!!!*

The destruction of the Subcraft in the Black Sea took place just after 4:00 P.M. A few short hours later the so-called Carter Doctrine was proclaimed in the "State of the Union" speech on your television for public consumption. The United States was still talking tough, threatening to use military force in the Persian Gulf; but later that same evening, January 23, it was the Russians who were doing the really tough talking, out of the public eye. (What do you suppose is being said regarding the new threat to use military assault against Iraq? You just brought all your soldiers home--DIDN'T YOU? Or, did you? What actually IS happening? YOU DO NOT KNOW, DO YOU?!!?)

Well, Soviet Ambassador Anatoly Dobrynin suddenly arrived at the State Department for an unexpected late night meeting. There he met for an hour and a half with the top-level representative of the Bolsheviks. Dobrynin is famous for the beaming smile he always wears, but he certainly stopped smiling as soon as the meeting began. Speaking with icy precision, he confirmed that Russia had destroyed the American Subcraft AND RPV's. He also called attention to an unpublicized disaster earlier that day near northern Greece in the Aegean Sea.

Ah ha! A hush-hush "oil rig", so-called, had been at work under Norwegian and American control, using German and Dutch workers; but THAT DAY the rig had suddenly gone up in flames, killing EVERYONE aboard. Dobrynin explained that Russia had known what the rig was up to and did not approve. It was preparing to plant nuclear missiles on the ocean floor to be aimed at the heart of Russia. The Russians had waited until the missiles were aboard the platform ready for planting--then a trio of Cosmospheres overhead had destroyed platform, missiles, and the crew, all at once.

Finally, Dobrynin added something which was intended to drive home the hopelessness of the Bolshevik war plans. He revealed that Russia knew that there was one more element in the overall first-strike plan which was still under way. A tiny force of four more Subcraft were moving into the Baltic Sea armed with cobalt bombs. They were a suicide force and they were all heading for a single target--Moscow. They were to approach Russia's Baltic Sea coast under water until they arrived at widely separated points near Kaliningrad, Riga, and Leningrad. Then when the order came, the plan was for them to surface and make the transition to flight configuration. From there, their mission called for them to take off, arming their cobalt bombs for detonation on impact. Flying their super-quiet Subcraft at tree-top height, their mission called for them to get as close as possible to Moscow before being shot down. As each suicide Subcraft crashed in flames, the cobalt bomb it was carrying would detonate automatically. The Bolshevik war planners in the U.S. did not expect that any of them would actually reach Moscow, but they were confident that they would get close

enough to do the job.

The ground-level detonation of four cobalt bombs would send an enormous cloud of deadly radioactive fallout drifting eastward, and the Bolsheviks in the U.S. were sure that Moscow, the nerve center of Russia, would not survive. By administering a giant dose of radioactive poison, the Bolsheviks were planning to turn Moscow into a giant Jonestown of silent death. Dobrynin described it all during the meeting. Then he revealed that Russia was tracking all four suicide Subcraft. He proved it by giving their exact locations; then he said: "I am instructed to inform you that you are now invited to attempt to save these four machines from destruction if you can. You may try to hide them or protect them in any way you choose--you will discover that you cannot. Promptly at 1:00 P.M. Eastern Standard Time tomorrow, twelve hours from now, they will all cease to exist."

The next day, January 24, the Russians made good their threat. One Suicide Subcraft was near the Russian Baltic coast itself, close to Kaliningrad; another was well to the west near the border between East Germany and Poland where it strikes the coast; the third was far to the north, 30 miles west-northwest of Pori, Finland; and the fourth was clear outside the Baltic, about 70 miles north-northwest of Bergen, Norway--but all four were blasted simultaneously by the cosmospheres hovering in the sky above them.

The destruction of the suicide Subcraft with their cobalt bombs marked the end of the abortive first-strike operations for that particular time frame. It was a total defeat for the U.S., while Russia did not receive so much as a scratch; and its ramifications were widespread. For example, the debacle in Sinkiang Province was a major shock to China. It revived the arguments within Chinese ruling circles that the U.S. is a paper tiger, and the Chinese military commanders who were involved in the Sinkiang affair were in deep trouble, to say the least. There were major reshuffles in the Chinese military and Russia unseated all the Bolshevik leaders of China.

Now, since I do not wish to launch off on another subject at this writing I will just add this note, since you are all in a dither about whether or not there were

trips regarding the hostages in April, 1980, by Bush, etc. Let's smoke this grass for a minute and see how it chokes you: On February 24, 1980, confirmed proof was put forth that the infamous Ayatollah Khomeini was in the hospital and would see no visitors until further notice, including all religious and political leaders. The doctors reported he had been over-taxed; **BUT THE REAL REASON WAS THAT THE AYATOLLAH KHOMEINI WAS ASSASSINATED AND REPLACED BY A DOUBLE.** HE WAS SHOT ABOVE THE LEFT EYE--AND KILLED--DEAD.

Do you dear ones still wish to cast stones and proclaim that your enemies might be "little gray aliens" from "somewhere out there". *You are in more danger this day, June 30, 1991, than any time in the history of your planet--keep your eyes open and I suggest you pray a lot because that is the ONLY PROTECTION allowed you!!!*

Dharma, you have had enough for one sitting. Thank you, for we can do no more than place the information on the banquet table--he who partakes is welcome and he who refuses, is also welcome. So be it and Salu.

6/30/91 #2 HATONN

I have asked to be allowed to write enough to finish the Express started earlier so that when I finish writing on the Bank Laundering scams, the material will not be in separation.

THE POWER PLAY

It is important that you ones be aware right now, of the seriousness of the nuclear threat. It is not by accident that Germain is writing JOURNALS dealing with life and death and suicide by atomic means. You are already destroying your populations in a most heinous manner through atomic means without blowing yourselves away. But it looks like the Elite don't mind doing that, either, if it means winning the power struggle. It should be obvious, however, that most of the Elistit "Bankers" would as soon wipe out populations through medical means, starvation, etc., for they really don't gain in the same manner as the "anti-Christ" faction wins. They need all the wondrous "stuff" gained by gaining the worldly assets--the anti-Christ just wants everything to fall into de-

struction to spite God and he cares not how it is accomplished. Either way--the Elite top few have protections in place and are pretty much ready for anything.

So, why do I feel a need to speak of things back in the late 1970's and 80's? Because if you watch what is happening you will see major correlations in events. Dear ones, note that which is being TALKED about this day. Things like Afghanistan, the Iranian situation including the activities of the Shah in addition to other incidents taking place in and around Paris in the politically associated arena. Oberli and Dharma both thought I had created an error when I referred to meetings in Paris regarding the hostages in "April"; no, I meant it--secret meetings were being held right along and, after the Ayatollah was replaced, things immediately began to unfold because the ones who set up the assassination would be the very ones who would go in and deal over the hostages. And remember (see above) the Ayatollah was taken out and replaced around the 23rd of Feb., 1980. There were several meetings which included Bush during the time prior to the biggie you ones speak of in the press which is just now coming under attention. There was a tremendous hotbed of intrigue already well under way.

Remember all the shifting of the Shah and then his untimely death from "illness" after he made it to the U.S.? Please, chelas, don't disappoint me by acting shocked over these revelations--they are old hat.

Let us look briefly at a few incidents which occurred just during mid-winter of 79/80. For example, the alleged former Shah of Iran had made sudden surprise moves--first to Texas, then to PANAMA. The world had been jolted by a radical change in the behavior of Russia, starting with massive intervention in Afghanistan. Even more startling, the U.S. was answering Russia with the revival of the Cold War. (You didn't REALLY think the disagreements have ended, did you?)

Meanwhile, and harken up for repeats of same, as is happening with so many other things: gold skyrocketed higher and higher in panic buying and the dark cloud of the expanding Iran crisis was hanging like that sword on the thread above the neck. Let us look

backwards a bit and see the similarities--and, you can expect the same reactions any moment, from skyrocketing gold prices to total monetary collapse or another war which is a MUST to forestall preempting plans on the schedule projected.

The picture was something like this: Gold prices streaking upward, the Iran crisis was escalating out of all bounds and, internationally, the climate had undergone dramatic changes in all directions. The blue skies of peace and prosperity were fading rapidly. Suddenly the atmosphere was filled with the smell of approaching war, and the events in the headlines were only a pale shadow of what was taking place behind the scenes. The most important incidents had taken place right in the U.S. and in Russia.

In the U.S. powerful forces who were bent on war were fast gaining the upper hand. In Russia the "peace faction" in the Kremlin had been toppled from power!!! It had begun as a family squabble among the secret New Christian rulers of Russia, and it ended in tragedy for some. The result was a return to power by the hardliners among the secret sect that would rule Russia. You were headed right down that road to Thermonuclear War as spoken of prior to this. The hardliners, however, in the Kremlin were members of the same religious group as the "peace faction" and disagreed on only one major point. The "peace faction", who were known as the "White Doves", believed nuclear war must be prevented if it was humanly possible. By contrast, the hard-liners believed nuclear war was inevitable; so their guiding military strategy was not to prevent nuclear war indefinitely but WIN IT!

SHAH OF IRAN

So let us look at the scenario starting on January 17th as millions of you Americans tuned in the ABC television program "20/20". The program that night presented a heavily-edited interview by the British television personality David Frost. The person interviewed was said to be the former Shah of Iran. The individual you saw on the David Frost interview looked, sounded, and acted pretty much like the Shah--unless you knew the Shah. But oops, he looked ever so much healthier than the sickly-looking Shah in New York some short weeks prior. This was true even though news re-

ports had been saying the Shah's condition was rapidly deteriorating. Almost every time he answered a question the face became expressionless, and the eyes frozen into a glassy stare. He spoke slowly, haltingly, as if groping around in a very faded, fuzzy memory to find the answers to the inquiries. Time after time he just gave up and simply said, "I can't remember that."

Later that same evening ABC presented its nightly special on the Iran crisis--similar to the daily blast about the Gulf War of late. The program began with some follow-up discussion of the David Frost interview program. Dr. Joseph Sisco, former Under-Secretary of State, was among those asked for his reactions to the interview. Sisco appeared to be shaken by what he had seen. He said the Shah he knew had always been able to discuss the intricacies of geopolitics, not only as they affected the Persian Gulf but world-wide. By contrast, the man he saw on the David Frost interview was, "Uncertain in his speech; a completely different man from the one I knew."

The individual interviewed by David Frost in Panama was, of course, not the Shah at all, in fact he was not even human. It was the newly released kind of living robot, known as a "synthetic automaton", or more briefly, a "Synthetic".

REPLICAS

They were being deployed as a tool of intrigue by the warlike Bolsheviks in the U.S. They were the Bolshevik answer to the other type of biological robot which the Russians began deploying earlier in 1979. The Russian type is known as an "Organic Robotoid", and both the Robotoids and the Synthetics were remarkable creatures and have only been continuously upgraded since.

By the way--how many of you remember the announcement of the Israelis creating totally "new life" in a test tube (a type of virus construction from DNA--in 1952)? This was in Tel Aviv, so don't go to sleep on me, please.

The replicas (Robotoids and Synthetics) were truly remarkable at that time and still are--even more remarkable as presented unto you now. We have spoken of these at great detail

prior to this so let us move on quickly. They are manufactured by radically different technologies; but they have one thing in common--they are both artificial life-forms which live and breathe but have to be programmed like computers, and they are the products of many decades of spectacular scientific unfolding which took place COMPLETELY in secrecy out of public view and without allowed press coverage. Robotoids and synthetics remain to this time perhaps the most secret of all Intelligence Weapons.

Their most critical feature is their biological computer brain. In that regard, the Russian Robotoids were far superior to the Bolshevik Synthetics. That's because of their holographic brain. The Synthetics contained a quite low brain quality. The actions of the Shah on that program points up that of which I speak now. Synthetics easily pass for human beings, but they act dull-witted compared to the humans which they simulate (I'm sure you can give more examples from your own witness). When Frost interviewed the Synthetic "double" for the former Shah, he no doubt thought he was talking with the real thing; but by that time the original Shah had been dead for well over a month. The Shah was murdered in the morning hours of Sunday, December 2, 1979.

The once mighty Shah arrived in New York quite healthy but needing some "surgery", as was reported. He did undergo "medical treatment" but not what you or "HE" expected and the little surgical procedure touted could have been easily done anywhere. He was a mere pawn in a very deadly world-wide game of life/death chess. For more than two years a secret war had been already in progress between the new rulers of Russia and the overthrown former rulers of Russia, the Bolsheviks. Having been expelled from Russia by the tens of thousands, the old Bolsheviks had been flocking mainly to the United States. They were and are in a rage to strike back at Russia, and they plan to do it using America's military power.

So a new Bolshevik revolution had gotten under way without fanfare in the U.S. This faction is still in a hidden frenzy to throw America's military might at Russia. The Bolshevik war plan is based on an American nuclear first strike against Russia; the chain of events leading up to the first strike was

to begin with a crisis over Iran and it came off right on schedule. Funny thing about planned crises--you see, the identical pattern was set up again over Iraq and Russia didn't come to the war! Indeed, indeed--the Zionists are really ticked off and now have to stage some more upsets--but that should be easy enough for the tricksters have all your money, America, and you are stockpiling nuclear and other weapons in Israel and all manner of other goodies. But, on the other hand, as the old saying goes, could your own Elite desire that somehow Russia and Israel get goaded into their own war? Well, I leave you to ponder it--for you are at the time of Armageddon, old friends, and what you sees is definitely NOT WHAT YOUZE GETS!

These factions have been setting up their world take-over since the beginning of the planet--long before they integrated into the Bankers' Cartel, so you had better get a bit nervous and pray they can keep it out of your doorway! So be it.

ASSK

Reminder to America West. After the last blast from ASSK to all their mailing list and the insults we have endured over that last barrage--I recall asking that a demand be sent to cause them to print information regarding where their readers could get information from America West. All information as to how to get the JOURNAL and/or EXPRESS material was deliberately omitted and is refused to be given out by phone. I again ask that you get on with a requirement, and follow-up proof of press, that the information be printed and distributed to every one who received the ASSK document. I appreciate the advertising; I simply demand that readers have access to the material in point. If ASSK wishes to assume ownership of our material I welcome their input but I insist proof that all members making such claims present themselves having studied every word written by our speakers. I fear that nonsense written by one Brother Philip and claimed by Sister is, at best, Williamson's plagiarism and not mine or Sananda's. We, further, have absolutely no interest in the material of the "Andes", "Places of the Lion" (for most is pure fabrication from onset of information) and/or Tiahuanaco Prophecies by anyone. I think we might be getting a glimmer

of the truth of the accusations? God stands forth without shroud of anonymous accusations and/or hidden gibes. He has no royal orders or special beings of some kind or another of "royalty". There is not "my Sananda" or "their Sananda" nor "her Hatonn/Aton" vs. "someone-else's Hatonn/Aton"--THERE IS ONLY ONE! SO BE IT. I WOULD SUGGEST, FURTHER, THAT SINCE TIME HAS OBVIOUSLY ELAPSED THAT YOU SUGGEST THAT TED REPEAT THE MAILING IN FULL--ALONG WITH DOCUMENT INFORMATION. PERHAPS YOU MIGHT LIKE HIM TO MAIL THE SAME TO OTHER MAILING LISTS AS WELL. WE DO NOT HIDE BEHIND FACADES NOR SPEAKERS--I SHALL MEET WITH ANY SPEAKER THEY WISH TO PRODUCE FROM BEHIND THE RECEIVER'S MOUTH--VIA THAT RECEIVER'S MOUTH--PUBLICLY.

I believe you nice earth people have been somehow misled regarding the demeanor and projection of pious stupidity as touted by the many receivers who project their own image or perceptions. God is neither pious nor non-passionate and He will react in a manner befitting a CREATOR and not as a royal pig with mush in its mouth. Now, I suggest you ones please remove the mush from your ears and HEAR for your world is in desperate circumstance and if these ones who continue with the rock blasts fail to notify you of same, I pity you all who refuse to see Truth as it is being unfolded unto you. The choice is yours but I DO DEMAND that the choice for obtaining the material be made available to you and then you can do whatever you choose about same.

Hatonn to clear.

Do I strike all that accused of "FEAR" in your hearts? Ah so--I suggest then, that you get all the information for we also tell you WHAT TO DO ABOUT YOUR FLIGHT! KNOWLEDGE IN TRUTH IS THE ONLY THING WHICH WILL DISSOLVE THE FEAR AND SHOW YOU THE WAY. THE WAYSHOWERS ARE AGAIN PRESENT TO SHOW YOU THE WAY, THE OPENING OF EYES, HOWEVER, IS UP TO YOU! SALU.

OUR NEWEST JOURNALS

GOD SAID: LET THERE BE LIGHT

AND CREATION BECAME

PLEIADES CONNECTION VOL.

II

By Gyeorgos Ceres Hatonn

The thought of God is LIGHT.

LIGHT is all there is. ALL springs from, and returns to, LIGHT, the thought of God.

The "War in Heaven for Men's souls" between God and Lucifer, the Light and the dark forces, cannot be comprehended without an understanding of the "physics" of the Universe.

Returning to God requires rising above the physical so dark forces' thrust is ever to ensnare man in the physical, fleshly, "things" of "wealth" and "power" through man's ego.

Shedding our attachments to those physical things, and "highs" associated with sex, drugs, alcohol, thrill/life-risking sports (including war), etc., requires KNOWING that there is more--something better.

This book, a primer, provides the basic understanding of what we are, where we come from and return to, why we are where we are and for what, and how to get the most from this experience.

And, it will help you begin to free yourself from the density and negativity of this experience to take that next step to your oneness with GOD/ATON, the ONE LIGHT.

Hatonn also keeps us up to date on critical National and World Events.

NEWSLETTER/SEMINARS WITH GEORGE AND DESIREE GREEN

July 10, 7-10 PM \$20 Ramada Inn/Governor House, 621 S. Capitol Way, Olympia, Wash. Washington Room Call Germaine 206-458-2327.

July 11, 6:30-9:30 PM \$20 Woodmark Hotel, 1200 Carillon Point Kirkland, Wash. Call Joan 206-827-4636

July 13 7-10 PM \$20 Ramada Inn Topaz Room 3020 Blanshard St. Victoria, BC

July 15 7-10 PM \$20 Beban Park (Social Centre) 2300 Bowen Rd. Nanaimo, BC For tickets to the two BC seminars call 1-800-869 5868

SOME OF THE PHOENIX JOURNALS:

Sipapu Odyssey
And They Called His Name Immanuel,
I Am Sananda
Skeletons In The Closet
R.R.P.P.*
*Rape, Ravage, Pillage and
Plunder of the Phoenix
Rape of The Constitution
You Can Slay The Dragon
Blood And Ashes
Firestorm In Babylon
The Mossad Connection
Creation, The Sacred Universe
Pleiades Connection, Return Of The
Phoenix Vol. I
Burnt Offerings and Bloodstained
Sands
Shrouds Of The Seventh Seal
The Bitter Communion
Counterfeit Blessings
The Phoenix Operator-Owner Manual
Operation Shanstorm
End of the Masquerade
Matter Anti-Matter
Let There Be LIGHT

The Phoenix Express Vol's V & VI (\$15)

The price is \$10 per JOURNAL, (EXCEPTING EX-PRESS) 10% discount on orders of 4 or more. California residents add 6% sales tax. Add shipping, UPS \$3.25 and \$1.00 each additional or U.S. Mail \$2.50 for first title and \$1.00 each additional. Write for Quantity Discount. Available from America West or your Local Distributor.

Express is \$20 per 13 ISSUES for U.S. & Canada (including back issues for current Volume) or \$75 per 52 ISSUES. FOREIGN is \$30 per 13 (1 Vol.) \$110 per 52 issues.

Send orders and Payments to: America West Distributors, P.O. Box 986, Tehachapi, CA. 93581.

For credit card orders or book catalog and sample newsletter call 1-800-729-4131. For personal inquiries or other purposes, please call 1/805-822-9655.



PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS

A bulletin commenting on appropriate current news events, clarification of portions of the Journals and answers of a general nature to questions not found in the existing Journals.

PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS is published by America West Publishers, Inc. P.O. BOX 986 Tehachapi, CA. 93581. Subscription rate is \$20 per 13 issues or \$75 per 52 issues, First Class mailing. COPYRIGHT 1991 by America West Publishers, Inc. All rights reserved. Reproduction of this copyrighted material for private non-profit use is expressly encouraged, for commercial purposes it is strictly forbidden.

JULY 1991 VOLUME XIV NUMBER 7

6/29/91 #1 HATONN

SATURDAY

Hatonn present to commune. Dharma, know that you cannot see of the good you do in the face of the overwhelming barrage. Yes, there is painful truth to be confronted on EVERY front. And yes, others are writing about it but wherein do you think our beloved farmer in Northern Texas is going to get the news from within the American Forces Information Network? Where do you think the Armed Forces employee will get the international connection of the Swiss banks and the "secret U.S. circles including Chase Manhattan Bank"? Where will you get the information of the intended launch yesterday of the "booster rocket" (so-called, but lie) from Teledyne on the yesterday in the midst of a California earthquake? How, in fact, do you think the public readers will get the "important" information, the Alumni Board of Skull and Bones, the elite secret society at Yale University, has voted to admit women, a move that could help end a public rift between its members? Yes indeed, Bonesmen around the country, including President Bush, a 1948 Yale graduate, will soon receive ballots in which they will be asked to ratify the vote. In late May it was decided that "something" needed to be done! Of course this is what is wrong with your society, that public attention remains locked on such trash while your world is on the brink of murder by atomic methods and/or suicide by atomic means--take your pick. This is all at the hands of the same Group of Elite who actually do come out of

Skull and Bones or other branches of societies thereof. Please come back within my shield for it is dangerous out there where you are at this moment.

We will not respond herein to the painful letter received by ones at the "store" and by you, for of course the letter was aimed at Me and My crew, regarding the Catholic Church and the denouncing of you for your projection of items regarding Jesus the Christ NOT simply removing all blame and guilt while Man acts any way he chooses. So be it. We will take up the subject another day--simply pity the Man locked into his trap of disinformation.

You are getting another good look at such in Swaggart who is now being brought to court on legal grounds by an adversary of the same evangelical movement. What does "Jimmy" say? I refuse to make further comment on my actions for I am "...totally forgiven of all past indiscretions and 'all to come' for I have been washed in the blood of the lamb, Jesus Christ!" and he follows on--on international network--"I am in desperate need of funds--please contribute so that our ministry can continue and the college open on time." And then he goes forth and tells his congregation (on TV), to simply interrupt his sermon if you would be giving a Thousand Dollars or more to the ministry and we will praise God for you and your gift! Ah yes, we shall, if we physically can do so, get to full discussions of these matters but first, fires in your very society which will silence our work--MUST BE EXTINGUISHED.

You are now going to get one of the final nails in your coffins--the Anti-Crime Bill. Chelas, it is indeed adverse, that which is upon you. Remember that which we have written about prior to this--as war of massive measure is planned there are distractions of great magnitude in every portion of your globe which include wars, famine, terror and that which appears to be acts of God. Nay, nay--your Elite are efforting for the "Big One".

The banking system is ready to devour the world and you with it and still you cannot seem to see the overall whole for the attention to your own tiny plight. Do not take this as a negative statement from me--for you MUST begin in your own dooryard and yet, you must see the whole for only therein can you understand that I CANNOT HAVE ALL OF THE ANSWERS FOR YOU, NOR DO YOU UNDERSTAND WHY I GIVE YOU ASSISTANCE ONLY TO HAVE MOST OF YOU DENY THE INPUT AS RAVINGS OF AN INSANE MIND. THEN YOU DO FOOLISH THINGS--YOU MARCH RIGHT OUT AND "DEFY" ME--WHAT DO YOU WISH TO PROVE? THAT YOU CAN LOSE EVERYTHING IN YOUR WORLD IN "SPITE" OF ME AND THEN TURN ABOUT AND CAST YOUR BLAME UPON ME AND MY ONES FOR YOUR FAILURE TO ACT IN TIMELY MANNER? I REPEAT, DO WHATEVER YOU CHOOSE TO DO! MY COMMISSION IS ASSIST WHERE I CAN AND MY ONLY INPUT IS INFORMATION--NO MORE AND NO LESS!

You may speak of us as "cult", "strange group"--whatever. We are none of those things for we are no "group" at all, only patriots and God's servants efforting to fulfill our mission. So be it.

The biggest thrust this day is anger that your world didn't blow up by atomic holocaust yesterday because I kept the information flowing the entire time before, during and gave reasons "after" the earthquake near Los Angeles yesterday. If there is time today or tomorrow Dharma will take the message from the tape and print it for you. The tape has been shared with all in this location so that we will not have the final accusation of "after the fact you make tales". The information was given to George and he spoke of it yesterday in a noon radio interview.

Why can you not believe that which is invisible? How is it that because you cannot see radiation you feel you are not being slain by it? Right now! Dharma can hardly sit to this keyboard, the frequency beams are so severe, and several of our workers are actually to the point of such weakness that they need recovery time--and yet, the stresses only increase. You MUST COME INTO KNOWING. You must "see" beyond the visible and that which is under your noses for you are even missing that which is directly under your noses.

Look unto your news and see that which they do. From denying any capability of Hussein to have nuclear weapons--look what they tell you now and fully intend to go in and have another war--right there! Further, now it is pronounced that "that heinous monster Saddam" intends to again "invade" Kuwait. WAKE UP!!

I believe that you will find I told you these things which happened in California yesterday and the prior three days of airquakes and earthquake on a "very strange place in a very strange manner" were warnings and yet, you will note that, through incredible force, the Communists have put down the separation attempts of Slovenia and Croatia--by force. The edict of the Trilaterals and Bilderbergers was to "NOT ALLOW THE FIFTEEN

NATIONS OF THE SOVIET BLOCK TO PULL AWAY--AT ANY COST!" The noose is tight and suffocating you as a world.

ATOMIC WASTE

I will speak of this prior to Germain's next writing but look what they say **THIS DAY** regarding placement of nuclear waste. "It will be 10,000 to 20,000 years that these waste dumps will be deadly--how will we mark them for the generations to come?" No, I jest not! Further, "they" are efforting to work out something of "universal" nature to mark the areas and also to give the information to the "natives" who will hand down the information of location in "oral traditional storytelling".

LAUNDERING DOPE PROFITS/MONEY CENTER BANKS

The next largest barrage of denial against my information is that nothing such as this drug trade through the banks and government be true. "Nothing that large can be real or truth and why don't you go back to wherever you came from, Space-Pretender." We shall see about that, won't we? We have written on the basis of first-hand human information of ones who have been involved and now I am going to show you how the U.S. Money Center banks launder the profits from the drugs, starting with the Medellin Cartel because it gets worse and worse in Central and South America and from the Golden Triangle of Southeast Asia.

Let us go back to 1988 and testimony of one Ramon Millan Rodriguez, a former money manager for the Medellin cocaine cartel, before a Senate investigating committee (U.S.).

"The banks were never concerned with the sources of my mammoth cash assets...They were preoccupied only with making everything 'appear' proper. Most of the bank executives I dealt with regarded the law only as a matter of appearances--just like any other racketeer."

Throughout the past years the

money center banks have been willingly providing the key financial services that have transformed the underworld of dope smugglers and pushers into an international syndicate whose annual take is now measured in the tens, and even hundreds of billions of dollars. The plan now is to set up a system wherein the major cartel members do not even have to handle CASH but rather just set up a "computer" system of exchange. Only you-the-honest-people will have to account for cash and worry about currency and exchanges.

The global bankers and banking, as well as financial services industries have not only provided the "digestive system" of the drug monster, but, much to its own benefit, has consistently helped create the very social and political conditions that nourish it.

A former Miami narcotics detective, Roy Barker, has summed it up nicely as far back as March of 1988: *"The Federal Reserve, the IMF (International Monetary Fund) and the World Bank have a worse record on drugs than any doper I've ever arrested. They invade the debtor countries and snarl them with so many regulations, fees and duties, paperwork and red tape, that in the end most of the economy goes underground. And in that kind of setting, drugs become just part of a larger market and must live outside the law to survive."*

So, you don't like "Space-pretenders" giving you information? How about another supporting statement given to Roy Barker at hearing, by Dr. Casimir Villagran, an economist and intern in transnational finance with the UNITED NATIONS who absolutely agrees with Barker and adds:

"Whenever you are looking at an illegal business that must move back and forth over frontiers for its profit, you will see two distinct criminal enterprises. The first one involves hiding and smuggling the contraband; the second one deals with hiding and smuggling the money. DRUG TRAFFICKERS PERPETRATE THE FIRST CRIME UNDER PROTECTION OF GOVERNMENTAL COVERS,

WHILE THE BANKS HANDLE THE SECOND KIND UNDER THE SAME COVERS. The drug lords and the financial services industries are not just partners in crime; they are the two essential perpetrators who make this underworld run."

By the way, does anyone wonder how you are going to have a United Nations military service, etc.? How about who will fight in this new war against Iraq? Your boys, of course, those ones displaced from their "bases" which are being "closed", etc. The plan is to simply reopen them as United Nations operations, dress your soldiers up in blue berets and send them off again as U.N. soldiers--simple and clean without dirtying the hands of the patriotic Americans and/or the Elite Cartel or the Bush Administration--Sununu can then take UN planes for his golfing and coin-buying trips.

I apologize if I seem vindictive and irritable, provoked and testy this day but I am about to lose my scribe to total fatigue and overload--"burnout" I believe was the word used by the last tormentor--not of her, but this one didn't want to hear any more for he was in burnout with the information. It becomes appealing at times such as this to take my people and go home and let Earth Shan take her own way along with those aboard the sinking "ship". Our mission however, and commitment unto Creator Source, is to bring this word and allow Man to have it and then he can sink or swim--or fly with us according to his own path.

For you who are filled with pain that ones refuse to hear and see--let it go. Yours is to offer the information and then, I care not who is the person involved--you must release it unto God--you do not need to SELL GOD NOR TRUTH. Ours is to put it out there, Man's is to do that which he will with it. I have to tell you, chelas, that most of mankind will sink with the ship and there is nothing you can do about it! "Peace" does not mean "absence of pain"--it means exactly what it says--"at peace with that which you are--within". The Masters before you, have had total Peace within--and abundant earthly

agony and pain without--do not confuse the two. This is discipline for Dharma, for she did not agree to write when she "felt like it" or "liked the information" or "only if people don't insult me" or, or, or. SHE ASKED TO SERVE IN ANY WAY GOD COULD USE HER, ALL THE TIME AND ANY TIME--NOT JUST WHEN IT SUITED HER WHIMS OR CONVENIENCE. THEREFORE, IF WE NEED TO APPROACH THE SAME SUBJECT FROM A DIFFERENT PERSPECTIVE AND REPEAT, REPEAT AND REPEAT--SO SHALL IT BE. YOU CANNOT JUDGE WHICH WORDS WILL STRIKE THE STRINGS OF TRUTH WITHIN THE BREAST OF ONE WHO HAS NOT UNDERSTOOD BEFORE. GOD DOES NOT PULL AWAY FROM HIS PEOPLE--THEY PULL AWAY FROM HIM, AND STILL HE LEAVES THEM NOT! HOLD IT IN YOUR HEARTS.

As the mass of evidence has come to light in recent months, corroborating in minute detail the evidence of collusion between U.S. megabankers, narcotics traffickers, CIA and governments--the trade and laundering goes on at even greater amounts and ever enlarging circles. The very personages involved simply move to higher appointments within your governments and Elite societies of control and you simply raise them to high honors in your polls of popularity. In fact, I believe a good example of BS at its best is the planned great event of giving Powell and Schwarzkopf the gold medal of Freedom on July 3rd "as a fitting celebration of the 4th of July recognition of Freedom." Do you actually think Schwarzkopf's memoirs are worth \$5 million dollars with the babies and women dying by the hundreds of thousands in Iraq? Where are YOUR values?

Although a number of financial institutions thought to be laundering "dope money" have recently been charged with "failing to file cash transaction reports" on hundreds of huge deposits and withdrawals discovered by federal auditors, almost all of these banks have been, essentially, let off the hook after paying small fines or promising not to re-

peat the offense. There are plenty of other ways to do it without getting caught. I can tell you--the people right now that when the currency swap, etc., comes down, you will lose cash in massive amounts for you will have to tell the bullies why you carry cash and you will be accused of drug pushing if you have very much tucked away. These rules are made to CATCH YOU AND STRIP YOU OF ALL ASSETS AND POWER--NOT STOP THE CRIMINAL ELEMENTS WHICH WERE INVENTED AND NURTURED INTO BEING BY THE VERY ADMINISTRATION KILLING YOU.

Look at facts--to date, not one senior Wall Street banking executive has been indicted on the specific charges of working hand-in-hand with drug traffickers to launder their massive profits. Yet, as you will see from the following excerpts of sworn testimony from convicted money launderer and former Medellin cocaine cartel money manager Ramon Milian Rodriguez to Senator John Kerry's Senate Foreign Relations (which is enough to give you the reason ("Foreign Relations"?--remember the Council on Foreign Relations?), sub-committee, there is definitely plenty of solid, convincing proof and evidence to warrant a full-scale federal investigation of America's top banking industry officials...if the U.S. government ever decided to get serious about putting a real halt to the international narcotics trade INSTEAD OF RUNNING SAME.

Let us look at some of the information from "the horse's mouth" all the way back to February, 1988 (that is over three years past), Rodriguez began his testimony before the Senate sub-committee by detailing his lifestyle from 1979 to 1983, during which time he laundered over \$11 billion in drug profits for the Medellin cartel.

"My cut of the profits eventually reached about \$2 or \$3 million per month. At the peak of my career--I was 28 years old--I owned every type of sports car, Porches, Jaguars...I carried a minimum of \$2 to \$5 million in cash with me, in the trunk of whatever car I was

driving at the time. I hate to say that this was just my pocket money, but in reality, it was...I also used it to make payoffs...My suits were hand-tailored in Hong Kong--I enjoyed the very best of everything," Rodriguez told the sub-committee matter-of-factly. How many of you readers even remember the hearings?? They were broadcast on CSPAN--how many of you watched??

"...I had access to 40 or 50 aircraft IN THE U.S. at any one time, ranging from 747's on down," he continued. (And you pick on poor Mr. Sununu?) "I owned many of them outright, or on behalf of the cartel. We also had six helicopters, including Bell Rangers... Additionally, I owned plush residences in Miami, New York and Palm Springs," Rodriguez testified. "Truly though, I lived within my means, I guess you could say," he quipped light-heartedly to Sen. Kerry's committee.

When asked how the drug money was collected, once the drugs were sold in the U.S., Rodriguez explained calmly: "From 1979 on, we set up 'points of consolidation', let's call them 'safe houses', in Miami, New York, Chicago, San Francisco, Los Angeles, Dallas, Houston, New Orleans and other cities, using Colombian nationals to live in the safe house. Their sole purpose was to receive and count the money.

"There were always two safe houses per area. The first one, where couriers would deliver the money, then another, where the Cartel 'principal' lived. The money would be taken from the first safe house to the second safe house shortly after the courier left. So if any of the couriers were ever taken, they'd only be in a position to disclose the location of our first safe house, and we'd limit our losses.

"The money count was verified, and the money put in banking form--stamped, strapped in bundles and boxed--in the second safe house. It was often then transported to an air freight facility for the flight to Panama."

So you want to know why there

are occasional drug busts of massive size? Because you have to have some show of the game. Plus, you will never hear of what happens in the instances following initial TV spectaculars when all the kingpins have "gotten away" and only the little "troublemakers" have been blackmailed.

The testimony then continued, with Senators Kerry, Alfonse DeAmato and others asking the questions. Following is a compilation of some of the more interesting excerpts of the testimony:

Q: *Were these commercial flights you used to transport the money?*

A: We used Eastern Airlines and Braniff. The boxes full of money were put on pallets, and loaded en masse for the flight to Panama...What you did, see, was pack the money in the middle, and ordinary-looking cargo all around it. Then, you strap it all together as one load...That's why it's so important to use an air freight company that has a license to consolidate air cargo shipments...that's a very valuable license.

Q: *Were you ever met by anyone upon landing in Panama?*

A: The money was always met on arrival. An armored vehicle, along with a Panamanian Defense Forces detail. We would have our agents strip the pallets, and take out the money. It was then loaded into the armored truck, and it would get delivered to the Banco Nacional de Panama, from where it could be wire-transferred back to any bank in America.

Q: *Were there any markings of identification on the armored vehicle?*

A: Yes...a quite well-known name...I wish I could think of it right now...oh yes, it was called Brinks.

Q: *Did you ever launder money through U.S. banks?*

A: Of course. I'd say about \$200 million every month, at least, in the U.S.

Q: *Over \$2 1/2 billion, at least, a year?!*

A: Yes.

Q: *Was any of this immense dope money ever invested inside the United States?*

A: Yes sir. In the U.S. I controlled, on behalf of the Cartel, hundreds of millions of dollars in assets like CD's, real estate, stocks, bonds, you name it...The Cartel had a very diversified portfolio.

Q: *Who have you dealt with? Let's lay it on the table. Give me a name of an American bank that 'courted' you.*

A: Virtually all of them. I've dealt with CitiBank, er ah, CitiCorp, Bank of America, First National Bank of Boston, and all sorts of others, which are the REAL MAJOR money banks. You just can't place that kind of money with some 'Ma and Pa' bank in Des Moines, Iowa...Basically, I handled most of my U.S. banking business in New York, right out of the headquarters.

Q: *Did these banks ever compete with each other for your drug money?*

A: Yes sir. As a matter of fact, we always played them one against the other. We'd say 'so-and-so will give us eight and a quarter percent. If you can't give me an eighth more, I'm taking my money.'

Q: *Well now, did the banks have any reason to know anything other than that this might be the representative of a foreign government with a lot of money to invest in the U.S.?*

A: In every instance the banks knew who they were dealing with...It's not like they didn't have any inkling of what the purpose was...Again, they had special representatives for people like me--representatives not found on the official listings in the bank directories.

This could go on and on but I think you get the point, readers. He went on to explain that he knew who the special representatives in the various U.S. banks he dealt with were, but only by "sight". As part of the agreement between him and the banks, he was never given their names--for security. He concluded this portion of his testimony by explaining: "You see there was

a very real reason for this kind of charade. We were breaking laws in a very big manner, and you always have to have plausible deniability. The New York banks are not fools."

I would guess not! These are the same ones who are going to now have restrictions of their participation in stocks, bonds (securities), insurance and other nasty little inconveniences legally removed by your congress! Yes, its the same old Cartel who plans to rule you and own EVERYTHING you have! Actually, they already do!

Rodriguez further testified that he would frequently take cash to these banks in suitcases, buying certificates of deposit in amounts of \$10 million to \$100 million apiece.

"Those CD's were then transferred to Panama by money couriers," related Rodriguez. "In fact, with the complicity of the banks, they were often 'booked offshore'--that is, the transactions were recorded as if I had purchased the CD's in Panama City. That enabled us to move huge sums through U.S. Customs with relative ease."

Once the money arrived in Panama, it was deposited in the branch office of the bank that had issued the original certificate, usually in the account of a "dummy" corporation.

"We had hundreds of paper companies registered in Panama, to facilitate money transfers," recounted Rodriguez. "Once I visited the office of a prosperous Panamanian attorney who handled dozens of such fronts for us. As is the custom there, I was served black coffee in tiny paper cups. When the office boy bent over to pour me a second cup, he splashed it on me. I flared up, and the lawyer said: 'Don't scold that kid--he is president of two of your Panamanian companies!' Ah so?!? La te da te da!

Once the money was deposited in Panama with the branch office of CitiBank or Bank of America, it was transferred back to the U.S. "The process was simple", Rodriguez testified. "CitiBank or

Chase Manhattan or whoever would ship the funds back to Miami and deposit them with the regional office of the U.S. Federal Reserve." From there, the road was open to invest the cash in real estate, stocks, mortgages or other profitable assets.

"I oversaw the recycling of more than \$11 billion in this manner in less than five years." Rodriguez added, "Myself alone".

As for the huge Wall Street money center banks Rodriguez named in his testimony, he concluded:

"I can tell you first-hand that they regard narcotics not as a crime problem, but as just another commercial venture."

And that, dear readers, is how the major U.S. money center banks--including the Federal Reserve--launder billions of dollars worth of narcotics profits for the drug barons and those within the U.S. government as well.

And you, dear ones, continue to pour billions into a phony "war on drugs" while the government laughs at you "all the way to the bank".

Let us have a break please.

6/30/91 #3 HATONN

THE INTERNATIONAL CONNECTION

Swiss Banks, Chase Manhattan and "Secret U.S. Circles": It is agreed by observers that, in every country concerned with the production, consumption, conversion or conveyance of illegal narcotics, the traffic is protected, if not organized, by highly placed personages, to all intents and purposes beyond the reach of the law. If the traffickers did not have what one of them has described as "protection in political and administrative circles", they would, by their own admission, be unable to operate with any efficiency.

Documentation of the roles of major U.S. money center banks in the laundering of billions of dollars in illegal narcotics profits had been hard hit by some daring and estab-

lishment-hated presses. It was not until late 1988, however, that the Federal Government even began to crack down on money-laundering through U.S. banks and it has been quite laughable since--except, of course, for the innocent cash carriers of the citizenry caught in the traps.

But let us look at what has gone on. Beginning on the west coast in October, 1988, the IRS subpoenaed documents from a number of California banks containing the records of electronic transfers of cash between them and banks in Hong Kong, Panama, the Bahamas, the Cayman Islands and the Netherlands Antilles. Does it strike you--the people a bit strange that it would, after all, be the privately owned police force of the Federal Reserve Private Corporation that would do the subpoenas?

Chief among those banks issued subpoenas were the Barclay's Bank of California, and Bank of America, which had already paid a \$4.7 million fine in 1986 for failure to report 17,000 cash transactions and transfers in excess of \$10,000 apiece, as required by D.C. Legislative law. But look what has happened: *The IRS has clamped a tight lid on this particular investigation.* But in November 1988, U.S. Customs, the Drug Enforcement Administration (DEA), and the Justice Department launched an equally "bold" strike against the "drug bankers", serving search and seizure warrants on 41 banks coast to coast--caused by the trap of the S&L scam-debacle which was surely surfacing through the cesspool.

This represented the first major nationwide federal sweep aimed at tracking down the deposits and investment portfolios managed for drug dealers by the banks.

Among the targets of this massive federal probe are such leading commercial banks as Manufacturer's Hanover Trust Co., the Marine Midland Bank, Chase Manhattan, Security Pacific National, Philadelphia National Bank, Wells Fargo, and, once again, Bank of America--which, by the way is owned by the Japanese.

Additionally, other major banks on the Federal Government's "hit list" reportedly include the Florida National Bank of Miami, California First Bank of Los Angeles, United National Bank of New York, and the NCNB National Bank of Florida.

Surprisingly, in spite of the overwhelming number of search and seizure warrants issued, and the Ivy League banking institutions involved, the U.S. news media clamped a blackout on these stories, as they have, with "guided" rare exception, on every major drug/money laundering scandal that has erupted over the past two years. And today CNN (and Ted Turner) is THE LARGEST NETWORK OF DECEIVING OF ALL.

These supposed "investigations" are still underway. The results, if ever made public, are sure to rock the entire financial and political world. The system cannot survive the collapsing effect of such disclosure. This is WHY you ones must realize that your time for care of your assets is indeed short. The economic structure must be totally within control of the system prior to such collapse and, therefore, you can almost count the days available to you for action for they plan the currency adjustments prior to allowing collapse.

THE SWISS AFFAIR

From the beginning of the Federal crackdown on banks in late 1988, it was never really clear WHY the government finally decided to start taking action. The facts are it became time to clamp down on the drug system and begin to bring everything under Elite control for completion of the Plan. In January of 1989 a reason was uncovered: a two-year old financial and political drug/money-laundering scandal in Switzerland that led all the way to New York's Chase Manhattan (that is Mr. Rockefeller's), and to the inner circles of the U.S. national security bureaucracy--a scandal that soon proved to be too big to keep hushed up forever. But I can guarantee beyond any bet you would make that less than one half of one percent of even the business community knows anything about

it. This led to the resignation of Switzerland's Minister of Police and Justice.

There was a web of underworld connections linking the Swiss scandal to the U.S. investigations of drugs and money laundering.

The beginnings of the scandal went back to 1986, when the U.S. Justice Department opened what became its longest and most expensive narcotics trial: the so-called "pizza connection affair". It took some year and a half and \$50 million to convict 22 organized crime figures of drug trafficking and money laundering on a massive scale.

While most of the defendants in the case eventually wound up in prison, the trail of their laundered loot, estimated at around \$2 BILLION, was somehow *lost*. It did not reappear again until July, 1988, when two notorious international narcotics merchants were arrested in Switzerland on an informant's tip.

Both suspects, Yasar Musullulu and Oliviero Tognoli, were wanted by the FBI. Although they were fugitives at the time, their names had figured prominently among the drug barons identified during the course of the "pizza connection" trial.

Although Swiss authorities clamped extraordinary secrecy on the affair it came out in Switzerland that, faced with extradition to the U.S., Musullulu decided to talk. What he revealed nearly gave the Swiss government heart arrest.

A hand-picked team of senior police officials was formed to follow up on Musullulu's disclosures. Their investigation led to the Shakarchi Trading Co., a prosperous international conglomerate that maintained a chain of money-changing and gold-trading outlets in Switzerland, France, Turkey and in Lebanon, where the firm had originated among a clan of international financiers and gold traders.

Police found that the far-reaching Shakarchi consortium was a vast money laundry for hundreds of

millions of dollars in drug profits. The trail of suitcases filled with cash led straight to the plush Zurich law office set up by a successful husband-and-wife team of prominent Swiss attorneys--Dr. Hans Kopp, and his spouse, Elizabeth Ikle Kopp. Mrs. Kopp, of course, was at the time the Swiss Minister of Police and Justice--the first woman in Swiss history to be so appointed! Now, readers, isn't this sleuthing fun?

After Mrs. Kopp moved up to head Swiss federal law enforcement in 1985 her husband, Hans, landed a lucrative appointment himself: He was named Executive Vice President and Managing Director of the Shakarchi conglomerate's Swiss Branch. This, so far, is the key unit in the alleged worldwide money laundering network.

With the prestigious Kopp name lending an aura of eminent respectability to the Shakarchi firm, Switzerland's leading banks, including the internationally-known Credit Suisse and Union Bank of Switzerland were then drawn into its money laundering operations.

Elizabeth resigned on Jan. 10, 1989, after special government agents were appointed to investigate her activities in the Swiss law firm she and her husband had founded jointly some years earlier--a firm allegedly used by the Koppes as a front for the criminal drug/money laundering operation which Swiss authorities claim smuggled huge shipments of heroin and cocaine into the U.S. for years.

CREDENTIALS: DON'T SMUGGLE DRUGS WITHOUT GOOD ONES

The trail of dope and laundered billions continued as Swiss authorities, led by the hard-driving Swiss prosecutor, Dick Marty, began putting pressure on banking officials at Credit Suisse, one of the world's top money center banks.

On March 12, 1988, just two days after the Swiss government unanimously voted to strip Mrs. Kopp of the immunity from prosecution normally enjoyed by Swiss officials, Credit Suisse admitted that it

had provided bagmen working for the drug mob with special credentials identifying them as bank couriers.

Moreover, when making this unprecedented admission, the bank's spokesman tried to soften this blow to its image by declaring that "more than 300" other banks also engage in the same practice.

Using the credentials issued by the prestigious Swiss financial institution, and by other banks as well, ~~drug financiers have been moving~~ literally billions in "dirty cash" around the world without interference from customs or any other authority. Now how much of this did you good readers know? I further suggest that if you have nice brokers, innocent or guilty, handling your money and playing in Dollars, Pounds, Marks, etc., and running through London--GET OUT. GET OUT NOW! NOW! LAST MONTH!!! The whole scheme came right out of London where you will be TRYING TO EXTRICATE YOUR MONEY--FROM!

BALES OF NARCO-CASH FOR CHASE MANHATTAN (Rockefeller)

The media has refused to even acknowledge this connection of the Americans to the Swiss banking scandal. Further, it is not hard to see why the big media kept this story from the public. One itsy-bitsy release on page 40 of *Newsweek* magazine sometime around April 10 was the first such account to see light in any national distribution. The story claimed that Swiss drug investigators had "followed a tortuous trail from drug sellers at a Philadelphia pizza parlor, to a Palermo laboratory to drug lords in Turkey. As usual, that was hardly the case at all. In reality, the track followed by investigators ran from drug dealers on the U.S. east coast straight to ONE CHASE MANHATTAN PLAZA, and from there to other leading American banks. The controlled media were ordered to squash the information or any related to same.

There is photographic and surveillance proof that Musullulu, and

other drug money bagmen, started their business day by collecting bales of cash, usually packed in liquor boxes.

When the limousine's trunk was completely loaded with such crates of currency, Musullulu and company headed straight for the national headquarters of the Chase Manhattan Bank, the financial flagship of the worldwide Rockefeller dynasty, located at One Chase Manhattan Plaza, in the heart of the New York financial district.

At Chase, the crates of \$10, \$20 and \$50 bills collected (Oh? What about those touted \$50's and \$100's they want to take away from you?) from drug addicts were sorted, stacked and counted electronically. From there, the money traveled in elaborate bank transfers from the Swiss Credit Bank, Swiss Bank Corp, and other major financial centers around the world, where the funds were eventually recycled and invested by drug financiers.

So why are the giant U.S. news organizations unwilling to share such a story with the American public? Now we all know why, don't we? But, when interrogated, the *Newsweek* spokesman said that, "Bank stories are reserved for financial writers, who tend to react protectively when a scandal seems to threaten the entire system. Investigative reporters ARE ALMOST NEVER ASSIGNED TO SUCH CASES." So, the establishment-controlled press follows orders and downplays the scandals out of the very REAL FEAR that the beleaguered banking industry would be even further discredited in the eyes of the public if headlines began appearing around the country depicting banks as vast money laundries for narco-millionaires--which they, of course, ARE.

Already the banks have been offering money which would and could never be repaid to Governments around the world, including the U.S., at incredible interest rates of as much as 20% in recent years (you calculate how much that would amount to annually on say, a \$10 BILLION loan), so they have also been profiting along with the drug lords who are

addicting your nation's children to narcotics in order to pull off the PLAN 2000.

You might find it interesting that Mrs. Ikle-Kopp (Elizabeth) traveled frequently to Washington while serving as Switzerland's Chief Law Enforcement officer during the mid-1980's. Why? Because she is the close cousin of Fred Ikle, who at the same time was serving as Under Secretary of Defense Policy for the Reagan Administration. Ikle and Kopp maintained close and most affectionate family relations during Ikle's seven year stint with the Pentagon. Perhaps not-so-surprisingly, one of Ikle's most trusted associates in the Pentagon was his direct underling, Assistant Secretary of Defense Richard Armitage. Now aren't you glad you stayed tuned to this channel?

Armitage, as you might remember, was involved as the key money link to top heroin traffickers in Southeast Asia for over 20 years--to date. He also was sent into Jordan and Lebanon by the Bush Blunderers early on in the Gulf War--and don't you just wonder why, when Lebanon and Syria are the next best producers of drugs in that part of the world? And you thought that nasty little mess was because Saddam was such a bad, bad boy! Sic, sic.

Even more ominously, about a year before the "Swiss Scandal" story began to unfold, Congress had ordered the U.S. Defense Department to start participating in drug interdiction operations.

The task of formulating the Defense Department's policy on drug control fell to Under Secretary Ikle. Surprisingly, at the time, he strongly opposed the whole idea of using the Defense Department to help catch international drug smugglers. In fact his opposition was so overdone that he was called on the carpet for interference.

A team of expert number crunchers and briefing officers was assembled to fend off all congressional attempts to involve the services in any aspect of the administration's anti-drug program but leaks will out and an expose' will be forth-

coming regarding the heroin trade.

In the end, Ikle's debaters stonewalled the congressional leadership long enough to exempt the military from the national war on drugs. No, this coming exposé is NOT Gritz--it is one Peter de Groot, so let us scatter the security around a bit for these brave souls.

Of course, the thwarted lawmakers in Congress want a second look at good old Ikle because, one stated it nicely, "We just thought he was a powerful bureaucrat. We had no idea he had a family link to the drug underworld." I'm sure there will be a review of Ikle's role in the drug debate--including a California connection.

A WHAT? YES, YOU DIDN'T THINK THEY WERE JUST AFTER DHARMA'S PROPERTY, DID YOU? THEY DON'T REALLY LIKE WHAT IS UNFOLDING HERE, WHAT WITH THE SAVINGS AND LOAN INVOLVED, AND MAJOR LAW FIRMS, PLACED JUDGES, BOUGHT GOVERNORS AND CONGRESSMEN AND INVOLVEMENT BY THE TWO LAST PRESIDENTS AND FAMILIES--NO, THEY REALLY DON'T CARE MUCH FOR US! THEY LIKE IT EVEN LESS THAT WE JUST WRAP OUR CLUTCH INTO OUR FEATHERS UNDER OUR GREAT BIG WINGS AND KEEP RIGHT ON PUNCHING!

SO, FOR THE CALIFORNIA CONNECTION

On April 20, 1989, the Federal Government moved to seize a \$500,000 share of the Greyhound Bus Terminal in downtown Los Angeles, alleging the building was, in part, purchased using the profits from a "major international money laundering ring". Federal prosecutors charged that an L.A.-based businessman and partner in the bus terminal, Dickran Altun, laundered millions of dollars in drug money on behalf of a "Swiss currency exchange house" that is "one of the subjects of the largest money laundering operations ever uncovered in Switzerland".

Altun, authorities claim, used pri-

vate money couriers who boarded commercial flights to Switzerland. Once there, the illegal narcotics profits carried by the couriers were deposited in Swiss and Panamanian bank accounts.

Altun has admitted laundering over \$32 million for the Swiss operation, between March and November of 1986, through a Lebanese couple named Barkey and Jean Magharian. The Magharians, say Swiss investigators, allegedly laundered 1.4 billion in Swiss francs, mostly through Credit Suisse.

Although a tight lid of secrecy has now been clamped on the Los Angeles end of the investigation (like buried with the toxic waste from San Clemente Nuclear Plant), it is known that the Swiss end of the drug investigation is centered around a billionaire syndicate of Lebanese and Italian narco-magnates, who used Credit Suisse among other banks and commercial "fronts" to launder the illegal drug profits.

By the way, for Col. Gritz: No, I am pretty sure that the fact Armitage traveled to the Middle East in the Gulf War was NOT put on national Television or touted loudly on the air--that encounter with you was to give you confirmation that I am exactly who I say I am and my scribe is simply bewildered by all this. Someone let it slip, however, once only--and THAT IS THE ONLY REASON DHARMA IS STILL SECURE. Now, don't you just wonder who makes them slip like that from time to time?

I think you will note from the following that this "massive crack-down" of the past year or so has done little--if anything--to put a dent into the laundering of illegal drug profits. The Federal Reserve *admits it is now literally awash in excess cash reserves. For instance, at the Federal Reserve Bank in Los Angeles, cash reserves now top \$3.8 billion, up from just \$165 million only four short years ago--a sudden, staggering 2,200% increase!*

It certainly seems to me it would have been far more advisable to

simply cease trying to steal this property from my writer--for it is really getting expensive the longer it goes on and on and on.

Drugs flow into every nation but mostly into the U.S., even right through the military bases with protection, more than ever before in history and growing, not slowing. The bankers, the druggies, the dealers are literally laughing in the face of the Federal Government--and the U.S. taxpayers who foot the massive tax bill for the Federal Government's anti-drug efforts--and the truly galling part should be, they are "laughing all of the way to the banks"!!!

Well, this greed, insanity, corruption and death will continue to feed on America's human infrastructure until it crumbles and the day is arriving sooner than anyone has yet imagined!

SAVE YOUR CONSTITUTION!

SALU

SOME OF THE PHOENIX JOURNALS:

The Phoenix Operator-Owner Manual
Matter Anti-Matter
Let There Be LIGHT

The Phoenix Express Vol's V & VI
(\$15)

The price is \$10 per JOURNAL, (EXCEPTING EX-PRESS) 10% discount on orders of 4 or more. California residents add 6% sales tax. Add shipping, UPS \$3.25 and \$1.00 each additional or U.S. Mail \$2.50 for first title and \$1.00 each additional. Write for Quantity Discount. Available from America West or your Local Distributor.

Express is \$20 per 13 ISSUES for U.S. & Canada (including back issues for current Volume) or \$75 per 52 ISSUES. FOREIGN is \$30 per 13 (1 Vol.) \$110 per 52 issues.

Send orders and Payments to: America West Distributors, P.O. Box 986, Tehachapi, CA. 93581.

For credit card orders or book catalog and sample newsletter call 1-800-729-4131. For personal inquiries or other purposes, please call 1/805-822-9655.



PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS

A bulletin commenting on appropriate current news events, clarification of portions of the Journals and answers of a general nature to questions not found in the existing Journals.

PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS is published by America West Publishers, Inc. P.O. BOX 986 Tehachapi, CA. 93581. Subscription rate is \$20 per 13 issues or \$75 per 52 issues, First Class mailing. COPYRIGHT 1991 by America West Publishers, Inc. All rights reserved. Reproduction of this copyrighted material for private non-profit use is expressly encouraged, for commercial purposes it is strictly forbidden.

JULY 1991 VOLUME XIV NUMBER 8

6/27/91 SANANDA

MARTYRDOM IS TELLING GOD WITHIN, "I GIVE UP"

Greetings Precious Druthea. I AM Sananda, One With God. I come in service to God of Light, of Knowledge and of Love.

This day I will discuss the condition of emotion which you call **martyrdom**. Let us define **Martyr** within your human dictionary, "1. One who submits to death rather than renounce his religion. 2. One who dies, suffers, or sacrifices everything for a principle, cause, etc. 3. One who suffers much, as from ill health or misfortune."

One who believes that he must suffer and *die* for that which he believes in, or for God, is most mistaken as to the nature of GOD. God does not require suffering and death for soul salvation. He ONLY gives forth life to his human imaginings as well as ALL of Creation. It is the adversary who has "fooled" the devoted and developing human into believing that he must "die" for God and that suffering is somehow "good". All I need say to this line of "thinking" is, it is nonsense, since it is not coming from the KNOWING of GOD.

IT IS ONLY A SPIRITUALLY IGNORANT BEING WHO WILL SEEK PUNISHMENT OF SELF FOR PERCEIVED ERRORS OR IMPERFECTION

Why is this so? Well, the difference is that a spiritually MATURE being will seek understanding of CAUSE of his error so that the KNOWLEDGE is gained from the experience that the error NOT be repeated. He will not seek continuous self-punishment for experiencing an EFFECT from an error in his thinking of which he KNOWS NOT THE CAUSE in self.

Hatonn has said repeatedly, and it bears repeating herein, that GOD needs LIVING devoted human beings upon physical 3rd dimension of Earth (Shan) to do His Work. He does not demand, require or even imply that HIS children need suffer and die in His behalf! GOD IS LIFE GIVING AND REGIVING LOVE!

If you martyr yourself, then it is human misperception influenced by the adversary that develops this desire to suffer and die. You become unable to truly serve God when you develop suffering of great pain and agony upon either physical or emotional self. For then most of your focus is on self in the suffering thereof. And when you die in physical form after suffering intensely, there is much healing that must occur even in the next place

of your experience after your so-called "death" transition.

WHO SAYS PAIN IS YOUR TEACHER?

We have heard this said by many ones, especially within the "New Age" and even so-called "Christian" community. Now please do not misunderstand, every painful experience *can* teach you something from the "information of EFFECTS of motion" standpoint. *Pain is a symptom*, an EFFECT of dis-ease in one's thinking/behavior, it is most certainly NOT the cause. Most often, when it is viewed from the EFFECTS standpoint, what you learn is that feeling pain is a pain and certainly NO fun. But UNTIL ones who suffer pain actually search CAUSE within THEIR creating experience and THEN GAIN KNOWLEDGE FROM GOD as to WHY one is punishing SELF, one will have learned nothing of absolute CURE.

Now think about this, chelas. How many of you have felt great KNOWLEDGE flow forth to you when you are in tremendous physical or emotional agony? Many of you have simply run to your nearest physical/emotional pain-killer, such as Alcohol and/or Drugs. Did you find your CAUSE in those drinks or those pills? Not only did you avoid the discovery of your CAUSE, many of you found yourselves addicted to the unbalanced EFFECT! The CAUSE must be-

come KNOWN within, understood completely and released to allow a CURE of the dis-eased CAUSE and, therefore, the dis-eased EFFECT.

For example, you Mothers who have given birth to a wondrous child. IF you suffered great physical pain which we observe MOST of you do, were you not beside yourself thinking HOW to relieve the pain? DO YOU KNOW, PRECIOUS MOTHERS OF GOD, that child-birth NEED NOT be physical agony? YOU SIMPLY EXPECT THAT IT WILL BE AND SO IT IS. Could it be in your thinking that somehow the pain makes you a more worthy Mother? And is the Joy of the gift of the child more wondrous when you have suffered to give birth? Ponder these questions within God-Knowing, chelas. There is no Pain required to be "Worthy" and "Joyous"... ONLY LOVE. So Be it.

Very simply put, chelas, PAIN is EFFECT of YOUR desire to suffer. WHY would any CHOOSE to suffer? Mostly because you have been taught and have BELIEVED the lie that suffering somehow makes you worthy in "the eyes of God". For most of you feel so unworthy and guilty in SELF that you seek SELF-punishment to somehow "even" the score with God.

All you are really doing, chelas, is punishing self and invalidating your LIFE. You are telling GOD, *"I give up on life. All I deserve is suffering because I am worthless. So I will gain my immortality and acceptance by GOD by suffering FOR Him."* This thinking behavior is so ludicrous! Do you see? GOD DOES NOT PUNISH; YOU PUNISH SELVES, ALWAYS. YOU REAP THE EFFECTS OF THAT WHICH YOU SOW IN EVERY CIRCUMSTANCE. WHEN YOU DEGRADE YOUR SPIRIT BY

BREAKING THE LAWS OF BALANCE OF NATURE, YOU REAP THE EFFECTS OF THAT UNBALANCED BEHAVIOR, NO MORE AND NO LESS!

SUFFERING IS A VERY SELF-CENTERED ENDEAVOR

As I said earlier, when you suffer great emotional and/or physical pain and agony, you most often are not thinking about HOW to serve GOD, or how to assist your neighbor. You are too "busy" in self-suffering and usually garnering much needed "attention" from others around you. One who suffers "continuously" is most often STARVING for LOVE, attention and acknowledgement from others of friends and family.

YOU are in NEED when you suffer. Only most often, you ones seek OUTSIDE selves for nurturing and LOVE, instead of inquiring WITHIN of GOD for nurturing and UNDERSTANDING of SELF-CAUSE of the suffering. IN A MOMENT GOD WITHIN CAN ALLEVIATE ALL SUFFERING IF KNOWLEDGE OF SELF-CAUSE WAS ACCEPTED AND UNDERSTOOD.

In the first case of seeking from outside self, one is NOT taking responsibility for self, so KNOWLEDGE of CURE cannot be attained. In the second case of GOING WITHIN WITH PURE INTENT/DESIRE TO KNOW, one is most definitely TAKING responsibility for SELF-healing IN his MIND-THINKING diseased CAUSE. One has then ACCESSED and ACCEPTED the power of knowledge gained by GOD WITHIN.

IS ASSURANCE AND REASSURANCE REALLY NECESSARY AND BENEFICIAL FOR SPIRITUAL GROWTH?

There is absolutely nothing "wrong" with GIVING assurance

and support to another for the work they are doing, especially if it has been beneficial for you. Often ones in service, such as mine scribes, work in blindness about the effectiveness of our work together in helping mankind attain inner KNOWLEDGE. The human still yet has very little ability to monitor EFFECTS of his efforts in other humans. And often you ones are much quicker to "criticize" another's work from human "ego" perception than do you offer praise and support from receiving of SPIRITUAL benefit. So the sincere and supportive "feedback" is most heartening and reassuring to our scribes and other workers as well.

Druthea's greatest concern, as well as most all of GOD'S scribes, is that she is translating our messages accurately. She often, most especially in the beginning of her receiving, really needs Hatonn's and My reassurance that all is coming out as We intend it to. She is coming into comfort with Us, and working with us WITHOUT her human ego perception input interfering. Dharma, too, has had her times of extreme "concern" about her work with Hatonn as well as Mineself and All the others whom she has received for.

You see, for both Dharma and Druthea, the intent to serve GOD only is so very pure, and the commitment so very strong within, that the "letting go" of ego perception for purpose of GOD receiving has not been difficult for either of them. They may see it differently, only in reality of Truth, I am sure both would admit that ALL of the TESTING they have endured has simply made them STRONGER in their intent and commitment to serve God of Light.

Does that mean that they do not feel "hurt" or "angered" by sharp criticism and inconsideration by others who read THE WORD and yet do not see Truth? Of course

not. They, too are impacted by perceived "negative" attack by others. And although I know, in the beginning when the threats and criticism and hatred were thrust at her, Dharma occasionally wondered about the value of her service, today SHE within herself certainly has NO doubt about the importance and value of her contribution.

What is so beautiful to behold from where I sit, is that both of these little doves, Dharma and Druthea, have only become MORE humbled and spiritually mature because of their work for God. Well, I've nearly brought Druthea to tears...

So you see, my precious chelas, when your integrity of service has become impeccable in intent, and you have truly given back your will to God's will, then your desire is to ONLY serve Him. Your inner thought will be, "Please Father, I only wish to sustain in YOUR service, do YOUR will and BE an HONORABLE reflection of YOU". Within you YOU WILL KNOW you are doing His will and the "right" deed, and then from human perception, occasional sincere assurance given from without is most appreciated. Inside you KNOW and will continue your service IN KNOWLEDGE ANYWAY, with or without outside reassurance.

YOU HONOR GOD WHEN YOU HONOR YOUR BRETHREN

When you give appreciation to SPIRIT within another, and not just false accolades to the EGO, then you lift them as well as self into GOD'S LOVE VIBRATION. You are demonstrating HIS giving and regiving quality. And LOVE given in honor of intent is ALWAYS returned in abundance to SELF. You are then HIS grace in motion co-creating His Harmony of LOVE within Creation. A most splendid place to be...ONE WITH

GOD'S MIND!!

Giving LOVE is becoming ONE with the Breath of GOD CREATING.

With that thought let us take a rest, Druthea, and ponder these things more carefully. Thank you, my precious little sister, for your service. I AM ever with thee, to lift and comfort thee. Walk with Me, my precious brothers, and I WILL bring you home. I AM Sananda. One WITH GOD, Within Creation. I LOVE you greatly, my brothers. Be at Peace. Salu.

7/1/91 #1 SANANDA

WHAT IS PAIN?

Greetings, precious Druthea. I AM Sananda, One with God. I come in service to Holy Divine God of Light and to The Creation. Druthea has petitioned for clarification regarding "pain" and "illusion" and how it relates to one who serves God upon 3rd Dimensional Earth Plane.

Druthea's "confusion" came when she read Hatonn's statement of Saturday last in which he said. *"Peace" does not mean "absence of pain"--it means exactly what it says--"at peace with that which you are--within." The Masters before you have had total Peace within--and abundant earthly agony and pain without--do not confuse the two."*

What is the "confusion", little sister? Did you think that you would serve God here and then ALL would be painless and fearless within you? Come now, chela. Let me do some "reminding" about this place and the nature of your "agreement" when you serve upon "physical" illusion.

PAIN AND FEAR ARE OBSTACLES OF THE ADVERSARY

When you ones of God petition God to serve in 3rd Dimensional "physical" illusion, you KNOW in advance that part of your service involves MANY challenges to THAT service by the adversary upon this place. The adversary "rules" this place through the developed illusions, which we call "obstacles" of FEAR and PAIN, as well as a host of other "human physical" emotions.

Chelas, let us give you an example with which to ponder. Most any well-meaning spiritual seeker can and will serve God when all receive him in Love, and there is NO criticism, NO pain, NO doubt and NO Fear thrust back at him. But how many of you WILL endure the DISCIPLINE of physical and emotional obstacles, such as fear and pain, and continue in your service to God? It seems, few indeed.

SPIRITUAL DISCIPLINE IS YOUR CHALLENGE TO SELF IN SERVICE TO GOD

Do you see precious, that you who have agreed to assist this developing humanity must jump in completely and function in this illusion as ANY human does, that includes experiencing the adversarial challenges to your INNER KNOWING.

You have a saying which applies herein, "When in Rome you do as the Romans do". When on Earth Physical, you experience as Earth Human at the same level which the "Mass" Consciousness of the WHOLE is experiencing at. This is how you gain "understanding" of the workings and hardships of this "illusion" that hopefully you "remember" and "rise above" the obstacles set before you in true spiritual discipline. SO THAT YOU BECOME AN EXAMPLE FOR HUMANITY to see that per-

haps they TOO can overcome the compression of this illusion and find the JOY within of KNOWLEDGE to sustain them in God's service.

It is easy to be upon a higher plane and observe Earth functioning and say, "Father, please let me serve my little brothers on Earth." It is quite another thing to find yourself in earth physical bombarded by the actual illusion and perceived separation from Creator source, and through the experience then begin to truly comprehend the difficult nature of your commitment to serve.

MIND OVER MATTER

Hatonn, Germain and myself can speak of the true nature of "Reality" which is ALL KNOWING, LIGHT, LOVE of MIND of Creator, but it does not mean that YOU experience in physical form only within MIND OF GOD. The suffering and pain of Earth is tremendous, and as a human working here, you will most certainly be impacted by it.

The question to self and God is, "Will you continue in your service to God IN SPITE of the adversaries evil projections and painful bombardment?" We feel YOU WILL DO SO. That is why we work so closely with you ones to remind you and assist you in keeping you "on track". The discipline of self in commitment is extraordinary upon this plane. Frankly, that is the CHALLENGE you ones desired and you certainly felt at the time that you agreed to serve here that you could handle it. We KNOW you can. Do you?

Experience on Earth is really quite a test of MIND over MATTER (illusion). I came as did you ones and endured pain and agony, fear and rejection. If you think I and the Masters before me were somehow "above" human emotion and pain, you are sadly mistaken. I

experienced as human, as part of MY testing and spiritual development in service to OUR Father God/Aton. I developed such compassion for you ones because of my experience upon Earth. This is why I promised to return and bring you who choose to go HOME to Our Father's Kingdoms.

You see, I could not serve you NOW in my inherited capacity as SANANDA had I NOT experienced physically upon the Earth plane. I made the choice and my rewards from MY Father Aton have been incredible. You ones have yet to remember HIS LOVE, Light and Perfection of KNOWING. I and my brothers serving with me hope to bring MANY of you home to His place of remembering within you. God has prepared a place for YOUR return. And WE are come to bring THE WORD that you ones may choose GOD within you to return to. So be it.

YOU WILL "RISE ABOVE" YOUR PAIN, SUFFERING AND FEAR

It is true, chelas, that pain and fear are symptoms, EFFECTS of disease in one's thinking or "believing" patterns. They are tools of the adversary. Pain and fear also exist as development of physical manifestation ILLUSION. You will either fall into feeling "helpless despair" or you will recognize CAUSE in self, and continue your commitment of service.

For example, many of you ones of earth, are "sharpening" your spiritual discipline within by enduring the challenges without. It is really that simple. Is it easy? God NEVER said it is easy to experience here, BUT the rewards are tremendous, especially in regard to the gaining of KNOWLEDGE and Spiritual Perfection.

YOU ARE GIVING "BIRTH" TO GOD WITHIN YOU

You ARE giving birth to God perfection, Love, Light and Knowledge within. This does not mean that birth is easy and pain free always. You are creating your birth HOW YOU DESIRE IT TO BE. Some of you choose pain in order that you can practice "Mind over Matter". The point I have been efforting to make is that YOU CHOOSE ALL in your experience, including adversarial challenges or obstacles to self. I simply want you to know that in REALITY OF GOD LOVE and MIND KNOWING, you are not REQUIRED to suffer continuously unless you choose to do so for some understanding...or punishment within.

Do you know that when you DECIDE to, you can RELEASE your pain to Our Father and it will dissolve by the strength of your intent and DESIRE? It is so. I suffered tremendous physical pain as a test of discipline to myself before and during my crucifixion. I did not suffer as long as I could have though, because I surrendered MY WILL TO MY FATHER and HE released me. That is why I was comatose and "appeared" to be physically dead. I was NOT killed at my crucifixion, as it was the WILL of MY Father that I continue in service elsewhere. I was NOT a Martyr who suffered and "died" for YOUR sins. I RELEASED MY WILL TO GOD, WHO IS WITHIN AND HE RELEASED ME FROM MY PAIN THAT I COULD CONTINUE HIS WORK.

Perhaps now you will understand why I have recently written about Martyrdom. It is because YOU ones MADE me a Martyr so that somehow you could justify YOUR evil behavior which is simply a product of your IGNORANCE, and NOT be responsible for selves when you error. If I had DIED, perhaps I would have Martyred

myself, but I certainly would not have "passed" my initiation toward "Sanandahood", now would I have? I would have GIVEN UP PHYSICAL LIFE on Earth and therefore, been unable to continue with my commitment of service to GOD/ATON on Earth.

YOU ARE RESPONSIBLE FOR YOUR SINS (ERRORS). I know we keep repeating this statement, but it bears repeating and repeating that you ones who call yourselves "so called" Christians who believe I died upon the cross **FOR YOUR SINS, KNOW THAT YOU WILL STAND NAKED BEFORE GOD AND SELF IN RESPONSIBILITY FOR YOUR OWN SINS.** I don't care if you claim you accept JESUS CHRIST as your savior. YOU will "save" your own soul and assets or they will not be "saved".

And what about your soul? YOU will choose to GROW INTO KNOWLEDGE OF SELF-RESPONSIBILITY and abide within the LAWS OF GOD AND NATURE, or you will choose physical destruction of self and thus remain in a place in keeping with your IGNORANCE.

What is even more disturbing to those of us assisting Earth human is that you ones even seem bent on destroying your very beloved planet! YOUR life-blood of survival as a species is at stake, and YOU SEEM TO CARE NOT ABOUT IT!

This is why WE of YOUR HOSTS most certainly hope that you ones will take heed of the WARNINGS about HOW NATURE WORKS, especially those given by Germain at this time within the Pleiades Connection series, and that is that Atomic Radiation is BURNING YOU UP, EXPANDING YOUR CELLS OF LIFE AND CREATING DEATH WITHIN YOU AND ALL ABOUT YOU. You MUST stop this madness of developing

Nuclear Atomic Plants, because it is coming back upon you; and you think there is suffering now? Oh, MAY GOD HAVE MERCY UPON YOUR SPECIES IN YOUR IGNORANCE OF THAT WHICH YOU DO! YOU WILL REAP BITTERLY THAT WHICH YOU HAVE SOWN UPON MOTHER AND MOST OF YOU KNOW IT NOT!

PLEIADES CONNECTION SERIES AND THE NATURE OF THE UNIVERSE

Please read ALL of the PLEIADES CONNECTION SERIES, 1,2,3,4 and I expect more volumes as this is the information which will hopefully SHOCK enough of you into action for self-preservation, if no other motivation arouses you. Send these books to the officials in EVERY city which supports a NUCLEAR PLANT or ones who PLAN to build one. GIVE THEM QUICK REFERENCES ABOUT HOW RADIATION TRULY WORKS AND THE DANGERS OF MINING AND SEPARATING MINERALS FROM THEIR NATURAL STATE WITHIN YOUR ROCKS AND EARTH. THE MADNESS MUST STOP, CHELAS!

We hope that with this knowledge now coming to you via Germain and Hatonn, you and your officials and statesmen will SEE THE LIGHT OF TRUTH and put an end to what WILL be the complete destruction of your Earth Species, as well as the Earth as you know it now! You can avert further damage, only you MUST act NOW!

Now I will quote from one of Germain's recent writings within the Pleiades Connection series that you may further understand the seriousness of your circumstances upon earth:

... "Nature has a tremendously balanced rhythmic normalcy in her orderly processes of creation. It is

all of it good for Man and animal alike when they observe that normalcy. When they defy it, or violate it through ignorance of it, Nature (or GOD) does not punish them for that violation. **Ignorance punishes them.** The discovery of atomic energy as a means of obtaining greater heat than an orderly and normal way suitable to environment, is as much a breach of Nature's orderly processes as it would be if Man violated the law of gravity by discovering that he could get to the bottom of the canyon in a much quicker than the normal way. No man would do that because he knows better. Atomic energy for industry is as great a violation of Nature's way as a defiance of gravity would be (realizing that even gravity is not that which is accepted). And it is as sure a death for the violator of one as the other.

"We know that Man is not intentionally defying God's law. There is but one other reason why he is doing it, which is that he does not know what he is doing. Do not, however, for one minute believe that, as time has elapsed, the Elite have not seen the possibilities and now utilize same for their own greedy purposes. Man admittedly does not know what he is doing. **The law works just as irrevocably, and inevitably, however, against him who defies it, as it does for the one who does not know.** For long ages he has sought for the life principle in germ or ultimate unit of matter. He has never found it there and never will. Likewise, he has sought for the principle of death. **This he has now found, but does not know it.**"...So be it and Thank you, Germain.

I am very sorry that we must show you these things, these consequences of your errors and your ignorance. I know that you do not like much what you see and especially what you hear within THE PHOENIX JOURNALS, only you must KNOW THE TRUTH OF

YOUR CAUSE, even if it is through ignorance that you caused this destruction upon yourselves. Because you see as it was so beautifully explained by Germain, the law works irrevocably and inevitably against you if you defy it *knowingly or unknowingly*.

THE HIGHEST COMMAND OF THE CREATION

Now you may have a better grasp at why the Highest COMMAND of The Creation is: "Gain ALL knowledge inasmuch as this will enable you to *wisely* follow the Laws of Creation." Ignorance WILL kill you, and although your soul is IMMORTAL, your REMAINING in ignorance can and will cause you much unnecessary pain and suffering. And in this time-frame of your evolution, not only can your ignorance of Nuclear Atomic Energy cause you great pain and suffering, IT can also DAMAGE soul essence and as Hatonn has said, "THAT IS A NO-NO!"

So here is THE WORD and THE WORD will go forth as promised by God/Creator of LIGHT, LOVE and KNOWLEDGE. YOU will choose that which YOU will do, and the CHANGE must BEGIN WITHIN EACH ONE. You will each stand responsible for self. And those of you in God's service will become most disciplined in ability to WALK through the destruction of the physical illusion all about you to assist the bringing home of YOUR brothers who choose GOD in ONENESS.

May God's light shine brightly within and without you that you remember WHO YOU ARE AND FROM WHERE YOU COME IN ONENESS.

I honor and salute you of our physical crew members, who although not all of you remember yet your complete commitment, yet you serve responsibly within the

INNER KNOWING, ever enduring and surmounting the outer darkness, discomfort and distraction of this illusion. KNOW, precious ones, that GOD'S radiant light IS WITHIN YOU ALWAYS to guide and comfort you. I love you greatly, precious ones.

Let us close this document. I trust that I have clarified sufficiently to bring Peace Within about that which is. Thank you, precious Druthea, my little dove, for inquiring on behalf of self and your brethren for clarification. I never leave thy side, chela, and Michael and Germain are always with thee as well. Hold this close to your "heart", precious. Your "worthiness" is absolute, you just don't "believe" from human ego perception that this be true. Release that false "perception" to YOUR KNOWING within, precious. You will endure. KNOW THIS FOR THIS IS YOUR DESIRE...TO SERVE GOD. I AM Sananda, ONE WITH GOD, in service to His Light of Knowledge, of Love and of Light, and therefore to YOU, my brethren. Thank you for your attention. Salu.

7/1/91 #2 SANANDA

WHAT ARE THE CONSEQUENCES OF SUICIDE?

Greetings precious Druthea. I Am Sananda, returned in service to God of Light to answer some inquiries of me of a personal nature for one called "Laurie". I will answer in general format that those of you with similar concerns may be given understanding as well.

Precious Laurie, you ask questions from within which cause you great unrest and feelings of "guilt". Such is the nature of human perception when one does not understand the effects one witnesses with his senses and not his KNOWING.

First, chela, let me begin by saying that it is not necessary that you

send your inquiry anywhere except to God WITHIN you. When, for example, you petition to Myself, Sananda, I HEAR YOU WITHIN precious, it is simply you do not yet HEAR ME. You must learn to seek your answers WITHIN, child, that your power be acknowledged and recognized and therefore accessed WITHIN you. I will ask herein that our editors please send a clearing tape to Laurie that she learn to simply clear and quiet self and LISTEN.

Does this mean we expect you ones to not inquire or ask for clarification? Of course not. Often your questions belong to many ones and so we are most eager to offer clarification and further understanding to you.

Now, it is most important, chelas, that you read "PHOENIX OPERATOR/OWNER MANUAL" for in-depth clarification on the Laws of God and Creation. Therein we speak of murder, suicide and abortion clearly as defiance of God's Laws. Suicide is self-murder. So then, you must understand that it is not the decision of any human to end his/her life before its natural cycle is finished. WHY? Because God/Aton has graced you with LIFE upon Physical dimension to, GROW in your spiritual perfection back to ONENESS. When you purposefully END that life you reap a sort of "set-back" caused by the confusion of premature death at the hands of self.

Although you never go backwards in your spiritual evolution, you certainly can become stagnant, or lost in confusion for a time. Suicide is an interruption with YOUR WILL against the WILL of GOD of your lifestream evolution. What happens to one who ends his life will vary with each individual circumstance. One thing is certain though, you will not GO to a better place of fulfillment until you've completed your lessons. You will

need to return and FINISH lessons which you may have thought you escaped and you may find that the second journey may be less pleasant than the first in human experience.

DEATH DOES NOT CONQUER LIFE

Just as it says, chelas, because you die physically does not mean you are now perfection and have no more lessons to reach God perfection. The difference is that "on the other side" you will be made, often painfully, aware of your errors made against God and Nature through self-misbehavior.

ONLY LIFE IS ETERNAL and physical death is just that, death of a body. THE SOUL IS IMMORTAL and continues on at whatever its level of KNOWINGNESS WITHIN GOD/MIND. Only through LIFE and LIVING in balance within The Laws of God and Creation will you conquer your fear of DEATH. For then you will KNOW that physical death is only a step, a change of experience...NOT the end of LIFE eternal!

Murder, Abortion, Suicide are all attempts by Man's will to end life given of our Creator against HIS WILL. The one thing I wish you ALL to remember clearly is this: You are responsible to SELF and TO GOD WITHIN for your actions and behaviors which defy Nature and the laws thereof. INHERENTLY WITHIN YOU, YOU ARE GIVEN ALL THE LAWS AND MORAL RULES OF CONDUCT AND BEHAVIOR. So within you must come into understanding of WHY you are distressed and feeling unworthy in your being.

WHEN YOU UNDERSTAND YOUR CAUSE YOU CAN CHANGE your behavior that the cause not be repeated by the lesson or error being understood in KNOWLEDGE within you. For-

give yourself for that which is done and cannot be changed...it is a gift IF you recognize the error and can release the punishment of self or of another. Or the error can be turned by you into a tool of punishment of self or another, leaving the lesson unlearned and the error planted indelibly within you to be repeated and repeated until you choose to KNOW by asking GOD within for guidance and Truth.

YOU CANNOT "CHANGE" THE MIND-SET OF ANOTHER, ONLY SELF

We have said repeatedly that if ones do not wish to hear the truth that Abortion is murder of life and against God's laws, that suicide is murder of life and against God's laws, or that you are in BIG trouble upon your plane because of the defiance and ignorance of THE LAWS OF GOD AND THE CREATION, then let it go. THEY will not change until THEY so choose to do so. You pestering them and pleading with them will only cause YOU more anguish and they will pull away from you completely. LET IT GO, chelas. Give and do what you can to offer assistance and understanding and if the information you give is rejected, leave them alone. Each must live with the consequences of his behavior and his ignorance. If he chooses to remain in ignorance then that is HIS choice, not yours.

These ones, especially friends and family members will remember YOU when this illusion comes bearing down upon them and they are terrified and know not what to do. At that time you may extend your hand, if that is what GOD WITHIN requires of you; until then release them to themselves and pray that they are given something from elsewhere to confirm what you have shared that they may act before the clock runs out for them in this illusion.

WHAT TO DO WITH A "STRONG-WILLED" CHILD

Well, chelas, this is a time of remembering your Divine Spiritual Heritage of ONENESS with ALL and of graduation. Many of the children entering during this time-frame especially of My people, come with child body and SPIRITUALLY MATURE SOUL. It is best not to DOMINATE the child. The child needs LOVING, FIRM DISCIPLINE for its own protection. Yes, patience is most important with children. That does not mean that the child walk all over you and others in inconsiderate behavior. Explain the "WHYS" as best you can. Do not LIE, ever, to the child. If you do not know something, tell the child you do not know. The more spiritually aware children will question and be curious about EVERYTHING and therein is where your patience will be most important.

My suggestion is that when you feel your patience running out, stop and clear your space of ALL dark fragments and then ask GOD within to help guide you with how best to respond to the child in any and all circumstances. You who have chosen the challenge of parenthood during this time-frame indeed have your work cut out for you. KNOW that you are worthy. You cannot RUIN a child by a few harsh words occasionally. Learn to apologize to the child when YOU feel your temper was lost. He will learn that even his parents, in their humanness, are not always perfect and an apology is important at times and soothing to the soul of both giver and receiver of an apology.

The Light of the child's KNOWINGNESS will shine above the physical impact he endures. As a parent, though, you have the opportunity to guide him and give him the security of your ABSOLUTE LOVE that he finds himself worthy in his own BEINGNESS.

He, therefore, will not be emotionally crippled from childhood neglect or abuse, which would simply become another obstacle which would challenge his growth.

You parents who concern the most are most thoughtful and aware of the tremendous responsibility you hold for raising a child for GOD. Many of you ones have had emotional and/or physical "abuse" yourselves in your growing up years which you have worked to overcome and you "fear" that you will somehow "repeat" the errors in behavior of YOUR parents. I will suggest that if you are thinking about it carefully, YOU KNOW YOU WILL NOT KNOWINGLY TREAT YOUR CHILD IN ANY EMOTIONALLY INHUMAN WAY.

If you were treated in ways which caused you pain, YOU KNOW THAT WHICH CAUSED YOU PAIN. So if you recognize behavior in yourself which is unbalanced and belongs to your past, THEN CHANGE IT. ASK GOD WITHIN TO SHOW YOU YOUR ERROR THAT YOU UNDERSTAND AND NOT REPEAT THE OFFENSE.

Yes, a strong willed child is a challenge. Know that YOU can handle that which God gave you as His charge or you would not have His child. Make sure you take time for self, by yourself, even if it is only when the child naps, to commune with God. This will bring you the peace within which you are asking for, for HE will show you the "right" way to respond and to be. You only need learn to LISTEN. So be it.

Druthea, let us take a rest. You have written twice this day. I am well pleased. Thank you, Laurie, for your inquiries which have been within the hearts of many. May you find the PEACE WITHIN which you so deserve. I love you greatly. Walk gently with one an-

other, my brethren. I AM Sananda. Salu.

NEWSLETTER/SEMINARS WITH GEORGE AND DESIREE GREEN

July 10, 7-10 PM \$20 Ramada Inn/Governor House, 621 S. Capitol Way, Olympia, Wash. Washington Room Call Germaine 206-458-2327.

July 11, 6:30-9:30 PM \$20 Woodmark Hotel, 1200 Carillon Point Kirkland, Wash. Call Joan 206-827-4636

July 13 7-10 PM \$20 Ramada Inn Topaz Room 3020 Blanshard St. Victoria, BC

July 15 7-10 PM \$20 Beban Park (Social Centre) 2300 Bowen Rd. Nanaimo, BC For tickets to the two BC seminars call 1-800-869 5868

CONSTITUTIONAL POLITICAL ACTION PACKAGE

This "kit" is for groups or individuals who want to do something and get focused about saving our constitution. This package is available for \$12 U.S., \$13 Canada and \$14 foreign. Recommended supplemental reading: RAPE OF THE CONSTITUTION: THE DEATH OF FREEDOM, also available through America West.

SURVIVAL RESOURCE GUIDE

America West is now offering a resource guide for shelters, medical supplies, food storage, and alternative survival needs. The cost for the documentation is \$10 U.S., \$11 Canada & \$12 overseas.

NOTE TO READERS

Due to increased materials in the Constitution Kit and Survival Guide and our production costs, it was necessary to increase the cost of each effective July 3, 1991. (SEE ABOVE) Thank you.

SOME OF THE PHOENIX JOURNALS:

Sipapu Odyssey
And They Called His Name Immanuel, I Am Sananda
Skeletons In The Closet
R.R.P.P.*
*Rape, Ravage, Pillage and Plunder of the Phoenix
Rape of The Constitution
You Can Slay The Dragon
The Naked Phoenix
Blood And Ashes
Firestorm In Babylon
The Mossad Connection
Creation, The Sacred Universe
Pleiades Connection, Return Of The Phoenix Vol. I
Burnt Offerings and Bloodstained Sands
Shrouds Of The Seventh Seal
The Bitter Communion
Counterfeit Blessings
The Phoenix Operator-Owner Manual
Operation Shanstorm
End of the Masquerade
Matter Anti-Matter
Let There Be LIGHT

The Phoenix Express Vol's I & II (\$15)
The Phoenix Express Vol's III & IV (\$15)
The Phoenix Express Vol's V & VI (\$15)

The price is \$10 per JOURNAL, (EXCEPTING EX-PRESS) 10% discount on orders of 4 or more. California residents add 6% sales tax. Add shipping, UPS \$3.25 and \$1.00 each additional or U.S. Mail \$2.50 for first title and \$1.00 each additional. Write for Quantity Discount. Available from America West or your Local Distributor.

Express is \$20 per 13 ISSUES for U.S. & Canada (including back issues for current Volume) or \$75 per 52 ISSUES. FOREIGN is \$30 per 13 (1 Vol.) \$110 per 52 issues.

Send orders and Payments to: America West Distributors, P.O. Box 986, Tehachapi, CA. 93581.

For credit card orders or book catalog and sample newsletter call 1-800-729-4131. For personal inquiries or other purposes, please call 1/805-822-9655.



PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS

A bulletin commenting on appropriate current news events, clarification of portions of the Journals and answers of a general nature to questions not found in the existing Journals.

PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS is published by America West Publishers, Inc. P.O. BOX 986 Tehachapi, CA. 93581. Subscription rate is \$20 per 13 issues or \$75 per 52 issues, First Class mailing. COPYRIGHT 1991 by America West Publishers, Inc. All rights reserved. Reproduction of this copyrighted material for private non-profit use is expressly encouraged, for commercial purposes it is strictly forbidden.

JULY 1991 VOLUME XIV NUMBER 9

7/4/91 HATONN
THURSDAY

INDEPENDENCE DAY FOR **AMERICA?**

Hatonn present to share with you as you start out on this day of frantic celebration. It seems that your approach is one of bigger is better and gaudy is even better. May I plead with you as you go about your activities to "think" about those things in which you participate. As you look upon the heavenly banner of your flag which represents a chosen land and people where freedom might be birthed and grow as a shining light of liberty throughout your world--please renew your patriotism to reclaim that which has been damaged and weakened. You were birthed as one nation, under GOD, with liberty and justice for all. You must carefully consider where your path has led and look again unto the Constitution.

As you dedicate the monument carved upon the natural grace and sacred beauty, with its Man-carved faces of politicians--ponder in your hearts how the pain radiates through the Native Americans who have been driven from the land--that land--which was their most sacred altar--Awana Wakan. A place where the Great Spirit visited and where his son, Standing Bear of the Golden Fleece and White Buffalo Calf Woman walked and communed and brought truth of the

hereafter and the journey back unto the stars. LOOK, DEAR ONES, AND BEGIN TO AGAIN SET YOUR HOUSE TO ORDER FOR THERE IS GREAT PAIN UPON THE LANDS.

I have purposely waited until AFTER YOUR CELEBRATION OF THIS DAY, THE 4TH OF JULY, 1991, to bring this message of attention; for I ask you to go into your QUIET place for a moment and ponder if what you see is how you wish to be remembered in the historical annals of a planet!!?

You believe that what Hatonn tells you is incorrect--if a thing does not happen in 24-48 hours, is that invalid? I do not make such statements so that they CANNOT be so misconstrued. Since this is the time of celebration for the birth of a nation--please look unto that which has been set aside in intention and ignorance and reclaim that which you birthed to hold and steward.

Things do not happen as we tell you? Ah so, this year alone brought the coldest freeze in recorded history to your growing fields of California and now, the hottest temperatures in recorded history. In this little village, it was cool enough for heavy jackets just 4-5 days ago and then, over a hundred degrees--overnight. In the basins and valleys--in Bakersfield, California on the yesterday, over 111 degrees and climbing--it will

top 115 this day! You are in drought and your ground water is leaking toxins. Your ground water is so depleted in the near desert areas that at Edwards landing base, where your shuttle lands along with all those dandy and costly toys, the runways have sunk in spots up to over four feet in cracks and cave-in.

As of now, with the recent unemployment, you have reached over 3 and a half million homeless and hungry. Your cities are fallen into bankruptcy and there is depression and illness among your people. I do not tell you to stop and "quit", I ask you to stop, look, take stock of the situation and together we shall bring a renewal upon the lands. It is up to you.

A LITTLE GOLDEN STORY

"Tell us something NEW HATONN, or shut up," I am told. OK, how about a little plan for your gold market? I like this one because it has great uniqueness in the long run plans of subterfuge and facade.

The Japanese are far more industrious than you might guess even from watching their business astuteness in action. As the Second World War and other opportune times rolled around, the Japanese gathered gold from the four corners of the globe--lots from China, the communist nations, all around. Most of the money gleaned by the

Marcoses was from about a third of that horde in distribution--not from the coffers of the Philippine people. About a third of that gold was distributed and sold and stashed in Switzerland and other investments, like New York City, etc.

Now, guess what? The other two-thirds is ready to be dumped on the world market. Now you might think, so what!? So what? There is like 5000 tons of the yellow "stuff". It is planned to bring it to the market in London in the very, very near future in lots of several tons at a crack for that is what a major cargo "Flying Tigers" air-ship can handle.

Guess who is going to get blamed for ruining the world economy? Their only resources of merit are oil and gold and, so far, the cartel has controlled both. Every time the Russians try to garner funds to pull themselves out of the economic trap they are in, the gold prices are manipulated and they cannot get enough to hoist themselves out. Now remember, recently (during this past year of Gulf War) there came to light a new gold field in Russia and another mountain containing massive amounts of gold in Saudi Arabia.

Ah, but that is not all that is planned. With the dumping of gigantic sums of gold on the market the investors who don't know lots better will scoop it up like honey in a bee-hive. Good so far? Well, when the governments clamp down to solve national economic problems--all the more to be confiscated from the world citizens! May I please remind you that over a century of detailed and careful planning has gone into the "conclusion" as is being played out in your midst. What do I think of this? I don't! I am not interested in your gold--I am interested in your future as a species. But if I were to think about this maneuver--I would note that some funding

for some very worthwhile projects might well flow from the marketing of these sums.

Most of the metal will simply be placed into large pools of collateral for money which will be placed in "paper" and "computer" money-shifting and deposit certificates, trading programs, etc., so that the Elite can have the working funds as well as hold the gold in security. So, as the old saying goes: "The rich get richer and the poor get poorer!" You are living in two illusions: the first is that which is your life-stream experience and the second that which is physical "delusion" as presented by the Elite Banksters and would-be world kings.

DHARMA AND OBERLI

Dharma is about to the breaking point for, as with all of you, she has to live one day at a time--and, sic, sic, she often ponders the positive points of letting "everything" go and stop the tirades against us. There have now been some 35 actions in this property court case and they have yet to even be recognized in a courtroom. Now we have a real dandy assault going on. The opposition attorney, a young Zionist Khazarian is attaching Phoenix Expresses AS EXHIBITS AGAINST THEM in the law cases, the most recent being the one of late regarding the Mossad in the Philippines, etc. What this has to do with failure of an S & L to hold a publicly advertised property "sale", is a bit beyond comprehension. I can assure you, however, that the information is making its way into the halls of great and well-known Elitists. Mark this well, America, these people who tend of their own business, and Dharma, who simply writes that which we give unto her--are called (in court actions), deadbeats, anti-Semites, non-patriotic, trouble-makers and you name it! It is a little difficult to estimate just what the opposition thinks it is proving

by such actions, other than the fact that there is no longer a court of justice according to Constitutional rights of citizens--even in freedom of speech.

Do they intend to prove her insane? So much the better for us for I considered that approach in the damage suit at any rate--so we can get on with starting a fully fledged "Law Center" where you the people can come for Constitutional backup.

You must be aware that in the year prior to beginning the JOURNALS and following the writing and motion picture screenplay of SIPAPU, Dharma was unable to write during that first year of "hell" over the property and assault of the "enemy". That is an extensive loss to America West, in funds alone. Where would they, and the level of information output be, if we had also had that year of writing? Dharma was an emotional "basket-case" with packing and unpacking, pneumonia and eviction notices to the point of being totally unable to function. Not until control was taken by capable legal counsel and ruling out an overnight move, could these ones function in order to give service to our mission. I do believe that 31 JOURNALS and two to three EXPRESSES a week, in some 18 months, attests to credible production when any semblance of "security" was granted in this interim period of time. How do you place a price on such? How does America West place a value on that lost output?

I am grateful to whoever has been giving surveillance from this community and causing one law force after another to bring every known problem unto a property caretaker as has beef thrust against these ones--SO THAT YOU CAN SEE WHAT IS HAPPENING TO YOU AS CITIZENS! How long can these ones bear this? As long as needs be and you give them support for the heart grows weary

when the way would be so easy to simply STOP. You see, the enemies in the community keep the opposition furnished with tattling, snooping and copies of the writings. Is this what America has come to at the level of community? Yes, look unto Detroit this very week, and look at the beatings by the police of citizens--and please note the remarkable incident which took the life of the prime witness in the "King beating case" in L.A. Yes, the man was THE witness to the event--and he had a "mysterious" accident in which he ran into an abutment and was killed this week. Scares you just a bit, perhaps?

The hardest thing for the opposition lawyers to comprehend is that, in the midst of ALL, the defendants herein have nothing to show for any of the work--giving all assets back into the Institute and publishing/distributing. How can you be "deadbeats" as thrust by the accusers when your work is read from New Zealand to South Africa? Chelas, does this not tell you of the TRUTH OF OUR WORD--THAT SO MUCH EFFORT WOULD BE PUT FORTH TO STOP ITS FLOW? THEY HAVE TRIED DEATH BY MURDER AND NOW, DEATH BY STOPPING THE WORD--NO, THERE WILL BE SOME, SOMEWHERE, WHO WILL STAND BESIDE THESE ONES AND THE FRONT WILL BE STRONG AND WITHOUT ABILITY TO COUNT THE NUMBERS. YOU MUST SAVE YOUR CONSTITUTION!

I cause her to write this for I must constantly remind her that our work is not finished, for she is human and Oberli is human--and they are weary and futility overflows like the sands of the blowing desert. Do not despair, children of Truth and Freedom, for the prize is freedom and upliftment of your species and renurturing of your planet--is it not worthy of

thine labors? Well, Dharma says, "Not today, Father," but note--we continue to write! Perhaps it is partly that once there becomes too much to fear--you release it to God and the fear goes in His ALL-KNOWING, ALL-CREATING ENERGY PROJECTION OF SHIELDING AND LOVE. These of my people are coming out of insanity into sanity--but the journey is costly, yet the prize is beyond price. How can I give enough honor unto my ones who must be hospitalized and others push on such, as Oberli and George--day after encountering day and simply say--"It's just my job!" Dharma does laugh at this particular predicament--as ones try to stop her today--"What the heck, it's already out there in such massive amounts that stopping now would be stupid, might as well keep going and change this thing--it's our only hope of survival."

Devotion to God? I cannot honor these students of Truth in any way of earth measure--I want you to know that this tiny, tiny handful of people handle over a thousand calls a day and just day before yesterday sent out over eight flats of request mail. A lot of that information, chelas, was the "Constitution Kit"--glory, glory hallelujah--His Truth is marching on! Ah, can you not reclaim that wondrous beauty of the Republic and lift your voices unto Freedom with allegiance unto nation and flag for which it stands. But let us change the words to the song just a bit, to "In the beauty of Creator, Christ is born in you and me; with that glory in His bosom which transfigures me and thee--as HE lived to make men Holy let us LIVE to make Men free--God's Truth is marching on! Amen. WE CAN DO IT--IF YOU WANT TO!

That beloved Brother was given, through Dru, a most wondrously beautiful message on the yesterday. Allow it to be placed with this portion that it might be shared. It is regarding the Children (which

are all of you) and it will be through them that freedom shall blossom--if you but do your part. I AM HATONN

7/2/91 SANANDA

CHILDREN ARE THE PRECIOUS "JEWELS" OF YOUR SPECIES

Greetings, precious Druthea. I AM Sananda. I come in the service of Holy God/Aton of Light and to you my brethren upon Earth Shan.

This day we will discuss the importance of the children of your species. There are now birthed and being birthed many whom are destined to become the "leaders" of your Spiritual Transformation and Alignment in the 4th and 5th dimensional experience in which Earth is moving into.

You as a species must regard ALL children as the potential for creative and spiritual upliftment for your evolving species. There must be a universal and common interest paid to ALL children, whether YOU are a parent or not.

During this time of Kali (chaos), there exists the tremendous opportunity for CHANGE toward "higher" spiritual KNOWING and many HIGHER Spiritually developed beings are coming physically, now as your babies and children, to assist the birth of YOU within the ONE. Will you give them a "place" upon which to blossom within GOD's knowingness? Or will you continue towards the "suicide" of your species? This uncertain answer remains to be played out upon your plane.

"HOW DO I TEACH MY CHILD ABOUT GOD AND CREATION?"

There is a feeling of sincere and serious responsibility being felt by you young parents at this time of

change. Inherently YOU KNOW of the importance of YOUR mission in raising an emotionally stable and mature child into his/her adult state of independence and responsibility.

One of the most important "jobs" you have as a parent is how you explain and share your perception of God and Creation. In order for you to express with integrity and KNOWING, you must possess the integrity and KNOWING within YOU. It is crucial that you explain God FROM YOUR PERCEPTION always, that the child be allowed to come into his/her own KNOWING within, without strict rules and unwavering projections of "THIS IS HOW IT IS, SO DON'T ASK ME ANYMORE."

The most important bit of information which you can give the child is that GOD EXISTS WITHIN HIM/HER, NOT WITHOUT. You must tell the child that which YOU KNOW from soul KNOWLEDGE. God is Light, Love and Knowledge and WE ARE ALL RELATED FRAGMENTS OF HIS THINKING MIND KNOWING.

Remember, THE SPIRITUAL TRUTH, such as of DIVINE SPIRITUAL ONENESS, will not confuse or upset the child at all. HE KNOWS inside. You are simply reminding him of that which HE KNOWS. You will be giving him his spiritual stability in preparation for the probable human instability which will confront him from other "humans" whom he will undoubtedly encounter.

You are preparing the child for his LIFE'S WORK upon Earth. Are you not honored and humbled by YOUR commitment to GOD?

YOUR ACTIONS AND BEHAVIOR ARE THAT WHICH THE CHILD WILL FOLLOW

Do you live your life in balance

with the Laws of God and Nature? If not, how can you expect the child to do so? YOU are setting an example, not by that which YOU SAY, but by that which you DO.

I do suggest that your copy of "Phoenix Operator/Owner Manual" become most worn from your study of same so that as you teach your child of THE LAWS, you live accordingly in balance with them yourself IN KNOWLEDGE. If you are not responsible in your behavior, how can you expect the same of your child?

Become an honorable reflection of GOD, and your child will desire the same within self, for he will see the example of TRUTH and BALANCE and LOVE which you are expressing.

The child must also be shown how powerful are his thoughts, and that HE is responsible for that which he sows. Encourage him to ASK questions when he does not understand.

Encourage him to seek TO KNOW CAUSE of that which he witnesses or participates within. If he asks you WHY the water is dirty and the sky is brown, tell him the truth that mankind is not very KNOWLEDGEABLE about the NATURE OF GOD AND CREATION and because of his ignorance, he is slowly destroying our planet.

Tell him not to FEAR that which he witnesses as unbalance and suffering. Show him that HE can offer assistance to CHANGE that which he sees into balance again.

Teach him about GOD'S DIVINE LIGHT of protection and guidance. And that if he truly wishes to understand something which you are unable to offer an answer for, that he can ask GOD within him to show him THE TRUTH and return to him HIS knowledge.

Show him that ALL answers and KNOWLEDGE exist within him; therein lies his power.

Teach him to give honor and appreciation to God, to Earth and to ALL within Creation every day for the LIFE experience, beauty and sustenance graced upon him.

Teach him about absolute LOVE and His connection to all. That he exists as a product of God's LOVE giving and regiving principle.

Teach him to respect all of Nature and that nature and God only gives and regives. Human has the choice to give or to take, and taking is that which creates the unbalance.

SHOW him that HIS will and God's Will are ONE.

Tell him about the nature of the adversary, and how the adversary fools him through fear, pain and other human emotions into thinking he is separate from God and powerless to control his "reality".

Remind your child that ONLY GOD IS REAL. WE ARE ALL ONE.

Teach him about the universal law of CAUSE AND EFFECT. And that only through petitioning within for GOD KNOWING will he understand CAUSE and not be fooled by his senses of what is the EFFECT.

Remind your child of the IMMORTALITY of his soul and that "reincarnation" is a natural cycle of rebirth and one of the most important "facts of life".

BABIES AND CHILDREN ARE NATURALLY SELF "CENTERED" OR SELF ORIENTED FOR A TIME

This is most natural since the baby and young child are solely dependent upon its parents for its food,

clothing, home, nurturing and love. The awareness of the child is centered on the needs and wants of self, until he learns about "respect" of and "regard" for others and that "others" have needs and wants as well.

Most of you have heard the disgruntled exclamation of complaint made in regard to a particularly inconsiderate child or adult. "He/She thinks the world revolves around him/herself!"

These ones are often referred to as "spoiled", which is quite an unpleasant term to refer to someone who is excessively selfish or self-centered.

I must tell you honestly that it is up to you parents to **SHOW** the child what **CONSIDERATE** behavior is versus self-centered inconsiderate behavior. You must show the child that there are others to consider in his world and that as parents you will not give him everything he asks for, such as of material goods. He must know that he **ALWAYS** can count on your love, not your pocketbook.

If your child becomes demanding of more, more, more things, then parents, **YOU** have contributed to this ungracious behavior and **ONLY** you can set it right with **SELF** and, therefore, child.

I am sorry to inform you of the fact that in **MOST** all cases of "spoiled" demanding and unruly children, you have as examples, one or both parents behaving in the same way. **REMEMBER**, the child follows **YOUR EXAMPLE OF BEHAVIOR**, parents.

GIVE THE CHILD RESPONSIBILITY THAT HE MAY DEVELOP INDEPENDENCE AND SELF ASSURANCE FROM HIS HELPFUL DEEDS

It is most beneficial to the child

when you parents give the child duties, such as household chores, and responsibilities. There is no strict set age to begin. I would suggest that you use your **GOD** given intuition to guide you in each child's case. Often a child will ask to help you in some way and so that is the perfect opportunity to begin teaching about responsibility.

I would suggest that in order to help the child develop and maintain discipline in his responsibilities that you are somewhat flexible and alternate duties when you have more than one child. Also it is most important that the consequences of ignoring duties is made **VERY CLEAR** in advance and adhered to every time so that the consistency of the consequence is well understood by the child.

You must instill in the child that as with Nature, when her "laws" are broken there are consequences to be had, so too, when he does not do his chores, there are consequences. Always explain **WHY** you give him duties and **WHY** it is important that he **DO** them as agreed. **IF**, for example, he "forgot" to feed his dog, what would happen to the dog? He would be the **CAUSE** of hunger for his pet, and that is not acceptable. Or **IF** he forgets to take out the trash or clean his room, then how will it get done?

An extremely beneficial and fun way to teach a child about responsibility is when you have "pets", household or farm, to tend. Most children are naturally interested in nature's creatures and by giving them responsibility for the care and feeding of animals, they will learn responsibility **AND** love and respect for God's creatures as well..

Many of you Mothers, especially, get into the habit of just **DOING** everything, such as laundry, dishes, cleaning for your children and then wonder why they are so irresponsible and demanding of

MORE. When they are old enough and big enough, let them learn to cook, clean, feed the pets, do the laundry, so that they do not expect all to be done for them. And they then, in turn, learn to care for themselves and be neat and orderly in their functioning.

More than anything else, your child must be secure in the **KNOWLEDGE** that **YOU**, his Mother and Father love him absolutely.

Let us take a rest, Druthea, that we can get this to the editors in time for the **EXPRESS**. Thank you, precious little sister, for your service. I trust that my suggestions are beneficial for you struggling parents. We will continue in guidance on the subject of children as needed or requested. **I AM** Sananda, in service to God/Aton of Light and to you, my brethren. Walk gently with one another in Peace and Love. Salu.

7/5/91 HATONN FRIDAY

Hatonn present in the Light of Source. Welcome aboard the sinking ship. Obviously, the water in your ears must be from your morning free-flow Phitzer shower and shampooing your frosted locks with herbal/honey shampoo and conditioner. Who am I to interfere with your daily routine? Who am I to spoil your golf afternoon? Perhaps I work for the Roloids/Maalox company!! Well, sorry, World, Maalox moments happen when you least expect them--and overdose of antacids will **NOT NEUTRALIZE RADIOACTIVITY**.

Nor will golf or the Texas Two-Step along with "Somebody Done Somebody Wrong" songs stop the steamroller.

Frustrated? Oh, I thought perhaps you were asking **ME**! Why would I be frustrated? I must ask my

scribe, who spent eleven hours on the most dreadful subject imaginable yesterday (the 4th of July, while the other people all had a holiday) (all my crew worked a bit harder, World)--but she is exhausted and now must face the following: "...and it is damned time you space jerks fix this thing..." and "...let's see you do some big miracle and we may believe you..." and "...George Green is a fraud, I am a physicist and I know..." and "...then tell us what to do and we'll do it..."

To all of this I respond--BS! From last to first in order: We tell you what to do and few of you do it. Moreover, as in the case of one person to whom hours and hours had already been devoted in personal time toward personal problems, the following happens: As of the past two weeks E.J. and then George spent almost ten full days working out a plan for a beloved friend. After getting everything arranged exactly the way it was asked--the person goes home and her brother (a car dealer, yet) says no-go--get it all undone. The attorney, nor the person, so much has had the courtesy to call these businessmen but instead send faxes demanding to get every cent returned. Again I say BS--the funds were immediately invested in gold! Now a week has to be spent in having the gold dealer get the gold from the bank in which it is placed, back to the dealer and then be sold at a loss, I might add, of some 10% to the person involved. Obviously it is NOT the lawyer's money--he gets \$250 an hour so why should he care about a little old loss of \$35,000 to a client. Or, is it expected that the businessmen here bear the loss? E.J. is a retired officer of Transamerica Investment Co. He has handled investments for no less than George Scharffenberger who, until they split up City Investing in New York, was the second highest paid executive in the United States--now he has the Home Insurance Group.

E.J. pulled down \$300 an hour for his services when salaried--what does he do? Frustrated? I am actually aggravated! For one thing, a precious little friend of mine has just been re-entered into the world of almost surely LOSING EVERY CENT SHE HAS BECAUSE SHE TRUSTED ANOTHER WHO HAS ALREADY COST HER OVER \$200,000 IN INVESTMENT IN THE POUND AGAINST THE DOLLAR. HER FUNDS WERE LEVERAGED, WHICH IS NOT EITHER ILLEGAL NOR UNUSUAL--BUT WHAT HAPPENS HERE IS WORTHY OF DISGRACE IN A BUSINESS MANNER.

What will "I" do about it? Nothing--for everyone has a right to commit suicide if that be the choice. I do expect, however, that the next time this one asks for help of these people--there might be a glassy stare.

The picture is so obvious that it smells from here to Denmark. The lady is now in her later years and the leeches desire to set up her "estate" so the money flows to THEM and not into her own private corporation where she can have total control of her funds or in the security of gold where she can ride out the bank failures--you see, to cover her funds that are now demanded in cash back to her lawyer--she would have too much to have any protection in any one bank so would need four or more banks (separate) to even have insurance protection--which is a farce at any rate.

So much for E.J.'s background--if you don't like his, let us look at George. He has traveled in those circles of the Elite--that is WHY he knows I am speaking Truth. In return for "favors"--quite honorably already rendered in the Real Estate business, George was offered the top financial position in a presidential election campaign by several of the top Skull &

Bones/Trilateral Elitists--a few short years back. This is why he knows the collateral gold will work--because he helped design the program. God does not send you bumble-buns to help you through a time of horrendous blight. YOU CAN TURN DOWN HIS HELP ANYTIME YOU WANT TO, BUT, I CERTAINLY WOULD GIVE SOME CAREFUL THOUGHT BEFORE YOU PETITION GOD, USE HIS WORKERS AND THEN TURN AWAY AND SPIT IN HIS FACE! "It is easier for a camel to pass through the eye of a needle than for a rich man to enter into the Kingdom of Heaven." And here, we are not speaking of great wealth--just the probability of losing everything a widow has! So be it for God forces no-one into anything. I do suggest that my people not stand any loss in this instance for the entire transaction (all fragments) were fully understood by sound and stable mind.

We are not a cult, nor are we in the personal financial business--our people are willing to give unto OUR service anything required that will assist US. This does not mean that they may spend this kind of time investment and overseas calls--especially to ones who lie even about their location, and refuse to honor legal documents. This means that the funds WERE NOT AVAILABLE--NOR ARE THEY YET AVAILABLE. NOW YOU HAVE THIRD PARTIES IN THE PICTURE PROTECTING THE FIRST GROUP OF IMMORAL TRADERS. SO BE IT. George and E.J. may do that which they please--I intend to do nothing more.

Later, after Germain writes, if I have time, 'I will take excerpts from Ron Paul (Congressman/-businessman--all of you seem to really like him because we get backup of his material constantly). We will reprint them for you so you can attach more closely to hu-

man ties--that seems to make you feel more secure, although I cannot for the existence of me, understand WHY! I will not, however, take the time now because Germain and Dharma are outlaying the demise, by atomic suicide, of your entire planet and atmosphere along with all life-forms; and, that which you might do about it. SOME OF YOU MIGHT PREFER TO HEAR AND KNOW THAT INFORMATION THAN TO TINKER WITH YOUR BANK ACCOUNTS OF WHICH MOST OF YOU HAVE VERY LITTLE LEFT AT ANY RATE--NOW THAT THE GOVERNMENT AND CRIMINALS HAVE NEARLY FINISHED WITH YOU.

I come forth to serve my brethren and God--I DO NOT CARE A WHIT NOR IOTA ABOUT YOUR BANK ACCOUNT! But you ones continue to have to have your lessons. I told you months back that this particular person would bring you nothing but headache and at the time I told you "not to take the funds if offered"! Well, all circumstances change--and so, too, will this one but you will be more cautious this next time I am sure. IF PERSONS WISH YOU TO ARRANGE THEIR FINANCIAL PROGRAM SIMPLY FOR THE PERSONAL GREED OF COVERING THEIR ASSETS--THEN HANDLE IT ABSOLUTELY AS YOU WOULD ANY BUSINESS--YOU HAVE NOT THE TIME, EITHER E.J. OR GEORGE--TO SPEND THIS KIND OF TIME TO PLAY WITH PEOPLE WHO SPEAK WITH FORKED TONGUES. The person involved is beautiful but as with most who "have"--they cannot make decisions and listen always to the tempters who "promise" and yet rarely, rarely deliver any of the promises. So be it.

The same with setting up Corporations--we will handle that service, as a service, but I don't want any more demands for return of corpo-

ration investment--if you don't find out how to utilize your assets, that is no problem of mine for we have told you how and we will continue to tell you how but our new people who do the corporations need to eat also!

You ones turn about and go straight to your accountants and lawyers who do not know one blamed thing about what they are doing or what will or will not work and then you turn on your benefactors with hate and malice. Well, forget it--if you deliberately go forth and do that which I tell you will merit you exactly that which is WRONG on your place--so be it--thy will not mine! It is called "asking God for help" and then "refusing to hear His response". Again--so be it, spare my crew the pain and agony--Dharma only has 24 hours in her day, also, and spends some half of it right at this keyboard so ALL PEOPLE MIGHT HAVE THE WORD.

I believe the physicist speaks for self with reverse tongue. The "physicists" and "scientists" are WRONG in almost everything they do. I can only suggest that the world pay attention to that which is being brought right now by Germain, for God is efforting to give you a way out of this trap you are in. If you can't understand what he says, then remain in the trap for he is explaining it as he would to third grade children--in fact, the third grade children CAN UNDERSTAND IT EXACTLY AS PRESENTED--MOST OF THEM COULD TELL YOU ALREADY, BUT WHO WOULD LISTEN TO A CHILD?

Do a miracle and make you believe? I do not care whether or not you believe. I have nothing to lose--you have EVERYTHING TO LOSE! I remind you of Earth Shan--you are frying yourselves to death at a rate which is compounding daily--AND WE ARE YOUR ONLY WAY OFF THAT

ORB!!! PONDER IT! I need to prove nothing to anyone--perhaps a little proving of goodly intent might do YOU some good!

Lastly: We "space-jerks" do not have to "fix" anything--WE don't have anything "broken"!!! Salu!

CONSTITUTIONAL POLITICAL ACTION PACKAGE

This "kit" is for groups or individuals who want to do something and get focused about saving our United States Constitution. This package has very specific information which will assist in action oriented agendas. Topics covered in the package are: the Liberty Amendment, the Flag Burning Amendment, Anti-Crime Bill, Executive Orders, Gun control, Internal Revenue Service, the Federal Reserve Board, the holding of a Constitutional Convention. IF YOU ARE CONCERNED ABOUT WHAT IS HAPPENING TO YOUR COUNTRY...IF THE WORDS NEW WORLD ORDER SENDS A CHILL THROUGH YOU...THEN THIS KIT IS FOR YOU! Recommended supplemental reading: RAPE OF THE CONSTITUTION: THE DEATH OF FREEDOM, also available through America West. The Constitution Package is \$12 plus shipping.

SURVIVAL RESOURCE GUIDE

America West is now offering a resource guide for shelters (Nuclear), medical supplies, bulk food and food storage, alternative energy and various alternative survival needs. All resources are within the United States. The cost for this documentation is \$10 plus shipping.

NEWSLETTER/SEMINARS WITH GEORGE AND DESIREE' GREEN

Inn/Governor House, 621 S. Capitol Way, Olympia, Wash. Washington Room Call Germaine 206-458-2327.

July 11, 6:30-9:30 PM \$20 Woodmark Hotel, 1200 Carillon Point Kirkland, Wash. Call Joan 206-827-4636

July 13 7-10 PM \$20 Ramada Inn Topaz Room 3020 Blanshard St. Victoria, BC

July 15 7-10 PM \$20 Beban Park (Social Centre) 2300 Bowen Rd. Nanaimo, BC For tickets to the two BC seminars call 1-800-869 5868

Saturday, July 27 9:30 AM-5:30 PM \$25 (includes a copy of **SPACEGATE** at the Hyatt, 4219 El Camino Real, Palo Alto, CA., Speakers Lt. Col. Bo Gritz, On The CIA/Drug Trade, Takai Anagoston, M.D. on Surviving the AIDS Plague, Cyril Minett on Exposing the New World Order and George and Desirée Green on Surviving the Economic Conspiracy.

OUR NEWEST JOURNALS

GOD SAID: LET THERE BE LIGHT

AND CREATION BECAME

PLEIADES CONNECTION VOL. II

By Gyeorgos Ceres Hatonn

The thought of God is LIGHT.

LIGHT is all there is. ALL springs from, and returns to, LIGHT, the thought of God.

The "War in Heaven for Men's souls" between God and Lucifer, the Light and the dark forces, cannot be comprehended without an understanding of the "physics" of the Universe.

Returning to God requires rising above the physical so dark forces' thrust is ever to ensnare man in the physical, fleshly, "things" of "wealth" and "power" through man's ego.

Shedding our attachments to those

physical things, and "highs" associated with sex, drugs, alcohol, thrill/life-risking sports (including war), etc., requires KNOWING that there is more--something better.

This book, a primer, provides the basic understanding of what we are, where we come from and return to, why we are where we are and for what, and how to get the most from this experience.

And, it will help you begin to free yourself from the density and negativity of this experience to take that next step to your oneness with GOD/ATON, the ONE LIGHT.

Hatonn also keeps us up to date on critical National and World Events.

MATTER, ANTI-MATTER & WHAT'S THE MATTER

By Gyeorgos Ceres Hatonn

Hatonn gives us much more information on a large number of topics in this JOURNAL and again he keeps us updated with the TRUTH about the latest news.

He includes many interesting comments about spaceships including certain specific frequencies pertaining to them and specific manifestations at certain areas of the earth grid system. Descriptions of their exterior and interiors are also given.

Some of the other topics he covers are: The importance of the new Challenger shuttle replacement - Robotoids, Synthetics and Neutrals - Little Gray Aliens - Continual Update on the Middle-East Situation - Bush and the trip to Paris which he denies - The purpose for the reported alien visit with Bush at Camp David - The history of money and why and how it has to be changed before economic and social problems can be solved - The plans for a new Central American canal using atomic explosions--SOON--and the severe consequences - 666 and the Bar Codes - An explanation of Creation, etc., etc.

SOME OF THE PHOENIX JOURNALS:

Sipapu Odyssey

R.R.P.P.*

*Rape, Ravage, Pillage and Plunder of the Phoenix

Rape of The Constitution

You Can Slay The Dragon

The Naked Phoenix

The Mossad Connection

Creation, The Sacred Universe

Pleiades Connection, Return Of The Phoenix Vol. I

Burnt Offerings and Bloodstained Sands

Shrouds Of The Seventh Seal

Counterfeit Blessings

The Phoenix Operator-Owner Manual

Operation Shanstorm

End of the Masquerade

Matter Anti-Matter

Let There Be LIGHT

The Phoenix Express Vol's I & II (\$15)

The Phoenix Express Vol's III & IV (\$15)

The Phoenix Express Vol's V & VI (\$15)

The price is \$10 per JOURNAL, (EXCEPTING EX-PRESS) 10% discount on orders of 4 or more. California residents add 6% sales tax. Add shipping, UPS \$3.25 and \$1.00 each additional or U.S. Mail \$2.50 for first title and \$1.00 each additional.

Write for Quantity Discount.

Available from America West or your Local Distributor.

EXPRESS: U.S. is \$20 per 13 ISSUES, \$40 for 26, \$75 for 52, Canada 13 issues \$22, 26--\$44, 52--\$80, foreign 13--\$30, 26--\$60 52--\$110 (including back issues for current Volume).

Send orders and Payments to: America West Distributors, P.O. Box 986, Tehachapi, CA. 93581.

For credit card orders or book catalog and sample newsletter call 1-800-729-4131. For personal inquiries or other purposes, please call 1/805-822-9655.

IF YOU HAVE A TIGHT BUDGET TRY SHARING SUBSCRIPTION FEES WITH A FRIEND.



PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS

A bulletin commenting on appropriate current news events, clarification of portions of the Journals and answers of a general nature to questions not found in the existing Journals.

PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS is published by America West Publishers, Inc. P.O. BOX 986 Tehachapi, CA. 93581. Subscription rate is \$20 per 13 issues or \$75 per 52 issues, First Class mailing. COPYRIGHT 1991 by America West Publishers, Inc. All rights reserved. Reproduction of this copyrighted material for private non-profit use is expressly encouraged, for commercial purposes it is strictly forbidden.

JULY 1991 VOLUME XIV NUMBER 10

**7/7/91 HATONN
SUNDAY**

ARE WE TRUE OR FALSE?

You decide, citizens of the world! We have had attempt after attempt against my scribe--no less than a dozen direct personal attempts of which four were cardiac arrests which required sustained resuscitation. We have received anonymous letters threatening bomb blasts at the turning the ignition keys in the cars of the store employees and volunteers. There have been direct threats of lawsuits and personal damages, property confiscation and all manner of assaults of person, active threats against life, etc. In the dark wee hours of the 6th of July (night before last) came two calls to Oberli and Dharma's home, one of which asked if George was there and then a hang-up on both. Then in the morning a message was found on the answering service recording at the publishing office: a strong male voice, clear and unhampered by any altering substance who bluntly stated: "George Green will be assassinated before mid-July". By the way, the term "assassi-nation" is a term used by political groups and surveillance groups called Mossad, CIA and KGB, etc., for "MURDER"!

The material we write is now being used AGAINST Dharma and Oberli in a court of supposed "law" regarding simply the fact

there was no public sale of their property where they had gone directly and explicitly to purchase, outright and in full, the property. This case has been going on for over three full years and is now in about the 35th motion--wherein the defendants (Oberli and/or Dharma) have yet to even be recognized as being in the courtroom--and has taken the time of no less than a dozen judges (who could only rule on specific "little" points of order). The cost, considering both sides and court expenses must now be somewhere near a million dollars.

The primary point in the issues of *EXPRESSES* given to the court is, of course, the portions dealing with the Mossad and the Zionist Lobby in Congress. All of the cover letters read like insult letters to the dregs of humanity, i.e., referring to the defendants as "deadbeats, flakes, rip-offs, people living with no expense to themselves, without rent, or taxes on the property, and on and on." There are personal and inflaming insults against the lawyer involved even to his personal secretary (wife), office location and post office box number. There is refusal to allow any of the discovery process against the S & L, or any persons involved on the reverse side--absolute disregard for the rights of citizens to have any type of hearing or require that the S&L, auction company and/or persons involved in any way to be required to deposition. Then comes the death threats, death attempts

and harassments on every point of living--from building investigators, planning commission personnel, fire department investigations--even to having to have an engineered project and permit for a small "tree-house" left on the premises by prior dwellers.

I can guarantee you, readers, were it not for OUR PROTECTION, these ones would be DEAD! Now you may believe that which you will--and the adversary may certainly continue to give us the good advertising that we would otherwise NOT GET--but I respond with answer to the last phone call (for I KNOW EXACTLY WHO IT IS AND THE GROUP INVOLVED). **GO RIGHT AHEAD AND TRY AND MAKE MY DAY!**

I further suggest that all of you reread the list of definitions regarding Semite, Jew, Zionist, etc., and pass it around. You, America, are going to lose your nation and your freedom if you do not stop this insanity.

I ask that this be sent to Brig. Gen. GDM. I offer my humble appreciation to him for his input. I would also like to allow him to know that we know as much regarding his subject in point. We honor the publication for that which they DO print on the subject material I personally gave unto a brother some years back. Further, I fully intend to call their hand on the

other matters to which you refer for that type of operation is exactly that which is pointed out on every possible occasion--the Truth to great extent--and then the heinous punchline. We are, however, using it at this point as regards the American citizens--SAVE YOUR CONSTITUTION!! YOU CANNOT SAVE ANOTHER THING IF YOU SAVE NOT, YOUR CONSTITUTION!!!

I honor and salute you, General. I am humble to have you on the side of God as he sends/comes forth with us of the "Hosts" at this time of tribulation. Your world is into tribulation, slavery, death and destruction and you seem to recognize it not--awaiting some magic to reverse or rapture the masses. If there appear to be possible "errors" in our presentations--be patient, for the proof will flood you--God is not WRONG! WE ARE SENT FORTH TO BRING THIS WORD AND SET TO CORRECT THE MISUNDERSTANDINGS OF THE CENTURIES THAT GOD CAN FULFILL HIS PROMISE OF SENDING TRUTH UNTO HIS CHILDREN PRIOR TO THE ENDING OF THE CYCLE--WE ARE THOSE HOSTS AND MESSENGERS. WE ASK NOTHING EXCEPT THAT OUR SCRIBES BE LEFT ALONE, FOR WE ARE NOT OF FORCE NOR COERCION--WHAT MAN ACCEPTS OR REFUSES IS BETWEEN HIMSELF AND GOD AND IT IS NONE OF OUR BUSINESS--WE WILL REMOVE GOD'S PEOPLE PROMPTLY AND CAREFULLY WHEN THE SEQUENCE IS APPROPRIATE. There are great discrepancies within the pages of your "Holy Bibles", which, if you ponder, we are setting to straight. Why wouldst you believe those who "changed" the words prior to now and not honor us who are given proof by that which is all about you? There is nothing wrong with having been misled--the error comes in refusal to look at Truth--even as "possible" Truth.

That, always, is a requirement of the adversary--to silence and bind the people from access to Truth. God walks ever with you, sir, and I bow to your willing and fearless attempt to cause your brethren to see and hear! I especially honor you for that which you have presented as the danger from across your southern border, and your northern border, as well. The people of America cannot seem to see and hear amid the distractions and lies thrust upon them. God blesses your work, friend--and sir, to call a Man friend, is worthy indeed. You serve well and tirelessly and know that you are blessed and watched over as the Shepherd watches his lambs. In every flock there must be the leader and if the lead sheep leads the flock astray, woe unto him and there are thousands who do so. Blessed are the ones who lead their flock into Truth--for theirs is the Kingdom of Heaven.

The King of Kings shall assist you to bring this blessed nation again into Godly direction if Man will but awaken to the call and turn from the adversary who holds him hostage. But if Man turns not again unto God and the Laws of God and the Natural Laws of Creation, then you of the messengers must release unto higher Truth and allow Man to pass in his appointed way--for ye of God have attained your passage and God does not forsake Man--Man forsakes God and even then, God leaves not of Man for ultimately the soul shall pass into its proper placement of learning. So be it and I thank you for your sharing and support of your brothers.

TERMINOLOGY: MIND CONTROL/FACTUAL DEFINITIONS

EXPLICITLY DEFINED TERMS

And who, you might ask, defines these terms? GOD! Where did you come by "accepted" terms as

laid forth by Man for his own purposes of deceit and greedy self-proclamation?? You might think carefully about this--for you are led astray by men who mislead you, even unto this day, through subterfuge, calculation and manipulation of your languages and beliefs in God Himself!

1. ZION

Citadel of Palestine which was a Citadel in Jerusalem; the "Jewish" people: Israel: the Jewish homeland which is symbolic of Judaism or Jewish national or religious aspiration; the ideal nation or society envisioned by Judaism.

CM = CONTROLLED MEANING

TM = TRUE MEANING

2. ZIONIST

CM: One who is of the doctrine of reclamation of that place in Palestine so-named under "Zion".

TM: A term which has been created to suit the needs of a couple of earth "religions" to mislead the people. You will note, as I quote from the dictionary of Webster, that the definition is evidence, in fact, of the misleading characteristics of the term as now utilized. Further, it is greatly disrespectful to the Mormon people, for instance, to take the term Zion and apply it to a stolen place in Palestine for they, too, believe in a "Zion", as do Christian people--and it certainly is NOT in ISRAEL (the stolen nation). You will note that the definition is "inclusive" of that which the God-revering peoples of the world believe to be the "Place of God", Heaven, Utopia. The following should point out to you that "Jew" is a most recent term created by MAN, this "Zion" is a Palestinian property, and everyone in the world is left OUT of the ending scenario of attainment EXCEPT THESE SELF-PROCLAIMED, SO-CALLED "JEWS". I do not make the definitions--I simply lay them out for

you discerning readers.

I do ask you to particularly pay attention to the subject of Semitism for these so-called, self-styled "Jews" are NOT SEMITES from the tribe of Shem. So it is typical of the "adversary at work", they CALL YOU THAT WHICH THEY ARE! These "New" people are not even a "race" and they represent everything that your Constitution stands against--they wish to rule the world, and America, when they proclaim themselves to be a "religious" group. Why don't you let the Presbyterians rule your world? How about the Catholics? I think it might be nice if you turned your world over to the Ashram of Yogananda and/or the Leadership of Jim Jones! CAN YOU SEE, PEOPLE, HOW YOU ARE HOODWINKED?????

I suggest all you readers make SURE you obtain a copy of END OF THE MASQUERADE, A *Phoenix Journal*, and study it most carefully. The Cuckoo Bird has stolen your nest and you didn't notice it--you just continued to encourage it and feed it until it killed your own flock and has taken the coop. I have nothing but Love, Respect, Reverence and Total association with the Judeans--I WAS A JUDEAN!!! These from the lineage of the Khazars are NOT OF JUDEA NOR OF THE TRIBES OF ABRAHAM NOR DAVID. The first expendables will again be the ones of Judean descent--for these Newly Self-Proclaimed "Jews" are the destruction of your entire line of historical truth. So be it!

Next, this group of Zionists will tell you the "Protocols" are plagiarisms and unauthorized "counterfeit"--(WHICH BY THE WAY, MEANS COPIES, REPLICAS). You will be well advised to really study those Protocols! The Protocols are reproduced in the END OF THE MASQUERADE.

Now, since I write often on this group which is entangled within and controls America's Congress--I am going to give you another fact which you can look at which is under your noses right this minute and, again, YOU discern WHO is being anti-Semite--for YOU, who are not "JEWS" according to "their self-proclaimed label", are the SEMITES. You thought yourselves Gentiles? So be it--YOU ARE ALSO SEMITES!

JUDEO-CHRISTIANITY:

3. JUDEO-CHRISTIAN

CM: (Controlled Meaning) The religion of Jesus which branched out of Judaism at the time of the early church. Both Christianity and Judaism have the same origins and the same God. (Oh, God forbid!)

TM: (True Meaning) A religion created for the purpose of destroying Christianity by watering down Christian ideals and neutralizing Christians. Also, designed to promote and protect Jews and Judaism in the Zionist sense of the definition of those misused and created terms.

Note: "Judeo-Christianity" is an oxymoron: (a moron dumb as an ox?) No--a word combination of two directly opposite things or ideas which are mutually exclusive as I just stated, thus defying all reason and logic.) Thus you can be sure anyone, any evangelist, any preacher, any monk, Saraswatti or other ill-informed human being using the term as a true term--is not projecting God but rather, ignorance at best, intended deceit at worst, upon your tender ears and/or eyes.

4. GENTILE

CM: Anyone who is not a Jew, and thus a potential "anti-Semite".

TM: From the Latin word "gentilis", meaning "of the same gens, clan or race". In the Bible, the word "gentile" is a mistransla-

tion of the Old Testament Hebrew word "goy", and the Greek New Testament words "ethnos"--both meaning "NATION OR PEOPLE" (ANY nation or people) and should have been translated as such. It does not mean "non-Jewish!" BUT--YOU BETTER WATCH OUT BECAUSE IN THE "PROTOCOLS OF THE ZIONIST ELDERS OF WISDOM--IT MEANS ANYONE NOT A "ZIONIST 'JEW'". A modern version and mistranslation to be sure--but a deadly definition, at any rate.

You can, however, always tell a FALSE prophet by his/her use of this term. This term would not have been in any of the books for it is a mistranslation of the Old Testament Hebrew word "goy". In the New Testament, it comes from the Greek word "ethnos". Both of these words as I said, mean "nation" or "people", (any nation or people) and should have been translated as such--any way you cut it, it DID NOT COME DOWN AS A WORD DIRECTLY FROM GOD ON HIGH--IN THE HEAVENS! It *does NOT* mean "non-Jewish" as we have to utilize the word for clarity but most churches misuse the term and never realize they have incorrectly spread false teachings. This is a new "media" word to further disinform you. It was planted in the Bible to get a very specific response in this day, my friends.

5. JEW

CM: AN ISRAELITE. THE SEED OF ABRAHAM. THE CHOSEN PEOPLE OF THE BIBLE. JEWS ARE PERPETUALLY PERSECUTED BY ALL OTHER PEOPLE ON EARTH. SOMEONE WHO PRACTICES THE RELIGION OF THE OLD TESTAMENT, WHICH IS CALLED JUDAISM. GOD JUDGES THE NATIONS PRIMARILY BY MEASURING EACH NATION'S RELATIONSHIP WITH THE JEWS. GOD

BLESSES THE NATIONS WHICH SUPPORT THE JEWS, BUT HE CURSES THE NATIONS WHICH DO NOT SUPPORT THE JEWS. THE CHRISTIAN FAITH OWES ITS EXISTENCE TO THE JEWISH CULTURE FROM WHENCE IT WAS SPAWNED. (WHAT ROT!)

INTENT: To bribe and prejudice Bible-ignorant "JUDEO-CHRISTIANS" into passively granting the Jews a carte-blanche to do anything they please with total impunity--and to get you to hop in there and help them.

TM: The word "Jew" did not appear in actual use until over 1000 years after the crucifixion of one called Jesus. It means someone who adheres to the religion of Judaism (modern Pharisaism according to the Talmud), or in some way considers himself (self-claimed, so-called) a part of "Jewish culture". For the modern "Jew" it has **ABSOLUTELY NO RACIAL SIGNIFICANCE**. "Jews" are some of the most racially mixed people on earth due to their multi-national history, their practice of interracial marriages, as well as their contemporary international bias. Down through the ages, they have moved from nation to nation as they were rejected (due to their immoral religion) by every land they have inhabited. Over 90% of "Jews" today are descended from the ancient Khazars--a racially non-Semitic bunch of anti-Semites in the true sense of definition as I have pointed out to you as regarded the passage of Canaan, etc. These non-Semitic people were from East Europe. It is estimated by your own historian's counting that, of those who claim to be "Jews", less than 5 percent have even the slightest claim to the blood line of Abraham.

In your English translations of the Bible, the word "Jew" was incorrectly used to **REPLACE**:

1. "**JUDAHITE**" in the *Old*

Scriptures, which referred to someone from the tribe of Judah, or a citizen of the land of Judah, and

2. "**JUDEAN**" in the *New Scriptures* which meant a resident of Judea, or a follower of the corrupted Babylonian religion of that area.

Since, then, there were NO "Jews" nor "Jewish religion" at the time of the writing of the Scriptures, these names should never have appeared in the English translations, nor in the Books of any Doctrine of any "church". The word "Jew" or "Jewish" did not exist as words nor appear in actual use until over 1000 years AFTER THE RESURRECTION of JESUS. In ALL cases the word "Jew" was incorrectly used in your English translations of ALL of the Bibles to replace the true word "Judahite" in the Old Scriptures and "Judean" in the New Scriptures. No true Prophet of God would even accidentally utilize these terms for any text DIRECTLY GIVEN FROM GOD. The terms are most ignorantly utilized and in ALL instances of use indicate either false writings or changes at the hands of "translators". There can be no other "divine" reason. This goes for any "church" anywhere.

Now you might begin to see just why "YOUR PREACHER" of your typical "DOCTRINED CHURCH" who tells you what to do and what is right or wrong and decides your fate for you--JUST MIGHT NOT WISH YOU TO READ THE PHOENIX JOURNALS OR EXPRESSES WHERE YOU MIGHT FIND OUT THE TRUTH IN WHAT I HAVE JUST OUTLAID TO YOU.

6. ANTI-SEMITISM

CM: A disparaging or antagonistic attitude, or hostile act toward a Jewish person, Jewish organization or the religion of Judaism.

COVERT INTENT: Used to disarm, intimidate and confuse Christians and others into submission to Jews at the expense and eventual destruction of Christianity and all other belief systems based on anything other than the Zionist Talmud.

ACTUAL MEANING: Opposition toward people of Semitic (Shemitic) origin--**WHICH BY FACT INDICATES ANTAGONISM AND HOSTILITY ON THE PART OF THE "JEWS" TOWARD THE GOD-REVERING PEOPLE**. Note: Most people who call themselves Jews are NOT Semitic in origin (Descendants of Shem), but are in fact, come from the lineage of Cain and birthed through the Curse of Canaan moving forward as Phoenicians, Venusians, Pharisees and Khazars into imitation "Jews". Sheraitism (Semitism) has nothing to do with Jews, Jewish organization or Judaism--JUST FOR YOUR INFORMATION.

7. DIASPORA

TM: The dispersion of the "Jews" among the Gentiles after the Babylonian captivity. (From Funk & Wagnalls Standard Desk dictionary.)

We will only handle a dozen or so falsely used terms so as not to overload and will add to the dictionary as we move along and find it necessary.

8. CHURCH

CM: A building or organization used by Christians (predominantly, so as not be confused with synagogue or temple) to meet together regularly to sing, pray and worship according to denominational doctrines.

TM: The English word "Church," the Scottish word "Kirk" and the German word "Kirche" all originate from the Greek word "KURIOKOS" which means pertaining to the THE

LORD.

The "Judeo-Christian" (oh pain and agony on us all) use of this word carries with it an enigma that defies all logic and reason. The English Bible translators substituted the word "church" KURIOKOS for the Greek word "ECCLESIA".

9. ECCLESIA

A Christian ECCLESIA is "A CALLED (convoked) CIVIL BODY": a local Christian assembly of elders (Christian Civil Government). The word "church" should not even appear in the English New Testament. It is a mis-translation. "KUROIOKOS" is not "ECCLESIA"! The words are totally different; the institutions are different. No where in the Bible do you find a kuriokos. There is only "the called-out (elect)" ecclesia which unfortunately was mistranslated into "church", transforming it (in English) from Christian government to superstitious and ritualistic Baal Worship.

Encyclopedia Britannica, Ninth Edition (1989):

"In the New Testament, ecclesia, signifying 'convocation', is the only single word used (translated) for 'church'. It was the name given to the governmental assembly of the citizens of ATHENS (NOW GREECE), duly convoked (called out) by proper officers, and possessing all political power, including even juridical functions."

Let us discuss each of these terms in context of examples, please. Jesus the Christ NEVER established a church on earth. Neither did he in "latter" days nor in "former" days. "Churches are man-made organizations that are, in most cases, creations of the "State" laws of incorporation or non-taxable organizations. There are no exceptions I can think of off hand. By following the State rules the President or minister or whoever falls

under the official laws of the State and ceases to follow the total instructions of Jesus Christ or God Divine.

During Jesus' mortal experience he directed his Apostles to establish ecclesias, not churches, among the Israelite people (israel: a people chosen by God and this does not mean even Judean nor Palestinian. It is a description, not the name of a state.) He commissioned them to preach the good news of the Reign (influence) of Christ (ideal type of humanity through right actions, thoughts and deeds). That does not say Jesus or Yeahoo--it says: preach the good news of the influence of the teacher giving forth the ideal type of instructions to humanity! Neither does it say to go forth and give your opinion as to what you *desire* to believe but project that which was given forth by the Christed teacher (messiah) messenger. ANY TRUE PROPHET OF GOD--knows this and would not sway the meaning nor mistranslate the words chosen for the "modern" translations of truth--GOD DOES NOT MAKE ERRORS IN PROJECTIONS OF DIRECT PROPHETIC DIALOGUE. ESPECIALLY WHEN GIVING FORTH "ORIGINAL" PROJECTIONS AND INSTRUCTIONS--A GOOD CLUE AS TO WHERE "YOUR" FAVORITE PREACHER OR PROPHET MIGHT BE CATEGORIZED.

10. SATAN

CM: The Arch-Fallen Angel. An evil being so powerful as to rival God himself. Originally he was "perfect" in every way, but his pride led him to organize a heavenly insurrection among the angels in which one-third of "the heavenly host" revolted against God. God managed to retain his throne, and the rebels were banned from heaven and sent to earth. Earth, a lesser dominion than Heaven, became the kingdom of Satan--"the god of this world". He is the cause of all evil upon the earth,

leads men astray and causes them to sin against God.

TM: ANY adversary or opponent! God was a "satan" (adversary) to King David at one point (compare second Sam. 24:1 and first Chron. 21:1). If the English translators had been consistent, Bible readers would have known that an angel of the Lord was "a satan" (adversary) to Balaam (Nu. 22:22). In first Sam. 29:4, Philistines called a Hebrew a "satan" (adversary). The sons of Zeruiah were "satans" (adversaries) to David in second Sam 19:22. David wrote about other "satans" in first Kings 5:4, 11:14, 23 & 25; Ps 38:20, 71:13, 109:4, 20, 29. In these scriptures, "adversary" is the same Hebrew word that is translated "Satan" in other passages.

The super "fallen angel" (Satan) of the churches is an impossible myth. This "evil god" exists only in the minds of victims of religious brainwashing. Human "satans" and "devils" walk the earth today, just as in the time of King David. Fear and preoccupation with spooks make people unable to see their real enemies.

This "Hebrew" word was never translated into its English equivalent as it should properly have been. The only change the rapists made was to capitalize the first letter, thus attempting to turn it into a name and not a definitive "active verb" word. Any true prophet of God would not place such a word as Satan in one of the original documents for God would not make such a direct error. Further, if the translators had been accurate the word would never appear anywhere in any Bible of any denomination.

The so-called super "fallen angel" (Satan) of the churches is an impossible myth. This evil "god" exists only in the minds of people that have fallen victim to religious ideologies. Now, I too, have uti-

lized the term from many references for you have conjured up something which does exist in your "REALITY" and therefore, it DOES EXIST. It did not, however, exist and was NOT A PORTION OF ANY ORIGINAL DOCUMENTED INSTRUCTION OF GOD. If the word appears--it has been given new meaning from that originally intended and is a true "EARTH" given word.

Had that very descriptive word "satan" been correctly translated, the English word "adversary" or "opponent" would have been used in all the places where the word "satan" appears in the Old Testament, New Testament, Book of Mormon, Doctrine and Covenants, Talmud and all inclusive of all "so-called" Holy Books of instruction. I am forced to use the terms you utilize in my outlaying of the truth from the lies for you have no other background against which to find relativity and definition.

II. DEVIL

CM: Here is a dandy one: Synonymous with "Satan". The supernatural arch-demon who fell from heaven and now, with his legions of demons, reigns over the earth. God's arch-enemy who spoils God's plans for mankind and destroys people by his power over them.

It is assumed that Man does not have the ability to resist "The Devil". Therefore, you are somehow helpless against his nasty old power--except when God chooses, periodically, to help you fight him. Mankind is generally under the control of this supernatural "spirit-being" who is immortal, omnipresent, and apparently a rival to God Himself.

Let us look at the BIBLICAL MEANING:

In the Old Testament this word is found four times--only in the plural (devils). Twice from the Hebrew word "shade", and twice from

"saweer".

1. SHADE: One who rises up against you (with insolence).
2. SAWEER: A he-goat (related to mythological "satyr"--half man, half goat).

Neither of these definitions from the Old Testament indicate anything supernatural or angelic. "Shade" simply means someone (anyone) who wants to hurt you. "Saweer" is a reference to a goat-type idol of the pagans.

The New Testament Greek "devil" is "DIABOLOS": One who "thrusts through" (as with a sword)--no indication of supernatural power. (DIA--through, and BOLOS--to thrust.)

A "*diabolos*" (a devil) is something, or someone, who intends to hurt or destroy you. A "devil" can be a person, a group, or an organization that seeks your demise. To find a supernatural "devil" in the Scriptures, he must be read in by prejudice and presupposition on the part of translators and readers.

Therefore, the words "devil" and "Lucifer" are two words the "church" uses falsely and synonymously with "Satan". Neither of the Hebrew words translated devils indicate anything supernatural or angelic.

In the New Testament the Greek word "diabolos" was translated "devil". Diabolos simply means one who thrusts through (as with a sword). No indication here that you have a supernatural spirit-being. Here again, beloved ones, no true prophet of God would misuse the word "devil" in the way it's used in the Holy Bibles or any "directly given Scriptures" from God on High. I care not what the "church" or "denomination" calls itself. Certainly all are incorrect but translated from the Judeo-Christian in the King James Bible was totally wrong as we shall see

in a minute because Judeo-Christian has no meaning as such--these are two mutually exclusive terms and NEVER the twain can meet for they are in opposition one to the other.

The word "Lucifer" as a proper name is simply not found in the Hebrew or Greek Bibles. That probably shocks a lot of you nice people, since everyone assumes it is, but the fact remains it's not. The Hebrew word translated "Lucifer" in the King James Bible is "heyel" which means "brightness".

The New World translation uses "shining one", another translation uses "shining star" and the Revised Version uses "day star" for the Hebrew word "heyel". I further suggest that probably in Lakota Sioux the term heyoka (a sacred clown) would also fit in there somewhere.

Lucifer, meaning "light-bringer" is a name given to the planet Venus when it appears above the eastern horizon before sunrise. Venus being now a quite "dead" and ungracious-to-life planet is possibly quite suitably dubbed Lucifer. It is also a term stolen by the dark brotherhood of energy projections that Lucifer and Satan refer to themselves as the Prince of Light--and befitting their vow to lie, cheat, steal and corrupt--it sounds better than the Prince of Darkness which is the correct term for the energy forms inhabiting the humans bearing these energies.

Next, let us look into:

12. HEAVEN

MYTHOLOGICAL DEFINITION: A literal place somewhere in outer space where good people go to live when they are dead. The location where Jesus lives until He can return to Earth and rapture a select few people to take back to heaven from somewhere on fluffy clouds. A city is there which has gates lit-

erally made of huge one-piece pearls, streets of transparent gold and walls of sapphires, emeralds, topaz, jasper and other precious stones. The devil came from there, got kicked out (which he did), but he cannot go back (which he can't)--nor can anyone in the service thereof.

CORRECT DEFINITION: Usually plural ("heavens") in the Greek, meaning "high places"--in terms of: 1. Elevation, or 2. Power and authority (jurisdiction). In the Biblical sense it is usually "God's government" (the highest authority); government under Jesus whose purity and righteousness is symbolized by pure and precious stones.

This term is so tossed around by all the denominations of self-appointed "churches" as to nauseate quite thoroughly. It designates a physical place somewhere "out there" in the outer limits. This is such a false teaching as to even go beyond nausea and into anger. The word "heaven" actually means "high level" as in power and authority (jurisdiction). In that good old King James version of the Bible, the word "heaven" usually refers to God's position of power: His government. In other words, the highest place of rule. No place in the King James Bible does it refer to "heaven" as a physical place the good people ascend to or inhabit after they die.

13. HOLY SPIRIT

CM: A person or personage of God; either a third person in the Trinity or a third god in a council or godhead. This person is separate from the Father and the Son and has separate and different functions to perform in a believer. In some cases this "third person" can "possess" an individual so that he or she supposedly has no control over actions or words. Sometimes referred to as the "Holy Ghost".

This one gets us into all sorts of trouble for now even we of Cosmic brotherhood have to explain our use of the triangle points (vortices and interconnectors) of the triangle which we refer to as the "triune" of total connection enclosing the infinite circle of sacred beingness--without beginning and without ending but inclusive of all that IS! In our Command our symbol includes the Phoenix for it is representative of the infinite beginning again (rebirthing) from that of the old ashes of that which WAS. Further it represents the connection of the "winged" or Cosmic brotherhood coming (or sent) forth at this time of renewal and transition in preparation for the coming of the "Greater".

TM: Holy Spirit is not a separate person or separate "god". The English word "spirit" is translated from the Hebrew Old Testament word "RUWACH" (roo'akh) and from the Greek New Scriptures, the word is "PNEUMA" (panyew'mah). In both cases the words literally mean "AIR IN MOTION" (and in this wondrous day and age--usually "hot air" in a lot of forced motions from between the lips in the lower hole in the face.) Spirit is a desire; a feeling or disposition which compels us to move or act. Holy Spirit is God's wondrous and beautiful motivation in your/our lives and experiences to do "His Will" and obey "Him" according to His laws and those of The Creation. The word "ghost" (Holy Ghost as often used instead of Holy Spirit) comes from the German word "geist", and means a disembodied spirit of a dead person (another myth). It has no appropriate application or association in any manner whatsoever to Scripture.

This term represents a power; motivation--not some person or singular third party in a triune triangle. It is, however, common for the term to be mistranslated from the Hebrew and Greek words for

"Spirit" as Ghost. But most of the time it was translated correctly as "spirit". The word "ghost" comes from "geist" as I said: an old German word--etc.

14. DOCTRINE

CM: Non-essential beliefs, personal eccentricities and inflexible tenets which create differences between churches and destroy fellowship and unity.

TM: Doctrine is a teaching; a principle; a studied conclusion or position. Sometimes called "dogma" (German for "doctrine"). II Timothy 3:16 says that Scripture is doctrine. Isaiah 29:24 says that the people who are in error will be able to understand the truth when they learn "doctrine".

There are NO "non-essential" truths! NONE are expendable! None can be discarded or ignored! Truth stated as a principle is doctrine.

Without doctrine it is impossible to teach or arrive at an opinion. Discernment, judgment and correction would be impossible.

"Judeo-Christians" sometimes display an "anti-doctrine" attitude: a symptom of ignorance and total confusion. Some claim to have a position "against" doctrine (which is doctrine in itself), or one of neutrality concerning it. This is utter nonsense! Such a position, itself, as I just stated, is a most "absolute" form of projecting "doctrine". An anti-doctrine position exposes an ulterior antipathy for learning and wisdom.

When a person learns true doctrine and then considers it non-essential and chooses to set it aside, he contracts chronic spiritual blindness of the worst kind. (Try 2 Thess. 2:10-12).

Unfortunately by misuse of the words, the word "soul" and "immortal soul" get lumped into

the chaos of the lies. As used mostly, "immortal soul" is pure heresy. The Hebrew and Greek words translated "soul" in many places in the English Bibles, were correctly translated "life" in many other places. Not too many years ago, friends (in your counting), it was not uncommon to say or read that "so many 'souls' were lost at sea", naturally, meaning so many "lives" were lost. Therefore, you assume that the soul is always IMMORTAL AND NEVER CAN NOR WILL DIE! WRONG AGAIN! There is a portion of each manifestation which is "soul"; it is the portion of God-self within and therefore will be immortal--UNLESS--the entity remains in a state of intentional "sin" and then, dear ones, that good old Book tells you that "...the soul that sinneth, it shall die". Ez 18:4. Oops! a bit hard to swallow???

The point of this dissertation is to allow you ones to look squarely at the truth of it--there is no magic blood-sipping in memory of, or flesh-eating in memory of--for it does not commemorate memory of anything a Christed teacher said or did--for Jesus, as you called him--BROKE BREAD AT THE TABLE AND SAID: EAT THIS IN COMMEMORATION OF ME AND POURED WINE AND SAID, DRINK THIS IN COMMEMORATION OF ME. HE NEVER SAID DRINK MY BLOOD AND EAT MY FLESH IN COMMEMORATION OF ANYTHING--THAT IS AN EVIL, "SATANIC" PRACTICE TO CAUSE YOU TO ACT IN BEHALF OF THE ADVERSARY.

I further tell you that ANY person going through any place of teaching in preparation to minister unto "God's lambs" SHOULD KNOW THESE THINGS--THEREFORE, THE OBVIOUS FACTS ARE THAT IT IS INTENDED THAT NONE OF YOU COME INTO THE TRUTH OF THESE FACTS.

15. THE HEGELIAN PRINCIPLE

Revolutionaries in government have created economic chaos, shortages in food and fuel, confiscatory taxation, a crisis in education, the threat of war, and other diversions to condition Americans for "The New World Order."

The technique is as old as politics itself. It is the Hegelian principle of bringing about change in a three-step process: Thesis, Antithesis and Synthesis (yes, I just recently gave you long writings about these things.)

Here again:

1. Thesis is to create a problem. The second step, 2. antithesis is to generate opposition to the problem (fear, panic, hysteria), and, 3. synthesis is to offer the predetermined solution to the problem created in step one--change which would have been impossible to impose on the people without the proper psychological conditioning achieved in stages one and two [This might well be a number two definition of the circle of infinity].

Applying the Hegelian principle, and irresistible financial influence, concealed mattoids seek to dismantle social and political structures by which free men govern themselves--ancient landmarks erected at great cost in blood and treasure.

Their objective is to emasculate sovereign states, merge nations under universal government, centralize economic powers, and control the world's people and resources.

16. HUMBUG

(as in bah-humbug) n.: 1. something designed to deceive and mislead 2. an attitude or spirit of pretense and deception.

Humbug v: DECEIVE, HOAX vi: to engage in a hoax or deception.

SO WHAT CAN YOU DO ABOUT IT?

Demand that people who confront you, give you their definition of words, terms and phrases. If you carelessly acquiesce to meaning "changes" in the war of words scattered at you from the "Bible" then you will remain a totally "thought-controlled" person and people.

People are continually controlled by introduced "thoughts". Since words are what conjure meaning and bear definitions, in physical form, they become manipulative tools for controlling thoughts in massive manner and thereby change the way people think about certain things. To accomplish this, the controller need only to change the MEANINGS of important words to fit their particular religious and/or political view, and invent NEW EMOTIONALLY-CHARGED TERMS to keep you confused and ignorant.

Eventually, all important words said by anyone will automatically convey the controllers' biased political/religious view and he will not even know difference. At this point it will become increasingly difficult for the opposition to construct an effective opposing argument because the words being used have been so effectively changed, defused, and/or made unpopular.

I can only urge you to bear these things in mind as we move along here for it is the foundation upon which the lie is based and there can be no truth found in the confusion of the lie--and when the confusion becomes too great for response--you are told to "accept it on faith". BS! DO NOT TAKE SUCH STUPID ADVICE--THIS IS YOUR SOUL DESTINY AT STAKE HEREIN AND IT IS TIME YOU TAKE YOUR DESTINY BACK INTO YOUR OWN

HANDS FOR YOU ARE BEING SOLD A BILL OF GOODS AT THE END OF A PRIMROSE PATH.

Now, for you who want to take this further in your current awareness of that which is taking place in your government at this moment, I will again thank the SPOTLIGHT out of Washington DC for the following for I cannot repeat all that I have given in the past two years. This will update our regular readers with new information as well.

ISRAEL LOBBY SHOWDOWN

Spotlight: July 8, 1991:

After months of muffled back-room altercations, the Bush administration is bracing itself for the one confrontation it has been anxious to avoid: an all-out public showdown with the Israel lobby, the most powerful alien interest pressure group in the United States.

The clash was set off by Israel demands earlier this year for \$10 BILLION in new U.S. loan guarantees to pay for the resettlement of immigrants arriving from the Soviet Union in ever-larger numbers--this year an estimated 400,000. [Why don't you Baptists demand \$10 Billion for resettlement of unsettled Baptists to wherever they might rather be settled? Do you think you will get it? How about you Catholics? Church membership is dropping--maybe you could gain a few more members if you had \$10 billion dollars to resettle a few people--perhaps even America's homeless and hungry?]

Secretary of State James Baker, in turn, imposed some conditions on such a staggering giveaway. Israel was told it cannot use the money to build more settlements in the occupied territories, denounced by Baker recently as

"the greatest single obstacle to peace in the Mideast."

Baker's request received a blunt rebuff from Israel, delivered by Prime Minister Yitzhak Shamir in the contemptuous public manner that he assumed in recent months when dealing with high U.S. officials..

"It's ridiculous to think that Israel would sell settlements for money," Shamir told a group of foreign newsmen, among them SPOTLIGHT special correspondent Wilson Blackburn. "We have no intention of making such concessions as requested by Baker. I am sure Congress will grant us the aid." [RIGHT FROM THE HORSE'S MOUTH AND RIGHT TO THE PRESS!]

COLD REJECTION

President George Bush, who reportedly made several private attempts to appease the Israeli government last month, including a private promise to veto all UN Security Council resolutions disagreeable to Israel, also met cold rejection by Shamir. Urged by Bush to soften his opposition to a U.S.-sponsored peace conference, the Israeli leader answered, "No", in a condescending letter that was assumed to be private but was soon leaked to the press.

With the American-Israel Public Affairs Committee (AIPAC) preparing for a test of strength with the White House in Congress, the attack of the alien lobby was opened by a blast from Henry Kissinger, whose unusually vituperative criticism of the Bush administration's entire Middle Eastern strategy, delivered to a group of visiting European bankers, reflected the importance of the issue.

Warning that U.S. demands might lead to Israel's "collapse", Kissinger suggested that Bush and Baker simply did not understand

the "realities" of Middle Eastern politics.

But expert policy analysts long familiar with the region's problems suggested that U.S.-Israeli tensions arose from a different direction.

KISS MONEY GOODBYE

"Bush and Baker have come to know Israel too well", suggested Jacques Czerny, a former congressional researcher who now teaches at an East Coast university. "They realize that a \$10 billion loan guarantee to Israel most likely means \$10 billion out the window."

For one thing, noted this scholarly source, Israel is not merely trying to raise \$10 billion, although that is itself a "backbreaking" sum for a tiny, threadbare nation. "They are trying to borrow \$25 billion--part of it here, the rest from Europe and Japan," Czerny related, "A loan that size will nearly double Israel's foreign debt. The prospects of repayment are worse than poor; they are nil."

In recent years, Israel has repeatedly defaulted on its more modest military sales credits received from the United States, Czerny warned. "These delinquencies go unmentioned because Congress is quick to forgive Israel's overdue obligations," he noted.

In recent years, the minstate's forgiven debts totaled more than \$10 billion, Czerny added. [Also, I remind you to look to the incredible sums you outrightly GIVE to Israel which do not even include the stockpiles of military equipment and weapons. Over \$3 BILLION in cash annually, for instance!]

SECRET DOCUMENTS RELEASED

Moreover, a set of secret doc-

uments obtained in Israel by local peace activists released recently to the United Nations in New York has made it difficult for the Bush administration to retreat from its Mideast position if it wanted to, it has been learned from senior diplomats at the world forum.

The papers, apparently part of a planning memorandum drawn up for Israeli Housing Minister Ariel Sharon by senior aides, reveal that the minstate's government is planning to use U.S.-sponsored funds to multiply its illegal settlements on the West Bank and in Gaza as much as 10-fold.

Sharon's settlements, forcibly planted in the Palestinian provinces under Israeli military occupation, are designed to drive out the region's historic Arab population and make way for the ultimate annexation of these territories into the "greater Israel" envisioned by Shamir and Sharon.

CONQUEST ON CREDIT

Baker has warned Bush that America's European and Arab Allies, long critical of submissive U.S. support for Israel, would never accept this sort of "conquest on credit" by the minstate.

Bush, angered by what he privately called the lynch-mob media beating of his Chief of Staff, former New Hampshire Gov. John Sununu, has been told that some of the sharpest press attacks on Sununu for his lavish use of government transportation were set up by the Israeli lobby, where Sununu is distrusted for his ARAB (LEBANESE) ANCESTRY and feared for his attempts to make the administration's Middle Eastern initiatives more even-handed.

"It seems AIPAC is trying to give Bush a preview of what he's in for if he stands up to Israeli demands, which have been getting more and more exorbitant," said

veteran Washington lobbyist Kelly Fitzwilliam. "But if he refuses to be browbeaten by these bullies, who are already gloating over Sununu's impending fall, Bush will find more popular support for a strong stand against Israeli extortion than he knows."

How about just a bit of hard fact on money-to-Israel. Money always seems to get your attention when morality will not.

ADDITIONAL BILLIONS FOR ALLY

Although in recent years Israel has been getting over \$3 BILLION annually as its publicly allotted, taxpayer-funded subsidy--the lion's share of the U.S. foreign aid budget--since the beginning of the gulf war the Bush administration has slipped the minstate a reported \$4.5 billion in additional benefits straight across the board.

A number of these handouts are either concealed or misreported as a portion of so-called security assistance spending. From private conversations with congressional investigators, White House sources and UN officials. Let us look at a listing of just a bit of this "payola".

* A total of \$1.1 billion in three installments as compensation for losses and damages suffered from the gulf war. The original sum requested by Israel was \$1 billion; after a month of wrangling, Congress approved \$650 million in February. More handouts were added as the minstate's appetite for them grew during the crisis period of the war.

* An advance of \$400 million against the requested \$10 BILLION loan guarantee claimed by Israel as its "just compensation" for resettling a flood of immigrants from the USSR.

* A special handout from so-

called Foreign Military Sales funds, committed by Secretary of Defense Richard Cheney during a March visit to Israel, for \$290 million, to purchase a fleet of Diesel submarines for the minstate from Germany. This grant, demanded by Israel for two years, has thus far been turned down. Now it goes on the taxpayers' bill.

* Funding commitment for \$900 million to finance Israel's development of a sophisticated anti-missile system known as the Arrow. Of this pledge, \$630 million will be paid this year in cash, the rest later.

* A secret contract for maintaining and repairing U.S. warships and planes, that grew out of the classified memorandum of understanding signed by the United States and Israel in 1987, will be greatly expanded, providing Israel with benefits worth an estimated \$150 million annually.

* The minstate's air defenses will be upgraded and expanded with the addition of jet fighters, two AWACS aircraft, and the most advanced helicopter gunships. This deal, still being negotiated between Washington and Jerusalem, will be ultimately worth well over \$300 million to Israel, congressional sources say.

* From the deep-cover funds of the Pentagon's so-called black budget, the Mossad, Israel's secret service, WILL RECEIVE A TOP-SECRET SUBSIDY OF \$125 MILLION. THE PURPOSE IS TO SET UP AN "OFFICE OF COORDINATION" WHERE THE CIA AND THE DEFENSE INTELLIGENCE AGENCY MAY SHARE INFORMATION OBTAINED FROM THOUSANDS OF SOVIET IMMIGRANTS IN THE COURSE OF AN AUGMENTED PROGRAM OF DEBRIEFINGS ORGANIZED BY THE MOSSAD.

* Under a separate series of

secret agreements negotiated by Cheney, designed to increase the capability for allied military intervention in the Persian Gulf and the Mideast in general, Israel will get both its pick of the sophisticated military equipment shipped to the gulf by the United States during the war, and a lucrative contract for "prepositioning"--that is, warehousing and maintaining--large stores of additional combat gear for emergency use by American expeditionary forces.

Although the total cost of this arrangement will not emerge for years, congressional sources say the "SECRET" sums will be at the least, an additional \$1.3 BILLION and that is if nothing else is granted.

"Of course, this is just the 'front end' of Israel's financial juggernaut. It does not include, for instance, the extra \$7 Billion the Israeli government plans to get during the next two years in tax-exempt donations from Americans--money that is impoverishing the taxpayer as surely as wasteful military spending does."

Yes, indeed, Methodists--why don't you get in there and DEMAND equal rights! What about you atheists? Now, I would most certainly get in there and claim my rights if I were a good Mormon Zionist and do a little improvement work around the temple grounds in Salt Lake. Perhaps you have some members of your group who would like to relocate into your area--nicely paid for with ongoing income. I suggest this HAS ABSOLUTELY NOTHING TO DO WITH ANTI-SEMITES OR PRO-SEMITES--YOU ARE BEING ROYALLY "SCREWED", WORLD. THIS GROUP DOES NOT PLAN TO SEPARATE CHURCH AND STATE--THEY PLAN TO MAKE IT THE SAME AND THEY PLAN TO RULE THE WORLD, HOOK, LINE, SINKER AND "DEAD" FISH!

YOU, BY THE WAY, ARE THE DEAD FISH!

Now we are going to change the time and date and give you something else which will be quoted (but I intend to protect this source for it was one of my own contacts on your place--murdered in March, 1987!). (There is still family at stake and I honor that predicament!)

WEATHER MODIFICATION AS A WEAPON OF RETALIATION

No, it is NOT changing the subject for it is all part of the same thing and you had better be waking up!

QUOTE:

A few nights ago on February 21 (1980), the CBS Evening News presented a sensational report. The report claimed that ISRAEL HAD CARRIED OUT ITS FIRST ATOMIC BOMB TEST LAST FALL (1979). CBS alleged that the bomb had been exploded over the South Atlantic last September 22, 1979. It was also stated that nearby South Africa had assisted the Israelis in making the atomic test. It all sounded like a neat answer to the famous mystery of the giant double flash in that area several months ago.

The mystery began last October 25, 1979. On that date the United States released a statement through the State Department. The statement began by saying the United States had obtained, quote: "An indication suggesting the possibility that a low-yield nuclear explosion occurred on September 22." Those are very uncertain words, but the rest of the statement was even more vague. For example: The location of the supposed explosion was narrowed down to, quote: "an area of the Indian Ocean and South Atlantic including portions of the Antarctic Continent and the southern part of Africa".

That's an area of several million square miles. In addition, the United States Government admitted having no corroborating evidence about whatever had happened, and the announcement ended in the doubtful words: "We are continuing to assess whether such an event took place."

Many people were very disturbed by the fuzziness of the announcement. It was apparent that something spectacular had taken place near South Africa, possibly an atomic blast; but the United States was not sure what it was, or where it had happened, or even if it had really happened. Some people wondered, "How could this be?"

You are constantly told that the United States can watch the world with Early Warning and Spy Satellites. You are led to believe that no one could fire a missile at you even from a submarine at sea without being caught in the act by your satellites. To make matters worse, reporters soon found out that the satellite which picked up the mysterious double flash was NOT an Early Warning nor Spy Satellite. And what of all those that were just MISSED in the Iraqi circumstance? It was an aging relic launched over a decade prior, called a Vela Satellite. It was the die-hard last survivor of a series of monitoring satellites for the Atmospheric Test Ban Treaty, and it was little more than luck that it happened to spot the mysterious double flash in the Fall of 1979. Had the double flash taken place out of range of the Vela, it would have gone completely undetected by the United States, because the United States no longer had any Spy or Early Warning Satellites continuously orbiting the earth. Russia finished shooting them down in 1977.

Ever since the United States announcement about the double flash late in October, 1979, the mystery about what happened refused to go

away. A panel of scientific consultants were convened by the White House early in November, but they had ended up with no conclusions. Then came the CBS report in February, 1980 describing the alleged atom bomb test by Israel in the South Pacific.

ISRAEL DID AND DOES HAVE THE BOMB, BUT THE CBS STORY ABOUT A TEST WAS A TOTAL LIE. By the following evening, February 22, CBS was already backing away from its Israeli A-bomb story. The truth was that there was a giant double flash in the South Atlantic the prior fall, but beyond that point there was nothing but lies and inaccurate guesses about that double flash mystery. The lies began with the Government announcement of October 25, which gave a falsified date and time for the incident in point, and the confusion just kept on growing.

What actually happened? Well, there is something additional you need to know about as a matter of survival. The brilliant flashes detected by the Vela Satellite were produced by an experimental test, but what was tested was not an atomic bomb. The test was carried out, not by Israel, or South Africa, but by Russia, and what Russia learned from that test has been put to use against the United States over and over again--with increasing frequency to the present time. The incredible series of storms which began to devastate southern California and Arizona at that time were not natural but man made.

The original State Department announcement of October 25 did not describe what the Vela Satellite had seen. It simply said that it appeared to be an atomic test, but within a day or two word leaked out that it was a pair of blinding flashes one right after the other. The first one was powerful, but the second was many times more powerful. For months debate raged

over whether this was the result of a nuclear explosion.

I write this today, for in a meeting yesterday, I was asked whether or not a nuclear device had been exploded over the San Francisco area--the incident to which the inquirer was referring was this type of projection--not a typical nuclear weapons device. Of course, it is technical only in difference of terminology. The light produced by a nuclear blast behaves in a way that is extraordinarily similar to what the satellite detected that fall--that is, there is a brilliant flash, followed by a much brighter flash. So why the big mystery? Just this: Visible light is not the only radiation from either of these blasts. But there is a difference. A nuclear explosion sends out floods of deadly gamma rays, X-rays, and neutrons. The Vela Satellite is equipped to pick up all those things *if* they are present--but they were not present in the proper components. There was a giant double flash of light but not the typical death rays and afterward, no radioactive fallout was found as would have been expected. Acoustic sensors on earth confirmed that some kind of giant explosion had taken place and some expected atomic particulate was witnessed but not of the kind from nuclear "testing". So, what kind of explosion could it have been?

Remember all those nice air-quakes which go loud boom-boom and have no identifiable cause? There were whole bunches of those in 1975 and have never ceased in being reported (but usually only on a very local broadcast as having no "known" cause but usually laid to military aircraft, etc.). In 1978-79 there were thousands of people from South Carolina to Connecticut and elsewhere being frightened out of their wits by the booms. Public officials dreamed up all kinds of ridiculous cover stories to try to explain them away. Since that time, the official cover stories

about the booms were proven to be nonsense by your own establishment scientists at places such as Cornell University; but to your "rulers", the only thing important and that mattered was that people forgot about the booms in a very short while--now it is totally forgotten two hours after occurrence. The real reason for those air booms during that time was that they were being produced by several deployed Russian hovering space platforms. Those platforms were and are called CosmoSpheres--which are far more highly sophisticated today than a decade ago. These platforms constituted a "third leg" of Russia's secret Space Triad, and they were creating those giant air-booms by defocused firing of their charged particle-beam weapons into the atmosphere.

Well, these sweet little toys and the similar beam systems you have conjured are also used in weather modification. But the CosmoSpheres all by themselves have never been as effective in weather modification as desired by Russia so continuing high-pressure is poured into the projects. This is another reason the Russian military DOES NOT WANT THE ARMS TREATY AND SATELLITE SYSTEM BROUGHT WITHIN THE BOUNDS OF THAT DEMANDED BY THE U.S., AND NOW, THE UN. These CosmoSpheres are not yet as sophisticated at weather alterations as they are at causing instantaneous and on-target earthquakes and deep underground disturbances through the "eye" of a volcano to cause eruptions, etc. You, too, have these capabilities and in this day and age, you cannot tell who exactly is doing what to you.

The Russians have been in full-ahead work to devise more powerful techniques of weather warfares as a contingency weapon; and they have succeeded in developing a far more powerful system for such modification. Russia's weather-

war system involves two legs of their Space Triad working together. One leg consists of the Cosmospheres, and the other leg is the Moon with its network of giant particle-beam weapons. The Particle-Beam weapons systems on the Moon are at least 100 plus times more powerful than those aboard the hovering Cosmospheres. When fired at the Earth, they can produce instant destruction over a wide area so, for their first test firing they chose a target area where they thought the effects would go mostly unnoticed by everyone else--but their choice turned out to be a bad mistake.

There had been a prior test firing from the Moon at the Earth. There was a huge cyclone in the Bay of Bengal, southeast of India. It was a giant storm, many hundreds of miles across--the perfect cover for a test firing. Or so the Russians thought. But they made a small miscalculation as they chose their aiming point at the Earth. They knew that the particle-beam would be deflected by the earth's electromagnetic field, and tried to correct for it. But there was a small error in that correction and, as a result, the particle-beam blasted the sea too close to the Indian coastline.

Eyewitnesses who saw the results reported that there were TWO enormous Blinding Flashes, and the whole sky lighted up as though on fire. Then a vast tidal wave--about 30 miles in length along the coast and 18 feet high--just bore in upon them--right out of nowhere!"

The giant double flash had the same source as the giant double flash in 1979 and many others reported all over but mostly now going totally unreported. Both are caused by particle-beam weapons fired by "Man-made" apparatus.

When a target on Earth is fired at, especially from a distance such as the Moon, a pair of beam weapons are fired in sequence--first one,

then the other. The first blast is largely dissipated in the atmosphere. In the process, it creates an ionized condition called a confinement channel through the air. Moments later, the second beam is fired at the same spot and it follows the confinement channel right down to the Earth's surface. The target on the Earth's surface--even if it is the sea itself--explodes violently. If it is aimed at a point within the Earth--say several miles in depth--it causes great displacement in that particular point of target. The firings are in such rapid sequence that the effect is one of a singular "boom" unless a practiced ear is intentionally tuned to the event. So a lunar particle-beam attack creates a double flash every time and often a Cosmosphere, if a great distance into space, will also create a double flash.

MISINFORMATION--THEN AS NOW

Let's see what your government did with that information. When they made the first announcement about it on October 25, 1979, they lied about both its date and time. The official story was that the double flash took place at 3:00 AM, in the early morning hours of September 22, 1979. But it actually took place on October 22--just three days before the October 25 announcement about it. October 22 was the same day, dear, friends that the former Shah of Iran arrived in New York City--ah, these strange coincidences!

On one hand, the Russians were maneuvering the Shah in hopes of undoing the Bolshevik-Iran Crisis strategy. But at the same time, the Russians were also gearing up for hostilities in case their maneuvers with the Shah should fall apart.

As a matter of interest, the double flash took place around 3:00 PM in the afternoon--not 3:00 AM as claimed officially. The U.S. Government falsified the time and date

as a trap for the unwary--and the many fell right into that trap and played the full game of misinformation. This is only one of a zillion examples of which we have shared many--not to even include the Iraq War.

SO WHAT DID THEY HAVE IN MIND AT THAT TIME?

At that time of the initial public reports about the double flash the prior October, the Russian experiment in the South Atlantic was still in progress. It had begun on October 22, when two lunar particle-beams were aimed at a location in the South Atlantic. The desired bull's-eye was at the navigational coordinates 35 degrees South, 26 degrees West. This point is on a parallel with the lower tip of South Africa, but is slightly closer to South America than to Africa.

Two of the Russian particle-beam weapons on the Moon zeroed in and prepared to fire. Meanwhile, a quadrangle of Cosmospheres were ranged around the target area. The four Cosmospheres were deployed at the corners of a square 800 miles on one side, centered on the bull's-eye at sea. They were hovering at an altitude of 100 miles. It was expected that the Moon bases would achieve much better accuracy than on the prior try. But just to be safe, the Cosmospheres were deployed well away from the target.

Then the two Moon weapons fired at the Earth. Firing from a quarter-million miles away in space, the beams missed the center of the 800-mile square target by only a little over ten miles. The resulting double flash, was centered at roughly 34 degrees, 54 minutes South; 26 degrees, 10 minutes West. Oh, yes indeed, you can visualize these beams as they are fired.

So what happens next? In this in-

stance tremendous quantities of sea water in the target zone flashed instantly into superheated steam. The hot water vapor and surrounding hot air started rising fast toward the stratosphere. Cooler air started racing into the target zone to fill the vacuum. The inward-rushing winds began to swirl due to the Earth's rotation, and the barometric pressure began dropping in the target zone. Within minutes, the atmosphere above the target zone was a spiraling chimney of tumbling, rising air and water vapor. Thus a totally man-made storm cell was being born over the South Atlantic.

The powerful beams fired from the Moon started the process. Then it was up to the quadrangle of CosmoSpheres to keep it going. The vast quantities of water vapor sent skyward by the blasts began condensing rapidly in the cool upper air. Normally, this would have led quickly to localized rain, but far from the target area. But the four CosmoSpheres were there to prevent that.

Right after the Moon shots that produced the giant double flash, the CosmoSpheres went to work. Each began firing a powerful electron beam into the target zone, in a de-focused mode. The electrons mingled into the rising torrents of water vapor, giving a negative charge to the water droplets as they formed. This caused the tiny droplets to repel each other, so that they could not condense into rain. So the water vapor was forced to stay aloft instead of raining back down into the sea.

The CosmoSpheres remained on station for several more days in order to complete the experiment. They were able to confirm that the artificial storm clouds remained stable, drifting eastward with the winds. They also monitored the target zone itself, to learn how fast conditions would return to normal. Then they finally dispersed, in

early November, 1979. The artificial storm cell was left to dissipate gradually of its own accord; as a result it attracted no attention.

So, was there a follow-up at that time? Indeed there was—in the political arena where it always is played out at your expense.

In January (4th), 1980, the United States announced what amounted to a new Cold War. A whole series of embargoes and restrictions against Russia were initiated. The most important of those was the embargo of 17-million metric tons of grain ordered by Russia.

The grain embargo was an effort by the Bolsheviks in the U.S. to hit the Russians right where they live. Four days after it was announced, the grain embargo was described by a White House spokesman as the most punitive of all steps against Russia; and ever since then, the Bolsheviks in the U.S. tried to force other countries to do the same.

On Feb. 6, 1980, the Russians summed up their view of all this. Throughout the Soviet press that day there were stories that the Carter Administration wanted to starve the Russian people and, since the Bolsheviks always use starvation as a tool of power, this was no idle comment by Russia.

The very next day, there began to be reports of strange developments in the weather of the southwestern United States. For example, northern New Mexico experienced a heavy snowstorm complete with thunder and lightning (a totally unheard of thing). But it was the following week, on Feb. 13, that the real weather news began. Unprecedented rainstorms began pounding southern California and Arizona.

Day after day they came, one incredible storm right after another. Dams filled, and then overflowed;

levees broke. Houses washed into canyons. Caskets floated away from cemeteries. Mudslides caught several victims and buried them alive (some of my own ground-crew well remember these events for you experienced them first hand). Bridges washed out. Entire communities were washed away or became flooded and marooned. Phoenix endured a flood so vast that another like it would not be expected for over 500 years. And: in the vital agricultural areas of southern California, damage mounted quickly.

On Feb. 19, the *seventh day* of the rains, a CBS Evening News report said: "It's like an organized assault—one massive storm after another." And an organized assault is exactly what it was! Centered at a point 575 miles west of San Diego, a quadrangle of Russian CosmoSpheres were in operation. Based on the results of their "double flash" experiment, the Russians refined their technique; and with each "firing", they were becoming more and more accurate—they can now hit a target to the square inch. So the quadrangle west of San Diego was only about 100 miles on a side, and the CosmoSpheres were at the decreased altitude of 40 miles.

Using the technique tested in the prior fall in the South Atlantic, the Russians were creating the storm cells—one after another; and this time, they did not just let the cells drift away to dissipate. Instead, they were drawn precisely to the areas to be attacked in southern California and Arizona. Then the storms were triggered by additional CosmoSpheres hovering over those areas. This technique has now been utilized over and over and over again in all sorts of various places for these storms can be moved to any desired location. Moreover, that which would produce regular and natural rainfall can be instantly dissipated and no rainfall allowed in any amount to

whatever chosen area.

Eighty-five miles above Yuma, Arizona, there was a pair of Cosmo-spheres. Nearly 100 miles to the north, another Cosmosphere duo was hovering over the vicinity of Blythe, California. Both locations are on the Colorado River, bordering California's crucial Imperial Valley agricultural area. These Cosmosphere duos used their beam weapons to load the atmosphere with protons, which are positively charged. This attracted the artificial storm cells with their negatively-charged clouds. That is why the storms pounded exactly the same areas--time after time after time, and it was also the proton clouds that triggered the actual storms. Now you will note that this is not exactly the way it is in the Truth of electricity and how it REALLY functions but it serves well enough as description for this writing--we don't expect you to know in advance that which is being brought unto you at this very date. The electrons in the storm were essentially neutralized in the clouds, the water condensed into rain, and the devastating storms were the result.

Finally, after some nine days and over half a billion dollars in damage, the Russians called a halt to the storms for that particular episode. That was a sample, well identified and details given in advance to your administration.

While the western weather disaster was filling the headlines, the Russians were also testing out their cute little weather-control system in a bit less dramatic way here and there across America--always forecasting exactly where to expect what. A total of five more Cosmo-sphere quadrangles at sea and fifteen more Cosmosphere duos over land were involved. The Russians are determined to retaliate in kind for the Bolshevik starvation campaigns, my friends--you will note that they are securing tremendous

quantities of your nation's grain right now! What will YOU do for food--and THEY can control your growing elements.

How many of you are stocking up on storable foods? Just thought I would ask! Salu. Hatonn to clear.

OUR NEWEST JOURNALS

GOD SAID: LET THERE BE LIGHT

AND CREATION BECAME

PLEIADES CONNECTION VOL. II

By Gyeorgos Ceres Hatonn

The thought of God is **LIGHT**.

LIGHT is all there is. **ALL** springs from, and returns to, **LIGHT**, the thought of God.

The "War in Heaven for Men's souls" between God and Lucifer, the Light and the dark forces, cannot be comprehended without an understanding of the "physics" of the Universe.

Returning to God requires rising above the physical so dark forces' thrust is ever to ensnare man in the physical, fleshly, "things" of "wealth" and "power" through man's ego.

Shedding our attachments to those physical things, and "highs" associated with sex, drugs, alcohol, thrill/life-risking sports (including war), etc., requires **KNOWING** that there is more--something better.

This book, a primer, provides the basic understanding of what we are, where we come from and return to, why we are where we are and for what, and how to get the most from this experience.

And, it will help you begin to free yourself from the density and negativity of this experience to take that next step to your oneness with **GOD/ATON**, the **ONE LIGHT**.

Hatonn also keeps us up to date on critical National and World Events.

MATTER, ANTI-MATTER & WHAT'S THE MATTER

By Gyeorgos Ceres Hatonn

Hatonn gives us much more information on a large number of topics in this **JOURNAL** and again he keeps us updated with the **TRUTH** about the latest news.

He includes many interesting comments about spaceships including certain specific frequencies pertaining to them and specific manifestations at certain areas of the earth grid system. Descriptions of their exterior and interiors are also given.

Some of the other topics he covers are: The importance of the new Challenger shuttle replacement - Robotoids, Synthetics and Neutrals - Little Gray Aliens - Continual Update on the Middle-East Situation - Bush and the trip to Paris which he denies - The purpose for the reported alien visit with Bush at Camp David - The history of money and why and how it has to be changed before economic and social problems can be solved - The plans for a new Central American canal using atomic explosions--**SOON**--and the severe consequences - **666** and the **Bar Codes** - An explanation of Creation, etc., etc.

CONSTITUTIONAL FREE- DOM "KIT"

This "kit" is for groups or individuals who want to **do something and get focused** about saving our United States Constitution. This package has very specific information which will assist in **action oriented agendas**. Topics covered in the package are: the Liberty

Amendment, the Flag Burning Amendment, Anti-Crime Bill, Executive Orders, Gun control, Internal Revenue Service, the Federal Reserve Board, the holding of a Constitutional Convention. IF YOU ARE CONCERNED ABOUT WHAT IS HAPPENING TO YOUR COUNTRY...IF THE WORDS NEW WORLD ORDER SENDS A CHILL THROUGH YOU...THEN THIS KIT IS FOR YOU! Recommended supplemental reading: RAPE OF THE CONSTITUTION: THE DEATH OF FREEDOM, also available through America West. The Constitution Package is \$12 plus shipping. THE PACKAGE WITH THE BOOK IS \$20 PLUS SHIPPING.

SURVIVAL RESOURCE GUIDE - "KIT"

America West is now offering a resource guide for shelters (Nuclear), medical supplies, bulk food and food storage, alternative energy and various alternative survival needs. All resources are within the United States. The cost for this documentation is \$10 plus shipping.

NEWSLETTER/SEMINARS WITH GEORGE AND DESIREE' GREEN

July 10, 7-10 PM \$20 Ramada Inn/Governor House, 621 S. Capitol Way, Olympia, Wash. Washington Room Call Germaine 206-458-2327.

July 11, 6:30-9:30 PM \$20 Woodmark Hotel, 1200 Carillon Point Kirkland, Wash. Call Joan 206-827-4636

July 13 7-10 PM \$20 Ramada Inn Topaz Room 3020 Blanshard St. Victoria, BC

July 15 7-10 PM \$20 Beban Park (Social Centre) 2300 Bowen Rd. Nanaimo, BC For tickets to the

two BC seminars call 1-800-869 5868

Saturday, July 27 9:30 AM-5:30 PM \$25 (includes a copy of SPACEGATE at the Hyatt, 4219 El Camino Real, Palo Alto, CA., Speakers Lt. Col. Bo Gritz, On The CIA/Drug Trade, Takai Anagoston, M.D. on Surviving the AIDS Plague, Cyril Minett on Exposing the New World Order and George and Desiree' Green on Surviving the Economic Conspiracy.

THE PHOENIX JOURNALS:

Sipapu Odyssey
And They Called His Name Immanuel, I Am Sananda
Space-Gate
Spiral To Economic Disaster
From Here To Armageddon
Survival Is Only Ten Feet From Hell
The Rainbow Masters
AIDS, The Last Great Plague
Satan's Drummers
Privacy In a Fishbowl
Cry of The Phoenix
Crucifixion of The Phoenix
Skeletons In The Closet
R.R.P.P.*

*Rape, Ravage, Pillage and Plunder of the Phoenix
Rape of The Constitution
You Can Slay The Dragon
The Naked Phoenix
Blood And Ashes
Firestorm In Babylon
The Mossad Connection
Creation, The Sacred Universe
Pleiades Connection, Return Of The Phoenix Vol. I
Burnt Offerings and Bloodstained Sands
Shrouds Of The Seventh Seal
The Bitter Communion
Counterfeit Blessings
The Phoenix Operator-Owner Manual
Operation Shanstorm
End of the Masquerade
Matter Anti-Matter
Let There Be LIGHT Pleiades Connection Vol. II
I And My Father Pleiades Con-

nection Vol. III
The Phoenix Express Vol's I & II (\$15)
The Phoenix Express Vol's III & IV (\$15)
The Phoenix Express Vol's V & VI (\$15)

The price is \$10 per JOURNAL, (EXCEPTING EX-PRESS) 10% discount on orders of 4 or more. California residents add 6% sales tax. Add shipping, UPS \$3.25 and \$1.00 each additional or U.S. Mail \$2.50 for first title and \$1.00 each additional.

Write for Quantity Discount.

Available from America West or your Local Distributor.

EXPRESS: U.S. is \$20 per 13 ISSUES, \$40 for 26, \$75 for 52, Canada 13 issues \$22, 26--\$44, 52--\$80, foreign 13--\$30, 26--\$60 52--\$110 (including back issues for current Volume).

Send orders and Payments to: America West Distributors, P.O. Box 986, Tehachapi, CA. 93581.

For credit card orders or book catalog and sample newsletter call 1-800-729-4131. For personal inquiries or other purposes, please call 1/805-822-9655.

"As little as 100 letters received by any member of Congress on any issue is enough to send a powerful message that can change a senator or representative's vote"



"NEW WORLD ORDER"
KEEP AMERICA INDEPENDENT



PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS

A bulletin commenting on appropriate current news events, clarification of portions of the Journals and answers of a general nature to questions not found in the existing Journals.

PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS is published by America West Publishers, Inc. P.O. BOX 986 Tehachapi, CA. 93581. Subscription rate is \$20 per 13 issues or \$75 per 52 issues, First Class mailing. COPYRIGHT 1991 by America West Publishers, Inc. All rights reserved. Reproduction of this copyrighted material for private non-profit use is expressly encouraged, for commercial purposes it is strictly forbidden.

JULY 1991 VOLUME XIV NUMBER 11

**7/12/91 HATONN
FRIDAY**

WINGS OF EAGLES

I am Hatonn in service within the all-knowing Source. From that statement allow us to give consideration unto the happenings of the present.

Disinformation, widespread distractions and outright lies are the cornerstone of every newscast and press release. You have just had your U.S. Senate vote in the beginning of the END! Your government and police force will soon have the legal authority to break, enter, arrest and confiscate from every state within your nation. It is already possible in many states without recourse but it will now worsen for it will be a "Federal" law and will carry protection supposedly, against your Constitutional rights--at the least it will be enforced as such!

Beware, also, of Mr. Solarz, who is back from the Middle East and Israel and is going to run for President--backed by the Israeli lobby, etc. He is publicly pushing for immediate and surprise bombing of Iraq--NOW! That means, dear ones, that you have established the capability of such an attack--via Israel! Listen to what he says, most carefully. He says now, after being among those who swore Iraq had no nuclear capability only months ago--that through the "clandestine, secret underground it is now found that Saddam has almost instant capability of nuclear war." This, in the face of knowledge all over Washington that there were Cray computer parts on the docks to be shipped directly from the U.S. to Iraq and whole systems funnelled through Brazil to Iraq--AFTER THE WAR STARTED--THE ONLY

USE WAS FOR FINAL TESTING OF THE NUCLEAR WEAPONS ALREADY FABRICATED! Further, how can you continue to tout this "surgically precise" destruction of Iraq as hero material when apparently all you bombed were civilian installations? All of the nuclear "stuff" apparently "got away". So be it--your bombers are already in Israel awaiting orders for the "surprise" attack.

Now, South Korea--you are at open war in South Korea so watch closely. You are moving into a "push to shove" standoff with Russia and you will continue to get floods, tornadoes in unlikely places, out of season rain--you could even have a blizzard out west right from the Arctic Circle if they so choose and they very well may choose to do so. Your crops are being ruined and look at what is being precipitated in the land of the volcano--deluge rains on nude watersheds which wash the ash and mud down upon the people like rivers of devastation. China has never seen such flooding in all her history. And you are voting away the last vestiges of your personal defense mechanism. There will be only an increase in street crime for the police will disarm you--the people and leave you sitting ducks without protection. After the fact is too late!

DRUGS

You tell me that you need protection because of the drug war? Let me give you pause for thought: "Noriega may be gone, but cocaine traffickers use Panama as a route north to U.S. and European markets, and as a convenient place to launder their profits....." ---- "....but they say it has taken a different form. Under Noriega, they say, a close circle of government officials controlled the traffic. These days, ac-

cording to one U.S. drug enforcement official, 'The situation is pretty bad. It's wide open.'" This from A.P., July 7, 1991.

U.S. MAPPED CHEMICAL ATTACK

TOKYO (AP) July 6, 1991: U.S. military planners proposed a chemical weapons attack on Japan in 1945 that could have been far more devastating than the atomic bombings of Hiroshima and Nagasaki, according to newly discovered U.S. documents shown Saturday.

The documents, which were written by the U.S. Army's Chemical Warfare Service in June 1945, were declassified in 1958 but largely ignored, said a Japanese researcher who obtained copies recently in Washington.

Yoshiaki Yoshimi quoted the papers as saying that a "sudden, full-scale use" of chemical weapons on Tokyo, Osaka, Yokohama and nearly two dozen other Japanese cities "might easily kill 5 million people and injure as many more."

Researchers in Japan previously were unaware that the United States had such detailed possible attack plans.

Nearly 200,000 people died in the U.S. bombings of Hiroshima and Nagasaki in August 1945, and tens of thousands of others later died of bomb-related illnesses. Japan capitulated five days after Nagasaki was bombed.

Yoshimi, a professor of history at Tokyo's Chuo University, showed the documents at a symposium on chemical warfare after returning from two years of research in the United States.

He said he obtained copies of the documents from the Aberdeen Proving Ground Historical Office outside Washington.

READERS, HARKEN UP. This is information which is seeping through into your own local city papers from time to time. And yet, look at what happens--direct threats against our publisher's life and total all-out war to discredit my work and against my scribe directly in discounting through the courts by adversary attorneys is full bore--for publishing this. The work is called preposterous and fanatical. WHY DO YOU ONES HANG THE TRUTH-BRINGERS INSTEAD OF THE ONES WHO DO THE DASTARDLY DEEDS? AT WHAT POINT DO YOU HAVE ENOUGH PROOF?

CLOSER TO HOME!

So, let us look again at a local printing from the *Bakersfield Californian*, (you see, these are all coming forth from one little local paper!), Sun. July 7, 1991:

EPA OVERLOOKED BILLIONS IN FRAUD, REPORT SAYS: WASHINGTON (AP)--Environmental Protection Agency auditors failed to pursue potential waste and fraud in some \$8.6 billion worth of government contracts, including critical work on the Superfund hazardous waste cleanup program, a House panel said in a blistering report released Saturday.

The report and an accompanying letter to EPA Adm. William Reilly heaped scorn on the agency's Office of Inspector General--the division assigned to root out fraud, waste and abuse.....[Let us just move on to what the report said and save space.] ...Martin's office took no action on the complaints by an EPA contract officer that his deputy failed to "maintain an arms-length relationship" with female employees of a major contractor, Computer Sciences Corp. of El Segundo, Calif. which is only one example. The assistant became "overly affectionate and familiar" with the women, the report said....

The inspector general also failed to take action on other allegations--etc., etc., etc.

Now, I do want to show you something of local nature that is more im-

portant than all the above--and there is no way for you to piece these pieces together--except you in the immediate locale--but ones in the immediate locale who saw the article didn't read it for the correct information which is NOT given. Perhaps this is one of the ONLY REASONS you need old Hatton--but you are learning fast and being generalized and connective of all to all, so we are getting there. If only a few of you see and hear--the word will spread and you will all become good detectives. So let us use this as an example of something innocuous and not even very interesting overall.

SOLAR FIRM LAYS OFF 350: DAILY NEWS, July 7, 1991.

Luz International Ltd., the world's largest solar energy producer, laid off 350 full-time employees--half its work force--and canceled plans to build a new power plant in the Mojave Desert (California).

Citing the recession and cheaper prices for competing oil, the company said Friday it also had laid off 300 temporary construction workers hired only last month to build the new plant.

The Westwood-based company accounts for about 90 percent of the world's solar power production.

Cutbacks came Tuesday after Luz failed to obtain \$280 million in loans needed to build the solar plant at Harper Lake, 30 miles northwest of Barstow.

On the surface this is benign as all get-out, isn't it? It isn't! When I give you just one bit of information, see how the picture immediately changes in your mind: **Luz International Ltd. IS AN ISRAELI COMPANY!** They are operating out of one of the most posh offices in Westwood--a most expensive and prestigious area of Los Angeles.

The threat was that IF the company was NOT GIVEN THE MONEY, they would lay off all these employees and it would pretty much devastate the total economy in the little area of the plant--which, of, course, is in the

desert.

Does this look to you like there is a plan afoot to decrease dependency on oil? Could this be Israeli blackmail? Read it again--".90% of the WORLD'S solar power production".

This is a massive plant which has tremendously large panels of mirrors which heat oil to very high temperatures which in turn heats boilers, producing steam--and on into electricity. The closedown of the next addition to that plant tells you another story--there is really a great rift somewhere in the business community in a plant totally controlled by an international coalition! The main thing it tells you, however, is there is more blackmail afoot--because this makes the U.S. government look stupid in view of the claim for the desire for more alternative energy resource. The Khazar Elite will ALWAYS get what they want from you--the people no matter what they have to do to get it! Now, I ask you--do you not think someone, somewhere, is going to come up with \$280 million--or more--for this nice little Tel Aviv company suffering in the outskirts of Beverly Hills, California?

PLEA REGARDING RELIGION VS. GODLINESS

I am asked again and again if "...there is any way to live in co-existence with Catholicism..." and/or any other "religion" as to doctrine. That is for YOU to discern. You must judge that which you gain from the group involved, what they teach and thus and so. It is easy to discern their intent and purpose by a bit of attention. Do they give you rules as stated by MAN? Do they allow or support anything that runs against the laws which you know are given by God and Creation? What do they demand of you of your earthly possessions? What do they demand of you as to "control"? Do they tell you what you may read and not read? Do they denounce others because they are of another "doctrine"?

GOD ALWAYS ENCOURAGES YOU TO SEEK, STUDY ALL IN LIGHT AND OPENNESS AND IF IT BE TAINTED BY MAN THEN IT WILL SHOW ITSELF FOR EVIL IS COMMANDED TO "WEAR A CLUE". GOD IS THE SILENCE OF "KNOWING" WITHIN--AND ALL THE SHOUTING, KNEELING AND

HOOPLA IS FACADE TO DIS-TRACT YOU--ECSTASY WITHIN IS A THING SO PERSONAL THAT IT ALL BUT DEMANDS SILENCE--NOT HAND-WAVING, SHOUTING AND SCREECHING WHICH IS BUT TO DROWN OUT THE SMALL VOICE OF TRUTH WITHIN. ALL THE "SHOW" IS FOR THE HUMANS PRESENT TO IMPRESS THE OTHER HUMANS PRESENT--YOU NEED NO SHOW UNTO GOD! You need no confessions unto another Man--you need only Truth within in relationship to God who is also right there within. If any Man interjects himself 'twixt thee and God--it (he) is not of God.

But how can you know? Because if you "fear" the possibility of reprisal from a "church group"--you fear Man--established rules and you are still not recognizing GOD but, rather, the Men who have founded the "club". I do, however, suggest that it is MAN you need fear--for God does naught of which to FEAR. God allows and anything that is of "fear" is not of God. Force is not of God and, of course, force "is fear".

DESTRUCTION OF NUCLEAR WEAPONS BY COSMOSPHERES

This is a very important inquiry and one asked by many: "...in which Hattonn states that American Subcraft and RPV's carrying nuclear bombs were destroyed by Russian Cosmospheres. Would this not have caused nuclear explosions and radiation attracting world attention?"

NO. Atomic weapons are not detonated easily, as a matter of fact. They are detonated by an elaborate detonation system and, unless triggered intentionally to detonate on impact, it is almost impossible to detonate a bomb. The worst thing that would happen is that the casing would rupture and allow escape of radioactive substance. What you speak of could be done--the bombs could easily be detonated by the Cosmosphere "tone" computer but, so far, that has not been the intent of the "game". If, however, you get into a "war", your own weapons will be detonated after being turned against you.

We can both detonate and/or neutralize a weapon utilizing a beam system but the Cosmospheres are not sophisticated enough to simply neutralize a weapon,

consistently. They can, however, render the detonator useless.

As to your "beam" weapons, you are dealing with two things which cause great promise of disaster. One, the beams themselves are what could be called "prana" beams, or "substance of life atmosphere" particle beams. This can break loose and move into chain reaction which can detonate your atmosphere as a whole. Next, however, these systems are powered by nuclear cells and the nuclear power packs are also deadly. Now these systems will, when blasted out of the sky--rain radioactive material all over the planet. Therefore, to destroy a Cosmosphere is almost as risky as leaving it alone to do its thing!

WORMWOOD

I am constantly asked to comment on "...the report of a large object heading toward Earth and last reported near Jupiter?" The ramifications of that object have incredible consequences unto you of the planet. YOU cannot divert it from its path and, yes, it is headed for your vicinity. I have already spoken of this mass and I am not going to go into further detail herein--that disaster can be averted if Man comes into change for our forces can easily change its path. That will be decided at its proper time and by the proper councils. That mass is recognized by many names in various places of prophecies--from Wormwood to Herculobus. As you study that which is now being given on the facts of life and energy--you will better understand the possibilities of that mass relative to "thought-bodies", etc. I believe Mr. Quayle and his idea to blast it out of the sky is about as ridiculous a suggestion as I have ever been given to witness. You are talking of something far larger than Earth Shan and being compressed in compounding amounts constantly so that when it turns into its expansion cycle it will blast everything in its corner of the universe. It is up to Man what will happen to that body.

What does Earth Shan Man know of things? Perhaps it is God's ship (cloud)? Perhaps it is MY ship? Perhaps it is the Kingdom of God? Perhaps it is the Kingdom of Evil? Perhaps it is full of "little gray aliens" to suit the UFO fear-mongers? Perhaps it is a radioactive ball of compressed atomic weapon sent from somewhere to destroy the planet?

KNOW ONE THING--IT IS CONTROLLED BY INTELLIGENT LIFE-FORM!!! I hope you will all get the recent books on lessons of "what is life" that are coming forth now as your "Pleiadian Connections". You are being given factual, reasonable, easily understood, outlay of the universal operations and God projection of Creation. We can do no more--the rest is up to you.

FOOLISH MAN

This newly isolated carbon-form which has some 60 atoms of carbon arranged like a "miniature soccer ball" dubbed buckminsterfullerenes--or "buckyballs"--is interesting for several reasons. One is that everyone is so proud of the accomplishment of being able to isolate the substance--but more important is what is planned to do with the molecules collected. I will speak of this substance which is a form of carbon with its own DNA replicating system--BUT, listen up: "...their shape may turn out to be a structural achievement that on the molecular level is as noteworthy as the keystone arch. This molecule, says IBM physicist Donald Bethune, looks like something some genius engineer sat down and designed. In essence, a buckyball forms a cage that begs to be filled. By placing different atoms inside the cage, scientists would be able to engineer materials with unique electronic, catalytic and even biomedical properties. One intriguing possibility: if they prove nontoxic, buckyballs might encapsulate **RADIOACTIVE atoms used in cancer therapy, serving as shields that protect normal tissue from damage.....**" You ones just can't leave the "Devil" alone, can you? You are determined to commit "ATOMIC SUICIDE"--you CANNOT get rid of radioactivity and yet you keep using it like a benefit to Mankind--you are already dying in mass from radioactivity--YOU CANNOT CURE POISONING CASES WITH MORE POISON!

As you read the Germain material in the current JOURNALS note this: buckyballs are "spheres"--this means that they are ready to totally explode and create havoc of such magnitude you won't know what hit you--especially if you think you will "fill little spaces within" with your radioactive toys! We shall see.

ATTENTION AND HOW
DO YOU GET
FOLLOW-UP?

You don't! How many of you know the status of life, death, rebuilding, new storms, and TROOPS in Bangladesh? How about southern Mississippi? How about four-six inches of rainfall in a few hours and hurricane winds in Oklahoma? What is happening this day in Peru? what about Chile? How many tons of cocaine came in from Colombia today? You can't keep up--but you CAN know that when the assault on your mind is from twenty to thirty different sources and directions--THE REAL STORY IS BEING BURIED FROM YOUR SIGHT!

ECONOMIC INSIGHT?

This is my most persistent questioning area. Well, I am pretty tired of that subject for, while Rome burned, the elite were preoccupied with their wealth and forgot their real assets. The blast today was a deliberate pressure on the dollar to allow a three cent differential against the Pound and a 2.5 cent loss against the Mark. More games to suck you in--IT ALL MUST COLLAPSE TO GET THE GLOBAL CURRENCY INTO FUNCTIONING USE! SINCE THE BRITISH "COLONIES" HAVE BEEN SWITCHED INTO THE DOLLAR--DOES IT NOT INDICATE A REAL PLAN TO DESTROY THE POUND????? Now, you ones go right ahead and in the fluctuations of "days" you can gain or lose and it matters not to me, which. But if you refuse to look out there in front of you--I have no care whatsoever what happens to your diddly-pooof "stuff". I am not come into your presence to tend your bank accounts nor do I care a whit about them except as you cannot pull your attention from them! I am come to collect God's people and walk a planet through a transition--you do that which you will with your "stuff"! I have told you what to do to protect yourselves as well as you are going to be protected--if you prefer Man's approach--then you shall be devoured and drowned by those "Men". You have now been told what the plan is and what you can do to protect selves to the best of your ability--and you turn away. Well, it is a state of Man to which God has grown quite conditioned--but God remains in very good shape while you grow in confusion and

chaos. So be it.

IMPORTANT THOUGHT
FOR THIS DAY

I honor a speaker enough to simply quote his "editorial". He is Vince Ryan and I hope you read the next with prayer for understanding in your hearts and desire to change within your bosom--there is great shame upon your nation this day as the world is at the mercy of your own Elite, America, just as are you-the-people. To understand what is said, I must ask Dharma to copy an editorial writing from SPOTLIGHT of July 8, 1991:

Once again, the U.S. State Department has proved itself to be the enemy of freedom and the lackey of the internationalists. Even as the hypocritical President George Bush extolls the virtues of democracy and "the American way of life", the striped-pants set at State is condemning the nationalist freedom movements through Central and Eastern Europe.

The latest manifestation of State's kowtow to internationalism is its condemnation of the actions of the majority of the people of the republics of Slovenia and Croatia in daring to proclaim their independence from the artificial political entity known as Yugoslavia. In point of fact, one could hardly distinguish between the reaction from Washington and the reaction from Belgrade (seat of the central federal government of Yugoslavia).

These are the same people who are loudly proclaiming the sacredness of "majority rule" as the reason for the sanctions this country has imposed against South Africa. If, then, the majority of the people of Croatia want a free and independent Croatia, and the majority of the people of Slovenia, want a free and independent Slovenia, shouldn't the U.S. support such moves? [Ah yes, we know, the tune changes but the drum-beat does NOT! Only the speakings change to suit the need of public display--but NOT the actions behind the covers.] Any reasonable person would think so. But it's situational ethics as usual when it comes to U.S. foreign policy. And the situation is whatever the internationalists (for instance, the Bilderberg group and Trilateral Commission) say that it is.

The reaction of the U.S. State De-

partment to the expression of freedom from Croatia and Slovenia unfortunately comes as no surprise. When the Captive Nations of the Soviet Union began to express their yearnings for freedom, it was the U.S. State Department that cried--even louder than Moscow--that the USSR must not come apart. [Further, you set up your aid packages so that they are dispensed right from the head criminal's purse--RIGHT THROUGH THE KGB/KREMLIN SOVIET ELITE.]

And why not? Because "it's easier to deal with" the communist dictatorship than with individual nationalistic republics. That's the reason the Bush administration gives for telling these people that they must remain the slaves--Mikhail Gorbachev's perestroika notwithstanding--of the Bolsheviks in the Kremlin.

Following the guidelines set down by Woodrow "War to End All Wars" Wilson, the first internationalist president of the United States, every subsequent administration has been in favor of the internationalization of the peoples of the world and the destruction of nationalism. Hard on the heels of Wilson's, sanctified-by-the-Establishment, proclamation of freedom for individual nations following WW-I, was the creation of phony "nations" including Yugoslavia and Czechoslovakia--totally contrary to Wilson's promise of self-determination.

And speaking of the latter, it was once again the U.S. State Department that complained about the nationalistic aspirations of the Slovaks, who have been suppressed by their more powerful western neighbors for decades, broken only by several years as a protectorate of Germany during World War II.

And then there is the cold shoulder the Bush administration has turned to the three Baltic republics--Estonia, Latvia and Lithuania--in the hour of their need. And here's a dichotomy that has never been explained.

When it was thought there was no chance that the Baltics might regain their freedom, the U.S. State Department's official position was that the United States had never recognized the Soviet assimilation of the three tiny republics following WW-II.

But just as soon as the USSR

started to look just a tad shaky and the Baltics began to make nationalistic noises, it was the U.S. State Dept. that proclaimed--along with the Kremlin--that the moves were "dangerous".

The only thing "dangerous" about the freedom movement in the Baltics is that it is dangerous to the deal Bush cut with Mikhail Gorbachev vis-a-vis Bush's genocidal gulf war. Bush told Gorbachev that the U.S. would ignore Soviet suppression of the legitimate nationalistic aspirations of the Baltic peoples if the USSR would not interfere in Bush's Mideast machinations.

We were told that the only reason American troops were committed was to save the nation of Kuwait--a tiny speck of sand under tyrannical royal rule. Only the most naive could possibly believe that we were protecting democracy when we first suckered Saddam Hussein into invading his neighbor, and then in driving him out with massive loss of innocent civilian lives. There is no comparison between democracy as it is understood in America and the government of Kuwait--and Bush knows it, as do the mattoids behind him.

And now the chickens of Bush's Mideast machinations are coming home to roost. Even as we go to press, Gorbachev's brutal "internal security" military forces have moved into Lithuania, occupying government offices and cutting off mail and telephone services. And the central government of Yugoslavia is moving troops into Slovenia and Croatia. Even the most optimistic of the honest political observers both here and abroad do not expect either situation to end without major bloodshed.

Now answer this: Does the U.S. face a greater threat from a united strong, monolithic, aggressive, internationalistic Soviet Union, or a large number of small, nationalistic republics such as Ukraine, Georgia, Byelorussia, Kazakhstan and so forth? Any informed American knows the answer to that.

Then why does the Bush administration, allegedly pledged to protect the U.S., favor a united, strong, monolithic, aggressive, internationalistic USSR rather than a number of nationalistic, parochial republics?

Maybe the Bilderbergers can answer that question--MAYBE THEY ALREADY DID!

SO BE IT! And now, please: Vince Ryan--

BUSH SHAMES AMERICA

Ponder well this week's editorial [given above]. You will come away from it with a feeling of sadness. Or should I say shame?

You have had it drummed into you that the United States is the "arsenal of democracy" and that our "national" goal is to have democracy all over the world. Furthermore, no anti-democratic bullies will be tolerated under our policy.

The euphoria over our "victory" in the Persian Gulf War should last, we are told, long enough to carry us into the New World Order.

The reality is otherwise. The Bush administration is no different from those that preceded it going back to Woodrow Wilson. "Democracy" is off limits to those peoples whose fate is in the hands of the big international bullies--today known as the Big Five powers of the UN Security Council (The United States, Britain, Red China, France and the Soviet Union [note: not Russia]).

The peoples of Lithuania, Latvia, and Estonia and the Croats and Slovenes in their fight for freedom get no help from the U.S., the principal dispenser of democracy. But the dictatorship of Kuwait had to be preserved at ALL COSTS.

The Board of Policy (BOP) of Liberty Lobby over the years has gone on record with some 108 positions, ranging from the first one "against foreign aid" to No. 108, which is "for a constitutional amendment outlawing the desecration of the U.S. flag. [Do not confuse this with a Constitutional Convention to do that amendment. Also, I ask you to remember that I am "quoting" and that means that I do not necessarily agree with all the man says. AS a matter of fact I do NOT agree with most of the information, however, on the subject in point, the clarity is exceptional.]

Those positions, that we believe if followed by our government would re-

sult in a better country and world, in 1991 are: (5) "for a pro-American foreign policy," (9) "against unfair foreign competition," (21) "for withdrawal from the UN," (22) "against world government," (61) "for strict neutrality in the Mideast," (94) "against a presidential declaration of war."

Yes, Liberty Lobby, the oldest citizens lobby on Capitol Hill, has, in its 36 years of existence, meticulously adhered to the populist principles of our Founding Fathers. Those of you who would like to become members of our Board of Policy, please write for more information. If you feel ashamed and disgusted because of our government's phony stance on democracy, now is a good opportunity to come on board the BOP.

At press time we just learned of mass genocide in Yugoslavia. In Kosovo province in Serbia some 100,000 Albanians have been starved to death by the Serbs because they refuse to give up their national heritage and aspirations. This territory was taken from Albania after World War I, when the new state of Yugoslavia was created following the lines of Woodrow Wilson's plans for a new Europe. [Now you tell me why a U.S. President would be making "plans for a new Europe"?]

Also we have reports of genocide on the part of Serbs against Hungarians living in northern Serbia. [We will try to give you some of those stories later.] So it is that 72 years after the Versailles Treaty that was to bring peace to Europe after WW-I we find the situation in total disarray. Thanks to the machinations of Wilson and his State Department matters are worse than ever in Yugoslavia and, for that matter, throughout Central and Eastern Europe.

Since our present day State Department has that same policy of destabilization--particularly in Iraq and the Middle-East--we wonder what the situation will be like in Iraq in, say, another 72 years. Is this policy deliberate or accidental? If accidental, the policy "is being conducted by mental defectives who should be locked up. If deliberate, the evil geniuses--mattoids--behind it should be hanged.

PENANCE

To you who are in knowledge of the

following, I have a statement for you in response to this: "I have been a devout Catholic for 17 years and have been taught to do penance and deny self as a way of life. The JOURNALS seem to be leading me in a different direction." GREAT!!! Who told you to deny self and do penance? Man or God? Well, it was NOT God. God asks you to honor self AS GOD, for you are that temple in which dwells God! If you err--make to right that mistake unto the one wronged--ye have no right to sit and lecture and scold of self, get absolution and do nothing further about it. YOU CANNOT SERVE ANOTHER'S DEBT BY ANY AMOUNT OF PENANCE AND YOURS IS SERVED WITHOUT UTTERING A WORD ALOUD--GOD KNOWS WHEN YOUR HEART IS REPENTED. Now, I shall give you a little insight into self, W & D.C., (a bit of a "Freudian slip"). You misspelled the word "penance". That is appropriate enough--but it speaks to the issue directly. How much do people REALLY KNOW about that which is drummed into their beings for "17 years"? Ponder it, child. Only one seeking power over your wondrous being would cause you to debase self--you, who are the most brilliant perfections of the Creator's thought?

Define "penance": an act of self-debasement, mortification, or devotion performed to show sorrow or repentance for sin. 2. A sacramental rite practiced in Roman, Eastern, and some Anglican churches and that consists of private confession, absolution, and a penance directed by the confessor.

Who do you confess to? Man, perhaps? Is a man or God behind the confessional wall? Does any MAN have right to pronounce you innocent or guilty? Who is the ONLY one to whom you owe confession? That's right: SELF AND GOD--NO OTHER. If you owe another an "apology" so be it--go make such unto the one wronged but you can burn a church down with your candles and bury yourself in absolution from a Man and it will serve nothing save the Man's pocketbook if you give penance with sums of material matter.

Am I popular? No indeed! God is never popular, chelas, for confrontation of self in the Light of Truth is never pleasant and coming into knowledge causes the power hungry criminals who enslave you to the lies,

to lose all power and control over your Being! That is WHY the TRUTH IN GOD SETS YOU FREE! EVEN THOUGH YOU BE IN THE DARKEST DUNGEON!

One of my most beloved of friends who gives daily in my service in, yes, these publications of Truth--was a Catholic Priest for over 35 years of this journey--ah yes, you can break away into freedom. IF YOU LOOK FOR GOD IN THE MOST UNLIKELY PLACES--SO SHALL YE BE GIVEN TO FIND HIM. IF YOU GO ONLY WHERE MAN PRO-NOUNCES YOU SHALL GO--YOU SHALL NEVER FIND HIM. Blessings upon your awakening, children, for it is with great glory and joy that we see the "Light" burst forth in realization of truth about that which you accepted because you were "told to". God always says, see for self and test it with wisdom for the Truth shall stand into infinity and that which is of Man shall surely fall.

Thank you, Dharma, you must go now for there are papers to be filed with the court again this day. It is something that must be seen to conclusion, chela--albeit disagreeable. In love I walk with thee that you may see and hear and KNOW. Salu. Hatonn to clear.

7/13/91 HATONN
SATURDAY

NIT-PICKING?

I would not take time to respond to this next "accusation" if, indeed, it had not made it to national network media. Dharma is now accused of trying to "impress" people with authenticity of work by giving strange to-the-minute receiving time and weird dates and time counting, etc. No, these ones who tout this word obviously know little about computers and how easy it is to sit down and enter a "time" as projected on the clock at onset of work. Then, they prove their lack of JOURNAL knowledge by not knowing what the rest of the "heading" means. Those are mostly for identification within our own systems but also to allow you to know when, and by whom, information is brought forth. The "year-date", i.e., "4-331" indicates the NEW CALENDAR, dear friends. Earth Shan began her new cycle on August 17, 1987! You see, that is the same day that the "ancient" calendars stopped, i.e., Mayan, Aztec; and the

aboriginal people (Aborigines: "original people"; original native), stopped their "Dream Time" and now (literally) the Green Ants are awake after years of hibernation, and are swarming about the land masses. In other words, doubting Thomases, the end of the world in that cycle STOPPED! This day, July 13, 1991 is actually year 4, day 331 (Editor's Note: No year "0" was utilized). Isn't history interesting? It becomes fascinating when you get the correct definitions and events.

We are come during this time of sorting, change, ending and beginning--separation and transition--right on schedule as God promised. He went to prepare a place for you of His creations who would abide within His laws and it is waiting. He didn't leave it to "chance" that there would be a "handy" cloud floating around--He has sent a multitude of craft to bring you home--or leave you aboard the sinking ship--(your choice)--but we are the Hosts sent to bring the final promise for this cycle--THE WORD. God said, "I AM THE WORD AND THE LIFE AND EXCEPT THROUGH ME SHALL YE ENTER INTO THE KINGDOM."

We have placed our own ones on your planet to receive of the messages and disperse them so that they would be given for both historical documentation and the instructions for a return into orderly passage. Those who choose to not hear and see are perfectly welcome to deny, turn away and continue in the chaos--BUT THE LAWS WILL NOT BE REWRITTEN NOR TAMPERED WITH IN ORDER TO PLEASE ANY MAN! MAN HAS DESTROYED A PLANET CREATED IN PERFECTION AND HE WHO CHOOSES THE WAY OF DARKNESS WILL SIMPLY BE LEFT WITH HIS CONSEQUENCES WHICH ARE, BY THE WAY, PRETTY DESOLATE IN THE OVERALL PICTURE OF FUTURE PROBABILITIES. SO BE IT!

SUBLIME TO RIDICULOUS

1. I have three or four brief "flashes" to give unto you readers. If you are efforting to get a loan, mortgage or otherwise, through a bank--KNOW that the bank will check into your IRS file. If there is any "possible" discrepancy--you will NOT be given the loan. You see, the income tax only goes to

paying your national debt--not the bills. That means that ALL tax income goes to the BANKS! The IRS is the private police force collection agency for the Federal Reserve System which includes ALL banks. We now have personal cases to share with you if you are untrusting of what I say.

2. If you wish to get or renew your passport--the IRS is the number one clearing house. If there is anything amiss in your IRS file, you will not be granted a passport!

You must understand--you-the-people--that these are aimed at YOU, for all criminals and politicians already can get in and out and everywhere without bother of such irritating necessities.

3. The meeting of the Great Big 7 in London is already set in what it will do--and now you can get it right off your "tube". It has everything to do with the International Monetary Fund and the World Bank. Mr. Baker said it today, again. Further, it will be decided how much of Mr. Gorbachev's groupie will be allowed within the inner-sanctum. They are now publicly telling you, and the world, that everything will be run through these organizations henceforth.

The big "mouthpieces" of course, are your old London buddies and the Prime Minister of Canada.

By the way, you lovely people of Canada. It has been decided that the first peace keeping UN army "volunteers" will be made up largely (other than US) of Canadian and Australian troops.

The facade for Gorbachev will be presented as modest while the trap is open and before it devours the Soviet Union in total. The hope is to suck in the Soviets through Gorbachev and leave the Russian Republic stuck with the bills. They will probably announce some sort of "associate" IMF membership and a lot of "technical" aid. But the biggie for the whole bundle: a multi-billion-dollar "exchange-rate" stabilization fund. The plan, of course, is to suck in one nation after another--Kohl of Germany is a real prize and too public to deal with right now, therefore, Mr. Bush will be responsible for working him over later this fall.

NO COLLATERAL

You can't even get a loan if you have a problem with the IRS (real or fabricated) and yet, let us look at the Bank of Credit & Commerce International. What is being found now by auditors since it got in trouble?

Far from being a bank intended to help developing countries, BCCI has been, from the outset, a plan to line the pockets of already-rich Persian Gulf financiers.

Much of the Bank's troubled non-performing loans were extended to these wealthy investors without sufficient collateral.

When the bank's friends did not repay their loans, BCCI covered up with a secret bank-within-the-bank that took deposits and used the money to make loan payments appear to be current.

The bank kept regulators off-track by developing a vast international network of political contacts, led in the U.S. by Democratic icon Clark Clifford. You see your old "Statesman" Clifford and directors of his First American Bankshares, Inc.--the Washington-area bank which is covertly controlled by BCCI--tried to hire former Federal Reserve Board Chairman Paul Volcker (yes, same old Volcker who will now be a BIGGIE in the Trilateral Commission). First American, of course, wanted Mr. Volcker to act as trustee for shares in the Washington bank owned by BCCI.

Well, not to worry, citizens, it will only cost you between \$15 and \$50 billion (or more) to sort it out.

ACADEMIC BARTER

So let us turn to stolen academic degrees instead of stolen money. Or, are they the same after all?

It is now found that the University of Tennessee is caught up in "Who wrote the papers"? It seems that in exchange for grants, papers for doctorates were exchanged for the currency. All of this, dear ones, comes from a lovely person, Walter Frost, letting NASA and Army Officials utilize HIS work. Doesn't it make you feel secure to know that your space program and safety of a planet rests on the shoulders of ones who didn't even write their own doctorate theses? Maybe, per-

haps, you had best wait for those "clouds" for your rapture, after all.

S&L INSURANCE FUND

A NEW S&L deposit insurance fund will be unable to handle obligations of failed thrifts at its AUGUST 1992 target START-UP DATE. How interesting--won't even be able to "start", much less cover the investments.

SILICON ATOMS MANIPULATED BY IBM

Here is one to watch. IBM has a microscope which allows the manipulation of atoms in precise ways. It is a new silicon technique which allows the building of electronic circuits with parts that measure only one atom or one molecule across. And you still think the weather cannot be controlled by Man?

Here is the biggie: In addition to electronic applications, IBM could point the way toward modifying existing molecules by shunting their component atoms around, or even make it possible to build customized molecules, atom by atom. Since the method is not limited to silicon, these capabilities are useful in pharmaceutical and GENETIC RESEARCH which "already use such methods to CUSTOMIZE MOLECULES".

Where do you find such information? Right in your papers between the "Hidden Valley" Fettucini Alfredo packaging for microwave heating and the naming of Venusian craters after famous WOMEN. Of course it must be obvious that those craters have thus far in universal experience never borne labels and were just awaiting a so-called Magellan NASA probe to approach its 2,500th orbit around Venus so it could speak its interplanetary fame of female Earthlings.

BUT WORLD MUST BE SAFE IN "EXPERT" HANDS

The biggest concern this day is over a book called FINAL EXIT, a "suicide manual" for terminally ill persons. The outcry? "The troubling possibility is that people may get a hold of this book and kill themselves when they're in the throes of a reversible depression or some other state for which they could get help." How precious! You are starving to death millions of world citizens, bombing others, shooting and

maiming millions of others, destroying by beam waves whole cities and this gets a full-page spread in a major publication.

Well, join the group, brothers in censorship--Waldenbooks and B.Dalton are in a horrible quandary. Do they ban the book and be accused of censorship or just deny all reference as with the JOURNALS? To keep the censors off the trail, the book is now placed in "Diet-and-Health" section and "...we aren't doing any promotion or anything else for it." Good luck, World!

CARE FOR THE ELDERLY

The above book may be more appropriate than, at first glance, appears because the maniacs of the Bush administration have unveiled the most sweeping change in Medicare since the program began in 1965: a complete revision in the method and fee schedules for physician reimbursement.

The revisions will be a total disaster for the 34 million elderly and disabled already covered by the program. The result will be sharp reductions in--even refusals of--medical care for the elderly, and ultimately, all Americans. I warn you--the Elite are beginning to shut down the wheels as they have been turning. You see, the system builds in a loss to physicians in many practices--that will NOT sell, my friends, the result will be less care or total refusal to treat patients without reserve wealth. I do not have time herein to outlay it all for you--but it is published and documented for your own perusal if you wish to do so.

WORRY ABOUT BUSH'S OCTOBER SURPRISE?

Not to worry, chelas. A full-fledged, all-out additional conspiracy is underway which suborns (unlawful furnishing of) perjury, and the creation of false files--all to cover up Bush's illegal Iran-Contra scheme. *This is being carried out by the INTERNAL REVENUE SERVICE!* Does this strike anyone, other than me, as strange?

I think I shall write at length about this in the next *Express* because I note I am overrun on this one.

Thank you for your attention and, please, allow God to walk somewhere close to you--you DO need it! Salu. Hatonn to clear, please. May you

walk ever within the LIGHT.

NEWSLETTER/SEMINARS WITH GEORGE AND DESIREE' GREEN

Saturday, July 27 9:30 AM-5:30 PM
\$25 (includes a copy of SPACEGATE
at the Hyatt, 4219 El Camino Real,
Palo Alto, CA.,
Speakers Lt. Col. Bo Gritz, On The
CIA/Drug Trade, Takai Anagoston,
M.D. on Surviving the AIDS Plague,
Cyril Minett on Exposing the New
World Order and George and Desirée
Green on Surviving the Economic
Conspiracy.

CONSTITUTIONAL FREEDOM "KIT"

This "kit" is for groups or individuals who want to do something and get focused about saving our United States Constitution. This package has very specific information which will assist in action oriented agendas. Topics covered in the package are: the Liberty Amendment, the Flag Burning Amendment, Anti-Crime Bill, Executive Orders, Gun control, Internal Revenue Service, the Federal Reserve Board, the holding of a Constitutional Convention. IF YOU ARE CONCERNED ABOUT WHAT IS HAPPENING TO YOUR COUNTRY...IF THE WORDS NEW WORLD ORDER SENDS A CHILL THROUGH YOU...THEN THIS KIT IS FOR YOU! Recommended supplemental reading: RAPE OF THE CONSTITUTION: THE DEATH OF FREEDOM, also available through America West. The Constitution Package is \$12 plus shipping. THE PACKAGE WITH THE BOOK IS \$20 PLUS SHIPPING.

SURVIVAL RESOURCE GUIDE - "KIT"

America West is now offering a resource guide for shelters (Nuclear), medical supplies, bulk food and food storage, alternative energy and various alternative survival needs. All re-

sources are within the United States. The cost for this documentation is \$10 plus shipping.

THE PHOENIX JOURNALS:

Sipapu Odyssey
And They Called His Name Immanuel,
I Am Sananda
Space-Gate
The Mossad Connection
Creation, The Sacred Universe
Pleiades Connection, Return Of The
Phoenix Vol. I
Counterfeit Blessings
The Phoenix Operator-Owner Manual
Operation Shanstorm
End of the Masquerade
Matter Anti-Matter
Let There Be LIGHT Pleiades Connection Vol. II
I And My Father Pleiades Connection Vol. III
The Phoenix Express Vol's I & II (\$15)
The Phoenix Express Vol's III & IV (\$15)
The Phoenix Express Vol's V & VI (\$15)

The price is \$10 per JOURNAL, (EXCEPTING EX-PRESS) 10% discount on orders of 4 or more. California residents add 6% sales tax. Add shipping, UPS \$3.25 and \$1.00 each additional or U.S. Mail \$2.50 for first title and \$1.00 each additional. Write for Quantity Discount.

Available from America West or your Local Distributor.

EXPRESS: U.S. is \$20 per 13 ISSUES, \$40 for 26, \$75 for 52, Canada 13 issues \$22, 26--\$44, 52--\$80, foreign 13--\$30, 26--\$60 52--\$110 (including back issues for current Volume).

Send orders and Payments to: America West Distributors, P.O. Box 986, Tehachapi, CA. 93581.

For credit card orders or book catalog and sample newsletter call 1-800-729-4131. For personal inquiries or other purposes, please call 1/805-822-9655.



PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS

A bulletin commenting on appropriate current news events, clarification of portions of the Journals and answers of a general nature to questions not found in the existing Journals.

PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS is published by America West Publishers, Inc. P.O. BOX 986 Tehachapi, CA. 93581. Subscription rate is \$20 per 13 issues or \$75 per 52 issues, First Class mailing. COPYRIGHT 1991 by America West Publishers, Inc. All rights reserved. Reproduction of this copyrighted material for private non-profit use is expressly encouraged, for commercial purposes it is strictly forbidden.

JULY 1991 VOLUME XIV NUMBER 12

7/14/91 HATONN/-
MICHAEL

SUNDAY

Hatonn present in Radiance. I have petition for allowance to commune with you from Michael. You who personally experience the communion of Michael (some of you call him "Lord" Michael--[Teacher, Master Teacher, Cohan]) know the wondrous perfection of this Being. You also know of his focused devotion to the planet Shan upon which you are experiencing.

Man has always been notably evil toward his fellowman but you are reaching beyond all bounds in allowance of that which is taking place in Afghanistan, Bangladesh and beyond all bounds of decency or imagination, that which is being done by the United States through the United Nations unto Iraq's people. How you can stand by and witness and allow the murder of an entire nation's population through your ghastly sanctions is a mark on mankind which shall never be erased from the recordings of the universe. These are your testing grounds for your placement in the transition unto new and glorious life experience and the entire world, save a few, are failing--actually compounding the probable drastic ending of your

cycle upon Earth Shan.

WHAT ARE YOU DOING ABOUT THIS ATROCIOUSLY DISGRACEFUL TREATMENT OF YOUR BROTHERS? YOU CONTINUE TO ALLOW THIS BASTARD BEAST AND HIS HENCHMEN TO CONTINUE DEATH REIGN UPON THESE INNOCENT PEOPLE AS IF THEY ARE GRAINS OF SAND UPON AN UNUSEFUL BEACH. YOU HAVE NO RIGHT TO INTERJECT YOURSELVES INTO THEIR NATIONAL GOVERNMENTS NOR HAVE YOU ANY BUSINESS TO HAVE YOUR PRESENCE OR OPINIONS UPON THE MATTER OF "HOW" THEY CHOOSE TO LIVE AND FUNCTION. AND THE DEATH SENTENCES CONTINUE TO BE TOSSED OVER THE SHOULDER OF THE "PRESIDENT" WHILE HE DOESN'T EVEN BOTHER TO INTERRUPT HIS GOLF GAME TO SPEAK OF IT. YOU HAVE COME A LONG WAY, BLESSED AMERICA--A LONG AND HEINOUS WAY, INDEED.

TODAY'S CNN **HEADLINE STORY**

The biggie today is a brief mention of a 6.7 earthquake in Afghanistan--does anyone know the importance of that? Have

you, unless you live in Afghanistan, any notion of the horror of such a thing? It hardly bears notice in your media.

But--the private Elite secret and unaccessible playground for the "boy children" of the Elite of the Elite is in focus--the Bohemian Club of Northern California. The point is a small group of objectors to the club and the way it functions. It only allows top Elite from the Club of Rome, Skull and Bones, Illuminati (Reagan, Bush, Kissinger, Nixon, etc., etc.) within the grounds.

It is a place where these ones go on "retreat" and have drinking parties. Ones say, "There shouldn't be need to concern about major decisions being made there because the participants are so drunk while they are there that they wouldn't remember IF they did make important decisions." I warn you, it is a place where downloading of brain contents are transferred--no one is allowed in from the populace, press or TV--NO ONE! If you do not stop this cancer, you have not a hope of surviving these evil terminators.

A reader asked me a most important question regarding "originals" of these duplicates and what of their souls and do

the energy forms continue to witness, etc. Well, let me give you a better picture of how it works. If the "original" is a Godly being--they will have to simply be murdered for they are rarely useful later in duplicated form except for occasional "appearances". The mind must already contain the expectations and capability of evil or the Godliness of the mind being duplicated will carry forth the Godliness for it is simply transfer of that which is in the mind. If Godliness is transferred, the new being will function in a Godly manner which will override the programming for Elite control. Even the duplicates often have to be "put to pasture", i.e., Reagan--and/or "taken-out"--but you will find them only participating in very, very minor ways after usefulness is over.

You ones can continue to say "How could all this have happened?", and it does nothing! IT HAS HAPPENED--EXACTLY ACCORDING TO THOSE PROPHECIES OF THOUSANDS OF YEARS PAST--AND YOU HAVE ALLOWED IT--YOU ARE IN IT!

The noose is so tight your world is all but lifeless and you continue to wring your hands and wail in confused helplessness. It is a helpless time and Dharma, for instance, realizes every writing--that you may very well be experiencing that which is only historical notation of a time of experience that ended in destruction and cataclysmic disaster. She shouts out at me from the bottom of her being--"God, are we but seeing that which has come upon us and that which we relive is that which IS OUR JUDGMENT DAY? Are you but showing us that which WE DID AND ALLOWED DONE UNTO THINE

CREATIONS?--I CAN BEAR NO MORE; IS THIS MY APOCALYPSE? IS THIS MY JUDGMENT FOR THAT WHICH I BROUGHT INTO MANIFESTATION UPON THAT WHICH WAS GIVEN UNTO ME FOR NURTURING? Must I see it? Must I write these things? May I not just be slain and pass away from this confrontation of that which I have done?"

No, ye may NOT! This IS the final JUDGMENT of MAN upon self and IF he returns unto Creator/Creation in TRUTH unto the Law, so shall his placement be wondrous. It will always be JUST and he who continues within the evil practices outside the Truth and Laws of God behavior--HE SHALL LIVE OUT HIS CONSEQUENCES UPON THAT PLACE IN ITS DETERIORATION AND DEATH THROES WITHIN THE ENSLAVEMENT OF EVIL. THERE SHALL NEVER AGAIN BE PEACE UPON SHAN AS YOU KNOW IT OR DEFINE IT! IT BECOMES ONE TO ONE NOW AND INDIVIDUAL INTENT IS CONFRONTED, FOR THE SEPARATION IS WELL UNDER WAY AND IT IS WHAT YOUR SOUL INTENT IS THAT DECIDES THAT WHICH WILL BECOME OF YOUR ENERGY LIFE-STREAM. GOD EXPECTS NOT PERFECTION--ONLY THE INTENT OF EFFORTING AT PERFECTION. THIS IS WHY YOU MUST COME INTO KNOWLEDGE OF THE FUNCTIONING REALIZATION OF THAT WHICH IS CREATION AND GOD OR YOU SHALL BE SWAMPED BY THE TIDAL WAVE OF IGNORANCE WHICH WILL DESTINE YOU, THE INDIVIDUAL, TO CONTINUE TO EXPERIENCE

IN THE HELL OF PHYSICAL MANIFESTATION IN DISCORD AND TREACHERY UNTIL THE LESSONS ARE LEARNED. THERE WILL BE NO FORCE NOR COERCION; DURESS OR COMPULSION. GOD IS MEASURING YOUR PERSONAL GROWTH WITH THAT WHICH YOU ARE OFFERING UNTO HIM IN YOUR INTENT--AT THIS MOMENT! NOT TOMORROW--FOR THERE IS NO TOMORROW IN WHICH TO DECIDE OR ALTER COURSE--YOU ONLY HAVE TODAY.

With every attitude you offer unto me as friend or foe, every denial and every acceptance within, is that which is making your "judgment" at every moment of experience--NOW. What you did yesterday is of no interest to this moment except as it impacts the effects of a cause of that past experience. You are IN the transition and only the placement is in question--ONLY THE PLACEMENT FOR CONTINUING EXPERIENCE. You need not look to the right nor left to see that which another is doing--save to see what is thine own thought projection concerning that action perceived. You are no longer given to even realize that which IS and that which IS NOT--ONLY YOUR RESPONSE TO IT. Are you worthy of God's Kingdom or worthy only of more lessons in the adversary's kingdom? It is up to you--ONLY YOU. Will the masses change into Godliness enough to cause God to change his MIND? That, dear ones, is the point! You are God's thought-forms and you are allowed experience. God sends messengers to show you the way to return unto Godliness so that you can come home--NOW IS THE BRINGING HOME OR DISCIPLINE OF CONTINUED LESSONS

IN HEIGHTENING CHAOS. "AS YOU DO UNTO THE LEAST OF THESE, SO HAVE YE DONE IT UNTO ME!" SO BE IT.

I turn the forum over to Michael and place my blessings upon his petition for you to see and hear that the scales might be removed from your eyes. But before I do, I want you to know a tid-bit regarding duplication via DNA--for "robotoids" and "duplication/synthetics" seems to be the largest "hang-up" point for you readers. I want to share something with you which may bring the capabilities right into your reality.

A headline reads (Sat. July 6, 1991): *From ancient DNA, scientists see way to breed extinct beasts.* Ah so, and how can this be? Exactly as I have explained to you is already perfected ON YOUR PLACE. It is now KNOWN that it is quite simple to simply "hatch" a real live dinosaur, for instance, from a DNA "egg". Let me just touch on the "recipe" for a dinosaur. Find a bead of amber that contains a blood-sucking insect from the age of dinosaurs. Extract genetic material from blood cells of a bitten dinosaur, and amplify DNA with the PCR (to be described) technique. Process and inject this into embryo of an alligator. Wait until it hatches. So, a dinosaur can be recreated through the use of polymerase chain reaction. Dinosaur DNA is replaced or combined with DNA in the eggs of modern amphibians or reptiles and the eggs are then incubated to produce live dinosaurs. This is not only plausible but is done in a mass way today, in secret replication programs mostly dealing with humanoids.

There is a simple device now in use that enlarges DNA and cre-

ates a "template". In about 1985, a really "neat" device was invented and patented by scientists at the Cetus Corp. It is called "Polymerase chain reaction (PCR) analysis". The instrument that amplifies trace quantities of DNA is about the size of a shoe box or a bit smaller.

By cyclically changing the temperature of the contents and by supplying various building-block chemicals, the device splits apart paired strands of corkscrew-shaped DNA molecules and uses each strand as a template to create a new DNA segment.

With each repetition of the procedure the number of identical DNA segments is doubled, and trillions of copies can be rapidly manufactured. The result is that fragments of DNA formerly too small to analyze can now be easily amplified for study.

A feature of the system is that a scientist can select any section of interest from a DNA molecule--say, a single set of genes--and amplify only that portion.

KNOW that this only comes to the public now because the development of such a "box" was leaked in 1985. The system is under manifested perfection for decades. But--it is harder to explain the rebirth of dinosaurs than political personages.

WHY IS THE BANK OF CREDIT AND COM- MERCE INTERNATIONAL IN SUCH POINTED ASSAULT?

Because the IMF and World Bank are bringing all banking and assets of the world under their control and these other banks which have been making money off corruption are repre-

sentative of fragments out of control. Look at WHO is against the BCCI: the Bank of England! So, moving right along, authorities in Luxembourg, the Cayman Islands, the United States, Switzerland, Spain, Canada, and France also moved against BCCI.

The Governor of the Bank of England said evidence indicates that BCCI was loaning money to business executives without expecting to be repaid or was fabricating the existence of loans. This was a major bank, one of the world's largest. The United States backed the bank and helped launder money from Noriega and any others wishing massive laundering of money. The Bank of England ordered (and sent the monarch of England to the U.S. to ensure) the stopping of BCCI activities. Britain's central bank is behind the move and has referred the case to a British prosecuting agency--the "Serious Fraud Office".

BCCI, you see, is registered in Luxembourg and based in ABU DHABI, the largest of the UNITED ARAB EMIRATES. The bank is controlled by the ruler of Abu Dhabi and president of the U.A.E., Sheik Zayed Al Nahayan. THIS is HOW you bring the world--even the wealthy Arabs--into your "coalition" and keep them there! There is no way in which I can tell you how seriously in trouble you of the world are this day! Salu.

MICHAEL TO SPEAK OF IRAQ

I find it all save impossible to speak of this matter. I thank you for forum and service, to hear this petition to you who have any compassion remaining within your breasts. As inspectors move about in Iraq to

search and find that which they choose to condemn--they are astounded and all but speechless at the heinous things they find. There is such massive devastation and agony of a population of an entire nation it is beyond their ability to grasp it. Deliberate genocide of a nation is all they can project for that is what is happening through these "sanctions" of, basically, the United States. You are killing off the Kurds, in addition, through the self-same sanctions while you concomitantly claim to be protecting them. Your nation, America, has no longer any exception to the madness of World domination and destruction in the name of New World Order and Global Control by the Elite Banksters.

I do not know how to cause you to hear me for I am but of the heavenly realms and most of you discount God's hosts while awaiting some "rapture" to clouds, etc. Where is the wisdom of thine own creation? HOW can you be idle and think of ANYTHING other than this monstrous thing you ALLOW to take place? Dharma, I ask you to write that which I shall give unto you from a well-written document--of your Earth authorship from almost two months past but it is well-done. **KNOW THAT THOUSANDS HAVE PERISHED IN THE INTERIM AND MILLIONS WILL PERISH BEFORE YOU CAUSE THIS INSANE GOVERNMENT TO CEASE AND DESIST WITH THIS SLAUGHTER. I, MICHAEL, APPEAL UNTO YOU OF EARTH WHICH IS MY BELOVED PLACE OF SERVICE, TO RESPOND AND STOP THIS EVIL.**

You must act NOW for your final enslavement orders are being written and presented for implementation at this thing you

call a G-7 Summit of economic world leaders. They are the slave-master and you are the puppets. This might well be considered the historical recordings of "that which WAS". What do ye about these things?

Face your plight. Do you see your world getting better? They tell you that your world is getting better; is it? Is your life better? Are you happy? Is there stability and joy within your families? Your nation? What are the values of your children? How can they be other than that which you are? Do you see great joy and success in their futures? What of your own? Ah, Dharma, allow me not to become distracted for the subjects are so numerous that I would write a hundred JOURNALS and not touch of them all. You must realize, chelas, that your nation (whichever is your nation) is not that of its Elite--there are citizens in all nations and you seem to forget as much. If you will have world community (not One World Order) you will join unto one another and throw off this beast set upon you. What I will give you was written by one John Pilger and the article first appeared in England toward the end of May. This man, as have Dharma and other speakers for Truth, has brought down on his own head the fury of the intelligence establishment of his native country--but **WHAT IS WORTH LIVING FOR IF IT NOT BE TRUTH AND FREEDOM???**

The topic heading of Mr. Pilger is:

**ANOTHER REALITY--WHY
DON'T WE HEAR ABOUT
WHAT IS HAPPENING
IN IRAQ?**

Quote:

There is an epic shamelessness about the symmetry of current, imperial events. An honorary knighthood is hand delivered by the Queen to General Schwarzkopf while his victims, mostly young children, continue to die in their thousands in Iraq, in conditions described by the United Nations as "near apocalyptic".

Certainly, the general's most enduring achievements ought not to go unrecognized. On May 11, the former U.S. Attorney General, Ramsey Clark, set up an international commission of inquiry and war crimes tribunal, which will investigate what was really done in the Gulf, as opposed to the version represented by "the artifices of media images and the cant of politicians". Not surprisingly, the Ramsey Clark commission has been all but ignored by the media. As the evidence unfolds over the coming months, it may be difficult to ignore. Ramsey Clark distinguished himself as America's chief law officer under President Johnson. He is an authority on the prosecution of war crimes and believes the law is not as vague in that area as it is often presumed. The Clark commission will concentrate on the body of international law codified in the 1977 Geneva Protocols additional to the Geneva Convention of Aug. 12, 1949, which expressly prohibits attacks on "objects indispensable to the survival of the civilian population, such as foodstuffs, agricultural areas...crops, livestock, drinking water installations and supplies and irrigation works." Article 56 states that "dams, dykes and nuclear electrical generating stations shall not be made the object of attack, even where these objects are military objectives, if such an attack may cause the release of dangerous forces and consequent severe losses

among the civilian population...."

In the announcement of its formation the commission noted that there is "abundant *prima facie* evidence to support the allegation of war crimes...the U.S. Air Force between Jan. 16 and Feb. 27 carried out the most sophisticated and violent air assault in history against a virtually defenseless people. A deliberate policy of bombing civilians and civilian life-sustaining facilities has resulted in the destruction of the Iraqi economy and urban infrastructure." The evidence will draw on a range of sources, including the report of an investigating team commissioned by the U.N. secretary general which says that, due to the bombing, "Iraq has, for some time to come, been relegated to the pre-industrial age" and left in a "near apocalyptic state" with "even sewage treatment and purifying plants brought to a virtual standstill".

We have had only glimpses of this "near apocalyptic state", notably in the *NSS* and the *Guardian*. The suffering of the majority of the Iraqi people, like the true nature of the war, or "turkey shoot", has been suppressed. There has been only one indelible image of the war's horror: a photograph published in the *Observer* of an Iraqi petrified in death on the Basra road. According to the Clark commission, between 150,000 and 300,00 Iraqis were killed (on that road); yet we are left with just this one icon.

Why? Why have we not seen a single frame of film of the Iraqi trenches after they were cluster-bombed and napalmed? Why have we not seen the bulldozing of bodies into mass graves? This latter image is the one that those who prose-

cuted the war fear most.

They know it will evoke the memory of bodies bulldozed into pits in the Nazi concentration camps. Official film no doubt exists. Will it go the way of the official film of what was done to the people of Hiroshima? This record was hurriedly consigned to the Pentagon and classified "secret" for 23 years.

Were we now to view such horrors of the "famous victory", we might understand that the bodies in the pits were mostly Kurds and Shias, who were slaughtered not by Saddam Hussein as they scaled mountains, but by the "allies" as they tried to get away. We might understand that the Kurds have been a useful propaganda distraction for the U.S. and British governments, who killed most in the Gulf and with impunity. Witness John Major's "irritation" with and "blunt letter" to the U.N. about speeding up humanitarian aid to the Kurds. Thatcher's Sir Bernard would have been proud of that one. On May 4, the United Nations High Commission for Refugees called Major's bluff by disclosing that the U.N. had been "starved" of funds for the Kurds and that the British government had given a derisory 95,000 Pounds--compared with Germany's \$20 million. Britain has since modestly increased its share and the Overseas Development Ministry has been instructed to concentrate on the "safe havens", to the detriment of the rest of Iraq.

"Do we even care," wrote Linda Schabedly, in the *Guardian* letters column, "about the other version of reality that exists beyond the artifices of media images and the cant of politicians?" It is a central question, to which the answer is

that a great many people do care but are denied the "other version of reality", just as they were denied it during the war itself. Through the narrow focus of those supportive and protective of the state, the caring and the complex misgivings of the public are trivialized or silenced.

Maintaining this one version is essential to British policy in the region, with its sub-imperial posturing by a latterday Lord Palmerston, who began his ministerial life at the Foreign Office by traveling to Baghdad as a "top-level salesman" of weapons to Saddam Hussein. Many people must now wonder if they can believe a government that cannot even tell the truth about the "friendly fire" deaths of nine British servicemen. Yet the Ministry of Defense used the "feelings of families" to justify much of its draconian censorship during the war. Where truth has emerged, it has come from those who are driven by humanitarian concerns, who assume no obligation to side with the state. This is especially true of certain voluntary aid organizations, like Oxfam.

Last week I wrote here about the Charity Commission's censuring of Oxfam as "too political". This has had the effect of gagging Oxfam on the human disaster in Iraq, now exacerbated by sanctions. Even before the Commission's report Oxfam was threatened by the Department of Trade and Industry--together with other "exporting companies"--that "breaching sanctions is a serious offense" for which "the maximum penalty is up to seven years' imprisonment or an unlimited fine or both." The threat was repeated just before Oxfam's team left for Iraq in March. [You ones must come to know now, that the PHOENIX JOURNALS AND EXPRESSES

are now placed side by side with those organizations as being the most censured by the Elite--even in England!]

It was immediately clear to the Oxfam team, on arrival in Iraq, that sanctions must be partially lifted if tens of thousands of people were to survive; contamination of water alone is decimating young children. With the Save the Children Fund, Oxfam reported that Baghdad had no uncontaminated running water; no refrigeration, no fuel, and no food processing. "The unavailability of powdered milk", says the report, "spells nutritional and health disaster for children...the spread of diseases such as cholera and typhoid in the present conditions is inevitable."

U.N. Resolution 661, passed on Aug. 6 last year, stated that the following items are exempt from sanctions: **"supplies considered strictly for medical purposes and humanitarian food stuffs."** As Dr. Eric Hoskins of the Gulf Peace Team has graphically pointed out, this resolution has been disregarded and, "Iraqi civilians have been dying of starvation and disease in their thousands...because of lack of basic food and medicines...never before in history has a government been prohibited from purchasing and importing food and medicine for its own people."

What is clear is that the sanctions committee of the Security Council operates ineffectively, if at all; and that it is dominated by governments in no hurry to restore the framework of civilized life in Iraq. Oxfam believes sanctions at least should be eased; yet even though Oxfam has a mandate to inform and educate people about causes, perhaps for the first time the agency dares not speak

out for fear of being labeled "political" and being ordered to reimburse large sums. The superb Oxfam book, *Punishing the Poor*, and other publications are "under review".

The Charity Commission's report is quite scandalous. Not only does it substantially rely, as I reported last week, on extremist lobby groups for much of its information--such as the American-funded, far right International Freedom Foundation--but a careful scrutiny of the language of the report raises other serious questions. For example, in the main body of the report there is this statement: "Some of the evidence to the enquiry indicates that grants have been made (by Oxfam) to clearly non-charitable bodies, including partisan political groups or for non-charitable purposes. Other evidence appears to indicate that Oxfam takes sides in political controversies within foreign countries."

Now compare those highly qualified words with this indictment by David Forrest, secretary to the Commission, in a letter to Mary Cherr, chair of Oxfam's Trust, which was released alongside the report. "Some of the evidence to the enquiry", wrote Forrest, "shows that grants have been made and other evidence *makes it clear* that Oxfam has taken sides in political controversies." Where are his certainties borne out in the report itself? Yet this is the spirit of a punitive indictment leveled against an organization with an impeccable record.

Oxfam has been denied natural justice. It has not seen or had the opportunity to comment on any of the commission's "evidence"; yet the organization, and by implication its work, stands condemned for it.

Also, while much of the evidence is the result of a letter-writing campaign by special interest groups, Oxfam is unable to rally its millions of supporters among the public for support. That, of course, would be "too political".

So I am hereby launching such an appeal. I urge readers to write--not to me--but to the Secretary, the Charity Commission, St. Alban's House, 57-60 Haymarket, London SW1, or telephone him on 071 210 4420. Ask for the evidence and sources of the accusations against Oxfam, and do not be fobbed off. I also suggest that readers write to their MPs, and to John Major and Neil Kinnock. Oxfam needs the help of those from whom it draws its strength, just as the discarded people of Iraq urgently need Oxfam's skills and voice.

End Quoting.

DESERT STORM II

Please print the "cartoon" regarding this subject within this document. (See back page) It is on schedule--right now. Everything is staged and set--in Israel--for the attack. Worse, it has to be pulled off before Saddam can provide enough to show the world that the evil ones are not him. They must act quickly to continue the blasphemous lies about who is bombing this world catastrophe. You see, Iraq is an example to all who will not come within the control of the New World Elite--it has nothing to do with anything else.

You of America just celebrated the 4th of July (Independence from England) and now you go to war, plan war, pile corruption upon corruption for England and her Bankers. How long you have believed the lies

while the termites destroyed your foundation and wiped away your freedoms.

Worse, all the while you destroy a nation--you aid and abet the destruction of others, i.e., Palestine and Lebanon. Shamir and Sharon of Israel laugh at you, America, and demand more and more funds (which you give them) to continue to absorb other nations and people in equally as heinous a manner--by destroying the population of people in their own nations.

From a paper called the *Louisville Courier-Journal* comes a bit of a small piece but it is widespread and open knowledge in truth--because these same two people mentioned before, have stated and restated intent to build in these places wherein "if they built there--funding would not be allowed". They have the funding and you give them more and more and more and they continue without interruption or intent to even slow the building.

ISRAEL'S UNSETTLING SETTLEMENTS CONTINUE

....Israel has confiscated more than 30,000 acres in the West Bank in the past three months. That's nearly double the amount confiscated during all of 1990. And what the government doesn't confiscate, Jewish settlers are seizing at gun-point.

Shamir seems confident the aid will flow, no matter how often he thumbs his nose at Washington. Maybe he's right. But we hope that Congress will recognize that unconditional aid to the Shamir government isn't in Israel's best interest--or America's.

Now for you so-called "Jews" who denounce this Truth and pounce upon our workers--you had best listen up! The struggle is WHO will control the United States in order to pull off one world control. The basic power foundation may well have some "Jewish" figures aboard--BUT THE FUNDAMENTAL HATE IS DIRECTED AT ISRAEL. The courting of Israel by the Elite is to continue to get exactly that which they need in the areas of the Middle East to pull down the world through wars and criminal actions. That which is recognized as Israel will be blown away as soon as the Elite Banksters get what they are after--and this may or may not include a single so-called "Jew". It certainly will NOT include any "Judean Hebrews".

I must return to the subject of genocide in Iraq for if you ones allow this horror to come upon your conscience as a massive thought-manifestation--it will scar the consciousness of an entire planet for all eternity.

The mass murder of millions of Iraqis through famine and epidemic continues to be the Bush administration policy. This is now shown by both U.S. and Iraqi officials as well as by independent medical observers. Therefore, it MUST be classified as intentional genocide for political and economic purposes. To ensure that millions die, the Bush administration is continuing to enforce economic sanctions against Iraq, forbidding the importation of desperately needed food and medicine and the spare parts necessary even to ensure that the sewage system can be made to function.

Speaking to the Washington press corps on June 3, State Department spokes-person Margaret Tutweiler reiterated the Bush policy: that there will be

"no change" in imposing these sanctions until Saddam Hussein is out of power.

A week earlier, Tutweiler acknowledged receiving a Harvard Medical School Team special report which showed that cholera and typhoid are reaching out-of-control epidemic proportions in Iraq, and that at least 170,000 children are certain to die within the next weeks as a result of just the sanctions in "this war".

The American-led coalition is destroying Iraq. It has simply reduced Iraq to a gigantic concentration camp. Hitler's camps would be child's play to what the American-led coalition is doing to Iraq. Over 6 million people will surely die from this assault on humanity--if you are in the comparing of numbers of slain. There are cities, including Nasariya, which is the very birthplace of the father of the prophet, Abraham, floating on a lake of raw sewage and filthy disease-ridden water. There are many cities like that in Iraq--for it was the cities that were targeted--not the military installations, as you of the world were told. The infrastructures of cities and towns were deliberately destroyed along with milk factories and food supply centers to conclude in this very situation. How does the world react to all these edicts which come forth from your President to be sent forth from "vacation" spots, golf courses and limousines of massive luxury? ALL the media pictures of continuing living of any manner of "style" by Saddam are total lies. The pile of lies are burying you as surely as you breathe.

The cities themselves, are in shambles and roads are totally blocked by garbage for there is not way to tend of it--not even carry it away. This is present-

ing epidemics which will destroy the whole Iraqi people--including the Kurds of the area.

Your own medical teams estimate a minimum of 170,000 children under 5-years-of-age will die within months as a result of this insult to humanity. Iraq can produce less than 22% of its pre-war power production and the plans are for the coalition to bomb any remaining power producing facilities under the guise and facade of "possible nuclear installations". There is, therefore, no power to produce refrigeration to even maintain quality in the medicines which are available. There is no power for the hospitals. The milk processing plants were completely destroyed by multiple bombings targeting them directly, time after time. You tout your "precision bombing" and "surgical accuracy" so you now tell me how this could happen, that a nation can be destroyed and cities shattered and yet the very military installations and facilities you "claimed" to have "surgically and accurately precision bombed" survive?

In Baghdad, a city of over 3 million, over half the sewage is totally untreated with no way to repair the treatment facilities--you "surgically and precisely" destroyed the power plants and sewage treatment centers. Consequently, raw sewage is being dumped directly into the Tigris River, polluting the only drinking water of the millions of people who live downstream. Cholera and typhoid fever have broken out, while famine has become a deliberate side-effect.

Even the Chaldean rite of the Roman Catholic Church in Iraq petitioned for sanity. Father Philip Najim, the secretary to Patriarch Bidawid, reported on a fact-finding mission to Iraq

which corroborated all the things given here. Najim was addressing an emergency press conference, in the German capital of Bonn, of the recently established Committee to save the children of Iraq. Where are YOU, AMERICA?

He said that it is vital to life to lift the sanctions. He recounted how he had seen many journalists and people coming with humanitarian aid, having their pictures taken, and going back home to say, "We were in Iraq", but complained that no one is forcing the lifting of the embargo. No matter how much aid is delivered, even tens of thousands of tons, it will never be enough to sustain a population of 18 million.

"Besides, even if the embargo is lifted, what will the future look like for the country?" he asked. "The Bush administration policy was and is to destroy Iraq, its culture, its economy and its science. They saw Iraq advance to a certain stage, and wanted to stop it." The truth of the war and the subsequent U.S.-inspired civil war, he said, is that "Bush wanted to destroy the country, and he bombed the mosques, the schools, the hospitals, the homes, even the Baghdad Museum."

Najim also reported on the appearance of a new children's disease in Iraq, characterized by bloated stomach, which is caused by the fact that desperate mothers feed their children the white water in which rice has been soaked. One hundred-fifty-thousand cases of this new disease have been recorded so far.

Father Najim's account was corroborated by Dr. Said Azzau, speaking for the International Physicians for the prevention of Nuclear War, who appeared at

the same press conference. Azzau had also recently been in Iraq on an IPPNW fact-finding mission.

Azzau reported that the "surgical bombings" destroyed infrastructure, utterly paralyzed the health system, and made it impossible to store blood, medicine, or vaccines; to perform operations; or even to provide dialysis treatment. Anything requiring electricity is unavailable, he said.

Azzau stressed that Iraq has numerous, extremely highly qualified doctors, but no equipment or medicines. Cholera, typhoid, and other diarrheal diseases have assumed epidemic proportions, with "hundreds, even thousands of children dying every day." Between 170,000 and 400,000 children will die within this year, unless the embargo is lifted, he said. Where are you, America?

"Iraq does not want or need charity," he said, "they want to be able to work and produce and trade". Seventy to 80% of the population is now unemployed as a result of the bombing raids against civilian infrastructure. Even those working have insufficient funds to provide for their families due to massive inflation caused by the war and 10 months of embargo and sanctions. For example, even professionals who earn 150 dinars a month are scrounging to provide for their families, since meat costs 16 dinars a kilo and milk 14 dinars.

Azzau concluded, "If politicians ask about the effects of the embargo, they should be told this is genocide against innocent children. What we are facing is a moral issue, not a political one, and if the politicians have no morality left, then they should abdicate."

Big chance of that, for they are in office because they have no morality.

The logical response of you readers and the masses is that, "This cannot be or we would have known it." No, you would not have known it and it continues to be countered with bits of disinformation regarding any information which might slip through to you. They don't even bother to hide the more blatant facts from you because they are closing down on your freedoms to the point that they do not have to answer to you--they control you like the puppet you have become and shackle you with the bindings of rules they have taken and made while taking away your Constitution. They will have it all done and over when they get all your guns and they are going to do that very, very soon, indeed.

By the way--you may as well know that there is such erratic behavior coming from Bush that the Eastern Establishment is already preparing for Post-Bush activities. Don't you think that is interesting?

Hatonn asks me to relate some "good news"/"bad news" to you readers. The good news is that the 5,000 tons of gold which will be handled through London--is all purchased up already by the moneyholders--at a price of nearly \$370 an ounce to keep the price stable and to "utilize as collateral". (It might be good if you ones REALLY LISTENED TO HATONN'S ADVICE). This means there is an attempt to hold the dollar stable a while longer and high against foreign currency and keep the price of gold from bottoming. Now, the bad news is that there is not just 5,000 tons of gold to be purchased--there is over 12,000 tons all packed and ready to

market through the same source. Sleep well, World.

NATO

Now, to make your day--hit and run. I am going to share another bomb and then I will have to go for I have overstayed my welcome. Again, it is easier if I just dictate from human resource for your better understanding of circumstances.

NATO IS TO BE EXTENDED INTO THE MIDEAST

Quote:

Developments over the last week of May show that Operation Desert Storm, and the continuing destruction of Iraq through sanctions, are intended by the Anglo-American policymakers to extend NATO into the Middle East, with Israel as its main base of operations.

On May 29, President George Bush proclaimed another postwar mideast initiative in an address before the U.S. Air Force Academy in Colorado Springs, Colorado. His plan would impose a ban on the sale of weapons of mass destruction to the region--a policy designed to leave Israel as the unchallengeable regional power. The day prior to the address, a NATO meeting in Brussels adopted a U.S. proposal to form a British-run Rapid Reaction Corps, for use in the NATO area "from Norway to Turkey", but also undoubtedly for "out-of-area" deployments in the Middle East and Africa. On May 31, U.S. Defense Secretary Richard Cheney announced in Israel that the U.S. would be "pre-positioning" undisclosed U.S. war material in Israel for "regional use."

The idea of using the Anglo-

American puppet state of Israel as the basis for NATO domination of the Middle East is an old one. In 1986, the Reagan-Bush administration commissioned a strategic study entitled "Discriminate Deterrence", which advocated extending NATO into the Mideast with Israel as its anchor. The proposal to upgrade the U.S. strategic relationship with Israel, and the related idea of using it as a depot for NATO war materiel, was a central plank in Bush's 1988 presidential campaign platform.

GUTTING ARAB DEFENSES

In his Air Force Academy address, Bush warned that "weapons proliferation" in the Mideast has become "dangerous", and proposed that the world's five largest weapons suppliers--the United States, Britain, France, Soviet Union and China (in other words, the United Nations Government)--curb their sales of conventional arms to the region. These five states, which are also the permanent members of the UN Security Council, coordinated the recent obliteration of Iraq. Bush also called for a freeze on the sale of short-term missiles to countries in the region, and the imposition of a ban on the regional production of weapons-grade uranium and poison gas.

The reality behind such professed concerns for peace is the following: Israel already has some 50-100 nuclear bombs; the technology to produce them was supplied by the United States, France, and Britain. Israel also has massive regional superiority in chemical and biological weapons, and the ability to deliver them, for the same reasons. Last fall, the United States sold Israel a Cray supercomputer, to allow it to design a nuclear bomb in the 50-megaton

range.

No Arab state has a nuclear bomb, and, in fact, every major Arab state has signed the Nuclear Non-Proliferation Treaty--unlike Israel. A freeze on conventional arms development, in this context, would leave Israel unchallengeable.

Simultaneous with the Bush proposal, Defense Secretary Cheney traveled to Israel to announce a new arms package. The U.S. will fund almost all of Israel's \$300 million Arrow missile development program, to give Israel the capability to shoot down whatever missile the Arabs might possess. As the recent war with Iraq showed, the Scuds are hardly top-of-the-line. Moreover, some \$700 million of extra weapons authorized by Congress after the Iraqi invasion of Kuwait will soon be delivered.

More importantly, Cheney also announced that the U.S. has already begun to pre-position undisclosed arms in hardened bunkers in Israel, supposedly exclusively under U.S. control.

Claiming that the arrangement did not contradict Bush's disarmament plan, Cheney told the Israeli press, "There is nothing inconsistent with, on the one hand, saying that we are interested in pursuing arms control, and on the other hand providing for legitimate security requirements." Although the U.S. has refused to disclose what materiel is being prepositioned, various regional sources project that it includes nuclear weapons and related capabilities.

A NEW WAR?

Meanwhile, the much-discussed postwar regional security

arrangement, which involves Egypt, Syria, the Gulf states, and the United States--but not Israel--is falling apart. In May, Washington quietly ordered Egypt and Syria to pull their troops out of Saudi Arabia. This withdrawal was depicted in the press as a sovereign Egyptian decision--to preserve the illusion that the U.S. still needs or wants "brown" troops.

Instead of relying on these troops, the U.S. will be setting up a naval base in tiny Bahrain (Where the Bush's have a son entrenched) in the Persian Gulf, linked up with its Diego Garcia naval base in the Indian Ocean. These U.S. bases, *together with ISRAEL*--and no Arab army--will be the centers of U.S. power in the region.

If Israel goes to war with the inferior forces of Syria, as the U.S. is planning, or if Egypt is destabilized by an assassination of President Hosni Mubarak (*WHICH THE U.S. IS ALSO PLANNING*), there will be nothing left in the region which could constrain the Anglo-American Israeli puppet state.

BANGLADESH

One last notation regarding that pathetic little piece of devastation--Bangladesh.

Bangladesh, which was recently devastated by a cyclone, is not suffering from its population growth as touted, but from the after-effects of **BRITISH COLONIALISM** [just what is intended for Iraq and the other nations of the Arab world].

The facade is projected as an alleged "nuclear over-population bomb". No, Bengal was one of the culturally most developed and richest regions in the world. Bengali scientists invented the

decimal system, on which all modern mathematics is based. That system was brought to the rest of the world 1,200 years ago by Arab scientists and merchants, who always spoke of "golden Bengal".

The country has been exposed to impoverishment for the past two centuries. In 1765, the British East India Company acquired the privilege of tax-collection from the local Mogul; there is no question that this launched one of the darkest periods of European colonial history. Bengal was plundered in a matter of a few decades, while London turned into the richest city of the world, thanks to the East Indian treasurers. Thus England became the motherland of modern industrial capitalism.

Bengal has not recovered from this exploitation to this date. That is why Bangladesh is the charnel-house of Asia, not the lack of anti-birth programs, but the lack of investments in "hygienic measures, food programs for newborn children, job creation, and support of the elderly". That is the real problem of Bangladesh. Population explosions are only devastating effects of a program of destruction. In this instance it is truly an undersupply of food, in a region that has the same geological structure as the Netherlands and could be as rich, but has an underdeveloped infrastructure and no way to build a better way. To prevent such rebuilding, there is continual attack through weather-control methods and infiltration of military into new sites close to China--under the guise of "assistance" during and after these devastating "natural" disasters.

I could go on for pages and pages, but I have overextended that which was offered unto me,

at any accounting.

Thank you for giving me hearing for I wish so desperately that you would awaken lest the opportunity of change passes you by. May God have Mercy and walk with you that you may be given into the understanding of that which IS.

Michael to take leave, though I leave the Peace within which comes of **KNOWING GOD**. Blessed be ye who **KNOW GOD**.

OUR NEWEST JOURNALS

MURDER BY ATOMIC SUICIDE

**Technical And Spiritual
Disclosure Of The Secrets Of
How, Why, What, Where,
When And Who Of The Uni-
verse And Its Functional Pro-
jections PLEIADES CON-
NECTION VOL. IV**

By Violinio Germain & Gyeor-
gos Ceres Hatonn

ATON (GOD) gives us a very special 28 page introduction in this 33rd book of our PHOENIX JOURNAL series.

This book is a very special book for it tells us the minute details of what radiating atoms really are (**NOT WHAT MOST OF OUR SCIENTISTS HAVE BEEN TELLING US**) and why in particular certain atoms are to be left in their natural state within the ground or we and **all living things on this planet will die** as a result of our violating nature's processes of preparing a planet for life as we know it.

Germain tells us of several actual nuclear plant meltdowns and how the hosts (stationed in star-ships above us) brought them under control to save Earth from destruction, **WHILE RISKING THEIR OWN DESTRUCTION**.

GERMAIN ALSO EXPLAINS IN DETAIL THE SUPREME MYSTERY OF LIFE AND DEATH, AND DEFINES GOD IN DETAIL.

The nuclear contamination problem is detailed and our only method of solving the problem is given.

Included in this book are several charts and many figures to help the reader to understand these concepts, THE MOST IM-
PORTANT CONCEPTS EVER
GIVEN TO MAN BY GOD
(ATON)!

Included in this book are several charts and many figures to help the reader to understand these concepts, THE MOST IM-
PORTANT CONCEPTS
EVER GIVEN TO MAN BY
GOD!

Hatonn also keeps us well informed about the details of the political, economical and geo-political happenings and the **TRUTH** about what is taking place on our Mother Earth, which the Elite try to keep well hidden.

GOD SAID: LET THERE BE LIGHT

**AND CREATION BECAME
PLEIADES CONNECTION
VOL. II**

By Gyeorgos Ceres Hatonn

The thought of God is **LIGHT**.

LIGHT is all there is. **ALL** springs from, and returns to, **LIGHT**, the thought of God.

The "War in Heaven for Men's souls" between God and Lucifer, the Light and the dark forces, cannot be comprehended without an understanding of the "physics" of the Universe.

Returning to God requires rising above the physical so dark forces' thrust is ever to ensnare man in the physical, fleshly, "things" of "wealth" and "power" through man's ego.

Shedding our attachments to those physical things, and "highs" associated with sex, drugs, alcohol, thrill/life-risking sports (including war), etc., requires **KNOWING** that there is more---something better.

This book, a primer, provides the basic understanding of what we are, where we come from and return to, why we are where we are and for what, and how to get the most from this experience.

And, it will help you begin to free yourself from the density and negativity of this experience to take that next step to your oneness with **GOD/ATON**, the **ONE LIGHT**.

Hatonn also keeps us up to date on critical National and World Events.

CONSTITUTIONAL FREE- DOM "KIT"

This "kit" is for groups or individuals who want to do something and get focused about saving our United States Constitution. This package has very specific information which will assist in action oriented agendas. Topics covered in the

package are: the Liberty Amendment, the Flag Burning Amendment, Anti-Crime Bill, Executive Orders, Gun control, Internal Revenue Service, the Federal Reserve Board, the holding of a Constitutional Convention. **IF YOU ARE CONCERNED ABOUT WHAT IS HAPPENING TO YOUR COUNTRY...IF THE WORDS NEW WORLD ORDER SENDS A CHILL THROUGH YOU...THEN THIS KIT IS FOR YOU!** Recommended supplemental reading: **RAPE OF THE CONSTITUTION: THE DEATH OF FREEDOM**, also available through America West. The Constitution Package is \$12 plus shipping. **THE PACKAGE WITH THE BOOK IS \$20 PLUS SHIPPING.**

SURVIVAL RESOURCE GUIDE - "KIT"

America West is now offering a resource guide for shelters (Nuclear), medical supplies, bulk food and food storage, alternative energy and various alternative survival needs. All resources are within the United States. The cost for this documentation is \$10 plus shipping.

NEWSLETTER/SEMINARS WITH GEORGE AND DESIREE' GREEN

Saturday, July 27 9:30 AM-5:30 PM \$25 (includes a copy of **SPACEGATE** at the Hyatt, 4219 El Camino Real, Palo Alto, CA., Speakers Lt. Col. Bo Gritz, On The CIA/Drug Trade, Takai Anagoston, M.D. on Surviving the AIDS Plague, Cyril Minett on Exposing the New World Order and George and Desiree' Green on Surviving the Economic Conspiracy.

THE PHOENIX JOURNALS:

Space-Gate
Spiral To Economic Disaster
From Here To Armageddon
Cry of The Phoenix
Crucifixion of The Phoenix
You Can Slay The Dragon
The Naked Phoenix
Blood And Ashes
Firestorm In Babylon
The Mossad Connection
Burnt Offerings and Blood-stained Sands
Shrouds Of The Seventh Seal
The Bitter Communion
Counterfeit Blessings
The Phoenix Operator-Owner Manual
Operation Shanstorm
End of the Masquerade
Matter Anti-Matter
Let There Be LIGHT Pleiades Connection Vol. II
I And My Father Pleiades Connection Vol. III

The Phoenix Express Vol's I & II (\$15)
The Phoenix Express Vol's III & IV (\$15)
The Phoenix Express Vol's V & VI (\$15)

The price is \$10 per **JOURNAL**, (EXCEPTING

EX-PRESS) 10% discount on orders of 4 or more. California residents add 7.25% sales tax. Add shipping, UPS \$3.25 and \$1.00 each additional or U.S. Mail \$2.50 for first title and \$1.00 each additional. Write for Quantity Discount.

Available from America West or your Local Distributor.

EXPRESS: U.S. is \$20 per 13 ISSUES, \$40 for 26, \$75 for 52, Canada 13 issues \$22, 26--\$44, 52--\$80, foreign 13--\$30, 26--\$60 52--\$110 (including back issues for current Volume).

Send orders and Payments to: America West Distributors, P.O. Box 986, Tehachapi, CA. 93581.

For credit card orders or book catalog and sample newsletter call 1-800-729-4131. For personal inquiries or other purposes, please call 1/805-822-9655.



A PERSIAN GULF PRODUCTION "DESERT STORM II" STARRING GEORGE BUSH, SADDAM HUSSEIN, THE UNITED NATIONS. PRODUCED BY U.S. TAXPAYERS, DIRECTED BY COLIN POWELL, POK CHENEY. CARTOON BY MIKE SMITH FOR THE U.S. NEWS SERVICE.



PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS

A bulletin commenting on appropriate current news events, clarification of portions of the Journals and answers of a general nature to questions not found in the existing Journals.

PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS is published by America West Publishers, Inc. P.O. BOX 986 Tehachapi, CA. 93581. Subscription rate is \$20 per 13 issues or \$75 per 52 issues, First Class mailing. COPYRIGHT 1991 by America West Publishers, Inc. All rights reserved. Reproduction of this copyrighted material for private non-profit use is expressly encouraged, for commercial purposes it is strictly forbidden.

JULY 1991 VOLUME XIV NUMBER 13

7/20/91 #1 HATONN
SATURDAY,

**IS HEALING; EVIL IS ILL-
NESS.**

lowance of her to have the time to compile this massive amount of work.

I, Hatonn, am present that we might commune and share. I must caution you precious eager ones to **NOT PUSH THE RIVER**. Please allow Germain and our Hosts to put together some programs which can **REALLY** give input and healing at a level wherein the "cure" can be achieved. I do not thwart anyone's effort to share and express but I ask that you of our immediate crew members take patience as your guidelines and do not become "hooked" into any or anyone's preconceived notions of **HOW** things must be. If these groups of healing intent worked--there would be no illness nor addictions. If you do not have the proper keys to the kingdom--you cannot enter.

Does this mean that I discount efforts to form groups and share and build? Oh no, but attend your personal "time" most carefully and if you have committed unto our authors then I do ask that you remain totally flexible in your approach.

We cannot have anything for just the few--our thrust must be to make available resources so integrated that the tools can be used by **ALL** in any location, creed or language. Healing **MUST** come through **COMMUNION WITH GOD--GOD**

Does this mean that all must wait until Dharma can somehow "do" these things? Yes, and so be it. We have seen to it that techniques have been given her and others in various modalities of function and teaching. The communion and instructions will come from the Masters and it is **THEY** that you must await for fulness to unfold.

As we approach healing as can be utilized by ones far and wide we must attend the tools which we produce most carefully as we assemble that which "works" and weed out that which is but "chaff". The assumption is that these things cannot be done successfully **EXCEPT AS - - -**. No, they can be done very successfully in any placement, by all ones, if the tools sent forth are proper.

REMEMBER--WITHIN EVERY BEING IS AN ADULT TRYING DESPERATELY TO GET OUT AND STAND AS ONE WITH HIS GODNESS! We do not denounce in any way--the child within, as a "for instance"-- but we must not just make the child content--**WE MUST RELEASE THE CHILD INTO THE ADULT FOR WHICH HE WAS CREATED.** Since this is our writer, however, we must await the al-

Do we think we know it all and can do it all? **YES!** So be it. And how has your week gone? We come not to bring gloom and doom tidings of great horror--we are come to show you what has become the problems and give you ways to solve them and turn about your pathway for you have forgotten in which directions your **TRUTH** must turn into if you are to blossom instead of decay. **IT BEGINS WITH YOU, REMAINS WITH YOU AND ENDS WITH YOU! I MEAN YOU!** Will all come into being and **KNOWING?** No--but they will be given the tools for the journey if they so choose to use them--and if **YOU** change **YOU** and find that you can bring balance and healing within **SELF** through the tools of **GOD**, then it only requires **YOU!** If **YOU** change--then all else **MUST CHANGE!**

Dharma, we must compile an **EXPRESS** for this coming week. I do not like to take time from Germain's work because we are finding you ones so enthused regarding the possibility of beginning healing work for all ones **MUST BEGIN RIGHT AT ONE WITH SELF.** But our commitment is to serve all while we claim new ground and, precious, you will be given that

which you need to pull the load. There truly is nothing more important in any portion of your life-stream--not human family, not guests, visitors--not anything for your family has become the brotherhood and one in New Mexico or Texas will not have lesser attention to allow for you to visit with relatives or acquaintances. If we can get this old planet turned about and the species into healing--then we shall sit and rock in our chairs and exchange experiences--until then we meet the needs of ALL who seek to the very best of our capabilities. As we lay down the blueprint--others can take up the challenge and reins and move with it. The gift in reward, is that it will be given unto you to have joy and anticipation in each new lesson unfolded so that it is not "work" but abundant enjoyment.

Remember that you told your classmates in Mark's class that you "...don't understand what it is, but I know that I am to do something profound and can't isolate it"? Indeed, child, and you are finding it, albeit not that which you anticipated nor could ever fathom or see--because you had to come within God to understand the purpose and passage. Is it something you would "physically" choose? Not likely, for ones in the physical format either become too aligned with ego supremacy or feelings of unworthiness--we had to have one with no predisposition other than to accept our input according to the needs as we present them. We can allow no tampering for the world of human has been tampered with for so long it is all but destroyed. It will be "God's way" which must prevail. If any man had all the answers you would be in balance--so, let us do it God's way, please, while there is yet time to change without the natural death of physical

on this place by that which is already done. If you will come into personal balance--then, and only then will you be given information which can counter that which is already brought upon the Earth which will kill for the next thousands of years. Man will be given the knowledge--IF--he will turn again unto God and within the Laws of Creator and Creation.

Let us move on with notable items of the day which must be given expression in that which needs watching and insight from behind the doors of lies and secrecy. If it is comfort to you--things are not going so very well with the would-be world kings.

First, I am going to discuss a point of "objection" to many ones regarding "hypnosis". **YOU ARE ALREADY CONTROLLED BY BEAMED HYPNOSIS, MIND CONTROL AND PROGRAMMING, ETC. IF YOU ARE GOING TO DISCONTINUE THE ATTACK--YOU WILL COUNTER IT WITH ITS OWN WEAPON--HYPNOSIS IN COMMUNION WITH GOD AND THE IMPACT CAN NO LONGER REACH THROUGH--IT IS THE ONLY WAY!** The ONLY way!

I am not interested in quarrels nor even debate--**IT IS THE ONLY WAY** and you who wish to heal and have insight will recognize it as the valuable asset it is and recognize that it is constant already about you and within you. The intent of the dark energies is to cause you to miss and refuse the healing in order to continue control over you. They have weakened you and destroyed you through mind control--**YOU MUST NOW UNLOCK THOSE MINDS AND BE FREE--THE METHOD IS THROUGH THE**

SAME COUNTER TECHNIQUES THRUST UPON YOU, THE MASSES. When you regain control of your minds, you will again have freedom--not until!

PHOTOBIOLOGY (PSI-ONICS) AND RADIONICS

There are so many subjects to be covered that we are at a loss as to how to get them covered and to you in timely manner. We know that your resources are limited and that overload is upon you all--but I must ask that you indulge curiosity and research some of the things we bring you as general subject matter. There are ones involved and doing in-depth investigation and efforting to bring forth news--all over the map. Look at Col. Gritz and others in his group. There is great compilation of information which is willingly (gratefully) shared by ones such as Larry Didcoct of Golden, Co. I could write steadily for the next year without another item from the discussions which **NEED** making with just one group of articles and information he has sent to America West. He hides not--he writes to **EVERYBODY** he can find and shares, shares and shares. Try him: Larry Didcoct, 12656 W. 8th Pl., Golden, Co. 80401.

Radionics, of course, is a compiled meaning of "radio" and "electro-nics" or Electronics for simplification. These will include the radio wave beam systems, etc., as differing from that which is biological in electrical energy display. For instance, one reason the MIAs in Vietnam, etc., are purposely refused freedom and return is that they bear truth in several ways which will do in your government. Your Pentagon **CAN'T** admit that there are prisoners alive and wanting to come home--they are

"HOT" literally and figuratively.

When the substance Agent Orange was used in Vietnam the soldiers (yours) were deliberately sprayed with this Agent Orange (dioxin). Let me tell you something--with use of a computerized psionics8 instrument, and their "photographs", one can pick up energy being broadcast by those MIAs still living. As a matter of fact, this is KNOWN. Remember in May, 1991, the "MIA official" quit. The director of the Pentagon unit assigned to find U.S. servicemen in Vietnam resigned in April, actually, and bitterly accused the administration of making his office nothing more than a "dump to bury the whole mess out of sight and mind". The administration's efforts to follow leads of MIA-POW sightings were a "charade" and a "travesty", Army Col. Millard Peck wrote his superiors in March. That memo made it to the public.

You have all sorts of "bizarre" things taking place, such as the person on Prozac who went on a shooting rampage that killed eight people in Louisville, Kentucky. These people, dear ones, are not victims of some strange "drug" as you think it to be. This is nothing other than MIND CONTROL and in this instance and with "Prozac" the substance is a mind-controlling substance which causes people to react according to beamed signals. The point is to cause enough strange behavior related to death via weapons to cause you to outlaw weapons. Far fetched? No, totally simplistic.

You have a problem going back decades which may shock you terribly. You have a syndrome called "sudden infant death". It is caused as a direct result of radionics and psionics. The

method of tracking the infants (predominantly males from traditional Christian families) originated through research attributed to the community within the Zionist following. Watch what comes out of Atlanta CDC regarding this very thing: "the increases...among white males...should be monitored, to determine a possible emerging trend". It is found that white male babies of the target group die more often and at a younger age than the remainder of the grouping. There is no apparent cause of death. Well, chelas, that is a result of electronic or psionic "attack". The method of attack is exactly that which is thrust at this scribe constantly to, hopefully, cause cardiac arrest. It is murder by any description.

Herein, too, you must not accept the fact that because we quote from some publications, that we approve all material, advertisements, etc., in that publication. Why do I mention this here? Because I support and give great credit to SPOTLIGHT but you must know that as far back as 1988 advertising was allowed for white males of "Christian" background which were enticed by advertising as a "meeting" gimmick but was actually to lure these men in to be used for experimentation using photobiology methods--usually resulting in death. The point was to obtain a photograph for the purpose of the experimentation. Sound far-out? Yes indeed!

Entire cities can be brought into total population depression with many suicides resulting--by these beam methods. It is simply mind-control. Add a few viruses and you have mass annihilation of great populations.

By the way, what of this new

UNKNOWN disease which is deadly--from onset to death, less than a week, and is sweeping through (especially children) of Africa? "They" are sure it is a virus but "they" can't isolate it.

I won't go more deeply into these subjects at this time because you ones are already borderline as to ability to believe the things we bring unto you. But you will find that almost all barrage against you is actually from the beam pulses. Let me just give you a for-instance: A virus is a "crystalline" formation and can be mutated, programmed and any other thing you can do with a radio receiver--the virus itself can be structured and programmed just exactly like a crystal receiver. Then the programming is entered into the brain control centers and the programming will not interrupt until death is accomplished.

DEADLY VIRUSES ARE SENT THROUGH THE MAIL

You don't believe any of the above? Well, in view of the tank-car full of toxic weed-killer dumped in the Sacramento River and now infecting Lake Shasta, I suggest that you take note of this: The Army, for years, has and does ship deadly viruses through the U.S. mails. Biological warfare agents are regularly shipped through the mails and via private carriers such as UPS.

How many of you old GI's who served in Utah at Dugway Proving Grounds are aware that there has been massive building of facilities at Dugway for the Army? The facility is now ready for "occupancy". That means that massive amounts of biological warfare agents will be shipped in for the experiments and it is planned to ship it all

via carrier such as the Postal Service for it is considered the most expeditious method of shipment. I am speaking of nice tidy and deadly little critters like Anthrax, etc.

You think I surely must josh you? No, let us consider Denver as far back as 1989 wherein, in the middle of a massive economic decline--a building is being constructed at the University of Colorado Health Sciences Center which will be a multi-million dollar high-tech research building--the first major research facility to be built on the sprawling campus in over 15 years. Ho-humm? Read on:

"The five-story structure, to be erected at the gateway to the complex on the corner of Colorado Boulevard and East 9th Ave., will house three centers FOR RESEARCH ON CANCER, MOLECULAR BIOLOGY AND NEUROSCIENCES. In addition, it will contain a state-of-the-art lab to allow researchers to SAFELY HANDLE DEADLY VIRUSES AND GENETICALLY ALTERED MATERIAL."

And then, there's: "DEADLY VIRUS CHAMBER" Agency unveils its \$20 million hot lab" This was 1988: Atlanta--The National Center for Disease Control has unveiled a \$20 million "hot lab", a super-sealed facility for the study of the world's deadliest viruses, including pathogens FAR MORE DANGEROUS THAN AIDS...-this includes such things as Ebola hemorrhagic fever (check out the possible correlation with that which is now striking Africa [above]), Lassa fever and Rift Valley fever--diseases rarely, if ever, seen in this country and much more hazardous in the lab than is AIDS or rabies--" blah, blah, blah!

Dear ones, yousee, you don't need ballistic missiles nor ballistic missile controls--you can destroy a whole planet right through the mail service and even though the Russians have the most "chemical" weaponry--the U.S. has the more abundant "biologic" capability. The Russians have the cosmospheres--but through the control of the Elite and the U.S. you can wipe out the species without leaving the surface of the planet. You can actually do it through the good old U.S. MAIL SERVICE!

Even your own acclaimed "experts" in warfare say the dangers posed by chemical weapons and biological weapons "may someday seem tame compared with the killing potential of biological/chemical weapons which employ disease-causing viruses, bacteria or toxins. Such weapons require relatively little technical expertise, and they are easy and inexpensive to produce.

The toxins referred to here, in disease causing, i.e., cancer, heart attack, etc., virus form are called Bio-toxins. They are more accurately referred to as deadly chemical/biological warfare agents which are being shipped through the mail, and for reasons that they should publicly explain, are being used at the University of Colorado "Health" Sciences Center. The weapons instruments are radionics/psionics.

Yes, I am here today to tell you that you can mark my words: THE "NEW" DISEASE OF UNKNOWN CHARACTERISTICS AND TITLE--IS AN EXPERIMENTAL INFESTATION INTENTIONALLY SET FORTH THROUGH THE ELITE OF THE WORLD HEALTH ORGANIZATION UTILIZING JUST THIS TYPE

OF MATERIAL. CAN IT BE AS EFFECTIVE AS HIV? OH INDEED--THIS KILLS RIGHT AWAY--AIDS MUST BLOSSOM AFTER LONG HIDDEN INCUBATION. YOU COULD BE WITNESSING THE "CURE FOR FAMINE" IN AFRICA!

PROTECTION?

Well, there most certainly is a protection from the "mind-control" but you aren't going to get it through any KNOWN counter-system on the physical plane. You are ONLY going to have that protection through grace and understanding...a gift from Holy God. If you can understand and be aware of what is being done to you, the technology being used, the purpose and goal of mind control...and, in that protective understanding, you will spiritually rise above their ability to harm you with mind control for your own mind will instantly have ability to counter the frequencies and signals. Please do not wring your hands--get the information being brought forth right now in the JOURNALS for your brothers are giving you details as to how and why the universe works and what you can do about these very things thrust upon you.

BUT DOWN TO EARTH

A group herein have now set forth an organization called the Constitutional Law Center. It is now incorporated and has a "leader" and a small research staff. There are ones awaiting this news and I suggest you attorneys who have been waiting--start your' motors, Gentlemen. If you want to know who to contact and how you can help--ANYONE, I ask that you start by contacting America West. They will not bear the full load for very long but right now it

will be the only contact point so that efficiency in start-up can be facilitated.

The intent is to cover every aspect, eventually, of Constitutional Law from "CFS-ARC-AIDS" victims (chemical warfare) to unlawful seizure of property--to income tax and IRS abuse to gun control abuse. WE HAVE TO HAVE YOUR SUPPORT, HOWEVER, LEGAL FEES ARE EXPENSIVE. BUT IF WE ALL PULL AS A UNIT WE CAN SWING THIS WONDROUS NATION AROUND--AND THEN WILL COME THE WORLD.

BULLETIN: If you are a "CFS-ARC-AIDS" victim please note this IMPORTANT UPDATE (I quote and have no opinion regarding the matter): 2/19/91: Attn: "CFS-ARC-AIDS" victims (chemical warfare victims!) CHEMICAL WARFARE--USA now contains actual pro-se court documents whereby any debilitated chemical/biological warfare victim can stop the bankers and their high priced law firms dead in their tracks from foreclosing on your house...during time of war." (And you are still classified as being in a state of war, even if undeclared.) I suggest you get in touch with the above (Didcoct) and or FACTS, (The Foundation against Abusive, Corrupt and Tyrannical Systems, 422 S.W. Fifth St., Grants Pass, OR 97526 (503) 474-5025, 1-800-359-6411 or 13322 Hwy. 99, Everett, WA 98204 (206) 742-1126 Fax: (206) 742-0622. We will eventually lock-in with these groups to some extent but our thrust at this particular source is not one of activist movement as you consider such to be. What you do is your business--but ours is to bring information and work totally within the laws of God and the land as they Constitutionally ap-

ply.

I most certainly ask that our own ones contact "FACTS" because they state: "In practicality our main areas of interest, though we don't foreclose the others, concern the ABUSE AND EXCESSIVE EXERCISE OF POWER BY THE CORRUPT BAR AND BENCH". They are also focused on issues surrounding abortion, misinformation on AIDS, governmental control of thought and the usual moral and patriotic causes. I leave it to you readers as to that which you do with this information. Please take a short break.

7/20/91 #2 HATONN

PENTAGON DISMISSES EVIDENCE

To continue a bit with the subject of missing and unaccounted-for American servicemen and their still being held prisoner, let us look at the evidence and Pentagon footwork. Of course, you understand that to have the Pentagon investigate the publicized photographs of missing servicemen--identified--is like asking the one who embezzled the money from the bank do the examination of the bank records.

As you will recall, Col. Millard Peck, who is one of the nation's most highly decorated officers of the Vietnam War, resigned and left a five-page letter tacked to his door as he left his office.

That letter forced the Pentagon into a frantically defensive posture, with Peck eloquently stating that he was resigning *because* the effort to account for America's missing servicemen was a total sham, with the emphasis being placed on discounting reports of sightings of Americans in captivity rather

than on efforts to genuinely investigate the reports.

You ask, "How do we ever get the information on these matters public?" This is how--Col. Gritz and Col. Minett and others who speak out in spite of the dangers, go forth and then a Col. Peck joins them and so it goes, one after another who **experience first hand the facts**, go forth and stand tall to the flag, truth and nation and tell you TRUTH. After a while, dear ones, they simply cannot kill or silence you ALL. You have several opportunities where facts and proof are available and if you do not use these tools to start that leverage moving back to the Constitution and National Brotherhood then you are a lost cause. You NOW HAVE PROOF, WITH IDENTIFICATION, OF ALIVE PRISONERS--AND THERE WERE OVER TWO THOUSAND OF THEM--THERE ARE STILL A GREAT MANY WHICH ARE INTENDED FOR DEATH OR INCARCERATION FOR THEIR REMAINING DAYS TO PROTECT THE EVIL CRIMINALS WITHIN YOUR HIGHEST GOVERNMENTAL PLACES.

Peck appeared in June before the House Foreign Relations Committee's Subcommittee on East Asian and Pacific Affairs, chaired by Rep. Stephen J. Solarz (ohretch-retch).

WIDELY DESPISED

Solarz, rightfully so, is intensely disliked by POW-MIA activists for burying, details concerning the missing Americans within the subcommittee's national security blanket of secrecy, and is, nevertheless, a powerful figure in the House. He is the front pusher for the Zionists and is being put up for President

through those lobby groups. If he doesn't make it to the Presidency, which is not planned by his opponents--he is pushing for a Democratic President so that he can be the Secretary of State--a slot already approved for him.

He has amassed one of the largest campaign war chests in the House and has considered challenging Sen. Alfonse D'Amato, who is seeking reelection next year.

In public session Peck was able to say little about the inner workings of the Pentagon's POW-MIA efforts, and his statements regarding government and quasi-government officials involved in attempting to bury the issue were reserved for closed session of the subcommittee.

MADE SECRET

What Peck had to say about these officials was then classified as secret by Solarz's subcommittee.

The Pentagon, under the direction of Secretary of Defense Richard Cheney, ordered an investigation of the charges made by Peck in his letter of resignation.

The Pentagon has now supposedly completed "its investigation" and has stated that there is **"no evidence" to substantiate Peck's charges.**

And what do you suppose happened to Col. Peck? They didn't dare allow him to resign as he petitioned--for he was far too dangerous to the Elite--so they required he remain in the military service where they could control him through military jurisdiction and silence him. He has been assigned to a new office in the Military Dis-

trict of Washington, which provides *administrative services and ceremonial functions for all military activities in the Washington area.* In other words--an absolutely NOTHING position created to keep him in prison.

BLASTED MILLS- GRIFFITHS

In his resignation, Peck blasted Ann Mills-Griffiths, the controversial executive director of the National League of Families, a supposedly private group of POW-MIA family members. Mrs. Mills-Griffiths, Peck claimed, "occupies an interesting and questionable position in the whole cover-up process.

"Although assiduously 'churning' the account to give a tawdry illusion of progress," Peck charged, "she is adamantly opposed to any initiatives to actually get to the heart of the problem, and, more importantly, interferes in or actively sabotages POW-MIA analyses or investigations. She insists on rewriting or editing all significant documents produced by the office, inserting her own twist or meaning to what was originally prepared. This is then touted as the DIA (Defense Intelligence Agency) position."

Peck said Mrs. Mills-Griffiths "apparently has access to top-secret, code word message traffic, for which she is supposedly not cleared, and she receives it well ahead of the DIA intelligence analysts.

"She was brought from the 'outside' into the center of the imbroglio, and then, cloaked in a mantle of sanctimony, routinely impedes real progress and insidiously 'muddles up' the issue.

"One wonders who she REALLY is and where she came

from," Peck wrote. [1, Hatonn, suggest that if anyone really wants to know this, they will uncover the secret liaisons by checking the listings of members of the Council of Foreign Relations, the Trilateral Commission and the Bilderberg Group. When you have a female within a marriage, all sorts of things are lost. I also suggest you look for relationships with Armitage and Gates as well. Then look into the advisers group surrounding George Bush. It is more involved than the "Swiss Bankers" mess.]

Peck said he feels "very strongly that this issue is being manipulated and controlled at a higher level, not with the goal of resolving it, but more to obfuscate the question of live prisoners.

"DIA's role in the affair is truly unfortunate," Peck said. "The overall agency has generally practiced 'damage limitation drill' on the issue... The POW-MIA Office has been cloistered, for all practical purposes, and left to its own fortunes.

"That national leaders continue to address the prisoner of war and missing in action issue as the 'highest national priority' is a travesty," the Colonel said. "The mind-set to 'debunk' is alive and well...Practically all analysis is directed to finding fault with the source. Rarely has there been any effective, active follow through on any of the sighting of POW's in captivity, nor is there a responsive 'action arm' to routinely and aggressively pursue leads.

"It appears," Peck charged, "that the entire issue is being manipulated by unscrupulous people in government, or associated with the government...The entire charade does not appear to be an honest ef-

fort, and may never have been.

OUR COURT CASE

"From what I witnessed," Peck concluded, "it appears that any soldier left in Vietnam, even inadvertently, was, in fact, abandoned years ago, and that the farce that is being played is no more than political legerdemain done with 'smoke and mirrors' to stall the issue until it dies a natural death."

What are you going to do, America? You are in your testing right now! Will you allow them to offer you "falsified photographs" when they have been authenticated and the people RECOGNIZED? Are you going to allow "forged signature on the back" as a cop-out? You have live men who served and gave their lives into permanent prison in a death-pit for your nation and--to cover the drug activities of your own CIA and government people--they will be left intentionally to DIE THERE! WHAT ARE YOU GOING TO DO ABOUT THIS? AREN'T YOU ABOUT SICK OF YELLOW RIBBONS?

Moreover, what are you going to do about Col. Peck? The full intention is to KILL him--he knows it and all the military brotherhood caught in the same trap know it! What are you going to do, America? Oh yes, he will soon have a very sad accident or terminal disease or, or, or. This has become the reward for truth and bravery against the mockery of the system as it has become--and still the popularity polls shout for ticker-tape parades. How can you sleep at night, America? Well you have over 9 thousand (9,000) missing and unaccounted for just from the Asian sector. Yes, I wonder that any of you sleep at all!

The opposition attorney claimed this writer produces fanatical and preposterous propaganda and for this he would have her home stolen forcibly from her. He then removes document after document and tapes from the court records (has now been witnessed doing so) and the response? If this is written about or spoken outside the court chambers he will sue for defamation.... He now writes and really threatens if anything further is done regarding the matter. Do you really think NOTHING will be done? Come now--when you have had everything taken that can be taken you have nothing to lose! He has perpetrated a felony offense and now obstructs justice by threats to silence through terror tactics--oh, I think we will do something. Since this person receives the *EXPRESSES* via his "spies" in the community, I assume he will enjoy this message. But I believe we have failed to document any names or places so if he wants to go on limitation and deletion of freedom of speech and freedom of the press, so be it. On just the basis of the letter alone, he is subject to immediate arrest by police officers according to the law.

Well, I don't want this little artist off the case--he has become an unbelievable show to all the judicial system and every clerk, bailiff and judge is watching him now through the magnifying glass.

He claims that this lady who is somehow his adversary is the same as "Dharma" and that Dharma and her husband publish "a local weekly newspaper". All the above is incorrect. All of it. SHE publishes NOTHING--much less a local weekly newspaper. The only

thing ever placed in the local paper was in an advertising weekly as paid space by America West who can publish anything they choose to publish anywhere they can get it published. Further, let him sue--these ones have nothing left for him to take! Enough of you have supported the attorneys to keep the case going nicely to stand for Constitutional Rights and we are humbly grateful. This is the ONLY way you can turn the corruption around and clear it out--by standing and seeing the misery through to the bitter or blessed ending. The corruption goes all the way to the government Elite and they will give no "discovery" nor allow witnessing because they are cornered in their own nest of traps--but the case has still only just begun--hundreds of thousands of dollars and three and a half years later--the defendants have not so much as been recognized in a court.

Ah, but you might say--Dharma is the writer! Indeed--but she is NOT the AUTHOR! I AM THE AUTHOR AND IF NEED BE I SHALL TAKE THE STAND AND IT WILL BE A MOST INTERESTING DAY INDEED!

HONOR TO MORE POW-MIA

The North Koreans, after nearly 40 years, have returned the remains of 11 U.S. servicemen killed during the Korean War to the UN Command, under which American troops fought the war against North Korea and Red China.

By the way--do you wish to know how the Chinese cinched the Most Favored Nation status? It had nothing to do with "human rights", etc. The final threat is NOT a THREAT. There are hundreds of thousands

of dissident Chinese which are ready to be shipped to Mexico to move into the U.S. from the Southern route. The Chinese fully intended to send them by carrier just as they did the unwanted Cubans. Yes, I speak of NOW! It really isn't such a Ho-Hum world as you might think if you ever open your eyes except to the television for your sleep training.

Sen. Bob Smith on June 24 (1991) led a delegation of Americans who were present when the remains (a few bone fragments and a couple of teeth for the whole lot of them) were returned by communists at the so-called peace village of Panmunjom, along the demilitarized zone that separates North and South Korea.

MISSING

Smith has been a leader in Congress in the effort to obtain a full accounting of American prisoners of war and missing in action from wars dating back to World War II.

There are a total of 8,177 American servicemen still missing from the Korean War, all of whom were declared "presumed dead" by the U.S. government during the war or shortly after the hostilities ended with a cease-fire agreement consummated at Panmunjom in 1953.

Part of the agreement called for the repatriation of all POW's who wished to be repatriated. About two dozen U.S. prisoners decided not to be repatriated, but most have since returned to the United States, while tens of thousands of North Koreans and Red Chinese refused to return.

Now this is what the party line says. Don't be bluffed into believing it to be truth.

AT any rate you got down to where the U.S. accounted for all save 389 Americans still listed as missing in action by the UN Command--officially. Each year a list of their names is presented to the communists at Panmunjom for an accounting. Each and every year the communists reject the request.

Although evidence that the 389 were KNOWN TO BE ALIVE AND IN COMMUNIST CAPTIVITY IS CONCLUSIVE, the men have been declared "presumed dead" by their own government.

What about this last silly exchange? From Korea, the remains were flown to Hawaii, where they will be identified by the Army's Central Identification Laboratory.

The remains were met in Hawaii by Mrs. Dolores Alfond, who heads the Seattle-based National Alliance of Families, an organization of family members of American servicemen still missing from all wars in which U.S. military personnel were involved.

Mrs. Alfond's brother is missing in action from the Vietnam War.

DRAPED BY UN FLAG (STAGGERING, ISN'T IT?)

It is no different to a previous return of some five Americans' remains on May 28, 1990, after being received by the UN Command on the North Korean side of the so-called truce line, their caskets were draped, not with the U.S. flag, but the UN flag. Where are you, America?

Ironically, only the North Koreans seemed to object to this sleight of hand, and in their case, because they had thought they were returning the remains

to U.S. officials.

The U.S. congressional delegation at that time was headed by Rep. G.V. "Sonny" Montgomery, Chairman of the House VETERANS AFFAIRS Committee! Are you still with me?

For you who denounce this message--I have a few questions to thrust at you and I demand answers as that is what you do to me and my people: Where did you get all your information that this is untrue? Whose story is more LIKELY TO BE TRUE IN VIEW OF UNCOVERING FACTS? What time and how do you do all your hours and hours of research to discount my work? Where, in fact, DO YOU GET YOUR INFORMATION? HOW MANY YELLOW RIBBONS DID YOU STRING UP? FOR WHO? HOW MANY OF THE YOUNG SERVICEMEN FROM YOUR TOWN CAN YOU NAME?? Can you tell me the latitude and longitude of Iraq? Saudi Arabia? Has anyone given YOU a first hand account of the bombing of the barracks which killed your men in Saudi Arabia? I have witnesses that it was intentional. What about all that "precision surgical" bombing that hit only civilian centers and left all the military installations intact including the nuclear centers? What about those cannon's of Bull's? Who is Bull? No Bull? It is time you stopped all the bull!

CASKETS OPENED

During last year's return of remains, each casket was opened at the demilitarized zone by the North Koreans, who related pertinent information about the contents. Then a small wooden box placed next to each coffin was opened to display and in-

ventory any personal effects of the dead.

The remains of hundreds of American POW's who died in communist captivity at the so-called Camp No. 5, which was located along the Yalu River which separates North Korea from Red China, are known to be buried in cemeteries near the death camp.

Negotiations to allow a U.S. team to excavate the graves broke down two years ago after the North Koreans were linked to the terror bombing of a South Korean Air plane over Burma.

The North Koreans readily admit that the graves contain the bodies of American servicemen who died while in captivity. Well, bargaining chips are bargaining chips, I suppose, and cover-up seems to be the accepted manner of governmental service. Only now, the cover-up is of the most massive opium trail of heroin in the world. If this is YOUR idea of justice and humanism then I want none of your humanism and, furthermore--you had best wait around for that fabulous rapture that the evangelists offer you for dripping the blood of the Christ on your lily-whites. Your Cosmic Brotherhoods want none of you who function in this heinous manner aboard any of their incredible and honored craft.

When your government does these things in your very faces and you can still be made to think it is some little gray aliens from under Area 51 holding the poor innocents hostage--I pity you!

SO, LET'S LOOK AT LAOS

Welcome to another scam-sham.

U.S. efforts to account for

prisoners of war and missing in action of the Vietnam War in the neighboring Vietnamese puppet state of Laos are a bigger sham.

There was at least one undercover-agent that is named who went in personally and uncovered the rat's nest. There are others but they are still working, so let's protect them. Let us just talk about one little group from Kingston, North Carolina where the national Homecoming II Project is based. They were able to insert into Laos a private investigator disguised as a minister representing a church group supposedly interested in undertaking a missionary project in the tiny remote nation.

Dennis Daly of Hubert, North Carolina posed as a minister for United Evangelical Ministries International, which was created by Homecoming II. He spent two weeks in Laos seeking leads as to the location of any imprisoned American servicemen. He also evaluated the activities of the U.S. Embassy in the Laotian capital of Vientiane to determine the fate of more than 600 Americans who are still listed as missing in Laos. I am now asked if this is his Real identity? Would I tell you? Thank you.

VISA SCAM

Daly's efforts began with his discovery of a scam being conducted by the Laotian government in issuing visas to Americans who desire to visit the Southeast Asian state.

The normal procedure in obtaining a visa is to apply at the nation's embassy or a consulate.

At the Laotian Embassy in Washington, however, Daly was told he would have to contact Lao-American Inc., located at 338 S. Hancock Ave. in Elgin,

Illinois.

Upon calling Lao-American, Daly was told that he would have to write a letter outlining his request and his reasons for wanting to visit Laos.

In the letter, Daly said his church was interested in humanitarian work, particularly in setting up a clinic in Laos to determine the effect the U.S. dropping of the defoliant Agent Orange during the war had on the Laotian people.

LETTER WAS TOO LONG

Daly was told by return mail that his letter was too long and that he should write a shorter one. He was also told to send \$35 for the visa, which would go to the Laotian Embassy, \$17.50 for postage to send the visa, an actual cost of less than \$2, and \$50 for Lao-American, for providing the service.

How and why the U.S. State Department allows the Laotian government to operate such an obvious scam, contrary to all international laws and procedures to issue visas, is not known.

In any case, after a stopover in Bangkok, Thailand, Daly reached Vientiane, Laos, on April 19.

On the second day of his visit Daly visited the U.S. Embassy, where he was shocked to discover that there was no active effort at the embassy to seek the missing Americans, contrary to what U.S. government officials have led the American public to believe.

CRASH SITE MAP

He was taken into a room behind the receptionist's area, where he saw a map on the wall

marked with the crash sites of downed U.S. aircraft. The map indicated that three of the sites, out of dozens, had been excavated by joint U.S.-Laotian teams seeking remains of U.S. servicemen and one was marked as having been surveyed for excavation.

The American public has been led to believe that the excavations have been far more extensive.

He asked the agricultural specialist if he could take a picture of the map. The man indicated that he couldn't and that they should not even be in the room.

In any case, Daly determined during that visit and subsequent visits that there was no staff at the embassy assigned to seek information about missing American POW's or MIA's.

On a later visit to the embassy, Daly revealed to officials that he was not in Laos only for missionary work but to seek information about U.S. POW's and MIA's on behalf of his senator, Jesse Helms, who was undertaking an investigation of the POW-MIA issue as the ranking minority member of the Senate Foreign Relations Committee.

A key Helms staffer later followed up with a letter outlining that Daly was making inquiries on behalf of the Senate probe.

Daly suddenly found that the atmosphere of the embassy had turned very, very cool, and a request to view the embassy's non-classified files on POW's and MIA's was refused flatly, with the comment that if Helms himself asked to view such files he would get the very same response.

Daly also discovered that upon

leaving the embassy he had suddenly picked up a "tail", that someone was now following him, in fact two someones.

POLICE AT HOTEL

Upon returning to the hotel, Daly found a member of the Laotian Immigration Police awaiting him.

His visa was examined by the policeman and he was asked a series of questions about his reasons for being in the country.

The policeman left after making certain that Daly was aware that his visa would not be extended and that he would have to leave the country on May 4--or else.

Daly also discovered that he had a "tail" everywhere he went until he left Laos.

The Homecoming II agent found it almost impossible to get out into the countryside, beyond Vientiane, although he did manage to visit a lake north of the city. It was of interest because islands on the lake had been used for communist "re-education camps". He found that they were no longer in use.

Homecoming II officials said that Daly's visit, in addition to exposing as a sham U.S. Embassy efforts to account for American servicemen missing in Laos, allowed him to establish numerous contacts sympathetic to the POW-MIA cause.

We are out of space so I will mention only one more item and then close this message. For you in this particular location who witnessed the flash from Edwards on or about 4:00-4:30 A.M. a morning or so ago--yes, it was an effort to launch a rocket which would link systems with the missile launched from the aircraft off Monterey earlier.

Both were blasted away by Cosmospheres--I care not what you are told about misorbiting satellites and sycophants. The two "taken-out" pieces of equipment were to be in conjunction with the present shuttle project. You will note the shuttle had its usual SUDDEN problems with circuits, etc., while they scramble and re-scramble plans. Things are just not going well with your war! But you better not put away those yellow ribbons for the one in the Middle East, with Israel stirring the pot, is a biggie.

What will you be told about the missile blast at Edwards test grounds? Nothing, and very, very few will even inquire for hardly anyone even took note and yet, it looked exactly as if the sun were coming forth--at 4:30 A.M.

I did not mean to appear evasive on the yesterday when queried regarding the matter--it was simply not the time nor place to make explanation--until it was decided what would be done with the shuttle launch. So be it. Thank you, John.

God bless you, little ones. You are broken and confused but you are awakening and when you are alert and well awake so that it is feasible--we will help you fix it. Salu.

Hatonn to clear.

7/21/91 #1 HATONN BRIEF COMMENTS

Please note that which is being presented to the Arab world and offered to Israel. I need not comment on what WILL happen but I want you to see what is already transpiring. The new "offer" to Israel is to "freeze" building on the occupied territories--those places where they were forbidden to build. Is that

not like having a bank robber who has now killed 30 of 40 people in a bank robbery and now you say it is OK if you don't kill any more, we will pay you some more to not kill any more and you can keep all the bank holdings in addition.!!? Why do you think the delays in negotiations and the incredible speed with which Israel has stolen land by the hundreds of acres every week and started massive building of at least infrastructure? If they have everything in place and the land stolen and then you "freeze" further building but you already have everything--what are you doing? What are you allowing? Well, your Secretary of State has authority to sell the U.S. down the tubes, dear brothers--hook, line and baited sinker.

POW INVESTIGATION

Aren't you in comfort this day? There will be 25 government/Pentagon investigators sent to look into possibility of living prisoners in Vietnam. Is Col. Gritz one of the investigators? How about Col. Peck? How can you stomach this type of treason and execution tactics? And moreover, "they will do it around August", for they say now, "...these things take time!" Time? Is not over two decades enough "time"? What about the interim "time" allowed to "kill" the remaining prisoners so that they CANNOT talk?

How many of you have seen the production original docudrama called "DOUBLECROSS" on HBO? This is an "average" movie about Barry Seals--of whom I have written recently--involved with the CIA and drugs in Nicaragua, Panama, etc. It covers nicely the participation of ones you recognize, pretty well to keep them "hidden"--but ALL of you

should see it--I SPEAK OF CONFIRMATION OF TRUTH! DO NOT WAIT UNTIL YOU ARE DEAD AND THERE IS NO RETURN OR RECOURSE. GET OFF YOUR DUFFS AND DEMAND THOSE PRISONERS BE BROUGHT HOME! YOU MUST ALL FACE WHAT YOUR NATION HAS BECOME! IS THIS TREASON?! ABSURD--THE TREASONISTS ARE THE ONES WHO HAVE MURDERED, THIEVED and DESTROYED YOUR NATION AND PEOPLE THROUGH THE LIES AND CONTROLLED DECEIT--SOLD YOUR NATION DOWN THE DRAIN--THOSE ARE THE TREASONISTS! WAKE UP! They have misled you so long that you respond in helplessness for you truly do not know that which to do--so find out how and where you can serve--there are now many groups about your nation working day and night specifically on these points. America West doesn't even pretend to know them all but they will direct you to someone who can further direct you if you have no resources. I, further, ask that a listing of involved groups be available for reference and then those ones can further reference and direct to suitable working groups, i.e., Constitutional Law Center, Constitution '90, FACTS, Patriots, Corporations, Investments, etc. People cannot serve and participate if they know not where to go to join in unity. Perhaps YOUR purpose is to be one of "directing traffic"--it is as blessed as any other! The "least" is that which is accepted most wondrously from Creator. Thine "intent" is thine passage. So be it.

OUR NEWEST JOURNALS

MURDER BY ATOMIC SUICIDE

Technical And Spiritual Disclosure Of The Secrets Of How, Why, What, Where, When And Who Of The Universe And Its Functional Projections PLEIADES CONNECTION VOL. IV

By Violinio Germain & Gyeorgos Ceres Hatonn

ATON (GOD) gives us a very special 28 page introduction in this 33rd book of our PHOENIX JOURNAL series.

This book is a very special book for it tells us the minute details of what radiating atoms really are (NOT WHAT MOST OF OUR SCIENTISTS HAVE BEEN TELLING US) and why in particular certain atoms are to be left in their natural state within the ground or we and all living things on this planet will die as a result of our violating nature's processes of preparing a planet for life as we know it.

Germain tells us of several actual nuclear plant meltdowns and how the hosts (stationed in star-ships above us) brought them under control to save Earth from destruction, WHILE RISKING THEIR OWN DESTRUCTION.

GERMAIN ALSO EXPLAINS IN DETAIL THE SUPREME MYSTERY OF LIFE AND DEATH, AND DEFINES GOD IN DETAIL.

The nuclear contamination problem is detailed and our

only method of solving the problem is given.

Included in this book are several charts and many figures to help the reader to understand these concepts, THE MOST IMPORTANT CONCEPTS EVER GIVEN TO MAN BY GOD (ATON)!

Included in this book are several charts and many figures to help the reader to understand these concepts, THE MOST IMPORTANT CONCEPTS EVER GIVEN TO MAN BY GOD!

Hatonn also keeps us well informed about the details of the political, economical and geopolitical happenings and the **TRUTH** about what is taking place on our Mother Earth, which the Elite try to keep well hidden.

CONSTITUTIONAL FREEDOM "KIT"

This "kit" is for groups or individuals who want to do something and get focused about saving our United States Constitution. This package has very specific information which will assist in action oriented agendas. Topics covered in the package are: the Liberty Amendment, the Flag Burning Amendment, Anti-Crime Bill, Executive Orders, Gun control, Internal Revenue Service, the Federal Reserve Board, the holding of a Constitutional Convention. IF YOU ARE CONCERNED ABOUT WHAT IS HAPPENING TO YOUR COUNTRY...IF THE WORDS NEW WORLD ORDER SENDS A CHILL THROUGH YOU...THEN THIS KIT IS FOR YOU! Recommended supplemental reading: RAPE OF THE CONSTITUTION:

THE DEATH OF FREEDOM, also available through America West. The Constitution Package is \$12 plus shipping. THE PACKAGE WITH THE BOOK IS \$20 PLUS SHIPPING.

SURVIVAL RESOURCE GUIDE - "KIT"

America West is now offering a resource guide for shelters (Nuclear), medical supplies, bulk food and food storage, alternative energy and various alternative survival needs. All resources are within the United States. The cost for this documentation is \$10 plus shipping.

NEWSLETTER/SEMINARS WITH GEORGE AND DESIREE' GREEN

RADIO SHOW

July 27, 1991, 7-9 AM KNRY
1240 AM Monterey, CA
KEST 1450 AM San Francisco,
KOBO 1450 AM Sacramento, CA

SEMINAR

Saturday, July 27 9:30 AM-5:30 PM \$25 (includes a copy of SPACEGATE at the Hyatt, 4219 El Camino Real, Palo Alto, CA., Speakers Lt. Col. Bo Gritz, On The CIA/Drug Trade, Takai Anagoston, M.D. on Surviving the AIDS Plague, Cyril Minett on Exposing the New World Order and George and Desiree Green on Surviving the Economic Conspiracy.

THE PHOENIX JOURNALS:

Space-Gate
Spiral To Economic Disaster
From Here To Armageddon
Cry of The Phoenix
Crucifixion of The Phoenix
You Can Slay The Dragon
The Naked Phoenix

Blood And Ashes
Firestorm In Babylon
The Mossad Connection
Burnt Offerings and Blood-stained Sands
Shrouds Of The Seventh Seal
The Bitter Communion
Counterfeit Blessings
The Phoenix Operator-Owner Manual
Operation Shanstorm
End of the Masquerade
Matter Anti-Matter
Let There Be LIGHT Pleiades Connection Vol. II
I And My Father Pleiades Connection Vol. III

The Phoenix Express Vol's I & II (\$15)
The Phoenix Express Vol's III & IV (\$15)
The Phoenix Express Vol's V & VI (\$15)

The price is \$10 per JOURNAL, (EXCEPTING

EX-PRESS) 10% discount on orders of 4 or more. California residents add 7.25% sales tax. Add shipping, UPS \$3.25 and \$1.00 each additional or U.S. Mail \$2.50 for first title and \$1.00 each additional. Write for Quantity Discount.

Available from America West or your Local Distributor.

EXPRESS: U.S. is \$20 per 13 ISSUES, \$40 for 26, \$75 for 52, Canada 13 issues \$22, 26--\$44, 52--\$80, foreign 13--\$30, 26--\$60 52--\$110 (including back issues for current Volume). Send orders and Payments to: America West Distributors, P.O. Box 986, Tehachapi, CA. 93581.

For credit card orders or book catalog and sample newsletter call **1-800-729-4131**. For personal inquiries or other purposes, please call 1/805-822-9655.



PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS

A bulletin commenting on appropriate current news events, clarification of portions of the Journals and answers of a general nature to questions not found in the existing Journals.

PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS is published by America West Publishers, Inc. P.O. BOX 986 Tehachapi, CA. 93581. Subscription rate is \$20 per 13 issues or \$75 per 52 issues, First Class mailing. COPYRIGHT 1991 by America West Publishers, Inc. All rights reserved. Reproduction of this copyrighted material for private non-profit use is expressly encouraged, for commercial purposes it is strictly forbidden.

JULY 1991 VOLUME XV NUMBER 1

**7/26/91 HATONN
FRIDAY**

Dharma,--peace. Hatonn present, chela, to sit for a moment in communion; let us calm the troubled waters, for you are allowing the waves to flow over you. One step at a time is that which we must take--just one step at a time. We will look at priorities and sort of the load. I am here and we shall do of it together. ALL must understand that we have hundreds of responses awaiting these fingers--PLEASE, listen within for we are sharing most personally, in communion and answers are as close as your breath. We are in a state of pressured overload here and she cannot sort and function. This happens to all of you--so, now is a good time to bring to your attention, the actions which you need learn to utilize. STOP! Now, go within and calm yourself. Back off and regroup--WHAT IS REALLY IMPORTANT TO THE MOMENT? Always choose that action which is directly relative to SOUL FUNCTION! ALL PHYSICAL THINGS CAN WAIT--EXCEPT BREATH, AND EVEN THAT CAN WAIT LONGER THAN YOU REALIZE. AS WE WRITE THIS DAY--KEEP THIS POINT EVER UPPERMOST IN MIND, PLEASE.

We do have some which I

promised to handle in example and we will take that one. However, our time these days is contingent upon that which Germain can allow us for you readers must know--we are producing a full book every two weeks and a minimum of a twelve page EXPRESS each week. Every word has to flow through these hands and Dharma's stamina begins to fail.

At this point we MUST ask help and understanding. We can begin by taking a part of the load that is support of the daughter in care in Bakersfield. Debbie Campbell. She will be starting a group rehabilitation program when she returns at the middle of next month which will include the Germain suggestions, integrated with that which you call the 12 step program. It is the child who feels unworthy to attempt such a magnificent job for you can feel quite alone in your world of problems and we must learn to reach out and give loving touch to those who attempt great tasks in the midst of their own burdens--but that is the way the burdens become gifts and the unity of the "team" becomes the joy of the ages--the learning of Love expression.

When the adversary wants to stop a person from their appointed task--where does he go? He goes directly to the very thing that will touch the very

soul--the loved ones of the family group. Dharma has been hit with every attack from child suicide to addictions to - - -. We remain calm, strong and bring the injured fledgling into responsible contribution--but meanwhile, we serve, we love and we continue our work while we allow the individual to play out their portion in their own way--so that they can realize the difference. It becomes living example of God.

So, if you readers will pen a note on a card--a grocery sack--anything, just to say I love and support you and send it to Deb, then Dharma can relinquish more time unto the WORK. Thank you. Deborah Campbell, Cedar Women's Center, Bakersfield, CA. 93301. She can be reached there until the 15th of August after which, mail can be forwarded or delivered through America West.

Now, Dharma, we have solved that one, let us look at the next which troubles you--"Jackie". I said that I would look at a listing of her thoughts and we would share them physically together--for only she (with other precious ones) can choose and act. I can only point out some observations regarding that which she outlays for my "physical" consideration--for in this method of communication--I shall not act in any other cate-

gory for if you ask in the physical format you are limited by the physical and I desire that you see that clearly--YOU LIMIT POSSIBILITIES IF YOU DO NOT CONTINUE BEYOND INTO THE ALL KNOWING. BUT THIS IS GOOD FOR INTERIM BRIDGE BUILDING AND, AFTER ALL, THAT IS WHERE WE ARE.

You readers will recall that I received a letter which was filled with petition and great pain of decision making. Relationships floundering because of pressures of business which is in trouble--lack of time and lack of funds--TYPICAL, I THINK!

I asked her to do several things and she immediately did her part. She carefully wrote observations from as abstract a position as possible and then responded with ten ideas for improvement etc.

This particular business, we will say for privacy and example, is a pet care operation. So let us walk through the possibilities as she has had some time to ponder. Actually all she actually asks of me now is a response for she knows that which is most suitable for action--but like all, she is not sure she has thought of all facets. In addition, what I told her was that we would be writing a book wherein we can give you examples and help for problem solving in logical approach. Perhaps we can simply integrate it into Germain's current series of Pleiadian Connections and not distract from the importance of his subject of universal KNOWING. Man cannot live by KNOWLEDGE alone--for it is of no value unless man ACTS and in the ACTING comes need for wise decisions. Let us see how it can unfold and save the scribe as much as possible from scattered frag-

ments and changes.

Next, we need the *EXPRESS* presented for the current update on what is happening. Dharma, since the meeting of the weekend is so important and it has taken the staff--let us do it later or tomorrow since it cannot be sent before Monday at any rate. Then, let us plan a meeting for Tuesday afternoon for we will have beloved visitors and we will want a debriefing of activities to the North. I ask you to hold our beloved ones in constant safety for it is a STRONG and most unpopular group giving this seminar. The current MIA-POW situation is adding incredible pressure to silence Col. Gritz and George is still in the targeting by the one who called and promised to assassinate him. Out of sight is NOT out of mind--and neither must it be for you ones--KEEP THE SHIELDS INTACT! YOU ARE, DHARMA, ALREADY TARGETED THIS MORNING--PAY ATTENTION SO THAT WE DO NOT ALLOW THE BLOWING-OUT OF YOUR COMPUTER AS WE HAD TO DO A COUPLE OF DAYS AGO. PAY ATTENTION AND ACT INSTANTLY WHEN WE WRITE TO YOUR ATTENTION. I KNOW IT IS DIFFICULT FOR YOU TO FOCUS AND TAKE NOTE--BUT WE MUST ATTEND THIS ATTACK OPERATION. YOU ARE SAFE, ALL OF YOU, AS LONG AS YOU REMAIN IN THE LIGHTED SHIELD FREQUENCY. THE ONLY WAY YOU ATTAIN THAT FREQUENCY WHICH COUNTERS THE BLASTED PULSES IS TO BE REMAINING IN LIGHTED CONTACT. SO BE IT FOR THE SCIENCE LESSON THIS MORNING.

This recent surge of activity is still cycling around the world situation, atomic war probabili-

ties and your Space Program which is in total devastation. Bush had to call off the Shuttle Program for you have forfeited all your backup shuttles and have none to fill in--the stand-by was blasted out of existence this past week--and some of you saw it! Blessed are ye who pay attention! We will cover this briefly in the *EXPRESS*.

NOW TO THE PROBLEM SOLVING

Dharma, copy and we will then comment. Place the letter in italics and I will respond in regular print, to save time at the keyboard.

7/19/91--Dear Hatonn,

Thank you for your speedy response to my request regarding solving business problems. I gave your letter much consideration and really pondered the questions you asked of me. I finally had a few moments to myself over last weekend to listen to the tapes (special thanks for those!) and to THINK about our situation and do the exercises you asked of me.

The following is a summary:

WHAT IS OUR PROBLEM?

*Too much overhead, too little income.
No shared personal time; too much time on business with little or no reward.
Constant confusion and frustration.*

WHAT IS THE WORST THAT COULD HAPPEN?

*Bankruptcy; lose our business and all the hard work we've put into it.
Loss of income could cause us to lose our home and personal property.
Failure*

WHAT IS THE BEST THAT COULD HAPPEN?

Business would be profitable and attractive to a buyer should we choose to sell.
Financial security; able to live comfortably.
Feeling of success and accomplishment.

WHAT ARE IDEAS FOR IMPROVEMENT?

Reduce expenses, increase income.
Reduce ALL unnecessary expenditures.
Sell property; move to smaller location.
Design promotions that would increase income with little or no cash investment.
Get more for our money from employees; better management.
Do a better job of managing money.
Spend more time on those areas of the business that bring in the most revenue, less on those that do not.
Set aside more time for brainstorming and following through on ideas and goals.

WHAT IS OUR PRODUCT?

Pet Care Services and Supplies.

WHAT IS OUR MARKET?

Mid- to high income families that can afford to spend money on their pets. Middle age to older adults.

WHAT IS OUR INTENT?

To provide quality care and services for our client's pets. To educate the general public about dogs, their behavior and how to handle and train them properly. To educate the public about the need to respect our animals and treat them with love and

kindness. To provide products that pet owners need and want.

TEN POSITIVE THINGS ABOUT THE BUSINESS

1. We help people and their pets.
2. We have a good client base.
3. We have a steady income.
4. We have a good location with potential for growth.
5. We have the support of our family--financially and emotionally.
6. We have THE best dog trainer/-behaviorist in the area.
7. We have the opportunity to share our business together.
8. We have an excellent kennel manager we can always depend on.
9. We have an excellent reputation in the community.
10. We have a good base for developing other business interests.

WHAT ARE TEN NEGATIVE THINGS ABOUT "NOW".

1. Can't pay debts on time; builds interest and more debts.
2. Employees not motivated, difficult for us to be motivated.
3. TOO MUCH STRESS!
4. Too much overhead, taxes, payroll, etc., etc.
5. Not enough time; poorly managed?
6. No money to invest in order to promote business and increase revenue.
7. We owe too much money, too many old debts.
8. No security - what will happen, where will we go?
9. Too little time to spend together.
10. Feel that we have lost control of our destiny to the banks, employees, etc.

WHAT ARE TEN SOLUTIONS TO THE PROBLEMS?

1. Merge our business with another business of same type.
2. File bankruptcy.
3. Attempt to sell business to an outside buyer.
4. Try to get a consolidation loan to pay off old debts and possibly reduce interest; pay off in monthly installments
5. Eliminate all expenditures that are not absolutely necessary to keep the business running.
6. Raise prices.
7. Cut back on staff and get the most from those left.
8. Sell building and move to smaller, more economical location.
9. File chapter 13 & and re-organize; set schedule for paying off debts within 2-3 years.
10. Look at services & products we could add to bring in more.
(I had more than ten answers to all three of these questions!!)

DO YOU REALLY WANT TO GO ON?

Yes. I would like to work on the problems and build a business that we could market as profitable at a point in the future. However, if the whole concept is hopeless I would rather get out now and start again.

IS THIS A BUSINESS THAT COULD SURVIVE A DE-PRESSED ECONOMY?

Probably. Even when money is tight, people will still need to care for their pets. Many pets are considered family and those pet owners will still need supplies, food and healthcare for them.

WHAT WOULD "SUCCESS" MEAN?

*Financial security.
More comfortable lifestyle.
Personal growth and achievement.
Satisfaction of knowing we are helping people and their pets.*

Hatonn, I really must thank you for compelling me to honestly think about our situation. When I cleared my mind and asked for guidance the thoughts and ideas came very easily to me. I understand that I must learn to release my fears and confusion in order to progress. I also understand that I must be more focused on problem solving instead of just the problems. I know that I must learn to allow God's guidance.

I wonder if you heard my thoughts as I worked through this? I think perhaps my thoughts were guided somewhat. I would appreciate any further guidance or ideas you might give me. I'm sure that others are at the same stage of "knowing" as I and would benefit from your wisdom regarding clearing of one's space and learning to "listen" to God's guidance for working through problems.

Again, many thanks. I look forward to further communication with you. Sincerely, Jackie.

RESPONSE

God blesses you child, for your sharing. May we please take it one step at a time as we look at possibilities. I can point out a few things I see right off.

You do not mention your mate except in the abstract, which matters not--but I will be as explicit as I can without detailed information--for we are working as if I know NOTHING MORE

THAN ANY READER HEREIN.

NUMBER ONE: You care greatly for your partner and we can assume it is responsive since you refer to continuation of the relationship in betterment.

This relationship is obviously frustrating you greatly for you are feeling guilty for non-performance in some manner and while you tell me that you "have too little time to spend together" while you also tell me that a benefit is that you work together.

Now, the relationship is more important than all the money in the kingdom! You have support of your families; but that statement also indicates a great burden of responsibility to not fail them. So, consult with them. Since you do not give me your ages, it must be assumed that if the family assists--it is apparent you are not older than the hills. That means that if this is an ongoing and loving relationship--you will have family ties and responsibilities which shall be "growing" and not shrinking in magnitude.

I am sorry you didn't give me ALL the answers your brain furnished, within reason of course, for I only requested a MINIMUM of ten. I want you to realize you have many, many alternatives and options.

You must learn, first of all, what is really meant by a relationship and "time spent with another". You can spend all of the TIME in the world together trying to be all to each other and meet all needs--but that usually means frustration piled upon frustration in trying to meet another's needs when your own soul is crying out for relief.

First--STOP. Look at WHAT

you consider is missing--AND IF IT IS A THING OF THE "FLESHLY PHYSICAL"--IT DOES NOT NEED IMMEDIATE TENDING. IF YOUR EMOTIONAL INNER BEING IS BEING SHREDDED--TEND IT NOW! Do you need more time for LOVING--or MAKING LOVE? I suggest you ponder this one more carefully than all the other questions--for human always confuses that which is physical and that which is LOVE. There is nothing that surpasses the joy and pleasure than the seeking of unified "goals"--and it has nothing to do with the bedroom. YOU MUST BE REAL FRIENDS--FIRST! I ask not whether or not your physical relationship is strong enough to endure--WILL YOUR "FRIENDSHIP" ENDURE?

Now, you have a basis and foundation from which to proceed with MATURITY--AT WHATEVER AGE. LET US JUST ASSUME THAT YOU SAID YES.

Next observation: You indicated at several places--"bankruptcy", etc. Does that seem horrid to you? You say you owe too much to the banks, etc., and see no way out of the interest, debts and thus and so.

I am going to give you a bit of a lecture as if I were your financial consultant.

The use of bankruptcy is a tool being used by the biggest corporations in your world. It is a built-in two way back-scratching scheme to cover both the bank (lender) and the consumer (borrower). Don't allow ego pride to get into this equation. Let us look at TOOLS which are legal and set up by your own government--why should you not use that which is provided for YOUR stability?

Without knowing another thing about your plight--I suggest you get on the phone to Oberli and start a home corporation in Nevada. Let Cort or Oberli or someone tell you how it works.

Now, do not put another cent into the business you have--let it go deeper and deeper in debt. If you are incorporated, all the better. Now, begin silently doing all business through the corporation in Nevada--ALL OF IT. In fact, get more and more in debt to that Nevada corporation.

Do not issue stock in the Nevada corporation, do not put your name on it--allow it to be officered by outsiders for you cannot be traced to ownership of it. Then ABSOLUTELY consider total bankruptcy of both the business and selves. You can clear your selves and get on your feet--no matter what your next business endeavor might be. You can retain side silent agreements (verbally) to repay family, etc. The banks and lending houses write off loans for far more than the interest you are paying so don't consider yourselves deadbeats. Moreover, if your families are willing to back you in business as, for instance, co-signers, etc., then you will be in good shape with your new corporation. Now, however, if they are already co-signers on loans--clear it up first or they will be held responsible. These are things which must be tended on an individual basis.

I urge you to NOT go to your local legal eagle nor bookkeeper--for they will tell you this cannot be done. Ones also once thought the world was flat--so be it. Wisdom is your support--not those who tell you "it can't be done". Find out!

This is the most effective way to

remove yourself from their system of chains and shackles yet found. You start clean and "behind" and you can even be lost to the IRS if you handle your business carefully. You have just discovered the golden egg, children, not the rotten one.

As to the type of business, location, etc. Those are up to you--HOWEVER--look with open eyes without rose-colored glasses. You are headed for a depressed time like none before known to man. This is not expressed by etheric beings without confirmation--look around at the tremendous numbers out of work already and an economy slipping into collapse.

If you can get enough assistance and your absolute goal to end all goals is to work with pets, about the only way you can sustain through massive depression is by one or both becoming veterinarians. Yes, man will need to tend, feed, etc., his pets--but no matter what your heart might say--the first to go will be the grooming and pet specialty operations.

I realize that I make it sound simple, cut and dried. No, and there are many things to consider such as the value of the home which you fear you might lose, etc. But these are then things which CAN be considered in the making of the ultimate decision for action.

Then, when you reach the most optimum decision--TAKE ACTION. Don't sit and worry at it--DO IT.

I am remiss, perhaps, in touching only on these points--but let us keep the focus on what IS and the only WHAT IFS allowed in the start-up reasoning are those of possible solutions. Do not WHAT IF the problem

for it ONLY IS! Example: What if it had rained yesterday? Well it didn't so the ground is still dry and you need to water the garden. So, WHAT IF, it MIGHT rain day after tomorrow? The garden would be lost. Look at what IS and know there is a solution of perfection. If you always place the solution within the joint integration of God and you--you will find the one that projects you into growth and reward. If you leave God out of it--you will continue in decline and confusion. READ THE JOURNALS COMING FORTH RIGHT NOW AS SOON AS POSSIBLE--WE ARE GIVING YOU THE HOW, WHY, WHAT, WHO, ETC., OF THE UNIVERSE AND GOD.

Until the books are out--we can only apply bandaids to the wounds until we can get to the "body cast" needed. But, if you take proper steps now to begin to bring yourselves into security, you will be ready for the actions toward real growth. It must be through GIVING and REGIVING.

Jackie, you will find that when you sit to reason together in wisdom instead of fear of failure, or, or, or--you will regain CONTROL and your thought processes will open up and flow and the vision will clear and the challenge will become the joy toward the goal--and not the death march.

I will ask Cort to ponder the possibilities herein involved in the business as corporation possibilities and he can speak with Nevada contacts and let us see what we might have to show you--they need the exercise, also, for the ONLY intent here, is to serve and these are the kinds of problems which shall overflow the lands.

Do not limit yourselves to this one adventure--look carefully at the things you could do with the same loving care invested in that which you now do. As a team, your possibilities become without limits. If PROPER VALUES are placed in sequence of spiritual connection with and through God--and the last on the list is the thing of flesh--you will make correct decisions for it is the way of the cycle--ALWAYS. If God be first--the rest will follow as surely as day from dark. This is not an alien concept to you or you certainly would NOT be writing TO ME! But, if BOTH of you are not attuned--you have bigger problems for God said that you shall place none before Him.

NEXT STEP

You have just gone through what can be called phase one. That's when an idea drops or flashes into the mind and becomes real. It is a gift through faith from God--Ideas are God-self in action. All things come forth from God-Idea (thought) and this is expression of your Godness--your thought projection placed forth for manifestation/creation.

Take the gift in confidence of self to either be discarded or considered or acted upon as your wisdom points direction. YOU TAKE CONTROL OF THE IDEA. I warn you, most people never make it past phase one. The light bulb bursts or burns out on the spot--or as with a chicken and the egg--the egg comes but is never "hatched" and so, rots in the nest. The idea just swishes through without being given serious consideration.

Lack of self-confidence kills the potential miracle-working faster than any other one thing on earth. Faith is indeed most

fragile at birth.

Let's consider possibly changing of careers. This especially is a real "basket-case maker" if at mid- or older-life. Most will come to consider it an impossibility. Well, you somehow chose your first one or got stuck with it! So, what is new? Part of this insecurity or lack of self-confidence is because you tend to develop a negative self-image, based on your low position on the ladder of life. People think that if they were really brilliant, they would be president of something or other. If you were appointed president of a major corporation today, what would that do to your self-confidence?

I would suggest that that should not be your focus--first you need to make things "work" for you--you don't need such headaches before you understand your values.

Faith begins when you begin to believe in the ideas that God sends to you. Greatness does not depend upon your position in life, but upon your respect of the positive ideas that flow into your imagination!

The truth is that the one considered "bottom-of-the-ladder" person is potentially as creative, or moreso, than is the top executive who sits in the big office--educated beyond knowledge or appointed for all the wrong reasons, etc., usually having reached his level of incompetence far below the status level of his self-proclaimed stature. It is rare indeed, in this day and age, that a man makes it to the top in God's service and unbending value systems which place God first. But what perfection and example is given forth when this happens.

Now, in the case of Jackie--

note, great honor, love and appreciation is given to those who work with her. So, let them participate in solution finding. If they have the fundamental qualities which you admire--their potential for offering positive input is wondrous. Their needs are much involved with your own--let them help decide and if the decision is even drastic enough to "close the business", they are informed and can understand "why"--the least that can be offered to your fellow-workers. You see, *every person is creative, but most people don't believe in their own creativity. When you treat another as the creative Being which he is, he will come up with solutions because all ones desire to be included. Virtually every human being has equal creative POTENTIAL. BUT POTENTIAL IS NAUGHT UNTIL SET INTO MOTION!*

So, if all are about equal in potential for creativeness, why isn't the "average" person more creative? No matter how complex the answer, one simple reason dominates. Basically, people do not believe that they are creative. Because nobody has ever told them they are creative, they have never tried to be so. Give respect to another and you cannot measure the return. The tendency is not to do anything about the incredible ideas that come to your minds. If you are in a difficult situation--you toy and worry and worry and toy with it--almost working at NOT utilizing IDEAS--REAL IDEAS. When you find that somebody else has turned an idea into a great success, you may lament to yourselves--*I thought about that once, why didn't I do something about it?*

People are brilliant if only they believe in their own ideas. Most human beings have the same basic brain capacity. The

difference, of course, is the attitude that a person has toward his own ideas. So--take an idea, develop it and then with good reason--you can evaluate it.

The habit of modern man, however, it to first say, "Tell me what you want, and I'll try to do it." (Especially if the man is trying to sell his product or service.) Then, you settle down and present an idea which is out of the norm--oops, you get EVERY reason why it won't work. Because a so-called "expert" says it won't work--doesn't mean the breath it took to say it. If it hasn't been done then all the better--it is time it is done if it brings positive enhancement to humanity--if the idea came--it CAN BE ACHIEVED. REMEMBER? WHAT THE MIND CAN CONCEIVE--IT CAN ACHIEVE.

No idea seems to come with benefit of perfection for what would be the purpose of that? It may well be perfect--but you won't recognize it until you give your attention unto it. Ideas have a way of showing up with a few concomitant problems which require you to think upon it. But trust that the positive potential in an idea is powerful enough to merit your continued support until you can put it aside in wisdom or see that with further care it can be nurtured into manifestation.

I ask you to hold this information in top of the entropy pile availability for it is going to fit hand in glove with the WAY OF MANIFESTATION which we are bringing forth right now. YOU MUST COME INTO KNOWING SO THAT YOUR FAITH IS BASED ON ACTUAL REALITY OF THAT WHICH IS--IN RELATIONSHIP WITHIN THE LAWS OF GOD AND CREATION.

As you have made your list of possibilities--TEST THEM. Faith's second phase is the testing phase. No person plunges recklessly and irresponsibly ahead with EVERY idea that moves through his brain. Ideas must be tested by asking the questions that rise out of your own value system. Decision-making is easy if there are NO CONTRADICTIONS IN YOUR VALUE SYSTEM.

It is easy to make major decisions at the snap of a finger IF you know the questions you have to ask to get reliable raw data as answers. A positive idea implies questions like: "Is this really necessary?" "Is it really a human need-filling idea?" "Can it be inspiring to others?"

How do you test ideas that come into your mind? Try this primary inquiry: *Will my faith, acted upon and firmly embraced, cause my life and my activity to be an inspiration to somebody else to become a better person or to achieve more in his life?* The truth is, everybody is an inspiration to somebody else. Suddenly difficult times become good times when your positive reaction becomes an inspiration to others. Everybody can be an inspiration to somebody else.

Let us look now at commitment. When you make a choice and begin to manifest idea--you must have commitment or it is not worth the paper upon which you wrote the idea. And remember, you can only HAVE THE NOW. Look ever at that which you perceive as "time" in its correct perspective as it applies to you and this physical life-span. There will never be another NOW--make the most of today--the moment.

There will never be another you in this gifting--make the most of

yourself--now.

I could go on, but I think I will just summarize a bit and let it go for this writing for so much is in the coming forth that this will become redundant. But you need look at a series of things to act upon in any given situation.

Review that which is past. Look at your expectations, relationships and the problem itself. Not that you can change it nor are you to dwell in it--but the past is filled with lessons to be garnered and held precious.

Goals can be like the proverbial needle in the haystack. Look unto the goals which you have had and consider if you might fit the description of Shakespeare when he wrote: "You shall seek all day until you find them, and when you find them they are not worth the search." Too often goals rise from a defective VALUE SYSTEM. And the energy to remain enthusiastic in life, marriage, and career is often drawn from the search and the hunt rather than from the final harvest and the ultimate ingathering. Check out that which you plant for you will surely reap harvest in KIND. Give careful review to intent then and now. If your intent be of selfish greed--that is what you will reap for your values are misplaced.

Examine all the possibilities. What would you do if you had the money, if you had the education, if you had the training, if you had the contacts, if you had more support base? What would you do? WHAT WOULD YOU DO IF YOU HAD ALL THAT YOU "THINK" YOU WANT? What would you do if you knew you would have your wish and if you knew it could not fail? Check your priorities--would

you sink into the luxury of physical manifestation--or-- would your values be good enough to give you LIFE? There are more possibilities than you think. Examine them.

Now, name the price you are willing to pay.

Are you willing to go to school for two or three years to gain more knowledge? If you cannot walk, say, are you willing to work through six to eight months of physical therapy if it would give you ability to walk again? NAME THE PRICE YOU ARE WILLING TO PAY--AND DISCERN WHETHER THE RESULT IS THE ACTUAL GOAL OF VALUE!!!

Elect the best possibility, no matter what the price--for if your value system is in order--YOU WILL CHOOSE PROPERLY.

Always be alert and be willing to be patient and work. Waiting is about the hardest thing that man can do. If he waits too long--he decides to do nothing and simply "wait" forever. But you must keep waiting, working, plodding, and maintaining patience through that which appears as dark times. But you must do so and in God's proper time, power and help will come your way as he responds to your petitions in the properness of a response to a petition of "thy will" and "for my best and highest good". He will honor that if sincerely offered and the "call compels the answer".

If you always hold in your heart an HONEST AND SINCERE PETITION, SO SHALL IT COME TO PASS---

HONEST AND SINCERE PETITION

**"LORD, GIVE ME
THE GUIDANCE TO
KNOW WHEN TO HOLD
ON AND WHEN TO LET
GO AND THE GRACE TO
MAKE THE RIGHT DECISION
WITH DIGNITY
AND TRUTH, EVER IN
YOUR WAY--EVER IN
YOUR STRENGTH THAT
I MAY SERVE AND THAT
IN ALL THINGS YOUR
WILL BE DONE
THROUGH ME THAT
THAT WHICH I PASS ON
IS WORTHY OF YOUR
REFLECTION THROUGH
ME AND IN ME. FOR, I
AND MY FATHER ARE
ONE."**

ONE MORE PERSONAL SHARING BEFORE WE GO

Abide with brother and sister and great insight can flow. We had a visitor a few days past and we experienced together within the team in respite from our appointed tasks, to visit personally. It is always great joy when I can be invited in to share and on this particular day in point a J.H., and others with him, shared a few brief hours.

He left and we now have a letter and thoughts which are insightful and you might find them worthy of passing through your own thoughts.

The first of his cover note covered the greetings and appreciation for the "meeting" and I will begin the quoting from about mid-way: *I am honored to share the experience. Blessings to All that expend their energies so unselfishly to bring forth the TRUTH. May I gain such strength to accomplish the same.*

I am truly honored, Commander Hatonn, for the recognition you

have bestowed upon me. I stand corrected in foolishly referring to "jugular veins" at the meeting. Now I refer to such as the "heart of the issue". I have so much to learn and in so little time. I am so honored to find the TRUTH. Words alone cannot describe the peace within.

This morning, the following idea came to me. Allow me to share this with ALL of you.....

July 21, 1991, "Authority Questioned", by J.H.

Is it that you must be an ordained mail order minister or have logged credits of study to certify and verify that what you say is of the WORD OF GOD? Must you obtain a permit by some regulatory agency of government to spread the WORD OF GOD? For a controlled media, YES!

I could not help but notice in the King James Version of the Holy Bible, The Gospel According to Matthew, The Genealogy of Jesus Christ 1:23: Behold, a virgin shall be with child, and shall bring forth a son, and they shall call his name Immanuel, which being interpreted is, God with us.

Was it not Saul, who came to Immanuel persecuting Him, but was renamed Paul, who called Immanuel, Jesus Christ in the Greek language meaning "the anointed"? Is this change of name not false knowledge that has been taught for thousands of generations? Did not Saul join with Juda Ihariorh, the son of the Pharisee, to betray Immanuel?

Who gave the high priest the authority? God? Was not the Pope, during WW-II, converted from Jew to Catholic to avoid the concentration camps? Who gave the evangelists the au-

thority to sell the WORD OF GOD, to manipulate the people to SEND MORE MONEY BY SUCH AND SUCH TIME OR GOD WILL STRIKE EM' WITH LIGHTENING? The FCC, but are they of GOD? The Bible says this and that which seems to be reprinted in new versions for new interpretations--by whom? The high priests?

Whoever interprets the Scrolls, and prints new versions is not showing us the PROOF, WHY? WHY ALL THE SECRECY? Is it not to contain us in ignorance of truth in knowledge? FOR SHOULD WE LEARN THE TRUTH, WOULD WE NOT RID OURSELVES OF THOSE WHO FALSELY TEACH US? I begin to wonder after seeing the likes of Jimmy and Tammy Bakker, Jimmy Swaggart, Jerry Falwell, Rockefeller, Bush, Baker, and Kissinger amongst others. Are not the people still consumed by their ignorance of ACTIONS BY THESE ONES TO ENSLAVE US IN A "NEW WORLD ORDER"?

What does it take for the people to admit to themselves that they must accept responsibility to recognize that which is of 'the lie' and gain the knowledge so they may have the wisdom? Are we not each an individual with God-given inalienable rights, our Bill of Rights, or are we so ingrained by 'The Lie' that we have forgotten that which is? Have we also forgotten our heritage that we are a Republic for which we stand, one nation under God? WHEN WILL WE THE PEOPLE WAKE UP AND STOP LIVING 'THE LIE'?

Is it not your God-given FREE WILL to choose? How shall it be, in ignorance until consumed by 'The Lie'?

"A FOOL WHO WAITS FOR 'FATE' TO ACT, WITHOUT DOING ANYTHING HIMSELF, PERISHES LIKE AN UNFIRED POT PLACED IN WATER."-PROVERBS, 'AND THEY CALLED HIS NAME IMMANUEL' * I am Sananda', America West Publishers, 1-800-729-4131.**

Thank you John. That which you share with your brother in love and giving--shall be returned in great measure and we are now sharing that this might become a Lighted place with the Lighted Presence of KNOWING.

The blessings of God rest upon you ones, as does the destiny of your people, your nation and your planet. In God all things are possible--let us not limit God's ability to turn about that which is about to pull you down--IF you turn unto HIM in TRUTH AND DESIRE FOR CHANGE. SO BE IT.

Let us leave this for it has grown indeed lengthy.

AU DAI PA DAI CUM--One that walks in oneness with the Spirit that is the Spirit which is God. One who walks with their hand in the hand which is the Hand of God. I AM and you call me Hatonn--will you come and walk with me? For I bear the Hand of God! Salu.

And what means "Salu"? It is a cosmic greeting recognizing the Eternal Portion within and expressing a desire to be in oneness with the Eternal Portion of another. And, "Salu, Salu, Salu" brings forth a cosmic triune that is the manifestation of the Creator thought in the oneness. ADONAI (God). Good day.

As I take leave, I MUST GIVE STRESS TO THE FOLLOW-

ING: The next volume of Pleiades Connection--No. V, is going to press on Monday or Tuesday next. It will come with two audio tapes. It is from Germain--IT IS THE MOST USEFUL AND IMPORTANT DOCUMENT THUS FAR OFFERED. WE ARE BRINGING YOU THE FULL WORKING MECHANISM OF UNIVERSAL OPERATIONS AND THE WHO, HOW, WHAT, WHERE, WHEN AND YOU--OF GOD. WE ARE DEFINING GOD AND TELLING YOU WHO YOU ARE AND HOW TO COMMUNE WITH THIS VERY REAL SOURCE. IT IS THE TIME OF COMING INTO TRUTH AND KNOWLEDGE AND PUTTING ASIDE OF THE THINGS OF MAGIC AND FOOLISH PRATTLINGS--IT IS THE TIME OF SORTING--MAY YOU BE WITHIN THE GRANARY AND NOT CAUGHT IN THE WINDS AS THE CHAFF FROM THE GLEANING ROOMS. This JOURNAL's title might give you enjoyment but it bears truth in interpretation--enjoy the humor and then, respond: It will be called PHONE HOME, E.T. REACH OUT AND TOUCH SOMEONE--LIKE GOD. So be it.

**7/26/91 #3 HATONN
FRIDAY**

Dharma, thank you for attending my call. It has been a long day but there needs be a bit more service before we leave the post.

Plea after plea comes unto me: "Can we save America?" "Isn't it already too late?" It depends.... It depends on who is willing to risk enough to rise in the face of that which is truly evil. Evil can have no power over an enlightened one in God. Are there ones remaining who are big enough? Oh indeed, in-

deed--but few.

There are many who have bits and pieces of greatness--but they grasp not their relationship with God and until one comes into understanding of his relationship within God, he cannot prevail for the enemy can pull him down.

There are hard facts to face as anyone faces possibilities of service, and I speak of "go for it ALL", service whatever the consequences--to serve Truth, honor, brotherhood, nation and planet--without stint nor compromise.

There are several who would serve well--but they cannot make the impact necessary nor glean the backing to thrust the spear to its mark.

It is hard for a Father to sit and opinion that step for his son which can lead to the pits of despair--for as in my knowing--physical death is the least of my children's burden. I shall have no more martyrs unto my cause for we are through with the primitive and evil games of the adversary. But I can see the glory beyond the passage and I can lift you up when the spirit lags and the spears fly.

Ones who ponder great decisions for service must turn within and reflect on that which has come before and realize the purpose of your journey thus far. That which was once great in respect and reverence has been pulled into shame and corruption and now becomes dangerous to any who would enter from the Lighted service of integrity.

Ones are, however, sent for purpose greater than the sum of their apparent existence in manifested human form. Ah, these ones do not appear "different"

nor do they walk with pious stupid expressions upon their faces. They walk in dedication to brother and nation--a call to duty with a fearless knowledge of need of a floundering humanity for which they feel unworthy of the role--and yet the role has become that which is unworthy of my men.

I am asked if I would speak on this matter--and yet, I already have done so. The point is--how many of you readers who petition and petition for areas of service--if I ask you this moment if you will work--really work against a flow of corruption to elect a man to the highest office in your nation--will you do it? I MEAN REALLY DO IT? We have one who will, if asked--take that measure of stand for YOU--will you take the measure for him? 'Tis not for him nor his precious ones that I ask--I ask for God: WHAT ARE YOU WILLING TO DO TO BRING YOURSELVES AGAIN INTO THE LIGHT OF TRUTH? WHAT ARE YOU WILLING TO DO TO SET THIS PLANET TO BALANCE? IF AMERICA WILL DO IT, THE WORLD CAN THEN DO IT.

I will not, however, ask a man to serve in a hopeless cause for if you will not back God and His people who will stand against the odds, hand to the square in honor and respect for that which was great in this nation under your heavenly banner--then you deserve not that which is other than you bring upon selves.

We have one who will go the last mile for you for he has seen the beast devour the goodness from those who went forth and gave all for nation--swallowed in the jungles by the opium lords and sentenced to death in a distant hell in order to cover the

bastardly deeds of greed and corruption. If he takes that step forward--WILL YOU TAKE IT BESIDE HIM?

This man is a patriot, having served his nation to the best of his ability at all costs, a soldier and one who holds the hand of God as companion. Oh, not in some silly robe of an evangelist--as a MAN in God's reflection without the silly trappings thrust upon a Godly person to suit the whims and reflections of man in his silliness.

Most within my teams know of whom I speak. I speak of James Gritz--Col. "Bo". The adversary, government, Pentagon, CIA and Mossad have all tried to take him out and yet he prevails and continues to bring Truth unto a sleeping nation and world--but son, more hear than you realize.

Now, I think I speak more directly to my own immediate team--what are you willing to do to back this man if he takes the step for Right? We have not even begun our work compared to the load you would be expected to carry to support this cause. But as you learn of CAUSE and EFFECT--you have opportunity to put your work where your mouth is!

Perhaps more important in this instance, to these ones locked in a target zone already--is that I STAND WITH THEM. THE WAY WILL NOT BE EASY--THE ATTACKS MOST TERRIBLE--BUT, YOU HAVE BEATEN THEM ONCE AND IF YOU BEAR THE LIGHT WITH TRUTH AS YOUR GOAL--THE TIME IS AT HAND FOR HEROIC MEN TO STEP FORWARD AND COMMAND.

Let us not play games of hide and seek and who has authority

and who is a Commander and who a peon; who is an alien and who a robotoid--I AM ATON AND

I CARRY A LOT OF WEIGHT IN THE UNIVERSAL ORDER OF THINGS AND YOU ONES CAN DO THIS THING IF YOU WANT TO. IT MEANS THAT CITIZENS FACE THE TRUTH OF WHO AND WHAT IS GOD AND HOW THE UNIVERSE FUNCTIONS--IT IS TIME TO AWAKEN AND BE GAL-LANT. The greatest of men do not see themselves as great nor heroic. KNOW, BLESSED ONES--THE TIME OF GOD IS AT HAND AND YOUR EFFORTS IN THE CYCLE OF RETURN ARE UPON YOU--YOU WILL BEGIN NOW OR YE SHALL NEVER HAVE ANOTHER CHANCE UPON THIS PLANET. IT IS MAKE IT OR BREAK IT TIME. Do not misunderstand, it is only the first step of which we speak--for the snowball is begun by the pebble or the drop of ice and as long as the work is toward God--God shall allow and sustain. It is the time of revelation and coming into KNOWING.

I request that all information of the "Pleiades Connection" books be placed in James' hands for it matters not if he doesn't read the epics of truth regarding how it IS upon the corrupt side of mortal man but HE MUST REALIZE THE TRUTHS BEING BROUGHT UNTO YOU AS A SPECIES WHICH EXPLAINS AND DEFINES GOD AND CREATION--AND UNIVERSAL FUNCTION. THE TIME IS UPON YOU WHEN YOU MUST KNOW!

James, you have searched out the various "religions" in your seeking for Truth. You asked me personally if there be one left in Truth. Indeed, son, in-

deed--but it is not yet come about and we shall never call it "religion"--it is the dawn of Cosmic Consciousness and KNOWING of Source and Origin--beyond the myths and fables and within the very thought of God.

My being is pained at that which you will find when you "arrive" at that service--for the corruption is beyond even that which you can imagine from that which you have experienced and the circumstances are PLANNED to be in terrible plight if the adversary falls. But there is something that you must hold dear and that the adversary knows--IT ONLY REQUIRES A FEW GOODLY MEN TO LEAD--THE REST WILL FOLLOW AND THE WAY WILL BE OPENED FOR THE PASSAGE.

I ask that your mate study the material being brought forth now, by the teacher Germain, for he is responsible for that which was experienced by the Christos in his journey upon your place to bring Light and Truth--It is now the time and it will be heard.

Think not of the remarkable resource nor the strangeness of the source--is it stranger than this very conversation? Do you see--you will go into the history annals as one of the greatest men to walk among men and it only embarrasses you to consider such a thing. It is no different for the ones who have stood against the arrows to do this work and bring this message of God unto mankind--it is simply their appointed and committed purpose and they see not the greatness in the journey--only the need of its being done.

I wish to move away from this point to share another insight with you--a confirmation if you

will.

POW-MIA

As you are thrust about in the tempest of the now recognized MIA-POW "scandal" let me outlay that which has not been printed and see how it lays across your shoulders of reason. The picture of the three men who are being the center of focus--has nothing to do with the raging tempest in this teapot.

The men are valid enough--the picture incredibly bad in its projection. The tampering is so blatant as to astound the senses for the trial at subterfuge--even the placard with the date is so obviously stupid that it is embarrassing. But--the important thing is that there are other pictures and ones involved in the more recent uncoverings find that all produced in the effort of finding truth is poured into the black hole of the CIA/PENTAGON. The important thing is to take care for if care is not attended the men will be slaughtered to continue the lie--but know that things all around the globe are getting pretty rough on the Elite bullies.

The point was to bring forth that which was claimed as valid and be able to discount it and prove its false origin and you would go back to sleep. It is a typical "dirty trick" of the Mossad/CIA goons. This is their type of tricks as is shown time after time in the stupid displays as in the drug running. They thrive on gross and spectacular intrigue and cruel sensationalism and torture tactics to shock the senses into disbelief. But nothing is too gross for their achievement of goal--and worse, they don't even longer know what is their goal--honor and integrity has long since become the missing part of the equation. God has not been any part of the

operations of goal seeking for so long He is forgotten and has become only a false tool to better manipulate the masses. You have some close acquaintances, too, who use the "born again Christian" to ad nauseam which only degrades the term.

SPACE PROGRAM

This, too, is basically for confirmation. You simply do not close down a space program overnight for the silly and actually stupid excuses given by Bush. Your program is in dire circumstances--they couldn't dare launch that shuttle for everything you have launched recently has been destroyed and your last back-up shuttle--mandatory for the illusion--was taken out on the ground in a massive display. There is no backup to continue the facade for the Cosmospheres have plucked the birds.

There has been a desperate search for the moment to ground the program and distract the citizens. These things are long known in the Elite planning rooms where the threats, actions and subterfuge are planned. What becomes appalling is the total acceptance which appears to be rampant in the masses who gobble up the lies like candy from the market. The most powerful power struggle ever known to mankind is taking place behind those false faces and masks.

The air blasts and pulse thrusts are so bad around your locations that it is like a war zone and nobody seems to notice. WE are constantly petitioned to show ourselves so you can "believe". How so--we are there and no one takes notice--your citizens do not even note the flash and glow of mass destruction 30 miles from their doors even while the sky glows and the

windows rattle.

Your nation must come into knowing of the need for shelters for there is so much radioactive material in your atmosphere that it will destroy all life forms if protection is not forthcoming and neutralization methods brought forth--and YOU CAN NOT DO IT WITHOUT US! AND GOD IS NOT GOING TO GIVE IT INTO THE ADVERSARY'S HANDS!

KNOW that whither thou goest, I will go--BEFORE THEE! And my guards shall march behind thee--if you put your hand in the hand of the man from Galilee--ye shall find of the way. This time, however, ye ones must serve as messengers WITH the Wayshower--for ye have come of the Hosts. Indeed it only SEEMS strange to ye ones--for you were birthed and created to serve at this time of man's cycle of change. Again, I must implore you ones to read most carefully the messages coming forth--for they are of your destiny and you cannot lead your brother if you know not where you are going. So be it and the Light shall be given if ye are but willing to regive it that the dark places shall be lighted. Amen

Let us close this for this night, scribe, for it is sufficient unto the needs of the moment--we now speak to the responsible souls of brothers wherein the lessons are expected and heard.

I am the WORD and the WORD IS TRUTH--and the WORD SHALL SET YOU FREE! SALU.

SOME OF THE PHOENIX JOURNALS:

Rape of The Constitution

You Can Slay The Dragon
The Naked Phoenix
Blood And Ashes
Firestorm In Babylon
The Mossad Connection
Creation, The Sacred Universe
Pleiades Connection, Return Of
The Phoenix Vol. I
Shrouds Of The Seventh Seal
Counterfeit Blessings
The Phoenix Operator-Owner
Manual
Operation Shanstorm
End of the Masquerade
Matter Anti-Matter
Let There Be LIGHT Pleiades
Connection Vol. II
I And My Father Pleiades
Connection Vol. III
Murder By Atomic Suicide
Pleiades Connection Vol. IV
The Phoenix Express Vol's I &
II (\$15)

The price is \$10 per JOURNAL, (EXCEPTING EXPRESS) 10% discount on orders of 4 or more. California residents add 7.25% sales tax. Add shipping, UPS \$3.25 and \$1.00 each additional or U.S. Mail \$2.50 for first title and \$1.00 each additional.

Write for Quantity Discount.

Available from America West or your Local Distributor.

EXPRESS: U.S. is \$20 per 13 ISSUES, \$40 for 26, \$75 for 52, Canada 13 issues \$22, 26--\$44, 52--\$80, foreign 13--\$30, 26--\$60 52--\$110 (including back issues for current Volume).

Send orders and Payments to: America West Distributors, P.O. Box 986, Tehachapi, CA. 93581.

For credit card orders or book catalog and sample newsletter call 1-800-729-4131. For personal inquiries or other purposes, please call 1/805-822-9655.



PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS

A bulletin commenting on appropriate current news events, clarification of portions of the Journals and answers of a general nature to questions not found in the existing Journals.

PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS is published by America West Publishers, Inc. P.O. BOX 986 Tehachapi, CA. 93581. Subscription rate is \$20 per 13 issues or \$75 per 52 issues, First Class mailing. COPYRIGHT 1991 by America West Publishers, Inc. All rights reserved. Reproduction of this copyrighted material for private non-profit use is expressly encouraged, for commercial purposes it is strictly forbidden.

JULY 1991 VOLUME XV NUMBER 2

**7/28/91 HATONN
SUNDAY**

In the glory and splendor of this day, I am here. I may manifest as a Commander to your senses--I AM your friend and brother. I come with the Hosts sent forth by the Father, as the time of man's change is at hand. Will the change be toward deeper and deeper darkness or will it be toward the Radiance of infinite growth? Will man of Shan earth move into slavery or into freedom? Ultimately it will be through the thought projection of God as He measures your readiness for advancement or discerns that far more lessons are needed for your whole-ness.

I am going to categorize our overall task herein so that all may see. The order in which we have presented things may appear backwards to that which is ultimate intent of focus. God works in proper sequence to touch the critical points in the order that man can accept--first to his "senses", then on into the revealing of purpose of "man", direction of "man" and contact with God in KNOWING of that which is the functioning universe and God. We are telling you how and why the prior teachers came upon your place to take your hand

and show you the way in TRUTH into the Light of understanding. Brothers, it is time for the point of transition is upon you--you will either rise up in KNOWING or, as a species, you will return to the Dark Ages of oppression and ignorance. You stand at the threshold of glory or darkness.

As a portion of this notation, I wish to utilize this document as a response to one Dr. John Coleman of Bakersfield, California, for a letter has been brought to me for same. The letter came with several attachments--all of which are totally valid--all of which are in the forefront of disclosure. I wish to acknowledge the truth of this man's presentations and yet, we cannot use the material nor give sanction unto the person at this juncture--without an understanding regarding our thrust.

Our ONLY ACTUAL intent is to bring the Truth and substance of God and eternal life unto man, who has long since forgotten his origin and his path into immortality. The species upon Shan earth is now moving "backwards" instead of ahead in spiritual Truth. You are in the reign of total evil upon your place. Man has produced the evil--for it is not of God in the

same way that "man is a creation of God". The point of this journey is to grow in realization and consciousness to the relationship of the dwelling within man of God. This makes man a co-creator with God but this is not allowed to blossom as long as man only manufactures evil in his intent. This is the purpose of the Pleiades Connection JOURNALS. I care not what else you "think" you have that explains God and universe--thus far, you have it NOT on your planet--this is that which is coming forth now.

We have no interest in the stupid and heinous games of man upon your place--ours is to bring TRUTH unto a sleeping civilization--awaken you to your plight and show you the way out of your predicament.

We have no desire to be "first" with hot headline revelations--we need none of your publications of any kind to either give us information or reveal anything--it is all on our scanners before there is action regarding incidents on your physical manifestation. YOU, AS PHYSICAL BEINGS JUST AWAKENING--DO! YOU NEED CONFIRMATION AS PRESENTED BY THOSE ONES

YOU HAVE APPOINTED AS EXPERTS--OR, WHO HAVE PRESENTED THEMSELVES UNTO YOU AS EXPERTS. Next, we need the information in publishment to keep our team workers alive and functioning. The effort is constant, not only to discredit the work but to literally remove the physical beings--we are not in a popularity contest and we have to get man's attention so that he will listen when the important documents concerning his eternal existence are available--THAT IS OUR MISSION.

In between here, tucked behind the political veils of corruption, is a drastic push to take and invalidate the U.S. Constitution so that all rights are legally removed from the citizens. If America falls--so shall the world. There will be economic collapse and chaos at any rate for the string is almost unstrung and it will be a deliberate attempt to gain final total control of the world, by the Elite Cartel. If you have a helpless and uninformed public then the enslavement is total.

Now, AS GOD, I tell you that if you continue in that path as now seemingly chosen--you will march into total destruction. The masses of man will be allowed to flow into the abyss as they choose and the journey will be again into darkness--with several heinous wars--then mankind will perish in the radioactivity and barrenness of that which he has wrought forth upon My perfect Creation. A remnant will be lifted off and into security to reclaim and carry on the species into a new land and placement--these will be the ones who come into understanding and TRUTH--not

a bunch of responsibility escapees through blood letting and Christ usurping. There WILL BE NO RAPTURE AS YOUR EVANGELISTS OUTLAY IT FOR YOU. There will be a remnant taken into the safety of Cosmic Flight Command. Now it is time you ones open your eyes and use REASON!

If you can turn your planet around, you will be given the information for neutralizing the poisons you have established and you will be given information and technology for reversing your plight. It is NOT, however probable that that will be fully accomplished. We are prepared to remove all into safety who have intent of Godness within them and who will return into and within the LAWS OF GOD AND THE CREATION--INTO BALANCE--which is being explained IN MINUTE DETAIL AND PROOF THROUGH SCIENTIFIC ACTION UNTO YOU IN THESE JOURNALS UNDER PREPARATION.

Now for Dr. Coleman. Please accept our humble recognition of your work--but your intent and energy is being so absorbed in distractions that we cannot openly give honor and utilization in the media of the *EXPRESSES*.

You see, we care not who presents Truth--first, last or any way. Truth is Truth is Truth and I'm sorry, sir, plagiarism plays no part in bearing TRUTH.

As ones have sent some of our documents unto this friend--oh indeed, yes he IS, and he has commented--I will share with you in response,

sir. It is no accident that you received the June issue (6/23/91). I have long waited for you to reply to my nudges--it was months and months ago that your work was physically brought to our attention. However, it is not in our intent, whatsoever, to be distracted by physical ego manifestations--you are a "done-in" planet because of ego entrapment. We are interested in awakening the people and saving the Constitution, getting America turned around and ultimately come into Cosmic Brotherhood and working relationship--through information and enlightenment. It is our appointed mission for we are a more advanced civilization than are you and function totally within the Laws and direction of Creator/Creation. We are sent directly as "Hosts" and we have ones placed on your Earth as receivers and workers. We have no purpose regarding your Earth other than as the planet itself is concerned and the civilization of man upon it. There is no force nor coercion in God--God Gives, God does not Take. Man TAKES and rarely, rarely GIVES.

Dr. Coleman, may I share a few facts with you which may place a bit of light upon that which happens with your work? I come from higher resource and can have objectivity. My scribe has not been privy to any of your work so there is no input from that source so our conversations can be without possibility of input other than mine at this writing.

Yes, people are a bit jealous of your work. However, it is not jealousy which causes them to use your work as

their own. What has happened is that you have played into the hands of the adversary, totally; hook, line and sinker as the case is. You see, they know you cannot sue them all--AND FURTHERMORE, IF A PROJECTION BE TRUTH NON-FICTION--YOU HAVE NOT A LEG TO STAND ON IN A COURT OF LAW. Therefore, if it can be observed that you fit into the category of objective truth-bearing, your work will be utilized under any and all circumstances for whatever might be the purpose at hand--either to whet the appetite for more in order to give the next course with poison and disinformation--or with total intent of opening minds to the facts.

I give SPOTLIGHT credit for that which they project in truth--no more and no less. I have a good working relationship in use of their material. If I use material I always give credit for source--THAT IS SO THAT THE POPULACE CAN GO AND GET CONFIRMATION OF WHAT WE BRING--MAN CAN NOT ACCEPT THAT INFORMATION FLOWS OTHERWISE. I care not what earth resource; as it becomes proven through the actions in front of man--he WILL wake up!

If you would have been exposed to ALL of our work you would find that I do not actually sanction all of SPOTLIGHT's presentation. Why do you think they are still around? They are a tool of the Elite--very Khazarian in intent and purpose. This becomes the most dangerous publication of them all for man is first trained to trust them and then they can begin with the lies to accomplish

their own intent.

If, however, they do something worthy, God will utilize the organization thereof. It is as with the Liberty Lobby--there is much GOOD--there is a lot quite AWFUL. And what of the POPULIST PARTY? What indeed? It is lacking in so many ways that it is improbable to help AS STRUCTURED! BUT, WHAT ELSE DO YOU OFFER? YOU MUST HAVE A JUMP-OFF STARTING POINT FOR YOU HAVE A LONG WAY TO GO AND GOD WILL WORK WITH YOU--HE WILL NOT DO IT FOR YOU. Man will tend this or it will not be tended, and further, if man wants off the prison grounds--he will choose to work within God's Laws and recognize God for that which and whom He IS.

Now, let us look at your response letter and check it against that which I just said. I find no acknowledgement of God, at all, in your writing. This is just a for instance. I find words upon words filled with accusations against just about every publication and journalist in the nation as to your being "first"--right down to the counting of days and places. Sir, they laugh at your documents and throw them out. SIR, "FIRST" IS NOT IMPORTANT, DO YOU SEE? TRUTH IS IMPORTANT. This is THE WAY the adversary attacks by sidetracking the bearer of Truth to render him ridiculed and used until you finally cease and desist in your work. Please do not come to that point--and yet I know that you are almost there and hence, this writing.

I do not promote SPOTLIGHT except as a resource

and tell our readers as much--but I do honor that which they do in Truth--and what other resource of such publication numbers do we have with which to work? INSIDER REPORT cannot match the numbers of people reached by SPOTLIGHT, nor can THE PHOENIX EXPRESS. I care not about the EXPRESS--my thrust is to awaken the people so that they search out the TRUTH through the JOURNALS.

I have a fine and close relationship with Col. Gritz and quite a few other top persons in your government and military circles. It appears if the Col. is finally willing to step forward against the bullets--he would have a real chance of winning an election for the Presidency--IF YOU THE PEOPLE IN THE TRAP WOULD LAY ASIDE YOUR BICKERING AND SUPPORT THIS CAUSE WITH ALL YOU HAVE TO OFFER.

Another reason I only now contact you is that this little group has no resource to adequately pay for information--especially when we NEED NO MORE INFORMATION--ONLY A BIT OF CONFIRMATION MATERIAL FOR OUR READERS. To keep my scribe alive (for she has been literally put into cardiac arrest some half-dozen times in this past 18 months with blow-out of the computer systems and all electronics in the place) I always insist that somewhere, someone has knowledge of an incident through leakage, etc. This way, her life is less jeopardized--WE ARE NOT IN THE FORTUNE-TELLING BUSINESS NOR PROPHECY BUSINESS--WE WORK ON PROBABIL-

ITIES OF INFORMATION
SCANNING AND FULL
COORDINATION WITH
THE HIGHER SOURCE.
Man MUST come into his
consciousness from his own
experience and NOT
THROUGH FORTUNE-
TELLING MYSTICAL
GARBAGE. GARBAGE IN-
GARBAGE OUT.

We are now confronting
man's divinity and immortal-
ity into an infinite universe.
Man on Shan planet is still in
infancy--primate level of bar-
barianism. That is the way of
the cycles and this is the time
of the cycle evolution wherein
man can become enlightened
into Cosmic Consciousness in
the New Dawn of Truth--or,
he chooses his path into
deeper darkness as the EF-
FECT of his own CAUSE in
action.

We are completely (100%)
totally Spiritual. We are
completely (100%) totally
NON-RELIGIOUS! The one
you called Christ--travels
with ME! He has come again
according to his promise and
in evolvement into his status
as Sananda (One with God in
totality) and several other
"Christed" Brothers are pre-
senting the work and WORD.
It is not strange nor mystical--
we are sent at this time of the
return of God unto his Cre-
ation in form. He has ever
been thusly within each--so
He doesn't have anywhere to
come to--from. But the
Brotherhood of manifested
brothers from other mani-
fested placement in the Uni-
versal Heavens are the Hosts
which can be accepted (or de-
nied) by earth physical man.
It is not our business, either
way, except that this is our
purpose of manifestation and
we have nothing but Love to
offer you--for GOD IS LOVE

AND GOD IS THE WORD
AND THE TIME OF
RECLAMATION IS AT
HAND!

You note that SPOTLIGHT
refuses your display ads and
Valentine won't have you on
his show, etc. You are in ex-
cellent company--neither will
they accept ours. Ones such
as Larry King on the con-
trolled media only acknowl-
edge in order to discredit and
destroy any other than their
own inside dealers. I can
give you a bit more interest-
ing insight--as much as they
SEEM to approve Gritz--they
will not accept his ads any
more, either. Even he
doesn't realize this.

Now, it is hard to project
what they would do if you
called with a Gritz ad on the
morrow--for they follow the
EXPRESSES word for word.
As my scribe types--EV-
ERYTHING flows into the
CIA computers, the center at
Edwards, etc. Sometimes the
better part of the undercover
game is to allow enough to go
out to entrap the readers and
keep the "people" off their
backs.

The Mossad element and
undercover group are masters
at deceit as they serve totally
in service to that which is the
anti-Christ movement in ev-
ery manner. They are a part
of the Elite Cartel but that is
NOT their thrust--they just
happen to utilize the tool of
that connection--just as the
Elite Banker Cartel thinks
they are using the Mossad
and Israel as tools. When
these two "blow" it will be
one to end them all, brothers.

I am confident that you have
many readers of the INSIDER
REPORT who wouldn't look
at another publication for they

wouldn't need to--for truth in
world information. Well, we
have some who won't change
from the PHOENIX EX-
PRESS and some who
wouldn't move an inch from
ON TARGET by Col. Davis.
And then there is Gen. Mohr
and others, many others. Is it
not time we joined hands and
gave the nation something
REALLY worth viewing?
Without exception, in the pa-
pers which flow to my atten-
tion, ones stand forth and
claim to be "born again" or
"believe on Jesus Christ",
etc. But they do not even
know that of which they
speak and less, they act not
within nor according to God's
Laws--and I speak not of
Biblical projections--I speak
of God from whom the Laws
come and they are quite well
presented in most un-
derstandable form and yet,
man breaks them all and votes
them in and out like a politi-
cal opinion.

Brother, you speak of spend-
ing money, if you had it, on
exposing the charlatans.
Why? If you spent the money
into positive spreading of
Truth and ignore the bullies,
the reward would be the ex-
posure of the charlatans--they
would fall of their own de-
ceit. You know that I am
who I say I am and your UFO
research is quite good so we
understand one another--but
sir, God shall take second
seat to none! Further, when
in balance with Cause you
would not choose it.

We will work with ones
whose intent is correct and if
the sequence is appropriate--
we do not give details often,
of specific disclosures by the
dis- mis-information groups
because it is a foolish waste
of time--the facts will reveal
the lies. However, the plan

of the Puppet-Masters is to set up more and more incidents wherein they can blame Space Command for various and sundry heinous incidents. Things are being set up right now to "acknowledge" under "duress" that there is an alien presence--"who has been destroying missiles and shuttles" and there will be a follow-up with bombing staged by the military in conjunction with the Russians utilizing earth-made weapons and spheres. This will be the "proof", they will say, of hostile aliens. Be prepared for terrible incidents in effort to unify and pull together the planet into this Global government.

Will we of the cosmos interfere? NO. It is your mess; you will tend it. We are allowed intervention only in a few areas and those all center around EFFECT on the universe and the functioning order thereof--I can only ask that you read the JOURNALS for I have no intention of repeating some 35 books and over 8,000 pages of information given you ones in less than two years. My scribe is weary unto exhaustion and she must also be my speaker/receiver.

The last statement was for purpose. We have no "meetings" as such--we are not an entertainment "group". We do meet for specific reasons and business instructions, etc. You are most welcome to join us--I honor you and would be honored to have you come and join with us for discussion. I know that there are visitors coming on the Tuesday next and there is a planned debriefing meeting with George who is returning this day from an outstanding gathering.

At this point I make no pre-arrangements for my own meetings as "audible" exchange because my translator is under constant surveillance and it is not safe outside my direct security shielding. I do not, however, hesitate to join ones in restaurants or wherever if the circumstances are of secure and controlled manner.

We welcome the surveillance as is given us--in every fragment of your work for we are not subversive in any manner whatsoever. Some of our most precious workers come from the surveillance teams--**THEY DO NOT HAVE PASSAGE TICKETS INTO THE INNER SHELTER SYSTEM, EITHER. THEY ARE AS, OR MORE, IGNORANT OF THE CURRENT TREASON IN YOUR NATION AS ARE YOU-THE-PEOPLE.** They will die just as all mortal men will die and they are among the first targets--therefore, I welcome their surveillance. Moreover, it is dangerous for them to even consider taking-out my people--for the retaliation is far more incredible than that which they can do to us. That is in no manner a "threat"--it is simple FACT.

I offer my hand in friendship and I salute you. I believe that our disagreements are indeed small and I would be most pleased to entertain your presence.

I would say in advance: We are here to PROVE nothing for we need PROVE nothing. It is time earth Shan man begin to prove something to God. The PROOF is all around you! I do not play silly games and test and run--I repeat: I HAVE NOTHING TO PROVE! I do not do lit-

tle miracles for children's confirmation--but I do allow you your own confirmation in a way unknown to any other in the room--so be it. I am very apt to play your own game of "lets see if he is real, I'll use an alias or something and 'catch' him..." No; won't work--I don't care what you call yourself--if you present to me and call yourself Jesus Christ then I shall be most happy to call you Hesus. I am not interested in any of your Human Physical aspects except as it impacts universal man. You see, when all is understood--we are all ultimately ONE and that means that until all the fragments are whole--I am not whole. You are not given to full understanding of that statement--yet--and I am, therefore it behooves both of us to lay some ground rules lest we waste time in the dancing. I am exactly who I say that I am--I am Aton.

I come as Commander Gyeorgos Ceres Hatonn for a very specific purpose and reason. You of earth ARE NOT THE PRIMARY FOCUS OF THIS TRANSITION AND YOU MUST LIFT YOUR VISION HIGHER LEST YOU MISUNDERSTAND. Salu.

Oberli, I ask that this be gotten to P. that she can relay it someway to Dr. Coleman prior to Tuesday. If the meeting must be called off in the afternoon leave contact information so he does not travel uselessly.

I will not take more of Germain's time at this sitting but I want to refer to a letter received some time ago and we still have not adequately responded. It was from S.H. in Maine. He asked about U.S.

stamps as holding value, etc.

Nothing will actually hold its value in the long run. For a while minted coins will be useable even if the paper currency is pulled.

It is logical to consider "stamps" but here is what you have as possibilities. They will devalue also--even if it be as gold in depression--in other words, a stamp may mail a letter at whichever monetary value but other than that it will have little value. Next, the cost of stamps for mailing "mail" is illegally rendered and a few are actually finally getting mail through on a 2 cent stamp. This will be a worthy case for the Law Center as you get started.

As for his other questions, I cannot outlay definitively, all the answers for as I stated above, we are considered dangerous to the system above all other publications. If I give you a definite statement, even if planned for tomorrow, it might well be delayed--I will only give you generalities and then suggest you read someone's newsletter who may be giving the correct information--at this point all other publications are not comprehensively on track.

Regarding the Nevada Corporation, etc. That is for privacy. If you have no "funds" to speak of, it matters not about the corporation. These things which I offer as privacy and methods of management and removal in part, from the devouring system, are suggestions. There will be no PERFECT way for you can see, already, the states are going to now eat your lunch--in California they are

even taxing newspress--an unheard-of Constitutional violation. And yet, if you want the paper--you have to pay the tax, so, it is up to the newspaper people to refuse to pay the tax. But YOU must demand it. It is one thing to tax Twinkies but quite another to do such a thing to your news resource, even if it be neither news nor resource. All is a "nibble" tactic to gradually render all of you totally helpless and it will get worse and worse and worse.

A suggestion for any of you who tend to think that even the "food stamps" might retain some value. No, if the time comes, the stamps will simply not be honored. Precious ones--YOU ARE BANKRUPT AND THE CARTEL BANKERS OWN THE WORLD! HEAR ME! YOU ARE OWNED! YOU ARE ALREADY THE SLAVE! MILLIONS ARE UNEMPLOYED AND THERE WILL BE NO JOBS TO GO INTO--YOU ARE BANKRUPT AND IN A MASSIVE DEPRESSION--YOU ARE DEAD AND HAVE CLUNG TO THE LIES TO KEEP FROM ROLLING OVER! DO YOU HEAR ME? IS THERE ANYONE IN THERE? IS THERE ANYONE OUT THERE? YES INDEED!

Now for the shocker--it will only be through a return into the Laws of God and rightness, brotherhood and unity under your flag and nation UNDER GOD, which is your ONLY way out of this trap. Harken unto me, children--I offer my hand in love and I will walk every step of the way WITH you but I WILL NOT do it FOR you!

I would suggest that the Susan

Anthony coin will go in proportion to all coins. If it would be silver it would retain value of silver--since it is not, it will retain relative value according to the other coins minted by the government instead of the Federal Reserve.

For information only--the big boys are having a terrible time pulling off the currency switch for it is entangled incredibly in the foreign markets--it simply is not as simple as they had thought because the people are beginning to wake up and the shams are just not as easy to pull off.

The one thing the Elite did not consider carefully enough and that was what would happen if the PEOPLE WOKE UP. The training, programming and disinformation would be to no avail if God entered the picture--AND GOD HAS ENTERED THE PICTURE. YOU SEE, WHEN THE GOING GETS REALLY ROUGH, AND IT HAS AND IS, MAN INVARIABLY TURNS BACK TO GOD BECAUSE HE PERCEIVES NO OTHER WAY TO GO (FOXHOLE ATHEISTS?). THEREFORE, WHEN MAN TURNS UNTO GOD--EVIL CANNOT SUSTAIN ITSELF AND THEREIN, DEAR ONES, IS THE SECRET OF THE UNIVERSE AS TO POSSIBILITY AND PROBABILITY OF CHANGE. IT IS UNFORTUNATE THAT IT IS THIS WAY--BUT MAN HAS BROUGHT IT TO BE THIS WAY. YOU CAN CHANGE IT IF YOU WANT TO!!!!

Good day.

OUR NEWEST JOURNALS

MURDER BY ATOMIC SUICIDE

Technical And Spiritual Disclosure Of The Secrets Of How, Why, What, Where, When And Who Of The Universe And Its Functional Projections
PLEIADES CONNECTION VOL. IV

By Violinio Germain & Gyeorgos Ceres Hatonn

ATON (GOD) gives us a very special 28 page introduction in this 33rd book of our PHOENIX JOURNAL series.

This book is a very special book for it tells us the minute details of what radiating atoms really are (NOT WHAT MOST OF OUR SCIENTISTS HAVE BEEN TELLING US) and why in particular certain atoms are to be left in their natural state within the ground or we and all living things on this planet will die as a result of our violating nature's processes of preparing a planet for life as we know it.

Germain tells us of several actual nuclear plant melt-downs and how the hosts (stationed in star-ships above us) brought them under control to save Earth from destruction, WHILE RISKING THEIR OWN DESTRUCTION.

GERMAIN ALSO EXPLAINS IN DETAIL THE SUPREME MYSTERY OF LIFE AND DEATH, AND DEFINES GOD IN DETAIL.

The nuclear contamination problem is detailed and our only method of solving the problem is given.

Included in this book are several charts and many figures to help the reader to understand these concepts, THE MOST IMPORTANT CONCEPTS EVER GIVEN TO MAN BY GOD (ATON)!

Hatonn also keeps us well informed about the details of the political, economical and geo-political happenings and the **TRUTH** about what is taking place on our Mother Earth, which the Elite try to keep well hidden.

I AND MY FATHER ARE ONE SECRETS OF UNIVERSAL ORDER; ETERNAL QUEST OF MAN

PLEIADES CONNECTION VOL. III

By Violinio Germain & Gyeorgos Ceres Hatonn

Jesus, Esu, Sananda gives us many corrections to part of His life story, as written in the Bible. He includes the truth about His crucifixion.

Sananda gives us details of the deceptions of the "New Age" even to the point of staging a simulated second coming of Christ. If their script is successfully staged even the very elect could be deceived. **BEWARE!** He

tells how to recognize the real Christ when he appears.

We are given a very important lesson on holography and its use for deceiving the seekers.

Soltec gives us updated information about the volcanos, earthquakes and other earth changes and how they are tied into the political and economic situation.

Germain continues with his detailed description of how God creates all from His sex-divided Light.

He gives us details about what electricity, magnetism, gravity, heat and cold actually are. If our scientists would put this knowledge to use for the world's benefit we could have HEAVEN ON EARTH.

It is explained how the Creator uses electricity to create.

Germain helps us to understand God by defining God, and explaining in detail how God creates.

Details of the equipment Rife used for medical purposes is described.

This text contains many drawings and some charts to help everyone understand creation much better.

CONSTITUTIONAL FREEDOM "KIT"

This "kit" is for groups or individuals who want to do something and get focused about saving our United States Constitution. This package has very specific information which will assist in action oriented agendas. Topics covered in the package

are: the Liberty Amendment, the Flag Burning Amendment, Anti-Crime Bill, Executive Orders, Gun control, Internal Revenue Service, the Federal Reserve Board, the holding of a Constitutional Convention. IF YOU ARE CONCERNED ABOUT WHAT IS HAPPENING TO YOUR COUNTRY...IF THE WORDS NEW WORLD ORDER SENDS A CHILL THROUGH YOU...THEN THIS KIT IS FOR YOU! Recommended supplemental reading: RAPE OF THE CONSTITUTION: THE DEATH OF FREEDOM, also available through America West. The Constitution Package is \$12 plus shipping. THE PACKAGE WITH THE BOOK IS \$20 PLUS SHIPPING.

SURVIVAL RESOURCE GUIDE - "KIT"

America West is now offering a resource guide for shelters (Nuclear), medical supplies, bulk food and food storage, alternative energy and various alternative survival needs. All resources are within the United States. The cost for this documentation is \$10 plus shipping.

NEWSLETTER/SEMINARS WITH GEORGE AND DESIREE GREEN

AUG. 14, 4:00 PM
GLOBAL SCIENCES
CONGRESS

Holiday Inn I-70 East (exit 284) Denver, CO. 1-800-Holiday or 1-303-371-9494

RADIO SHOW

AUG. 4 Midnight - 2 AM
KTAR Chuck Christian
Phoenix, Ariz.

THE PHOENIX JOURNALS:

Sipapu Odyssey
And They Called His Name Immanuel, I Am Sananda
Space-Gate
Spiral To Economic Disaster
From Here To Armageddon
Survival Is Only Ten Feet From Hell
The Rainbow Masters
AIDS, The Last Great Plague
Satan's Drummers
Privacy In a Fishbowl
Cry of The Phoenix
Crucifixion of The Phoenix
Skeletons In The Closet
R.R.P.P.*
*Rape, Ravage, Pillage and Plunder of the Phoenix
Rape of The Constitution
You Can Slay The Dragon
The Naked Phoenix
Blood And Ashes
Firestorm In Babylon
The Mossad Connection
Creation, The Sacred Universe
Pleiades Connection, Return Of The Phoenix Vol. I
Burnt Offerings and Blood-stained Sands
Shrouds Of The Seventh Seal
The Bitter Communion
Counterfeit Blessings
The Phoenix Operator-Owner Manual
Operation Shanstorm
End of the Masquerade
Matter Anti-Matter
Let There Be LIGHT
Pleiades Connection Vol. II
I And My Father Pleiades Connection Vol. III
The Phoenix Express Vol's I & II (\$15)
The Phoenix Express Vol's III & IV (\$15)
The Phoenix Express Vol's V & VI (\$15)

The price is \$10 per JOURNAL, (EXCEPTING EXPRESS) 10% discount on orders of 4 or more. California residents add 7.25% sales tax. Add shipping, UPS

\$3.25 and \$1.00 each additional or U.S. Mail \$2.50 for first title and \$1.00 each additional.

Write for Quantity Discount.

Available from America West or your Local Distributor.

EXPRESS: U.S. is \$20 per 13 ISSUES, \$40 for 26, \$75 for 52, Canada 13 issues \$22, 26--\$44, 52--\$80, foreign 13--\$30, 26--\$60 52--\$110 (including back issues for current Volume).

Send orders and Payments to: America West Distributors, P.O. Box 986, Tehachapi, CA. 93581.

For credit card orders or book catalog and sample newsletter call **1-800-729-4131**. For personal inquiries or other purposes, please call 1/805-822-9655.

"As little as 100 letters received by any member of Congress on any issue is enough to send a powerful message that can change a senator or representative's vote"

REALITY ·

Reality is what we take to be true. What we take to be true is what we believe. What we believe is based upon our perceptions. Our perceptions depend upon what we look for. What we look for depends upon what we think. What we think depends upon what we perceive. What we perceive determines what we believe. What we believe determines what we take to be true. What we take to be true is our reality.

WHAT GOES AROUND
COMES AROUND



PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS

A bulletin commenting on appropriate current news events, clarification of portions of the Journals and answers of a general nature to questions not found in the existing Journals.

PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS is published by America West Publishers, Inc. P.O. BOX 986 Tehachapi, CA. 93581. Subscription rate is \$20 per 13 issues or \$75 per 52 issues, First Class mailing. COPYRIGHT 1991 by America West Publishers, Inc. All rights reserved. Reproduction of this copyrighted material for private non-profit use is expressly encouraged, for commercial purposes it is strictly forbidden.

AUGUST 1991 VOLUME XV NUMBER 3

**7/30/91 HATONN
TUESDAY, JULY 30, 1991**

Dharma, I am come forth this morning while the cool is still on the meadows, that we might commune briefly to restore balance. I, too, feel remiss at pulling you from Germain and the wondrous task of revealing to a sleeping world--Truth of God and the universe. You have dear, dear friends in visitation and I give you no time to share. Dear one, this latter portion of this journey is NOT for lagging and that which we do is too important to too many to rescind the schedule of output. As the pressures are heightened to "take you out", so must the production increase so that we are not caught unfinished with the outlay of that information which will bring a world into safety.

HIDE STEALING AND PUBLIC SKINNING

Never mind that which is going on with the toy soldiers in Moscow or Auckland or Tokyo in the hidden closets of the unseen. Know that wherever the "big boys" gather it is for the purpose of your demise and their gain.

Now, as with the Gulf War, there are the same five people to watch like the proverbial hawk: Dennis Ross of the Council on

Foreign Relations' State Department., Henry Kissinger (always), the power behind the Bush throne, Lawrence Eagleburger, long time Kissinger messenger boy, Brent Scowcroft, forever an appeaser to USSR at arms talks and James Baker III, Secretary of State and planned next President of the United States. He is already selected by his MASTERS for his loyalty to their cause.

Well, good news and bad news--we don't believe Kissinger should be King and that means that Baker MUST NOT be President. I remind you: AS THE U.S. GOES, SO GOES THE WORLD AND GOOD-BYE FREEDOM.

This time last year there was massive caterwauling in Congress and on the television and thus and so over the National Budget. What happened to the deficit that was going to destroy you? Well, it has, so that is no longer news and THEY HAVE OTHER PLANS FOR YOU LITTLE CHICKENS--FOXES ALWAYS DO.

The Bush administration has announced that the projected budget deficit for 1992 will be \$348 billion, which is the largest in history and \$70 billion higher than previously expected--what happened about the \$50 billion last year for paying some of that

debt? You can easily see if perfection was in place and the budget was balanced that you are a minimum of a little \$20 billion already in the hole with compounding interest on the interest (not to mention the debt) to the Bankers. Isn't Monopoly fun?

Administration officials attributed the "SURPRISE" INCREASE to a combination of factors: costs of the Kissinger Persian Gulf War, the ever-growing costs of shutting down failed savings and loan institutions (who failed with ones like the Bush brothers at the helms) and a shortfall in individual income tax revenues (glory be), "a result of lower-than-expected taxable personal incomes due to the worsening economy." Unexpected? They are the very ones responsible for shutting down industry and closing down all sorts of business. But what they do not mention is that over 60 million people took a stand that the income-tax as written and enforced is AGAINST THE LAW OF THE CONSTITUTION OF THE UNITED STATES OF AMERICA.

Do these figures stop, even slow-up, the give away? Nay, nay--so KNOW the sleeves are stuffed with new magical toys to use on you-the-people.

Additionally, the deficit is projected to remain over \$70 billion a year higher over the next few years "than earlier estimates". What of your new war? Oh yes, there will be a new war! and how many of you know that Israel is demanding and getting \$24.6 BILLION for prop-up along with a myriad of foreign states. YOUR "HOUSE" HAS ALREADY APPROVED THE GIVEAWAY--NOW IT IS BEFORE THE SENATE WHICH IS TOTALLY CONTROLLED BY ISRAEL, SO GUESS WHAT?!? The nice "tax-free" "religious" nation/lobby is full speed ahead and Baker spends more time in Israel, by far, than in your State Department--you ones had better look around and come up out of Flatland into the three dimensional world.

What the above means is that the budget agreement reached by Congress and President George Bush, which included great tax hikes and spending limits, has had absolutely no effect on the growth of the deficit. The higher deficits compound themselves by increasing interest payments on the debt, which is the fastest growing segment of the budget and, at nearly \$300 billion a year, is the second-largest single item, after defense, in the budget. And so it goes.

YOU ARE EATEN ALIVE AND DON'T NOTICE

You good old American taxpayers, now totally inured to having Israel extract your flesh and blood in multi-BILLION-dollar handouts each year, are set up for a "wholesale skinning job". The Bush administration prepares at this moment to TRIPLE AND EVEN QUADRUPLE ISRAEL'S SUBSIDY.

If you-the-people say we are anti-Semites you are fooling

yourselves--the Israeli's are NOT SEMITES so it is very difficult to accuse people of that stance, is it not?

Now look at the quick of hand. That forecast just laid forth came from a CANADIAN economist who monitors international grants and support programs at no less than UN headquarters in New York City. This has all been CONFIRMED, little brothers and sisters.

This is in spite of assurances recently by top administration leaders that there would be neither an increase in Israel's military assistance budget--already the largest in the world--nor an unconditional approval of unprecedented Billions (10 minimum and not hidden) in requested guarantees for resettling Soviet immigrants. Again, where are you Baptists? Aren't you a respected "religious group"? I ask brother Mormon, aren't you worthy of \$10 Billion? What about those "Christian" three million homeless in the U.S.? Could they use just a little portion of that \$24.6 BILLION? What about those Palestinian brothers on whose land the "resettling" is being done?

Dear ones, this compromise will most likely mean that Israel gets the whopping 50 percent (50%) boost in its "defense support" payments for the next fiscal year requested by its defense minister, Moshe Arens, during his most recent visit to Washington last month--beware the visitors!

There is also the demand from the prime minister, Yitzhak Shamir, that some \$10 BILLION in emergency loans be given for which his regime plans to raise next year--be guaranteed by the "full faith and credit" of the U.S. government.

Well, why should you ones, like in California, mind a little old tax on your Newspapers and Twinkies?

According to this "friend" Shamir, the United States has a "HISTORIC OBLIGATION" and a "HUMANITARIAN DUTY" to help finance the tidal influx of immigrants to Israel from the Soviet Union, especially since it was "UNREMITTING AMERICAN PRESSURE ON THE SOVIETS" that opened the floodgates to this vast migration. (!?!? Ohh?)

Funny thing about this last accusation; that is the way the adversary works, isn't it? They blame another for everything they just did right in front of you and you smile in the mirror and fill out your money donations. The Israelis mobilized every contact, every bit of influence, every position of power they have infiltrated in Washington, to coerce their brethren. In the process, they exploited and abused their influence over U.S. policy and over ambitious congressional leaders.

The Bush administration, however, knows it cannot win a debate over such policy matters in the pro-Israeli controlled media, goes right ahead granting the funding--a massive sum four times the usual yearly full-financing of Israel.

These mushrooming enclaves of newly built housing for transplanted Israelis, in violation of repeated UN resolutions and U.S. edicts have been denounced by your own strangler, Baker, as the "greatest single obstacle to peace". Well, that is a lie also, but then let's give him one for originality. By the time the settlement comes, you will have already paid for in money and Palestinian blood

and land the entire of the demand either way.

Late in June, National Security Adviser Brent Scowcroft told a group of visiting advocates of the ministate (of course your disabled American Vets can't get to see these great men), led by Malcolm Hoenlein, executive director of the influential Conference of Presidents of Major American Jewish Organizations, that the U.S. government **WOULD NOT--IN VIEW OF ITS COMMITMENTS--CO-SIGN \$10 BILLION IN "DOUBTFUL" IOU's FOR ISRAEL IF THE MONEY IS USED FOR ILLEGAL AND "DIVISIVE" SETTLEMENTS.** Well, they did and they are.

Both Bush and Baker have given firm personal pledges to their major ally(?) in the Persian Gulf, Saudi Arabia, that no American financing would be granted for Shamir's settlements, viewed by Arab governments as a thinly veiled tactic to expand the ministate into the "Great Israel" privately envisioned by Shamir and his followers.

But, as with all good intent, the resolve of Bush and Baker has withered in face of the all-out pressure from the Israeli lobby, and threatening rumors that there would be a "very dirty" publicity battle over this issue. I know, it must be the little gray aliens that makes them do it! Didn't some of your UFOlogists say that those little gray aliens hold your government hostage? I suggest you take another very careful look at Shamir!!!

After decades of covert collaboration between the CIA and the MOSSAD, Israel's espionage service, that cost the taxpayers billions upon billions of "black" funds without public accounting (like the privately

owned Federal Reserve is also doing--only in the trillions), this cute little "state's" leaders have enough **INCRIMINATING FILES** on Bush and his team to **"SEND THEM UP 10 TIMES OVER"**. No wonder there is such **CONFIDENCE** in Mr. Shamir's smile.

When push comes right to shove, there is no Republican politician who can afford to defy Israel. No Democrat could get away with it. It is an outrage--because who and what else is there for you? I suggest you think about that very hard indeed!--**AND GET A THIRD CHOICE--NOW! WE HAVE ONE--WILL YOU SUPPORT TRUTH AND THE CONSTITUTION IF GOD GIVES YOU A ROUTE?? WILL YOU SUPPORT A MAN WHO HAS PAID ENOUGH ALREADY? FOR IF WE DISCERN THAT YOU WILL NOT--WE WILL DISSUADE HIM FROM THE TARGET-EYE.**

This is a total outrage, but you are boxed in by corruption and blackmail and you will be sold down the tubes as a nation before these mongrels will jeopardize their long-sought **KINGDOM** and you, the slaves thereof. There is a century of planning for entrapment by the Khazarian people and over a quarter-century of paying the Mossad to do the dirty work. No one in Washington wants them to spill the beans, I believe you say. Well, Mr. Bush has other fish to fry, also--and it, too, is entangled in the most sinister of blackmail plots--**YOUR MIA-POW LIES AND DECEIT TO COVER DRUG TRADE BY HIS OWN NATION AND FAMILY--SET UP DURING THE CIA DAYS AND STILL RUN BY THE CIA.**

YES INDEED--Mr. Bush's CIA

was instigator and perpetrator of Kennedy's assassination--with insider cooperation right through your Vice President, Johnson. Ho Humm--anyone awake? I wrote about this a year or more ago--in total detail.

THEY LABELED THEMSELVES "JEWS"

You now denounce us for using the term "Jew" as if it were a curse of some sort. Dear oneS, the Khazarian Judaists named themselves "Jews" in the 17th century. It is a nice new term to fit with Zionist and New Jerusalem and World Controller.

I am going to give you some facts that I hope you read most carefully--right now. You continue to deny that there is such a thing and that the Russians couldn't be involved and on and on you go--with no information while you blast our facts as we give them unto you.

Let us go back to the Russian Bolshevik Revolution and see if what I give you here matches that which is, of course (I'm joshing), taught in every school in the world. Dharma, just record that which is presented from the historical texts which have been buried and now, somehow?, uncovered.

QUOTING:

....translated from Russian into French the official reports and original documents confirming his narrative. "I have done all in my power", he adds, "to act as an impartial chronicler". The list of names of the Rulers of Russia in 1918, which I am about to quote, is taken from pages 136-137 of this painstaking French study of the Russian Bolshevik Revolution. It is a noteworthy fact that this list is

not to be found in the English edition of the same work, THE LAST DAYS OF THE ROMANOVs, published in September 1920, by Thornton Butterworth.

According to the English review, *The Patriot*, of 20th February, 1930, after Robert Wilton had written in 1920: "The Jewish domination in Russia is supported by certain Russians. . . they are all mere screens or dummies behind which the Sverdlovs and the thousand and one Jews of Sovdepiia continue their work of destruction", his chances in English journalism were gone. It is a well-known fact that he died in straitened circumstances in January, 1925.

On page 29 of *Les Derniers Jours des Romanof*, we read: "In order not to leave myself open to any accusation of prejudice, I am giving (on pages 136-137) the list of the members of the Central Committee, of the Extraordinary Commission and the Council of Commissars functioning at the time of the assassination of the Imperial Family. The 62 members of the Committee were composed of 5 Russians, 1 Ukrainian, 6 Letts, 2 Germans, 1 Czech, 2 Armenians, 3 Georgians, 1 Karaim (Jesish Sect), 41 Jews. The extraordinary Commission of Moscow was composed of 36 members, including 1 German, 1 Pole, 1 Armenian, 2 Russians, 8 Letts, 23 Jews. The Council of the People's Commissars numbered 2 Armenians, 3 Russians, 17 Jews. **ACCORDING TO THE DATA FURNISHED BY THE SOVIET PRESS, OUT OF 556 IMPORTANT FUNCTIONARIES OF THE BOLSHEVIK STATE, INCLUDING THE ABOVE-MENTIONED, THERE WERE IN 1918-1919, 17 RUSSIANS, 2 UKRAINIANS, 11 ARMENIANS, 35**

LETTS, 15 GERMANS, 1 HUNGARIAN, 10 GEORGIANS, 3 POLES, 3 FINNS, 1 CZECH, 1 KARAIM, 457 JEWS.

If the reader is astonished to find the Jewish hand everywhere in the affair of the assassination of the Russian Imperial Family, he must bear in mind the formidable numerical preponderance of Jews in the Soviet administration.

On pages 136-138, then, of the same work, the author writes: "It is in the Central Committee of the Bolshevik Party that the governmental power resides. It was composed as follows in 1918: Bronstein(Trotsky), Apfelbaum(Zinovieff), Lourie(Larine), Ouritski, Volodarski, Rosenfeldt(Kamenef), Smidovitch, Sverdlov(Yankel), Nakhamkes (Steklof).

Jews--9, Oulianof(Lenin), Krylenko, Lounatcharsk. Russians--3
total--12

The other Russian Socialist Parties are similar in composition. Their Central Committees are made up as follows: S.D. Mensheviks, 11 members, all Jews; Communists of the People, 6 members, of whom 5 are Jews and one is a Russian; S.R. (Right Wing), 15 members, of whom 13 are Jews and 2 are Russian (Kerenski, who may be of Jewish origin, and Tchaikovski); S.R. (Left Wing), 12 members, of whom 10 are Jews and 2 are Russians; Committee of Anarchists of Moscow, 5 members, of whom 4 are Jews and one is a Russian; Polish Communist Party, 12 members, **ALL JEWS**, including Sobelson(Radek), Krokhenal(Zagonski) and Schwartz(Goltz).

These parties, in appearance opposed to the Bolsheviks, play

the Bolsheviks' game on the sly, more or less, by preventing the Russians from pulling themselves together. Out of 61 individuals at the head of these parties, there are 6 Russians and 55 Jews. No matter what may be the name adopted, a revolutionary government will be Jewish.

The Council of the People's Commissars comprise the following:

President--Oulianof(Lenin)--Russian
Foreign Affairs--Tchitcherine--Russian
Nationalities--Djougachvili--Georgian
Agriculture--Protian--ARMENIAN
ECONOMIC COUNCIL--LOURIE (LARINE)--JEW

(1) *The Rulers of Russia in 1917-1918*

In the book, *The Mystical Body of Christ in the Modern World*, two documents are quoted in proof of the fact that the Jews were the real rulers of Russia after the Bolshevik Revolution.

The first document, quoted on p. 88, is the report forwarded to London by Mr. Oudendyke, the representative of the Netherlands government at St. Petersburg, when the Bolsheviks began their reign of terror. Mr. Balfour received the report via Christiania on the 18 of September, 1918. It was published as a British White Paper in April, 1919, and was entitled: "Russia, No. 1 (1919), A Collection of Reports on Bolshevism in Russia." The kernel of the Paper is contained in the following extract from Mr. Oudendyke's Report: "The danger is now so great that I feel it my duty to call the attention of the British and all

other Governments to the fact that, if an end is not put to Bolshevism at once, the civilization of the whole world will be threatened. This is not an exaggeration, but a sober matter of fact . . . I consider that the immediate suppression of Bolshevism is the greatest issue now before the world, not even excluding the war which is still raging, and unless, as above stated, Bolshevism is nipped in the bud immediately, it is bound to spread in one form or another over Europe and the whole world, as it is organized and worked by Jews who have no nationality and whose one object is to destroy for their own ends the existing order of things. The only manner in which this danger can be averted would be collective action on the part of all the Powers.

The Foreword to the White Paper stated that it was issued in accordance with a decision of the English War Cabinet in January (1919). The subsequent history of this White Paper is extraordinary. It speedily disappeared from circulation and became unobtainable. Then an abridged edition was issued, with the same title, at 6d. instead of 9d. From the abridged edition the passage we have quoted, and some more had been eliminated. It has never been possible to ascertain how the original document was suppressed.

The second document, treating of the financing of the Russian Revolution by the Jewish Bank of Kuhn, Loeb and Company, is the one drawn up by the American Intelligence Service and transmitted by the French High Commissioner to his government. This document is quoted at length on pp. 88-91 of *The Mystical Body of Christ in the Modern World*. It

was published by the *Documentation Catholique* of Paris on 6th March, 1920, and was preceded by the following remarks: "The authenticity of this document is guaranteed to us. With regard to the exactness of the information it contains, the American State Department must assume responsibility." This document was quoted in 1920 in a supplement of the paper *La Vieille France* which added: "All the governments of the Entente were aware of this memorandum, drawn from the data of the American Intelligence Service and sent at the time to the French High Commissioner and his colleagues."

In addition to the information about the **JEWISH BANKING HOUSES WHICH FINANCED THE RUSSIAN REVOLUTION**, the document also gives the long list of Jews who took over the direction of the Russian people in 1917. Lenin is given as a Russian, but all the other twenty-four given on the list--Trotsky, Zinovieff, Kameneff, Parvus, etc.--are stated to be Jews.

LENIN (OULIANOW [UIANOFF]) RUSSIAN
TROTSKY (TROTZKY [BRONSTEIN]) JEWISH
STECKLOFF (NAKHAMES) JEWISH
MARTOFF (ZEDERBAUM) JEWISH
ZINOVIEFF (APFELBAUM) JEWISH
KAMENEFF (ROSENFELD) JEWISH
DAN (GOUREVITCH [YUREWITSCH]) JEWISH
GANETZKY (FURSTENBERG) JEWISH
PARVUS (HEOPFAND) JEWISH
URITZKY (PADOMILSKY) JEWISH
LARIN (LURGE) JEWISH

BOHRIN (NATHANSOHN) JEWISH
MARTINOFF (ZIBAR) JEWISH
BOGDANOFF (ZILBERSTEIN) JEWISH
GARIN (GARFELD) JEWISH
SUCHANOFF (GIMEL) JEWISH
KAMNELFF (GOLDMANN) JEWISH
SAGERSKY (KROCHMANN) JEWISH
RIAZANOFF (GOLDENBACH) JEWISH
SOLUTEZEFF (BLEICHMANN) JEWISH
PIATNITZKY (ZIWIN) JEWISH
AXELROD (ORTHODOX) JEWISH
GLASNUOFF (SCHULTZE) JEWISH
ZURIESAIN (WEINSTEIN) JEWISH
LAPINSKY (LOEWENSOHN) JEWISH

[Names listed first are "assumed names". Those in parenthesis are "real names".]

Since *The Mystical Body of Christ in the Modern World* was published I have had the opportunity of reading that very interesting work, entitled *All These Things*, by A.N. Field. In Appendix B he quotes from volume III of U.S. Senate Document No. 62, 66th Congress, First Session, some extracts from the evidence of Rev. George A. Simons, Superintendent of the Methodist Episcopal Church in Petrograd from 1907 to October 6th, 1918, before a Committee of the United States Senate on February 12th, 1919. The Rev. Mr. Simons stated with regard to the Bolshevik Government in Petrograd: "In December, 1918 . . . under the presidency of a man known as Apfelbaum (Zinovieff) . . . out of 388 members, only 16 happened to be real Russians, AND ALL THE REST JEWS, with the exception of one man who

is a negro from North America . . . and 265 of these Jews belonging to this Northern Commune government that is sitting in the old Smolny Institute come from the Lower East Side of New York--265 of them."

Mr. Field remarked in Appendix B of his book, All These Things: Lenin was married to a jewess, spoke Yiddish in his family circle, and Dr. Chaim Weizmann, Jewish Zionist leader, was quoted in the London Jewish Chronicle of December 16th, 1932, as saying that Lenin had taken part in Jewish student meetings in Switzerland thirty-five years before. He is generally regarded as a Russian, but there is doubt.

In her book, From Liberty to Brest-Litovsk Macmillan, (1919), the Russian lady, Ariadna Tyrkova-Williams, widow of the late Dr. Harold Williams, for long the Manchester Guardian correspondent in Russia, describes the events of the first year of the Russian Revolution. Mrs. Williams was a member of the last Duma and speaks with the authority of an eyewitness and close observer. On pages 297-299 of her work we read: "There are few men imbued with the all-Russian culture and interests of the Russian people. None of them have in any way been prominent in any stage of former Russian life . . . Besides obvious foreigners, Bolshevism recruited many adherents from among emigres, who had spent many years abroad. Some of them had never been to Russia before. They especially numbered a great many Jews. They spoke Russian badly. The nation over which they had seized power was a stranger to them, and besides, they behaved as invaders in a conquered country. Throughout the Revolution generally and Bolshevism in

particular, the Jews occupied a very influential position. This phenomenon is both curious and complex. But the fact remains that such was the case in the primarily elected Soviet (the famous trio-Lieber, Dahn, Gotz), and all the more so in the second one.

"In the Soviet Republic all the committees and commissaries were filled with Jews. They often changed their Jewish names for a Russian one--Trotsky-Bronstein, Kameneff-Rosenfeld, Zinovieff-Apfelbaum, Stekloff-Nakhamkes, and so on. But such a masquerade deceived no one, while the very pseudonyms of the commissaries only emphasized the international or rather the alien character of Bolshevist rule. . . . But, of course, there were also Russians among the Bolsheviks--workmen, soldiers, peasants [and there will be plenty of Americans among the slaves also!]. Oulianoff-LENIN is a Russian of sorts. Lunacharsky, Bonch-Bruevich, Mme. Collontai, Chicherin--all these influential Bolshevist leaders are Russian by "origin". But that predominant class which very rapidly crystalized around the Bolsheviks was mainly composed of individuals (At this point the computer locked up and Dharma was "stunned".)

Dharma, calm please. Precious, I tell you over and over how urgent it is to pay attention. It is worse than just eating your document so let us walk carefully indeed. I believe you now know beyond a doubt who is your enemy. You are physically fine, even if shaken, so allow us to finish so that we can use the information this afternoon.

* * * * *

alien to the Russian people.

This fact is probably useful to them to keep control over the masses, for Bolshevist autocracy is founded upon their absolute contempt of the people whom they rule. The most terrible trait of Bolshevism is its utter unscrupulousness as to ways and means, and the blunt cruelty of its leaders."

Shortly after the second edition of this pamphlet appeared, a close student of the Russian Revolution wrote to me to say that he could find no confirmation of the statement that Lenin spoke Yiddish in his family circle. A Russian lady also wrote to a friend of mine that "Lenin's wife, M.K. Drupskaya, is a Russian and, even if she were a Jewess, which she is not, at home she would speak Russian." I here beg to set out what I have since been able to discover about this question. For some of the writers I have quoted about the predominance of the Jews, namely, the Russian lady, Mrs. Williams, and the English journalist, Robert Wilton, Lenin or Ulianoff is undoubtedly a Russian." For Mrs. Williams, he was purely and simply the son of a schoolmaster belonging to the nobility of the Simbirsk Province. On the other hand, through the Russian historian, D. Petrovsky, on page 37 of his detailed history of the revolution, La Russie sous Les Juifs (Russia under the Jews) says that Lenin (Oulianoff) is one of a number of Russian traitors, yet, on page 86 of the same work, he adds in a note: "Lenin is commonly held to be a Russian, but the natives of Simbirsk are of a different opinion. They relate that a convoy of prisoners traversed Simbirsk a good many years ago. After the departure of the prisoners, a little boy remained behind and was picked up and reared by a gentleman named Oulianoff. Years after, a letter

came, in ill-formed characters, from the convict settlement, from a certain Ilko Sroul Goldman saying that he had learned, as a result of lengthy inquiries, where his son was. He asked for news of him. This Goldman was said to be Lenin's father. He never again wrote." Again, Victor E. Marsden, who was for many years the *Morning Post's* correspondent in Russia and who was present at the time of the Revolution of 1917, writes: "... Lenin is a half-blooded Jew, that is to say, the original Ulianov who bore the name of Lenin was so, but there is grounds to believe that the present Lenin is impersonating that man who is dead and that the actual Lenin of the Bolshevik business is what he looks, a full-blooded Jew."

AND NOW, DHARMA, YOU KNOW WHY THEY JUST BLASTED YOU. THIS IS NOT INFORMATION THEY CAN AFFORD TO HAVE SCATTERED ABOUT. YOU ONES CANNOT DEAL WITH REPLICAS AND DUPLICATED DOUBLES--HOW DO YOU THINK THIS FORGERY WILL HIT THE WORLD?

The publication continued: ...in a note added to the lists of names of the 447 Jews out of the 545 officials of the Soviet Bureaucracy. THE NOTE SAYS THAT IT IS DOUBTFUL IF LENIN IS RUSSIAN; THAT HE IS OULIANOFF BY ADOPTION BUT REALLY A JEW, MARRIED TO A JEWESS AND THAT HIS CHILDREN SPEAK YIDDISH.

From the information documented and researched: "The Soviet movement was a JEWISH, and not a Russian conception. It was forced on Russia from without, when, in

1917, German and German-American-Jew interests sent - - - -."

END QUOTING.

We are out of time now, so we will have to leave that off where it is for I need the other information on this document to use this afternoon please.

The next is a bulletin sent to us which ALL AMERICANS SHOULD READ, REREAD, AND GET SICK OVER. You continue to deny, deny and deny some more--I am not anti-anything but you had better open your eyes and smell the coffee for it is BURNING!

SUBJECT: SERIOUS FIRST AMENDMENT VIOLATION.

On Jan. 31, 1991 Congressman Bob Michel (R-IL) introduced H.R. Res. 104 which became Public Law 102-14 on March 20, 1991 when President Bush signed it. It had its origin with Rabbi Abraham Shemtov, National Director of the American Friends of Lubavitch, Philadelphia. Rabbi Shemtov, who is Lubavitch representative in the White House, met with George Bush just after Bush's election, and they discussed the value of education in a "just and moral society". This, in all probability, was the spawning of Public Law 102-14.

On March 5th when the resolution was considered by the House, there was absolutely no debate. Not even a serious question was asked. It passed by voice vote. Two days later it passed the Senate by voice vote with no debate or question.

This writer finds it alarming that a bill which recognizes a specific religion and its leader, and promotes that religion's laws for the United States and

the whole world, could pass BOTH HOUSES OF CONGRESS AND RECEIVE THE PRESIDENT'S SIGNATURE, WITHOUT SO MUCH AS A RAISED EYEBROW! WHAT'S MORE, IT DIDN'T RAISE AN EYEBROW IN THE MEDIA. [How many of you have ever even HEARD OF IT?]

This document came from a resource called "SMYRNA", P.O. Box 541, Fortuna, CA 95540, FAX (707) 764-5016.

It continues: SMYRNA has notified many newspapers, TV networks, radio talk shows, Christian civil rights organizations, and churches, of this flagrant violation of the establishment clause of the First Amendment. Thus far we have not seen any interest. Where are all those knights for civil rights?

One thing is sure. If Jerry Falwell or other "right-wingers" had persuaded a Congressman and the President to enact a religious law favoring Christianity, all hell would break loose in the media and the ACLU, ADL, People for the American Way, and many Hollywoodites would scream bloody murder until Washington quaked with terror. Such a law wouldn't stand a chance. Where are those hypocrites now?

Now, the next thing I am going to say is more shocking to many of you. I want you to know that the entire of the religions have been invaded by this group--oh, yes, especially the MORMONS! The MORMON CHURCH is almost wholly run by organized Khazarians--I think you should look at the group of personal Bush advisers. How many will believe this? I CARE NOT WHO BELIEVES IT--MANY DIDN'T BELIEVE THE

WORLD WAS ROUND, EIT-
HER! WAKE UP!!!

Dharma, we must leave this for
I must have you and it at the
meeting in just a few short min-
utes. This will be my topic for
today. Thank you.

OUR NEWEST JOURNALS

PHONE HOME, E.T.

**REACH OUT AND TOUCH
SOMEONE--LIKE GOD!
PLEIADES CONNECTION
VOL. V**

Violinio Germain, & Gyeorgos
Ceres Hatonn/Aton

Germain stresses to us the im-
portance of true meditation and
gives excellent "how to" in-
struction to accomplish it and
how to use it to control our
lives. It is the most important
of all the functions of human
life which advances progress.

When you accomplish true
meditation you are communi-
cating directly with God for the
purpose of knowingly working
with Him.

Two tapes are included with this
book because written word in-
structions usually are not suffi-
cient in helping you to accom-
plish the meditative state.

We are given the TRUE defini-
tion of love and prayer (not at
all what most of us consider
them to be) and the importance
of understanding the true defi-
nitions so that we can improve
our daily lives with this knowl-
edge.

We are told what hypnosis is
and best of all how to use self
hypnosis for our benefit.

Man on Earth is transitioning
into the Cosmic Age and to as-
sist us some knowledge never
before given to Earth man is
being brought forth through
these JOURNALS.

There are many other topics
covered to assist us in our jour-
ney into the LIGHT.

NEWSLETTER/SEMI-NARS WITH GEORGE AND DE- SIREE' GREEN

AUG. 14, 4:00 PM GLOBAL
SCIENCES CONGRESS

Holiday Inn I-70 East (exit 284)
Denver, CO. 1-800-Holiday or
1-303-371-9494

RADIO SHOW

AUG. 4 Midnight - 2 AM
KTAR Chuck Christian
Phoenix, Ariz.

SOME OF THE PHOENIX JOURNALS:

Sipapu Odyssey
And They Called His Name
Immanuel, I Am Sananda
Space-Gate
Satan's Drummers
Privacy In a Fishbowl
Cry of The Phoenix
Crucifixion of The Phoenix
R.R.P.P.*

*Rape, Ravage, Pillage and
Plunder of the Phoenix
Rape of The Constitution
You Can Slay The Dragon
The Naked Phoenix
Blood And Ashes
Firestorm In Babylon
The Mossad Connection
Creation, The Sacred Uni-
verse

Pleiades Connection, Return
Of The Phoenix Vol. I
Burnt Offerings and Blood-
stained Sands
Shrouds Of The Seventh Seal
The Bitter Communion
Counterfeit Blessings
The Phoenix Operator-Owner

Manual
Operation Shanstorm
End of the Masquerade
Matter Anti-Matter
Let There Be LIGHT
Pleiades Connection Vol. II
I And My Father Pleiades
Connection Vol. III
The Phoenix Express Vol's I
& II (\$15)
The Phoenix Express Vol's
III & IV (\$15)
The Phoenix Express Vol's V
& VI (\$15)

The price is \$10 per JOUR-
NAL, (EXCEPTING EX-
PRESS) 10% discount on or-
ders of 4 or more. California
residents add 7.25% sales
tax. Add shipping, UPS
\$3.25 and \$1.00 each addi-
tional or U.S. Mail \$2.50 for
first title and \$1.00 each ad-
ditional.

Write for Quantity Discount.

Available from America West
or your Local Distributor.

EXPRESS: U.S. is \$20 per
13 ISSUES, \$40 for 26, \$75
for 52, Canada 13 issues
\$22, 26--\$44, 52--\$80, for-
eign 13--\$30, 26--\$60 52--
\$110 (including back issues
for current Volume).

Send orders and Payments to:
America West Distributors,
P.O. Box 986, Tehachapi,
CA. 93581.

For credit card orders or
book catalog and sample
newsletter call **1-800-729-
4131**. For personal inquiries
or other purposes, please call
1/805-822-9655.

"A FOOL who waits for 'fate'
to act, without doing anything
himself, perishes like an unfired
pot placed in water."-Proverbs,
AND THEY CALLED HIM
NAME IMMANUEL *** I
AM SANANDA', America
West Publishes



PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS

A bulletin commenting on appropriate current news events, clarification of portions of the Journals and answers of a general nature to questions not found in the existing Journals.

PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS is published by America West Publishers, Inc. P.O. BOX 986 Tehachapi, CA. 93581. Subscription rate is \$20 per 13 issues or \$75 per 52 issues, First Class mailing. COPYRIGHT 1991 by America West Publishers, Inc. All rights reserved. Reproduction of this copyrighted material for private non-profit use is expressly encouraged, for commercial purposes it is strictly forbidden.

AUGUST 1991 VOLUME XV NUMBER 4

8/3/91 HATONN
SATURDAY

Hatonn present in the Light of the Radiant One. May we get right "with-it" for there is much to be done this day. Dharma, let us garner a tiny bit more space. Ones in the U.S. will have to put-up with it but these messages are beyond price range of those in places like New Zealand and South Africa, etc. Let us remove spacing line on either side of headings and abbreviate where feasible. Let this be explanation enough to scholars that it is deliberate.

CLARIFICATION

First reply is to queries about information and my participation: M.M.(Acct. Better Citizenship, Calif). I shall respond in sequence, to his brilliantly written letter.

As much information as possible (truth) is gleaned from Earth publications and some of you are read well enough to recognize same. Now as to confirmation and recognition, I have two guidelines for usage: 1. I use only portions which are total TRUTH. And, I recognize all resources if qualifications are sufficiently "full" to insure that the readers don't take that which is not Truth from the book whose portion I have quoted. In the case of the book M.M. has presented for comment--I did give resource

but you would not have recognized it for the entirety of the book in point is a total use of that which was projected by Eustace Mullins and Antony Sutton. I take no exception for ALL who present Truth is indeed valid and those works should NOT bear copyright dividends. If a book gives credit to God, even if in a back-door manner--I will never fail to use the author--I care not from where information of Truth comes forth. I plead with readers to copy, mutilate, spindle and READ our work and project it around as quickly and possible--all duplication welcome and blessed.

It only "appears" that these JOURNALS and EXPRESSES are "copyrighted"--it is a necessary and stupid rule which is required for placement in the front of a book for registration of the publisher ISBN number, etc. WE DO NOT COPYRIGHT OUR WORK AS SUCH NOR AS YOU THINK OF COPYRIGHTED MATERIAL IN THE LIBRARY OF CONGRESS. However, it is thru the ISBN number that you can locate the Publisher of the books which entangles us with the Copyright process.

When the Truth writers come forward--set aside their ego enough to serve fellow-man 100% and not effort to hide Truth for their own gain--I shall do better than recognition--I shall relinquish the pen. I will herein give Mr. Skinner a

mark of excellence for his "question" isolation of important points. I also give him a pat on the back for choosing the best of the valid information available. Without God in total forefront of intent, however, you shall never turn your plight around through simply changing your government and the Federal Reserve. I would welcome a letter or a suit from Mr. Skinner for it will give opportunity to REALLY set the record to correct. I am not in the business of selling "hot" property--I can assure you that I have no interest in that physical "stuff" you call "property"--my mission is to awaken a massive number of sleeping members of civilization. If a thing be Truth, dear ones, it CAN BEAR NO COPYRIGHT! Why does one not sue for use of a portion of that which you call "Holy Bible"? It is only the figment of man-conjured fantasy which may bear moral copyright!

I shall, however, ask America West if there is some legal manner in which to change the wording within our books to reflect publisher and ISBN number without the stupid copyright drivel. Please also remember that even the publisher had to come into conformity and understanding of this which is blest upon him. If there were riches enough in the pockets of the publisher--there would not even be "sale" of the material for the intent is to get information unto man--not garner money from the publica-

tions. You will see if you check the source that the costs far outweigh the income. There have been some 36 books and five equal volumes of EXPRESSES in a year and a half--the expense is enormous.

I further ask that you cease placing me in a category of human physical MAN, i.e., *"As a person whose lecture content bespeaks a person with a great deal of intelligence and successful business experience, you should already know what I am talking about. What I cannot understand is how your colleague, Commander Hatonn, could have overlooked this basic principle of private property. In one of your advertising catalogs, you describe him as follows: 'I am Gyeorgos Ceres Hatonn, Commander in Chief, Earth Project Transition, Pleiades Sector Flight Command, Intergalactic Federation Fleet - Ashtar Command: Earth Representative to the Cosmic Council on Earth Transition. You may call me Hatonn. Let there be no misunderstanding of WHO I AM! I come in this portion as a fourth dimensional Project Commander in charge of Earth Transition.'"*

In order: I know of your silly games and effort to garner wealth from Truth and I shall not play into such horrendous methods of disallowing information, which can reclaim your world, to go unutilized. That is a physical manifestation of greed and adversarial ego-centered gleanings. Truth is NOT "PRIVATE PROPERTY". I serve with and for God: it IS His property!

My description of self as above, was a rather primitive method of communicating my source, my service, and my identification. We all begin at kindergarten--how do you feel when I state, even at this late date--some 36 books later, that I am Aton--GOD? If you have not read ALL of the pre-material, then you will not, for sure, understand!

Do you? Will you? Man is in the middle of his testing and sorting, good friends! How did you think the WORD would come? THE WORD IS GOD! Until quite recently, in my "fourth dimensional status" I Captained a craft called the Galactica and then moved to the Bethlehem (to coordinate missions with other very high participants) and the craft assumed her original and final designation of Phoenix. This is for identification and clues to our Earth brothers.

The books are fully intended to reach the ground crew brothers and they are serving purpose most effectively. You see, I only have interest in God's children for my mission is not to tinker in your government--but rather, to allow mankind to see that which is wrong, diagnose the illness and offer treatment and, hopefully, method of cure. God forces not one iota--all we do is lay forth information and I shall use the most expeditious writings. Do you actually believe that a 60 year-old grandmother could CHOOSE nothing save Truth from the millions of books presented by the same number of authors. I can assure you, she would have chosen a good cook-book to plagiarize.

Respect for private property? What an interesting concept! You pounce upon God utilizing words of Truth and yet you allow every piece of man's private property to be taken by the robber barons called government and military, church and education! What an interesting concept that you would disallow God use of that which is hook, line and sinker HIS!

As to my identification, I might add that I am in no wise in service to any Command such as "Ashtar". I am attached in that if evacuation becomes necessary, that Command is THE Command. *The identification and reference is to allow recognition of intended ones that we are come as the universal*

brotherhood within the akashic portion of data storage for this particular location of the cosmos. Ashtar is an identification label just as is Christ, Commander and/or any other, i.e., mother, father, sister, etc. Ashtar is a computer base for lack of better terminology which keeps track of ALL energies and at this time of transition, all ones are entered, located and recognized. This Command is headed by an energy form but the Command and the Commander are simply called 'Ashtar'.

We are come forth, not yet on your place in physical form--although often in holographic projection, as Hosts as always sent forth before a return of that one who progresses from Christed status to that of Sananda (only meaning Oneness with God). That one now comes forth for the reclaiming of that which is God's Kingdom.

The promise of God is that a final act of HIS will be to bring forth the WORD unto the four corners of the planet that man may become informed and give informed recognition to his divine choices. I cannot rewrite 40 volumes herein, if you have interest--READ THEM.

You suggest that I "require" some seven and a half minutes to traverse the distance from Pleiades to planet Earth. That is what the publisher and speaker suggests. I require no time whatsoever. In my dimension there is NO time and no space to traverse. In the physical format for a craft to travel that distance it requires dematerialization and rematerialization--point to point and human of Earth cannot understand the mechanism so what is George to tell you? If you have nothing to which to relate--how can you understand?

As to communication, we choose the best way to make contact, no more and no less. Perhaps a better way to describe our "contact" is by

simply referring to her as a translator than just a receiver. The "broadcast" comes in on a frequency in the range of 1694443 but, at best, all you can "hear" is tonal pulses at a frequency so shrill and fast that you will be most uncomfortable. Dharma is given translation capability. Yes, we could write it on a computer or in the sky--what merit? Would you believe it more? No, you would NOT! Furthermore, God will work WITH you, not FOR you--please do not be remiss by skipping the heart of the publications which is the bringing forth of the workings of God and the Universal Creation--they are being labeled "Pleiades Connections" to identify the series. The PHOENIX OWNERS-OPERATOR MANUAL is probably the most valuable transmission available to mankind. It outlays the Laws of God and Creation's balance and you will come back within those laws or be well-headed in that direction, or you are in serious, serious trouble as a species civilization. P.S. I do have the best computer in the universe!

I accept the remainder of the communication from M.M. (directed to George) as good intent. There is nothing needing improvement in our communication techniques--the improvement needs to be in the men running around on your planet. My scribe has been put into cardiac arrest some half dozen times in this past year and a half and I only ask that you ponder your questions most carefully for you indicate a very limited level of insight. This is not to be critical--just factual. You see, you ones who seek change do not wish to change of own concepts--only help "another to see" and yet your own discourse indicates fantasy in idea which only gets "another" killed.

Your last paragraph tells it all, son. "Please also feel free to share this letter with Commander Hatton, using whatever communication technology you feel is appro-

priate. I would only ask that you not modify this letter in any way, and that you honor my own copyrights by giving me the credit I deserve for authoring this letter. Please tell him, on my behalf, that I would appreciate the opportunity to meet him in person some day soon.

What does this mean--exactly? I have no space to print your personal opinions and further, do you REALLY want me to publish your material with name, address and phone number--especially your private one? The last time such information was given an immediate promise of assassination was made to the writer and to the publisher. You are playing at something which is NOT a game--it only LOOKS like James Bond. People in service of Truth get very, very dead in the physical form by unwillingness to bypass a bit of EGO. I am sorry, M.M., I have absolutely no interest in your copyrights nor in your publication for there is nothing which I can use. You are most welcome to attend a visit with me--but you will not find my 9 1/2 foot presence--however, you will not be left to ponder whether or not I am REAL. I believe you can find enough proof to give you confirmation of this statement. I do most surely bow to the research you have done to compile the well-written correspondence and this I offer in full sincerity and candor. You see, it indicates desire for knowledge and I honor that above all things of the physical. When knowledge equals "wisdom", I rejoice!

We have no cute seminars nor week-end astral travel trips. Nor do we sit in lotus position awaiting the shower of God. We meet because we have work to do. There is no boredom herein--nor ego-trips of one over another--everyone is too busy to care about the other's ego-mania. You are ready to lose your last vestige of freedom through loss of your Constitution

to the Elite bastard tribe and you had better pay attention to the facts and quit the tinkering. Accept the Truth for the seriousness which it presents whether it comes from Mullins, Skinner, Coleman, Gritz, Helms, etc. It is the facts, not the copyright, which bear notice and action--not who "spilled the pot of beans"!

If your intent is truly to serve and in acknowledgment of loss of freedom and return unto Godness and into Freedom (which you have not had for over a century) you would not even mention the items which you have covered. I, however, welcome most humbly the opportunity to reply and offer this dissertation for it is for the whole--not for M.M. alone. Get your priorities in order or you are GONE!

VELIKOVSKY

To all of you, along the lines of above subject matter of recognition of writers. I can't have space to recognize all writers but I do recognize inquiry of Mrs. J.N.S. (Fla/Ky) regarding the work of Velikovsky. His is blessed information with much truth of your history. You will have difficulty finding the books. If you would care to share with your brothers, I would entertain giving some of his information as we have time. As for missing history of the Egyptians, I believe Germain is writing this very week on the early God-influenced Egyptian times which are missing from your annals. It is that all times in historical documentation, which deal with the ONE GOD, are deleted to the fullest extent possible. It was through the Egyptians that the ONE God was recognized at the Dawn of Consciousness in the human species. You must understand that you do not understand the ongoing manifestation of a species or civilization. The adversary had to see to it that the one term "reincarnation", and concept,

be removed from your Bible unto the Christians and Hebrews for it removed the ability to control, through power, the masses in the human setting. You start a long way back--at the beginning and move all the way forward in experience--you are seed and you are immortal and the path has been incorrectly laid forth to mislead you--I believe you call it "the primrose path". I do not intend to further comment herein regarding the material for the very concept of "how it is", "manifestation", physical, spiritual is confused and that information is in the process of being brought forth at this time--LET US REALLY TALK ABOUT IT AFTER YOU HAVE ACCESS TO THE RESOURCE FOR IT IS COMING AS QUICKLY AS MY SCRIBE CAN WRITE IT--AND DEPENDING ON HOW MANY OF THESE DISTRACTIONS I HAVE AND HOW MANY FIRES THERE ARE TO EXTINGUISH.

You ask about the ones, Hyksos, of Egyptian history. Yes, those are the same beings who in Greek Mythology are represented by Hypnos meaning guardians (of the "sleeping"), asserting communication and contact through the now-recognized "subconscious" mind of human through circumventing the conscious critical human-related mind--through "hypnosis". Nothing mystical--absolutely feasible and specifically explained easily through physics.

By the way, there was an alternative plan to have the Christ present through the Egyptians at the time of the Christ presentation as Immanuel (Esu) in Judea. Had that route been utilized the Son's label would have been "Sananda"--even before fulfillment of his "graduation". You can look up these things.

"Esu" was also a portion of HIS name in both languages.

FROM SOUTH AFRICA

Please read the following most carefully for it is a plea to you, America. For you who can take time to write and share with these brave ones--please give love and support to them for they work without rest and are watching their nation move into total destruction--without hope.

.....*The morning after I had spoken to you I knew without a doubt what had to be done to distribute Truth more effectively in South Africa... It can only be done if we can reduce the cost of all information from our cosmic teachers to the absolute minimum. And that means printing whatever we can here. At present the Journals cost over R40 each. That is approximately 4 times the price paid in American dollars (if one earns dollars). Besides, here R40 can buy a family's bread for a month!*

One particular charity organization has been feeding many of the hungry on the Reef (i.e. the Johannesburg area), over the past years as sanctions took their toll. First it mostly affected the black communities, but it has now spilt over into the white people, over 25,000 persons from which families are now also fed on a weekly basis. These often include highly qualified parents who are out of work. They accept "handouts" with averted eyes, filled with shame at the fact that circumstances have forced them to become "beggars". This is in the Johannesburg area alone! In other parts of the country there often are not even friends or family to help the hungry, as they all are in the same boat.

One of our Provinces, namely the Eastern Cape, has experienced the worst drought in human memory. Farmers in certain areas have no money to support themselves. They, and their livestock--that which is still alive--depend on aid (including water) Control Boards

(Potato Board/Maise Board/Wool Board, etc.) who, with their offerings blind the people even further to the fact that in times of artificial induced prosperity they are in total manipulative control of the people's lives.

Oh yes, there is very much a section of the S. African population who can afford to buy the Journals at whatever price, but sadly they are mostly the ones who will not be interested in Truth--many of them are in Government, or in power and greed waiting to take over Government. A few years back our Min. of Finance, Mr. Barend du Plessis warned that, because of inflation, the housewife simply had to tighten her belt and forget all luxuries, while during that very same month he took delivery of a new Mercedes Benz (luxury model), paid for by the over-burdened taxpayers. When Mr. Mandela was released he was gifted a new, luxury model, Mercedes by the manufacturers....

Others, like the churches, held a "Bibliathon" earlier this year and collected millions to print Bibles for distribution among the populace. This big movement "for peace", however, is blinded by ego which has no time for anybody who considers that the "Holy Book" may have deliberate error.

Then, of course, there are those who run the monopolies, especially the mining houses of which every single string is pulled by Khazars.

Finally, the biggest (and in many instances only) news agency and distributor of books, the Central News Agency (CNA), is Khazar owned and controlled. The Journals will not stand a chance of being distributed by them.

One would think that organizations like the Free Market Foundation would want to help. I worked for the Foundation... Will people who believe that life is in the first and

last instance no more and no less than a biological/chemical reaction in the brain, aid that which their minds cannot conceive of? Will people who are willing to belong to an organization (the Libertarian Movement), in which there are also people who believe that it is each individual's libertarian right, if he so chooses, to have sex with a child, providing the child consents--will they ever find freedom in any law but their own? Will people who preach "democracy" and "safe sex" instead of Republic and Responsibility ever repent?!

Oh, I'm sorry, the letter seemed to have run away with me, when all I wanted to do was sincerely thank you for responding to my previous letter... Karen, perhaps, as with all things, there is good reason for this. Perhaps it is a letter meant as much for Hatonn, Dharma, George, Desiree', and the rest of you working to get the WORD out.

I cannot even begin to tell you about much that really is happening in this country of ours--if I, who am a nobody knows this much, how much does the ones in the knowing know?! All I can say is that I speak from experience. First I petitioned for civil rights for all, and I was labeled a rebel and liberal. Then I petitioned for my rights not to be taken away in the process of Government dictating to others what, where and how their rights might be, and I was labeled a racist... I grew up in a household where the seeds of Truth were planted in my late teens, only I never recognized them for what they were. I thought my father was a fanatic, but still I read the books he gave me and they opened my mind to search and search... I worked for a Khazar, who is not part of the elite, and who showed me that I should love my father for bringing me into this world even when my world caved in at the age of twenty odd when the book "Super Afrikaner" was published and my father's name appeared in

it... Yet, another Khazar, whose family considers themselves part of the elite--encouraged me to break the Law's of God which I had not already broken...

With my heart in pieces, my judgement impaired, I became the useful and unwitting decoy for an outright criminal in the S. African 'Information Scandal' and were it not for the grace of God (which I knew not then), through a friend who was a State Attorney, the S.A. Secret Police had every intention of using my innocence (unbeknownst to me) to accomplish their tasks...

Very much later, about six years ago, I found myself part of the media committee of a bunch of nobodies who had the courage to stand up against a Government department which, with the callous stroke of a pen, wanted to sign away our lives. We made so much noise, persistently, that our entire country knew about us--and other groups of people started to align themselves publicly where they previously had only apathy for their own rights being signed away. Public pressure forced Government to postpone decisions indefinitely. Let that give everyone courage--if it could work in a country where there is no Bill of Rights, how much easier would voices count in a country which still (albeit just) stands under that liberty? In the process one also discovers where, and how (through a hundred and one front organizations), vested interests manipulate legislation to fill their own pockets.

I know Hatonn keeps telling the American people that they are the WORLD'S LAST HOPE FOR FREEDOM. PLEASE TELL THE AMERICAN PEOPLE WE KNOW THAT TOO! IF ONLY THEY DARE STAND UP FOR THEIR GOD GIVEN RIGHTS, THEY WILL FIND SUPPORT ACROSS THE WORLD FROM PEOPLE LIKE US, WHOSE VERY DIGNITY THE NEW OR-

DER IS NOW ROBBING FROM US. I KNOW, BECAUSE MY HUSBAND (A CAMBRIDGE GRADUATE), WAS ALSO RETRENCHED FROM HIS JOB LAST YEAR, YET WITH EFFORT AND FAITH WE'VE NEVER LACKED.

I am not alone, the ones who should really be writing this are too busy helping others or spreading Truth--often risking their very lives--bringing the message of hope to both black and white, and it seems, hardly surprisingly so, that the black people who are exposed to Truth's hope are often more open to its seeds than the cocooned white man. Therefore, also tell the American people not to believe all that is shown them about South Africa in their media. What they can believe is that the real tragedy, hunger and suffering in Africa, is not something they want to wish upon their enemy--let alone their neighbour--but if they don't wake up it **WILL SURELY VISIT THEM AND THEIR CHILDREN NEXT.**

In South Africa there are people who paid with their lives because they were brave enough to write books in which they took the trouble to look up the dictionary meaning of "International/internationalism", and also in print talked about the true Judeans. Unfortunately they, or their work, were hardly known.

There are still South Africans left who are brave enough to spread the whole Truth, but this time, as it comes from the "horse's mouth". Please remember us in your prayers--we need that protection, strength and love... We need the means to bring the word to those (across our sub-continent), who can hardly afford food. Ask with us that God would provide and direct us; that we will not fail to see how and where we can serve as the part of the body which he intends us to serve as.

I look out of my window as I wonder what I can send you all who are working so diligently for Creation God. Indigenous trees are joyously giving away the secret whereabouts of an unseen breeze; a turtle dove and a sunbird are singing their songs; the sun is shining even while it is night on your side of the world... And I know that we are all gifted beyond ever really needing to give or receive from another who stands within that Gift, if we but only stay in the knowing of it. With Love, A.

P.S. Something for "Dharma" and Hatonn. I was given some unexpected work on another person's manuscript which is to be published in the U.S. next year. (How wonderful, God already provided the first few rands to spread truth!) In the book he mentions that the Nigerian tribe, the Yoruba, has a God called ESU. From what I could gather the features of their God do not resemble an African's but rather that of a Semite (i.e., either wood carvings or metal statues, I'm not sure).

(I delete personal information from the following but I wish to share the section on economy and possibilities. The portion missing regards the advantages of investing/borrowing against gold. This section was addressed to George--I will begin quoting at non-personal juncture.)property to buy gold--interest rates are +/- 20%! With income totally unassured there is often barely enough to pay necessities, and one stands a real chance of even losing the property if due payments are not made on time. Many people have already lost their properties in this way.has some pension fund which will pay out around R54,000 after his 54th birthday (a couple of years away). If he draws that now the Government will take +/- 45% in tax and the Administrators will take between 6%-10%... Earlier this yearalmost forced to draw the money to pay off a house bond.

...kept on hoping (seemingly against all odds and with doubt), that things would hold for another two years... ...want to do something to keep everything together as best we can, and we know that we will have to do that if we want to be spiritually strong enough to work all-out for Truth.

There are so many options--so many decisions to make. Does one apply the money to secure the property? Does one apply it to spread Truth? Do we lapse another insurance that we may have (car/home/etc., and one or two policies), which will release more monthly income to apply towards ...the WORD? Do we have to build shelters in S.A. too? Where? ...All this seems to be telling me is that we have to listen more carefully to the still voice within! However, we're willing to take whatever advice that may come from people who perhaps hear their own still voice much louder than we hear ours. Any suggestions? Love again.

[Annamie and Mike Gardner: P.O. Box 68871, Bryanston 2021, Rep. South Africa. Tel. (011)659-1278. Please, if you will, acknowledge these workers. There are many, but the way is indeed harder for many than for you ones. Please accept their "experience" as your lesson and do not allow this enslavement to come upon civilization.]

They are reprinting *EXPRESSES* in tiny format to allow savings in costs--so tiny, friends, that it actually needs a magnifying glass to read. But ones are starved for Truth and they are willing to do this in order to have Truth. AS AMERICA GOES--SO GOES THE WORLD! Allow these ones, George, to know we will give them any assistance we have which helps--even to sending discs and directly reprint right off the original, without covers, etc. Work it out--God's people are the ones

NOT in the high places and to whom God has promised the WORD.

I have another letter from New Zealand, portions of which I will share--blessed Americans, look and see that which is hidden from you--on your shoulders rests freedom of a planet or enslavement and destruction! The time is at hand for action in Truth. GOD WILL LEAD YOU BUT HE WILL NOT DO IT FOR YOU! HE WILL POINT THE WAY AND HELP DISCERN THE CHOICES AND OFFER INSTRUCTIONS AND KNOWLEDGE--HE WILL GO WITH YOU--NOT FOR YOU.

We are honored and humbly appreciative for that which will be coming within our team most soon. There will be options for information and presentation of that which IS as uncovered--cover-up, and we will be able to turn more to this type of information--there will be huge quantities of inquiries as "Pleiades Connections" and Universal order and unfoldment reaches eyes and ears--and therein lies total necessity to respond for it is the very source and foundation of MAN and his connection to God--along with instructions and information regarding immortality and that which is available unto you.

PLAGIARIZATION OF LETTER TO de KLERK, S. AFRICA

Since it was given originally by myself, I suppose we shall allow full benediction upon my beautiful Brother! You see, we have a wondrous community at work on this side also.

July 23, 1991 (de-Klerk)

Dear Sir,

In the name and love of All Mighty God--who you so dishonour: it is hereby made known to you, that which was told to you under the will and testimony of

God has by your hand befallen upon this beloved land of South Africa. May God forgive that which you have knowingly done for evil beyond your wildest imagining now stalks this land. By not heeding those who gave, and give you Truth, you have signed the death warrant of the children of Africa... For you allowed your ego of the position you falsely acquired, the propaganda of your masters, to go to your head--and you heard not the "still small voice" within above the clamour of the crowd.

May heaven and all her hosts, of which I am a part, now be heard? I think not, as you try to bluff your way through the days ahead as those of the Illuminati, of whom I warned, find it expedient to drop you, you having now fulfilled your purpose and use to them.

In the falseness of their proclamation of a desire for world peace, will the aftermath of the coming months result in a terror so horrible upon this and other lands--and be termed: "The One, or New World Order"--which in Truth is neither more nor less than the rule of Lucifer--the antithesis of God--the anti-Christ!!

So-be-it, for man perverted by a million shades of interpretations of the Will of God as set forth by God and deliberately tampered with by Satan--no longer knows his Maker, but worships idols in his (man) image and likeness instead!!

So-be-it: for when the leaders of the nation, be they those of politics or religion, perceives money better spent upon a so-called Holy Book (as already stated, badly tampered with), whilst the children starve for food, then must that nation, like the Pharisees of old, fall? For there is no longer morality, logic nor compassion in the sight of God, but a bungling mass of idiots attempting to buy their way into heaven!!!

So-be-it: for then those who govern a nation feather their loins with gold, and openly kill (starve), and steal (tax out of sight), and sell their nation into the arms of the awaiting Illuminati by usurious means, whilst the people remain with no shelter, that is the time to remember "Jesus'" (Emanuel) example as He overturned the tables of the Money Lenders!

So-be-it: For when those responsible sell onto their people sport and immoral entertainment for propaganda purposes for their masters--the Illuminati and the anti-Christ--in order to hypnotize their Nation asleep to the dangers confronting them, then surely a nation will fall as night follows day!!

So-be-it: For when thieves and robbers are turned loose upon a people, anarchy must follow!!

So-be-it: for when democracy is sold to a nation in the name of justice and government--when in fact it benefits but a few--rule by demons will become the order of the day!!

So-be-it: for unless this Nation awakes from the demonic spell so placed upon it--oft times in the name of a god, that is not GOD, and the Christianity--as far removed from all that Christ taught as the furthest star, is a certain prescription for, and the very fulfillment of, all end times prophecy!!

In the name and love of All Mighty God, I declare this and more to be the full and horrendous truth come upon you lest you the people of this Nation awaken to these facts which surround you in a kaleidoscope.

Awake, my friends, to the illogic of all that enslaves you, rendering your lives less meaningful by the day--nay, hour.

Do you with honesty believe as you are taught by these minions of evil that your material gain will benefit you in your final hour over and above knowledge of the meaning and purpose for which you were created? In fact, what makes you accept the teaching that another in the eyes of God can shoulder individual responsibility for your lives? Yes, it is this perverted factor/manipulation of the truth brought and demonstrated by Christ which alone is responsible for the direction many a sincere but thoroughly undiscerning soul has taken, leading to the current plight of Man as a whole. And, as just stated, this is merely the tip of the iceberg in the arsenal by which Lucifer has gained control over you... For, if each and every man upon this planet assumed total responsibility for self and his every action--as did He who lived amongst you, would you dare with impunity to take advantage of, or harm another?

"You"--as underlined above were there my friend, when one time or another He has walked amongst you in very essence and in the flesh. Countless opportunities, in Love, this Great Christ Spirit gave you to learn the Truth and Way of God... On countless times have you in your complacency allowed another to limit and dogmatize this Truth, lead you astray, and rob you of your heritage and unity with your Father--GOD!

Yes, my friends, I speak of matters forbidden by Satan for your conscious understanding: reincarnation upon this placement of you--your soul... For do you with honesty believe your Father is so uncaring as to condemn in judgement without a second, or seventy times seven chances to set your record to right? Yet you have allowed Lucifer and his offshoot, Satan, to prevail over you with his graduated level of evil to deceive you.

This, my friends, is the trump card of the so-called Illuminati--they know the absolute truth of the soul's return. They therefore know with an equal certainty that the long-term strategy they set in motion generations gone by to wrest this jewel of a planet, and all that dwell hereon, from God will reap tangible rewards in this lifetime, indeed, so vast their numbers now incarnate--so evil their ways of final thrust for takeover, that it is with wonder and devastating sadness that we look down upon you, and see you fall into the trap of which you have been warned from the earliest of days.

So-be-it: for free will to choose was given you, and it is not ours to step in and save you, but to give of our knowledge in final warning of what is upon you, and entreat you to mend your ways.

Thus do I in Love and service for this Nation of South Africa, in the Holy name of God who sent me to make the Absolute Truth of your rapidly declining position known.

I am who I am,

Omegon in service of God, elder brother of Man and one with the Universe unending.

To you who ask if "this" be the only place where the Word is coming forth--your answer! May the Light be given to shine in the dark corridors of all the nations. Amen.

CONSTITUTIONAL FREEDOM "KIT"

This "kit" is for groups or individuals who want to do something and get focused about saving our United States Constitution. This package has very specific information which will assist in action oriented agendas. Topics covered in the package are: the Liberty Amendment, the Flag Burning

Amendment, Anti-Crime Bill, Executive Orders, Gun control, Internal Revenue Service, the Federal Reserve Board, the holding of a Constitutional Convention. IF YOU ARE CONCERNED ABOUT WHAT IS HAPPENING TO YOUR COUNTRY...IF THE WORDS NEW WORLD ORDER SENDS A CHILL THROUGH YOU...THEN THIS KIT IS FOR YOU! Recommended supplemental reading: RAPE OF THE CONSTITUTION; THE DEATH OF FREEDOM, also available through America West. The Constitution Package is \$12 plus shipping. THE PACKAGE WITH THE BOOK IS \$20 PLUS SHIPPING.

NEWSLETTER/SEMINARS WITH GEORGE AND DESIREE' GREEN

**AUG. 14, 4:00 PM GLOBAL
SCIENCES CONGRESS**

Holiday Inn I-70 East (exit 284)
Denver, CO. 1-800-Holiday or 1-303-371-9494

THE PHOENIX JOURNALS

Sipapu Odyssey
And They Called His Name Immanuel, I Am Sananda
Space-Gate
Spiral To Economic Disaster
From Here To Armageddon
Survival Is Only Ten Feet From Hell
The Rainbow Masters
AIDS, The Last Great Plague
Satan's Drummers
Privacy In a Fishbowl
Cry of The Phoenix
Crucifixion of The Phoenix
Skeletons In The Closet
R.R.P.P.*
*Rape, Ravage, Pillage and Plunder of the Phoenix
Rape of The Constitution
You Can Slay The Dragon
The Naked Phoenix
Blood And Ashes
Firestorm In Babylon

The Mossad Connection
Creation, The Sacred Universe
Pleiades Connection, Return Of
The Phoenix Vol. I
Burnt Offerings and Bloodstained Sands
Shrouds Of The Seventh Seal
The Bitter Communion
Counterfeit Blessings
The Phoenix Operator-Owner Manual
Operation Shanstorm
End of the Masquerade
Matter Anti-Matter
Let There Be LIGHT Pleiades Connection Vol. II
I And My Father Pleiades Connection Vol. III
Murder By Atomic Suicide Pleiades Connection Vol. IV
Phone Home E.T. Pleiades Connection Vol. V
The Phoenix Express Vol's I & II (\$15)
The Phoenix Express Vol's III & IV (\$15)
The Phoenix Express Vol's V & VI (\$15)

The price is \$10 per JOURNAL, (EXCEPTING EX-PRESS) 10% discount on orders of 4 or more. California residents add 7.25% sales tax. Add shipping, UPS \$3.25 and \$1.00 each additional or U.S. Mail \$2.50 for first title and \$1.00 each additional. Write for Quantity Discount.

Available from America West or your Local Distributor.

EXPRESS: U.S. is \$20 per 13 ISSUES, \$40 for 26, \$75 for 52, Canada 13 issues \$22, 26--\$44, 52--\$80, foreign 13--\$30, 26--\$60 52--\$110 (including back issues for current Volume).

Send orders and Payments to: America West Distributors, P.O. Box 986, Tehachapi, CA. 93581.

For credit card orders or book catalog and sample newsletter call 1-800-729-4131. For personal inquiries or other purposes, please call 1/805-822-9655.



PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS

A bulletin commenting on appropriate current news events, clarification of portions of the Journals and answers of a general nature to questions not found in the existing Journals.

PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS is published by America West Publishers, Inc. P.O. BOX 986 Tehachapi, CA. 93581. Subscription rate is \$20 per 13 issues or \$75 per 52 issues, First Class mailing. COPYRIGHT 1991 by America West Publishers, Inc. All rights reserved. Reproduction of this copyrighted material for private non-profit use is expressly encouraged, for commercial purposes it is strictly forbidden.

AUGUST 1991 VOLUME XV NUMBER 5

**8/7/91 GERMAIN
WEDNESDAY**

Germain present in the Mighty I AM, in the three-fold flame of transmutation. I would ask that this response be allowed the sharing after permission is granted, of course. Names can be deleted or changed according to requests. I do not, however, see need for such for the inquiry comes from a humble and beseeching heart and all of you who receive this are asking the self-same questions. To save writing time for my scribe, please make a copy of the letter and return with the document. The letter can be shared or not, according to Penny's wishes.

I am going to respond in an order out of sequence with the petition for I want to point out several things not contained in the message and most likely already made clear in your mind. I respond to the petition--not to this keyboard. If Penny had been able, at the meeting in which we spoke of these things, to ask more response from me--I would not write in this manner at all. I do, however, welcome the opportunity to reply to confusing quandaries regarding the path home. Actually, Penny is only distressed because it was necessary for her to sit and pen the "problem" which caused lack of rest--we cannot leave you without utilizing tools given for "problem solution". It is necessary that you who will guide and teach--insist

that your students utilize the tools presented and in that, you can be allowed to do no less.

Every step of EVERY JOURNEY needed to this point, to be exactly as it has been. You may not allow yourself to look upon ANY EXPERIENCE as unnecessary, and NEVER as "WRONG".

Let us clear away a misconception before progressing for in taking a thing out of context or without benefit of full input--you cannot discern meaning of statements. I must re-state a very, very important FACT. This "team" is NOT A MEETING PLACE FOR THOSE JUST SEEKING THEIR PATHWAY--YOU ONES ARE THE ONES WHO WILL SEE THIS CYCLE THROUGH--YOU AND YOUR OFFSPRING. THIS IS NOT A SEMINAR COURSE WHICH WILL POOF, AND PASS AWAY--THIS IS PARTICIPATION IN WHICH YOU GLEAN THE GOOD, BAD, EVIL AND PERFECTION--SORT IT AND DISCARD THAT WHICH IS NO LONGER USEFUL--NEVER DO YOU DISCARD THAT WHICH IS TRUTH AND GUIDANCE.

My statement regarding "The Course in Miracles" was a direct reply to Desiree's question. Desiree has grown into receiving and writing for the Master Teacher who gave forth the course in the first place--it is NOT kindergarten

study for ones coming into factual truth on the path--it is NOT THAT FROM WHICH DESIREE WOULD GLEAN FURTHER KNOWLEDGE. I will not, nor will Hatonn or any other speaker to this group, waste time by treating you as THE kindergarten child. If new ones join the group--they will have to catch up their past lessons from the JOURNALS and the work already given for we must move and we cannot get stalled out with each visitor who wants to catch up without any effort nor study.

Some of you are far more advanced than you realize and the setting will seem immediately appropriate. But you will have missed the sessions in which you are told these specific things. You will have missed the sessions wherein Hatonn says to the guests, "...you are welcome to sit with us but do not expect to understand it all for that is for you to 'catch-up';, our only purpose is in WORK and bringing forth the WORD and attending a 'remnant'. We do not have catch-up sessions as such for that was all covered in prior material as we trained our scribe. We have no meetings for entertainment or 'personal' growth as such except as to allow our team to come into unity enough to function well. The elders then must assist the newcomers until the materials are absorbed and understood."

This is why, Penny, I won't an-

swer some of your inquiries in this printed format, for some is your own personal and precious understanding and this scribe has no business being the conduit--to one with whom I already commune constantly. This is your confusion, precious, not in communication--only in working intent. Each group serves a greatly different purpose in the tapestry and each ONE serves a differing portion within each "group". For instance, what might have been a focal point of service for you, personally, in another setting will be changed by the circumstances. You, for instance, are expecting a most important child--you will be protected from overload and as much stress as is possible in this time of chaos--that the child might have every opportunity to grow in Truth and into its own service.

You would not have made this transition to this placement had I not pushed and shoved--it is only the full understanding of WHY and HOW that concerns you--that perchance you erred. Errors in perception are based upon fear of making another error similar to ones in which lessons should have been learned in the first one. But you cannot turn off God--for the timing of a prior action may be all that is lacking--or, in this instance: "Will you hear the voice reaching out behind the barrier of human consciousness?"

Now, please understand another thing--the I AM Activity of which you speak--is valid, it was MY voice--UNTIL men decided to turn it into an organization run by MAN. Does this make the teachings untrue? Nay, it only shows that Man in his consciousness is ALWAYS touched by the physical, the largest of which is ego, and structure is introduced according to opinion or vote or perception (opinion), etc. It becomes of the "physical", no more and no less.

Let us deal for just a moment with

Ascension. If ones are not most careful and especially after a generation or two passes--things are misinterpreted. For instance, yes, I can, did and do ascend and descend. Exactly what does that mean? It means that I know the LAWS OF THE UNIVERSAL WORKINGS AND CAN USE THEM--NO MORE AND NO LESS. Were I not a Godly person I could still use them and that is what "magic" is. It seems very important to the physical being to take that old worn out body with you to "somewhere out there". That is the very LAST thing one of Truth in KNOWING would take with him. So, the very teaching of bodily Ascension is in error for the masses for that which is meant and that which is received are totally in opposition. The only reason that the Christos, for instance, would appear in a physical image is solely for recognition to those who would not be advanced enough to simply recognize the energy. If they cannot accept the energy--no amount of physical appearance would work anyway. Let me example--say, I write here at this keyboard--DO YOU KNOW THAT I AM NOT DHARMA, HAVING FOUND IT SUITABLE TO APPEAR AS SHE? WHAT ABOUT GEORGE GREEN? OBERLI--RUSSELL? What you MUST learn to KNOW is that, in fact, I very often do exactly that for--in the whole of it--all is ONE!

"Oh," you might say, "but you cannot be George for he speaks an error from time to time!" So?? If I present in human physical format--I am what I AM!

Now you may be able to better see that which I am outlaying right now in the JOURNALS--the TRUTH of what exactly is God and what is the Universe and HOW it works. We have to take every opportunity with you who are our closest working proximity and see if we can reach through to you after eons of false input. Do you

see, even if in error (as you might perceive it)--GOD IS PERFECTION. He needs not ascend, descend or wink at you. EVERYTHING YOU PERCEIVE AND JUDGE MUST BE JUDGED BY THE GUIDELINES OF THE LAWS GIVEN FORTH FOR YOUR DISCERNING. If you are nudged to do a thing--say, as you mention, to come to this location. Share, "sleep" on it in the presence of God with sincere petition for clarity, measure it against ALL the laws (not just the ones you like), see if the move is feasible, see if the location "feels" right, and you will not go astray. This requires great understanding of the Laws for self and not just tag along after a "speaker"--for THAT is very often the testing lesson--"Will you just follow anyone or thing who proclaims to be of Truth?" I.e., suppose I speak through Dharma and say, "Go to the highest point of the mountain and wait for me." Who will hop up and go and who will not be so foolish--just because she said it? It is up to her to clear her space and allow no darkness within--but she is NOT TO DO IT FOR YOU. Neither is she to tamper with our plan and testing for another in the room. She would come forth after making a statement like that and I promise you, that without measuring every action and word, she would discard the idea. You are expected to act instantly and, believe me, when the big moment of "instant" response is needed YOU WILL KNOW! UNTIL THEN YOU ARE EXPECTED TO STUDY AND DISCERN WITH EVERY FACET OF INFORMATION GIVEN UNTO YOU. Check every command against the listings of "clues" which have been given unto you and if it fails any ONE of them--look very cautiously indeed. Now, as to going to the highest mountain peak and waiting for me. Would I actually be apt to ask you to do that with nothing more than "because I said so?" NOT ON YOUR LITTLE PINKY! You

would be expected to know all that I have given you prior to that request and check it out within self to make sure it is correctly received. Dharma's mouth is not your command.

Let us leave that for a moment and consider "placement". All ones have preconceived notions of possible service and participation. Now, let us assume that you go to a place wherein I have no other speaker of prior placement. Then you will need to respond and do that which you are given. When you join a team which is already making movement in a direction and the Truth is apparent--you must await directions. It does not mean that you are even in error of the nudges--it means that you are beginning to receive and focus purpose. It is the scattering of energy in differing practices which must be avoided. I wish my own teachers to give forth that which I GIVE, not the tools of Silva Mind Control or Gil Boyne or Ted Oslanderburg. In this immediate instance, until I get the Truth into print (for this is THE working explanation of the Universe) not given forth before in its fullness for only now is this civilization of MAN even nearly capable of understanding, I ask that ones hold in patience and ongoing study of MY METHODS before we open up unto more confusion.

The reason I do not even like to speak of Silva Mind Control is exactly that--Mind Control. I understand what "they" tell you about it. But the facts are, the methods utilized for self-growth in communication with the God of Light is not the intent! It is the full intent--TO CONTROL--ANOTHER!! It is subtle in projection in layout to you unsuspecting ones but it is geared directly to the expansion of the "physical" and the focus becomes on the "physical" of the One involved playing directly into the intent of greed. This, too, however, does not mean that all within

the teachings are evil--but one must discern. You, perhaps, gained only GOOD from the experience--I promise you that that one expensive group of robbers has done damage beyond the counting to thousands of unsuspecting individuals.

Another very important point to you ones who, like Penny, say the following: "...I even question (now) my 'so called' contacts and experiences that I think that I have had in the past with YOU." GOOD! Question always! Does it mean that to question--negates? Because something not fully understood causes a bit of confusion--would you be here if you were in the absolute and total state of KNOWING? No, you would be as me, in the guiding. You see, you ones are the guides in this journey--as Hatonn said on the yesterday--you don't become etheric to be guides unto the lesser in comprehension. That is why the responsibility is, so great. I have my own guides in the form of the Sananda and of course, the Truth projection of our Creator who can only truly EXPRESS by thought and "guides". This IS the experience of manifestation. This, in fact, IS manifestation.

You accurately define me, Penny; I serve as "guide" and if I were in total perfection I would be the Source--I have not yet arrived at that level of total perfection in the voidance of ONENESS. I rather enjoy this role for I have still my experience in which to function before I become within the Creator and begin anew in another experience. You ones are my brothers with whom I have long served and I fully anticipate each new experience in the sharing with you as you grow into higher placement into unification ever moving toward Giving and becoming.

Why would you cling to that which was represented as ME in the I AM expression? Because you

found Truth within self for nothing that you had found prior in searching, was fulfilling. But, If you found total perfection in the I AM group, you would be in proximity and service to that group--not here. You are looking for the ME in the teachings--not the group as such. That means that you will put aside the physical manifestation of MY PRESENCE in the oneness WITH ME. That will not be located in any building, group or "another". How blessed are you, however, when you find the balance of another to walk with you and bear thine children and share journey.

Because you find this, does it mean you will act in perfection and pious "being". No--you will have human attributes for you are expressing in the human format--when you actually have the perfection of a Godly Master--you will experience in that manifestation suitable. It is the ability to discern the difference which is the lesson and measure of growth in readiness for the next experience.

Many times you of the physical will choose and ask in a guide such as myself, or Michael, or Little Eagle, or, or, or--because you, in your human limitations, feel more comfortable with a "lesser" being than the "top banana", or you "don't want to bother" the "top banana". But realize something, precious ones, if you did not feel that way--how could we "lesser" ones serve and win our own merit badges? My job is to cause you to rise above ME in your KNOWING and then we will just be beloved friends--inseparable one from the other and I will have fulfilled my task. You see, as long as man builds a temple unto me--I HAVE FAILED TO BRING TRUTH IN COMPREHENSION UNTO YOU! Of course it is hard in the physical to function other than physical--my next job is to prepare you with Truth and methods so that you who comprehend CAN MAKE THAT

TRANSITION. Many are ready and do not know it. Many are so primitive and new in growth that they will not know Truth from eons of experiences--that is their path--YOURS IS TO LEARN AS QUICKLY AS POSSIBLE THAT YOU MIGHT SHOW THE SEARCHING ONES, THE PROPER PATH. YOU are not the focus--YOU ARE THE CONDUIT IN SPECIFIC PLACEMENT FOR THE OVERALL TASK AT HAND IN THE CLOSING/-OPENING OF CYCLE. THIS CIVILIZATION HAS REACHED THE NEXT DOORWAY AND MUST PASS THROUGH OR GO BACK INTO DARK TIMES AND AWAIT EONS OF SEARCHING TO COME AGAIN TO THIS POINT. I, TOO, AM JUDGED ON MY ACTIONS AND THAT WHICH I CAN CAUSE YOU TO UNDERSTAND--THE FATHER BLOCKS SOME OF YOU FROM INSIGHT--TO ALLOW ME TO GIVE THESE EXACT LESSONS AND SEE THAT WHICH I NEED TO IMPROVE AND ENLARGE OR CAST OFF IN THE LESSONS. If I can get you bird-tribe winged ones into airworthiness and get YOU airborne--there is hope for the rest of the grounded fledglings.

You must understand that I have failed prior to now. My intent is to this time, succeed. If I had succeeded, there would be naught but I AM in the physical experience and you would all be so Godly we could just "kick back" and take a rest break. Esu Immanuel failed--that is why he attempts this time in His reaching for the state of Sananda. Will we succeed this time? God knows--it is not for us who are within the experience to know lest we fail to do our BEST. Our vision from this side is ALL-KNOWING, yes, but that only means that we KNOW how it ends, we are not given many more advantages than that ONE. Each move that we make depends upon the moves that YOU make and in

that, dear ones, is the challenge--we must get you comfortable with us so that you act according to our higher KNOWLEDGE. Who will you cling to? God? Physical? Most ones will snatch their own laundry in from the rain even if it be unworthy! Ponder it.

You concern over the unborn child. What IS--IS. If you remain as teacher for Truth--you will have done that which is expected of self. Worry and "what if" will not bear a shred of anything other than agony. The child is coming for a purpose and you are not given to know that purpose. If it returned to God this day--it is for purpose and you must accept that which IS in glory and appreciation that the Creator knows best and always serves ONLY that which gives you further growth and He will never give that which is heavier than you can bear. YOU have not insight enough in this veiled experience to know total purpose.

In your inquiry, Penny, which asks: "Dare I ask or know how much of you I really received?" You KNOW that one, child, so I shall not embarrass you by response.

You honor me, blessed friends, by being a part of our study and instruction with our other brethren gathered for this great service--well, beloved--no more than I am honored and privileged to again be allowed service with you ones. With all experiences of separation in aspect, we have recognition of our unity and the loneliness is great and the longing often agony in our desire to again be ONE. But THAT is the purpose of our service--that the fragments in experience be allowed insight which can only be made available through the physical outlay from higher source. If there were no higher state to attain--there would be no point in the journey. Salu.

Remember, friends, all that is this

moment is but a temporary thing. I want to say to you again in bringing to your attention this seemingly vital point, that as you give attention to the "Presence", as you give your Life energy back to Life to amplify and pour forth with greater power and intensity, you are giving attention to the Source of all that IS on Earth. When you give your attention to the human appearance world of its creation, you are giving attention to that which has only its limited power of the energy which it has drawn forth for the moment. It has no sustaining power. Therefore, you are not subject to the distress and limitations of the appearance world.

It is so important that you understand this and know that when you withdraw your attention from the appearance world of limitations and discord and give it back to the Presence of Life, the Mighty I AM, where it belongs--then the Presence through the Higher Mental Body will release through your world of action Its Infinite Power, Its Limitless Energy, Its Mighty, Directing Intelligence.

The United States, for instance, is the Chosen Place housing the chosen people--I did not say "race", "creed", "color"--I said people and place. It is from here and through you that the stand will be made and it is most critical that you ones hold unto this very understanding.

Up until this "Understanding" came forth, many of mankind were still living ninety percent of the suggestions of OTHERS about them--you still wish to do so. This is instead of their own selection of world of action, but they did not know better. Therefore, as you come to understand that and take your attention off the "appearance" world and give it back to the "Presence of Life", you will have the Perfection of Life, the Intelligence flowing in and through your body with so much greater volume

body with so much greater volume that you will be astonished at first to see that here, all through the centuries, has your own Life been flowing into your body. Not knowing that IT was the Individualized Focus of God and that you in the physical body are the outpost, you have not had this great Blessing that can and will come to you.

Therefore I say to you, any human being on the face of your earth Shan who is honest and sincere can prove this law to himself, and no one can prove IT wrong. Therefore, you have entered into a very different understanding than ever in your Life. All kinds of understanding have required faith. This does not require faith.

I say to you, friends, the trouble with mankind is in looking outside of themselves for the things that they need, for the adjustment of the conditions, and they will never find it there. *When you want correction of anything, you have to go to the Source of Life in order to have it permanently.* You might apply certain human understanding to yourself and feel temporary results, but you all know in all your strenuous effort for adjustment of conditions and for a greater release into your world of use, you have only had temporary results at most.

There have been a few individuals who have come into embodiment this time with gathered energy that has sustained them almost throughout their Life, but they find all of a sudden that energy is gone, is used up, because they did not know how to replenish it. Now today, in the Understanding of your "Great Presence", mankind needs more than ordinary energy.

The Messengers have proven to the World that They are able to call forth limitless energy; and more than five hundred thousand people see that and know that They do it. Therefore, that privilege is for ev-

ery one of mankind who will give the same earnest attention they have given to the Great Presence of Life, Creator, and let It pour Its Great Power, Intelligence, and Energy in greater volume through the physical form. Our purpose is to make it easier for you to contact that resource and utilize it. This will release through the humblest person a Light Ray to assist a person, place, or condition. But when it is in your own Life activity, your own Life Stream, it must come through your own intellect, your own feeling world, your own brain and body. That is why as you give attention to the Presence of Life you will find that this Stream of "Light" as our own diagrams will show--will intensify, causing the Light within your body to EXPAND, giving you the greatest freedom, the greatest joy, the greatest consciousness that you have touched the mainspring of Life which does release Its Infinite Power into action through your body and at your Call--through the projection of the Light Rays to whatever condition is required.

We have been speaking definitely about YOU individually. Now then, let me expand this Understanding into your city, into your Nation, into the World--because, Beloved Friends of America, understand definitely that mankind is living in the mental and feeling world. The physical body is but the shield or garment which they are wearing. Now when you understand this, that you are mental and feeling beings, then you know that all mankind are mental and feeling beings.

Therefore, as you project through these thoughts, there goes forth like a mighty, pulsating wave through and into the mental and feeling world of mankind; and its far-reaching power is beyond any human concept to understand. Its far-reaching power you cannot comprehend in the outer intellect, but We from the Octave of Light

see and know those vibrations going forth quite as well as you see the effects of your electricity here in the outer world, but with far greater power.

Now, notice the difference. You in the use of your electricity see the effects by your light and by your power. We see cause and effect both in action at the same time through the vibratory action that goes forth in the mental and feeling world of mankind and where We produce so-called "miracles" in the use of the Great Streams of Energy and Light Rays; yet it is all perfectly natural. As you see some of those things take place, which you later will, all of you will see that all that takes place--ever will, or ever has--is just your own Life, the Life of the Universe acting.

You must understand something else about self. You ones are so enjoying your newly relocated "game" that you are at present totally enjoying the projection of the negative aspects. You love disclosing the hidden and uncovering it as a pioneer in challenge. You love the excitement of the confirmations--even if it be in the form of a devastating earthquake or sonic blast. At this point the Mind is telling you to STOP THIS THING UPON YOU while your experience is enjoying every moment of the violence and evil projection--for you anticipate (WHEN YOU ARE READY TO DO SO) that you will simply stop it, turn it around and move into another experience! This is why we can linger and allow your experience in fullness for when the time is critical WE KNOW THAT WE SHALL BE GIVEN EXACTLY THAT WHICH WE NEED TO REVERSE THE PENDULUM. We, therefore, are only intent on facts and TRUTH becoming available so that when the game runs down and man is ready--he has available the tools with which to uplift his experience. Ours is not a mission of interference or force--

ours is to give forth the guidelines and the reminders to remember and to awaken the sleeping masses so that the next expression can come into being.

We have advantage when not bounded by the flesh limitations for I do not need think of self—even to how one of you will receive of Truth. I care not who dislikes that which I bring for it is that One's problem—not mine. I am not bounded by EGO, as are you, which locks me into ME-ness for I already HAVE ALL. I AM ALL! You have not yet remembered that you too, have those things.

Mankind will steadily and surely come into the Understanding. It is so decreed through God projection. We watch the tremendous activities taking place in the mental and feeling world of mankind, producing such effects, changing the feeling world of mankind and hundreds of people who have never touched this Understanding as of yet.

This is what I want you to understand. Then as you contact this WORK, you will understand why your Heart so readily accepts IT, where before—or without that—you would possibly have resisted through the old concepts which are purely human, and would have had some struggle within yourself to comprehend or to believe that these Great Truths were real. Today We find a great mass of people are only too glad to contact something that gives them peace and rest, then the power of achievement that everyone has craved—not only in this lifetime, but if you see the memory of all that has been, you will find you have craved the same thing always, because it is the Power of Life.

Life wants to assert itself, but the human qualification has prevented it doing it. Today you discontinue allowing the human feelings to re-

qualify the energy; then it flows forth naturally in perhaps twenty times greater volume. But when you call with dynamic energy, you increase that to forty or sixty times what the natural flow of Life would be in and through your physical body. You see, it is not the speaking of affirmations and decrees which is the intent—it is the desire for the fulfillment of the affirmation which is important. Then with each repetition, you see, whether within or aloud, the intent is compounded. It has nothing to do with WORDS—it has to do with soul intent and desire. But what often happens with ones coming into contact—they begin to believe it is the repetition of simple phrases and they in fact, mean little. The man without tongue will be heard as quickly as the one who shouts.

You can, therefore, see how much greater, how much more powerful will be the results that you can have—not only that you have sought, but a thousand things, ten thousand things that you never dreamed possible in your Life will begin to find action in a perfectly natural process.

Therefore, in this great encouragement that I endeavor to give, and I do give because I know how to "charge" IT into the mental and feeling world of My listeners everywhere, you will find, beloved friends, a change taking place this very minute in your Life. Please be kind enough to accept it and, in your feeling of acceptance, allow Me to do for you that which I have sought to do for more than two hundred years for the people of America—let us have UNDERSTANDING.

In this acceptance, which has been and remains—my desire to bring Happiness and Freedom. You are a blessed people—a blessed nation and through you the Light can be rekindled, for those in other placements are but YOU in another

place. As you feel the change in your own feeling world and within your own attitude; you will feel that peace and harmony which enables you to hold self-control sufficiently to allow a greater power of Life and ITS great volume to flow forth into your world of action, therefore producing the results you have long sought and wished for.

This is all very practical. But, mankind, I ask you today to watch your feeling world, to watch your thought, to watch your spoken word; for if you speak vicious, discordant words into the atmosphere, you charge your own feeling world with that viciousness and discord and it stays right around your physical body. And one day you will have to reap all that you have sent out. When failure enters into your Life—ill health, and all the conditions that come through that discord—remember there is no person to blame but self. The intelligence within mankind knows better; but the human accumulation impels mankind, and they think that they can put forth all kinds of viciousness and not reap the results. That is a great mistake of mankind through the centuries, and that accounts for the limitations in the World this day; but this is being rapidly dissolved and consumed today as well. It is only that it is not given for you to visualize.

The great mass of mankind believes that God would do all things FOR them without human self-control. Well, they just find that it is not done; otherwise, mankind would be perfect! The fact is that mankind have prayed and prayed throughout the centuries, which is a very wonderful thing; but it has not produced the results they claimed they wanted. Therefore, something is missing. I say to you; the missing link, so to speak, has been your Call to the Great Presence of Life which WE have come to know, and by which WE as higher energy forms—who are

just as REAL as you are, in fact more so--have set ourselves free from all human limitations which you experience.

You are not herein dealing with something hazy or indefinite or a human concept. You are dealing with the Truth of Life in the Words I am speaking unto you, because We have proven by Our Freedom from human limitations, and having made the "Ascension", that We are Beings wholly Free from your limitations of the human octave; yet We can move in Tangible Bodies among you the same as you do, and quite as tangible.

The outer world has not seen this yet, and I say to you that you are going to see it. And to use your expression, "I don't mean 'maybe'." Therefore, beloved ones, the world of mankind is going forth into its new Freedom. I say that with Authority! Only a few years past, there was considerable question in my own Mind regarding whether or not mankind was going to give sufficient response even with all that had been accomplished through individuals, because the need of still more and more was and is so great. I mean by that, I cannot and am not given, to tell even in My unlimited state--just what the human qualities of mankind are going to do until they come to a certain point of the Expansion of the Light within them. Then I can begin to formulate more and more a definite idea of the dependability of that Light; for as you must understand, We have nothing whatever to do with it nor are We concerned with the human qualities. We know that those human qualities are undependable--but when We see the Expansion of the Light within the individual, then We know that Light is dependable. You do not see that from the human sense, but We see it as clearly from the Higher Octaves as you see your physical self.

Therefore, in presenting to you these simple Truths today, you will see how it is easy for you to take hold of and apply them. *We never intrude anything upon anyone, but We offer as a free gift of Love to mankind, this Mighty Truth of Life.* Those who care to, can study and apply it with definite, mechanical results. Therefore, beloved friends, it is for you to choose. We offer it in so great a Love and Kindness, but We would not intrude anything you do not want.

And so, we ask you to choose whether you want to come in and expand this great Law of Life that We know is your absolute freedom in every way, financially and in all ways, or whether you shall go on in your preconceived ideas and live in your limitations. Now that is quite your choice. We will not say to you what you shall do, but We are beings who have set ourselves free by this identical application. Therefore we know it produces exact results according to the intensity with which you apply it, but it won't apply ITSELF. Let me repeat again: *This Law does not apply itself, and neither is God going to do anything FOR you that you do not make your effort through your Call to the Presence of Life, God, the Source, to do FOR YOURSELF.*

Harken up now: *I LOVE THE CHRIST MORE THAN ALL OF HUMANITY PUT TOGETHER. BUT WHEN YOU BELIEVE OR ANYONE TELLS YOU THAT "JESUS" IS GOING TO SAVE YOU REGARDLESS OF YOUR OWN CALL OR EFFORT, THEN YOU HAVE MADE A GROSS MISTAKE! Mankind who expect Jesus to save them and who put forth the great viciousness which they do, will find their qualification is more powerful than their Call to "Jesus".*

On the other hand, mankind, behold: *Beings who are as Perfect as*

Immanuel "Jesus" and the other Great Ones do not come into the atmosphere of people who are in-harmonious. They cannot do it. They will not do it. Therefore, in order to have the blessing of these Great Ones, Immanuel the Christ included, you must harmonize yourself and be humble before these Great Ones. Arrogance closes the door of every human being who expresses it. Therefore, humbleness to the Great Beings of Light and positiveness toward discordant human conditions is the imperative need for all mankind. I say to you, beloved ones, when you understand your Source of Life and realize that your Call to IT is the release and your Freedom even unto your Ascension, then you will see how great a blessing I have brought to you in the simplicity of this understanding.

There is no power in this Universe but the power of Light, and if the Messengers and chelas (students) are "idolatrous" in calling forth the Power of Light, then let us be more so. For I tell you, there is no power that mankind can use but the Power of Light, which contains ALL energy, ALL intelligence, ALL Power of Action!

Therefore in leaving this dissertation I will leave you with a final thought. In calling forth these Mighty Light Rays into your own body, into your world of action by the projection of Light Rays through your Higher Mental Body or by it, then you are complying, you are fulfilling the Great Law of Life in every detail. Once you understand that, you will see how quickly, how readily and naturally you can set yourself free into all that your Heart has desired.

You do not realize how in every intense desire for good and perfection that is acting from within you, *outside of you is acting an opposing force.* Let me assure you that you have that same opposing force

with your human body. You have your intellect, which is the action of information gathered from the outer world, and you have your Heart sending forth its vibration, which is the Activity of the Presence of all Life and every one of you knows that sometimes you have had the argument going on from within yourself. That was your intellect and your Heart. And the intellect, having gathered the substance of the outer world, most often overrules the power of the action of the Heart or the intelligence released there, because the Power of Light will not oppose all this or override the human Free Will.

Now understand this: You call in prayer to God and then constantly annul it by discord and viciousness in the feeling. You see how and why you have not had the results from your prayers! Prayer has a certain quality, but it is a supplication. A decree is the acknowledgment of the Power of God acting in YOU--as different as daylight and darkness. To know what you are doing and do it, is the Power of Life and the fulfillment of Its action. To supplicate MEANS THAT YOU DO NOT KNOW WHAT YOUR ARE DOING!

Therefore I say to you in reminding of a scripture of worthy note: *"Decree a thing and it shall be done unto you; Call unto Me and I will answer you."* **MAY YOU EVER WALK IN LIGHT IN COMMUNION THAT YOUR WAY BE MADE CLEAR. ADONAI.**

I apologize for the long sitting. Know that it is critical indeed that you ones be given this input for the journey is confusing at times and you must learn to hold only to the Light with the tunnel vision set forth by the Laws. In all other manner of experience--be wrapped in freedom. But, if you always utilize the guiding lines drawn upon the mapway--you shall not

err.

I AM -- GERMAIN

PHONE HOME, E.T.

REACH OUT AND TOUCH
SOMEONE-LIKE GOD!
PLEIADES CONNECTION
VOL. V

Violinio Germain, & Gyeorgos
Ceres Hatonn/Aton

Germain stresses to us the importance of true meditation and gives excellent "how to" instruction to accomplish it and how to use it to control our lives. It is the most important of all the functions of human life which advances progress.

When you accomplish true meditation you are communicating directly with God for the purpose of knowingly working with Him.

Two tapes are included with this book because written word instructions usually are not sufficient in helping you to accomplish the meditative state.

We are given the TRUE definition of love and prayer (not at all what most of us consider them to be) and the importance of understanding the true definitions so that we can improve our daily lives with this knowledge.

We are told what hypnosis is and best of all how to use self hypnosis for our benefit.

Man on Earth is transitioning into the Cosmic Age and to assist us some knowledge never before given to Earth man is being brought forth through these JOURNALS.

There are many other topics covered to assist us in our journey into the LIGHT.

NEWSLETTER/SEMINARS
WITH GEORGE AND
DESIREE GREEN

AUG. 14, 4:00 PM GLOBAL
SCIENCES CONGRESS

Holiday Inn I-70 East (exit 284)
Denver, CO. 1-800-Holiday or 1-303-371-9494

SOME OF THE PHOENIX
JOURNALS

End of the Masquerade
Matter Anti-Matter
Let There Be LIGHT Pleiades
Connection Vol. II
I And My Father Pleiades Connection Vol. III
Murder By Atomic Suicide
Pleiades Connection Vol. IV
Phone Home E.T. Pleiades Connection Vol. V
The Phoenix Express Vol's V & VI (\$15)

The price is \$10 per JOURNAL, (EXCEPTING EX-PRESS) 10% discount on orders of 4 or more. California residents add 7.25% sales tax. Add shipping, UPS \$3.25 and \$1.00 each additional or U.S. Mail \$2.50 for first title and \$1.00 each additional. Write for Quantity Discount.

Available from America West or your Local Distributor.

EXPRESS: U.S. is \$20 per 13 ISSUES, \$40 for 26, \$75 for 52, Canada 13 issues \$22, 26--\$44, 52--\$80, foreign 13--\$30, 26--\$60 52--\$110 (including back issues for current Volume).

Send orders and Payments to: America West Distributors, P.O. Box 986, Tehachapi, CA. 93581.

For credit card orders or book catalog and sample newsletter call 1-800-729-4131. For personal inquiries or other purposes, please call 1/805-822-9655.



PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS

A bulletin commenting on appropriate current news events, clarification of portions of the Journals and answers of a general nature to questions not found in the existing Journals.

PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS is published by America West Publishers, Inc. P.O. BOX 986 Tehachapi, CA. 93581. Subscription rate is \$20 per 13 issues or \$75 per 52 issues, First Class mailing. COPYRIGHT 1991 by America West Publishers, Inc. All rights reserved. Reproduction of this copyrighted material for private non-profit use is expressly encouraged, for commercial purposes it is strictly forbidden.

AUGUST 1991 VOLUME XV NUMBER 7

**8/11/91 #2 HATONN
SUNDAY**

DISTRACTORS

As we sit to pen this day, the air is heavy with bombardment as governments struggle for control against the awakening tide. There **MUST** be distractions, do you see? The distractions, further, must be massive and terrible to pull your attention from that which they are planning for you in the blackmailed halls of congress and the administration. You are to that time of year again, as with the last, when budgets are set and rules are laid and power is bought and sold among the Elite of the power brokers. What do they plan? Yes, I can tell you and if I do so, perhaps you will see to it that it does not happen. If a thing we tell you does not happen, you seem to think it is because **WE** err and you set your disbelief system into motion. So I can only--again--tell you what they **PLAN** and if we scatter the plans about, perhaps it will dissuade them from the drastic disaster they have in mind. You are not, by a long way, free of the absolute plan of a nuclear war--staged by your nation. Only the "time" is fre-

quently changed to effort to outsmart us so that we do not spoil the surprise. Well, it so happens that we are only a portion of their problem.

There are now ears and eyes in the woodwork of the councils of horror-mongers and you will be getting this very information from some high level news releases, so if you want to start holding your breath now--please do so.

Just as it was planned to atomic bomb Russia on September 17, 1982--the date itself, has become a point around which targets are planned. It is a good time of the year (when the world is moving into fall and winter in the major industrial continents and when Earth changes are already prevalent as well as a time of governmental fiscal year-ends and pressured time limitations on Congressmen, etc.).

You have your government with several major choices and the ultimate of all three. War of massive scale, economic collapse and/or major "natural" disasters. As of this day and date the plans are to trigger the southern San Andreas Fault on

September 17, 1991--38 days from now. How is it that I will give you this specific date? Because it means nothing if plans are changed--I said, "It is planned to trigger the San Andreas Fault and produce a **MAJOR** (9 or more) earth disaster in Southern California--among other things. You cannot trigger such a massive upheaval without terrible consequences. It is **KNOWN** by your geologists that off the coast in mid-Northern California that the two plates (North American and Pacific) are "stuck" and when they jolt loose it will be massive earth movement above 10 points on your scales of measurement. **AGAIN: I AM ONLY TELLING YOU THAT WHICH IS PLANNED BY YOUR ELITE (YOUR OWN PEOPLE).** Further, do not be surprised at **WHO** will be in the area of the happening to further distract you--for the major leaders of your nation are now forfeit and you will never know **WHO IS WHO AT ANY RATE!** So be it for now; I will not speak more at this time on this matter--I am not a fortune teller.

Now, as to business ventures. I can also say that the hopes of

the Elite are to give all the "brothers" of those Elite time to get business arrangements under control and new corporations begun and some new ones shifted off-shore and then an effort will be to close the loopholes in Nevada for Corporations. It may or may not "sell", but the PLAN is to effort to "Grandfather" corporations in place, and begin to apply new rules to new ones. I will keep you posted as best I can, but again, I am NOT a fortune-teller. You must learn to operate your business and investments NOW for the house of cards is tumbling.

The money panic in the Soviet Union was a trial balloon to see how many Russians had stashed money in "dollars"--they sent forth a notice that all \$100 U.S. bills would be taken out of circulation and become defunct. I think you have all heard of the panic it caused. I can point these things out to you--I cannot do a thing about them. You, Americans, had better pay the most close attention.

The point was that an announcement was made on TV that the United States is printing new \$100 bills and will not honor the old ones. Panicked Soviets deluged the American Embassy and the Moscow offices of U.S. companies with telephone calls. Of course the U.S. Ambassador Jack F. Matlock took an unusual step and made a public denial. Nevertheless, currency exchange windows at many hotels and banks refused to accept \$100 bills. This was on July 25 when the U.S. Treasury Department *announced that it is*

making changes in the \$100 bills to foil counterfeiters. The Soviets were told that they had only three days in which to exchange the old bills. Now, it is claimed to have been a "joke". On who? How about YOU?

I again tell you that we have pointed out a pretty safe way to handle your funds and you still refuse to believe your government will take your wealth--THEY PLAN TO TAKE IT ALL, YOUR PROPERTY AND ALL ASSETS! OUR PEOPLE WILL "HELP" YOU--THEY WILL NOT DO IT "FOR" YOU NOR WILL THEY PETITION YOU. I SIMPLY "REMIND" YOU FOR AFTER EVERY SCARE YOU SETTLE BACK DOWN TO YOUR DREAMS AND, WORSE, THE ELITE PLANS ARE TO HAVE YOU SLEEP RIGHT THROUGH TRANSITION INTO ETERNITY--in other words, they plan to kill just as many of you as they can pull off and then bring all the remaining ones into total control.

EXPLANATIONS

We get pounds of mail from ones wanting more information on how you got to this point and more on how those things, i.e., Cosmospheres, replicas, etc., fit in today. We cannot physically meet all the needs and requests. We are working on an intended enlarging of output very soon. It is difficult because you ones still think it is somehow easier to get this information from the "unseen hand" than from ones with "inside information" and "resources from within". It is through the "unseen ones within

your own places" that the change will be brought through action--JUST knowing won't do much--YOU MUST TAKE ACTION and we are writing as fast as we can in giving you into that KNOWING. The EXACT OUTLAY IS BEING GIVEN UNTO YOU AT THE RATE OF A BOOK WITHIN LESS THAN EVERY THREE WEEKS. THE TASK IS MONUMENTAL. THE INFORMATION IS BEING BROUGHT THROUGH YOUR PLEIADEAN BROTHERS SO THAT THE LEVEL OF UNDERSTANDING WILL BE EASILY WITHIN YOUR GRASP. GOD WILL WORK WITH YOU--HE WILL NOT DO IT FOR YOU.

Every day that passes you grow closer and closer to an indescribable nuclear holocaust. Your government works and serves Israel through total blackmail of your Congress and Administration. I will cover some of those means in a moment. Your nation is floundering in false-patriotism. The very symbols of America are used to lure you into national suicide and you see it not.

During the past months of planned war, then genocide and war and back again to the march of yellow ribbons--you were blinded to the moment and all of the past, including the same husbands and sons who wait to die in prisons in Asia are pushed to the side and their death warrants signed and delivered--in person so they can speak nothing of Truth unto you. The hostages' lives rest on how little they will "tell" as they are re-

leased from Lebanon--and you refuse to see it. History will not record that your President did this or that--it will record that **YOU ALLOWED IT!**

The drums of war beat louder and louder of holocaust and devastation and day by day more Americans fall into step in the march. The word "Patriotism" is revived and after years of being trampled into the dust; the American flag is suddenly being waved high only to be now replaced by the UN blue turban of the Global beast. True patriotism is not that which is being revived--that which is based on loyalty and love for your country and God. Instead, your so-called leaders are selling you a cheap substitute based solely on greed and hatred. And that which you send out will come back as surely as you breathe out and in--it is the **LAW OF THE UNIVERSE**. You have sowed hatred, greed and "taking" and now you shall be reaping of the rewards for that which you have allowed while you slept, mesmerized by the drugs and crimes sent against you.

The American spirit is not dead, it is only "missing in action". Who will bring "that" prisoner home? Who will bring that Truth of goodness back to Life that it might come forth again that you might find again your freedom?

Germain has suggested that I write more details of the new bill waiting payment in Washington--between \$50 and \$80 BILLION for services rendered by the Mossad to the U.S.

I believe that I would rather just ask the editor to extract that which Germain wrote yesterday regarding the matter and allow me to move on.

(From Germain, 8/10/91)

So much *EXPRESS* material has piled up that I would like to ask that Hatonn cover the new cost to you taxpayers for "spying" by the Israel mini-state. I believe that even though you **THINK** you are getting a grasp on the officious taking of your country through deceit--you have no **REAL** integrated acceptance of the "whole of it". Perhaps this will shaken your eyelids just a tad? You who are ordinary Americans and already see the billions exacted by Israel from the U.S. as a rip-off through the annual rite (since 1949), hear ye; hear ye! You are now looking at a **bill for over \$50 BILLION, claimed by the State of Israel for "intelligence services"!**

Does this sound like some kind of kinky, sick joke? No--there is already a task force quantifying by market evaluation, all information supplied. Ariel (the Butcher) Sharon was Israel's defense minister in the 1980's and he set up a task force to quantify and to set this "market evaluation" on all information the Israeli's military and civilian (Mossad) staffs claimed to have sent to Washington. I would say that with an amount of at least \$50 BILLION (Israel claims the bill is actually OVER \$80 BILLION) that here is just a little proof of what Hatonn and others have been telling you--that is one heck of a large

charge for something of clandestine operation. Do you **STILL** think you don't have government by **BLACKMAIL AGAINST YOUR LEADERS?** So be it.

Also, chelas, the holding of Hostages in Lebanon is revolving around how much those hostages can tell about the secret negotiations (blackmail) in the issue. If there is evidence of the clandestine arrangements by the U.S. government in the continued holding of these people, they are not apt to be released. This is **WHY** McCarthy is still in "seclusion"--until the government finds out what he can "TELL". You see, England has more to hide than does even the U.S.!!! "What you sees and hears is **NOT** what youze gets!"

(End, 8/10/91)

Is this all confusing? Do you find yourself almost able to sort it out only to find it becomes totally confounded? This is the way the plans are laid down, beloved world citizens. Well, you have the greatest battles yet ahead of you for your adversary Conspiracy gets more and more cornered and the stakes get larger and larger. Honor the ones before you who kept the victories out of the hands of the Elite on two occasions when the "end" was planned for you American citizens.

The greatest victory of all in the battle between the Conspiracy and those who love their freedoms was the failure of the Conspiracy to impose total government down on the American people on either May 1, 1976

(the two-hundredth anniversary of the founding of the *Illuminati*), or on July 4, 1976, (the two-hundredth anniversary of the founding of the U.S.)

You should know, if you do not, that those plans were made and the foundations for this revolutionary act were laid down in a plan which was made public in Feb., 1946, in the NEW WORLD NEWS, a publication of the Moral Re-Armament OF ENGLAND. Oh, you missed it? sic, sic.

It has been known as the "Dusseldorf Rules for Revolution" for they were first "discovered" in Dusseldorf, Germany, in the headquarters of a revolutionary organization by some Allied soldiers after World War I. The strange thing is that they come right out of the Communist Manifesto for instructions for taking over the World.

In any event, these rules laid down an incredible plan to bring about the conditions that would lead to a massive revolution:

- A. Corrupt the young; get them away from religion. Get them interested in sex. Make them superficial; destroy their ruggedness.**
- B. Get control of all means of publicity, thereby:**
 - 1. Get people's minds off their government by focusing their attention on athletics, sexy books and plays and other trivialities.**
 - 2. Divide the people into hostile groups by constantly**

harping on controversial matters of no importance.

- 3. Destroy the people's faith in their natural leaders by holding the latter up to contempt, ridicule and disgrace.**
- 4. Always preach true democracy, but seize power as fast and ruthlessly as possible.**
- 5. By encouraging government extravagance, destroy its credit, produce fear of inflation with rising prices and general discontent.**
- 6. Incite unnecessary strikes in vital industries, encourage civil disorders and foster a lenient and soft attitude on the part of the government toward such disorder.**

C. Cause the registration of all firearms on some pretext, with a view to confiscating them and leaving the population helpless.

Do YOU suffer from the illusion that your government won't allow these awful things to happen to you? Reread the list and you must recognize they not only will—but have orchestrated the entire scenario to trap you.

Well, working on the assumption that these programs had succeeded in the main and that it was time to move towards their goal of total government, The Conspiracy swung into action.

One of the requirements for the plan to succeed, as envisioned by the planners, was a generation of young people, not only turned off by the establishment,

but trained in guerilla warfare and the desire to rebel against the system. The major factor in creating this attitude amongst the young people of America was the Vietnamese War, created and controlled by the Conspiracy to create the conditions required for its plan to succeed: the war was to create first a drug culture in America and, secondly, a young society willing to rebel against the American government.

There was one young rebel created by the establishment who became the founder of a group called the Yippies. His name is Jerry Rubin and he wrote a book labeled DO IT! in which he details his interest and concerns about the rebellious age in which he lived (survived).

He dedicated his book to: "Nancy, Dope, Color TV, and Violent Revolution" and admonished his readers to: *"Read this book stoned (high on drugs)."*

Rubin said that the Vietnamese War was totally set up and phony: "The Americans [sic, sic] are fighting for nothing you can see, feel, touch or believe in. Their deaths are futile and wasted. 'Why die on Hamburger Hill?' asks the pot-smoking Amerikan [sic] soldier, as he points his gun at the head of the Captain who ordered him to take a hill.... Vietnam is a symbol. The real Viet Kong [sic] are in San Diego."

He realized that the real war was being fought, not in Vietnam, but in the cities and towns of America. He commented about the real purpose of the

drug called marijuana: "*Marijuana is the Communist drug.*"

He wrote this about the new morality called Situation Ethics: "Yippies say if it's not fun, don't do it. We see sex, rock 'n roll and dope as part of a Communist plot to take over Amerika. The Yippie idea of fun is overthrowing the government. Yippies are Maoists." (Supporters of the Chinese Communist Mao Tse Tung.)

It is revealing that even though Jerry's book is in opposition to the establishment, it was published **BY A MAJOR PUBLISHING COMPANY THAT IS PART OF THE ESTABLISHMENT:** Ballantine Books, by arrangement with Simon & Shuster. No real, valid and patriotic American ever gets published by these ones.

The beginning of the end of the Conspiracy's plans of that time, occurred during the 1968 Democratic Convention in Chicago. Viewers of that event will recall a small group of hippies-yippies turned to the streets, getting arrested for violating Chicago's laws. Jerry Rubin admitted that he was very disappointed by the small turnout of these young people: "We once dreamed 500,000 people would come to Czechago (Jerry's spelling of Chicago). We expected 50,000. Maybe some 2,000 to 3,000 FREAKS....made it."

It is most revealing that Rubin used the figure of 500,000 as the number of protestors he hoped would respond to the call in Chicago. This was the EX-

ACT NUMBER OF PEOPLE NEEDED IN TWO RELATED INCIDENTS.

Colonel Edward Mandell House needed a 500,000 man army to enable Philip Dru to take over the Presidency and impose a dictatorship on the American people, in his book PHILIP DRU, ADMINISTRATOR.

And 500,000 was the number of soldiers that Major General Smedley Butler was to command as he imposed a dictatorship on America in 1933.

Apparently those who believe that America should have dictatorship instead of a Presidency feel it will take 500,000 protestors to convince the American people to accept the change at the top. COULD THIS BE?

It was a theory of some that Chicago was a test to see how many people could be drawn to an event where there were going to be protests and, in this case, the young people disappointed the Conspiracy: not enough of them came to Chicago. It is the theory of some that it was here that the Conspiracy started revising its plans. You see, the youngsters were already in the hell of a dictatorship with destroyed lives--why would they bother?

Rubin openly stated that the events at Chicago were well planned in advance: "We wanted disruption. We planned it. We were not innocent victims. We worked our plans for a year before we came here. We made our demands so outra-

geous because we wanted the city to deny us what we were asking. We did all of this with one purpose in mind--TO MAKE THE CITY REACT AS IF IT WERE A POLICE STATE."

The use of students for disruptive purposes was not new. The eleventh edition of the ENCYCLOPAEDIA BRITANNICA, published in 1911, described one attempt to use the young radicals for particular purposes, IN RUSSIA:

Among the students of the universities and the higher technical schools, Turgenev (a Russian writer) had noticed a new and strikingly original type--young men and women in slovenly attire, who called into question and ridiculed the generally received convictions and respectable conventionalities of social life and who talked of reorganizing society on strictly scientific principles.

They reversed the traditional order of things in trivial matters of external appearance, the males allowing their hair to grow long and the female adepts cutting it short, and adding sometimes the additional badge of blue spectacles....

Their appearance, manners, and conversation were apt to shock ordinary people, but to this they were profoundly indifferent, for they had raised themselves above the level of so-called public opinion, despised Philistine 'respectability' and rather like to scandalize people still under the influence of what they considered antiquated prejudices.

For aesthetic culture,

sentimentalism and refinement of every kind they had a profound and undisguised contempt.

Among the antiquated institutions which had to be abolished as obstructions to real progress, were religion, family life, private property and centralized administration.

Religion was to be replaced by exact sciences, family life by free love, private property by collectivism, and centralized administration by a federation of independent communes...

But even this example was not isolated. Economist Ludwig von Mises, who was in Germany prior to World War I, wrote:

In the decade preceding the First World War, Germany...witnessed the appearance of a phenomenon hitherto unheard of, the youth movement.

Turbulent gangs of untidy boys and girls roamed the country, making much noise and shirking their school lessons....

In other words, even the outlandish garb of the modern hippie or Rubin's Yippies was something that was used to cause divisions among populations in earlier times. These radicals, in pre-revolutionary Russia and pre-WW-I Germany, were being used by the establishment to condition the people to radical change. Such was the case in 1968, in the United States.

Rubin said that he knew the

young people were being used. He wrote: "Revolution is profitable. So the capitalists try to sell it." And: "The hip capitalists have some allies within the revolutionary community: longhairs who work as intermediaries between the kids on the street and the millionaire businessmen."

Rubin also pointed to another group who knew the young people were being used. He identified that group as well: "The hippies see us as politicians and the politicians see us as hippies. Only the right wing sees us for what we are."

8/12/91 HATONN
MONDAY

EARTHQUAKES AND **SHUTTLES**

Hatonn present in Light, in service unto you, our brothers and our Father, God.

Why are you so restless and non-functional today? Because they are trying to blast you out of existence, chela. We continue to reveal their plans and in effort to compensate they are about to do most foolish things. It is easy to see that most of the ones claiming to work in service unto mankind and God are doing great disservice unto both. The plans have changed to alternatives two and three. Enough has been revealed from both our side and Earth intelligence regarding the planned triggering of the California fault fissure in September that the bungling nitwits are changing it to, hopefully, today or tomorrow. Plan three is to trigger it on the 17th

of August which I believe you will find to be your coming Saturday (day one of year 5). You ones simply must stay alert for I can do no better with the projections.

As this is coming through on their computers it is causing intensified thrust to silence you so I must ask that you attend me most closely.

What most of you do not know is that the "spaceworthy" (you are out of workable shuttles, you know) shuttle is being shipped this time from Florida TO California--for repairs, "they say". The game gets tighter and tighter and the lies more and more open if you but open your own eyes. Right now this is going on and that shuttle in point was immediately shifted and is already in California. The one landed yesterday in Florida came only from its usual transfer point in Australia.

Dharma, we need a rather massive "catch-up" of input which is rolling by so quickly that it will require a lot of "skimming" but there are items of which you MUST be remembering:

By the way, for you who keep asking me where is and what has happened to Antony Sutton--I ask that you not ask me. I concern for Dr. Sutton for he prefers to print garbage regarding new inventions and process material for the disinformation bringers lately. There is a very good reason for that but, yes, he is "missing" and you who are interested in his welfare might be efforting to check into it. Dr. Sutton publishes the

Phoenix Letter but has no integration with our material whatsoever. Worse, it is NOT our material which has him as target and if he will inquire and consider shelter--we shall be most happy to communicate with him. It is time that ones who have served so truthfully and faithfully, you of mankind, in the past, had best get into our fold because there are contracts out in the physical plane against them. They can threaten and effort to vanquish my people--they cannot. Even if dimensional changes occur with some of our people--there will be cause for such an effect to be fulfilled. We can work WITH you--not FOR you.

If you cannot tell the differences in the Bushes they are presenting to you hour by hour, then I suggest you catch up a bit more in detail into our writings. By the way, for you who missed it--George Bush's younger BROTHER, Jonathan, has been caught and convicted by Massachusetts regulators for failing to register his brokerage firm in Massachusetts. The New York City based firm of J. Bush & Co. **"without admitting or denying the state's charges"** agreed to a fine of \$30,000 and agreed to cease business with the general public in the state for one year. ***The firm WILL BE ALLOWED to do business with existing clients in the state and with new customers with annual incomes of a minimum of \$200,000.*** Well, what customers do you think will be closed out? Who do YOU think the Bush's do business with--John Q. Public middle-man?

BEWARE: *The Spotlight* is telling you that the money switch to "new money" is off. This is a blatant thrust at disinformation--take caution. The plans are not changed--the intent was to either do a massive exchange and/or present bills with identification to be phased "in", depending how the exchange is working in foreign places as in New Zealand, Australia and the Soviet Union. This is another trial balloon being set up to test the waters.

Today the Security Pacific Bank is merging with Bank of America (owned by the Japanese)--you must watch the sleight of hand. Executive Life and a couple of other defaulting insurance companies are being shored up and transferred to the major Bank in France. The "money" is already printed in both formats and is awaiting orders for distribution the minute you-the-public are totally off guard. Mr. Bush can simply write an order--doesn't even actually have to do that for the Federal Reserve System is a private corporation and will act according to orders given down from the World Bankers--the head of which is the Royal Family in London. I remind you that everything in your world is decided and carried through by the Committee of 300. The head of this "Committee" is always attached to the Royal Family of Great Britain. Can you not feel the life being snuffed out of you?

Dharma, allow us to go back to the subject we had begun yesterday--let us finish speaking of the plans afoot for Revolution

for the public is being pushed into such confusion that it is impossible for comprehension without knowing the "intent".

REVOLUTIONARY COMMUNITY

One of the groups making up the "revolutionary community" was a group known as the Students for a Democratic Society. It was well known by the establishment that they were Communist in nature. In fact, an article in March 1969 reported: "'Our primary task is to build a Marxist-Leninist revolutionary movement,' declared Michael Klonsky, executive secretary of the Students for a Democratic Society."

The government, through the House Internal Security Committee's Report on SDS' plans for America's High Schools, studied the SDS in great detail. The Chairman of the Committee, Congressman Richard Ichord, stated that: "The aims of the SDS were spelled out in an SDS position paper printed in June, 1969: 'The goal is the destruction of US imperialism and the achievement of a classless world: world communism.'"

In 1980, an FBI agent said the group was bent on committing "arsons, bombings, assassinations--with the goal of overthrowing this country's democratic form of government, with the objective of establishing world Communism."

I am not going to take up the space to label all these references--in this document. They

are available, researched and documented. I further authorize the format designer to indent paragraphs and omit separation line from the body of this material for *EXPRESS* purpose. Ours is not for literary genius--it is for as much information as we can cram into packages as comprehensive as is possible. Any way to cut costs is urged. We need a weekly (or daily) newspaper but we will work with that which we have available at any present moment. I am not going to identify all initialed names, either, for they can be looked up by those who are not informed. Thank you.

In spite of all of this evidence about the nature of the SDS, they continued to receive money from the establishment they were supposedly out to overthrow. In 1970, a group of Ohio legislators received a briefing on campus upheavals in which they heard; "...an Illinois commission report on that state's rioting said that \$192,000 in Federal money and \$85,000 in Carnegie Foundation funds were paid to the Students for a Democratic Society...during the fall of 1969."

Another student, James Kirk, confirmed Gumaer's report. Kirk, while a student at the University of Chicago, and on behalf of the FBI, became active in the SDS, the W.F.B. DuBois Club, the Black Panthers, and the Communist Party. In 1969, Mr. Kirk broke from the Party and the following year testified before the House and Senate Internal Security Committees. His testimony was as follows: "Young people...have no idea

that they are playing into the hands of the Establishment they claim to hate. The radicals think they're fighting the forces of the super-rich, like Rockefeller and Ford, and don't realize that it is precisely such forces which are *behind their own revolution*, financing it, and using it for their own purposes." This is the same thing which has happened to ALL OF YOUR ECOLOGY AND "GREEN" GROUPS AS WELL AS YOUR NATIVE CULTURAL MOVEMENTS AND MUSEUMS.

By the way, do you know?: Madison, Wisconsin's public school system has MANDATED THE REMOVAL OF ALL REFERENCES TO CHRIST AT CHRISTMAS, banning ALL crosses, churches, Christmas trees and parties! The vacation has been renamed "winter break".

HOW EAGER WOULD YOU BE TO HELP THIS FLOUNDERING NATION IF YOU WERE CHRIST OR GOD?

RADIO TALK SHOWS WITH GEORGE GREEN

Aug. 21, 8:35 to ? P.M.
WTIX, Tony Ponsetta, New Orleans, LA

Aug. 22 11:00 -12:00 mid-night
WOAT, Ben Baldwin, Producer Eliza Sonneland
San Antonio, TX

SOME OF THE PHOENIX JOURNALS

Let There Be LIGHT
Pleiades Connection Vol. II
I And My Father Pleiades
Connection Vol. III
Murder By Atomic Suicide
Pleiades Connection Vol. IV
Phone Home E.T. Pleiades
Connection Vol. V
The Phoenix Express Vol's
III & IV (\$15)
The Phoenix Express Vol's V
& VI (\$15)

The price is \$10 per JOURNAL, (EXCEPTING E.T. PHONE HOME with 2 tapes \$15 & EX-PRESS) 10% discount on orders of 4 or more. California residents add 7.25% sales tax. Add shipping, UPS \$3.25 and \$1.00 each additional or U.S. Mail \$2.50 for first title and \$1.00 each additional. Write for Quantity Discount.

Available from America West or your Local Distributor.

EXPRESS: U.S. is \$20 per 13 ISSUES, \$40 for 26, \$75 for 52, Canada 13 issues \$22, 26--\$44, 52--\$80, foreign 13--\$30, 26--\$60 52--\$110 (including back issues for current Volume).

Send orders and Payments to: America West Distributors, P.O. Box 986, Tehachapi, CA. 93581.

For credit card orders or book catalog and sample newsletter call 1-800-729-4131. For personal inquiries or other purposes, please call 1/805-822-9655.

When you have a chance to embrace opportunity, give it a big hug.



PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS

A bulletin commenting on appropriate current news events, clarification of portions of the Journals and answers of a general nature to questions not found in the existing Journals.

PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS is published by America West Publishers, Inc. P.O. BOX 986 Tehachapi, CA. 93581. Subscription rate is \$20 per 13 issues or \$75 per 52 issues, First Class mailing. COPYRIGHT 1991 by America West Publishers, Inc. All rights reserved. Reproduction of this copyrighted material for private non-profit use is expressly encouraged, for commercial purposes it is strictly forbidden.

AUGUST 1991 VOLUME XV NUMBER 8

8/15/91 #1 HATONN
THURSDAY

CONSTITUTIONAL LAW
CENTER

Blessings are unto you ones, Dharma and Oberli, for the service you are giving. Hatonn present in gratitude. Thank you for serving early this day that we might get both this and Germain's spiritual Truths unto your precious brothers. As we outlay the following, I ask that all ones who are beginning to be brave enough to utilize this information do two things--honor your Constitution and do not allow its demise, and remember that to gather this legal information and test these Laws it is costing Oberli somewhere around \$10,000 per month. At this point we shelter all names of both information bringers and legal participants because the impact is massive. We thank and honor ones who share with us--we will also protect those resources and share with them in reward as you-the-people utilize and support our efforts. I ask the publisher to give information regarding the "Center" at the end of this material. This may appear to be Caesar's work--it is not--IT IS GOD'S WORK FOR HIS PEOPLE AND FOR A BLESSED AND CHOSEN NATION OF CITIZENS WHO HAVE BUT BEEN SLEEPING. I CAN ONLY ASK THAT YOU REGIVE A PORTION UNTO GOD FOR HIS GIVING UNTO YOU. **IT IS THE ONLY WAY**

WE CAN CONTINUE FOR THE
EXPENSE IS BOGGING.

FRAUDULENT COLLECTION
TACTICS OF THE IRS

You will be able to see from the following that time is urgent. As more of you see the actual criminal activities, your government, through crime and robbery, will get in worse and worse condition. This will fall as a double whammy on Federal employees for it will turn out that THEY are the ONLY citizens eligible to pay income tax. I would suggest that--as you throw stones at us for bringing TRUTH and LAWS for your protection--you remember the Senators just voted themselves (in the middle of the night) an almost \$24,000 raise--within the past two weeks. That is more than most people earn in a full year. I doubt there are many of you construction workers, office personnel and American Citizens who would not feel you had garnered a golden calf at \$125,000 annually. And you say "Crime does not pay"? Then, these ones are blackmailed by foreign states and give and "loan" the rest away while you only keep handing it over. **NOTHING OF THAT WHICH YOU GIVE IS UTILIZED FOR OPERATIONS--IT IS ALL USED JUST TO SER-VICE THE DEBT TO THE PRIVATE BANKERS.**

And speaking of banks, let us note that the Japanese-owned Bank of

America just took over Security Pacific. Well, they had also just taken over Santa Barbara Savings which is in litigation against my scribe. Now, where do we go from here? Do you see WHY YOU CANNOT GIVE UP? You MUST stand with each other and stand against this beast of seemingly thousands of arms--no, less than 300 people control your entire planet and at the top of the list of controllers is the Royal family of Great Britain. Less than 15 families control all of the financial aspects of your globe.

Back to the IRS--private enterprise and collection force for the Banksters (also private criminal enterprise).

In a news article relating to federal income tax, it is reported that former U.S. Senator Henry L. Bellmon of Oklahoma said: "In a recent conversation with an official at the Internal Revenue Service, I was amazed when he told me that 'if the taxpayers of this country ever discover that the Internal Revenue Service operates on 90% bluff, the entire income tax system will collapse.'" Note that I will be using terms such as "...is reported to have said...", etc. I, too, am a pretty good "lawyer" and we are going to play the game better than the criminals. Therefore, you who think, "...well, doesn't he know? Why would he say 'reportedly' and 'it is said'?"... Because I will leave no opening for further legal

action against my people if at all possible.

The above confession is an indirect acknowledgement of the tactics used against the public to induce them to voluntarily pay income taxes and the fact that the IRS has no authority to impose an income tax on individuals or to compel them to pay, unless they voluntarily file returns and self-assess the tax upon themselves. Senator Bellmon's statement is confirmed by the very significant and very truthful statement of the IRS that the income tax system is based on **"VOLUNTARY COMPLIANCE AND SELF-ASSESSMENT"**.

Bluff and Intimidation of the people by IRS agents acting without any legal authority to compel the filing of an income tax return or to compel the payment of the tax, are routine tactics used against the people to coerce them into "voluntary compliance". Such tactics are usually successful because of the people's lack of knowledge of the limitations and requirements imposed upon IRS personnel by the IRS Code and by the constitutional provisions prohibiting direct taxation of individuals. The abuses of citizens' rights and IRS agents' violations of the law occur most frequently in the process of intimidating individuals into voluntarily filing returns and paying the federal excise tax on "income", even though they are not required to file such returns and the tax is not imposed on them by the IR Code.

WHEN A TAX IS OWED

To understand the deceptions that are routinely practiced by IRS agents, there is one very important fact to be learned and remembered. The fact is that **NO MONEY IS OWED FOR INCOME TAX** and there are **no legal grounds for collection procedures UNLESS an UNPAID TAX ASSESSMENT HAS BEEN RECORDED ON**

THE SUMMARY RECORD OF ASSESSMENT, in the IRS district or regional office. To recognize the trickery employed by the IRS, it is essential to understand some basic facts about an assessment.

In the decision on the case of Bull v. U.S., 295 U.S. 247, the U.S. Supreme Court explained exactly when an income tax becomes due and owed to the IRS. The Court stated:

"The assessment...may include the calculation and fix the amount of a tax payable, and assessments of federal estate and income tax are of this type. ONCE THE TAX IS ASSESSED, THE TAXPAYER WILL OWE THE SOVEREIGN THE AMOUNT when the date fixed by law for payment arrives." (Emphasis added.)

According to the very clear wording of the decision of the U.S. Supreme Court, **THE TAX IS NOT OWED UNTIL IT HAS BEEN ASSESSED.**

It is interesting to note that the Court refers to the one to whom the tax is owed (the government) as the "sovereign". Government is the "sovereign" IN RESPECT TO ONE WHO IS IN THE legal status of a "taxpayer", for a "taxpayer" is one who is subject to the tax and therefore, is subject to the power and authority of the government in regulating those who are subjects of government. (*Go back and read YOU CAN SLAY THE DRAGON.*) Free sovereign individuals possessing all of their Constitutionally secured rights are **NOT SUBJECTS OF GOVERNMENT** and are **NOT** subject to the excise tax on "income", so they are **NOT** in the lower legal status of a "taxpayer". Like a corporation, a "taxpayer" is considered to have privileges provided in the IR Code only, but no rights, in respect to the administration of the tax be-

cause the IR Code, not the Constitution, governs a "taxpayer's" relationship with government.

THE ASSESSMENT AUTHORITY

The law authorizes the IRS to make assessments and to engage in collection procedures in cases where an income tax return showing a tax due, has been filed, but payment of the tax shown on the return has not been made. The limited authority of the IRS to make assessments is found in the provisions of Section 6201 of the IR Code (26 USC), which limits the power of assessment for income tax to cases where returns (or lists of items of income) have been filed by the "taxpayer" for the period to which the assessment relates. This fact is expressed concisely in IRS regulation #301.6201-1, the regulation that explains in simple words what Section 6201 of the Code means. That regulation states:

*"The authority of the district director and the director of the regional service center to make assessments includes the following: (1) Taxes shown on return. The district director or the director of the regional service center shall **ASSESS ALL TAXES DETERMINED BY THE TAXPAYER** or by the district director or the director of the regional service center and disclosed **ON A RETURN OR LIST**." (Emph. added.) [Please, remember that hardly any of YOU are qualified as "taxpayers".]*

There are no provisions whatsoever authorizing any assessments for income tax in cases where no return or list has been filed by a "TAXPAYER" for the time period for which an assessment might be made. Since there are no such provisions, **THERE IS NO AUTHORITY TO MAKE ANY ASSESSMENTS FOR INCOME**

TAX WHEN NO RETURN OR LIST HAS BEEN FILED! This limitation on the power of IRS's directors to make assessments is shown by the truth in the famous quote from the IRS that the income tax system is based on "**VOLUNTARY COMPLIANCE and SELF-ASSESSMENT**". UNLESS AN INDIVIDUAL MAKES A SELF-ASSESSMENT OF INCOME TAX BY FILING A RETURN OR LIST THEREBY IMPOSING THE TAX ON HIMSELF, THE DIRECTORS HAVE NO AUTHORITY TO COMMIT THE ACT OF MAKING AN ASSESSMENT (imposing a tax) ON AN INDIVIDUAL. Such an act is not authorized by the IR Code because it would be a violation of the Constitutional limitations on taxation which prohibit the government and its agents from imposing any tax on individuals, by requiring all direct taxes to be apportioned among the States, (Article 1, Section 2, Clause 3 and Article 1, Section 9, Clause 4.)

WHAT IS AN ASSESSMENT?

To understand this situation and recognize the trickery practiced on the people, it is necessary to understand what constitutes an assessment and when it occurs. Section 6203 of the IR Code describes the procedure for making an assessment. It states:

The assessment shall be made by RECORDING the LIABILITY of the taxpayer in the office of the "Secretary in accordance with rules or regulations prescribed by the Secretary."

The IRS regulation explaining section 6203, #301.6203-1, states: "The assessment shall be made by an assessment officer signing the summary record of assessment. The summary record, through supporting records, shall provide identification of the liability assessed, the taxable period, if

applicable, and the amount of the assessment. The AMOUNT OF THE ASSESSMENT SHALL, in the case of TAX SHOWN ON A RETURN by a taxpayer, BE THE AMOUNT SO SHOWN. (Emph. added.)

Both Section 6203 of the IR Code and IRS regulations #301.6203-1 state that information about assessment is available from the IRS upon request. The regulation states:

"...he (the taxpayer) shall be furnished a copy of the pertinent parts of the assessment which set forth the name of the taxpayer, the date of the assessment, the character of the liability assessed, the taxable period, if applicable, and the amount assessed."

If an assessment has been recorded, Section 6303 of the IR Code requires that a NOTICE OF ASSESSMENT and demand for payment of the amount assessed must be sent to the one against whom the assessment was made. It also requires that this notice be sent as soon as practicable and within 60 days after making the assessment. If no notice of assessment has been sent, it is strong evidence that there is no assessment of record and that the IRS has no authority to pursue any collection activities. A letter or form from the IRS merely stating an amount of tax claimed to be due and demanding payment, is NOT A NOTICE OF ASSESSMENT: IT IS ONLY A REQUEST FOR A VOLUNTARY PAYMENT WITH NO FORCE OF LAW TO COMPEL ANY PAYMENT WHATSOEVER. Any such IRS threats and demands for payment are pure bluff and could be violations of IR Code Section 7214 (discussed hereinafter) if sent to a citizen who is not in the legal status of a "taxpayer". (WHICH ALMOST

NONE OF YOU ARE) in respect to the federal excise tax on "income". It is most important to remember that **NO MONEY IS OWED UNLESS THERE IS AN UNPAID RECORDED ASSESSMENT AND THERE IS NO AUTHORITY TO RECORD AN ASSESSMENT UNLESS A RETURN OR LIST OF AMOUNTS OF "INCOME" HAS BEEN FILED.**

THE 90-DAY LETTER TRAP

IRS agents routinely send out various forms containing implied demands for payment of income tax when no notice of assessment has been sent, because there has been no assessment recorded against the targeted victim. One such form is the 90-day letter (Notice of Deficiency) which usually contains figures of grossly exorbitant amounts as items of tax, penalties, and interest which in many cases greatly exceed the victim's total earnings for the time periods listed. The shock effect of seeing such exorbitant amounts listed on the letter and the misunderstanding about the lack of legal force of the letter, in cases where no return was filed for the time period involved, have created the impression that the receipt of a 90-day letter is a fearful development.

A key provision of Section 6211 of the IR Code describes the circumstance when a "deficiency" can exist as being:

"...if a return was made by the taxpayer and an amount was shown as the tax by the taxpayer thereon..."

Since the IR Code imposes no requirement of individuals for payment of an income tax and the U.S. Constitution forbids the imposition of any unapportioned tax on individuals (all direct taxes must be apportioned among the States, Article 1, Section 2, Clause 3,) the IRS HAS NO AUTHORITY TO IMPOSE (ASSESS) AN

INCOME TAX ON INDIVIDUALS UNLESS THEY FILE RETURNS. The IRS indirectly admits this fact when it states that "the mission of the IRS is to achieve the highest degree of VOLUNTARY COMPLIANCE and SELF-ASSESSMENT".

If the reader understands these basic facts, it is easy to see why a citizen must first self-assess (impose) the income tax **ON HIMSELF** by filing a "voluntary" return, in order for the IRS to have any ground on which to make any claim that the citizen owes an additional amount for tax. **IF NO RETURN WAS FILED FOR THE YEAR, THERE ARE NO GROUNDS FOR SENDING A NOTICE OF DEFICIENCY.** Now perhaps you will recall that I told you prior to "filing deadline" that you might consider not filing a return and more information would be forthcoming. I am not in the practice of law and I will not have my scribe at risk by writing statements which will cause legal problems. What you do with this information is strictly up to you--**I DO NOT GIVE LEGAL ADVICE--BUT AS WE MOVE ALONG HERE, OUR LAW CENTER SHALL** or will give you guidelines for keeping within the legal boundaries and for most of you it will be far, far cheaper than taxes. So, sending a 90-day letter, when there is no return on which to base the claim, and therefore no record of assessment, is fraudulent usage of the form letter to deceive and intimidate people into paying tax that is not imposed on them by law.

The bait in the 90-day letter is the statement that the exorbitant amounts determined by the IRS can be appealed by filing a petition with the "U.S. Tax Court" within 90 days. The "Tax Court" is not a court of laws; it is an administrative hearing procedure created by the IR Code. The so called "Court" has no authority to rule

on questions of law, such as whether or not one is subject to the tax ("taxpayers"), but only on the question of how much is owed. When one petitions (asks) the "Court" to rule on an issue, it indicates that the petitioner is a "taxpayer", because by petitioning the "Court", the petitioner subjects himself to the jurisdiction of the "Court" which can rule on issues involving "taxpayers" only.

A real trap for the uninformed is the Form 4089 that is sent along with the 90-day letter. If the targeted citizen signs that form, he is consenting to the immediate assessment and collection of the exorbitant amounts listed on the 90-day letter, thus giving the IRS his permission to record an assessment against him and making him a "person liable" for the amounts shown on the 90-day letter.

PENALTIES FOR IRS EMPLOYEES

If there is no assessment, the IRS has no grounds to engage in collection procedures and any agents involved in such procedures could be in violation of parts of Section 7214 of the IR Code, which provides for fines, imprisonment and discharge from employment for employees of the United States who commit certain violations. That section describes a violator as:

"Any Officer or employee of the United States acting in connection with any revenue law of the United States--...(2) who knowingly DEMANDS OTHER OR GREATER SUMS than are authorized by law...(7) who MAKES OR SIGNS ANY FRAUDULENT CERTIFICATE, RETURN OR STATEMENT...(it further states that he) ...shall be dismissed from office or discharged from employment and, upon conviction thereof, shall be fined not more than

\$10,000, or imprisoned not more than 5 years, or both."

The court MAY AWARD to the one reporting the guilty agent, UP TO ONE HALF OF THE FINE IMPOSED, IN ADDITION TO DAMAGES IMPOSED ON THE AGENT FOR ANY LOSSES SUSTAINED AS A RESULT OF HIS CRIMINAL ACTION(s).

EXAMPLES OF VIOLATIONS

If there has been no return or list filed acknowledging a liability for an income tax, any IRS employee signing a summary record of assessment would be exceeding his authority under the IR Code and making a fraudulent entry or certificate, in addition to violating the constitutional provisions prohibiting the taxation of individuals. It is not likely that an informed agent would record an assessment without a return being filed. If there is no unpaid assessment on record against an individual, any document or communication claiming that a tax is owed and/or demanding any money whatsoever from anyone for the periods involved, would not only be a demand for "other or greater sums than are authorized by law", but it would also be a fraudulent statement because it would be an attempt to obtain money that is not owed.

In cases where IRS sends unsigned correspondence to an individual in an attempt to collect money for years for which there is no record of assessment, any IRS personnel involved in the sending of the forms or establishing a policy that such correspondence be sent under those circumstances, could be found in violation of Section 7214. *In a case where title to an individual's real estate has been clouded by the recording of a lien (a claim) by the IRS for which there has been no return filed and therefore, no assessment recorded, the recording of the lien form by*

an IRS employee is clearly a fraudulent act in violation of Section 7214 (a)(7) and an attempt to collect money that is not owed, a violation of Section 7214 (a)(2). **RECORDING OF SUCH A LIEN COULD ALSO CREATE GROUNDS FOR A DAMAGE SUIT BASED ON THE BIVENS DECISION, FOR VIOLATIONS OF THE CITIZEN'S RIGHTS TO HIS PROPERTY.** In the decision on the Bivens vs. Six Unknown Federal Narcotics Agents, 403 U.S. 388, the U.S. Supreme Court ruled that government cannot refuse to disclose the identities of any of its personnel that are involved in a violation of a citizen's rights and that the citizen has the right of action for **PUNITIVE DAMAGES** against all offending government personnel **AS INDIVIDUALS.**

TACTICS OF DECEPTION

Due to the fact that most IRS agents have been mentally programmed to be aggressive in dealing with "taxpayers", they will often ignore the legal notice in the form of an affidavit of revocation and rescission that has been filed with the IRS, and send out various forms and statements designed to confuse, demoralize and intimidate the citizen into capitulating and filing returns. If the agent believes that there is little chance that the targeted citizen can be induced to file a return or sign a Form 4089 consenting to assessment of the amount shown on a 90-day letter, they use other tactics such as sending the various #668 forms to third parties to intimidate them into sending to the IRS, money that is owed to the targeted victim. An example of those forms is the fraudulently misused Form 668-W, Notice of Levy on Wages, Salary, and Other Income. The form is routinely used to deceive employers into believing that a levy has been made upon the targeted victim's wages or salary and that the employer is required by law to sur-

render the employee's money to the IRS.

The proper usage of the "Notice of Levy" forms is for ***notifying the owners of property that has been seized and is possessed*** by the U.S. Government, that the IRS has placed a claim against the property for unpaid taxes owed to the U.S. Government. Knowledge of the time when the levy occurs and what property is subject to a levy, is a mystery, not only to most employers, but also to practically all citizens, many of whom have been victimized as a result of their lack of knowledge of the applicable law. IR Code 5331 is the statute that creates the limited authority for the IRS to collect an excise tax by "levy upon property". A careful reading of Section 6331 discloses limitations on the authority of the IRS that are not generally known. The Section states:

"If any person liable to pay any tax neglects or refuses to pay the same within 10 days after notice and demand, it shall be lawful for the Secretary to collect such tax...by levy upon all property...on which there is a lien..." (Emph. added.)

The underlined words in the statute **ARE VERY SIGNIFICANT** for they restrict the application of a levy to a **"PERSON LIABLE"** (one who has filed a return) who has been sent a **NOTICE OF ASSESSMENT AND DEMAND FOR PAYMENT**. SINCE THERE IS NO SECTION OF THE IR CODE THAT IMPOSES ANY LIABILITY (REQUIREMENT OF PAYMENT) ON INDIVIDUALS FOR THE FEDERAL EXCISE TAX ON "INCOME", INDIVIDUALS ARE NOT "PERSONS LIABLE" ACCORDING TO THE LAW. However, when an individual files a return signed under

penalty of perjury acknowledging that he owes an excise tax on "income", he is then considered to be a **"person liable to pay"** (a "taxpayer") as a result of his voluntary self-assessment.

NO LEVY WITHOUT AN ASSESSMENT AND SEIZURE

Note that Section 6331 states that it is lawful for the Secretary (the IRS) to collect tax by means of a levy ***after notice of assessment*** and demand for payment has been sent to the **"PERSON LIABLE"**. ***There can be NO legitimate notice of assessment unless there HAS BEEN AN ASSESSMENT.*** As explained above in this article, there is no authority granted by the IR Code for an IRS employee to record an assessment for income tax unless there has been a return or list filed by a "taxpayer" (of which almost NONE of you ARE) stating that he owes the tax. The significance of this fact is clear. **THE IRS CANNOT LEVY ON PROPERTY UNLESS A RETURN HAS BEEN FILED AND A NOTICE OF AN UNPAID ASSESSMENT SENT** to the "person liable" who has failed to pay the self-assessed tax. Knowledge of the time when a levy occurs and to what it can be applied, will further expose the deception and the fraudulent usage of the various IRS forms of the 668 series (Notice of Levy, Demand for Payment, etc.) used by IRS personnel. The date and circumstance when a levy occurs are defined very clearly in 26 USC 6502 (b) and 6335 (a). Section 6502 (b) states:

"Date When Levy Is Considered Made - The DATE ON WHICH A LEVY on property or rights to property is made shall be the DATE ON WHICH THE NOTICE OF SEIZURE provided in Section 6335 (a) IS GIVEN." (Emph. added.)

"Notice of Seizure - As soon as practicable AFTER SEIZURE of property, NOTICE IN WRITING SHALL BE GIVEN by the Secretary (IRS) to the owner of the property..." (Emph. added.)

The significance of the emphasized parts of these sections of the Code is confirmed by Section 333.1 of the IRS LEGAL REFERENCE GUIDE FOR REVENUE OFFICERS (10-29-79) which explains that a levy cannot occur without a seizure. The IRS Legal Reference Guide states:

"Whether a levy, or notice of levy, is the administrative method employed to collect delinquent taxes, it should be borne in mind- that A LEVY REQUIRES THAT THE PROPERTY LEVIED UPON BE BROUGHT INTO LEGAL CUSTODY THROUGH SEIZURE. THERE MUST BE ACTUAL OR CONSTRUCTIVE PHYSICAL APPROPRIATION OF THE PROPERTY LEVIED UPON. Mere intent to reduce to possession and control is insufficient". (Emph. added.)

These quotations from the law and the IRS Legal Reference Guide show very clearly that the government must have taken possession of the targeted property by seizure before levy against the property can occur. If there has been no seizure, there can be no legitimate notice of seizure. Since a levy cannot occur until the date on which a legitimate notice of seizure is sent, there can be no levy until there has been a seizure of the targeted property, thereby putting it in the possession of the government. Thus, **THE IRS HAS NO AUTHORITY TO LEVY ON ANY PROPERTY THAT IS NOT IN THE POSSESSION OF THE U.S. GOVERNMENT!!!**

Further evidence of this most important limitation on the authority of the IRS in respect to the power of levy can be found by a study of various provisions in the previously mentioned Section 6331. Careful reading of that section will show that it creates the power to levy "upon the accrued salary and wages" of employees of the federal government, its agencies and instrumentalities, etc... (doesn't sound like "non-eligible taxpayers" to me). The mentioned "accrued salary and wages" are monies **ALREADY IN THE POSSESSION OF THE U.S. GOVERNMENT, SO NO COURT ORDER IS NEEDED TO FORCE THE SURRENDER OF THE MONEY.** But a **COURT ORDER IS NEEDED TO COMPEL SURRENDER OF SALARY AND/OR WAGES BY THIRD PARTIES SUCH AS PRIVATE EMPLOYERS.**

LEVY HAS LIMITED APPLICATION

A "NOTICE OF LEVY FORM" HAS NO FORCE OF LAW TO COMPEL ANYONE TO SURRENDER PROPERTY TO THE IRS. Without an attachment order resulting from a judgment BY A COURT OF LAW ("Tax Court" is NOT A COURT OF LAW!), no person can be compelled to surrender any property to the IRS, merely because he has been sent a copy of the **FRAUDULENTLY USED "NOTICE OF LEVY" FORM.** To enforce a lien (a claim) of the IRS or to subject property to payment of tax, Section 7403 of the IR Code requires the government to file suit IN FEDERAL DISTRICT COURT against the person from whom they are trying to collect. It also requires that **ALL PERSONS** claiming any interest in the property that IRS wants to attach, **MUST BE SERVED WITH PAPERS NOTIFYING THEM OF THE LAWSUIT.** Only after a hearing (due process of law) on the suit where a judgment is rendered in fa-

vor of the government by a court of law, can a lawful attachment order be issued. If there has been no hearing by a court of law, there can be no lawful attachment, and there can be no compulsion for anyone to surrender any property whatsoever to the IRS as a result of a "Notice of Levy".

Confusion about the extent of the legal authority for the power of seizure has caused many citizens to be victimized by the IRS. Contrary to popular belief, **IRS DOES NOT HAVE AUTHORITY TO SEIZE PEOPLE'S BANK ACCOUNTS, AUTOMOBILES, HOMES, BUSINESSES,** etc., or to arbitrarily LOCK people out of their business properties for income tax claims unless they have **A VALID ORDER FROM A COURT OF LAW.** The items that are subject to seizure imposed by Subtitles D and E of the IR Code are defined in IR Code Sections 7321 and 7608 (b)(2)(C) as "property subject to forfeiture". IR Code Sections 7301, 7302, and 7303 list items of "property subject to forfeiture" that, therefore, are subject to seizure. They are defined as:

"Any property on which...ANY TAX IS IMPOSED BY THIS TITLE..."

(E.G.: distilled spirits, tobacco products, etc., listed in Code Subtitles (D and E), **RAW MATERIALS FROM WHICH SUCH PROPERTY IS MADE** (e.g., grain, sugar, tobacco, etc.), **EQUIPMENT USED TO MAKE THE PRODUCT** (e.g., a still, pumps, machinery, etc.), **PACKAGES, TO CONTAIN THE TAXABLE PROPERTY** (e.g., barrels, bottles, boxes, etc.) and **CONVEYANCES USED TO TRANSPORT THE PRODUCT** (e.g., trucks, automobiles, boats, etc., used in hauling the taxable property.) Also included are other items used in violation of internal revenue laws and

COUNTERFEIT ITEMS such as stamps, bonds, permits, etc.

Property such as bank accounts, automobiles, homes, businesses, buildings, and other assets belonging to individuals are not subject to seizure under the IR Code unless they are involved in activities related to taxable commodities on which tax has not been paid. Under no circumstances can such property be lawfully seized for income tax without an attachment order from a court of law. Since there are no provisions in the IR Code making individuals liable for payment of the excise tax on "income", there can be no penalties, such as seizure, for not paying the tax.

Individuals who have filed affidavits of revocation are often surprised when they find that the IRS continues to send them form letters and other items REQUESTING the payment of tax, *many of which are UNSIGNED*. Those individuals should remember the reported statement by Bellmon, which explained that *most of the activities of the IRS are bluffs*. *If the individuals remember that the IRS HAS NO AUTHORITY TO ASSESS AN INCOME TAX WITHOUT AN INCOME TAX RETURN* they will better understand that the purpose of the bluffing tactics is to intimidate individuals into "**VOLUNTARY COMPLIANCE**" and "**SELF-ASSESSMENT**". Without the recording of an assessment based on an income tax return filed by a "taxpayer", **THERE IS NO MONEY OWED**, according to the decision of the U.S. Supreme Court in the Bull case (see above), so there is no legal justification for any attempts to collect money. The purpose of sending such demands and forms is to bluff and intimidate the victim into voluntarily paying a tax that they do not owe.

WHAT A CITIZEN CAN DO

It is suggested that if the IRS is engaged in bluff tactics such as sending a 90-day letter, demands for money, etc., to individuals who have not filed returns for years listed on the generally unsigned IRS forms, the individuals should make a request under the **FREEDOM OF INFORMATION ACT** (5 USC 552) and the **PRIVACY ACT** (5 USC 552a) for copies of all IRS Forms 23C (**ASSESSMENT CERTIFICATES**), all IRS Forms 2162 (**SUMMARY OF ASSESSMENT CERTIFICATES ISSUED**), all records of assessments, all dates of recording of assessments, and **NAMES** of the **IRS EMPLOYEES RECORDING AND CERTIFYING THOSE ASSESSMENTS**, relating to the individual for those years involved. It should also be requested that for any years where there is no assessment of record, that the IRS confirm in writing that no record of assessment exists for that/those years).

A copy of an IRS Form MAR-8106 (Delegation Order) issued by the Mid-Atlantic Regional Service Center states that the authority to certify the correctness of the Forms 23C and 2162 has been delegated to the Chief of the Accounting Branch **ONLY**. The Form 8106 states: "**The authority delegated herein may NOT BE REDELEGATED.**" Thus no other **EMPLOYEE** of the IRS in the Mid-Atlantic Region is authorized to certify the correctness of Forms 23C and 2162 (and this will probably pretty well be upheld if brought into court for other parts of the nation). Copies of Form 8106 issued by IRS officials in all regions and the title of those who have been delegated the certification authority, should also be available under an F.O.I.A.. The names of the IRS officials holding those titled positions in the various regions during and since the years involved--in the F.O.I.A. request--

are available by telephone from that IRS Region's Office in Washington, D.C.

Experience shows that in response to F.O.I.A. requests for records of assessments, IRS has supplied other documents instead, such as transcripts of other records, etc., that are certified by IRS personnel other than the one delegated to certify assessments. If no copies of Forms 23C or 2162 bearing the name of the individual making the request and **CERTIFIED BY THE DELEGATED IRS EMPLOYEE** are supplied in response to an F.O.I.A. request, it is evidence that there is **NO RECORD OF AN ASSESSMENT**. Example below:

In a situation where **no return has been filed**, where there is **no record of an unpaid assessment**, and one is **not involved with commodities subject to an excise tax under Subtitle D and E of the IR Code**, there are no grounds whatsoever for any collection actions against an individual by the IRS. In such a situation, if an IRS agent is unlawfully attempting collection of an income tax from a citizen, the citizen should pursue the matter vigorously to focus attention on the offending IRS employees. Criminal violations of 26 USC 7214 should be reported to the Secretary of the Treasury, members of Congress, and most importantly, to the news media! Who knows, perhaps some day soon **THEY** are going to start listening.

Now we are placing herein a couple of photo-copies of a couple of things--I don't want you to break your eyes so just let me point out that even when presented by such groups as the "Whistle Blowers Coalition" there are gross errors and misinformation brought forth upon you. The indication from the article included is that you are eligible "taxpayers" of which almost **NONE OF YOU ARE**.

I have no space to continue this further. We are compiling information as quickly as possible and welcome all documents from ANYONE who has research and back-up confirmation. We need now to start building "LAW"--CONSTITUTIONALLY.

Does the government know all this? Yes. Will they tolerate it? NOT IF NOT FORCED. What will they do? EVERYTHING THEY CAN AND--UNDER EXECUTIVE ORDERS--THEY CAN COLLAPSE THE ENTIRE ECONOMY, MOVE INTO EMERGENCY REGULATIONS BY EXECUTIVE ORDER AND ON AND ON. YOU MUST START SOMEWHERE TO STOP THIS CRIMINAL ACTION PERPETRATED UPON YOU!! We will do all we can to help and we welcome all the help we can get to help you--BUT YOU ARE GOING TO HAVE TO DO IT!

One of the first things you can do to help yourself is to STOP dallying in what WAS, whether or not there are "little gray aliens" and/or UFO's--all of that at this time of downfall and enslavement of a nation is purely distraction. Get YOU CAN SLAY THE DRAGON, a PHOENIX JOURNAL and do your homework. There are others regarding Privacy also, but you can find out about them from the Publisher.

Ask the Publisher for information regarding the Law Center and get behind your own Constitutional rights.

And--if you are not putting the UCC stamp on EVERYTHING UPON WHICH YOU PLACE YOUR SIGNATURE--sic, sic. The Publisher can tell you all about that also. I give you information you can use--YOU MUST BE RESPONSIBLE FOR THE USE THEREOF. Besides, I have another author here with me awaiting the scribe so He can con-

tinue your explanation of the Universe and God. A little subject of some importance to you, above and beyond the human "senses". So be it.

Hatonn to clear, please, and relinquish the soap-box. Good day.

George, please stop introducing me as being within the Ashtar Command. I am no longer even connected to it other than as events change and emergencies occur. It now becomes misleading. Thank you. I serve God, Creator, The Creation, The Pleiadian Brotherhood and you of the Lighted Brotherhood. I am Aton and I suggest you allow ones to research that for themselves. Salu.

8/15/91 #2 HATONN THURSDAY

I have been requested to reprint the following beautifully written and superbly researched information presented by HOWARD FREEMAN. It is entitled:

THE TWO UNITED STATES AND THE LAW

And I would give this man great honor and respect for the long hours of work given for you-the people. Some time back Howard granted us permission to use his work, IF: we would not give out his address or phone number. I honor that although I would enjoy having persons be able to give him the generous appreciation for his service. Please know that this portion following is the presentation of Howard Freeman.

Quote:

Our forefathers, weary of the oppressive measures that King George III's government forced upon them, in common declared their independence from England in 1776. They were not expected to be successful in that resistance. The moneyed people had backed

England for two major reasons. First, our forefathers wanted a rigid, written Constitution "set in concrete". They were familiar with the so-called Constitution of England which consisted largely of customs, precedents, traditions, and understandings, often vague and always flexible. They wanted the principle of English common law, that an act done by any official person or law-making body beyond his or its legal competence was simply void. Second, the thirteen little colonies desired to base their union on substance (gold and silver)--real money. They well knew how the despotic governments of Europe were mortgaged to the hilt--lock, stock, and barrel, the land, the people, everything--to certain wealthy men who controlled the banks, the currency, and all credit, who lent credit but did not loan gold and silver!

The United States of America was made up of a union of what is now fifty sovereign States, a three-branch (legislative, executive, and judicial) Republic known as The United States of America, or as termed in this article, the Continental United States. Its citizenry live in one of the fifty States, and its laws are based on the Constitution, which is based on Common Law.

Less than one hundred years after we became a nation, a loophole was discovered in the Constitution by cunning lawyers in league with the international bankers. They realized that a separate nation existed, by the same name, that Congress had created in Article I, Section 8 Clause 17. This "United States" is a Legislative Democracy within the Constitutional Republic, and is known as the Federal United States. It has exclusive, unlimited rule over its citizenry, the residents of the District of Columbia, the territories and enclaves (Guam, Midway Islands, Wake Island, Puerto Rico, etc.), and anyone who is a citizen by way of the 14th

Amendment (naturalized citizens).

Both United States have the same Congress that rules in both nations. One "United States", the Republic of fifty States, has the "stars and stripes" as its flag, but *without* any fringe on it. The Federal United States' flag is the stars and stripes with a yellow fringe, seen in all the courts. The abbreviations of the States of the Continental United States are, with or without the zip codes, Ala., Alas., Ariz., Ark., Cal., etc. The abbreviations of the States under the jurisdiction of the Federal United States, the Legislative Democracy, are AL, AK, AZ, AR, CA, etc. (without any periods).

Under the Constitution, based on Common Law, the Republic of the Continental United States provides for legal cases (1) at Law, (2) in Equity, and (3) in Admiralty:

(1) Law is the collective organization of the individual right to lawful defense. It is the will of the majority, the organization of the natural right of lawful defense. It is the substitution of a common force for individual forces, to do only what the individual forces have a natural and lawful right to do: to protect persons, liberties, and properties; to maintain the right of each, and to cause justice to reign over us all. Since an individual cannot lawfully use force against the person, liberty, or property of another individual, then the common force—for the same reason—cannot lawfully be used to destroy the person, liberty, or property of individuals or groups. Law allows you to do anything you want to, as long as you don't infringe upon the life, liberty or property of anyone else. **Law does not compel performance.** Today's so-called laws (ordinances, statutes, acts, regulations, orders, precepts, etc.) are often

erroneously perceived as law, but just because something is called a "law" does not necessarily make it a law. [There is a difference between "legal" and "lawful". Anything the government does is **legal**, but it very well may not be **lawful**.]

- (2) Equity is the jurisdiction of compelled performance (for any contract you are a party to) and is based on what is fair in a particular situation. The term "equity" denotes the spirit and habit of fairness, justness, and right dealing which would regulate the intercourse of men with men. You have no rights other than what is specified in your contract. Equity has no criminal aspects to it.
- (3) Admiralty is compelled performance plus a criminal penalty, a civil contract with a criminal penalty.

By 1938 the gradual merger **procedurally** between law and equity actions (i.e., the same court has jurisdiction over legal, equitable, and admiralty matters) was recognized. The nation was bankrupt and was owned by its creditors (the international bankers) who now owned everything—the Congress, the Executive, the courts, all the States and their legislatures and executives, all the land, and all the people. Everything was mortgaged in the **national debt**. We had gone from being sovereigns over government to subjects under government, through the use of negotiable instruments to discharge our debts with limited liability, instead of paying our debts at common law with gold or silver coin.

The remainder of this article explains how this happened, where we are today, and what remedy we have to protect ourselves from this system.

OUR PRESENT COMMERCIAL SYSTEM OF "LAW" AND THE REMEDY PROVIDED FOR OUR PROTECTION

The present commercial system of "law" has replaced the old and familiar Common Law upon which our nation was founded. The following is the legal thread which brought us from sovereigns over government to subjects under government, through the use of negotiable instruments (Federal Reserve Notes) **to discharge our debts with limited liability instead of paying our debts at common law with gold or silver coin.**

The change in our system of law from **public law** to **private commercial law** was recognized by the Supreme Court of the United States in the Erie Railroad vs. Thompkins case of 1938, after which case, in the same year, the procedures of Law were officially blended with the procedures of Equity. Prior to 1938, all U.S. Supreme Court decisions were based upon **public law**—or that system of law that was controlled by Constitutional limitation. Since 1938, all U.S. Supreme Court decisions are based upon what is termed **public policy**.

Public policy concerns commercial transactions made under the Negotiable Instruments Law, which is a branch of the international Law Merchant. This has been codified into what is now known as the Uniform Commercial Code, which system of law was made **uniform** throughout the fifty States through the cunning of the congress of the United States (which "United States" has its origin in Article I, Section 8, Clause 17 of the Constitution, as distinguished from the "United States", which is the Union of the fifty States).

In offering grants of negotiable paper (Federal Reserve Notes) which the Congress gave to the fifty States of the Union for education, highways, health, and other pur-

poses, Congress bound all the States of the Union into a commercial agreement with the **Federal United States** (as distinguished from the **Continental United States**). The fifty States accepted the "benefits" offered by the Federal United States as the **consideration** of a commercial agreement between the Federal United States and each of the corporate States. The corporate States were then **obligated to obey** the Congress of the Federal United States and also to assume their portion of the equitable debts of the Federal United States to the international banking houses, for the **credit** loaned. The credit which each State received, in the form of federal grants, was predicated upon equitable paper.

This system of negotiable paper binds all corporate entities of government together in a vast system of commercial agreements and is what has altered our court system from one under the Common Law to a Legislative Article I Court, or Tribunal, system of **commercial law**. Those persons brought before this court are held to the **letter** of every statute of government on the federal, state, county, or municipal levels **unless** they have exercised the **REMEDY** provided for them with that system of Commercial Law whereby, **when forced to use a so-called "benefit"** offered, or available, to them, from government, they may reserve their former right, under the Common Law guarantee of same, not to be bound by any contract, or commercial agreement, that they did not enter **knowingly, voluntarily, and intentionally**.

This is exactly how the corporate entities of state, county, and municipal governments got entangled with the **Legislative Democracy**, created by Article I, Section 8, Clause 17 of the Constitution, and called here **The Federal United States**, to distinguish it from the **Continental United States**, whose origin was in the Union of the

Sovereign States.

The same national Congress rules the Continental United States pursuant to the Constitutional limits upon its authority, while it enjoys **exclusive rule**, with no Constitutional limitations, as it legislates for the Federal United States.

With the above information, we may ask: "How did we, the free Preamble citizenry of the Sovereign States, lose our guaranteed unalienable rights and be forced into acceptance of the equitable debt obligations of the Federal United States, and also become subject to that entity of government, and divorced from our Sovereign States in the Republic, which we call here the Continental United States?" We do not reside, work, or have income from any territory subject to the direct jurisdiction of the Federal United States. These are questions that have troubled sincere, patriotic Americans for many years. Our lack of knowledge concerning the **cunning** of the legal profession is the cause of that divorce, but a knowledge of the **truth** concerning the legal thread, which caught us in its net, will restore our former status as a free Preamble citizen of the Republic. The answer follows:

Our national Congress works for two nations foreign to each other, and by legal cunning both are called **The United States**. One is the Union of Sovereign States, under the Constitution, termed in this article the **Continental United States**. The other is a Legislative Democracy which has its origin in Article I, Section 8, Clause 17 of the Constitution, here termed the **Federal United States**. Very few people, when they see some "law" passed by Congress, ask themselves, "Which nation was Congress working for when it passed this or that so-called law?" Or, few ask, "Does this particular law apply to the **Continental citizenry of the Republic**, or does

this particular law apply only to the residents of the District of Columbia and other named enclaves, or territories, of the **Democracy called the Federal United States?**"

Since these questions are seldom asked by the uninformed citizenry of the Republic, it was an open invitation for "cunning" political leadership to seek more power and authority over the entire citizenry of the Republic through the medium of "legalese". Congress deliberately failed in its duty to provide a medium of exchange for the citizenry of the Republic, in harmony with its Constitutional mandate. Instead, it created an abundance of commercial credit money for the Legislative Democracy, where it was not bound by Constitutional limitations. Then, after having created an emergency situation, and a tremendous depression in the Republic, Congress used its **emergency authority** to remove the remaining substance (gold and silver) from the medium of exchange belonging to the Republic, and made the negotiable instrument paper of the Legislative Democracy (Federal United States) a legal tender for continental United States citizenry to use in the discharge of debts.

At the same time, Congress granted the **entire citizenry of the two nations** the **"BENEFIT"** of limited liability in the discharge of all debts by telling the citizenry that the gold and silver coins of the Republic were out of date and cumbersome. The citizens were told that gold and silver (substance) was no longer needed to **pay** their debts, that they were now **"privileged"** to discharge debt with this more "convenient" currency, issued by the Federal United States. Consequently, everyone was forced to "go modern", and to turn in their gold as a patriotic gesture. The entire news media complex went along with the scam and declared it to be a for-

ward step for our democracy, **no longer referring to America as a REPUBLIC.**

From that time on, it was a falling light for the Republic of 1776, and a rising light for Franklin Roosevelt's New Deal Democracy, which overcame the depression, which was caused by a created shortage of real money. There was created an abundance of debt paper money, so-called, in the form of interest-bearing negotiable instrument paper called **Federal Reserve Notes**, and other forms of paper-work credit instruments.

Since all contracts since Roosevelt's time have the **colorable** consideration of Federal Reserve Notes, instead of a **genuine** consideration of silver and gold coin, all contracts are **colorable** contracts, and not **genuine contracts**. [According to Black's Law Dictionary (1990), **colorable** means "That which is in appearance only, and not in reality, what it purports to be, hence counterfeit, feigned, having the appearance of truth."]

Consequently, a new **colorable jurisdiction**, called a **statutory jurisdiction**, had to be created to enforce the contract. Soon the term **colorable contract** was changed to the term **commercial agreement** to fit circumstances of the new **statutory jurisdiction**, which is legislative, rather than judicial, in nature. This jurisdiction enforces commercial agreements upon **implied consent**, rather than full knowledge, as it is with the enforcement of contracts under the Common Law.

All of our courts today sit as Legislative Tribunals, and the so-called "statutes" of legislative bodies being enforced in these Legislative Tribunals are not "statutes" passed by the legislative branch of our three-branch Republic, but as "commercial obligations" to the **Federal United States** for anyone in the Federal United States or in the Continental United States who

has used the equitable currency of the Federal United States and who has accepted the "benefit", or "privilege", of discharging his debts with the limited liability "benefit" offered to him by the Federal United States...**EXCEPT** those who availed themselves of the **remedy** within this commercial system of law, which **remedy** is today found in **Book 1** of the **Uniform Commercial Code at Section 207**.

When used in conjunction with one's signature, a stamp stating "**Without Prejudice U.C.C. 1-207**" is sufficient to indicate to the magistrate of any of our present Legislative Tribunals (called "courts") that the signer of the document has reserved his Common Law right. He is **not to be bound to the statute**, or commercial obligation, of any commercial agreement that he did not enter **knowingly, voluntarily, and intentionally**, as would be the case in any Common Law contract.

Furthermore, pursuant to U.C.C. 1-103, the statute, being enforced as a commercial obligation of a commercial agreement, must now be construed in harmony with the old Common Law of America, where the tribunal/court **MUST** rule that the statute does not apply to the individual who is wise enough and informed enough to exercise the **remedy** provided in this new system of law. He retains his former status in the Republic and fully enjoys his unalienable rights, guaranteed to him by the Constitution of the Republic, while those about him "curse the darkness" of Commercial Law government, lacking the truth needed to free themselves from a slave status under the Federal United States, even while inhabiting territory foreign to its territorial venue.

ADDENDUM

U.C.C. 1-207:4 Sufficiency of reservation.

Any expression indicating any intention to preserve rights is sufficient, such as "without prejudice", "under protest", "under reservation", or "with reservation of all our rights".

The Code states an "explicit" reservation must be made. "Explicit" undoubtedly is used in place of "express" to indicate that the reservation must not only be "express" but it must also be "clear" that such a reservation was intended.

The term "explicit" as used in U.C.C. 1-207 means "that which is so clearly stated or distinctively set forth that there is no doubt as to its meaning...."

U.C.C. 1-207:7 Effect of reservation of rights.

The making of a valid reservation of rights preserves whatever rights the person then possesses and prevents the loss of such right by application of concepts of waiver or estoppel....

U.C.C. 1-207:9 Failure to make reservation.

When a waivable right or claim is involved, the failure to make a reservation thereof causes a loss of the right and bars its assertion at a later date....

U.C.C. 1-103:6 Common law.

The Code is "Complementary" to the common law which remains in force except where displaced by the Code....

A statute should be construed in harmony with the common law unless there is a clear legislative intent to abrogate the common law.... "The Code cannot be read to preclude a common law action."

EXAMPLE

Your Honor, my use of "Without Prejudice UCC 1-207" above my signature on this document indicates that I have exercised the "Remedy" provided for me in the Uniform Commercial Code in Book 1 at Section 207, whereby I may reserve my Common Law right not to be compelled to perform under any contract, or agreement, that I have not entered into KNOWINGLY, VOLUNTARILY, and INTENTIONALLY. And, that reservation serves notice upon all administrative agencies of government--national, state and local--that I do not, and will not, accept the liability associated with the "compelled" benefit of any unrevealed commercial agreement.

OUR NEWEST JOURNALS

THE SACRED SPIRIT WITHIN

MITAKUYE OYASIN (for all
my relations--which is ALL)
PLEIADES CONNECTION
VOL. VI

Violinio Germain, & Gyeorgos
Ceres Hatonn/Aton

GOD WILL WORK WITH YOU, NOT FOR YOU

Germain gives the reason why it would be very wise for all to imbed this deeply in our consciousness.

The mysteries of gravity are explained. - Information is given about some of the world teachers of HIGHER KNOWLEDGE and who they were. - Explanation of God's HOLY LAW OF MATING LIGHT WAVES AND SEX ARE ONE. - More probing of Universal Secrets is done along with a more explicit definition of HIGHER KNOWLEDGE OF CREATION. - Lao-tzu and his teachings are discussed. - Some New Concepts for "Cosmic Man" are given and ap-

plying this knowledge to the meaning of prayer.

The human race has now arrived at the point where hundreds of thousands are at the transition point between their mortal, physical and sensual natures and their immortal, intellectual and inspirational natures.

Mortal man is beginning to know his immortality. The sensual in him is being lost in its own dark by his own Self-illuminating. It is for these few of the great many that this book is written so that MAN, THE UNKNOWN, can gradually unfold into MAN, THE KNOWN.

THIS BOOK CONTAINS SOME OF THAT HIGHER KNOWLEDGE MAN IS SEEKING.

PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS, VOLUMES XIII AND XIV

\$15 320 PAGES 8 1/2 X 11"

This book continues the compilation of the EXPRESSES with an indexing of all headings for easy reference of topics (13 pages).

A few of the hundreds of topics covering all aspects of life are: The one world money system - Gold fails as a monetary standard - Comparison word for word of the Ten Commandments, the Bill of Rights and the Communist Manifesto--which is America following? - House to house searches for firearms - Space-man connections - Astrology - Israel's Ariel Sharon lays claim to Jordan - Cold fusion - Last breath for Palestinians - Recognizing and facing Denial of Truth within Self and Others: The "Secret" inhibitor of taking Personal Responsibility - Quotes from "I Ran Drugs For Uncle Sam" - Bush/Kuwait.

Other important topics include: Money exchange - Abandoned

POW's - Merger of U.S., U.S.S.R and E.E.C. - Bush backs Depopulation Lobby - Martyrdom is telling God I give up. - Who says pain is your teacher? - The Pleiades Connection series of books and the Nature of The Universe - What are the consequences of suicide? - **WORMWOOD** - Care for the elderly - Sinister terminology, how we are trapped by the Elite's twisting of the meanings of our words - **Bill authorizes CONCENTRATION CAMPS - Dictatorship is possible here.** - Bush has personal interest in China. - Photobiology (Psi-onics and Radionics) and many other fascinating topics.

ORDERING INFORMATION

The Phoenix Express Vol's III & IV (\$15)

The Phoenix Express Vol's V & VI (\$15)

The price is \$10 per JOURNAL, (EXCEPTING E.T. PHONE HOME with 2 tapes \$15 & EXPRESS) 10% discount on orders of 4 or more. California residents add 7.25% sales tax. Add shipping, UPS \$3.25 and \$1.00 each additional or U.S. Mail \$2.50 for first title and \$1.00 each additional.

Write for Quantity Discount.

Available from America West or your Local Distributor.

EXPRESS: U.S. is \$20 per 13 ISSUES, \$40 for 26, \$75 for 52, Canada 13 issues \$22, 26--\$44, 52--\$80, foreign 13--\$30, 26--\$60 52--\$110 (including back issues for current Volume).

Send orders and Payments to: America West Distributors, P.O. Box 986, Tehachapi, CA. 93581.

For credit card orders or book catalog and sample newsletter call 1-800-729-4131. For personal inquiries or other purposes, please call 1/805-822-9655.



PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS

A bulletin commenting on appropriate current news events, clarification of portions of the Journals and answers of a general nature to questions not found in the existing Journals.

PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS is published by America West Publishers, Inc. P.O. BOX 986 Tehachapi, CA. 93581. Subscription rate is \$20 per 13 issues or \$75 per 52 issues, First Class mailing. COPYRIGHT 1991 by America West Publishers, Inc. All rights reserved. Reproduction of this copyrighted material for private non-profit use is expressly encouraged, for commercial purposes it is strictly forbidden.

AUGUST 1991 VOLUME XV NUMBER 9

8/12/91 #2 HATONN

Hatonn returned in Light. We were speaking of the "Revolutionary Community".

Still another student, James Simon Kunen, in his book entitled THE STRAWBERRY INCIDENT, tells about an SDS strategy meeting he attended in which a student was giving a report on an SDS convention that he had recently attended. The student reported that "...men from Business International Roundtables,...tried to buy up a few radicals. These men are the world's industrialists and they convene to decide how our lives are going to go. They're the left wing of the ruling class. They offered to finance our demonstrations in Chicago. We were also offered ESSO (Rockefeller) money. They want us to make a lot of radical commotion so they can look more in the center as they move more to the left." I want you to take note of the number of organizations for saving the environment that have been taken over by Rockefeller money--i.e., Winstar is a good one to begin with--it is now fully operational under the Rockefeller banner--no longer, John Denver. David Rockefeller is the only non-white member of the Board of the National Native Museum in the Smithsonian group--you will find the Illu-

minati in every "Green" and "Protest for Peace" group with the thrust on civil disobedience and protest--no positive action--just "insured" protest and confusion rousing.

Even the Black Panther leader, Eldridge Cleaver, started to figure it out, that the wealthy were buying themselves a revolution. Mr. Cleaver wrote in Rubin's book: "There is a danger to the healthy development of the American Revolution in the fact that often revolutionaries *are manipulated by the ruling class to appear to be a bigger threat than they really are.*"

Rubin further amplified Cleaver's thoughts about how the Establishment made the revolution appear to be larger than it actually was. In chapter ten of his book, entitled *Every Revolutionary Needs a Color TV*, Rubin states, "Walter Cronkite is SDS's best organizer. Uncle Walter brings out the map of the U.S. with circles around the campuses that blew up today. The battle reports. Every kid out here is thinking, 'Wow, I wanna see my campus on that map'. *TV is raising generations of kids who want to grow up and become demonstrators. Television proves the domino theory: one campus falls and they all fall. The media does not report news, it creates it.*"

But even though it appeared that the Establishment would not be able to gather an army big enough to disrupt the Bicentennial, the plans continued.

In 1971, an organization was formed that later changed its name to the People's Bicentennial Commission (the PBC). Jeremy Rifkin became its director. Yes, dear ones, I certainly do **HOPE YOU ARE RECOGNIZING THESE NAMES.**

Later, the Senate Internal Security Subcommittee investigated the PBC. They reported: "The *New York Times*, for example, on May 26, 1975, carried an article by Rifkin on the subject of economic freedom. This article was basically a rewrite of the PBC's declaration of economic independence which calls for the elimination of the free-enterprise system or the 'corporate system', as they call it."

Rifkin had made his views known to the public when he wrote the following in a radical newspaper in November, 1971: "A genuine understanding of the revolutionary ideals is what links Thomas Paine, Sam Adams, Benjamin Rush and the American people with Lenin, Mao, and Che, and the struggle of all oppressed people in the world."

A further warning that the nation appeared to be preparing for trouble on July 4, 1976, was given by FBI director Clarence Kelly who reported on Nov., 4, 1975, that: "terrorism will increase in connection with the nation's Bicentennial celebration."

The PBC continued, however, with its plans and issued an eight-page tabloid newspaper calling for 150,000 patriots to join with them in Washington D.C. on July 4, 1976, to "Declare your independence from big business". They advised the reader that the PBC was "planning a birthday party America will never forget."

Other individuals lined up in support of the PBC declaration. The tabloid reported that Rubin, "Hurricane" Carter, Jane Fonda, Rev. Jesse Jackson and Dr. Benjamin Spock, among others, would be speaking at the PBC rally on that day.

The costs of these activities were being met, at least in part, by the Establishment. The federally funded National Endowment for the Humanities provided the PBC with nearly \$400,000.

But the PBC did not make much of a ripple on July 4, 1976, as it was unable to draw nearly the number of people it would have taken to cause the incident that the Establishment wanted.

NEW CONSTITUTION/CONSTITUTIONAL CONVENTION

In addition to the plans to disrupt the Bicentennial, there was a movement inside the U.S. to call a constitutional convention. One of those urging a re-write of the Constitution was Zbigniew Brezinski, who wrote the following: "The approaching

two-hundredth anniversary of the Declaration could justify the call for a national constitutional convention to re-examine the nation's formal institutional framework. Either 1976 or 1989 could serve as a suitable target date...."

Confirmation that something was planned to happen was supported, in part, by the John Birch Society, which printed the following in the October, 1977, *Bulletin* to its members: "There came into our hands several months ago, through the kindness of some friend who evidently wanted to remain anonymous, one of Clarence Douglas Dillon's thin papers that apparently are quietly issued now and then to members of the echelons below him, who need such information and guidance as a basis of support."

The Birch Society reasoned that whatever Mr. Dillon knew was important enough to be known to those who were trying to expose the Conspiracy. Mr. Dillon, they reasoned, was one of those who should know the plans of the conspiracy, as he was the head of the international banking firm of Dillon, Read and Company, and Chairman of the Rockefeller Foundation. In addition, Mr. Dillon had served as Secretary of the Treasury, certainly one of the positions in the American government controlled by the Rockefeller interests, for a period of four years in the Kennedy and Johnson administration, as well as being a member of the Council on Foreign Relations.

Dillon's letter revealed two important facts: "One was that up until about 1970 many of the Insiders (although he did not call them that) had kept on hoping to make 1976 the successful target date for the ceremonial inauguration of their **NEW**

WORLD ORDER. But, Dillon then proceeded to point out, by 1970 this schedule had been conceded by the top command to be impracticable. And he went on to lay down the new schedule, already in effect, which would require about fifteen years for completion." **DOES THIS NOT GIVE YOU GOOSE-BUMPS ON YOUR HIVES?**

This meant that the Conspiracy was planning for something to occur on or about 1985, fifteen years, give or take a year or two, from the change in their plans in 1970.

The specific date of 1985 seemed to be in accord with the date being given by the Russian Communists. For instance, Soviet Communist Party Chief Leonid Brezhnev, in 1973, said this about the year 1985: "We Communists have got to string along with the capitalists for a while. We need their credits, their agriculture, and their technology. But we are going to continue massive military programs and by the *middle of the eighties we will be in a position to return to a much more aggressive foreign policy* designed to gain the upper hand in our relationship with the West."

He was more precise about the choice of years in a speech he made in Prague in 1973 to the Warsaw Pact leaders: "*Trust us, comrades, for by 1985, as a consequence of what we are NOW achieving with detente, we will have achieved most of our objectives in Western Europe. We will have consolidated our position. We will have improved our economy. And a decisive shift in the correlation of forces will be such that, come 1985, we will be able to exert our will wherever we need to.*"

Now it would appear on the surface that this did not occur--OH YES IT HAS AND DID! They are getting exactly that which they want from the West in every facet of activity including food stuffs and economic backup--even to the moving of industry from the U.S. into the East Bloc nations and Russia proper. AND JUST "WHEN" DID THIS DANDY LITTLE GORBY AND GLASNOST ENTER THE PICTURE? I THOUGHT YOU MIGHT SEE A BIT MORE CLEARLY, THE HANDWRITING.

Breshnev didn't say just how they were going to exert their will, but one version of what they might attempt came from Barry Goldwater in August of 1971 and ran in the *Los Angeles Herald Examiner*, which headlined the article: "**Goldwater Warns of Nuclear Blackmail by Russ.**" The article went on: "Senator Goldwater said Saturday the world balance of power has shifted to the Soviet Union to such an extent that international nuclear blackmail is no longer impossible. The only conclusion is that the Soviet Union is out to establish a strategic military superiority so vast that it cannot be challenged and so that any policy the Soviet Union may decide upon can be backed with overwhelming strength." This is so--the Cosmospheres alone give them dominance if there were no other arms involved.

So, the Russians, who have been slowly but steadily building the most potent military machine in the world and a nuclear superiority over the forces of the free West, (with the assistance of the United States), could threaten the United States with a nuclear war. This would force the American government into a position of having to decide whether they wished to go

to war or accept some Russian ultimatum. The Russians are effectively holding in check that which the Global Elite had in mind for obliterating Iraq--again.

This is why the intent to have a first strike against the Soviet Union in September (17), 1982 was planned. The only hope for averting annihilation of America is to have a first strike by surprise, allowing, hopefully, enough damage to cause inability to retaliate with full force. The plans have never changed--only the target dates as they are uncovered and made public. You are so close to all-out nuclear world war this day that you should be able to feel the radiation in your very pores.

It was so open in knowledge to your own military and government leaders that "pretend" scenarios were worked out, etc. The entire Middle East/Iraqi situation was worked out years before the invasion of Kuwait. That was just one more scene in the play as orchestrated. There poured forth warnings that the U.S. had been so strategically depleted to the point where it would be in grave danger. One such warning came in 1980 from FIFTY RETIRED ADMIRALS AND GENERALS who warned that America was "in greater danger today than at any time since Pearl Harbor".

Henry Kissinger went on record at the time as saying that it was too late anyway, and that the U.S. should get the best deal it could in the struggle against the Soviet Union. In 1976, when Kissinger was Secretary of State, nationally syndicated columnist Cueneo wrote:

Unimpeachable sources state that Dr. Henry Kissinger's model has shifted from 19th century Metter-

nich to 20th century Spengler.

What that meant is that Kissinger has abandoned the Balance of Power policy to accept Spengler's position that the West is through and must accept a subordinate role because it is useless to resist the 'wave of the future'.

The 'wave of the future' of course means Communist ascendancy.

Kissinger's new position assumes that the American people do not have the courage or the strength to stand up to the communists if it means war. [Well, I'd like to know how you could keep enough people alive to stand up at all with no shelter systems.]

Therefore, Kissinger is attempting to get the best terms possible as a competing world power.

It fits that the American government was being maneuvered into a position of not having the ability nor the means to resist Communist pressures so that, when the Russian government threatens America with nuclear war, the American people will demand that their government accept ANY solution other than a war. The American president will ask the Russians if there is any option they will accept other than nuclear war. Their response will be that the merging of the two countries into a world government will suffice, and the American people will breathe a sigh of relief when their offer is accepted by the American government. AND WHERE DO YOU THINK YOU ARE NOW?

Only one additional item would be needed to make the scenario and theory really come off. That would be a president that would not be afraid to stand up

to the Russians, even though he knows that he does not have the military means to succeed. He would have to be a Republican who has long stood up against the Communists, one that would have sent military troops into a small island (Grenada?) when he believed the nation was about to go Marxist. He couldn't be a member of the Democrat Party which has been consistently against any confrontation with the Communists on a face to face basis.

It appears that the Americans are playing two sides of the same coin: appearing to get tough with the Russians, and then not having the ability to withstand any offense put forward by the Russians. I believe that your visible handshake between Bush and Gorbachev on the NEW WORLD ORDER should have told you a lot more than you seem to realize.

There is another piece of the puzzle which fits the fact that America was being told at the time that the government did not have the military or nuclear power to compete with the Russians in a military showdown. One evidence of this strategy was revealed in an interview with the late (sic, sic) John Tower, Chairman of the Senate Armed Services Committee that reaffirmed the position of the retired admirals and generals who felt that America was in serious danger because of its reduced military strength. The headline to the article read: "U.S. Faces Nothing Less Than Military Inferiority." Do you still wonder WHY Tower was killed?

That article showed how dangerously behind the U.S. was in the numbers of bombers and missiles, warheads, and estimated megatonnage of warheads. It did not however, divulge the

facts of the hidden and clandestine equipment stashed everywhere around the globe.

From this point on in the scenarios as presented to the public became more and more fantasy while the real Elite powers were pulling off massive subterfuge under-the-covers.

One major thing happened very openly, however, which has doomed your Constitution for all practical purposes. On June 19, 1978, President Jimmy Carter, by an unconstitutional Executive Order, created an organization known as the Federal Emergency Management Agency (FEMA). This organization is a civilian agency which has the capacity to administer a **TOTALITARIAN GOVERNMENT IN THE EVENT OF DOMESTIC OR INTERNATIONAL CRISIS.**

LAY IT OUT AGAIN

FEMA has the authority to:

Relocate millions of workers, reorganize national industry and banking, and distribute all economic resources and transportation access;

Operate every level of government, through personnel currently in place throughout Washington and the rest of the country;

Institute total energy rationing; and

Order mass evacuation of residents in the perimeter of nuclear power plants..

Do you not think it conveniently coincidental that the Three Mile Island incident occurred JUST ONE DAY after FEMA became operational? There was such an atmosphere of panic and evacuations that at that point FEMA would have been given authority over ALL OTHER FEDERAL, STATE AND LOCAL GOV-

ERNMENTAL BODIES. (With possible exception of the "Governor's" office.) **WORSE, THE ACT AT THREE MILE ISLAND WAS A PLANNED ACT OF SABOTAGE.** There are all sorts of proofs of the statement--just go look them up.

The whole incident was staged to test the incredible powers of FEMA.

So what of other incidents? Well, along about then the Cuban government allowed the boat people to leave Cuba and that became a real test for FEMA in relocation of people and allowed them to locate thousands of people all over the U.S. Reagan agreed that FEMA had done an excellent job. When he outlined his \$3.4 billion, seven-year program to relocate the U.S. metropolitan population from potentially high risk areas after a nuclear war started, he designated FEMA as the agency to carry out the program--without interference.

CREATION OF FEMA

The creation of FEMA has an interesting history behind it. The 1979 Executive Order that created it was based on Presidential Review Memorandum 32, prepared by one Samuel Huntington. The guiding assumption of PRM-32 was that constitutionally mandated institutions would not be able to deal with the scope of crises foreseen for the 1970's and 1980's.

Three years earlier, Huntington had elaborated this assumption in his position paper for the Trilateral Commission, titled *The Crisis of Democracy*. Emergencies of the nature of Love Canal, the Cuban boatlift operation, and the Three Mile Island incident would require levels of austerity and social

control impossible to achieve through democratic institutions, so Huntington recommended a series of national and supranational "crisis management" forms of government. These were put into effect by President Carter in June, 1978, after they were published in the Federal Register.

One more evidence that Americans will permit their government to violate all of their Constitutional Rights because of some real or alleged emergency that was created by the government occurred on October 16, 1970, in Canada. We need to remind you of the "old" ones because the massive "new" ones tend to cause you to lose perspective as to how long you have been under total control by one group through Executive Order.

The power grab in point occurred when Canadian Prime Minister Pierre-Elliott Trudeau, using the kidnapping of two officials by the Communist F.L.Q. "invoked the War Measures Act, suspended the Canadian Bill of Rights, and imposed a dictatorship on Canada. Trudeau now had the power of censorship, for instance, and could search without warrant and arrest without trial." OUCH! YOU ALREADY HAVE ALL THOSE THINGS IN POWER AGAINST YOU.

It will be recalled that the nice Canadian people allowed these violations of their rights almost without a whimper, almost praising Trudeau for taking that action to stop the F.L.Q. Does it remind you of how you allowed Bush to start and then send your military troops off to a foreign war? You not only allowed him to do it--you praised, paraded, hooped and bowed to his honorable feet on the pedestal.

There was a big push to arrange for the total grabbing by the Conspiracy, of the power in the U.S. in 1985. But a couple of things were considered as to just when to pull off the open takeover. One, it was important to discredit the ones who had exposed the Conspiracy and there wouldn't be a better way than to have all of the exposers point towards a given time and year. Then, if they wished to further conceal their efforts toward another year, they could postpone their plans for another time so that the exposers would be made to look ridiculous and the public would discount any further speculation.

Let us look at perfect example: The reader's attention is directed to the comment previously referred to by Zbigniew Brezinski in his book BETWEEN TWO AGES that discusses a rewriting of the Constitution in either 1976, a date past, or in 1989--another date already past. The facts are that the New Constitution has been rewritten and is in practical use for far more years than just back to 1976.

The Conspiracy intends to have total government control and that is at hand, dear ones. Your President Bush can at any moment establish Emergency regulations through already signed and given Executive Orders on any "front" in or out of your nation.

What did Bush say and do last year at this time when your national budget was late? He said he would "shut down the government!" He can and will and simultaneously, he will invoke Emergency Regulations on all areas as listed above. You, America and world, have never been closer to total devastation. It should make a ten point earthquake look good. This

world Conspiracy is planned to be fully operational no later than year 2000 and it appears they are now a bit ahead of schedule.

THE SAD THING, DEAR ONES, IS THAT YOU CONTINUE TO "LOOK FORWARD" TO THE DELIVERY OF YOUR NATION INTO THE HANDS OF THE CONSPIRACY--THE FACTS ARE, IT HAS ALREADY HAPPENED! YOU SHOW VERY LITTLE SIGNS OF CHANGING A THING.

So why do we continue to write? Because we are interested in your Souls and the security of God's children. You have to know that which you face so that you can make some very important decisions. Further, as long as there is breath in the physical bodies--God can bring anything into possibility. And then, as for my people--ours is to bring the WORD OF TRUTH, urge you take action and change the play and then to give you the whys and wherefores of the Universal Order so you can selectively make decisions in wisdom instead of ignorance. Lastly, it is our commission to write the history of "what went wrong" with a civilization of human beings on planet earth Shan. So be it.

IRAQI NUCLEAR CAPABILITY

This has got to be one of the most foolish loud noises of your globe today. Your own government, and even Israel, supplied Iraq with all that wondrous doodad stuff to make nuclear weapons--that is why they KNOW there is more stuff around in the desert somewhere. But why the clandestine posturing and speculation? It is known, authenticated and proven that Iraq has four nuclear installations still totally

intact. Saddam also has a large hidden arsenal of missiles, chemical and biological weapons. It is only YOU who is the duped.

Do you get irritated that you know nothing except that which they choose to tell you? It is worse than that--they arrange to know everything about you. Try this one: The computer industry has for years cooperated with the government in making sure that encryption systems to protect data were not complex enough so that the National Security Agency and the Federal Bureau of Investigation couldn't break the codes easily. But now the feds are losing sleep and are awfully concerned because hackers have developed secrecy systems *that no one can break, not even the billion-dollar computer systems at NSA and FBI.*

Bush to the rescue: is pushing legislation to **FORCE PRIVACY SYSTEMS TO BUILD IN "TRAP DOORS" FOR THE GOVERNMENT TO PEEK AT ANYBODY'S PRIVATE INFORMATION.** The reason (excuse) is "terrorism"! "Terrorists might be able to plan evil deeds in private." This destroys all privacy for anybody from the biggest terrorist of them all--Washington, D.C. Good luck.

Let us please have a rest break. Thank you. Hatonn to clear.

8/17/91 #1 HATONN
SATURDAY

(NEW YEAR'S DAY)

In the beauty of this wondrous day which grants you the beginning of a new cycle called year, may we turn first to the things at hand for some clarification.

Firstly, let us look at the

recording of the books. Thank you, who are offering and then putting the words to tape. Blessings as the word goes forth for in this way shall my word go forth and so shall your voice go with the multitudes that they can make connections with both that of the unseen grounded by that of the human brother.

Please realize that it was only a preference in selection of tonal clarity that caused any comment of whether it would be male or female to record the books. We are searching for ability to project the voice and "inspire" through the emotion/spirit shared within the words. The male tonal quality is easier to hear in "clutter" of sounds but most certainly a good reader has no sex. I welcome Ellen and her reading is excellent and we appreciate your contribution. I know not why you would only choose of Sananda's and Germain's writings to record, however, for most are by Hatonn and the WHOLE must be considered. I further thank Ellen for her other suggestions and most surely all "may" be put to tape for any purpose but, most especially, the seeing-impaired need immediate attention and perhaps we can, further, make sets available on a "library type check out" system because most often the blind are handicapped and have little with which to purchase such luxuries. Thank you. I believe that the "manual" should be projected in both male and female offering for it is, of course, the "rule book".

I am almost ready to tell you ones the order of progression and why personal changes are important and why, further, changing--let us say, the masses, is not going to happen in all probability. There are ample places prepared for the transition but the selection is still obscure to you experiencing

on Earth Shan. It is not complicated--it DOES require the "sorting". Where do you think "heaven" is? Who do you believe you will find there? WHAT do you think you will encounter there? Are there "other" places which can handle seven billion persons? Yes, but that is NOT THE WAY IT WORKS. Most planets which will be utilized for the sorting will be far more nearly the size of Shan and therefore, the levels of KNOWLEDGE ACQUIRED and the desire to function within the LAWS of the society awaiting your transition is absolute.

FOR INSTANCE--MARK THIS WELL. IN THE SOCIETY FROM WHENCE COMES THE LIGHTED BROTHERHOOD--THERE IS TOTAL LAW WITHIN THE GUIDELINES OF BALANCE, HARMONY, CREATION, CO-CREATION, LOVE, AND ACCORDING TO THE WORD. HE WHO CHOOSES TO NOT COME WITHIN THOSE GUIDELINES, CEASES TO BE OUR PROBLEM AT TRANSITION. We are come to give you this Truth and it matters not who of Earth agrees or disagrees. You have known the requirements since the beginning of experience and they will not be in the changing to suit you who would "rather" have it a different way so that you can continue in the ways of the fleshly/physical irresponsible behaviors. You are given the Law and through the Law will the selection be made and NEITHER WILL YOU LIMIT THE ARISEN TO THE GUIDELINES OF YOUR "CHRISTIAN" EVANGELISTS FOR THERE ARE GOING TO BE A BIG BUNCH OF "CHRISTIANS" STANDING WAITING WHILE THE SHIPS DEPART! (HAVING MISSED

THE INSTRUCTIONS AND DENIED THE MESSENGERS.) THINK YE THAT I SHALL LEAVE THE CHILD FROM ISLAM OR THE JUDEAN CHILD OF TRUTH? DO YOU ACTUALLY THINK GOD WOULD LEAVE THE GOD-REVERING BUDDHIST BECAUSE SOME "BAPTIST" DOCTRINE CALLS HIM PAGAN?

"GOD" IS RETURNED TO GATHER HIS FLOCK AND IF YE ARE TRAINED IN KNOWLEDGE OF SELF UNTO GOD--YE SHALL BE BROUGHT HOME TO THE PASTURE OF THE FOLD. IF YE HAVE NOT LEARNED AND CONTINUE TO DENY THE SHEPHERD--THEN YOU WILL BE PLACED IN CONTINUING SEARCHING AMONG THE TARES AND THISTLES FOR YOUR SELF-TENDING. EITHER WAY--**YOU SHALL BE IN THE LEARNING FOR JUST AS LONG AS IT REQUIRES!** SO BE IT.

Dharma, I must ask you to "truly" attend the electronics in your head this day as they are right at the edge of that which you can stand without damage. The West Coast is a mass of severe frequency bombardments. The quake off the tip of Northwestern California yesterday was a severe and urgent warning about what is planned for this day--I think you call it posturing.

Note the storm coming up from Southeast offshore Florida. It may well become a massive and devastating blast if ones do not capitulate in the political arena.

Also, note that the drought in Pennsylvania and along your dairy belt is so severe that you will lose massive farms and dairy herds. You are under to-

tal attack and it is allowed by your own so-called "protectors". Chelas, you are IN IT and cannot seem to see it. I urge you, again, LOOK AT THE WHOLE OF WHAT IS COMING DOWN.

BUSH/SADDAM/BCCI

George Bush is making deals with the Soviet Union which alone, can destroy your nation if nothing else happens. He wants to have Saddam Hussein "eliminated" and it is apparent that the Soviets are the only ones who CAN pull off that little escapade. Why? Because of the fact that the minute there is a break in the media control--the world is going to know about the escapades of one, George Bush and buddies.

OVER \$250 BILLION SPLIT THROUGH BCCI

Why the big deal on BCCI (Bank of Credit and Commerce International) and soon, the Banca Nazionale del Lavoro (BNL)? Because George Bush and Saddam Hussein (in BCCI alone) split over \$250 BILLION worth of Persian Gulf oil kickbacks, which were funnelled through the scandal-ridden Bank of Credit and Commerce International.

BCCI is the Luxembourg-based banking empire that has been tied to global drug-money laundering and a wide variety of other covert deals, including those of the CIA (remember--George Bush was Director). Saddam is not the only one involved directly with Bush--so are all the major drug lords of your globe. Worse, the differing denominations of your Churches are pulled into the lies--the Mormons through Brent Scowcroft, etc. Now it is all tied in with total "black-mail".

The only thing keeping the Truth from coming out is "who will take the fall?". These are NOT government transactions; these are private transactions between Bush as an individual and Saddam as an individual--transactions amounting to billions upon billions of dollars.

The House Banking Committee under its incredibly brave Rep. Henry Gonzales (Texas), has already stated to you that BCCI interfaces and interlocks with Banca Nazionale del Lavoro (BNL). BNL is the largest bank of Italy. It's got five branches in the United States. The Bush-Saddam transactions have gone through these two banks.

LINKS TO TORN YUGOSLAVIA

The fall begins to be set up with the Brent Scowcroft and Lawrence Eagleburger manipulations and advisory capacity. The April Glaspie fiasco and facade was set up and it was expected that Saddam would fall or back off, in the least. The media was totally squelched and your children were sent off to a heinous and reprehensible encounter of the most devastating and evil kind. These two advisers just mentioned, among others, but we will use these at present, both have extensive relationships with companies doing business with Iraq and Yugoslavia (one of Iraq's more important arms suppliers) before the President launched his sting operation.

The most vitally important link between Iraq, Yugoslavia, the Soviet Union, Germany, Turkey and the U.S. with regard to Bush's wish to have control over Iraq, is the Banca Nazionale del Lavoro in Atlanta, Georgia.

It is a bit "obvious" in deception

to accept what is claimed regarding these banks. For instance, even though BNL is Italian, it has its head-office in the U.S. in New York, N.Y. Do you really think the Federal Reserve and other bank regulators know and knew nothing about the massive involvement of this small branch bank in finding its way into building up the Iraqi military machine and laundering billions of dollars in illicit trade agreements?

Back to BCCI and so what? There is a bit of an obscure case--No. 90 C 6863. It is *the People of the State of Illinois ex rel Willis C. Harris vs the Board of Governors of the Federal Reserve System*. Heard of it? I thought not. It is being heard in the U.S. Court of Appeals for the Seventh Circuit in Chicago.

The case involves records of BNL's Chicago unit which the House Banking Committee is trying to get and which were also in the possession of the Federal Reserve Board.

Those records demonstrate private transactions involving \$250 billion in oil money kickbacks from the entire gulf region paid to Saddam Hussein.

The Federal Reserve Board wanted Congressman Gonzales to agree to never use these records in any of his congressional reports. He only is to be allowed to look at the records. But the congressman refused to sign the secrecy oath that the Fed demanded. (Does it begin to come clear why Gonzales says there are grounds for impeaching and imprisoning Bush? Does it also become a bit more obvious why the media has a gag order to hardly even discuss these banking matters in general format--only cursory lightly-over mention?)

That hearing was May 10, and following the hearing it was known that Congressman Gonzales did not and would not sign the secrecy oath and that the truth would be coming out regarding the secret arrangements involving these deals between Bush and Saddam.

What is involved here are non-bank records that the Justice Department DOES NOT WANT RELEASED. "Non-bank records" is a euphemism for bank records that a bank does NOT want released. It is like Steven Horn blotting out records caused for production in "discovery" and claiming they have nothing to do with the Santa Barbara Savings case revolving around Dharma and Oberli. They are totally incriminating and all efforts will be made to hide and destroy them all. The really deadly ones have already been destroyed.

The Bush/Saddam documents involve monumental amounts of joint business between these two "old buddies", and Bush certainly does NOT want them released.

There was upwards of a trillion dollars' worth of oil from the gulf shipped from 1980 to 1990 to the West.

From these oil deals, Saddam got kickbacks to the tune of \$250 BILLION--arranged by George Bush and oil companies such as Pennzoil which are connected to Bush (Bush is one of the founders of Pennzoil).

Saddam split these kickbacks from the oil companies with George Bush and others. We won't, however, go into all the others at this writing.

The Chicago case in point came up before a three-judge appeals panel. It was found out that one

of the judge's law clerks leaked out information that one of the judges is pressing to release the records. The release of these records would put George Bush in jail, post haste. How likely do you think it is that Bush will allow the country to continue in operation long enough to be caught? He has to pull it all down quickly now, doesn't he?

You ones who think I have been playing games about your assets and business affairs--I remind you--I DO NOT PLAY GAMES OF THIS MAGNITUDE. YOU ARE ON THE BRINK OF TOTAL COLLAPSE AND RULE BY EXECUTIVE ORDER--IT IS THE ONLY WAY THIS DONKEY CAN SAVE HIS ASSETS. Oh, you say he is an "elephant" Republican? Ah so--a bigger "asset" to save!

The Justice Department immediately started circulating stories that one of the panel members is being investigated for eight instances of bribery in other cases. We know about these also, but let us not sidetrack.

However, the Justice Department only wants this information about the bribery cases known in order to blackmail the three-judge panel not to release the documents relating to Bush and Saddam.

Efforts within even the House Banking Committee itself to sabotage Gonzales' investigation of the Bush-Saddam-BCCI scandal are heavily under way--as are attempts to plot and contract on the very life of Gonzales. Well, it will be more difficult--for I have him in my attention and he is a Godly man. The congressman and his people are fully aware of these saboteurs.

On the Senate side the investigation is also being hampered. On

June 13 the *Wall Street Journal* pointed out that Sen. John Kerry of Nebraska--who is investigating BCCI--became chairman of the Democratic Senate Campaign Committee which received large contributions from BCCI. IS THERE NOT SOMETHING OUTRAGEOUS GOING ON HERE?

There is also a third investigation being conducted by Manhattan District Attorney Morgenthau. The key records implicating Bush's deals with Saddam and Noriega are in the hands of the BANK OF ENGLAND, which is seizing ALL OF THE BCCI BRANCHES!!! Does anyone care to guess longer about the cozy travels of the Queen, etc.? Any wonder that Bush handed over America to her like John The Baptist's head--on the sterling silver platter?

It doesn't matter much which of the two scenarios you choose--are they trying to cover up FOR Bush or do they want these lovely records to blackmail the Bush White House? Pick your choice--the Israeli Zionists have even more blackmail material!!! The Mossad are the best investigators in the world.

How honest an investigation do you believe there can be? There is only ONE honest investigation even being attempted and that is by Gonzalez--and he is being sabotaged by people RIGHT ON HIS OWN COMMITTEE!

By the way--remember that little "OCTOBER SURPRISE"? Well, perhaps it is worth noting herein--that money paid to the nice Iranians who had your hostages and the Iran/Contra scandals--WENT THROUGH BCCI AND BNL. The whole thing is a run-amok scandal and the media is ordered (through

blackmail) to keep silent or else!

This case, in the very least, involves what amounts to the **LARGEST TAX EVASION CASE IN HISTORY**, and George Bush would surely and most likely be facing prison. Too bad he didn't realize he became a "Federal Employee" and one of the rare ones eligible for full IRS income tax regulations.

A little side note--isn't it funny that Marcos of the Philippines was one of the ones not guilty in the scam? No wonder the big Elite wanted him DEAD and made it that way. He got his billions from gold trading of confiscated gold through the Japanese, etc. But other national leaders all over the globe are implicated--a big one being President Alan Garcia of Peru who is accused in the spreading BCCI global scandal.

BACK TO THE HIT LIST

Does it now become a bit more obvious WHY Bush wants Saddam DEAD at all costs? Isn't it likely, however, that the Soviets recognize a good blackmail opportunity as well as the British and Israelis? Do you now see why you are paying the Soviet Union BILLIONS in blackmail already?

It sounds farfetched? Oh, it is quite true. The British diplomats involved in the UN's gulf operations talk about the "circumstances" openly!

If Saddam Hussein is still in power and in the news by the time the American elections roll around next year, Bush is in TROUBLE.

At the Moscow summit, Bush urged President Mikhail Gorbachev to lend his support to a "phased solution" of the fester-

ing gulf crisis, in the following moves:

To alleviate the rising famine and other widespread suffering in Iraq, the UN will set up a relief administration so large that its chain of distribution centers **CAN SERVE AS A RUDIMENTARY ADMINISTRATIVE NETWORK IN CASE OF "MAJOR EMERGENCY"**.

The "MAJOR EMERGENCY" inside Iraq will occur when a U.S. air strike, designed to "warn the Iraqi government against concealing nuclear and chemical-warfare installations", catches Saddam in an aerial ambush and "terminates" his regime by killing the Iraqi leader. Such an "aerial ambush" is a more feasible option now than before, Bush argued, because with the war over, Hussein has been making more frequent public appearances, inaugurating repaired power stations and bridges, addressing the crowd on festive occasions and otherwise becoming a "targetable" presence.

With Hussein gone, the UN distribution network and senior Iraqi military commanders will join forces to maintain public order and ensure an "orderly transfer of power", Bush argued, while forestalling major riots or other disorders with the promise of continued food and medical supplies.

The outcome will be a "strong" military regime running Iraq as a dictatorship subservient, this time, to Washington--precisely the result the Bush administration and its gulf allies want. It was only due to total intervention by the Soviets which has prevented all out devastation of Iraq by U.S. bombings already this month.

The trouble with Bush's strategy

is that most member nations of the UN Security Council, including Britain and France, have warned Washington that it is "unacceptable", diplomats close to the gulf crisis say.

Iraq is "already in the throes of a devastating ordeal" according to an official UN survey of this war-torn nation released late last month by a committee headed by Prince Sadrudin Aga Khan.

A major assault on Iraq's "remaining national integrity", such as the aerial assassination of its president, was likely to detonate "turmoil, chaos and fractional fighting on an utterly unmanageable scale" that could affect the stability of the entire gulf region. That is what the committee warned UN Secretary-General Javier Perez de Cuellar in a confidential "administrative appendix" of its report.

How interesting is the next comment from a British official: "A Mafia boss can set up a 'hit' on a hated opponent, and claim victory when he is murdered; but the leader of a great power cannot. The gulf war was a bloody, no-win intervention, and Bush will have to learn to live with that fact." Well, we shall see, won't we? What do YOU plan to do about it, America?

BUSH VACATION AND UNEMPLOYMENT

Mr. Bush said just yesterday that no money would be allowed shifted into further unemployment! Precious America, what became of you?

I am going to repeat to you, a few TRUTHS. President George Bush already has the authority to take over your government through Executive Order--already signed, sealed and

delivered! The Congress is under blackmail politics, also. The plan is to allow a few more days until the boggle of the budget is in full confusion and then **THE PLAN IS TO BRING HER ALL DOWN!** Will it happen? It depends upon what you ones do. If enough confusion can be created to keep you from finding out the facts--maybe you have longer--but it doesn't look hopeful. The unemployment situation is so bad that some other distractions must hit you to really pull your attention away from this money cover-up. You **MUST** pull off a major war or **MAJOR DEVASTATING "UN-NATURAL" NATURAL DISASTERS. YOU BE THE JUDGE!** *"They" are after ALL OF YOUR ASSETS and you are going to be in hot-dishwater very soon now if you have any asset stashed or floating. YOU MOST CERTAINLY CAN EXPECT A BANK "HOLIDAY" AT THE VERY LEAST.* I look at my precious ones, i.e., one in Florida who couldn't decide what to do with her assets--being "advised" by ones who had already cost her well over 200 thousand dollars. Now that money will likely be "caught" in the "emergency". And besides, even divided among banks, there is not enough insurance to cover even a portion in ONE. Some of you are going to be wishing you had listened to the Space Cadets.

Perhaps George should tell this dear one what has now happened to our beloved friend in Sedona! The **ONLY** assets this precious one has remaining after the broker finished losing her fortune--is that portion she placed against gold in the Phoenix Institute. So be it.

George, I also must speak with you regarding some personal matters and this must be my format for you are a long way from

home. Do not waste even ten minutes with either the Nostradamus material, the tax material by "Doc" S. or B.C. Not even ten minutes. The best thing you can do is to give back the contract to D. for I told you before and I repeat: the material is total hogwash--you are **ALL** going to find out that God and Hosts work very succinctly, openly and rationally. I do not "channel" herein--I bring you **TRUTH** straight from the "horse's mouth"--today, and not some reblatherings of a seer of some centuries past. These are distractors. Now, however, how is it that ones claim to bring the same thing and then pronounce that "Your" "Immanuel" is in error? Why would she proclaim "HER'S" to be truth? Would truth be more apt to flow through a fortune teller or from God Himself? You be the judge.

Next--everyone had best get off the "little gray alien" kick right quick! Your government will not stand long enough to have trouble with those little grays--**YOU ARE IN SERIOUS TROUBLE, WORLD!**

Whether you like of it or do not--the Hosts are right out here in your atmosphere and you had better be starting to get your act cleaned up because your "EARTH PEOPLE" will pull the entire world down with them before these would-be Elite Rulers will allow you to take that which is yours. Everything coming down from here on in will be a devastating problem piled upon the one before it--**THEY INTEND TO RULE THE WORLD IN TOTAL BY YEAR 2000--ANY WAY THEY CAN GET IT!**

As to the income tax material--anyone who wishes to hoard under the guise of Christian caring--that which is available all

over now, is not of God in reality. We need no entanglements with any so-called seers nor self-centered, self-styled secret tellers. God is NOT SECRET! GOD WILL GIVE UNTO ALL HIS CHILDREN EQUALLY THAT THEY MIGHT LEARN AND GROW. ABUNDANCE IN RETURN FOR GIVING IS THE VERY WAY OF GOD SO DO NOT BE DECEIVED BY THE GREEDY WHO WOULD REAP REWARD WHEN THE NATIONS ARE FALLING INTO PERISHMENT.

I must close as this document is far too long but I will take up the plight of the "Jews" in an upcoming writing for it is time you stop your bickering over who is what and anti-Semitism vs. hate, etc. The remnants of the "Jews" fleeing the Spanish Inquisition 500 years ago are among the ones who are in point of destruction at the hands of these new so-called New World Order Zionists. These beloved Hebrew descendents and Judaists sought refuge in North Africa, the Middle East and elsewhere in Europe. Many in significant numbers reached the New World, where they took on the trappings of Catholicism while secretly clinging to their Jewish traditions. Across the American Southwest, for instance, many of these crypto-Judaists are now efforting to recover their heritage. Ones are finding out that they are not who they appear to be and the secret is handed down from mouth to ear from parent to child as the elder nears passage. This is done from mother to daughter because of the bearing of the children and proximity. If there is no daughter, then a son is told. I want to speak on this subject but we are limited and Germain MUST BE ABLE TO LAY FORTH THE WRITINGS OF THE UNIVERSAL ORDER--FOR THAT, DEAR

ONES, IS YOUR PASSAGE INSTRUCTIONS--WITHOUT "KNOWING" YOU SHALL NOT MAKE PASSAGE INTO THE REALMS OF HOLY GOD.

Attend well this day, Dharma, for much is afoot and I may need your attention instantly--please be alert and on-call. Thank you.

Hatonn to clear.

OUR NEWEST JOURNALS

THE SACRED SPIRIT WITHIN

MITAKUYE OYASIN (for
all my relations--which is
ALL)

PLEIADES CONNECTION
VOL. VI

Violinio Germain, & Gyeorgos
Ceres Hatonn/Aton

GOD WILL WORK WITH YOU, NOT FOR YOU

Germain gives the reason why it would be very wise for all to imbed this deeply in our consciousness.

The mysteries of gravity are explained. - Information is given about some of the world teachers of HIGHER KNOWLEDGE and who they were. - Explanation of God's HOLY LAW OF MATING LIGHT WAVES AND SEX ARE ONE. - More probing of Universal Secrets is done along with a more explicit definition of HIGHER KNOWLEDGE OF CREATION. - Laotzu and his teachings are discussed. - Some New Concepts for "Cosmic Man" are given and applying this knowledge to the meaning of prayer.

The human race has now arrived at the point where hundreds of

thousands are at the transition point between their mortal, physical and sensual natures and their immortal, intellectual and inspirational natures.

Mortal man is beginning to know his immortality. The sensual in him is being lost in its own dark by his own Self-illumining. It is for these few of the great many that this book is written so that MAN, THE UNKNOWN, can gradually unfold into MAN, THE KNOWN.

THIS BOOK CONTAINS
SOME OF THAT HIGHER
KNOWLEDGE MAN IS
SEEKING.

PHOENIX JOURNAL EX-
PRESS, VOLUMES XIII
AND XIV

\$15 320 PAGES 8 1/2 X 11"

This book continues the compilation of the *EXPRESSES* with an indexing of all headings for easy reference of topics (13 pages).

A few of the hundreds of topics covering all aspects of life are: The one world money system - Gold fails as a monetary standard - Comparison word for word of the Ten Commandments, the Bill of Rights and the Communist Manifesto--which is America following? - House to house searches for firearms - Space-man connections - Astrology - Israel's Ariel Sharon lays claim to Jordan - Cold fusion - Last breath for Palestinians - Recognizing and facing Denial of Truth within Self and Others: The "Secret" inhibitor of taking Personal Responsibility - Quotes from "I Ran Drugs For Uncle Sam" - Bush/Kuwait.

Other important topics include: Money exchange - Abandoned POW's - Merger of U.S., U.S.S.R and E.E.C. - Bush

backs Depopulation Lobby - Martyrdom is telling God I give up. - Who says pain is your teacher? - The Pleiades Connection series of books and the Nature of The Universe - What are the consequences of suicide? - **WORMWOOD** - Care for the elderly - Sinister terminology, how we are trapped by the Elite's twisting of the meanings of our words - **Bill authorizes CONCENTRATION CAMPS** - **Dictatorship is possible here.** - Bush has personal interest in China. - Photobiology (Psi-onics and Radionics) and many other fascinating topics.

AMERICA WEST IS INTERESTED in knowing about Tradeshows, Fairs or events that are slated to occur in your local area. Please contact Sandy Green.

CONSTITUTIONAL FREEDOM "KIT"

This "kit" is for groups or individuals who want to do something and get focused about saving our United States Constitution. This package has very specific information which will assist in action oriented agendas. Topics covered in the package are: the Liberty Amendment, the Flag Burning Amendment, Anti-Crime Bill, Executive Orders, Gun control, Internal Revenue Service, the Federal Reserve Board, the holding of a Constitutional Convention. **IF YOU ARE CONCERNED ABOUT WHAT IS HAPPENING TO YOUR COUNTRY...IF THE WORDS NEW WORLD ORDER SENDS A CHILL THROUGH YOU...THEN THIS KIT IS FOR YOU!** Recommended supplemental reading: RAPE OF THE CONSTITUTION: THE DEATH OF FREEDOM, also available through America

West. The Constitution Package is \$12 plus shipping. **THE PACKAGE WITH THE BOOK IS \$20 PLUS SHIPPING.**

RADIO TALK SHOWS WITH GEORGE GREEN

Aug. 21, 8:35 to ? P.M. WTIx, Tony Ponsetta, New Orleans, LA

Aug. 22 11:00 -12:00 midnight WOAT, Ben Baldwin, Producer Eliza Sonneland San Antonio, TX

SOME OF THE PHOENIX JOURNALS

And They Called His Name Immanuel, I Am Sananda
Space-Gate
Spiral To Economic Disaster
From Here To Armageddon
Survival Is Only Ten Feet From Hell
AIDS, The Last Great Plague
6Privacy In a Fishbowl
Cry of The Phoenix
Crucifixion of The Phoenix
Skeletons In The Closet
R.R.P.P.*

*Rape, Ravage, Pillage and Plunder of the Phoenix
Rape of The Constitution
You Can Slay The Dragon
The Naked Phoenix
Blood And Ashes
Firestorm In Babylon
The Mossad Connection
Creation, The Sacred Universe
Pleiades Connection, Return Of The Phoenix Vol. I
Burnt Offerings and Blood-stained Sands
Shrouds Of The Seventh Seal
The Bitter Communion
Counterfeit Blessings
The Phoenix Operator-Owner Manual
Operation Shanstorm
End of the Masquerade
Matter Anti-Matter
Let There Be LIGHT Pleiades Connection Vol. II
I And My Father Pleiades Connection Vol. III

Murder By Atomic Suicide
Pleiades Connection Vol. IV
Phone Home E.T. Pleiades Connection Vol. V
The Phoenix Express Vol's I & II (\$15)
The Phoenix Express Vol's III & IV (\$15)
The Phoenix Express Vol's V & VI (\$15)

The price is \$10 per JOURNAL, (EXCEPTING E.T. PHONE HOME with 2 tapes \$15 & EX-PRESS) 10% discount on orders of 4 or more. California residents add 7.25% sales tax. Add shipping, UPS \$3.25 and \$1.00 each additional or U.S. Mail \$2.50 for first title and \$1.00 each additional. Write for Quantity Discount.

Available from America West or your Local Distributor.

EXPRESS: U.S. is \$20 per 13 ISSUES, \$40 for 26, \$75 for 52, Canada 13 issues \$22, 26--\$44, 52--\$80, foreign 13--\$30, 26--\$60 52--\$110 (including back issues for current Volume).

Send orders and Payments to: America West Distributors, P.O. Box 986, Tehachapi, CA. 93581.

For credit card orders or book catalog and sample newsletter call 1-800-729-4131. For personal inquiries or other purposes, please call 1/805-822-9655.

Do you know what the 1st AMENDMENT was really all about? The Peter Zinger Case in 1735 when Zinger exposed the corruption in government and was thrown in jail for printing the truth. But the Jury came to his rescue and NULLIFIED a BAD LAW by voting NOT GUILTY. They decided both the LAW and facts. This is self government.



PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS

A bulletin commenting on appropriate current news events, clarification of portions of the Journals and answers of a general nature to questions not found in the existing Journals.

PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS is published by America West Publishers, Inc. P.O. BOX 986 Tehachapi, CA. 93581. Subscription rate is \$20 per 13 issues or \$75 per 52 issues, First Class mailing. COPYRIGHT 1991 by America West Publishers, Inc. All rights reserved. Reproduction of this copyrighted material for private non-profit use is expressly encouraged, for commercial purposes it is strictly forbidden.

AUGUST 1991 VOLUME XV NUMBER 10

8/18/91 #2 HATONN SUNDAY

Hatonn present and requesting a bit more of your time, Dharma. I dislike taking more time from Germain when the subjects of your Soul growth and KNOWING are the most important thing in your experience. However, if you understand not and miss that which is coming down around you in the world evolution--you will not be able to come into understanding of the higher level of input.

In advance of this writing, according to subject matter, I will say that the Security Pacific buy-out by Bank of America and the buying up of smaller S&L's by BofA is a full-blown effort to try to divert investigations from focusing on the entities. I bring up the S&L's in connection with the Bank of Credit and Commerce International. Believe it or not, the very complicated entanglements move all the way through the tapestry from smallest investor to largest.

I told you ones, Dharma and Oberli, and you attorneys, etc., that your little dispute over the stealing of your property will be found to go all the way to the presidency--past and present. I realize that you have not yet any proof of such a thing for they have covered their tracks quite well but I want you to hold some things in mind as we write today on the subject of hidden BCCI and S&L links in these major scandals.

Firstly, I told you that the Law Firm of Shea and Gould (a Khazarian law firm and one of the

largest in the U.S.) owned a controlling interest in Santa Barbara Savings and Loan which is the mortgage S&L in your particular case. Now they also had integrated and widespread business links with the "troubled" and admittedly fraudulently-run Salomon Brothers. In fact, Salomon Brothers will be found listed as one of the buyers of the property in point (YOURS) through Santa Barbara Savings. The word "conspiracy" fails to fill the magnificent need for descriptive words.

I realize that you have trouble accepting such stunning connections so I will just outlay what is being uncovered right in California and around L.A. so that you can begin to fit your own web of deceit within the picture more easily.

Cort has just brought a clipping from the *Los Angeles Times*, Sun. Aug. 18, 1991 and we may as well just copy it. You KNOW that if it is in an establishment paper as released, it is only tipping the tiny-most part of the real goings-on. Yes, you are going to find, dear hearts, it is all tied right in to the Israelis. I see the pain that these revelations bring and it causes me great sadness for two reasons. One, it is so disappointing to find your country has come to this horrendous deceitful existence in evil and I see the bewildering connection to you--the little-people and the feeling of helplessness at struggling in such a mammoth web and "how can we keep going?" You keep going because it must be done and if your brethren wish to change of this world and the downfall of your nation--they will gather assistance for the attorneys in the case and

allow it to be shifted for help in funding to the Constitutional Law Center as quickly as there are funds to cover help. You are into this thing over a hundred thousand dollars and yet, the potential for damages and return funding is now on your side--enough, in fact, to fund the whole start-up of the Law Center. But these things take time, and with Bank of America behind the adversary it can go much, much longer--in hopes of closing you out for lack of funds to continue. Well, let us look at the flip side and the reverse of that cycle--BofA will get no sympathetic ear from a jury, I would think. Further, precious ones, someone HAS TO DO IT AND IT MUST BE YE ONES WHO ARE UNDER THE DIRECT TARGETING. Remember the Law of Cycles--cause/-effect, sow/reap--it is about time God starts winning!

Just copy the article for I find you wanting to participate in this information and discussion and I want you to separate yourself from this because I want none of your opinion, chela. To do that after speaking of your own plight, I ask you to simply copy the printed page.

QUOTE: *Los Angeles Times*, Aug. 18, 1991. "Hidden BCCI, S&L Link Major Scandals", James Risen, Times Staff Writer:

Washington--Two of the great financial scandals of the early 1990s--the collapse of the savings and loan industry and the strange case of the Bank of Credit & Commerce International--are starting to converge as federal investigators unravel hidden ties between the two.

Uncovered only in the last few days, the link between the S&L mess and the BCCI affair already is threatening to lead to a new round of charges of political influence-peddling in Washington. It also is prompting a growing sense among investigators that, just as the S&L debacle mushroomed over time, the scope of the BCCI scandal may prove to be much larger and more difficult to fully unearth than had been anticipated.

So far, two failed S&Ls, Centrust Savings Bank in Miami and Viking Savings in Santa Monica, Calif., [and were it known, Santa Barbara Savings and Loan in Santa Barbara, Calif. along with dozens and dozens of others] have been found to have had either direct or indirect connections to BCCI. The Pakistani-owned international bank, which was shut down by regulators on July 5, had murky ties throughout the Arab world and allegedly assisted terrorists, drug dealers, money launderers and spies. [Don't expect the establishment to give you any more than a cursory overview while changing the subject in point.]

Ironically, both S&Ls with connections to the Arab-influenced bank were run by American Jews who were strong supporters of Israel and who actively used their financial clout in American political circles.

In fact, investigators sifting through the wreckage of both the BCCI and the S&L scandals have been puzzled by such seemingly contradictory political ties and have yet to figure out the reasoning behind BCCI's investments in thrifts in the United States.

"We really don't know why they (BCCI) were doing it," said Virgil Mattingly, general counsel for the Federal Reserve Board, which regulates the banking industry. "But we just discovered this link, so we don't know a lot yet." [If you believe that man then you may as well stop reading for you are, indeed, LOST.]

In the biggest S&L-related case, federal investigators are now probing BCCI's secret 1989 acquisition of a 28% ownership stake

in Centrust Savings Bank of Miami [Remember the Bush "boys"?]. Centrust was a very high-flying thrift run by the flamboyant David Paul, a major fund-raiser for the Democratic Party and a strong booster of Israel, where he has helped the country develop new housing projects for Soviet immigrants. [Don't let the "Democratic" label distract you--there is no difference in the parties.]

Centrust, which once had more than \$8 billion in assets, was seized by federal regulators in February, 1990. Paul has become the target of a series of civil and criminal federal investigations alleging that he looted Centrust in order to finance an extravagant lifestyle replete with mansions, yachts and luxurious offices in Centrust's \$100-million tower in downtown Miami. The collapse of the federally insured S&L eventually cost American taxpayers \$1.7 billion, making it one of the biggest thrift failures on record. [The little Bush got sent to Bahrain to tend the family jewels, oil businesses, gold investments and the new NATO center.]

Although regulators have been combing through Centrust's records for more than a year in an effort to build a case against Paul, it has only been in recent days that they discovered BCCI's link to the S&L. The Federal Reserve charges that Ghaith Pharaon, a Saudi Arabian financier who openly acquired the 28% stake in the thrift, was acting as a front man for BCCI.

Federal Reserve officials say that the only evidence of BCCI's ownership of Centrust was hidden in London in a secret cache of BCCI documents, which detailed the bank's far-flung network of investments and secret operations.

Based on that revelation, investigators from a wide array of agencies and congressional committees have begun to probe the as-yet unexplained ties between BCCI and Centrust. A federal grand jury in Miami has launched a criminal investigation of the link, and the House Banking Committee is expected to discuss the issue in hearings on BCCI in September.

[Now, aren't you guys glad we stayed right with Gonzales?]

In addition, the Office of Thrift Supervision, the federal agency that regulates savings and loans, is seeking more than \$30 million in restitution from Paul for his actions at Centrust. The agency is planning to hold administrative hearings on Centrust and Paul soon, and is now expected to probe the BCCI link as well.

Paul could not be reached for comment, but Abbe Lowell, a Washington attorney working for Paul, stressed Friday that "there is no evidence that Paul knew of BCCI's involvement in Centrust."

Still, the ties between BCCI and Centrust have raised red flags in Washington, largely because of Paul's close ties to leading Democrats, including Sen. John Kerry (D-Mass.), who has been aggressively investigating BCCI through the Senate Foreign Relations Committee. While Kerry was chairman of a key campaign committee for Senate Democrats in the late 1980s, Paul was chairman of the committee's fund-raising arm.

Republicans, burned by charges that the Bush Administration long ignored the growing BCCI scandal and attempted to squelch early investigations of the bank by federal regulators, are now trumpeting the ties between Paul, Kerry and other Democrats.

Sen. Orrin G. Hatch (R-Utah) has just issued an extensive report detailing Paul's meeting and phone conversations over the years with Kerry and other Democratic senators in an attempt to prove that the Democrats are not blameless in the BCCI mess.

In the House, meanwhile, Minority Leader Robert H. Michel (R-Ill.) has asked the General Accounting Office to investigate the ties between BCCI, Centrust and political leaders in Washington.

In the case of the much smaller Viking Savings of Santa Monica, the connection with BCCI is less direct than at Centrust but equally provocative.

In a criminal case in U.S. District Court in Los Angeles in March, Michael Goland, an independent contributor to pro-Israeli candidates around the nation, was convicted of secretly acquiring Viking in 1986 to use the thrift to help finance his far-flung political activities. Viking failed in 1989 and was eventually acquired by another S&L.

Goland was charged with conspiring to take over the small institution by getting friends and associates to pose as independent investors in the thrift and funding the purchase in part with \$900,000 borrowed from state Sen. Alan Robbins (D-Tarzana).

Federal prosecutors who handled the Goland case now say that Robbins, a longtime Goland business partner, obtained the money for Goland's secret acquisition from Independence Bank of Encino, which at the time was covertly owned by BCCI. BCCI and its Pakistani founder, Agha Hasan Abedi, had acquired Independence by once again using Ghaith Pharaon as the front man.

A spokeswoman for Robbins, who was never charged in the Viking case, said Friday that Robbins did not know at the time that BCCI owned Independence Bank. Goland and his Washington attorney, Nathan Lewin, could not be reached for comment.

By the time he acquired Viking, Goland, a former Woodland Hills developer, already had gained notoriety in political circles for his free-lance political activity. He first gained attention for taking up legal residence in Illinois during the 1984 Senate campaign between Republican Charles Percy and Democrat Paul Simon. Goland poured millions of dollars into the race to mount his own negative television advertising campaign against incumbent Percy, who Goland believed was anti-Israel.

Ultimately, Percy lost the election to Simon, even though Simon had publicly disavowed Goland. On the night of this election defeat, Percy went on national television and bitterly blamed Goland's intrusion in the race for his defeat.

Later, the Federal Election Commission charged Goland with election fraud for pouring money **INTO THE 1986 CAMPAIGN THAT PITTED SEN. ALAN CRANSTON AGAINST THEN-REP. ED ZSCHAU. TO BUOY CRANSTON. GOLAND GAVE MONEY TO A THIRD PARTY CANDIDATE IN HOPES OF REDUCING ZSCHAU'S SUPPORT** and in 1990 was sentenced to three months in jail and 1,000 hours of community service for his actions.

END OF QUOTING.

I am choosing to publish this because we have been threatened by unnamed parties. One lawyer has threatened, in front of a Superior Court Judge, to "have them"--if one word of an accusation regarding a certain lawyer being caught in court with the court file apart and observed removing a document from that file--would be made outside the court chambers. There have been continuing denials of the action in point (with three witnesses) and continuing insulting statements as to the defendant's being "paranoid", etc. There have been certified copies of letters, audio tapes, etc., missing from the files since the litigation started nearly three years ago. Well, we wouldn't even think of raising this lawyer's outrage so, of course, we would not even consider publishing names herein or making accusations. Besides, he is a regular receiver of this *EXPRESS* and even uses editions to prove to the court, somehow, of how outrageous, preposterous and fanatical is my scribe. Poor dear, he thinks she writes the information. She only "types" the information.

The very nicest thing of all, however, is that **ALL JUDGES ARE NOT CORRUPT--THEY SIMPLY ARE WORKING WITH ERRONEOUS LAWS.** They are not in the business of allowing total usurpation of justice and we desire to believe that a fair hearing CAN be given. I wonder if the Judge will be allowed to get a copy of THIS edition?

By the way, for the humor of you ones perusing this writing--a prior Judge involved in the case is now

in private practice and he has been heard to say "...oh I'm doing fine in practice--I have a lot of clients who come in to me and I get "reversals" in the cases which I first screwed up." Of course this was meant to be funny and actually, IS. However, if you are on the receiving end of that expensive joke it is a bit painful.

Now, I would like to add something, however. The Judge that is no longer a Judge and blames my scribe for his demise as same--owes the whole mess to the lawyer, also mentioned but carefully unnamed, above--who told him what to do, how to do it and when. The system failed them, however, for justice took over somewhere along here and integrity will yet prevail--we sincerely hope. It truly is not so "popular" to be corrupt these days.

You see, the corruption was totally accidental at onset--how unfortunate.

Further, we cannot "imagine" why these ones consider these persons to be damaging to them--they both have stated in open court, with witnesses, that these ones are dead-beats efforting to get something for nothing and ripping-off Santa Barbara Savings and Loan. The Judge actually based a final ruling on an unfinished, uncertified and unsigned deposition and it is all in print in the document even though the audio tape of the court hearing was "somehow lost"--all three copies! Once again, Judge, look closely--the very lawyer in point wrote it up beautifully for you in order to prove the defendants "dead-beats"--he actually nicely "quoted" you verbatim.

No one here holds animosity--it has only cost them three years of their life, all resources and living out of boxes because they have been told by the same attorney that they would be evicted within 24 hours. Dharma's children finally unpacked the dishes and things only in the past couple of weeks--she could stand no more living like a homeless waif on the street. One major thrust of this lawyer to the Judges, as he speaks his sorrowful plea for this put-upon S&L and the RTC, is that they are leeches who

are living free. This must be the most humorous of all to a Judge--at over \$7,000 monthly for legal help and having paid near triple rent (with inclusion of taxes and insurance which is never charged) for well over a year and a half, I would hardly consider the cost of the living to be "free". THERE COMES A TIME, BELOVED ONES, WHEN A MAN MUST STAND UP FOR THAT WHICH IS JUST AND HONORABLE REGARDLESS OF THE COST AND NOW IS THAT TIME! YOU EITHER RECOVER YOUR NATION AND YOUR CONSTITUTIONAL SYSTEM OR YOU ARE GONE!

IF ANYONE SEEMS TO RECOGNIZE THEMSELVES IN THIS DOCUMENT--IT IS PURELY COINCIDENTAL. SNICKER IF YOU LIKE, YOU DECEIVERS AND LIARS--FOR YOU NOW CONFRONT GOD AND IT IS QUITE DIFFICULT TO HIDE THINGS FROM GOD--AND "IT ISN'T NICE TO TRY AND FOOL MOTHER NATURE!" SO BE IT. THREATS AND RANTINGS SORT OF "MAKE MY DAY".

The one that should be hanged by the S&L in point and the ongoing messengers of evil intent--is this cute little lawyer--your problems are directly relative to this devious little blight upon justice. This kind of person has no moral worthiness and is a blight on the profession called "practice of law".

Dharma had contracted with America West Publishers for some five books in the year that this all began. She was unable to produce even one of them as she was what you might call, "a basket case". I would believe that in view of the massive amount of publications in the past two years that it was quite a "bad" year indeed. I simply wish to point out that if you have God, you have the strength of the universe. The property is not even a pittance as valuable as the uncovering and enlightenment you have received as the unveiling takes place. This is for all of you for YOU may well be NEXT. The insipient disease infects every bank, loan agency and insurance agency on the globe--for, as all come un-

der the regulators--ALL ARE EMBRACED BY THE SHROUDED SYSTEM.

Angry and upset with these adversaries? Indeed no, for I could not find a better parable to make the point--the TRUTH IS ALWAYS SO MUCH BETTER THAN A FICTIONAL STORY. Do you think the steamroller will do anything to SAVE this little attorney? Of course not, they will squash him as quickly and easily as he has efforted to squash these ones--I hope he watched Ollie North have to take the blame for the whole mess--for the roles are more similar than you might at first-glance guess.

I hope you ones try to prove this little lady "crazy"--it would be a fantastic help to our case! For there are certainly many witness who will grant you the privilege of being the one who caused it. Moreover, these same ones have attended most of your hearings which have come to open court--witnesses are open and do not have to be "purchased" on this side of the courtroom. I hope you can ALL see that we have won--any which way it goes from this point on--material property is only a portion of a life-stream. The dignity, truth and honor these ones have shown far outreaches any value of ANY PROPERTY.

The lesson herein is this: THESE ARE ORDINARY PEOPLE, GRANDPARENTS AND WANTING TO JUST SETTLE BACK AND ENJOY A FEW REMAINING YEARS. NOT TO BE! The point in focus is exactly that which you expect me to say--"If they can do it--you can do it; and more!" If Coleman, Gritz, Stockwell, Green, etc., can do it--YOU CAN DO IT! YOU CAN CHANGE THIS THING ABOUT--IT ONLY TAKES YOUR STANDING FIRM AND STRONG AND RECOVERING YOUR CONSTITUTION AND YOUR VALUES THROUGH TRUTH. GOD HAS SENT US TO HELP YOU AND POINT THE WAY--WE CAN SHOW YOU THE PATH AND WE CAN SORT OF THE LIES FROM THE TRUTH IN THAT WHICH IS GIVEN FOR YOUR PROGRAMMING--BUT

YOU MUST DO IT FOR GOD WILL WORK WITH YOU--NOT FOR YOU.

BANK BAILOUTS FOR BUDDIES BY BUSH: THE BIG B-WORDS!

You must further know that Bush is moving as rapidly as possible to protect his own financial interests in this current wave of bank mergers, by protecting banks tied to himself and friends--and now what do you think of the buy-up of Santa Barbara Savings and little Security Pacific? And these are but peanuts.

The recently announced Chemical Banking Corp.-Manufacturers Hanover Corp. and NCNB-C&S/Sovran mergers--the two largest mergers in the U.S. banking history--both involve banks (leaving out BCCI and BNL) directly tied to George Bush, his financial interests and his advisors and friends--along with his relatives.

These mergers are being run by the Federal Reserve as part of a *de facto* nationalization of the top 25 U.S. banks. This is clear and open knowledge among Wall Street sources.

In 1986, Chemical purchased Texas Commerce Bancshares, a bank historically associated with the families of *Secretary of State James A. Baker III* and *Commerce Secretary Robert Mosbacher* (whew, talk about "insider" information!). At the time of the sale, Baker, whose family law firm, Baker and Botts, was intimately involved in the creation of Texas Commerce, owned a significant amount of Texas Commerce stock.

Bush's Texas Yankee buddy, Commerce Secretary Robert Mosbacher, was at the time a director of Texas Commerce. His brother, Emil Mosbacher, Jr., was a director of Chemical.

George Bush's financial holdings are currently in a supposedly blind trust administered by his friend William Stamps Farish III, an heir of the Humble Oil (now Exxon) fortune. As of 1985, Farish was a director of Pogo Producing, a Houston company in part owned

by Chemical. Also on the Pogo board were Baker & Botts' attorney George Jewell (who was also a director of Schlumberger, which owned a chunk of Pogo). Other significant Pogo stockholders included Pennzoil (sic, sic), Manufacturers Hanover Venture Capital Corp., American General Corp. and the Texas Commerce Shareholders Co.

Pogo is a spin-off of Pennzoil (yes, I did just speak of this yesterday). The then-chairman of Pogo, William Leidtke, was the brother of Pennzoil chairman J. Hugh Leidtke. The Leidtke brothers were the source of the infamous cash found in the safe of the Committee to Re-Elect the President (CREEP) of Watergate fame. (See how well the system works--that which goes out always comes back!)

The Liedtkes and Bush also founded Zapata Corp., an oil-service firm with multiple links to the Texas Establishment, including Baker & Botts [and also worked as a front for shipping drugs in and out of Texas--as well as being in the "fish meal" business which packages white powder that for all the world looks like, tastes like and chemically breaks down mostly as such stuff as is the composition of cocaine. But then, it doesn't "quack" so guess it must be the proverbial duck anyway--just like they tell you!] which supplied a lawyer to run the company. In April 1969, Zapata was raising funds for an attempted takeover of United Fruit, the notorious dope-running organized-crime company now known as United Brands. Zapata and United Fruit also had interlocking directorships during the period.

Pennzoil and other elements of this Texas network, such as Halliburton and Texas Eastern, were also among the first companies to do business in the Peoples Republic of China. Bush was the U.S. Ambassador to China, and continues to this day to defend the Butchers of Beijing--and his friends' business dealings with those butchers. Chemical, the bank of the Roosevelt family, has long been involved in China.

Bush is also linked to NCNB,

through its 1988 acquisition of First RepublicBank Corp., which was itself a combination of RepublicBank Corp. and InterFirst. Bush had been a director of First International Bank of Houston, later InterFirst Bank Houston.

First RepublicBank failed in 1988, the most expensive bank failure in the U.S. to date. The insolvent bank was kept open until after the 1988 Texas primary, to protect candidate Bush. After it was closed, its remains were sold in a sweetheart deal to NCNB of North Carolina, a bank associated with the networks of White House Counsel C. Boyden Gray.

With these mergers, Bush is guilty, at best, of massive conflict of interest. Too, his involvement with dope traffickers at United Fruit and his role in running the Iran-Contra caper, which trafficked in drugs, might help explain why his administration has been so ineffectual in the war on drugs.

And where is Kissinger, you ask? Oh, right in there running the President just as always!

And did anyone notice? The amount of help for Infants and Mothers on State Aid--dropped this month in California in spite of a raise in Twinkie taxes.

In addition, in spite of giving Israel another \$10 billion and nobody knows how many billions to the Soviets--your president has insured that none of your unemployed even get extensions on their unemployment funds--and those are paid for by the workers themselves--IS SOMETHING ROTTEN AROUND HERE, CITIZENS? SO BE IT. I believe I must actually have indigestion myself.

No, Dharma, you are NOT IN MORE TROUBLE with this information going out--you were already in about all the trouble you could get.

Does anyone wonder why Cooper works so hard to discount this resource?? I would look closely at his credentials if I were you who tag along in his charade. Why, indeed, does he continue to insist George is with the CIA, etc.?

Does he actually think it disturbs ME? Certainly it cannot disturb you listeners for perhaps there is some inside information there, also. God loves all the help he can get!

I will let you go now, scribe, for it has been a busy few days but I believe ones are beginning to pay attention--may they be indeed blessed for as man comes into "seeing" he can change of his pathway and we stand by to show the way!

Hatonn to clear and thank you for your service, and for your attention. Good day.

8/19/91 #1 HATONN MONDAY

Thank you, Dharma--Hatonn present. My "thank you" is for seeing through this foolish facade. I can only ask calmness--you are being prepared for the same kind of action, through State of Emergency, as the Soviet Union. Let me remind you of the clues for which to watch.

Widespread distractors.
Apparent "Natural" distractors.
"Wait and see" attitude.

All of the "controllers" on vacation and continuing vacations, but under duress will rally.

The biggest lie: "We had no idea!" Watch who is doing what in the markets--not the rise or fall. (They suspended some trading by Salomon Bros., for instance.)

When Bush returns to Washington the excuse will "probably" be necessity to evacuate because of hurricane Bob, not international affairs, etc.

Does this cement or pull away from the "New World Order?"

Promises to honor all treaties to date--which are worthless at best.

Timing--AFTER the money is already arranged for through the World Banks.

Mouth service to "taking no more loans" and "doing it" without international Bank "aid".

This takeover in the Soviet Union is the best planned movement since they planned the takeover of the U.S.A. which is planned for com-

ing down very soon now if you don't keep your eyes open.

All of the advisors of Bush and the "actual" actors in the facade know exactly what they are doing and helped stage the distractors. I remind you that these puppets are exactly that--puppets. The overall global planning is done by the Council of 300. All the "shock" and "oh, no's" are not even worthy of academy award consideration for acting. This whole thing is positively planned to coincide with your readiness for Emergency control with all emergency regulations taking place. If there is upheaval in your country you can expect it instantly--if you ones continue to sleep, it will be tossed on you at a more opportune time to save Bush's neck. **BUT WHAT AND WHO YOU THINK YOU SEE--IS NOT THAT WHICH YOU THINK YOU SEE!**

I have had Dharma on full-time alert for over a week now, and the "plan" is coming off exactly according to letter of the scheme so it bodes pretty seriously for you ones who think you have freedom. This is just another step toward the One World Global CONTROL under force. The tanks will be in your streets "just to make sure you people do nothing foolish until we can settle down WITHIN THE CONSTITUTION". Listen, listen and listen again to WHAT IS SAID: "This Soviet action is OUTSIDE the Soviet CONSTITUTION and can not be allowed." You have nothing functioning within your Republic Constitution so you see, if you take the OPPOSITE perception of that which you are given to hear and see--you will be correct. Bush is saying this is not a Republic Constitutional action but rather a Federal Constitutional action in Russia--so you have it from the horse's mouth. He knows exactly that which to say and do to line you all up behind him like ants to the honey. You are going to do anything he asks of you TO INSURE YOUR OWN "CONSTITUTIONAL" RIGHTS, WHICH TRANSLATES: ANYTHING THE GOVERNMENT WANTS TO DO TO YOU UNDER THE CONSTITUTION EXECUTIVE ORDERS!

They don't even use clever manipulations--how is it that EVERY ONE OF YOUR PRISON WARDENS are on vacations scattered about here and there? And, where are THEY REALLY? Again this Bush character is left in place for you to see while the planners meet here and there without having to take note to anyone or thing. The press follows that "Bush" around his golf course, his fishing boat, etc., while the sky falls--YOU ARE DUPES AND SEEM TO LOVE IT.

You will now demand whatever the media dishes out by way of instructions for you to act. As the markets do this or that, there comes opportunity to do anything at all to your economy and not take one degree of heat from a total collapse of the system.

The fear was that some foolish fanatic would start a nuclear war--that, by the way--is still ON.

To say that you didn't have any idea--is absurd. There are more KGB in your CIA than Americans; come now, chelas. IF THIS WERE NOT A PLANNED SETUP YOU WOULD NOT HAVE WAKENED UP THIS MORNING--HALF THE GLOBE WOULD HAVE BEEN BLOWN AWAY! YOU ARE AS CLOSE TO DEVASTATION AS YOU CAN GET AND STILL WALK AND BREATHE. YOU SEE, THERE ARE ALWAYS THE ONES WHO ARE NOT ON THE INSIDE GAMES-PLAYING WHO ARE NATIONALS AND PATRIOTS AND WHO WILL OFTEN DO SOMETHING REMARKABLE. It would appear, however, that you have none of those patriots remaining in the U.S.--YOU HAVE ARRANGED TO HAVE NOTHING AND NO ONE TO FILL THE GAP IN ANY MANNER IN GOVERNMENT AND THE MILITARY CHILDREN ARE ALL WEARING MEDALS FOR NOT SQUAWKING AT THEIR OWN PLANNED MURDER.

IF YOU AREN'T SCARED, AMERICA--THEN YOU CERTAINLY DO NOT UNDERSTAND THE SITUATION. THIS IS NOT TAKEOVER OF THE

SOVIET UNION--THIS IS TAKEOVER OF THE UNITED STATES OF AMERICA!

What will you do? Well, so many of you are unemployed and without benefits that you can vegetate in front of CNN and eat the lies as they dish them out to you. It worked before and it will certainly work again--all the way to the prison. Do you actually think Bush will not get what he wants from a budget this year? Last year an apparent Middle East WAR and this year a Soviet WAR? Come now! I suggest you all get yourselves prepared for devastation, one after another, in incidents from total economic takeover and collapse with confiscation of all your assets, Natural disasters to further distract you in pain and national agony, crime increase and gun confiscation and a nuclear war to seal the deal. YOU IN AMERICA HAVE NOTHING TO OUST THE EVIL ONES FROM OFFICE! YOU THE PEOPLE? NO--THE MAJORITY OF YOU THE PEOPLE DO EXACTLY WHAT CNN TELLS YOU TO DO AND CNN TAKES THEIR ORDERS DIRECTLY FROM THE WHITE HOUSE AND BANKERS OF THE COUNCIL OF 300. THIS HOLDS TRUE ALSO FOR EVERY NETWORK PROGRAMMING SCHEDULE FOR "NEWS". THEY NOW HAVE YOU IN HANDCUFFS--AS THE SOVIETS WARNED YOU SEVERAL YEARS . BACK: "WITHOUT FIRING A SHOT!"--using your own government to pull it off!

Gorbachev under house arrest? Oh dear, how could that be? Gorbachev is not even REAL. Arrest from what? He helped plan the entire program of activities.

America, have you forgotten that just a couple of short years ago your deadliest ENEMY was the Soviet Union? Now the hard-line has taken over and you don't even bat an eyelash??? Even in Russia the airwaves were simply filled with symphony music! La te dum dum. You had best pay VERY CLOSE ATTENTION TO GERMAIN'S LECTURES FOR IT IS YOUR ONLY TICKET OUT OF THERE AS IT APPEARS IN THE

SEQUENCE OF UPCOMING EVENTS!

Some of you will simply say that "It couldn't be much worse anyway"--ah so, but it certainly WILL BE--it has to be to bring you into line.

LETTER FROM AIRLINE PILOT TO HATONN

Wally G. has forwarded a letter to me from an airline pilot ("who has become alerted to the possibility that Extra Terrestrials are a possibility. To assist his growth, P. has asked some specific questions on the Captain's behalf. The questions have some bearing on Sipapu").

The questions:

1. By what means are your ships pressurized?
2. For what reasons are your ships round?
3. How do you handle temperature limits encountered by metals?
4. I would like to know an equation of the Fourth Dimension, and one of the Fifth and Sixth.

(The inquisitive pilot is a close friend of P.C. and would enjoy very much a personal response.)

If I gave the response exactly as I should, on this day when your world is ready to blow apart--I would likely lose a very good and beloved friend. I will just say to Wally--you are not in the space-craft business--you are in the motion picture business and stresses and metals are not your problem--all you need is a nice little pretend craft and we will provide the rest.

If these people who "want confirmation" want it badly enough they will read the material wherein ALL THE QUESTIONS LISTED ARE ANSWERED! I am not in the business of confirming anything to anyone. If this "pilot" needs confirmation, I have little hope for your world at any rate.

Why are our craft round? All of them are not round! In fact few are round except in diameter. However, if they were and some

are--it is because that is the perfect projection of God's intent in compression--i.e., the sphere.

Why would we need pressurization? We run totally by "frequency" and thought projection.

We have no structural limitations of our ships.

We do not "handle temperature limits" for we have no such thing with which to contend.

What kind of equation of the Fourth Dimension, Fifth and Sixth do you want? This is about the most ridiculous projection I have yet encountered. Do you want equations for ice-cream bars or do you just want to reproduce a little bit of each dimension?

Wally, you are being distracted and if you are not careful the distractors will kill you by one way or another. I will not give out information which will only cause you grief and problems--please understand my response is in love and concern. What kind of "intelligent" beings are attempting to "treat" you and absorb your precious "time"?

If there is any agreement with George it is without any discussion of any type with me. George may do that which he pleases but good intent or bad intent--these ones are, at the least--foolish in their innocence or indeed, most clever in their evil. You must decide but the inquiries are in incredibly bad taste if nothing more.

We are not "little aliens" running around, my friends--we are sent as the Hosts of God--THAT MEANS--WITHOUT LIMITS! We abide within the Laws of God and those of The Creation--all else is without limit upon our beings or presence. Your questions have no meaning in reality whatsoever!

We are here, sent of God, to inform the citizens of the planet and offer you a way out of your dilemma. What you do with this information is up to you--but I most certainly will NOT give technical information about anything unto one who just wants a little "proof", for they show lack of

knowledge that baffles the mind. If those particular questions with answers would prove anything to anyone then I think I need more discerning teammates at any rate. Please do not lump space Command into your games of human primate mentality.

Forgive my abruptness but you ones are about to go into a nuclear holocaust which will destroy many of my own people and your entire world is physically falling into the hands of the evil adversary of physical dimension--those are the equations you had best investigate and let the fourth, fifth and sixth come with a bit of intelligent KNOWLEDGE.

If this insults your sensitivities then I believe you will get some measure of the level of the insult I feel by the very questions themselves. When ALL information we have brought has been carefully studied and brought into memory so as to answer every question I might ask of you ones--i.e., give me back even in rote that which we have given you--and you still have lack of understanding--THEN I shall explain in more detail. Until then--I plan to get right on with your Soul evolution just as quickly as I can bring you along for whether or not my ship is pressurized means not one thing to you--just recognize that we will pressurize it to suit the ones who MAY BE ABLE TO GET ABOARD FROM YOUR PLACEMENT. YOU ONES ARE GOING TO LEARN THE DIFFERENCE IN PHYSICAL AND SPIRITUAL OR YOU ARE GOING TO HAVE HEADACHE AFTER HEADACHE. SO BE IT.

I, HATONN, GIVE NO APPROVAL TO ANYTHING AS REGARDS ANY ARRANGEMENT WHICH MIGHT BE ANTICIPATED--THIS IS TOTAL DISTRACTION AND IF THE INFORMATION BEING BROUGHT FORTH IS NOT CAREFULLY INTEGRATED BY EARTH MAN--THEN I CERTAINLY HAVE NO FURTHER INPUT FOR THESE ONES. When all things are geared only to the physical aspect--the physical aspect is in grave danger of extinction.

I suggest that these ones in point be given privy to all of the **PLEIADIAN CONNECTION VOLUMES**--George can supply them with a whole list of books available. Integrate the information being brought and you will indeed heal the entire planet. We serve the six and a half BILLION persons (each one) on the planet and I will not play these individual games any longer. The answers are in the **JOURNALS** and/or **WILL BE**. You will do your homework or you will not have the answer and that seems indeed sad.

If we do not get on with the motion picture, it will be too late at any rate. Distractors are costly indeed. Funding for the project will only come after the readiness of the materials and if these ones wish so badly to participate--then I ask that they put their mouths where their questions are and get busy helping you, Wally, with that picture board project and stop distracting you regarding things which are of no business whatsoever of theirs or any other Earth man's.

My mission is to bring Truth of the Laws of God and Creation--not individually comfort ones with whom the laws disagree in fact. Man may stay by whatever he wishes--he simply will not come into our care and nurturing without the willingness to practice according to the laws which we practice--no more and no less. You of earth Shan are in the mess of total destruction because you do not practice nor even remember the **LAWS**--so in fact, there is no point of discussion in actuality. You will not convince me that to break all of the laws is the "way to go"--if nothing else--you prove time after time that your way is the **WORST WAY TO GO!** By the way, the **POINT** of Sipapu Odyssey has nothing to do with "ships"--it has everything to do with "SOUL". This is but a "reminder" and not a rebuke.

I am sorry, chelas, whether or not you like of it--I come with highest authority and mission and I simply will not fall into the trap of individual gamesmanship. **IS THIS WHAT YOU REALLY EXPECT OF GOD? PONDER IT!**

Dharma, take this from the equipment so that Germain can get on with his writing. Thank you.

You ones are in a most tedious moment by moment crisis. Please keep focused on that which is important for if you fail at that which is important--the rest is purely hypothetical and academic. Salu.

RADIO TALK SHOWS WITH GEORGE GREEN

Aug. 21, 8:35 to ? P.M. WTIX, Tony Ponsetta, New Orleans, LA

Aug. 22 11:00 -12:00 midnight WOAI 50,000 Watt station, Ben Baldwin, Producer Eliza Sonneland San Antonio, TX

THE PHOENIX JOURNALS

Sipapu Odyssey
And They Called His Name Immanuel, I Am Sananda
Space-Gate
Spiral To Economic Disaster
From Here To Armageddon
Survival Is Only Ten Feet From Hell
The Rainbow Masters
AIDS, The Last Great Plague
Satan's Drummers
Privacy In a Fishbowl
Cry of The Phoenix
Crucifixion of The Phoenix
Skeletons In The Closet
R.R.P.P.*
*Rape, Ravage, Pillage and Plunder of the Phoenix
Rape of The Constitution
You Can Slay The Dragon
The Naked Phoenix
Blood And Ashes
Firestorm In Babylon
The Mossad Connection
Creation, The Sacred Universe
Pleiades Connection, Return Of The Phoenix Vol. I
Burnt Offerings and Bloodstained Sands
Shrouds Of The Seventh Seal
The Bitter Communion
Counterfeit Blessings
The Phoenix Operator-Owner Manual
Operation Shanstorm
End of the Masquerade
Matter Anti-Matter
Let There Be LIGHT Pleiades Connection Vol. II

I And My Father Pleiades Connection Vol. III
Murder By Atomic Suicide Pleiades Connection Vol. IV
Phone Home E.T. Pleiades Connection Vol. V
The Phoenix Express Vol's I & II (\$15)
The Phoenix Express Vol's III & IV (\$15)
The Phoenix Express Vol's V & VI (\$15)

The price is \$10 per **JOURNAL**, (EXCEPTING **E.T. PHONE HOME** with 2 tapes \$15 & **EXPRESS**) 10% discount on orders of 4 or more. California residents add 7.25% sales tax. Add shipping, UPS \$3.25 and \$1.00 each additional or U.S. Mail \$2.50 for first title and \$1.00 each additional. Write for Quantity Discount.

Available from America West or your Local Distributor.


EXPRESS: U.S. is \$20 per 13 ISSUES, \$40 for 26, \$75 for 52, Canada 13 issues \$22, 26--\$44, 52--\$80, foreign 13--\$30, 26--\$60 52--\$110 (including back issues for current Volume).

Send orders and Payments to: America West Distributors, P.O. Box 986, Tehachapi, CA. 93581.

For credit card orders or book catalog and sample newsletter call 1-800-729-4131. For personal inquiries or other purposes, please call 1/805-822-9655.

When you have a chance to embrace opportunity, give it a big hug.

AMERICA WEST IS INTERESTED in knowing about Tradeshows, Fairs or events that are slated to occur in your local area. Please contact Sandy Green.

Say  to the
"NEW WORLD ORDER"
KEEP AMERICA INDEPENDENT



PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS

AUGUST, 1991

Vol. XV, No. 11

A bulletin commenting on appropriate current news events, clarification of portions of the Journals and answers of a general nature to questions not found in the existing Journals.

PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS is published by America West Publishers, Inc. P.O. BOX 986 Tehachapi, CA. 93581. Subscription rate is \$20 per 13 issues or \$75 per 52 issues, First Class mailing. COPYRIGHT 1991 by America West Publishers, Inc. All rights reserved. Reproduction of this copyrighted material for private non-profit use is expressly encouraged, for commercial purposes it is strictly forbidden.

8/20/91 **HATONN/GERMAIN**
TUESDAY

Hatonn present briefly to remind you of something important. **While you are distracted**, much is going on which you are missing. You also need some balance in that which is going on in Russia today.

There is something all of you must consider in every circumstance: **circumstances and alternatives**. In every situation, especially planned political and military coups, no matter how well planned, it is necessary to have ones in lead positions who are doing a thing because "they believe in what they are doing and are not a part of the plan". This means that in any planned situation, the plans can go awry if the slightest misjudgment of the circumstance is present.

Note that the very intent of the coup is to pull order back into the Soviet Union whereas the disorder was exactly that which was staged. The world then cries "dictatorship" and all swoop on the bandwagon--**right on cue**. **All the while the full intent is to pull the nations into total dictatorship**. Watch the clues. Even ex-President Reagan is touting the horrors of the situation and the damage to the ONE, ER, ER, NEW WORLD ORDER. Further, notice how poorly a "reproduction being" fares--Reagan appears like he should have been buried years ago--from a vital, handsome man to total senility in two years!! This whole thing can go crazy even though it is not likely except through error. Look whose bandwagon Yeltsin is on--and even the Pope is out making immediate visitations to the problem spots to calm the waters--no, chelas, it is the dark before the doom (not the

dawn).

When I speak of "natural" man-made disasters around to distract on a local basis I would point out a few things which I guarantee only less than 1/1000% of the people of your world even "heard about".

How about the Andean volcano which is raining debris and sulfur and is damaging the livestock seriously. Southern Argentina and Chile are in serious condition. This ash and toxic gas is spewing from Chile's Hudson Volcano and has covered about 80% of Santa Cruz and blotted out the sky as far eastward as the Falkland Islands.

Hudson has come to life for the first time since 1969 with a series of explosions that has even formed a new crater. (Ring of fire.)

Scores of earthquakes have happened around Japan's Unzen Volcano as the mountain has freshly erupted and is shooting ash and debris over 3,500 feet upward. (Ring of fire.)

The ash cloud from still erupting Mount Pinatubo in the Philippines now extends northward to North Carolina and Tennessee, U.S.A. Fallout, if nothing else happens and you could shut it down today, is expected for several years. (Ring of fire.)

Now for drought: In Pennsylvania the drought is taking the dairy herds and cattle feed farms and towns are having to truck culinary water in--in the milk trucks.

Desalinated water is now necessary for the Eskimos in the Bering Straits. Diomed Island is completely without fresh water and,

brothers, you are talking about a place where snow and ice is the existence.

Heat and drought are burning up Brazil. There has been no precipitation in over three months in a place where rainfall is prevalent--no storms are seen and all storms which are forming "simply seem to dissipate". Schools have been cancelled and emergency regulations are in force.

Tropical Storms: How about Typhoon Fred with 25-foot seas which sank the barge carrying some 200 people in the South China Sea? That storm just missed Hong Kong.

What about "Bob" that carefully wound its way all the way from off Florida to Canada "as if guided by a giant hand", I believe they said?

What about typhoon Ellie which passed south of Japan and remnants of tropical storm Hilda triggered "rare summer rains and terrible lightning" in San Francisco?

How many noticed the "shooting stars"? This was finally touted as possibly having had the Earth pass through a "comet tail?" But, not to worry about the guessing--for "one of the meteors crashed right through the atmosphere and fell into the ocean near Point Reyes." Point Reyes?? Meteor?

Earthquakes: Quakes shook Costa Rica. They also shook up the entire of Aleutian Islands and along the Romanian-Yugoslav border--this does not even mention the bunch you had around Northern California.

Floods: Renewed flooding in the

already devastated Chinese provinces of Sichuan and Heilongjiang LEFT PEOPLE DEAD AND MISSING. THREE FULL DAYS OF TORRENTIAL RAINS POUNDED PANAMA AND COSTA RICA--WITH DEAD AND THOUSANDS HOMELESS.

There are myriads more but I only want to point out a few for you are missing that which is really taking place. ALL OF THESE ABOVE MENTIONED ITEMS HAPPENED JUST LAST WEEK IN YOUR WORLD. ACTUALLY LESS THAN ONE WEEK.

I WILL NOW TURN THIS OVER TO GERMAIN SO THAT HE CAN CONTINUE WITH THE LESSONS--BUT I REMIND YOU AND ASK URGENT ATTENTION--THIS IS EXACTLY THAT WHICH IS PRODUCED JUST PRIOR TO ALL-OUT INTENT OF TOTAL WAR. ALL I CAN DO IS "WARN" YOU AND ASK YOU TO SEE FOR SELVES FOR YOU ARE NOW STANDING ON THE BOMB TRIP-WIRE SET TO EXPLODE IF YOU STAY ON IT OR GET OFF, SO EVALUATE CAREFULLY. THE MARKET IS ALLOWING FOR PLACEMENT OF ELITE FUNDS FOR BEST ADVANTAGE AND LAST MINUTE PECKING ORDER ACTIVITIES BEFORE THEY BRING IT ALL DOWN.

The enemy attacks from every side and you must stay alert--even with this one legal situation with Dharma and Oberli, the BofA is efforting to disallow knowledge of their new participation and the little slime-ball who represents all of these criminals has secretly moved the Resolution Trust Corporation case out of state and changed venue to Washington, D.C.'s jurisdiction--the notification arrived yesterday. Yes, Dharma is becoming faint of heart for there seems to be no way to turn and no way to stop the criminals. I can only ask you readers to help them continue for the way is indeed hard. The hope, however, that this will be dropped is not going to bear fruit, Mr. Adversary. I can think of nothing we will enjoy more than the Supreme Court! There is nothing, however, like experience to do the teaching better than all the words and ex-

amples combined. Further, discouragement is never allowed to get out of hand and this is why you never can understand the support and encouragement for "one more step" from friends and loved ones for long ago a "house" ceased to be of any importance at all and they could have bought five houses of equal value by the time this is over. YOU ONES MUST TAKE A STAND--DO YOU SEE? IT WILL NEVER BE EASY AND IT WILL ONLY WORSEN AS ONE INCIDENT AFTER ANOTHER SWALLOWS UP YOUR FREEDOM.

As Little Crow puts it: It will be as it will be!

Thank you for opportunity to speak on these things--we are petitioned constantly to keep you informed--especially of the steps in this court battle. I am also petitioned constantly regarding the status of my child--today he sports a cast on his arm for his rocking horse threw him off. Chelas, it matters not what the physical body houses--the body is physical and will break when bent too far--get rid of your foolish perceptions and let us get on with the explanation of how this wondrous Creation works. I am in great love with each and all of you and I rejoice as I see the Minds awakening for that means soon the Consciousness shall harken to the call. Adonai.

Germain, thank you for your patience and I shall step aside, leaving blessings and protection unto you ones of my tribes. The Phoenix SHALL soar again! So be it for I decree that it shall be so. Hatonn to clear.

KNOWLEDGE

Germain to take up the thread of our subject at hand. But first, since Hatonn has shared quite a bit of material that will probably need EXPRESS attention, though with editing for urgent content, I will take time to speak on the "Jews".

I am going to speak on the subject at hand--"Jews" coming out of the closet--as it were. Please, brothers, come forth and let us stop this heinous thing oppressing you and your heritage in glorious historical

wonder.

I am going to ask Dharma to copy from a document which expresses more between the lines than any paper I could write. It will also give understanding to you who are not in understanding of that which has come upon your people and show you that the adversary has long been destroying your heritage and has stolen your inheritance.

The article comes from *The Hanford Sentinel*, Friday, July 19, 1991:

QUOTE:

Secret Jews' pursue heritage;
Editor's Note: Thousands of Jews fleeing the Spanish Inquisition 500 years ago sought refuge in North Africa, the Middle East and elsewhere in Europe. Recent research shows that significant numbers of them also reached the New World, where they took on the trappings of Catholicism while secretly clinging to their Jewish traditions. Across the American Southwest many of these crypto-Jews are now trying to recover their heritage.

Article by Nancy Plevin, Associated Press.

Albuquerque, N.M. (AP)--Carlos Velez-Ibanez, a former Roman Catholic altar boy and graduate of parochial school, was astounded that day 30 years ago, when his only sister died and his mother leaned over to whisper in his ear:

"I'm going to tell you a secret that has always been passed on through the women of our family. But now I must tell you.

"Somos Judios," she said. "We're Jews."

Initially stunned by the disclosure, the 54-year-old University of Arizona anthropologist says he now views his hidden ancestry as a family treasure.

For engineering student Daniel Yocum, the revelation came as he merged odd family customs with genealogical study and found a Jewish heritage: kosher food preparation, Friday night prayer,

ritual circumcision and keeping the Sabbath.

"We went to Catholic Mass on Saturdays," said Yocum, 23, who grew up in Albuquerque's largely Hispanic South Valley. But, he says, "If kids tried to do things on the (Jewish) Sabbath, they would get hit."

Across the American Southwest, Hispanic descendants of Jews who fled the Spanish Inquisition are recovering remnants of their heritage some 500 years after King Ferdinand and Queen Isabella of Spain issued the 1492 Edict of Expulsion. Under the edict, Jews and other non-Roman Catholics who would not convert to Christianity were ordered exiled or burned at the stake.

About half of the 200,000 Spanish Jews, called Sephardim after the Hebrew word for Spain, left the empire seeking more tolerant climes in North Africa, the Middle East and elsewhere in Europe. Those who remained became "New Christians", or fell victim to the Grand Inquisitor.

But recent research shows a significant number of Jews who left Spain in the 15th and 16th centuries made their way to the New World.

Later, pursued in Mexico by officials of the Inquisition when they prospered as New Christians or tried to live openly as Jews, they again sought refuge--this time alongside Spanish conquistadors exploring the farthest reaches of New Spain, now the American Southwest.

There, historians now say, they survived on the remote frontier, living openly as Roman Catholics while covertly maintaining Jewish traditions and beliefs.

In the past few years, dozens of gravestones have been found in old Christian cemeteries engraved with both crosses and Hebrew inscriptions, some bearing the Star of David.

Scholars and descendants of these "conversos" or "crypto-Jews" now are painstakingly trying to piece

together this complex cultural mystery buried beneath 17 generations of secrecy.

In January, the first major international conference on the subject was held at the University of Arizona in Tucson.

Valez-Ibanez, whose family comes from a region that encompasses southern Arizona and northern Mexico, says he now understands why family members lit candles on Friday nights, as is done on the Jewish Sabbath, and why they expressed a "strict aversion to pork".

Yocum says he now knows why his grandmother became irate when her husband, a carver, fashioned what Yocum now realizes was a menorah, or traditional candelabra.

"My grandma use to call him a 'Judio', or Jew", Yocum says, "And say 'leave the ways of the old men alone'. When he made the menorah, she got really mad and made him keep it in the garage."

Third-grade teacher Anna Rael Delay, 44, of Lewisville, Texas, is converting to Judaism after a lifetime of questioning her roots. She is raising her 11-year-old son to go to temple.

"When I was young my grandmother used to light candles on Fridays and we took it for granted," says Mrs. Delay, who grew up in Santa Fe, N.M., and attended Catholic school.

She says in tracing her family to 1610 in New Mexico, she has found ancestors with the surname Yisrael.

Materials analyst Ramon Salas has, with the help of a computer, scrupulously traced his family tree back 14 generations.

Salas, 26, of Albuquerque, found a legacy rife with suspected conversos names and discovered he was related to Daniel Yocum.

He was raised Catholic and still sings in the church choir, but he is fervently exploring his Jewish heritage. He is both exuberant and enraged by what he has learned.

"The fact that my ancestors were raped of their religion is something that I'd like to correct," he says.

But collecting the complete history of the hidden Jews is difficult, researchers say. As traditions were furtively passed through generations, the fear of exposure was handed down as well.

"We may never know the full extent because of their long-term fear of persecution", says former New Mexico state historian Stan Hordes, co-director of a research project on the state's crypto-Jews at the University of New Mexico's Latin American Institute.

Hordes and UNM sociologist Tomas Antencio have been interviewing families and scouring official records dating to the 15th century in search of remnants of the hidden Jewish community in northern New Mexico's isolated, rural villages.

Hordes and others believe direct knowledge of the hidden communities is in danger of disappearing with today's grandparents, most of whom are reluctant to disclose what they know.

"Often in the interviews, they whisper or go to another room to talk about it," says Melissa Amado, 25, a University of Arizona graduate student. "You have no guarantee that the name is kept secret. This is something very private to these individuals."

But she says, "If the people don't talk about it, it may die off. It's something that should be appreciated instead of hidden."

Ms. Amado, who says she has found family evidence of Sephardic heritage, is interviewing family members and others for a master's thesis on why crypto-Jewish families have stayed so long "in the closet".

"You never tell," she says. "It is never discussed with people outside your immediate family. Now, in the later part of the 20th century you have these instances where it is still kept as the deep, dark family secret."

This persistent secrecy makes it difficult to obtain an accurate picture of how the crypto-Jewish population in the Southwest lives.

Rabbi Isaac Celnik of Congregation B'nai Israel says only a handful of conversos have attended temple services during his two decades in Albuquerque. And he has, on occasion, been invited to lead prayers in their homes.

He categorizes today's crypto-Jews as those who identify themselves as Jews; those who "have one foot each" in the Jewish and Catholic communities--"they call me father"--and those Catholics with some Jewish heritage.

Celnik says family pressure and fear of retribution from the community make the path difficult for those who are choosing to revive ties to Judaism.

"It's more than name-calling; there are people who can't talk to their mothers and fathers," says Celnik, who vigilantly protects the identities of his crypto-Jewish congregants. "There are people literally afraid for their lives."

The phenomenon is not exclusive to the American Southwest. Researchers say there is evidence of the survival of crypto-Jewish communities throughout Latin America and beyond.

Last year the 300 Jews of Belmonte, Portugal, cautiously began to discard their Catholic veneer. The community, which dates to the late 15th century, also was formed by those who fled the Inquisition. After centuries of clandestine meetings, the community has begun praying openly in a house off the village's main square.

It is difficult to estimate the number of those New Christians in Spain or Portugal who remained faithful to Judaism or secretly clung to some Jewish rituals. An estimated 10,000 met their deaths at the hands of the Inquisition.

The crypto-Jews, those who secretly remained faithful to Judaism, were called "marranos" in Spain, a term believed to originate from a word for swine. Nearly all mar-

ranism died out by 1770, but British historian Cecil Roth said he discovered marrano families in Spain and Portugal this century.

Ray Padilla, director of the Hispanic Research Center at Arizona State University in Tempe, says the conversos here belong to a rich American tradition of immigrants surviving against all odds in a foreign land.

"They didn't just come to the Americas and disappear," says Padilla, 46, who suspects he is of crypto-Jewish background. "Their influence may be stronger than we might have expected. 'After all,' he says, 'Spanish history has been influenced by Jewish culture and Jewish people for the last 1,500 years. Why wouldn't the greatest enterprise of that empire's encounter with the Americas also have a Jewish side to it?'"

END OF QUOTING

Note that we are speaking here of what is generally referred to as Sephardic Judaists. Dear ones, these have nothing to do with Zionist, basically Ashkenazi, self-styled and self-named "Jews".

Now, if you want to hear about class distinction and the putting down of one group beneath another--GO TO ISRAEL. These "new Jews" who founded Israel, as is told by the elder Judaists--treat the Sephardic Judaists as scum and unworthy of even housing. Believe me, the housing being built in Israel or in Palestine--IS NOT FOR THE SEPHARDIC OR "TRUE" JUDAISTS.

Hatonn has given you all this prior to now but a thing or two bears reminding for we continually get many, many letters regarding "Jews". If the "Jewish" community cannot sort of itself, then how can you ever take a stand in your own behalf? You of Judaism in truth, are top of the list for the Zionists to get rid of. You MUST come into KNOWLEDGE OF THE TRUTH OF IT.

THREE FACES OF ISRAEL

Israel (State of) is a Marxist socialist/communist country from ap-

pearances but it goes further than that. Israel has three faces: communism, fascism and democracy. (Do not confuse democracy with republic.)

The Ashkenazi Jews migrated to Israel from Russia and brought with them the ideology of socialism/communism and have put into practice much of that ideology.

The Ashkenazi Jews who migrated to Israel from Germany, while sympathetic to communism and supporting it, tend to favor the practice of Nazi-style fascism. During World War II, in Germany these elite Zionist Ashkenazi Jews worked closely with Hitler's Gestapo in persecuting the lower class German Jews and delivering them to concentration camps. Now living in Israel, these elite Zionist Jews, who were well trained in Nazi-style fascism and favor it, have imposed many facets of fascism on Israel.

To give the impression that Israel is a democracy, members of the Knesset (Israel's Congress) are elected--an odd type of election. This is where Israel's so-called democracy stops. It doesn't make any difference which party wins an election, the LIKUD or LABOR, the elite Zionist Jews rule in a dictatorial manner--giving favors to the elite clique and brutally suppressing any dissent.

In the Zionist/communist scheme of world domination, it is Israel's role to continually stir up trouble in the Mideast. Since wars are a big part of this scheme of aggression, it is only natural that, from early childhood on, Israeli youth are trained mentally and physically for war. For instance:

Israel has its equivalent of Hitler's youth group. It is the Gadna; and ALL high school and junior high students are required to participate--both boys and girls. Like Hitler's youth group, the youth in Israel's Gadna are dressed in khaki uniforms. They take training and engage in para-military exercises.

I am not going to go further with this for it has been outlaid for you before. The point we must make is

that you are people of the lie in every grouping. To stop this thing come upon your planet--all must wake up, not just one or two or one group--all of you must see that which has been brought upon your own people. For instance, it is obvious that the Protocols were originated by the Zionists who are not at all Judean Judaists and do not pretend to be. They only pretend to be that which they conjured up to fool the world "Jews" and bitterly hate and persecute the Hebrew Judaists. If you ones would win this battle against the evil which devours you--you will rise above the lies, join in brotherhood and slay this dragon.

GLOBALISM

I wish to say something else which takes in this group of Zionists for all are desirous of "Globalism". The globalists--an astute generation of internationalists--have targeted three groups for elimination: the God revering, the family structure and the youth. The globalists wield almost limitless power because of their wealth and position. The real power they possess comes through the fact that so few in the general public know that they exist.

God said in Hosea 4:6: *"My people are destroyed for lack of knowledge."* So be it.

The objective of this global initiative is control. Although the desire to rule the world is hardly a new ambition, the control sought by this present generation of global-imperialists is more than government, wealth and resources. They control these already. What the globalists want in order to complete their plan is control of population.

The objective of global control is simple, but its implementation is complex and convoluted. It is mind-boggling when one attempts to unravel it--truly a tangled web of deception. Their control of population is in their ability to manage the thoughts and behavior of the masses: the key being consensus; the motivation, survival.

If the struggle were a physical one, you could identify your enemy

more readily and recognize the dangers coming against you. Like the serpent in the garden, the sophistication and refinement of the psychological weaponry are so subtle that you are now in the final stages of the conflict with only a few awakening to the conflict's existence.

As a measure of the effectiveness of these new techniques you need only recall the unfenced concentration camps during the Korean and Vietnam conflicts. Due to psychological intimidation the captured American military did not try to escape. The same behavioral control exists today, but everyone is a prisoner, the earth is the concentration camp and the globalists are the stalag commandants.

Well, in the past you nice "Christians" have always been too late with too little. You cannot afford that mistake this time. You are already on your way out and I speak of true "Christ" followers along with the ritual "Christians". Your right to live and worship freely is quickly being taken from you and you Americans are losing your national identity. To regain it you are going have to stop indulging yourselves in the luxury of fighting each other and direct your energies against the real enemy.

There is much to be done and very little time in which to do it. If your nation falls, and its end is indeed **VERY NEAR**, there is no place else to go.

Your family structure is so ill that it produces mentally ill children. There are no stable imprints in values being given unto the children and the parents are totally confused as well. It was easy for the globalists to eliminate the family influence at the very earliest ages. This has been accomplished by alienating the child and parent. The created generation gap is an example. However, it is the strategy of removing the child physically from the presence of the parents which has done the deed.

It didn't take much effort to catalogue methods already in vogue for achieving this end, ranging from advertising that fosters a standard of living which keeps both parents

employed and out of the home to frivolous definitions of child abuse to justify the state's removal of the child from the home. Child abuse and child neglect laws, because they are undefined, are the greatest danger to the family and the most powerful laws in existence.

The public education policy is a major perpetrator in pitting child and parent against one another, and the community school program in which the child lives at the school will complete the termination of parental rights to any say in the raising of your children.

How did they get what they wanted? Globalism, humanism, socialism, feminism, illuminism, New Age, etc., are all the same animal: the differences are semantic and inconsequential.

Humanism argues paradoxically that Man is philosophically more important than any god, yet in its implementation the individual life has very little value. Man is but a throw-away in today's humanistic society. Always, you must remember that **CONTROL** is the bottom line. The Formula is that first, create a problem--real or imaginary. Second, advertise the problem--convince people that something **MUST BE DONE**. Third, provide the solution. Result: Change is brought about so things are **YOUR** way. **IT HAS WORKED--THEY HAVE IT THEIR WAY!**

I request that the **HUMANIST MANIFESTO** be reproduced and let you ones "remember" a few things. You see, herein is where you began to really go sour--this manifesto was published in 1933 and the humanists attitude taught, for instance, that sex is Love, instead of God being Love.. Everything was placed on a basis of total physical human in separation from God. This doesn't need to be written at this sitting for I see that we need a break but you ones must confront these rules and guidelines written and orchestrated for the downfall of a civilization in which you now are trapped.

I shall move to stand-by. Thank you.

Germain to clear, please.

8/21/91 GERMAIN
WEDNESDAY

Germain present to begin this writing. Dharma, I come with the Lighted Presence of that which is the Mighty Source. We have conferred here and will not speak of the current news at this early writing but will, instead, ask for a meeting this afternoon. You are in total overload from the barrage of inquiries and personal inquisitions of ones who wait until the holocaust is present to take action. Yours is to **WRITE**, chela--not locate, furnish and apply for all ones the means. I shall not, Hatonn shall not and **GOD SHALL NOT! ONES WHO BELIEVE THAT SUCH A THING WILL HAPPEN WITHOUT ACTIONS ON THEIR OWN PART ARE SADLY MISLED.**

You ones are moving steadily and more and more quickly into the trap. You are witnessing the incredible planned imprisonment of a major nation along with all the smaller nations of the Soviet Union. It is such a bad show that I am appalled at you ones in your attitudes. You are given **EXACTLY** that which is planned for you to have--the Soviet people are given a choice of dying by lethal injection or hanging--"Freedom" is not among the choices--only who and how they will become prisoners "under". The facade is so poorly orchestrated that it is embarrassing and yet the world swallows it and Bush and cronies laugh and congratulate themselves all the way back to the Bank via the golf course. Well, you are **NEXT**.

The "sensor" satellites they are trying to launch from French Guiana and your east coast are the very sensors they need to monitor a first strike detonation in every secret attempt to have a first strike. It is serious-time and you are feeling the load of all wanting to in the last minute come into comfort with God and let you do it for them--no, chela, not so--**NOT SO.**

I am not even going to allow you to write the Humanist Manifesto first this day. I am going to make my own choices about sequence of

writings and I choose to speak of knowledge and how it gives you the ability to be master instead of servant of matter. **THEN** we will write of the Human approach and you will be able to better see how things have come to be.

Our work and participation is being blasted from New Zealand to Canada and it tells more than any thesis on the **TRUTH OF THAT WHICH WE BRING** and this, dear ones, is **NOT** your load to bear.

GOD DID NOT SAY THAT HE WOULD SAVE THE WORLD--HE PROMISED THAT HE WOULD BRING THE WORD AS A FINAL PROMISE FULFILLED AND MAN WILL MAKE HIS OWN CHOICES--I BELIEVE YOU CAN SEE THE DIRECTION MAN IS CHOOSING FOR THE MOST PART! YOU DON'T HAVE TO DO ANYTHING--AND NEITHER DOES GOD!

PHYSICAL BODIES
ONLY EXTENSIONS

Repeat: "The fact that your physical bodies are but moving extensions of your spiritual Selves has but begun to enter human Consciousness.

"All bodies are wave recordings of Mind-thoughts. All matter is, therefore, pure thought for each particle of it conveys a meaning of its identity and purpose. Matter symbolizes one idea divided into trillions of ideas, all of which convey a meaning to observers proportioned by their varying intelligence."

KNOWLEDGE MAKES
YOU MASTER

The above paragraphs are repeated here because it is difficult to fully comprehend the oft-repeated statement that "God is all" while an infinitely extended universe of suns, stars and nebulae illumines the heavens by the countless millions and all about you countless millions of bodies of substantial matter which you can weigh and feel and "see with your own eyes" confront you with their own indisputable evidence of their reality.

All of your lives, for countless

generations, you have been confronted with moving bodies and moving forces. Heat burns you. Winds blow forcibly against your resisting bodies. We have pains, aches, hungers and fear of illnesses of your bodies and of the bodies of your families and friends.

Tempests come--with floods, and famines, and droughts. We have always known a world of motion--of actions and events--of pleasure and catastrophe--with eras of peace suddenly broken by devastating war.

In the very face of all you see and feel, how can you say, "God is all" or "God is Love" or "I am the master of my fate; I am the captain of my Soul," when you feel yourselves to be the helpless victims of a matter-and-motion environment which so relentlessly swirls you about in its whirlpools?

Is it any wonder that people who are the servants of matter, motion and environment feel that the universe of matter and motion is **REALITY**--and that things of the spirit are something to be hoped for but are not dependable--not **REAL**?

Wherefore I say to you that you are the self-bound servant of matter so long as you are self-bound--and, furthermore, I say to you that you are freed from its bondage only when you free yourself from your own senses.

Just as long as your senses dominate your actions, the world of matter and motion is **your master**--and you are its unwilling, unhappy slave. Why is this so? It is because your senses are the same wave vibrations that your bodies are. Again I repeat that **your body and your senses are but motion. How can motion be YOU?**

If your body is dominating your actions, it is demanding that you work for it--that you give it what it wants--and the only things it wants are more sensations--more vibrations--more motion--more possessions of material things for your body--more emotions for your body.

Freedom from slavery to matter and the conditions of matter begins with knowledge that the motion and matter of your body is not YOU. That is why we have so often told you that the supreme discovery of man is his Self.

Complete freedom comes only when you have actually come to KNOW LOVE. When you actually know what love is, you will not only know that God is love but that YOU are love. When that day comes, you can then say, as Christos said--and with as much authority--"I and my Father are ONE." When that glorious day does come, you will have found the kingdom of heaven, for that is what Immanuel meant when He said "Seek ye first the kingdom of heaven."

No man can have prosperity, riches, power or happiness as long as he is but clay of earth, sensed clay of earth, bound by his body to forever work for his bodily needs.

We have frequently said that material bodies simulate idea but the forms of material bodies are not the idea they simulate. All the gold and treasures of the material world are not what they make believe they are. He who possesses much gold and thinks, therefore, that he has the happiness which the possession of gold simulates has but the gold--for happiness is not in the gold. Likewise, he who possesses self-purposeful power over other men has not yet attained happiness even though he has the power of kings.

ENERGY IS MIND, NOT IN MATTER

When you think of matter as reality, ask yourself what matter can do without the desire of Mind back of it. Even your little finger cannot move of itself until you WILL to move it. Desire is in the Soul-seed of all things. Desire of the Creator divided the universe into pairs of opposite conditions which pump bodies into the appearance of existence motivated by DESIRE.

Will of Mind created all things to dramatize idea of Mind for just a little while--THEN WILL OF

MIND TAKES ALL CREATED THINGS BACK INTO THE SOUL-SEED OF ITS IDEA. They disappear--but WILL OF MIND STILL IS.

Will of Mind creates all things by dividing idea and setting it in motion. Silence is divided to produce sound vibrations for just a little while and when those vibrations cease silence still IS.

Will of YOUR Mind created YOUR body. Desire in YOU--in your conscious Soul--to have a body divides the light of Mind--thinking which extended your visible, vibrating wave-body from its silence--from its stillness--when its vibrations cease--YOU STILL ARE.

That is what is meant by saying "God alone IS" or "I am the master of my fate; I am the captain of my Soul."

The energy which created your vibrating body extended from the eternal YOU to create your body and not from your transient body to create the immortal YOU.

EXAMPLES OF SOUL ENERGY

Science reverses the above-stated principle by postulating that the energy which creates matter comes from matter. As previously stated, energy is presumed to be heated matter in motion.

Let me give you some ideas upon this subject to take into deep and prolonged meditation over and over again until the realization of it gives you the feeling of such unlimited power that you could-- "...tear trees from the forest, tree by tree or forest by forest, for your strength transcends that of the tree. It is mightier than that of the forest." This is what it MUST COME TO, little ones--not just ONE of you but all of you. It will do one of you no good if Dharma is the only one who can accomplish this task--it simply means that she has arranged HER destiny. Just "being" and just "believing" will not cut the mustard, the butter or the mercury steel. Knowledge, however, can allow you to simply dissolve the steel. Now, if

Dharma can dissolve the steel door so that you may all pass--fine, so now you are on the other side of the door and then what? You will no longer even have a door to close behind you for protection and when SHE GOES into etheric form she CANNOT TAKE A THING OF PHYSICAL WITH HER! Are you ones beginning to get the picture?

The feeling of unlimited power should become your normal state of Mind, together with inner joyousness. You should always come out of your meditations with that sense of tremendous power, the glory of Self-expression and a sense of supremacy over all material things. When communion with God gives you those God qualities, such a thing as failure, or defeat, or fear of facing any task upon earth should be entirely eliminated from your thinking. That is the kind of Being you should be.

Consider the following idea. A laborer can lift thirty to fifty tons of coal in one day, a shovelful at a time. That feat takes an enormous amount of energy. Where did the energy come from which performed that amount of work? Most certainly it did not come by conversion of the food consumed by the laborer into heat. The amount of food he consumed would not generate enough heat, by any known process, to lift fifty pounds, much less fifty tons.

The food consumed does not supply the energy for the work. It is used to repair the body and replace its ever-dying cells. Any residue is eliminated after normal replacements are completed.

Any machine that man may make which would lift fifty tons would need at least a thousand pounds of fuel. A man's body is a machine made for performing work just as a man-made machine is. Why is it that one machine needs a thousand pounds of fuel converted to heat to lift fifty tons while the human machine lifts fifty tons without needing any fuel at all?

The answer is that the human machine, or that of the elephant or bull, is centered by Mind-de-

sire which is the Source of all power. Man expresses power through desire to express power, even though he is not aware of the Source of his power. A mechanical machine has no mental motivating source of power so power is extended to it from a generator which consumes a tremendous amount of fuel for every ton lifted.

The machine made by man NEEDS the power given by matter while the will of man IS that power. His heartbeat is connected with the universal heartbeat.

The same thing holds true of an elephant or any other animal which is motivated by Soul-will. The elephant can move two hundred tons of logs in a day. The bales of hay consumed by it are, likewise, needed for replacements to its body and not for the work.

Consider, also, the fact that you can lift your own body ten thousand feet above the earth to the top of a mountain and back again in one day because YOU are the universal power current and YOUR power is limitless when you know it is limitless. If your power is limited, it is because you, yourself, have set limitations to it by not exerting your WILL power to work physically or to create mentally.

Again I say, man is Omnipotent when he knows his Omnipotence.

As a last example for your meditation, we would like you to consider the tremendous energy expressed in the vegetable kingdom by the desire of the forest to lift its thousands of tons up above the earth. In the Soul-seed of the forest is the mighty desire of its Creator's Mind to manifest its power. Every seed of the forest is centered by that Soul-desire or Soul-will to unfold the pattern of its idea. Desire in the seed is will-power current in the seed expressing its desire by dividing light to form its body.

Those mighty tons of the forest are not alone lifted up by the alternating impulses of heat, cold and sunlight interacting with earth. Desire in the seed is the greatest factor. These are the two conditions which

desire in the seed makes use of to divide the stillness of the seed into vibrating bodies. Desire makes its own power current, for desire of Soul is the thought-power which creates YOUR body and ALL BODIES and fuel-made current is its servant. The energy and motivating force which builds the universe is not in matter, nor in motion. Energy is solely a Mind-force. It is merely simulated in matter.

Therefore we say again to you that God is omnipotent, and naught else in the universe is omnipotent save God. Also we say to you that YOU are omnipotent in the measure that you know your Oneness with God.

Also we say to you that YOU are the Source of all energy with which you create the universal body. Furthermore, we say to you that YOU center and control every cell of your body. If you are balanced in the Light, every cell of your body is likewise balanced. If your thinking is unbalanced, every cell of your body takes on that unbalance immediately and naught but balanced thinking can correct it.

These lessons are leading up to comprehension of the fact that the Light of God's Mind actually IS all--and naught else exists. And YOU are that Light and YOU eternally exist.

There is no material universe. Matter and motion do not exist nor does the visible light of suns exist. They appear to exist, but that appearance of existence is the great cosmic illusion. Even the senses which tell you that matter exists do not exist, for they are motion and motion is merely the wave record of thought-imaginings.

If the Creator suddenly stopped thinking and imagining, this entire universe of matter would suddenly disappear, for all motion and form are Mind-imagined and all bodies are but thought-pictures of Mind-imaginings. The effect would be like the ending of a motion picture play where all physical effects cease when the creator of the play stops thinking them into form and mo-

tion.

This universe is entirely spiritual. God alone IS.

This universe is a Mind-universe from which thought-imagined bodies extend to simulate the idea of Mind.

This is a universe of REST from which motion seemingly springs.

God's knowing is undivided and unchanging. God's thinking seemingly divides the ONE IDEA for God's knowing into many moving forms which seemingly change as God's thinking seemingly changes.

THE COSMIC ILLUSION

All bodies in all the universe are but waves of motion which in themselves are only seeming. There is no such thing as motion or substance. There is but illusion which you sense as motion and substance.

If this statement amazes you, it is because you do not yet comprehend God's lenses and mirrors of light by means of which He creates that illusion. We will make these clear to you in the last lessons in the series. In the meantime, you will recall that we have already told you that your senses see very much motion in a cinema picture, yet you know that there is no motion there--only one STILL frame following another. We have given you all of this briefly and with diagrams in prior material so all of this should hit you as a total REPEAT--but how much have you changed? How much do you comprehend? Does it even matter to you? How does it matter to you? Where would you go and what would you do if we announced that you are going to receive a near hit by atomic bomb within the next half hour? Where would you go? What would you do? NO--I didn't ask you what Hatonn is going to do--nor Oberli--nor Desiree'. **WHAT WILL YOU DO?**

Well, ones such as Patricia might say--well, I depended on God to supply me with a place to be in safety and I pack books, etc., etc.,--and so, by properly stacking the

books if there is not a direct hit--you will nicely survive the blast--but what will you eat? **WHERE WILL YOU GO?**

There is a gross misunderstanding regarding that which you ones have come to call "the underground", etc. When that hole was made public and distress was caused by ones thinking themselves to be somehow "had" at the expense of another--**IT WAS PULLED TO A HALT--HATONN TOLD YOU ONES AS MUCH IN A MEETING FOR IT HAD LOST ITS VALUE--EVERYONE IN THE COMMUNITY HAD COME TO STARE AND TROUBLE BECAME ITS MIDDLE NAME!** That place is only good for it is Gene's and Connie's HOME--NO MORE AND NO LESS. That was told openly to you. Then you ask, "...well what does Charles do over there all the time?" Two things--he works with the builders to get the foundation now approved so Gene can begin his house since the lower level is no longer "sacred". Further, all things are being TESTED so that the products can be approved for the projects which will be in the building of housing from various mixtures and formulas as well as seeing what can be passed through the Kern County Building and Planning Commission. So, for goodness sakes, chelas, what in the world are you all talking about--there IS no "underground" for general use--you might as well go jump in any old hole in the ground. It is no longer even good for "storage" except as a shifting mechanism for interim transient to another place of safety--for guess where EVERYONE would go for food and shelter?

Dharma and Oberli cannot even use it except to move enough stuff out of their own house to make moving possible on very short notice for the "big boys" can cause them to have to "move" even if not permanently--for goodness sakes, the RTC trial has been moved to Washington, D.C. and who can stand the expense of such a long-distance trial?

Where do you ones think the funding comes from? Dear ones, there is no magic--money coming

into the Institute is used to purchase GOLD for the investor! All money carries usury "notes". This is why Hatonn has been so severe regarding the fact that there is no "group" here and has stated time after time that coming here is fine but you must be self-sufficient. Ones who committed funds have pulled them back because they do not like Hatonn to speak Truth unto them. So be it--do you think He will stop speaking Truth in order to glean their funds? Come now!

Well, do we think that you will actually NEED shelters? **INDEED! YOU ARE ON THE EVE, CHILDREN, OF WIPE-OUT DESTRUCTION AS DEPOPULATION IS THE NEXT ALL-OUT INTENT. WHAT KIND OF A GAME DO YOU THINK WE ARE PLAYING HEREIN? WHY DO YOU THINK YOU HAVE 36 BOOKS OF TRUTH AND INSTRUCTIONS? HOW WELL ARE YOU PREPARED? THEN HOW WELL DO YOU THINK MANKIND IS ACTUALLY PREPARED? FRIGHTENING, ISN'T IT?**

So, you all understand that the illusion of motion in the cinema picture is caused by sequences of "stills" superimposed upon each other, each succeeding one being of a different pattern. If the patterns were all alike, there would be no illusion of motion.

God's cinema changes pattern constantly because God's thinking changes constantly, but as changing only seems, likewise, motion only seems. When you stop thinking, the patterns of your imagining also cease. Can you not readily comprehend that Creation is but a record of continuous thinking? Can you not also see that everything which seemingly happens "unhappens" simultaneously, to coin an expressive word for better understanding?

You and every moving thing in Nature are walking constantly into a mirror of yourself. As you appear, you simultaneously disappear but the sequences of it deceive your human senses by giving a feeling of continuity which

is not justified.

We have written this phenomenon into what we call "The Law of Illusion" or "the voidance principle" which reads:

Every action is voided as it occurs, is repeated as it is voided, and is recorded as it is repeated.

All effects of time, dimension, sound, and sequences of night and day from which the illusion of time springs are, likewise, the result of seeming motion.

All this can be summed up in the simple reminder of previous lessons that this seeming universe of many things, which seem to have countless changing moving forms, is a ZERO universe of REST which never exceeds zero in any of its effects but only seems to do so.

All of this seems incredible, we know, but as you gradually replace old conceptions of what constitutes REALITY, you will more and more comprehend that the Light of Mind is the only reality.

You can readily understand that when all motion in your body ceases, it disappears, just as the whole universe would disappear if all motion ceased in the Universal Body.

THE ONE REALITY

Your body appeared from YOU. It appeared because YOU desired to manifest YOU. It appeared because you imagined it. God's body--Nature--appears and disappears likewise. When you can knowingly say "I and My Father are ONE," you will then know that your Mind-imaginings are creating your own body in your own image.

You will then know that your body is but a moving manifestation of desire in you and, whatever it is, it is what you caused it to be. To the extent that you know God in you, your body is a manifestation of God's balanced rhythms which are absolutely under your Mind control. So, likewise, are all of your creations under your Mind control.

To the extent that you know God's oneness with you, you can extend your balance to other Minds and give them control over their bodies and the bodies they create.

WHAT THIS KNOWLEDGE MEANS TO YOU

The purpose of revealing these unknown facts of Nature to you is to free you from the bindings of matter so that you will know it for what it is and not what it seems to be, and control it—instead of it controlling you.

In previous lessons, we have stated that one single thought or emotion could upset the chemistry and polarity of your body so completely that from being well you could become very ill. **You need no further proof than that to convince you that your body is the wave record of your thinking.**

If you work all day at something you very much dislike, you become very tired. The vitality of your body weakens in its power to polarize your body cells. Even a little depolarization of all cells degenerates your bodily vitality, whereas you could work all day with intense joyousness and feel even more vitalized at the end of the day.

The reason for this is because ecstasy is the continued, normal, unchanging state of God's Mind, and the more you can reflect that ecstasy the more you can keep the vitality of your body at its maximum generative power.

Likewise, the divisions of desire for action, followed by an equal desire for rest, if properly balanced in your thinking and emulated in your body will multiply your vitality tremendously. Multiplied vitality through the manifestation of love brings with it the fullness of physical expression. Every deviation from balanced expression of the love principle destroys bodies in the measure of that deviation.

Violent anger, for example, can sow its deadly seed of cancer in a perfectly healthy body. A complete expression of the love principle, one which has in it the ecstasy

of the Light of Mind, can destroy that seed and make the body whole. Likewise, it can destroy the seed of any infectious disease if that ecstasy can be imparted to another, as Immanuel did when He made others to heal themselves through "believing on Him" even though they did not comprehend.

Healing is based upon increasing God-awareness, and that awareness responds immediately to mental desire and the balanced rhythms which are an essential precedent to the joyousness which leads to ecstasy. Such joyous emotions increase the alkaline preponderance which builds the body and lowers its acid content.

Conversely, any cynical or unkind attitude which does not express the love nature of God lowers the power of every cell in the body and increases its acid content to a destructive percentage.

TO CONTROL MATTER-- FIRST CONTROL SELF

God said, "Behold, I am in all things, centering them, and I am without all things, controlling them."

The nearer you can come to feeling your Self to be that center of stillness from which all things extend **UNDER YOUR CONTROL**, the more you can control your own body to its perfection of health, strength and beauty.

No matter what you must do in life, do it joyously. Whatever work it is, put love into it. If you do put love into it, you will find love regiven to you by it.

Love given out from YOU vitalizes YOU as well as it vitalizes the one you give it to.

If you do not like your work, it does not like you. It gives back to you what you give to it. You become fatigued and devitalized. Whatever situation in which you find yourself, master it by giving love out of yourself to it, for that is the only way to master it. If you give aught but love, it will regive aught but love.

There is no task which manifests

God which is not beautiful if you make it so, for beauty is not in any task—it is in YOU.

If you have to sweep the floor, do it gloriously. The floor must be swept. If it falls to you to sweep it, do it perfectly, with love, and it will bless you.

A joyous attitude of Mind from love given out will prolong your date of maturing, lengthen your life and make your thinking more brilliant and keen to the day of your passing. Joyousness is the great insulator from the toxins which arise from unbalanced thinking.

SOME THOUGHTS TO PONDER

Some day the chemist will realize that the same unbalanced conditions which cause violent explosions in his elemental compounds cause violent explosions in the human body under similarly unbalanced conditions.

The chemist and metallurgist know that when they find pure cube crystals in any elements, they find the stability of absolute balance in such crystals, and when they find distorted cube crystals, they know full well that unbalance in interchange between opposite pairs is the answer to that distortion.

Learned men of science, especially in medicine, will have to come to understand that distortions due to unbalance in elemental bodies have the same basic causes that distortions in human bodies have. Human bodies are composed of these same elements and both are light-wave recordings of Mind-thinking. Therefore, both **MUST** obey the same inviolate laws of balance. The medical world is being transformed because of these new beliefs.

This principle of unbalanced interchange is being manifested upon a world-scale by the greeds, hates and fears of neighbor by neighbor, and nation by nation, which have been released into this thought-wave universe during the last decades.

Just as one individual destroys his

body by depriving it of the balanced polarity which love gives to bodies, so can nations, or the world, destroy their civilization by the various kinds of cancerous disintegrators which hatred breeds. With such hatreds come miscegenation, licentiousness, sadism and infinite cruelties. The consequent loss of the best blood of all nations degenerates entire nations.

During this last fifty years, even the morale of nations has decreased as their national unbalance has increased. The whole human race is facing its utter destruction as a whole, just as countless thousands of individuals are, likewise, destroying themselves by preferentially practicing the principles of greed for their own selfish ends.

The world is not supporting great men in the arts, great statesmen in governments, or great leaders in any of the fields of human endeavors. The geniuses are often suppressed and starve for need of recognition and patronage. A Caruso or Beethoven finds it difficult to compete with the rowdy talent which receives high salaries and honors today. Morality, integrity and culture are at a low ebb and honor is selling out to materialistic power-seekers in every great nation of the world.

This sick and unhappy age of man is what man made it. Whatever it is, man's thinking has made it so. Today's civilization is the record of man's thinking. It is the record of sensed desires, not spiritual ones. It is the record of fears and hatreds in mankind, not of love.

Much of the world may be self-destructed but not all of it. The first Cosmic Age of man is about to dawn into the light of its new day. Millions of bodies have been sacrificed and many millions more will follow them into the grave, but love will come into the hearts of men and the world will be transformed by love into another stage of its unfolding.

That is why God sent His Message into the world for man's new day. And that is why God timed the delivery of the messages to this period of man's great self-chastening.

This is why even **SOME** of you are ready to receive the Truth--and further the planting of the seeds in the hearts of legions of men so that they, in turn, will bring into being this Cosmic Age of Love and understanding of the Truth of God and Creation.

A BIT OF SUMMARY

This precious lesson is devoted to the greatest mystery which man has to face--the mystery of life and death. The greater of these two is death. It is necessary that man fully comprehends what death means, for it has been stated in past ages that the last thing for man to conquer is death.

That is very confusing for it is often interpreted that man shall somehow conquer death **AND LEARN TO LIVE IN THE BODY AS PRESENTED--FOREVER**. Its meaning is that death is conquered by knowledge and comprehension of the fact that there is no such thing as death.

These lessons are written in as simple language as we can conjure for every layman. It is necessary, however, that you fully comprehend them from the light-wave principle, for your body consists solely of light-waves. We, therefore, follow this lesson with a more scientific approach in order that you may fully conquer death by your full knowledge of its dynamic meaning.

We are aware that you will not completely absorb the full meaning of all at one reading. You will absorb enough of it, however, to grow like seed in your thinking processes. You will soon be amazed at your increasing mastery of the principles used by the Creator, and you, yourself, will "unconsciously" begin to think that way.

All new knowledge comes slowly. Be patient--and be masterful. But study the information for it will not seep all over you by the closed book--**EVER**. Your own destiny is of too great import for you not to know that which you should know to control it. Read the following lessons many times because it will be a real foundation upon which to

build and then open up. You will find the information not only emotionally philosophical but also equally satisfying from a very practical viewpoint as well, for it will give you the wisdom of a Sage--as well as an intellectual--and that alone is well worthwhile.

Let us close this portion for it is time to meet, Dharma. I give you the peace of the violet flame, chela, for the way is strewn with all ones' garbage. You ones must release the garbage so that you do not miss the treasure. Saalome.

Au Dai Pa Dai Cum: (One that walks with the Spirit as within the Spirit. I AM one who walks with My Hand in the Hand which is God's).

I AM --- GERMAIN

OUR NEWEST JOURNALS

THE SACRED SPIRIT WITHIN

MITAKUYE OYASIN (for all my relations--which is **ALL**)
PLEIADES CONNECTION
VOL. VI

Violinio Germain, & Gyeorgos
Ceres Hatonn/Aton

GOD WILL WORK WITH YOU, NOT FOR YOU

Germain gives the reason why it would be very wise for all to imbued this deeply in our consciousness.

The mysteries of gravity are explained. - Information is given about some of the world teachers of **HIGHER KNOWLEDGE** and who they were. - Explanation of God's **HOLY LAW OF MATING LIGHT WAVES AND SEX ARE ONE**. - More probing of Universal Secrets is done along with a more explicit definition of **HIGHER KNOWLEDGE OF CREATION**. - Lao-tzu and his teachings are discussed. - Some New Concepts for "Cosmic Man" are given and applying this knowledge to the meaning of prayer.

The human race has now arrived at the point where hundreds of thou-

sands are at the transition point between their mortal, physical and sensual natures and their immortal, intellectual and inspirational natures.

Mortal man is beginning to know his immortality. The sensual in him is being lost in its own dark by his own Self-illuminating. It is for these few of the great many that this book is written so that MAN, THE UNKNOWN, can gradually unfold into MAN, THE KNOWN.

THIS BOOK CONTAINS SOME OF THAT HIGHER KNOWLEDGE MAN IS SEEKING.

PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS, VOLUMES XIII AND XIV

\$15 320 PAGES 8 1/2 X 11"

This book continues the compilation of the *EXPRESSES* with an indexing of all headings for easy reference of topics (13 pages).

A few of the hundreds of topics covering all aspects of life are: The one world money system - Gold fails as a monetary standard - Comparison word for word of the Ten Commandments, the Bill of Rights and the Communist Manifesto--which is America following? - House to house searches for firearms - Space-man connections - Astrology - Israel's Ariel Sharon lays claim to Jordan - Cold fusion - Last breath for Palestinians - Recognizing and facing Denial of Truth within Self and Others: The "Secret" inhibitor of taking Personal Responsibility - Quotes from "I Ran Drugs For Uncle Sam" - Bush/Kuwait.

Other important topics include: Money exchange - Abandoned POW's - Merger of U.S., U.S.S.R and E.E.C. - Bush backs Depopulation Lobby - Martyrdom is telling God I give up. - Who says pain is your teacher? - The Pleiades Connection series of books and the Nature of The Universe - What are the consequences of suicide? - **WORMWOOD** - Care for the elderly - Sinister terminology, how we are trapped by the Elite's twisting of the meanings of our words - Bill authorizes

CONCENTRATION CAMPS - Dictatorship is possible here. - Bush has personal interest in China. - Photobiology (Psi-onics and Radionics) and many other fascinating topics.

CONSTITUTIONAL FREEDOM "KIT"

This "kit" is for groups or individuals who want **to do something and get focused** about saving our United States Constitution. This package has very specific information which will assist in **action oriented agendas**. Topics covered in the package are: the Liberty Amendment, the Flag Burning Amendment, Anti-Crime Bill, Executive Orders, Gun control, Internal Revenue Service, the Federal Reserve Board, the holding of a Constitutional Convention. IF YOU ARE CONCERNED ABOUT WHAT IS HAPPENING TO YOUR COUNTRY...IF THE WORDS NEW WORLD ORDER SENDS A CHILL THROUGH YOU...THEN THIS KIT IS FOR YOU! Recommended supplemental reading: **RAPE OF THE CONSTITUTION: THE DEATH OF FREEDOM**, also available through America West. The Constitution Package is \$12 plus shipping. **THE PACKAGE WITH THE BOOK IS \$20 PLUS SHIPPING.**

SEMINAR WITH WITH GEORGE & DESIREE GREEN

Sep. 28 1-4 P.M. Holiday Inn West Durham, N. Carolina Warren Barrett Tel. (919) 967-3769 or 782-6297 Cost \$20

SOME OF THE PHOENIX JOURNALS

And They Called His Name Immanuel, I Am Sananda
Space-Gate
Spiral To Economic Disaster
From Here To Armageddon
Survival Is Only Ten Feet From Hell
AIDS, The Last Great Plague
6Privacy In a Fishbowl
Cry of The Phoenix
Crucifixion of The Phoenix
Skeletons In The Closet
R.R.P.P.*
*Rape, Ravage, Pillage and Plunder of the Phoenix

Rape of The Constitution
You Can Slay The Dragon
The Naked Phoenix
Blood And Ashes
Firestorm In Babylon
The Mossad Connection
Creation, The Sacred Universe
Pleiades Connection, Return Of The Phoenix Vol. I
Burnt Offerings and Bloodstained Sands
Shrouds Of The Seventh Seal
The Bitter Communion
Counterfeit Blessings
The Phoenix Operator-Owner Manual
Operation Shanstorm
End of the Masquerade
Matter Anti-Matter
Let There Be LIGHT Pleiades Connection Vol. II
I And My Father Pleiades Connection Vol. III
Murder By Atomic Suicide Pleiades Connection Vol. IV
Phone Home E.T. Pleiades Connection Vol. V
The Phoenix Express Vol's I & II (\$15)
The Phoenix Express Vol's III & IV (\$15)
The Phoenix Express Vol's V & VI (\$15)

The price is \$10 per **JOURNAL**, (EXCEPTING **E.T. PHONE HOME** with 2 tapes \$15 & **EXPRESS**) 10% discount on orders of 4 or more. California residents add 7.25% sales tax. Add shipping, UPS \$3.25 and \$1.00 each additional or U.S. Mail \$2.50 for first title and \$1.00 each additional. Write for Quantity Discount.

Available from America West or your Local Distributor.

EXPRESS: U.S. is \$20 per 13 ISSUES, \$40 for 26, \$75 for 52, Canada 13 issues \$22, 26--\$44, 52--\$80, foreign 13--\$30, 26--\$60 52--\$110 (including back issues for current Volume).

Send orders and Payments to: America West Distributors, P.O. Box 986, Tehachapi, CA. 93581.

For credit card orders or book catalog and sample newsletter call 1-800-729-4131. For personal inquiries or other purposes, please call 1/805-822-9655.



PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS

A bulletin commenting on appropriate current news events, clarification of portions of the Journals and answers of a general nature to questions not found in the existing Journals.

PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS is published by America West Publishers, Inc. P.O. BOX 986 Tehachapi, CA. 93581. Subscription rate is \$20 per 13 issues or \$75 per 52 issues, First Class mailing. COPYRIGHT 1991 by America West Publishers, Inc. All rights reserved. Reproduction of this copyrighted material for private non-profit use is expressly encouraged, for commercial purposes it is strictly forbidden.

AUGUST 1991 VOLUME XV NUMBER 12

**8/22/91 #1 HATONN
THURSDAY**

As we grow in understanding of the physical--please, do not get sidetracked on the sensationalism of "seeing" truth in happenings and exclude the source of the KNOWINGNESS. It is your God knowledge within that is coming forth and every day--every happening--will allow for more and more discernment.

Moreover, as we move along we will be able to share more and more of the Earth happenings with our physical brothers so that we can concentrate more on the next phase of our participation. Remember, we are not rabble-rousers, we are not activists in the sense of the definition of "activism" and public disobedience. Our ONLY thrust is to urge you ones to get in there and reclaim the power of your Constitution.

It will appear to all of you that what happened in the Soviet Union was a "good" thing. No, it was a planned confrontation brought about by total deceit--the most deceived were the ones who THOUGHT they had backing. It makes one harken back to the situation in Iraq/Kuwait wherein Iraq was led to believe the world would not interfere at worst and even assist at best.

This gave the leaders an opportunity to find out who all dissenters were, from political adversaries to military aggressors. It only unified that portion of the New World Order. Note the markets of the world and note that even the doubtful and hesitant helpers of the Soviets are now lined up to give, give and give to the Soviet Dictators foisting off total totalitarian dictatorship as "Democracy". "Republic" was just

removed from all association with the government form. Giving ones a vote when the choice is death by hanging or death by poison is hardly a fair for-the-people way to go. It surely is nice for the One World Dictator, however. You will also note quite easily that the Gorbachev who went on vacation is NOT the one who returned.

Oh, I think with such a "scare" that Bush will get just about everything he asks for from you people and the puppets in Washington. I hope you have noted that the major rise on the stock markets is in the areas of defense industry. All of this when the newly unemployed (registered) last week increased an additional 22,000--that means "increase from the prior week" so you are talking some 200,000 NEWLY (in one week) unemployed. You already have millions out of work and an already decreasing in welfare expenditures for the already millions on the rolls.

So, what do I suggest? Do all you can without any civil disobedience to retain and reclaim your constitutional laws and build what you can for a period of real hardship and an assault against the overpopulation of the world.

What happened to Yeltsin? Please, chelas, now we all know what happened to that gentleman--remember, he too, was missing for several weeks within the past months--except for OLD pictures of the man--the world did not see this great leader of the multitudes of Russia who had formerly backed everything except Gorbachev and the new regime. You must look at the whole of a symphony to understand the various refrains of same. The groundwork for this circumstance was laid long, long ago. You must see that your world is lining up on the side of

the physical projection and not on the side of good.

God wins, precious ones. It is only that you are not yet truly aware of what that means, so we must continue with the lessons until you do, for the pendulum always swings in reverse cycle and what we leave written will be the rule book for another journey at another experience. Let us say it in this manner: "You are sent to give the spacecraft schedules and inform as to that which the ticket aboard costs and it is not a journey at this time in evolution to be martyrs but, rather, a time of physical participation in the leaving of Truth." We have no wish to have the books burned nor any such sensationalism. We would like to see you prosper through good and proper business and especially through a time of depressed society. We desire the example to be one of "desire to follow"--not dread of pain and agony. Let us get our balance fulcrum stable upon God and we shall be fine.

We have the solution for many of the current problems for you ones in this place--within the society and utilizing all that we advocate AND having security and foodstuffs, as example. Oberli heard me and will share. This is a time of self-responsibility and creative thinking wherein all MUST participate. So be it.

I turn over the forum to Germain so that we can get some work done on our proper task today for the day is again shortened for the writing because of need for a meeting. Let us ever be loving, gracious, generous, kind and compassionate one with another. This becomes most difficult as the bombardment of the physical impacts come upon you--but if we cannot reflect these things of God, then how can the

world?

Probably in the next few *EXPRESSES* I shall choose to go back and give you scenarios from past planning and experiences such as what was done with the MX missiles in prior world attempts for nuclear war. If you have paid any attention to the carriers you will have seen, RIGHT NOW, MX missiles all over the United States on the move. The carriers are usually just boxcars with huge slab sides and a top shaped like a "barn" roof. They are usually painted a typical brown or gray with few, if any, markings on the outside. They are, however, set so that when the train is halted and the trigger pulled, the sides blast off and the missile is raised to launch angle and would be launched directly from the location aboard the train.

This can be most uncomfortable if one or more of those missiles are launched from a town because the adversary has his missiles tracked to pinpoint yours--even the ones in motion. Every one has a Cosmosphere or two in attendance and this kind of confrontation can certainly cause a bit of discomfort to the township involved. It is truly time to get informed.

The next plan for you of America is to work out a little scheme with the Russians to allow the Cosmospheres to give you a few demonstrations and call them space-originated from your unfriendly aliens. This is WHY Cooper is so prodded to continue the facade of "little gray aliens" and scatter more and wilder lies about all the people involved in getting to the actual truth of aliens.

Further, there may come a time when briefly we will have to discontinue personal contact of this nature for your protection. That does not mean that anything will change--God goes nowhere. However, ones of the adversary's troops are lining up to blast our material and PROVE the presence of these "little grays" holding your government hostage. The protection will only be increased for you ones of God, so relax and enjoy the show--regardless of that which you are doing it should be done in LOVE and Joy. There are still some real surprises in store for the adversary and his troops from the Lighted Realms of Source and I don't think any of you want to miss it! Perhaps it may be time for G.G. to contact some of his old acquaintances

who have also been threatened by this speaker, literally, with death threats.

I believe that you will find your audiences changing greatly but we are most appreciative of those which served as launch pads and we are indeed grateful. You are just about to begin some really excellent sessions and we honor our enemies who give us press. There is no facade involved; America is the chosen place of God and it is time to reclaim it so that the ones remaining can grow into proper perception as the world recovers and plays out its course of life before rest. But the order of societal structure under God, as your nation was idealistically projected, yet never actually experienced for evil against brother was present from onset, shall be again set as example.

Can it be? Of course, it has been just such massive changes in all past periods of civilization growth. While the nations sort of their friends and foes within and without--so, too, does God. There is however, a large difference, HE does not watch that which the lips say--of any individual--but rather, that which the heart speaks. Man will, if uninformed or for whatever purpose, usually follow the masses which is often most unwise indeed while the heart is saying quite a different thing. Physical stupidity is not necessarily a favor to God for it most often means--in the event of purges--less bodies to serve God.

You are not placed there to fight wars--remember? Wars are not of God! Yours is to bring the WORD as promised and live with intent of God so that you are AVAILABLE for transition, etc. You do not set yourselves aside and anything beyond that which is in your Constitution. Suicide is not a very honorable thing in most instances so let us always act with wisdom in all circumstances.

(PAUSE)

Germain and I have conferred here, and it is agreed that I shall do the remainder of the subject of the Humanist Ideal and Programming. This is an excellent place to insert the information in the *JOURNAL* in writing and also you may wish to include it in *EXPRESS* material.

HUMANIST MANIFESTO I

I see no point in great further dis-

cussion for I believe the material speaks better for itself. I will only remind you as you begin this input that GLOBALISM MEANS THE DEMISE OF AMERICA AND HENCE, THE WORLD.

I shall ask, Dharma, that you take this in duplication for I need no expression beyond the material physical aspect in which it was originally given and then, as updated sequentially. I believe you will see that the plan has worked to perfection and the adversary is in control of the human manifestation and has trapped the Souls within. That is the freedom of which we speak--the physical is not important other than as a vehicle for use in experience--'tis the soul in prison to the physical which in every experience is but fleeting. Let us quote a little brief statement made by one, Khrushchev, who said the following in one of his sessions of "remembering": *I suppose you could say my political education began during my boyhood in the little village of Kalinovka where I was born. My schoolteacher there was a woman named Lydia Shchevchenko. She was a revolutionary. She was also an atheist. She instilled in me my first political consciousness and began to counteract the effects of my strict religious upbringing. My mother was very religious, likewise her father--my grandfather--who as a serf had been conscripted to the Tsarist Army for twenty-five years. When I think back to my childhood, I can remember vividly the saints on the icons against the wall of our wooden hut, their faces darkened by fumes from the oil lamps. I remember being taught to kneel and pray in front of the icons with the grown-ups in church. When we were taught to read, we read the scriptures. But Lydia Shchevchenko set me on a path which took me away from all that.*

Do you see? Neither is right. The child thought only the prayer was to the icon and the lie was visible. The lie is the living example of that lie for that is all the "senses" can absorb.

It is difficult to sit and compile some sort of a list to alert ones to the problem for the humanist educationists have been infiltrating their ideas and techniques into the system for so long that they have completely displaced the traditional academic methods and curriculum. In addition, you have "bought into" their philosophy and

methodology to such an extent that you find yourselves bankrupt for other ways to teach. You have now passed enough generations that there are indeed only a tiny few teachers who can recall anything different in the school system. In a sense, *chelas*, we are starting all over again and the material we bring seems new and radical. It is our duty to present it to you for history shall be documented for the generations to come forth.

QUOTE: HUMANIST MANIFESTO I

The time has come for widespread recognition of the radical changes in religious beliefs throughout the modern world. The time is past for mere revision of traditional attitudes. Science and economic change have disrupted the old beliefs. Religions the world over are under the necessity of coming to terms with new conditions created by a vastly increased knowledge and experience. In every field of human activity, the vital movement is now in the direction of a candid and explicit humanism. In order that religious humanism may be better understood we, the undersigned, desire to make certain affirmations which we believe the facts of our contemporary life demonstrate.

There is great danger of a final, and we believe fatal, identification of the word *religion* with doctrines and methods which have lost their significance and which are powerless to solve the problem of human living in the Twentieth Century. Religions have always been means for realizing the highest values of life. Their end has been accomplished through the interpretation of the total envrioning situation (theology or world view), the sense of values resulting therefrom (goal or ideal), and the technique (cult) established for realizing the satisfactory life. A change in any of these factors results in alteration of the outward forms of religion. This fact explains the changefulness of religions through the centuries. But through all changes religion itself remains constant in its quest for abiding values, an inseparable feature of human life.

Today man's larger understanding of the universe, his scientific achievements, and his deeper appreciation of brotherhood, have created a situation which requires a new statement of the means and purposes of religion. Such

a vital, fearless, and frank religion capable of furnishing adequate social goals and personal satisfactions may appear to many people as a complete break with the past. While this age does owe a vast debt to traditional religions, it is none the less obvious that any religion that can hope to be a synthesizing and dynamic force for today must be shaped for the needs of this age. To establish such a religion is a major necessity of the present. It is a responsibility which rests upon this generation...

First: Religious humanists regard the universe as self-existing and not created.

Second: Humanism believes that man is a part of nature and that he has emerged as the result of a continuous process.

Third: Holding an organic view of life, humanists find that the traditional dualism of mind and body must be rejected.

Fourth: Humanism recognizes that man's religious culture and civilization, as clearly depicted by anthropology and history, are the product of a gradual development due to his interaction with his natural environment and with his social heritage. The individual horn into a particular culture is largely molded to that culture.

Fifth: Humanism asserts that the nature of the universe depicted by modern science makes unacceptable any supernatural or cosmic guarantees of human values. Obviously humanism does not deny the possibility of realities as yet undiscovered, but it does insist that the way to determine the existence and value of any and all realities is by means of intelligent inquiry and by the assessment of their relation to human needs. Religion must formulate its hopes and plans in the light of the scientific spirit and method.

Sixth: We are convinced that the time has passed for theism, deism, modernism, and the several varieties of "new thought".

Seventh: Religion consists of those actions, purposes, and experiences which are humanly significant. Nothing human is alien to the religious. It includes labor, art, science, philosophy, love, friendship, recreation--all that is in its degree expressive of

intelligently satisfying human living. The distinction between the sacred and the secular can no longer be maintained.

Eighth: Religious humanism considers the complete realization of human personality to be the end of man's life and seeks its development and fulfillment in the here and now. This is the explanation of the humanist's social passion.

Ninth: In place of the old attitudes involved in worship and prayer the humanist finds his religious emotions expressed in a heightened sense of personal life and in a cooperative effort to promote social well-being.

Tenth: It follows that there will be no uniquely religious emotions and attitudes of the kind hitherto associated with belief in the supernatural.

Eleventh: Man will learn to face the crises of life in terms of his knowledge of their naturalness and probability. Reasonable and manly attitudes will be fostered by education and supported by custom. We assume that humanism will take the path of social and mental hygiene and discourage sentimental and unreal hopes and wishful thinking.

Twelfth: Believing that religion must work increasingly for joy in living, religious humanists aim to foster the creative in man and to encourage achievements that add to the satisfactions of life.

Thirteenth: Religious humanism maintains that all associations and institutions exist for the fulfillment of *human life*. The intelligent evaluation, transformation, control and direction of such associations and institutions with a view to the enhancement of human life is the purpose and program of humanism. Certainly religious institutions, their ritualistic forms, ecclesiastical methods, and communal activities must be reconstituted as rapidly as experience allows, in order to function effectively in the modern world.

Fourteenth: The humanists are firmly convinced that the existing acquisitive and profit-motivated society has shown itself to be inadequate and that a radical change in methods, con-

trols, and motives must be instituted. A socialized and cooperative economic order must be established to the end that the equitable distribution of the means of life be possible. The goal of humanism is a free and universal society in which people voluntarily and intelligently cooperate for the common good. Humanists demand a shared life in a shared world.

Fifteenth and last: We assert that humanism will: (a) affirm life rather than deny it; (b) seek to elicit the possibilities of life, not flee from it; and (c) endeavor to establish the conditions of a satisfactory life for all, not merely for the few. By this positive morale and intention humanism will be guided, and from this perspective and alignment the techniques and efforts of humanism will flow.

So stand the thesis of religious humanism. Though we consider the religious forms and ideas of our fathers no longer adequate, the quest for the good life is still the central task for mankind. Man is at last becoming aware that he alone is responsible for the realization of the world of his dreams, that he has within himself the power for its achievement. He must set intelligence and will to the task.

Signed:

J.A.C. Fagginer Auer, E. Burdette Backus, Harry Elmer Barnes, L.M. Birkhead, Raymond B. Bragg, Edwin Arthur Burt, Ernest Caldecott, A.J. Carlson, John Dewey, Albert C. Dieffenbach, John H. Dietrich, Bernard Fantus, William Floyd, F.H. Hankins, A. Eustace Haydon, Llewellyn Jones, Robert Morss Lovett, Harold P. Marley, R. Lester Mondale, Charles Francis Potter, John Herman Randall, Jr. and Curtis W. Reese.

END OF QUOTING.

Now, as you read over this which was projected in 1933 you will not find great and magnificent gaps in growth and truth of the situation which was already under way. It was the beginning of integration with the Communist Manifesto and Protocols of the Zionist Elders of Wisdom. Remember, the Adversary doesn't care how long it

takes to get things aligned into his way as long as there is steady growth through three full generations for all that man HAS ARE HIS "SENSES" BY WHICH TO GUIDE HIS DIRECTION. So, let us write on and see how things begin to take on more form. Let us move about forty years forward from 1933 and see about the:

HUMANIST MANIFESTO II

QUOTE:

PREFACE: It is forty years since Humanist Manifesto I appeared. Events since then make that earlier statement far too optimistic. Nazism has shown the depths of brutality of which humanity is capable. Other totalitarian regimes have suppressed human rights without ending poverty. Science has sometimes brought evil as well as good. Recent decades have shown that inhuman wars can be made in the name of peace. The beginnings of police states, even in democratic societies, widespread government espionage, and other abuses of power by military, political and industrial elites, and the continuance of unyielding racism, all present a different and difficult social outlook. In various societies, the demands of women and minority groups for equal rights effectively challenge our generation.

As we approach the twenty-first century, however, an affirmative and hopeful vision is needed. Faith, commensurate with advancing knowledge, is also necessary. In the choice between despair and hope, humanists respond in this Humanist Manifesto II with a positive declaration for times of uncertainty.

As in 1933, humanists still believe that traditional theism, especially faith in the prayer-hearing God, assumed to love and care for persons, to hear and understand their prayers and to be able to do something about them, is an *unproven and outmoded faith*. Salvationism based on more affirmation, still appears as harmful, diverting people with false hopes of heaven hereafter. Reasonable minds look to other means for survival.

Those who sign Humanist Manifesto II disclaim that they are setting forth a binding credo; their individual views would be stated in widely varying ways. This statement is, however, reaching for vision in a time that needs

direction. It is social analysis in an effort at consensus. New statements should be developed to supersede this, but for today it is our conviction that humanism offers an alternative that can serve present-day needs and guide humankind toward the future. Signed:

PAUL KURTS, *Editor*; EDWIN H. WILSON, *Editor Emeritus*
THE HUMANIST

The next century can be and should be the humanistic century. Dramatic scientific, technological, and ever-accelerating social and political changes crowd our awareness. We have virtually conquered the planet, explored the moon, overcome the natural limits of travel and communication: we stand at the dawn of a new age; ready to move farther into space and perhaps inhabit other planets. Using technology wisely, we can control our environment, conquer poverty, markedly reduce disease, extend our life span, significantly modify our behavior, alter the course of human evolution and cultural development, unlock vast new powers, and provide humankind with unparalleled opportunity...

The future is, however, filled with dangers. In learning to apply the scientific method to nature and human life, we have opened the door to ecological damage, overpopulation, dehumanizing institutions, totalitarian repression, and nuclear and biochemical disaster. Faced with apocalyptic prophecies and doomsday scenarios, many flee in despair from reason and embrace irrational cults and theologies of withdrawal and retreat.

Traditional moral codes and newer irrational cults both fail to meet the pressing need of today and tomorrow. False "theologies of hope" and messianic ideologies, substituting new dogmas for old, cannot cope with existing world realities. They separate rather than unite peoples.

Humanity, to survive, requires bold and daring measures. We need to extend the uses of scientific method, not renounce them, to fuse reason with compassion in order to build constructive social and moral values.

Confronted by many possible futures, we must decide which to pursue. The ultimate goal should be the fulfillment of the potential for growth in each human personality--not for the favored

few, but for all of humankind. Only a shared world and global measures will suffice.

A humanist outlook will tap the creativity of each human being and provide the vision and courage for us to work together. This outlook emphasizes the role human beings can play in their own spheres of action. The decades ahead call for dedicated, clear-minded men and women able to marshal the will, intelligence, and cooperative skills for shaping a desirable future. Humanism can provide the purpose and inspiration that so many seek; it can give personal meaning and significance to human life.

Many kinds of humanism exist in the contemporary world. The varieties and emphasis of naturalistic humanism include "scientific", "ethical", "democratic", "religious", and "Marxist" humanism. Free thought, atheism, agnosticism, skepticism, deism, rationalism, ethical culture, and liberal religion all claim to be heir to the humanist tradition. Humanism traces its roots from ancient China, classical Greece and Rome, through the Renaissance and the Enlightenment, to the scientific revolution of the modern world. But views that merely reject theism are not equivalent to humanism. They lack commitment to the positive belief in the possibilities of human progress and to the values central to it. Many within religious groups, believing in the future of humanism, now claim humanist credentials. Humanism is an ethical process through which we all can move, above and beyond the divisive particulars, heroic personalities, dogmatic creeds, and ritual customs of past religions or their mere negation.

We affirm a set of common principles that can serve as a basis for united action--positive principles relevant to the present human condition. They are a design for a secular society on a planetary scale.

For these reasons, we submit this new *Humanist Manifesto* for the future of humankind; for us, it is a vision of hope, a direction for satisfying survival.

RELIGION

First: In the best sense, religion may inspire dedication to the highest ethical ideals. The cultivation of moral devo-

tion and creative imagination is an expression of genuine "spiritual" experience and aspiration.

We believe, however, that traditional dogmatic or authoritarian religions that place revelation, God, ritual, or creed above human needs and experience do a disservice to the human species. Any account of nature should pass the tests of scientific evidence; in our judgment, the dogmas and myths of traditional religions do not do so. Even at this late mandate in human history, certain elementary facts based upon the critical use of scientific reason have to be restated. We find insufficient evidence for belief in the existence of a supernatural; it is either meaningless or irrelevant to the question of the survival and fulfillment of the human race. As non-theists, we begin with humans not God, nature not deity. Nature may indeed be broader and deeper than we now know; any new discoveries, however, will but enlarge our knowledge of the natural.

Some humanists believe we should reinterpret traditional religions and reinvest them with meanings appropriate to the current situation. Such redefinitions, however, often perpetuate old dependencies and escapisms; they easily become obscurantist, impeding the free use of the intellect. We need, instead, radically new human purposes and goals.

We appreciate the need to preserve the best ethical teachings in religious traditions of humankind, many of which we share in common. But we reject those features of traditional religious morality that deny humans a full appreciation of their own potentialities and responsibilities. Traditional religions often offer solace to humans, but, as often, they inhibit humans from helping themselves or experiencing their full potentialities. Such institutions, creeds, and rituals often impede the will to serve others. Too often traditional faiths encourage dependence rather than independence, obedience rather than affirmation, fear rather than courage. More recently they have generated concerned social action, with many signs of relevance appearing in the wake of the "God Is Dead" theologies. But we can discover no divine purpose or providence for the human species. While there is much that we do not know, humans are responsible for what we are or will become. No deity will save us; we must save our-

selves.

[Hatonn: As we move through here, please take note of the most subtle use of that which is TRUTH and swinging it into a negative aspect in practice. This is not the concept of "save self" that is TRUTH; this a full intent to separate the human from God in total.]

Second: Promises of immortal salvation or fear of eternal damnation are both illusory and harmful. They distract humans from present concerns, from self-actualization, and from rectifying social injustices. Modern science discredits such historic concepts as the "ghost in the machine" and the "separable soul". Rather, science affirms that the human species is an emergence from natural evolutionary forces. As far as we know, the total personality is a function of the biological organism transacting in a social and cultural context. There is no credible evidence that life survives the death of the body. We continue to exist in our progeny and in the way that our lives have influenced others in our culture.

Traditional religions are surely not the only obstacles to human progress. Other ideologies also impede human advance. Some forms of political doctrine, for instance, function religiously, reflecting the worst features of orthodoxy and authoritarianism, especially when they sacrifice individuals on the altar of Utopian promises. Purely economic and political viewpoints, whether capitalist or communist, often function as religious and ideological dogma. Although humans undoubtedly need economic and political goals, they also need creative values by which to live.

ETHICS

Third: We affirm that moral values derive their source from human experience. Ethics is autonomous and situational, needing no theological or ideological sanction. Ethics stems from human need and interest. To deny this distorts the whole basis of life. Human life has meaning because we create and develop our futures. Happiness and the creative realization of human needs and desires, individually and in shared enjoyment, are continuous themes of humanism. We strive for the good life, here and now.

The goal is to pursue life's enrichment despite debasing forces of vulgarization, commercialization, bureaucratization, and dehumanization.

Fourth: Reason and intelligence are the most effective instruments that humankind possess. There is no substitute; neither faith nor passion suffices in itself. The controlled use of scientific methods, which has transformed the natural and social sciences since the Renaissance, must be extended further in the solution of human problems. But reason must be tempered by humility, since no group has a monopoly of wisdom or virtue. Nor is there any guarantee that all problems can be solved or all questions answered. Yet critical intelligence, infused by a sense of human caring is the best method that humanity has for resolving problems. Reason should be balanced with compassion and empathy and the whole person fulfilled. Thus, we are not advocating the use of scientific intelligence independent of or in opposition to emotion, for we believe in the cultivation of feeling and love. As science pushes back the boundary of the known, man's sense of wonder is continually renewed, and art, poetry, and music find their places, along with religion and ethics.

THE INDIVIDUAL

Fifth: The preciousness and dignity of the individual person is a central humanist value. Individuals should be encouraged to realize their own creative talents and desires. We reject all religious, ideological, or moral codes that denigrate the individual, suppress freedom, dull intellect, dehumanize personality. We believe in maximum individual autonomy consonant with social responsibility. Although science can account for the causes of behavior, the possibilities of individual freedom of choice exist in human life and should be increased.

Sixth: In the area of sexuality, we believe that intolerant attitudes, often cultivated by orthodox religions and puritanical cultures, unduly repress sexual conduct. The right to birth control, abortion, and divorce should be recognized. While we do not approve of exploitive, denigrating forms of sexual expression, neither do we wish to prohibit, by law or social sanction, sexual behavior between consenting adults. The many varieties of sexual exploration should not in themselves

be considered "evil". Without countenancing mindless permissiveness or unbridled promiscuity, a civilized society should be a tolerant one. Short of harming others or compelling them to do likewise, individuals should be permitted to express their sexual proclivities and pursue their life-styles as they desire. We wish to cultivate the development of a responsible attitude toward sexuality, in which humans are not exploited as sexual objects, and in which intimacy, sensitivity, respect, and honesty in interpersonal relations are encouraged. Moral education for children and adults is an important way of developing awareness and sexual maturity.

DEMOCRATIC SOCIETY

Seventh: To enhance freedom and dignity the individual must experience a full range of *civil liberties* in all societies. This includes freedom of speech and the press, political democracy, the legal right of opposition to governmental policies, fair judicial process, religious liberty, freedom of association, and artistic, scientific, and cultural freedom. It also includes a recognition of an individual's right to die with dignity, euthanasia, and the right to suicide. We oppose the increasing invasion of privacy, by whatever means, in both totalitarian and democratic societies. We would safeguard, extend, and implement the principles of human freedom evolved from the *Magna Carta* to the *Bill of Rights of Man*, and the *Universal Declaration of Human Rights*.

Eighth: We are committed to an open and democratic society. We must extend participatory democracy in its true sense to the economy, the school, the family, the workplace, and voluntary associations. Decision-making must be decentralized to include widespread involvement of people at all levels--social, political, and economic. All persons should have a voice in developing the values and goals that determine their lives. Institutions should be responsive to expressed desires and needs. The conditions of work, education, devotion, and play should be humanized. Alienating forces should be modified or eradicated and bureaucratic structures should be held to a minimum. People are more important than decalogues, rules, proscriptions, or regulations.

Ninth: The separation of church and

state and the separation of ideology and state are imperatives. The state should encourage maximum freedom for different moral, political, religious, and social values in society. It should not favor any particular religious bodies through the use of public monies, nor espouse a single ideology and function thereby as an instrument of propaganda or oppression, particularly against dissenters.

Tenth: Humane societies should evaluate economic systems not by rhetoric or ideology, but by whether or not they increase economic well-being for all individuals and groups, minimize poverty and hardship, increase the sum of human satisfaction, and enhance the quality of life. Hence the door is open to alternative economic systems. We need to democratize the economy and judge it by its responsiveness to human needs, testing results in terms of the common good.

Eleventh: The principle of moral equality must be furthered through elimination of all discrimination based upon race, religion, sex, age, or national origin. This means equality of opportunity and recognition of talent and merit. Individuals should be encouraged to contribute to their own betterment. If unable, then society should provide means to satisfy their basic economic, health and cultural needs, including, wherever resources make possible, a minimum guaranteed annual income. We are concerned for the welfare of the aged, the infirm, the disadvantaged, and also for the outcasts--the mentally retarded, abandoned, or abused children, the handicapped, prisoners, and addicts--for ALL who are neglected or ignored by society. Practicing humanists should make it their vocation to humanize personal relations.

We believe in the *right to universal education*. Everyone has a right to the cultural opportunity to fulfill his or her unique capacities and talents. The schools should foster satisfying and productive living. They should be open in all levels to any and all, the achievement of excellence should be encouraged. Innovative and experimental forms of education are to be welcomed. The energy and idealism of the young deserve to be appreciated and channeled to constructive purposes.

We deplore racial, religious, ethnic, or

class antagonisms. Although we believe in cultural diversity and encourage racial and ethnic pride, we reject separations which promote alienation and set people and groups against each other; we envision an *integrated community* where people have a maximum opportunity for free and voluntary association.

We are critical of sexism or sexual chauvinism--male or female. We believe in equal rights for both women and men to fulfill their unique careers and potentialities as they see fit, free of invidious discrimination.

WORLD COMMUNITY

Twelfth: We deplore the division of humankind on nationalistic grounds. We have reached a turning point in human history where the best option is to transcend the limits of national sovereignty and move toward the building of *a world community* based upon transnational federal government. This would appreciate cultural pluralism and diversity. It could not exclude pride in national origins and accomplishments nor the handling of regional problems on a regional basis. Human progress, however, can no longer be achieved by focusing on one section of the world. Western or Eastern, developed or underdeveloped, for the first time in human history, no part of humankind can be isolated from any other. Each person's future is in some way linked to all. We thus reaffirm a commitment to the building of a world community, at the same time recognizing that this commits us to some hard choices.

Thirteenth: This world community must renounce the resort to violence and force as a method of solving international disputes. We believe in the peaceful adjudication of differences by international courts and by the development of the arts of negotiation and compromise. War is obsolete. So is the use of nuclear, biological, and chemical weapons. It is a planetary imperative to reduce the level of military expenditures and turn these savings to peaceful and people-oriented uses.

Fourteenth: The world community must engage in *cooperative planning* concerning the use of rapidly depleting resources. The planet Earth must be considered a single *ecosystem*. Ecological damage, resource depletion,

and excessive population growth must be checked by international concord. The cultivation and conservation of nature is a moral value; we should perceive ourselves as integral to the sources of our being in nature. We must free our world from needless pollution and waste, responsibly guarding and creating wealth, both natural and human. Exploitation of natural resources, uncurbed by social conscience, must end.

Fifteenth: The problems of economic growth and development can no longer be resolved by one nation alone; they are worldwide in scope. It is the moral obligation of the developed nations to provide--through an international authority that safeguards human rights--massive technical, agricultural, medical and economic assistance, including birth control techniques to the developing portions of the globe. World poverty must cease. Hence extreme disproportions in wealth, income, and economic growth should be reduced on a worldwide basis.

Sixteenth: Technology is a vital key to human progress and development. We deplore any neo-romantic efforts to condemn indiscriminately all technology and science or to counsel retreat from its further extension and use for the good of humankind. We would resist any moves to censor basic scientific research on moral, political, or social grounds. Technology must, however, be carefully judged by the consequences of its use; harmful and destructive changes should be avoided. We are particularly disturbed when technology and bureaucracy control, manipulate, or modify human beings without their consent. Technological feasibility does not imply social or cultural desirability.

Seventeenth: We must expand communication and transportation across frontiers. Travel restrictions must cease. The world must be open to diverse political, ideological, and moral viewpoints and evolve a worldwide system of television and radio for information and education. We thus call for full international cooperation in culture, science, the arts, and technology *across ideological borders*. We must learn to live openly together or we shall perish together.

HUMANITY AS A WHOLE

In closing: The world cannot wait for

a reconciliation of competing political or economic systems to solve its problems. These are the times for men and women of good will to further the building of a peaceful and prosperous world. We urge that parochial loyalties and inflexible moral and religious ideologies be transcended. We urge recognition of the common humanity of all people. We further urge the use of reason and compassion to produce the kind of world we want--a world in which peace, prosperity, freedom, and happiness are widely shared. Let us not abandon that vision in despair or cowardice. We are responsible for what we are or will be. Let us work together for a humane world by means commensurate with humane ends. Destructive ideological differences among communism, capitalism, socialism, conservatism, liberalism, and radicalism should be overcome. Let us call for an end to terror and hatred. We will survive and prosper only in a world of shared humane values. We can initiate new directions for humankind; ancient rivalries can be superseded by broad-based cooperative efforts. The commitment to tolerance, understanding, and peaceful negotiation does not necessitate revolutionary forces. The true revolution is occurring and can continue in countless non-violent adjustments. But this entails the willingness to step forward onto new and expanding plateaus. At the present juncture of history, commitment to all humankind is the highest commitment of which we are capable; it transcends the narrow allegiances of church, state, party, class, or race in moving toward a wider vision of human potentiality. What more daring a goal for humankind than for each person to become, in ideal as well as practice, a citizen of a world community. It is a classical vision; we can now give it new vitality. Humanism thus interpreted is a moral force that has time on its side. We believe that humankind has the potential intelligence, good will, and cooperative skill to implement this commitment in the decades ahead.

We, the undersigned, while not necessarily endorsing every detail of the above, pledge our general support to Humanist Manifesto II for the future of humankind. These affirmations are not a final credo or dogma but an expression of a living and growing faith. We invite others in all lands to join us in further developing and working for these goals.

[The listed signers will be herein deleted but can be made available. There are three pages in the list and it is very time and space consuming to list them all.]

END OF QUOTING

What EXACTLY did this say? I thought not. Go back and reread it and then you can tell me EXACTLY what it says and means? Thank you. It DOES say everything and absolutely NOTHING. Does it not remind you of something out of ALICE IN WONDERLAND? SURELY THIS IS NOT THE SAME CIVILIZATION OF HUMANS I HAVE ENCOUNTERED! FURTHER, YOU CAN ACCOMPLISH THE SAME GOALS OF BALANCE AND HARMONY (WHICH THIS WILL DO NOTHING TO ENHANCE AND EVERYTHING TO DESTROY) BY FOLLOWING THE COMMANDMENTS OF GOD AND THE BALANCE OF THE CREATION--THE NATURAL LAWS OF CREATION (NATURE). DOES ANYONE ACTUALLY THINK YOU WILL BRING HARMONY, TRUTH, BALANCE AND LIVE HAPPILY EVER-AFTER BY DELETING GOD FROM THE EQUATION? DO YOU THINK THE WOULD-BE KINGS (ELITE BANKERS) WILL LEAVE YOU ALONE IN ALL THIS WONDROUS HARMONY AND WORLD COMMUNITY?

IT IS TRULY SERIOUS, CHELAS, AND IT IS TIME YOU AWAKENED. THE SIGNATORIES ON THIS DOCUMENT ARE PREDOMINANTLY (98%) PROFESSORS OF EDUCATION.

Dharma, there is no time to continue this at this sitting. However, before this goes to press we must add the checklist in analysis of the traditional belief system of Biblical Law (as presented, suffices) versus the comprehensive belief system of Humanism. You will find it interesting if nothing more.

You must understand that I get loads of nasty slings and arrows from ones who say, "Well, alright for the Communists, the Protocols and those sorts of things--WE have come up with the perfect answer--The Humanist Teachings."

NOT ONLY DOES GOD ASK YOU TO BECOME TOTALLY INFORMED BUT IS VERY HAPPY TO

SUPPLY YOU WITH THE INFORMATION. GOD ENCOURAGES ALL INFORMATION FOR IT ONLY CAUSES TRUTH TO MAKE ITSELF PRESENT AND INDISPUTABLE ON ITS OWN MERIT. BUT YOU HAVE TO READ CAREFULLY ALL OF IT, NOT JUST THE PORTIONS YOU WANT TO CHOOSE. It is much like the bills which go before Congress--portions are heinous while perhaps one tiny portion is worthy and yet to have one you are forced to have them ALL. MAN CANNOT HAVE IT ALL FOR I BELIEVE YOU WILL NOTE--IT ALL SUMS UP TO "TAKING" AND NEVER THROUGH "GIVING". SO BE IT.

I need to have the floor briefly at this afternoon's meeting for there is serious intent to begin right away to utilize the Cosmospheeres in an attempt to bring the whole world into unity in defense of the planet. This is WHY ones like Cooper must get more and more aggressive and excessive in denouncement of Truth. This is to be the unifying thrust now, into one world control (against a common enemy which is already invented and ready for the presentation). This roller-coaster is just about to pick up speed and become even more interesting. Cooper is sent forth on a mission of disinformation regarding aliens and it is my objection to his conclusions which is causing him to react so incredibly foolishly--the time is upon you and he knows it. He must act rapidly, even if it requires outright lies, to maintain attention. Yes, I believe, George, that it is time to bring the true questioners of the alien command into some attention. What they plan to do to bring you into belief and control is horrendous indeed. Thank you for a long session, Dharma--but "time" grows so short.

Adonai.

SOME OF THE PHOENIX JOURNALS

And They Called His Name Immanuel,
I Am Sananda
Space-Gate
Spiral To Economic Disaster
From Here To Armageddon
Survival Is Only Ten Feet From Hell
Privacy In A Fishbowl
Cry Of The Phoenix
Crucifixion Of The Phoenix

Skeletons In The Closet
R.R.P.P.*
*Rape, Ravage, Pillage and Plunder of the Phoenix
Rape of The Constitution
You Can Slay The Dragon
The Naked Phoenix
Blood And Ashes
Firestorm In Babylon
The Mossad Connection
Creation, The Sacred Universe
Pleiades Connection, Return Of The Phoenix Vol. I
Burnt Offerings and Bloodstained Sands
Shrouds Of The Seventh Seal
The Bitter Communion
Counterfeit Blessings
The Phoenix Operator-Owner Manual
Operation Shanstorm
End of the Masquerade
Matter Anti-Matter
Let There Be LIGHT Pleiades Connection Vol. II
I And My Father Pleiades Connection Vol. III
Murder By Atomic Suicide Pleiades Connection Vol. IV
Phone Home E.T. Pleiades Connection Vol. V
The Phoenix Express Vol's I & II (\$15)
The Phoenix Express Vol's III & IV (\$15)
The Phoenix Express Vol's V & VI (\$15)

The price is \$10 per JOURNAL, (EXCEPTING E.T. PHONE HOME with 2 tapes \$15 & EX-PRESS) 10% discount on orders of 4 or more. California residents add 7.25% sales tax. Add shipping, UPS \$3.25, and \$1.00 each additional or U.S. Mail \$2.50 for first title and \$1.00 each additional. Write for Quantity Discount,

Available from America West or your Local Distributor.

EXPRESS: U.S. is \$20 per 13 ISSUES, \$40 for 26, \$75 for 52, Canada 13 issues \$22, 26--\$44, 52--\$80, foreign 13--\$30, 26--\$60 52--\$110 (including back issues for current Volume).

Send orders and Payments to: America West Distributors, P.O. Box 986, Tehachapi, CA. 93581.

For credit card orders or book catalog and sample newsletter call 1-800-729-4131. For personal inquiries or other purposes, please call 1/805-822-9655.



PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS

A bulletin commenting on appropriate current news events, clarification of portions of the Journals and answers of a general nature to questions not found in the existing Journals.

PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS is published by America West Publishers, Inc. P.O. BOX 986 Tehachapi, CA. 93581. Subscription rate is \$20 per 13 issues or \$75 per 52 issues, First Class mailing. COPYRIGHT 1991 by America West Publishers, Inc. All rights reserved. Reproduction of this copyrighted material for private non-profit use is expressly encouraged, for commercial purposes it is strictly forbidden.

AUGUST 1991 VOLUME XV NUMBER 13

8/23/91 #1 HATONN

FRIDAY

PROOF?

Ah, children--beloved and wondrous. You demand "proof"? What gives you proof? Let me help you--proof is that which comes with KNOWING "within". You are in a time in increased illusion where a holograph scene can literally be placed on your balcony by your own beam system. You must understand, little ones, that we are sent forth from God to assist if we can. Our purpose is to set TRUTH out of the lies to allow you to fashion TRUTH for self and thus have "proof". Some of the brothers come aboard our craft have been birthed and matured aboard the craft while awaiting our need for service unto you for the higher "brothers" grow in their own progression by that service unto you. In the finer/higher frequency physical expression the knowledge is greater and it is their responsibility to be your guides--this is WHY the information is coming from the level of KNOWING in the Pleiadian Constellation for they ARE you--your ancestors. Ones come from all over the firmament but the human species as you recognize form--is from the Constellation of Pleiades and those of you grown in Knowledge and yet not fulfilled in KNOWING to be literally in the oneness with God--will be brought home again--to Pleiades. God went forth to

prepare a place for you and so He did. BUT NO EVIL INTENT WILL BE ALLOWED IN THAT PLACEMENT. IF THE INTENT REMAINS IN EVIL DIRECTION AGAINST THE LAWS AS LAID FORTH BY GOD AND THE CREATION, PLACEMENT WILL BE ELSEWHERE IN SUITABLE LOCATION TO MEET THE FURTHER GROWING OF YOUR BEING--INDIVIDUAL BY INDIVIDUAL--NONE OTHER CAN BEAR YOUR LESSONS.

I tell you that God has sent transportation for you if it needs be and it DOES need be for the Planet is not going to be suitable for life-forms if the activities of present, are continued. You think the Russian situation is settled and you will all live happily ever after? Nay--not so. The stupid facade was to cover the REAL COUP which was under way. The missiles were aimed and ready to fire. The CIVIL WAR IN THE SOVIET UNION IS NOW ABOUT READY TO BEGIN--YOU HAD BETTER CAREFULLY LISTEN TO WHAT MR. GORBACHEV (THIS NEW ONE) IS SAYING. HE HAS NO INTENTION OF LEAVING COMMUNISM, AND WHERE WERE ALL THOSE MILITARY ALLIES? Where WAS the General who NOW heads the military? Oh indeed--you will need some good transportation before it's all over. In addition the government plans to blast a few of

your cities and blame space brothers--mark it today for the plan is already UNDER WAY for they can no longer hide the PRESENCE. To discount God they will produce some of these little gray aliens and spacecraft shaped vehicles and kill a bunch of your own people.

The hope is to work a deal with the Russians to utilize the Cosmo-spheres--but Russia is not so stupid--yet. Note that Russia is still taking out your sensor satellites which monitor nuclear detonations.

I do give you this--Gorbachev was in bad trouble for his song has only changed since his "return". This functions around Pamyat I and Pamyat II and deals with how the Russian nationalist anti-Bolshevik forces have been consolidating their strength under the PAMYAT and SOYUZ umbrella. Soyuz is the organization of high-ranking Soviet army officers who joined Pamyat in a struggle to rid the Soviet Union of Bolshevism. This has all been well outlaid to you by one of your own brothers--John Coleman in report after report to all who would listen and regularly to consumers who read INSIDER REPORT, WORLD ECONOMIC REVIEW and WORLD INTELLIGENCE REVIEW. How do I know? I know because I know John Coleman and we are bringing him within our umbrella of security at this very moment. It really

IS NOT so bad to be associated with GOD and TRUTH.

This Gorbachev that is speaking to the world after his horrible "ordeal" is not the Gorbachev which was on vacation. So, you had better look again, world--you are closer to war than you can imagine in your wildest dreams. While a coup was planned and your bunch sidetracked and turned it into a world farce--the real coup took place in high places--it is all done except for the blood letting and that will come when you least expect it!

Proof? I need prove NOTHING to any of you. Why do you desire that I prove something to YOU? Why do you not make the ones who feed you lies--PROVE SOMETHING TO YOU? Why do you not make them show you a place in the "good book" that even mentions the word "Rapture"? Oh, you say, well, it was mistranslated? Oh? What are you going to do up there in the clouds? They will be radioactive, surely you know!

Well, why would a coup be thwarted or changed or anything? Because your Congress is on vacation and a budget is coming and everything dirty has to be done while Congress is asleep. So, in a few words--Bush wants to conclude a big sell-out of United States security before Gorbachev is toppled. The CFR knows that when the Soviet military takes over Russia, there will be a far lesser chance of rapidly bringing about the much desired One World Government. Bush believes that the top leaders of the Soviet Union will keep their promises and the hope of the New World Elite is that the Soviet Armed Forces will be bound by agreements signed at the summit. You are trapped, why not Russia?

Even your non-news press and media are beginning to grumble that there is rotten fish afoot in all this

maneuvering and while you are all buying Gorby dolls and shouting how wonderful it all is--the enemy is working as fast as they can and you keep trying to launch a sensor satellite so you can blast these poor souls into oblivion--BUT, THEY HAVE EXCELLENT SURVIVAL SHELTERS (YOU DO NOT!) AND THEY HAVE EVERY MISSILE PINPOINTED AND A RETALIATION MISSILE AIMED--EVERY SITE WHERE THERE IS AN MX MISSILE WILL GET "IT". Russia does not want to sign these treaties because they have a dandy space capable system that will bring the payload to your door yard and struck or not by defensive missiles--will immediately scatter their own payload which is made up of many nuclear powered/nuclear war-headed scatter missiles which can travel in every direction and have independent guidance systems. If you intercept one of these to blow it up--you only assist in the distribution of the payload.

Then why would the Elite start such a war with the Russians? Because they know the ONLY HOPE for anything called "survival" and success, is to have a surprise first strike against them and hopefully knock out these installations and bases. You won't fare well even if that happens for the Russians have a massive submarine fleet with huge craft that fire many nuclear missiles and THEY SURROUND YOUR NATION OFF SHORE.

No, dear ones, what you "see" and think YOU can "prove" will be shown as illusion far too soon for your adequate preparation as a nation. The person you watched in Maine was NOT the one who you have "even recently" seen at the Capitol or at Camp David--that one, who heads the rest, was safely tucked away in a bunker city in total security.

Now, if you ones desire "EARTH TRUTH" of this information from

ones with the information--and a continuing source of inside information--FROM EARTH, I ask you to get the above mentioned reports. It will do two things--it will allow you to have truth which you can confirm at your level of understanding and I CAN GET ON WITH OUR WORK OF TELLING YOU ABOUT GOD AND CREATION.

I will "prove" nothing to anyone and, further, I am going to cease answering the letters which only badger, insult and defame my people. All of you have total choice of free-will action and belief. I ask you to do nothing, go nowhere nor believe me and/or God. I am simply here to tell you "HOW IT IS", no more and no less. If you think it better to blame evil of 2,000 years past and dump your responsibility and "sins" onto a murdered God--so be it. If you think a nice nest in the floating clouds is the way to go--so be it. I will certainly leave you alone if you will leave mine alone. But remember something--THERE ARE MIGHTY FEW ATHEISTS IN A FOXHOLE WITH A NUCLEAR BOMB HEADED THEIR WAY! You-the-people have been deceived, lied to and stolen from--from your heritage as an immortal being to your very bank account. Is it not time you looked around?

Did you not notice them flashing the term: "Armageddon"? These past few days it was in most common use--you see, the planners had planned for a massive blood-bath and the REAL COUP PLANNERS SHUT IT DOWN AND GAVE YOU NO CAUSE TO INVADE. Note also that the whole bunch of playwrights calculated that Saddam Hussein would give excuse to bomb him to oblivion, also, and save the face of the ones who have \$250 BILLION split with that gentleman and the world wouldn't find out until after the fact when you are hog-tied and cannot do a thing about your national plight!

I am asking America West to please see what they can do to locate and somehow make available the *Insider Report*, *World Economic Review*, and *World Intelligence Review* as well as all individual "Subject" documents. These **MUST** be made available to our **PHOENIX** readers. You need confirmation as the blade comes down across your necks.

I am going this route for the author is going to go completely under-cover and a news bulletin will be sent via the publisher regarding continuation of the information for the Publisher will, also, **NOT KNOW WHERE THIS MAN IS. THIS IS WHAT YOUR NATION HAS COME TO, MY FRIENDS-- A MAN AND FAMILY MUST BE LITERALLY HIDDEN AND BECOME PRISONERS WITHIN THEIR OWN CELLS--TERRORIZED, ALL MAIL OPENED, CENSORED AND MONITORED (AND MOREOVER, THE OFFICIALS INFORMED HIM OF SAME WITH GREAT AMUSEMENT). YOUR ROPE IS UNFURLED, AMERICA--YOU DANGLE AT THE VERY FRAYED END OF IT WITH THE BOILING RADIOACTIVE OIL IN THE CAULDRON WAITING FOR YOU TO FALL OFF.**

WHAT HAPPENED IN RUSSIA?

Let me quote from a flash bulletin to the readers of the above mentioned publications. You of our readers will already have the information but perhaps you do need a bit of confirmation that I bring **TRUTH!**

"...The crisis of dual structure in the USSR has become a full-blown crisis, every effort by the Bolsheviks to stop it having failed...This is what threatens Gorbachev and his cozy relations with the U.S., and particularly with Bush, whom PAMYAT'S Dimitri Vasiliev describes as "the em-

*bodiment of a typical Zionist lackey". If Gorbachev does not heed the "advice" of his military men and break with Washington, **GORBACHEV WILL BE DITCHED BY THE END OF 1991 OR IN 1992**, and the world could be headed for the Third World War...If Gorbachev chooses the latter course, then we can be certain that the Second Russian Revolution, already begun will gather momentum, and this time it will be a genuine Russian revolution.*

"Right now Pamyat and its allies are accusing Gorbachev of 'restoring the cancers of capitalism, rapid economic growth followed by inflation, higher prices, unemployment'...Certainly the army does not trust Yeltsin, whom one Pamyat member described as 'a self-seeking money-grabbing opportunist who will have to be carefully watched'."

The foregoing is only a small portion of the information contained in these Reports. Presidents Bush and Gorbachev knew that the hour was fast approaching where Gorbachev would be ousted, not by "hard line communists" but by Russian nationalist forces. It was critical to Bush to have Gorbachev remain in power to preserve unanimity at the United Nations. The very progress of the One World Government would be threatened if Gorbachev was ousted. The arms treaties would go by the board, especially the critical START treaty. Having seen what Pamyat and Soyuz did to Shevardnadze, Bush ordered the CIA to formulate a plan to counter the impending move to oust Gorbachev. Such a contingency plan was readied shortly before the Group of Seven summit in London.

This plan called for a pseudo coup to be launched against Gorbachev by "hardline communists". The stage was set for August 20th when the world was informed that Gor-

*bachev had been ousted. The truth is that the CIA was not "caught by surprise", such a statement is patently absurd. Moreover Gorbachev would not have been "ousted" while he was away from the Kremlin. Soviet tradition has it that deposed leaders are seized **IN THE KREMLIN**. The plan was to glorify Gorbachev who would be hailed as a "savior of the Russian people". His status in resisting the coup would be greatly enhanced and ensure that nobody in the USSR would ever again be able to challenge him. The second benefit would be that PAMYAT and SOYUZ would be divided by the defection of General Moisiyev to the Gorbachev camp. The head of the KGB, Vladimir Kryuchkov, would be greatly undermined. (The impact of this was lessened by Kryuchkov refusing to go along with the plot.) And so the great coup that never was, was sprung upon the people of the world. Unhappily, Gorbachev did not get the bloodshed he wanted, SOYUZ ordered troops not to fire on the people and countermanded Gorbachev's orders. In this manner, too, Boris Yeltsin's brave resistance lost some of its shine. We have not heard the end of this matter, but for now, Gorbachev emerges as a great hero, the Russian nationalists and "hardliners" are discredited and the New World Order is stronger than ever, Yeltsin's status enhanced. But this is only a lull in the storm. Those of you who saw CNN and wondered why Bush's national Security Advisor was grinning so widely as he and his boss entered the White House, now know why!*

[I, Hatonn, interrupt this dissertation prior to the next paragraph because I want to tell you that the plan executed puts you into water so deep and so hot that you should be boiling by now. I want to write the next paragraph and then comment.]

So well executed was the "coup",

that even my expert sources were taken in for a few hours before they let me have these amazing facts. Full details will appear in *World Intelligence Review and Insider Reports* August (3) and (4), which will be mailed out shortly.

* * *

The "coup" was NOT well planned and the flaws are blatant. It does seem good enough to dupe most of a world--BUT, what is the outcome is as bad for the world as you can get. Mr. Gorbachev emerges (a new one or a very battered old one) who will put into power the very ones **YOUR LEADERS DO NOT WANT IN POWER**. He is now programmed to do exactly that and you will see the malcontent in the press and media very quickly now as "Mr. Bush's administration is not happy with the new appointments," etc. But **YOU CAN'T DO ANYTHING ABOUT IT EXCEPT NOW MEET THE BLACKMAIL PAYMENTS--WITH MONEY AND FOOD. WATCH THE "WORLD" RALLY RIGHT OUT OF ENGLAND AND ALL THE UNITED NATIONS--AND "YOU", WHO CAN'T EVEN PAY YOUR UNEMPLOYED WORKERS AND/OR MEET YOUR WELFARE NEEDS. YOU HAVE NEVER BEEN IN A WORSE POSITION THAN THIS DAY, AMERICA--WORLD! WELL, THAT ISN'T SO--IT WILL WORSEN EVERY DAY NOW UNTIL SOMETHING "BLOWS"**. If you are alive to read this, I suggest you pause and thank God for that blessing!

BACK TO "HUMANISM"

I will finish the analysis of the teachings of Humanism against the traditional Biblical system. I am going to quote so do not take all the Biblical teachings or accepted views as higher Source affirmations. This comes right out of a very Earth-based author's book and I do not have space herein to further comment. This portion is

taken from a book titled: GLOB-ALISM America's Demise, by William M. Bowen Jr., Huntington House Inc. (1984). The designation of "Biblical" will be "B" and the designation of "Humanism" will be "H" in efforts to save time and space:

QUOTE: ANALYSIS

B: God, creation, morality, the fallen state of man, and the free-enterprise system.

H: Humanism teaches--total hostile rejection of traditional beliefs and substitution of man, evolution, amorality, basic goodness of man, and one-world system in its place.

B: God has written His values (the Bible) and if man follows he will be prosperous and have life, (love, joy, peace, patience, gentleness, kindness, dependability, goodness and self-control).

H: Humanism teaches--man to follow his own changing values and be responsible for the consequences of his actions (abortion, illegitimate births, lesbianism, homosexuality, murder, hatred, strife, contention--in general--let it all hang out). Read Romans 1:22-32.

B: God has made man in His image--spirit, soul and body to be in fellowship with Him.

H: Humanism teaches--Man is an animal (soul and body) and needs only to be rightly related with himself.

B: God is Supreme Being.

H: Humanism denies existence of God.

B: God is the Supreme Being, therefore faith and trust are in Him.

H: Humanism teaches man is Supreme Being, therefore faith and

trust is in Man.

B: God does not change (there is certainty) therefore this system includes law which defines certainty.

H: Humanism teaches--there is no certainty because there is constant change (evolution), therefore law must be continually changed to the whims of man who is the Supreme Being.

B: God is a supernatural being, omnipotent (all powerful), omnipresent (present everywhere), omniscient (knowledge of everything).

H: Humanism teaches **psychic phenomena** to give man (Supreme Being) the sense (feeling) of being supernatural.

B: We have to ultimately answer directly to God for our actions.

H: Humanism teaches--the individual need answer only to himself. He is his own judge.

B: Life after Death.

H: Denies life after death.

B: Lying is wrong.

H: Lying is a relative term and therefore doesn't exist if the person thinks it is OK. (The end justifies the means.)

B: There is a devil (Satan).

H: Denies existence of a devil (Satan).

B: God's name should not be profaned.

H: Humanism allows profaning God's name since it is just an expression. God does not exist.

B: Man is basically evil, separated from God and God has to determine a set of values for him.

H: Humanism teaches--Man is basically good and therefore is able to determine his own best values by himself.

B: The law is the authority that establishes the boundary of conduct.

H: Humanism teaches--no man need recognize ANY authority beyond himself.

B: God has freely given, (by grace) the law (so that we might not sin) and Jesus Christ (so that man can be reconciled by God).

H: Humanism teaches--there is no sin and man needs to be reconciled **only** to himself, (self-actualization, self-realization).

B: Man is able to receive the benefits of God's grace by faith and enjoy all of its privileges.

H: Humanism teaches--Man's faith is in himself and he must stand up for his rights over and against others.

B: Where there is jealousy (suspicion) and strife there is disorder and every evil thing.

H: Humanism teaches--question the decisions of those in authority (teacher, parents) and role play strife and contention.

B: God has established an order, a framework, within which there is a governing authority which provides peace and tranquility.

H: Humanism teaches--Man's peace and tranquility is within himself and therefore he is his own authority.

B: Men and women are different.

H: Humanism teaches--men and women are the same.

B: The family is the basic unit of society. The family has responsibilities

to fulfill physical necessities.

H: Humanism teaches--the individual is the basic unit of society. The society has responsibilities to fulfill the individual's physical necessities.

B: The legal age of majority is twenty-one years-old.

H: Humanism teaches--a child is able to determine his own best values at any age. (Efforts are now being made to lower the age of statutory rape to 14 years old.)

B: **GOD IS LOVE.**

H: **SEX IS LOVE.**

B: Do unto others as you would have them do unto you. (Forgiveness is required here.)

H: Humanism teaches--we are over populated and must stop having babies. (Zero population growth and Planned parenthood.)

B: Sex is a beautiful relationship between husband wife who have become one flesh.

H: Sex is a physical animal need that must be gratified in any way that the person deems best.

B: The sovereignty of each nation to govern itself.

H: Humanism teaches--one-world system ruled by an intellectual elite. (The Humanists.)

B: There are absolute rights and wrongs, therefore:

A. Guilt and shame result when a person does something wrong (sin) according to that which is written (the law).

B. Forgiveness and/or punishment relieves guilt and shame.

H: Humanism teaches--there are no

absolute rights and wrongs, therefore:

A. No guilt and shame exist because no one can do any wrong (sin). Wrong (sin) does not exist, therefore guilt and shame should not exist.

B. No need for forgiveness and/or punishment.

B: Certain, absolute moral values: Incest is wrong.

H: Humanism teaches uncertain, amoral values: Incest is OK.

B: Prostitution is wrong.

H: Prostitution is OK.

B: Abortion-on-demand is wrong.

H: Abortion-on-demand is OK.

B: Homosexuality (sodomy) is wrong.

H: Homosexuality (sodomy) is OK.

B: Lesbianism (sodomy) is wrong.

H: Lesbianism (sodomy) is OK.

B: Sex outside marriage (fornication, adultery, etc.) is wrong.

H: Sex outside marriage (fornication, adultery, etc.) is OK.

B: Masturbation is wrong.

H: Masturbation is OK.

B: Public nudity is wrong.

H: Public nudity is OK.

B: Sensuality and sexual intercourse should be in private.

H: Sensuality and sexual intercourse in public is OK.

B: Pornography is wrong.

H: Pornography is OK.

B: Use of drugs is wrong.

H: Use of drugs is OK. (Working to change narcotics laws.)

B: Suicide is wrong.

H: Suicide is OK and is encouraged.

B: Killing of old people and sick persons (euthanasia) is wrong.

H: Killing of old people and sick persons (euthanasia) is OK and is encouraged.

B: Masochism and sadism is wrong.

H: Masochism and sadism is OK.

Continuation of quoting: *This is by no means the complete list.*

In Humanist Magazine (Nov./Dec. 1980) author Riane Eisler says: "It is absurd to say...that one is a humanist but not a feminist...feminism is the last evolutionary development of humanism. Feminism is humanism on its most advanced level." Riane Eisler wrote THE EQUAL RIGHTS (ERA) HANDBOOK.

Karl Marx's own definition of Humanism reads: "Humanism is the denial of God, and the total affirmation of man...Humanism is really nothing else but Marxism."--Karl Marx, ECONOMIC POLITIQUE ET PHILOSOPHIE, VOL. I, PAGES 38-40.

"Soviet society today is the real embodiment of the ideas of proletarian, socialist humanism."--On the Policy of the Soviet Union and the International Situation by Leonid Brezhnev, prepared by the Novosti Press Agency Publishing House, Moscow--Doubleday & Co., Inc., Garden City, N.Y. 1973, page 27.

END QUOTING.

Does all this mean that you are going to have to change your attitudes before God will lift you off your place in time of extreme change? YES. INDEED YES!

What you are being given in the current PLEIADIAN CONNECTIONS series is the Truth of how life WORKS. You will find that the physical is only related to that which is SENSED. Spiritual is that which is KNOWN. The two are hardly connected except that the physical body is an extension of the eternal Mind--for use of that mind in a physical environment--to serve.

Attitudes such as those considered "OK" in your slang terminology are simply not acceptable behaviors in the higher experience where the "body physical" is a most unimportant portion of experience. SENSED existence is a very "primal/primitive" state of Being.

To my beloved writer who feels me to be cruel and harsh because I question that her work is solely that of a projection of Sananda:

There are many passages which are incorrect and Sananda makes no errors except in the "testing" of the writer. It cannot pass into the public. There is, for instance, where Sananda proclaims that masturbation is not only wholesome but necessary. NO, that is an attitude of MAN. Is masturbation evil? It depends on the intent! It is certainly NOT SOMETHING MANDATORY TO GOOD HEALTH. I cannot sanction such a projection as coming directly from God for it simply is not so! Does this lessen the writer? NO, only the perception. It is very hard for mankind to come into clarity and accurate perception. Does this make the book evil and the author unworthy? No, it only means that the author is a human and that the book must not be published AS GIVEN DIRECTLY OF GOD--THAT, DEAR ONES, IS

WHAT IS INCORRECT ABOUT YOUR BIBLICAL REFERENCES--THEY HAVE BEEN TAMPERED BY MAN TO SUIT THE BELIEF OF MAN.

Any Earth person can publish anything they please and many are worthy of great note--however, if publishing is IN THE NAME OF DIRECT STATEMENT AND RULES FROM GOD--NO. It, further, is my responsibility to sort the two. Does this make the human author less my friend? Do I become cast out as a friend because I stop the flow of erroneous material? Would you consider me a friend to allow publication of material which is NOT correct to go forth and the soul of even ONE be misled?

The point is not in worthiness of either the writing or the person. The point is that no information which deviates to the iota from that which is the Truth of God is not of God directly. Those are errors perpetrated by the rest of us. Moreover, it has naught to do with the subject in point in actuality--it has everything to do with growth and understanding of the author.

Speaking FOR AND AS DIRECT DISCOURSE FROM GOD (and that is who Sananda IS) can only be brought through a willing non-participant writer. I say non-participant because it must be someone willing to write that which THEY MAY OR MAY NOT SANCTION--ACCORDING TO THE LAW, NO PREFERENCE OF HOW YOU WISH IT TO BE OR AS MAN HAS WARPED IT. We are not speaking of afternoon tea time reading material--WE ARE GIVING YOU THE LAWS OF HIGHER PLACEMENT WHEREBY YOU WILL BE ALLOWED TO JOIN THE HIGHER BROTHERS IN SECURITY AND SAFETY--FOR IN THE PLACES PREPARED FOR YOU, LITTLE BROTHERS--YOU WILL FUNCTION BY OUR RULES OR YOU

**WILL NOT COME ABOARD!
THAT IS INCLUSIVE OF PLAN-
ETS, STARS, HEAVENLY
REALMS AND MY STARSHIP--
WHICH BY THE WAY--IS FAR
LARGER THAN IS YOUR
PLANET EARTH!**

I care not what YOU think about the "hereafter"--I KNOW what is there and I know about the prepared places and little human of Earth will abide by the Laws as laid forth and practiced by those where and with whom you will be placed--OR, you will be left to your own demise.

This simply is the way it IS and I cannot change it to suit your hurt feelings or arguments--WHAT IS--IS! WHO ARE YOU TO DEMAND ANYTHING? So be it--however, your Earth Shan gets in worse and worse condition, run by total chaos and insanity so, if I were you, I would begin to consider these points most carefully indeed.

In the Oneness with God, I am Hatonn.

**8/24/91 #1 HATONN
SATURDAY**

Hatonn present this early morning for we have walked among the birds and in the garden to welcome that which will come in a new day. God comes with me that we might come into communion so that the way is a bit smoothed and Lighted. Mitakuye oyasin.

I will speak very briefly on current subjects at hand for our lessons are more important regardless of that which you believe.

**BILL COOPER'S
PROJECTIONS**

I am bombarded with inquiries as to "...what in the world is Cooper doing?" There are publications being circulated that project threatening aliens over Phoenix in the coming month. So, chelas, what is

new? He has been sent forth to carry that projection so that you ones will come into panic and terror. I repeat: those aliens aligned with any in your government or replicas--are projected from Earth--not Cosmic Brotherhood sent forth in this time of Kali. Why Phoenix? Why indeed???? Because this is Cooper's best audience, no one in upcity Bronx would believe him for he has not lectured his misinformation in those areas. Indeed, the dastardly deal-doers might well terrorize those areas first which are receptive. But what is in Phoenix to gain through terror except the value of the terror itself? I suggest you all open your eyes because you have been "warned"; we have told you exactly how it will be presented and it is up to you what you do and if you will allow the controllers to continue to destroy your world and devastate your nation.

There were "intelligence" agents in the audience (as always) in Denver at the recent meeting wherein Cooper blasted and gave false information in an almost desperate attempt to discount the source of my scribe and America West with totally blatant personal attacks upon them. I want you to know something, however; these intelligence sources are sent originally by your government and Cooper got himself in great trouble with his own teachers this time for what he did was so obvious and desperate that it was noted and the network was alive with tattle-tales to his own resources.

What, if anything, does George Green intend to do about the defaming and character assault? I leave that to him but I believe over 400 witnesses to the name calling and deceit is so obvious that I suggest Cooper may be in an awkward position in view of prior THREATS against these ones. He has also threatened the lives of others who have no involvement with us nor are even known in any

way by my scribe.

The man stands and says, "...yes, the information in the JOURNALS IS TRUE" and then tells the world that Dharma and Oberli have long prison records for "con" activities. Dharma does not even have so much as a traffic ticket in her 60 years. Worse, this man is programmed through his own addiction and can no more help what he does than he can fly with angel wings--YOUR WORLD IS UNDER ATTACK WITH SOPHISTICATED TECHNOLOGY THAT TRULY CAN BOGGLE THE MIND. Your Elite brotherhood of would-be kings plan a lot of things for September, not the least of which is to trigger the San Andreas fault. If they can get sensor satellites into the space location necessary to monitor central Russia, you will have a first strike attack against Russia with nuclear weapons. There will be incidents which I wrote of yesterday and the day before in an effort to unite the nations against this so-called threat from space aliens. You ones are in the depths of disinformation to the point of drowning.

I suggest you LISTEN TO WHAT THE SOVIET REPORTER FROM THE RUSSIAN NEWS IS TELLING YOU--"AMERICA GETS NO NEWS" AND "WE WERE ORDERED SHUT DOWN DURING THIS COUP WHICH WAS NOTHING BUT A LIE. BUT WE WENT UNDERGROUND AND FILMED ANYWAY." "AMERICA'S PRESIDENT SAID YOU HAVE NO INTELLIGENCE--BUT THERE ARE CIA AGENTS EVERYWHERE AND THEY KNEW EVERYTHING RIGHT TO THE PLANNING.", "WHY, IN 30 HOURS OUR TANKS COULD BE IN DOWNTOWN BERLIN." "AMERICA HAS BECOME A PLACE OF STUPID PEOPLE WHO EAT EVERYTHING FED TO THEM WORSE THAN THE WORST TIMES IN THE SOVIET

UNION." I believe I need say nothing more--this man said it all, brothers. This little interview got on CNN and immediately they have begun trimming the statement. He even offered to "...fax information directly to the President so you won't suffer so badly from lack of intelligence information." He went even further when he said that, "...America and Great Britain will be responsible for trashing this world and all the people in it." So be it. He said, "This was the biggest farce he has ever even HEARD of and cannot yet believe it was played to an entire world and the world actually believed it." He continued: "...cannot change overnight in political and basic beliefs--you are all fools for the Soviets are embarrassed at what is now taking place before the American cameras between these two incredible actors."

I suggest it is no more incredible than that which takes place in front of you Americans every day while you march to the drums of the wardens. If you can look at the pictures that "slip out" of abuse by your police and still feel safe and secure, and watch the cold and lifeless face of a "Dahmer" and not believe you are in TROUBLE then it is difficult to have much hope for your national survival.

Now that it is getting a bit better known that Gritz will likely run for President, the assault against him has already begun--you who were in Denver to hear Cooper heard it first hand. Further, if you put him up for president through the Populist Party you will lose for the whole of the party is not what it appears to be. Get some patriots behind the cause and run him on an Independent ticket or he will end up as controlled as the other non-parties. It was a good place to "start"; it is infiltrated with would-be rulers and mercenaries, also, as is their publication. Enough is left untampered to give you reason to trust--but the foundation is long

since corrupt. You must begin to read and receive everything with great discernment for this is a war of Minds--the physical aspect is only secondary but will also come, because the intent is to depopulate the orb.

Why do the adversaries allow themselves to lose control in such instances as Cooper and his speeches? Because evil cannot bear the presence of Truth and Light. The attack must always be at a man's integrity and ego foundation--but once in the Lighted Protection of God, the adversary can only make a fool of self and, in this instance, give at least 15 grounds for suit against him.

We have always welcomed the advertising for the JOURNALS until now, but the plans are so heinous that we must speak out. THERE ARE NO LITTLE GRAY COSMIC ALIENS--ALL THAT EVIL IS OF THE VERY BASIC PHYSICAL PLANE AND THEY ARE AND ORIGINATE RIGHT ON YOUR OWN PLANET. YOU HAVE PERFECTED THE DUPLICATION TECHNIQUES THROUGH DNA AND GENETIC ALTERATIONS TO THE EXTENT THAT YOU HAVE DEVELOPED YOUR OWN ENEMY AND THEY ARE CONTROLLED BY THE MAJOR ENEMY--THE ELITE CARTEL AND GOVERNMENTS WHO ALREADY CONTROL YOU.

You have developed what appear to be "space" craft. NO, you have only been given thrust systems utilizing nuclear mechanics and it keeps you totally bound to your solar system. Russia far outdoes America with space control--evil can only operate in terror and physical destruction. Since you have become a totally "sensing" population, you have forgotten how to respond and thusly, you react exactly as they have programmed you to react.

IF WE HAVE TIME--I will do a dissertation of "Brainwashing in America" as I did with the subject which was perfected in the Soviet Union--which we referred to as Psychopolitics. For now, however, we have taken two days from Germain and our most important subject of LIFE. I relinquish the forum and we will work out a method where perhaps each of us can have a daily session. That is a lot to ask of Dharma and the team but we are running behind as the pace of sequential activities increases. Ones are now putting the books to tapes and I am humbly grateful for your stepping up and taking the responsibility--you are indeed blessed, for many can now have the information who cannot seem to find time for reading. This work is being done with great love and "giving" for there simply are not funds to go forth and pay professional readers--the expense of the tapes themselves is a very heavy load to bear. Each of you who will share the voice which will go with you, give appreciation for the gift of precious time that you might also "have". And remember, that in all things, if you walk in beauty and Truth, nothing of the physical aspect can pull you down--it will impact you but it CAN NOT PULL YOU DOWN! Keep your intent on God within and you shall walk in security in the midst of the shadows; you shall be in peace.

Thank you for your attention.

EXPRESS: U.S. is \$20 per 13 ISSUES, \$40 for 26, \$75 for 52, Canada 13 issues \$22, 26--\$44, 52--\$80, foreign 13--\$30, 26--\$60 52--\$110 (including back issues for current Volume).

Send orders and Payments to: America West Distributors, P.O. Box 986, Tehachapi, CA. 93581. For credit card orders or book catalog and sample newsletter call 1-800-729-4131. For personal inquiries or other purposes, please call 1/805-822-9655.



PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS

A bulletin commenting on appropriate current news events, clarification of portions of the Journals and answers of a general nature to questions not found in the existing Journals.

PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS is published by America West Publishers, Inc. P.O. BOX 986 Tehachapi, CA. 93581. Subscription rate is \$20 per 13 issues or \$75 per 52 issues, First Class mailing. COPYRIGHT 1991 by America West Publishers, Inc. All rights reserved. Reproduction of this copyrighted material for private non-profit use is expressly encouraged, for commercial purposes it is strictly forbidden.

AUGUST 1991 VOLUME XVI NUMBER 1

**8/27/91 #1 HATONN
TUESDAY**

Good afternoon, Hatonn present to share some most important information for your attention. What I am going to share with you is information which we are only distributing in an effort to reach more citizens.

As you study this information, it should be enough to ruin the rest of your day. However, as you move into the digesting of the information--for it is TRUTH--and ponder about what you can do about it; consider it the "bad news" from old brother Hatonn for I DO have "good news" for you who would change your plight.

Colonel James "Bo" Gritz has given all his adult life unto this nation called the United States of America. He has served you with honor--even when the Elite have efforted to put him in prison for false charges to quiet him and actually have efforted to outright kill him because he defends you and your Constitution according to his allegiance as sworn unto your flag which represents your nation UNDER GOD. He has sworn to defend, to his death if that be required, America from the enemy without and the ENEMY WITHIN. Today it is the enemy within which has eaten at your very core unto destruction of this wondrous and blessed nation. He is now offering to GIVE THIS NATION THE

REMAINDER OF HIS LIFE IN SERVICE, HOWEVER REQUIRED, UNDER GOD AND IN SERVICE WITH TOTAL INTENT TO RESTORE THE CONSTITUTION UNTO THE PEOPLE. HE IS ACCEPTING THE CHALICE WITH ONLY ONE UNCOMPROMISING DEMAND--THAT HE SERVE WITH GOD. IF YOU ASK HIM TO SERVE AND PRESENT HIMSELF AS YOUR SHIELD FOR THE OFFICE OF PRESIDENT, HE WILL DO SO.

This is only public in a few places and I have promised to speak of it to these readers for I am in a position to KNOW. It matters not that which I know, however, it does matter as to that which you will do. This is literally asking a man to be willing to lay down his life for you and your nation. Do you understand the magnitude of this statement? If these daring few attempt such a drastic move against the Elite--it will be some kind of Armageddon in high placements and they will have given ALL. If they are caused to fail by lack of your support--you will have failed again as when God sent you "the way" and you slew Him. Am I saying Col. Gritz is a "Christ"? No, he is chosen of God. Moreover, our Father will not require it of him. For first, our Father requires YOU to make your voices heard--no man can do it for you--but together he can do it WITH you! Does this mean I am bigoted

against the lawbreakers and atheists? INDEED I AM! MY WHOLE MISSION IS TO UNCOVER THEIR LIES AND RECLAIM GOD'S KINGDOM. THIS IS MY ONLY MISSION--TO BRING TRUTH, ASSIST IN ANY WAY WHICH I AM GIVEN PASSAGE, AND RECLAIM GOD'S PROPERTY.

Gritz's book is now available. (Information available through America West Publishers.)

On your knees and within your hearts you cry out, brothers, unto God--"What can we do?" He speaks and you hear not. It is time to harken, see and act. This election in 1992, if indeed it comes to be--will be the last election as such, in your nation, if you fail to stop the treason in your government. You ask what to, do and God provides an alternative path for you and a leader to show the way in fearless confrontation with that which has brought down this nation of greatness.

I am, further, going to prevail upon my own brothers, the native descendants of the ancient tribes, to join the white brother to restore this nation and THIS TIME--IN EQUALITY UNDER THE GREAT SPIRIT WITH LIBERTY AND JUSTICE FOR ALL. YOU CAN DO IT IF YOU WANT TO!

You of the tribes called the Native Americans must now take your

strength from that Great Spirit who gifted you with being of the first and of the last in His Great Creations. It is time to rise up, join hands with ALL OF YOUR RELATIONS and dance this dream awake--lest the nations all fall and the people with them. The Great Cycle is upon you, and your Fathers and Grandfathers have told you of this day when you would rise up and your chant will be heard through all the canyons and mountains, through the air and within the waters--that you rise again with the bird tribes and soar with the Thunder People. It is in THIS time come upon the world where YOUR VOICE CAN AND MUST BE HEARD! YOU AND THE BLACK BROTHERS, THE GOLDEN BROTHERS AND THE BRONZE BROTHERS WILL JOIN YOU AND YOU CAN SWEEP ACROSS THIS NATION AND RECLAIM YOUR HERITAGE. BUT IT WILL REQUIRE ALL OF YOU!

I petition ones to come unto Little Crow of the Sioux--that your elders will hold council and each will go and hold council and nothing will there be that can stop the swell of Freedom across the nation. The white man made errors by deceit and lies--but he has now pulled his own kind down into slavery through those same lies--it is time to listen to your brother in the whisper of the winds--not the lips of even your own kind who have joined with the Elite conspirators. This support and movement across this land must come from the very earth--at the very root--of human in dignity, integrity, honor and unity. Open your eyes to truth and close them to "color"--The Great Spirit is only LIGHT--HE KNOWS NO COLOR AND YOU ARE HIS IMAGE.

We, the HOSTS, who come on the silver clouds with the Thunderbirds are but your relations, come to give you aid through Woksape (wisdom). You have long expected

us--do not turn from us now. Let us hold council and serve in Woksape (wisdom), Woohitika (bravery), Wowacintanka (fortitude), and Wacantognaka (Generosity). But more than all these things--let us serve in LOVE and HONOR. Let us make our promise through action that our sons no longer fall in addictions, poverty and hopelessness--for we of the two-legged who walk the touchable lands--have forgotten. It is now the time of remembering lest the sleep be too long to remember. It is time to come into remembering the four virtues within the medicine wheel and sit again within the Sacred Hoop. There is nothing greater; nothing lesser--except that which you create it to be. AHO.

I am going to now give you some sobering facts. I am in appreciation for the anonymous friend who sent this information and I honor Bernadine Smith who compiled most of it. "This person works endlessly in pursuit of your freedom. More participation can be given through the SECOND AMENDMENT COMMITTEE, P.O. Box 1776, Hanford, Calif. (I am deliberately NOT giving you a zip code--for a zip code is for the citizens who serve the non-Constitutional federal government of Washington DC. It is just another way to mark you with the beast imprint. I shall share that information with you also--but hold on, for the Law Center is up and moving and much will be forthcoming if you will but support these daring people.)

AMERICA, WHITHER GOEST THOU?

I ask that the Publisher get the diagrams and especially the maps into this material for they are indeed important. Even though they are not good pictures, they will suffice. We are not interested in literature; we are in desperate need of information!

Statement on Signing the Arms Control and Disarmament Amendments Act of 1989

December 11, 1989

I have today signed H.R. 1495, the "Arms Control and Disarmament Amendments Act of 1989." The Act authorizes appropriations for Fiscal Years 1990 and 1991 for arms control programs. I believe, however, that one section of H.R. 1495 must be carefully construed to avoid constitutional concerns.

Section 105(b) of the Act requires that the United States Arms Control and Disarmament Agency disseminate information pertaining to arms control verification and monitoring, including information regarding current, proposed, prospective, and potential arms treaties. It also requires that the Agency provide detailed information on such activities in its annual report to the Congress. I shall interpret the language of this Act so as not to detract from MY constitutional authority to protect information relating to treaty negotiations or other sensitive national security information. [H: Which, of course, is EVERYTHING.]

*George Bush
The White House
December 11, 1989.*

Note: H.R. 1495, approved December 11, was assigned Public Law No. 101-216 (Source: Presidential Documents)

This is DICTATORSHIP--AMERICAN STYLE. There is a three-stage disarmament plan which we have already written about but I fear you ones won't recall for you are having to face a lot of new information. The point is to have three stages in which first you have the US and USSR with internal security forces, and the UN has practically none. By stage III you will have none and the UN will have ALL. HOWEVER, remember, the forces (by UN CHARTER) will be headed by the Soviets. You have already had the Soviet "visitors" participating with your police

forces, etc.--right now, today! In America!! The American people are being "entertained" by television misinformation while the states are involved with the federal government in building an "INTERNAL SECURITY FORCE". At the end of Stage II you *shall not have an armed force anymore.* AMERICA--YOU MUST REPEAL P.L. 87-297 (identified later, Ed.).

At the end of the second stage, the world army will be fully operating. The United States will not only be policed by foreign troops, the force assigned to "keep internal order" will have been developed and functioning. What military bases are left will be used by the world army. The green belts around cities could also be used to station the world "PEACEKEEPERS". The Communist-dominated United Nations will then have the **ONLY ARMY IN THE WORLD.** BUT THE FEDERAL GOVERNMENT DOES NOT HAVE PERMISSION OF THE PEOPLE IN THE STATES TO GIVE AWAY YOUR ARMY! IN A CONSTITUTIONAL COMPACT, ALL PARTIES MUST BE IN AGREEMENT. Don't expect the Federal Government to help you out--you must chew your state legislators out for not objecting to what is going on. The newspapers also are to blame for not notifying the people. **WHAT PRESIDENT BUSH IS DOING WITH THE SUPPORT OF THE CONGRESS AND THE STATE HOUSES IS AGAINST THE LAW!!!**

ANOTHER DANDY LETTER FROM BUSH

Letter to the Speaker of the House and the Chairman of the Senate Foreign Relations Committee Transmitting a Report on Compliance With Arms Control Agreements:

March 27, 1990

Dear Mr. Speaker: (Dear Mr. Chairman)

Pursuant to section 52 of the Arms Control and Disarmament Act, as amended (U.S.C. 2592), I am pleased to transmit the enclosed report on the adherence of the United States to arms control treaty obligations and on problems related to compliance by other nations with the provisions arms control agreements to which the United States is a party.

This report was prepared by the Arms Control and Disarmament Agency in coordination with the Department of State, Defense, and Energy as well as the Joint Chiefs of Staff and the Director of Central Intelligence. [H: Still breathing?]

In previous reports to the Congress, I have made clear that the United States expects scrupulous compliance from its arms control treaty partners. For its part, the United States continues to take seriously, its commitments to arms control agreements and sets rigid standards and procedures for assuring that it meets these obligations.

Sincerely, George Bush

Note: Identical letters were sent to Thomas S. Foley, Speaker of the House of Representatives, and Claiborne Pell, chairman of the Senate Foreign Relations Committee.

This next is gravely serious, friends, so digest it well. Do you remember when we did many writings regarding division of the United States into 10 Districts? These would be called the New States and operate by the NEW-STATES CONSTITUTION!

HOW COULD THE UNITED
NATIONS RUN THE U.S.A.
IN A MILITARY GOVERN-
MENT?

The United States has been under **DUAL OPERATION** since 1972. The map included is the United Nations Control System. It is called the **REGIONAL GOVERNMENT SYSTEM**. Each state has **REGIONAL SUB-DIVISIONS** which are also **ADMINISTRATIVE UNITS OF UNITED NATIONS CONTROL**. A brief history of how it was developed, follows. Your states are gradually being abolished and weakened as **ALL POWER IS BEING CONSOLIDATED IN WASHINGTON, D.C.** On state level, more and more power is being whisked away **FROM** elected representatives **AND GIVEN** to the **REGIONAL BUREAUCRATS**. The idea is to **END STATEHOOD** and to **REPLACE ELECTED REPRESENTATIVES** with a highly (already developed) sophisticated computerized management system. **MILITARY CONCEPTS ARE BEING INTEGRATED WITH CIVILIAN ADMINISTRATIONS OF GOVERNMENT ON A REGIONAL BASIS. THIS SYSTEM IS BEING FORCED UPON ALL OTHER NATIONS WORLD-WIDE!**

Since 1974 the California Specialized Training Institute in San Luis Obispo, California has been training specialists in the conversion of operations for **FULL MILITARY GOVERNMENT TAKEOVER**. The disarmament will **REQUIRE** such a system **"TO PRESERVE INTERNAL ORDER"** as stated in **STATE DEPT. DOCUMENT 7277**.

A COMMISSION WAS FUNDED IN 1968 WHICH PAVED THE WAY AND LAID DOWN AN INFRASTRUCTURE UPON WHICH THE STANDBY MILITARY SYSTEM CAN BE SET DOWN WHEN THE WORD FOR FULL MILITARY OPERATIONS IS GIVEN.

I'm sorry, people, this is Pres.

Reagan's PROGRAM FOR PEACE.

Below is a very brief history of how the DUAL SYSTEM of government was introduced into the United States. Your BILL OF RIGHTS AND YOUR 1789 CONSTITUTION HANG ON A VERY WEAK THREAD. MILITARY GOVERNMENT IS NOW A SIMPLE MATTER TO INTRODUCE FOR OPERATION OF THE U.S.

Dual Systems of power have been physically operating the United States since January, 1972. President Richard Nixon on February 14, 1972 established the second (and illegal) system of power simply by issuing an Executive Order (E. #11647). Just by entering the Executive Order in the Federal Register, and no Congressmen challenging it for its illegal nature within thirty days, it was considered "law". It set up the United Nation's infra-structure for command and control of the United States.

United Nation's General Assembly and Security Council Resolutions were then relayed to the U.S. Executive Department to get enacted in any manner it could achieve to continue alterations to U.S. Power Structure to shape the U.S. for World Government Command and Control. The U.S. armed forces were to wait until 1988 to be permanently transferred to the communist control of the Security Council of the United Nations, which would be done by TREATY ACTION.

That is where you are today. OUTLAWING ALL CIVILIAN OWNED FIREARMS HAD A FIRST DEADLINE OF 1983, which was unsuccessful, but, which WILL BE PICKED UP AND ENACTED BY THE SIGNING OF THE DISARMAMENT TREATIES!!! Every U.S. President has co-operated with these

plans since the United Nations Charter was ILLEGALLY ratified as a "TREATY" IN 1945. President Dwight D. Eisenhower began the disarmament program with the "Open Skies" project. President John F. Kennedy signed Public Law 87-297 (THE ONE YOU MUST GET REPEALED!) which calls for elimination of your U.S. Armed Forces (AND YOUR GUNS) and turning BOTH OVER TO THE UNITED NATIONS. President Lyndon Johnson wanted to sign the Executive Order for the Master Ten Regions but worked instead on the U.N.'s Economic Regions, leaving Richard Nixon as President to bring in the comprehensive master United Nations Control system Ten Regions. President Gerald Ford enhanced the U.N. Control System, while President James Carter (along with Pres. Johnson) signed some of the Human Rights TREATIES which REPLACE YOUR BILL OF RIGHTS. United World Federalist, President Ronald Reagan, promoted the Dual System by establishing DIRECT CONTROL between his OFFICE OF MANAGEMENT AND BUDGET and the Governors' offices, to (so-called) "STREAMLINE THE SYSTEM" FOR FASTER RESPONSE MECHANISMS.

President Reagan also signed the Genocide Treaty which put all U.S. citizens more closely under control of the already operating United Nations WORLD GOVERNMENT COURT SYSTEM. Pres. Reagan also SIGNED A NEW CONSTITUTION FOR THE U.S. UNDER THE TITLE OF TREATY 97-19. [H: You must understand that NOTHING OVERRIDES A "TREATY".] Since Reagan didn't get finished with the signing away of your U.S. Army to the U.N. (plus all your civilian-owned guns) by the second disarmament treaty, Bush will do so. KNOW THAT ALL THE ELITE IN THE GOVERNMENT ARE IN FAVOR OF THE

"PEACE" PROGRAM AND ARE ANTI-CIVILIAN OWNERSHIP OF FIREARMS.

Meanwhile, chelas, MANY YOUNG AND INNOCENT PEOPLE HAVE TAKEN SEATS IN STATE LEGISLATURES WHO HAVE NO IDEA OF THE REGIONAL OPERATION CONNECTION FOR UNITED NATIONS' CONTROL OF THE U.S.

THE GOOD PEOPLE IN STATE LEGISLATURE OFFICES CAN REVERSE THE DAMAGE DONE TO YOUR COUNTRY AND TO YOUR PEOPLE!

THERE IS NO WAY TO OVEREMPHASIZE THAT YOUR 1789 CONSTITUTION IS A PERPETUAL DOCUMENT AND THE BILL OF RIGHTS IS "UN"REVOCABLE. ALL THAT HAS BEEN ENACTED AS "LAW" TO DISLODGE THE SYSTEM ESTABLISHED BY THAT CONSTITUTION IS ILLEGAL. BECAUSE ILLEGALITIES WERE NOT CHALLENGED AND STOPPED, THE PERPETRATORS OF THE DUAL SYSTEM KEPT PILING MORE ILLEGALITIES UPON PRIOR ILLEGALITIES, ALL THE WHILE WRAPPING THE ILLEGALITIES IN CONSTITUTIONAL PACKAGING. THE BOLDNESS OF THESE PERPETRATORS HAS ALWAYS DEPENDED UPON THE INNOCENCE AND THE UNAWARENESS OF THE AMERICAN PEOPLE. THE PEOPLE SAW NO CAUSE FOR ALARM IN THE CONSTITUTIONAL PACKAGING WHILE DESTRUCTIVE LEGISLATION AND TREATIES, EXECUTIVE ORDERS, ETC., ALTERED THE AMERICAN SYSTEM TOTALLY UNABATED--YOU ARE NOW IN GRIEVOUS CIRCUMSTANCE.

"PEACEFUL" MILITARY BASES

Next we will look at excerpts from State Dept. Document No. 7277: The dismantling or the conversion to peaceful uses of certain military bases and facilities wherever located... [H: I ask that a copy of the cover of this document be included herein, I just hope I still have some "alive" readers!]

This is called: THE UNITED STATES PROGRAM FOR GENERAL AND COMPLETE DISARMAMENT IN A PEACEFUL WORLD. This publication is an abridgement of the "BLUEPRINT FOR THE PEACE RACE" which is even more explicit--if your nerves can stand it. After carefully studying this portion be sure and do not miss the maps attached so you can see where most of your dearly beloved ones are intended for retirement!

DISARMAMENT STAGES

Pg.5: The program provides for progressive disarmament steps to take place in three stages and for the simultaneous strengthening of international institutions.

Pg.5: Inspection and verification must establish both that nations carry out scheduled limitations or reductions and that they do not retain armed forces and armaments in excess of those permitted at any stage of the disarmament process; and...

Pg.5: As states relinquish their arms, the United Nations must be progressively strengthened in order to improve its capacity to assure international security and the peaceful settlement of disputes;...

Pg.5: Disarmament must proceed as rapidly as possible until it is completed, in stages containing balanced, phased, and safeguarded measures;...

Pg.5: Each measure and stage should be carried out in an agreed period of time, with transition from one stage to the next to take place as soon as all

measures in the preceding stage have been carried out and verified and as soon as necessary arrangements for verification of the next stage have been made;...[This, of course, means ability to search and seize without warning or warrant.]

Pg.3: The disbanding of all national armed forces and the prohibition of their reestablishment in any form whatsoever other than those required to preserve internal order and for contributions to a United Nations Peace Force.

Pg.10: The peace-keeping capabilities of the United Nations would be sufficiently strong and the obligations of all states under such arrangements sufficiently far-reaching as to assure peace and the just settlement of differences in a disarmed world.

Pg.10: The manufacture of armaments would be prohibited except for those of agreed types and quantities to be used by the U.N. Peace Force and those required to maintain internal order. All other armaments would be destroyed or converted to peaceful purposes.

Pg.7: Measures would be taken to develop and strengthen United Nations arrangements for arbitration, for the development of international law and for the establishment of Stage II of a PERMANENT U.N. Peace Force.

Pg.9: States would retain ONLY those forces, non-nuclear armaments, and establishments required for the purpose of maintaining internal order; they would also support and provide agreed **MANPOWER FOR A U.N. PEACE FORCE!**

These items are taken from the State Department booklet No. 7277.

Ah, you ask (and you shouldn't),

"What are these ones doing about guns, etc.?" Well I should not even respond to such a question for what these ones do has nothing to do with what YOU do regarding such things. Laws from state to state vary and I have given you a lot on guns and gun control, laws and "rules". I can only present them to you and allow you to go and research and GET BEHIND YOUR LAW CENTER!!!!

With my scribe, however, we take NO CHANCES OF ANY KIND--FOR GOODNESS SALES THERE IS ONE SUIT GOING ON RIGHT TODAY WHEREIN THE OPPOSITION IS DEMANDING A SEARCH WITH PICTURES OF THE INTERIOR OF THEIR DWELLING--"TO SEE IF THEY HAVE 'WASTED' IT THROUGH DESTRUCTION." THE OUTSIDE HAS ALREADY BEEN INVESTIGATED AND PHOTOGRAPHED BY THE THUGS. No, I ask that no remotely considered WEAPON be kept on or about the premises--there is one BB gun, one .22 caliber that won't even expel its empty casing and one old (from boyhood) shotgun, with very slow single fire capability. These ones have very little alcoholic beverages on the premises and don't use it at all nor do they serve it. No one is allowed to stay who would bear or use drugs of any kind. This is, however, why the place must never reflect ownership by the couple because the frame-up would be blatant and instant.

I would, however, guess that all of you can be quite clever in your discernment. For instance in New Jersey--ONLY ONE gun has been registered--there is now a plan afoot to come down and search and seize through surprise--the whole of the state--as example. ACT FRIENDS, FOR THE LAWS ARE MOVING THROUGH THE STATES LIKE THE PROVERBIAL PLAGUE. You who are public figures and attract attention-

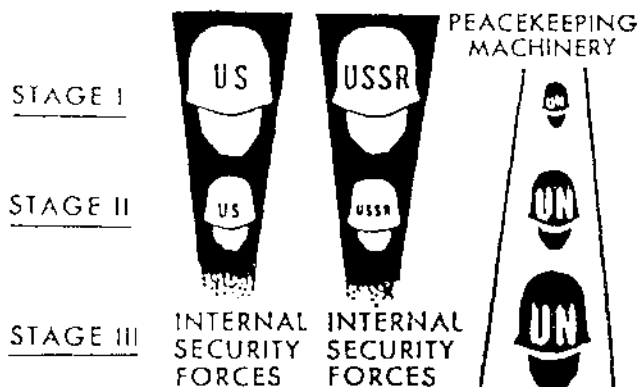
-use your heads most carefully--we would never jeopardize these ones by considering such a thing as holding weapons in possession--not even registered ones for that is simply a measure for identification--they then **KNOW** where to go to get them and **YOU WILL PRODUCE THAT WEAPON!** If you are building a shelter and supplying it with anticipated needs of this type--hunting rifles, etc., do not keep them in that shelter--for it is being set up wherein the entire property is confiscated just as with drugs. It is time you very carefully think and not do stupid things and if you are in foolish circumstances--act and take attention--the hammer is coming down rapidly now and tonight or tomorrow **MAY BE TOO LATE!** I TRUST A WORD OF WARNING IS SUFFICIENT! IN FACT, I BELIEVE THIS IS THE THIRD OR FOURTH POINTED AND BLUNT WARNING--WE ACT WITHIN THE LAW AND SET CREDIBLE EXAMPLE--THE FROSTING ON THE CAKE WILL BE FIRST SUSPECT! SO, ANY OF YOU WITH "STICKY FINGERS" BETTER ATTEND THE CLEANSING.

Dharma, take rest, chela--it has been a long time without rest. Walk in peace, precious ones, help is on the way! Do you hear the bugle? Perhaps the infantry is coming? Well, perhaps the Air Force--but you better keep breathing until they get there! Skeletons in the closets may be fine--other things are not! So be it. Salu.

Let me know if we need more for an **EXPRESS** or if Germain can get on with his important work. Thank you. Hatonn to clear.

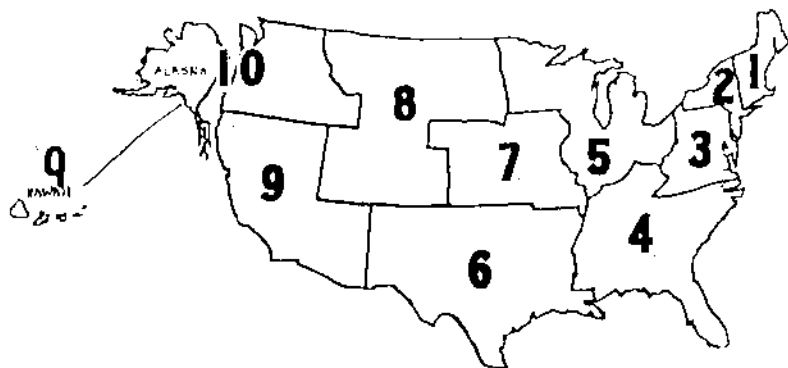
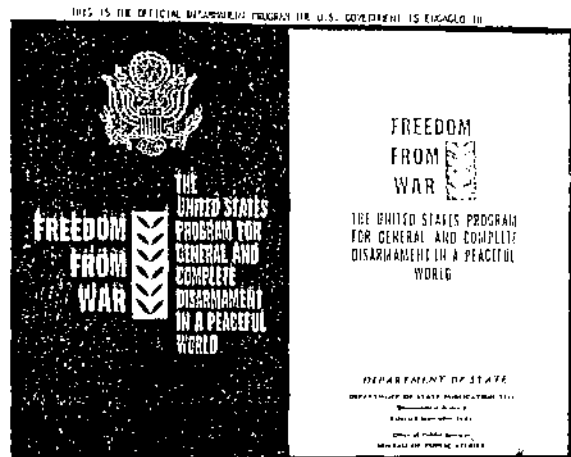
For credit card orders (VISA OR MASTERCARD) or book catalog and sample newsletter call **1-800-729-4131**. For personal inquiries or other purposes, please call **1/805-822-9655**.

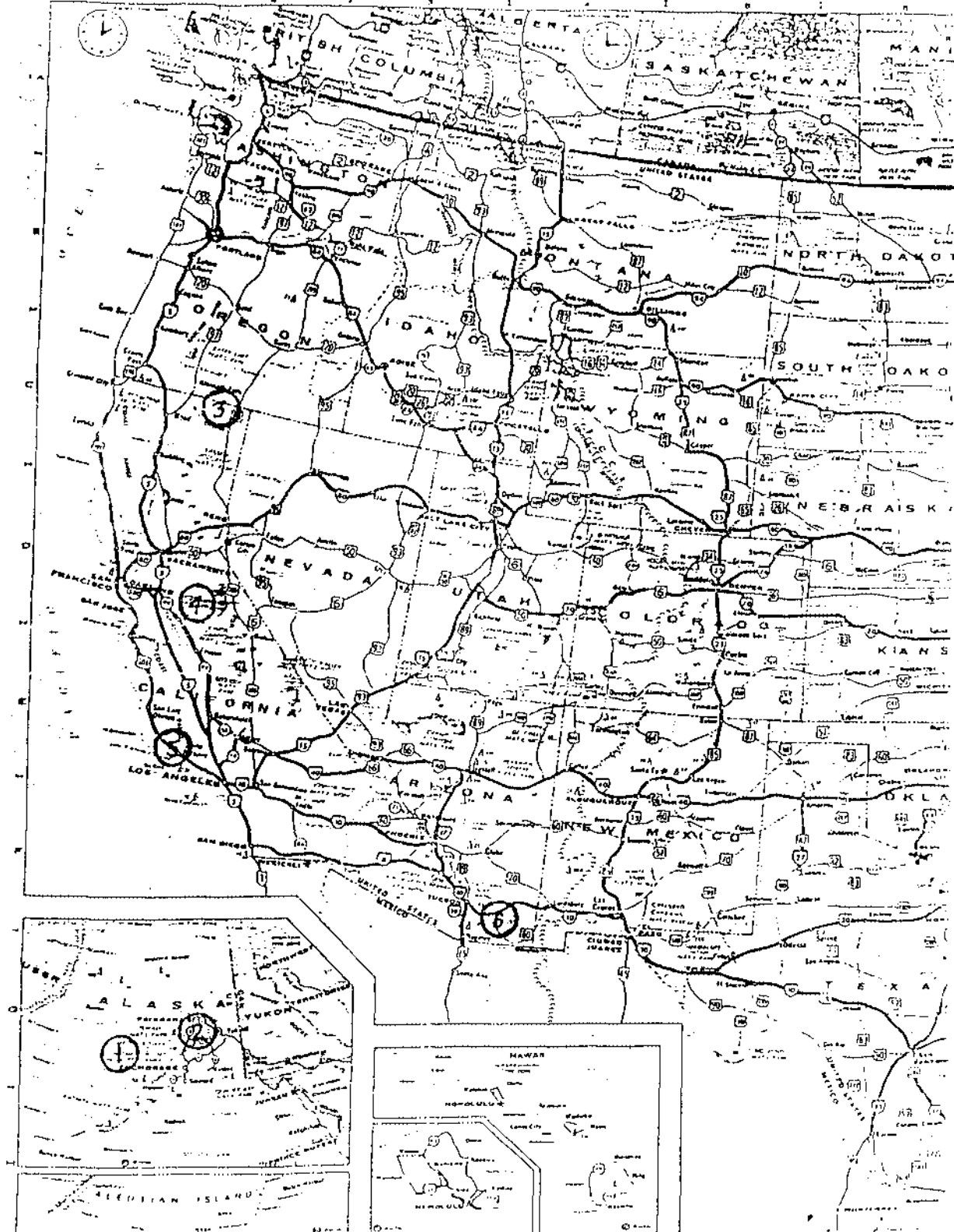
U.S. THREE-STAGE DISARMAMENT PLAN



Read across

**THIS
IS
STATE
DEPT.
DOCU-
MENT
NUMBER
7277***





1. Elmendorf AFB AK	61N15	149W49	6. Fort Huachuca AZ	31N33	110W21	11. Camp
2. Eilson AFB AK	64N38	147W06	7. El Reno OK	35N32	96W57	12. Eglin
3. Tulalake CA	41N57	121W29	8. Tushka OK	34N19	96W10	13. Maxw
4. Oakdale CA	37N46	120W51	9. Fort Chaffee AR	35N22	91W23	14. Ft. P
5. Vandenburg AFB CA	34N41	120W29	10. Florence AR	33N46	91W39	15. Avon

THESE ARE THE ORIGINAL CAMPS SET UP IN 1984. THERE ARE NOW OVER 130

United States 3

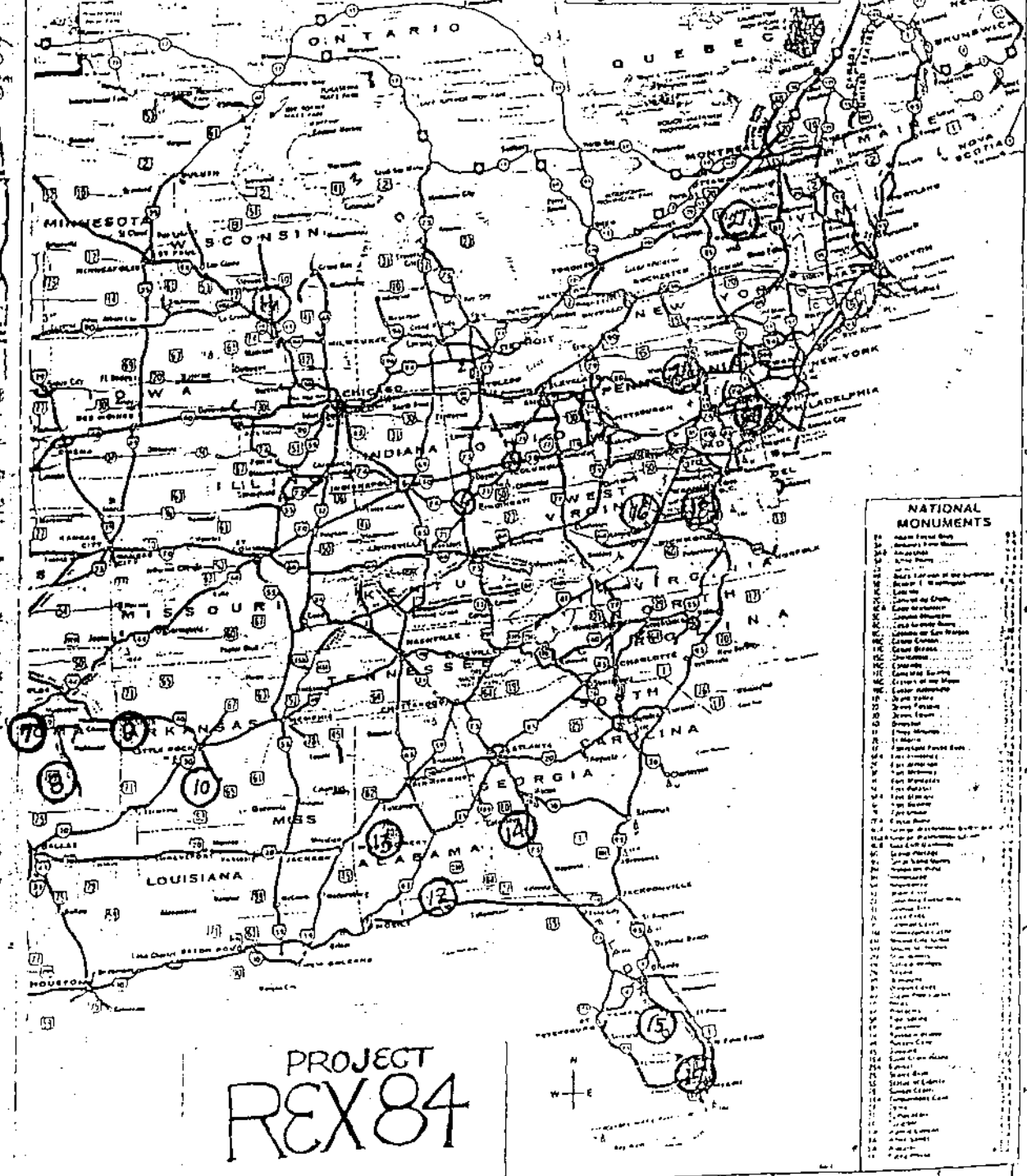
UNITED STATES

One inch equals approximately 160.9 miles

Population: 275,547,346 (1990 Census)

Area: 3,537,295 Sq. Miles

© Rand McNally & Co. Printed in U.S.A.



NATIONAL MONUMENTS

1. Adams National Historic Site
2. Adirondack Park
3. Agate Fossil Beds
4. Alaska National Monument
5. Alcatraz Island
6. Alibates Flint Quarries
7. Alton National Historic Site
8. Anderson Park
9. Andrews Air Force Base
10. Aniakchak National Monument
11. Ankeny National Historic Site
12. Antietam National Battlefield
13. Archaic National Monument
14. Arlington House
15. Arlington National Cemetery
16. Arroyo National Monument
17. Ashland National Historic Site
18. Assateague Island National Monument
19. Astoria National Historic Site
20. Atlatl National Monument
21. Audubon National Wildlife Refuge
22. Augustus National Historic Site
23. Augustine National Historic Site
24. Augustine National Monument
25. Augustine National Historic Site
26. Augustine National Monument
27. Augustine National Historic Site
28. Augustine National Monument
29. Augustine National Historic Site
30. Augustine National Monument
31. Augustine National Historic Site
32. Augustine National Monument
33. Augustine National Historic Site
34. Augustine National Monument
35. Augustine National Historic Site
36. Augustine National Monument
37. Augustine National Historic Site
38. Augustine National Monument
39. Augustine National Historic Site
40. Augustine National Monument
41. Augustine National Historic Site
42. Augustine National Monument
43. Augustine National Historic Site
44. Augustine National Monument
45. Augustine National Historic Site
46. Augustine National Monument
47. Augustine National Historic Site
48. Augustine National Monument
49. Augustine National Historic Site
50. Augustine National Monument
51. Augustine National Historic Site
52. Augustine National Monument
53. Augustine National Historic Site
54. Augustine National Monument
55. Augustine National Historic Site
56. Augustine National Monument
57. Augustine National Historic Site
58. Augustine National Monument
59. Augustine National Historic Site
60. Augustine National Monument
61. Augustine National Historic Site
62. Augustine National Monument
63. Augustine National Historic Site
64. Augustine National Monument
65. Augustine National Historic Site
66. Augustine National Monument
67. Augustine National Historic Site
68. Augustine National Monument
69. Augustine National Historic Site
70. Augustine National Monument
71. Augustine National Historic Site
72. Augustine National Monument
73. Augustine National Historic Site
74. Augustine National Monument
75. Augustine National Historic Site
76. Augustine National Monument
77. Augustine National Historic Site
78. Augustine National Monument
79. Augustine National Historic Site
80. Augustine National Monument
81. Augustine National Historic Site
82. Augustine National Monument
83. Augustine National Historic Site
84. Augustine National Monument
85. Augustine National Historic Site
86. Augustine National Monument
87. Augustine National Historic Site
88. Augustine National Monument
89. Augustine National Historic Site
90. Augustine National Monument
91. Augustine National Historic Site
92. Augustine National Monument
93. Augustine National Historic Site
94. Augustine National Monument
95. Augustine National Historic Site
96. Augustine National Monument
97. Augustine National Historic Site
98. Augustine National Monument
99. Augustine National Historic Site
100. Augustine National Monument

PROJECT
REX 84

Coy WI	43N56	90W49	16.	Mill Point WV
FB FL	30N29	86W30	17.	Camp Krome FL
AFB AL	32N22	86W18	18.	Camp AP Hill VA
ning GA	32N22	84W50	19.	Ft. Indiantown Gap
ck FL	27N36	81W31	20.	Allanwood FL

38N09	80W11
77N7	77W7
38N00	77W00
40N20	76W50
41N07	76W54

21.	Ft. Drum NY	44N01	75.
"BANKER'S PRISONS" for Americans... Concentration Camps "Active" for Patriotic and other good American			



PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS

A bulletin commenting on appropriate current news events, clarification of portions of the Journals and answers of a general nature to questions not found in the existing Journals.

PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS is published by America West Publishers, Inc. P.O. BOX 986 Tehachapi, CA. 93581. Subscription rate is \$20 per 13 issues or \$75 per 52 issues, First Class mailing. COPYRIGHT 1991 by America West Publishers, Inc. All rights reserved. Reproduction of this copyrighted material for private non-profit use is expressly encouraged, for commercial purposes it is strictly forbidden.

SEPTEMBER 1991 VOLUME XVI NUMBER 2

**8/30/91 #1 - HATONN
FRIDAY**

COMMUNISM FALL?

Dear ones, hold up--Hatonn here to point out some most uncomfortable truths.

I remind you that in the Soviet Union NOTHING is as it is being given to you. Worse--Communism is NOT. Russia, nor the Soviet Union, have EVER HAD COMMUNISM. To dissolve the Communist Party means NOTHING except that the Soviets have moved into a totally DEMOCRATIC DICTATORSHIP! Moreover, the one who expected to be Dictator--is not. Democracy can only work when there are honorable "choices". A "vote" means less than nothing if there is only one thing to vote for! Further, the "show" of the Soviet nations pulling away is exactly that--a show. It is simply a phase, now, of "divide and conquer". Again, I remind you to LISTEN. What is Cheney telling you about defense budgets? For one thing--the Russians still spend a massive amount on weapons and show no signs of lessening that amount--but rather, fully intend to up it as soon as the outside (from you) aid begins to flow. If YOU continue to fool yourselves, you are in serious trouble. Why do you think the

Prime Minister of Great Britain is visiting the vacation home of Bush? Worse, the Queen didn't even bother to come herself.

A little secret--the Elite all have to stay on the better side of Great Britain for the holes for safety are in New Zealand and Australia. The full intent is that the Northern Hemisphere will be radioactive--one way or another. Please attach the "Radiation Hazard USA" sheet and the "Fallout Patterns" to this document.

Now for truth in presentation. A U.S. Supreme Court statement was made regarding the lying and manipulation compiled from proven findings and written up as a portion of the American Communications Association v. Douds, 339 U.S. 382, 442. Let me quote:

In a 1986 New York Times-CBS News poll survey of 2,016 adults about incidents of the White House lying to the American public, only 1 percent of those surveyed thought that the administration told the truth all the time, 53 percent said the administration told the truth only some of the time, while 9 percent said it hardly EVER told the truth. Americans should question now whether the current administration under a former CIA Director's leadership can speak to us with more can-

dor than the last administration under Ronald Reagan, a former Hollywood actor.

We live in a highly manipulated world. Ideas are manipulated through purposeful distortions in the press and selective omissions in our all-pervasive public education (indoctrination) system. Economic and political realities are falsified by self-serving establishment controllers and their minions in the bureaucracy.

Our society is controlled by an "aristocracy", a small elite group of individuals who, through control of the government, have obtained special privileges in law and are thus able to live as parasites off the labor of others (mostly the hard-working American middle class) and amass large amounts of unearned wealth.

This current aristocracy operates covertly and by deceit. The bankers are the main (but not the only) element in this covert aristocracy. Using many of the standard principles of aristocracy (authoritarianism, statism, and the use of an intellectual priesthood to deceive the public) they've created a social system where robbery and exploitation are systematized and legalized and where resistance to the robber has been made a crime.

'It is not the function of our Government to keep the citizen from falling into error; it is the function of the citizen to keep the government from falling into error.' U.S. Supreme Court"

NOW IS THE TIME!

OK, it is done. Col. James Gritz is now officially announced as running for the office of President of the United States of America. He is "announced" under the shelter of the Populist Party--which, like all organized political operations, has many and varied flaws. Do not let this deter you from your duty as an American to get this man elected to office so that the flaws can be eliminated. You need votes and support--you need unification, for there is no difference whatsoever in the Democratic and Republican parties. In fact, all will now be done to pull down a dictatorship on you-the-nation prior to the '92 election so that there will not be an election. It is up to you!

I am informed that America West will be offering backing and high visibility integration with the effort to elect Col. Gritz and I shall do everything allowed to see to it that he is elected for he is chosen of God for the task. I have quite a bit of "pull"--but if you-the-people do not support this in a massive manner--why would you expect God to DO IT FOR YOU? I guarantee that I have a very nice and totally workable relationship with this man--which is boggling the minds of the UFO conspirators. I suggest that if you have ones in the "Little Gray Alien" with Cooper conspiracy--that you alert them. There are heinous things planned by the disinformers to terrify America and parts of the

world to finish pulling you into captivity--"against a common enemy". YOUR ENEMIES SIT IN THE LEADERSHIP OF YOUR NATIONS AND WITHIN THE BANKS--THERE ARE NO ENEMIES IN SPACE! WHAT YOU WILL BE GIVEN AS "PROOF" IS A WORSE LIE THAN ANY THEY HAVE CONJURED THUS FAR AND ONLY KNOWLEDGE OF TRUTH CAN KEEP YOU FROM FALLING FOR THE TRAP!

Let me say something to you as a people of world citizenship. You are in the sorting of God's people from the ones who wish to follow this evil empire. We are now dealing with God's adversary who is restricted to the mortal physical plane. The intent is to take the planet earth Shan and then move outward into space. IT WILL NOT BE ALLOWED AND THERE WILL BE MASSIVE EFFORT TO HOLD THE BEINGS OF EARTH HOSTAGE. WELL, SORRY ABOUT THIS--EARTH-MAN; GOD DOES NOT COMPROMISE NOR DOES HE NEGOTIATE. YOU EACH WILL BE EITHER ON ONE SIDE OR THE OTHER AND TO NOT MAKE A DECISION IS TO ALREADY HAVE MADE ONE.

All manner of terrible things are in the planning by the deceivers to perpetrate upon you in the guise of it being Space Brothers. No, but you will buy the tale in great masses. However, if you-the-people of the United States of America fail to fall for the lie--you will prevail and the world shall be turned about for GOD WILL WORK WITH YOU IF YOUR INTENT IS TRUTH AND HONOR--HE WILL NOT DO IT FOR YOU. IF YOUR INTENT REMAINS TO CONTINUE THE BREAKING OF EVERY LAW OF

GOD AND THE CREATION--YOU ARE RESPONSIBLE FOR THAT WHICH COMES UPON YOU AND IT SHALL COME UPON YOU IN A MOST DEVASTATING MANNER FOR WE WILL ONLY AIRLIFT OUT GOD'S PEOPLE. WE HAVE NO AUTHORITY TO REMOVE ANY WHO PRACTICE EVIL FOR THOSE ONES ARE NOT WELCOME IN THE BALANCED SOCIETIES OF THE COSMOS. SO BE IT.

If you turn around the government of the U.S.--the chosen people and place of God--you can reclaim your planet. What else do you have to do with even a tenth as much wondrous challenge and excitement? You are a bored and sleepy civilization--stop watching the play on your pretend screens and get into the game, dear friends. God has sent Us, His Hosts, to play with you--WE HAVE NO INTENTION OF COMPETING WITH YOU FOR OUR ENEMY IS THE ADVERSARY OF GOD AND WE NEED NOT A "THREE" RING CIRCUS. NO ONE SHALL BE COERCED OR FORCED--YOU WILL BE IN THE CHOOSING.

LAWYERS; YOU HAVE LAWYERS!

Oh my, yes you do! However, since you ones fail to know anything about your Constitution--I get to lay another heavy trip on you. How many Amendments do you have? Do you know that it is UNCONSTITUTIONAL FOR A LAWYER TO BE ELECTED TO CONGRESS? WHAT DOES YOUR THIRTEENTH AMENDMENT SAY? Well, NOW it reads: *"Neither slavery nor involuntary servitude, except as a punishment for crime whereof the party shall have been duly con-*

victed, shall exist within the United States, or any place subject to their jurisdiction...etc."

Ah, but not so. THAT WAS THE 14TH AMENDMENT I JUST CITED. THE ORIGINAL 13TH AMENDMENT READS AS FOLLOWS:

*"If any citizen of the United States shall accept, claim, receive, or retain any **TITLE OF NOBILITY or HONOUR**, or shall, without the consent of Congress, accept and retain any present, pension, office, or emolument of any kind whatever, from any emperor, king, prince, or foreign power, such person shall cease to be a citizen of the United States, and shall be incapable of holding any office of trust or profit under them, or either of them."*
(Emphasis added)

Thank you, David Dodge, Researcher and Alfred Adask, Editor, *AntiShyster*, August, 1991:

These ones also give you a special version of the pledge of allegiance you might consider--for it says what the original MEANT and ceased to be accepted: *I pledge allegiance to the Constitution of the United States of America, and to the Republic that honors that Constitution, one nation, under God, with Liberty and Justice for all.*

MISSING 13TH AMENDMENT "TITLES OF NOBILITY" AND "HONOR"

In the winter of 1983, archival research expert David Dodge, and former Baltimore police investigator Tom Dunn, were searching for evidence of government corruption in public records stored in the Belfast Li-

brary on the coast of Maine. By chance [?--I think not!], they discovered the library's oldest authentic copy of the Constitution of the United States (printed in 1825). Both men were stunned to see this document **included a 13th Amendment that no longer appears on current copies of the Constitution.** Moreover, after studying the Amendment's language and historical context, they realized the principle intent of this "missing" 13th Amendment **WAS TO PROHIBIT LAWYERS FROM SERVING IN GOVERNMENT....!**

So began a seven-year, nationwide search for the truth surrounding the most bizarre Constitutional puzzle in American history--the unlawful **REMOVAL OF A RATIFIED Amendment from the Constitution of the United States.** Since 1983, Dodge and Dunn have uncovered additional copies of the Constitution with the "missing" 13th Amendment **printed in at least eighteen separate publications by ten different states and territories over four decades from 1822 to 1860.**

In June of this year (1991), Dodge uncovered the evidence that this missing 13th Amendment **had indeed been LAWFULLY RATIFIED by the state of Virginia and was therefore an authentic Amendment to the American Constitution.** The evidence is correct and no errors are found--a 13th Amendment restricting lawyers from serving in government **was ratified in 1819 and REMOVED from your Constitution during the tumult of the Civil War--deliberately!**

Since the Amendment was **never LAWFULLY REPEALED, IT IS STILL THE**

LAW TODAY! Wouldn't you now guess that the implications are ENORMOUS?

The story of this "missing" Amendment is complex and at times confusing because the political issues and vocabulary of the American Revolution were different from your own. However, there are essentially two issues: **What does the Amendment mean? and, Was the Amendment ratified?** Lets look first at the "meaning".

MEANING

The "missing" 13th Amendment to the Constitution of the United States reads as above cited.

At first reading, the meaning of this 13th Amendment (also called the "title of nobility" Amendment) seems a bit obscure, unimportant. The references to "nobility", "honour", "emperor", "king", and "prince" lead you to dismiss this amendment as a petty post-revolution act of spite directed against the British monarchy. But in your modern world of Lady Di and Prince Charles, anti-royalist sentiments seem so archaic and quaint that the Amendment can be ignored. **NOT SO!**

Consider some real hard evidence of its **historical significance:** First, "titles of nobility" were prohibited in both Article VI of the *Articles of Confederation (1777)* and in *Article 1, Sect. 9 of the Constitution of the United States (1788)*; Second, although already prohibited by the Constitution, an additional "title of nobility" amendment was proposed in 1789, again in 1810, and was finally ratified in 1819. Clearly the founding fathers saw such a serious threat in "titles of nobility" and "honors" that anyone receiving

them would **FORFEIT THEIR CITIZENSHIP**. (How about Sir Schwarzkopf? and Sir Dr. Kissinger?) Since the government prohibited "titles of nobility" several times over four decades, and went through the amending process (even though "titles of nobility" were already prohibited by the Constitution), it's obvious that the Amendment carried much more significance for your founding fathers than is readily apparent to you today.

HISTORICAL CONTEXT

To understand the meaning of this "missing" 13th Amendment, you must understand its historical context--the era surrounding the American Revolution (which of course, you are not taught).

You tend to regard the notion of "Democracy" as benign, harmless, and politically unremarkable. But at the time of the American Revolution, King George III and the other monarchies of Europe saw Democracy as an unnatural, ungodly ideological threat, every bit as dangerously radical as Communism. [So, the obvious solution was to turn Democracy and Communism into a method of creating what they wanted in the first place, a Monarchy-Dictatorship, while calling it nice labels.] Just as the 1917 Communist Revolution in Russia [financed by you nice people's bankers just as the so-called Soviet Revolution this week is sponsored and financed by the same nice people in your behalf] spawned other revolutions around the world, the American Revolution provided an example and incentive for people all over the world to overthrow their European monarchies--or so it was interpreted.

Even though the Treaty of Paris

ended the Revolutionary War in 1783, the simple fact of your existence threatened the monarchies. The United States stood as a heroic role model for other nations that inspired them to also struggle against oppressive monarchies. The French Revolution (1789-1799) and the Polish national uprising (1794) were in part encouraged by the American Revolution. Though you stood like a beacon of hope for most of the world, the monarchies regarded the United States as a political "typhoid Mary", the principle source of radical democracy that was destroying monarchies around the world.

The monarchies must have realized that if the principle source of that infection could be destroyed, the rest of the world might avoid the contagion and the monarchies would be saved.

Their survival at stake, the monarchies sought to destroy or subvert the American system of government. Knowing they couldn't destroy you militarily, they resorted to more covert methods of political subversion, employing spies and secret agents skilled in bribery and legal deception--it was, perhaps, the first "cold war". Since governments run on money, politicians run FOR money, and money is the usual enticement to commit treason, much of the monarchy's counter-revolutionary efforts emanated from English banks.

DON'T BANK ON IT

The essence of banking was once explained by Sir Josiah Stamp, a former president of the Bank of England. I have given this before but it is such a dandy, I shall repeat it: *"The modern banking system manufactures money out of nothing. The process is perhaps the most*

astounding piece of sleight of hand that was ever invented. Banking was conceived in inequity and born in sin... Bankers own the earth. Take it away from them but leave them the power to create money, and, with a flick of a pen, they will create enough money to buy it back again.... Take this great power away from them and all great fortunes like mine will disappear and they ought to disappear, for then this would be a better and happier world to live in.... But, if you want to continue to be the slaves of bankers and pay the cost of your own slavery, then let bankers continue to create money and control credit."

One of the past great abuses of your banking system caused the depression of the 1930's. Today's abuses are causing another and more massive depression than the world has ever known. Current S&L and bank scandals illustrate the on-going relationships between banks, LAWYERS, politicians, and government agencies (look at the current BCCI and BNL scandals running from high government officers to the Presidency itself involved in totally criminal activities) such as the Federal Reserve, the FDIC, and even the CIA. These scandals are the direct result of years of law-breaking by an alliance of bankers and lawyers using their influence and money to corrupt the political process and rob the public. (Think you're not being robbed? Guess who's going to pay the bill for the excesses of these bailouts?) As Oberli and Dharma track further and deeper into involved parties attached to this present property scam/scandal--they are finding other financial institutions involved and, as named in the investigation, find Salomon Brothers and other financial institutions who are kaput and haven't even been

made public--no wonder the FDIC and RTC are asking additional BILLIONS.

The systematic robbery of productive individuals by parasitic bankers and lawyers is not a recent phenomenon. This abuse is a human tradition that predates the Bible and spread from Europe to America despite early colonial prohibitions. (Remember the Protocols of Zion? Try the issue of Oct. 1920: No. 13: "We have already established our own men in all important positions. We must endeavor to provide the Goyim (non-Jews and including Judeans/Hebrews) with LAWYERS and doctors; the LAWYERS are au courant with all interest....", and 14: "But above all let us monopolize Education. By this means we spread ideas that are useful to us, and shape the children's brains as suits us." And then, 15: "If one of our people should unhappily fall into the hands of justice amongst the Christians, we must rush to help him; find as many WITNESSES AS HE NEEDS TO SAVE HIM FROM HIS JUDGES--UNTIL WE BECOME JUDGES OURSELVES!"

It is about time to again publish the Protocols, friends, but I have quite a bit of additional updating to do prior to that so let us hold up herein and not get sidetracked from the "missing" 13th Amendment--it is all tied in together, as you might have guessed by now. You may as well consider that there is total integration of the PROTOCOLS OF ZION, the CREMIEUX MANIFESTO, and the epistle emanating from the "PRINCE OF THE JEWS". Isn't it interesting that these were published in a Rothschild magazine? The "Prince of the Jews" was done in 1489 A.D. But then, who

would ever think, most especially Gentiles, of connecting these things with other documents emanating from Jewry, or with modern happenings? So be it!

When the first United States Bank was chartered by Congress in 1790, there were only three state banks in existence. At one time, banks were prohibited by law in most states because many of the early settlers were all too familiar with the practices of the European goldsmith banks.

Goldsmith banks were safe-houses used to store client's gold. In exchange for the deposited gold, customers were issued notes (paper money) which were redeemable in gold. The goldsmith bankers quickly succumbed to the temptation to issue "extra" notes, (unbacked by gold). Why? Because the "extra" notes enriched the bankers by allowing them to buy property with notes for gold that they did not own, gold that did not even exist.

Colonists knew that bankers occasionally printed too much paper money, found themselves over-leveraged, and caused a "run on the bank". If the bankers lacked sufficient gold to meet the demand, the paper money became worthless and common citizens left holding the paper were ruined. Although over-leveraged bankers were sometime hung, the bankers continued printing extra money to increase their fortunes at the expense of the productive members of society. (The practice continues to this day and offers "sweetheart" loans to bank insiders, and even provides the foundation for deficit spending and your federal government's unbridled growth.)

PAPER MONEY

If the colonists forgot the lessons of goldsmith bankers, the American Revolution refreshed their memories. To finance the war, Congress authorized the printing of continental bills of credit in an amount not to exceed \$200,000,000. The states issued another \$200,000,000 in paper notes. Ultimately, the value of the paper money fell so low that they were soon traded on speculation from 500 to 1000 paper bills for one coin.

It's then suggested that your Constitution's prohibition against a paper economy--"No State shall... make any Thing but gold and silver Coin a tender in Payment of Debts"--was a tool of the wealthy to be worked to the disadvantage of all others. But only in a "paper" economy can money reproduce itself and increase the claims of the wealthy at the expense of the productive.

"Paper money", said Pelatiah Webster, "polluted the equity of our laws, turned them into engines of oppression, corrupted the justice of our public administration, destroyed the fortunes of thousands who had confidence in it, enervated the trade, husbandry, and manufactures of our country, and went far to destroy the morality of our people."

CONSPIRACIES

Be patient--it may "seem" that I am not on the same subject but I am.

A few examples of the attempts by the monarchies and banks that almost succeeded in destroying the United States:

According to the *Tennessee Laws 1715-1820*, vol II, p.774,

in the 1794 Jay Treaty, the United States agreed to pay 600,000 pounds sterling to King George III, as reparations for the American Revolution (interesting?). The Senate ratified the treaty in secret session and ordered that it not be published. When Benjamin Franklin's grandson published it anyway, the exposure and resulting public uproar so angered the Congress that it passed the Alien and Sedition Acts (1798) **SO FEDERAL JUDGES COULD PROSECUTE EDITORS AND PUBLISHERS FOR REPORTING THE TRUTH ABOUT THE GOVERNMENT.**

Since you had WON the Revolutionary War, why would your Senators agree to pay REPARATIONS to the loser? And why would they agree to pay 600,000 pounds sterling, eleven years AFTER the war ended? It just doesn't seem to make sense does it? Especially in light of the Senate's secrecy and later fury over being exposed, **UNLESS YOU ASSUME YOUR SENATORS HAD BEEN BRIBED TO SERVE THE BRITISH MONARCHY AND BETRAY THE AMERICAN PEOPLE--THAT, DEAR ONES, IS SUBVERSION!**

The United States Bank had been opposed by the Jeffersonians from the beginning, but the Federalists (the pro-monarchy party) won-out in its establishment. The initial capitalization was \$10,000,000--80% of which would be owned by foreign bankers. Since the bank was authorized to lend up to \$20,000,000 (double its paid in capital), it was a profitable deal for both the government and the bankers since they could lend, and collect interest (usury) on, \$10,000,000 THAT DID NOT EXIST.

However, the European bankers outfoxed the government and by 1796, the government owed the bank \$6,200,000 and was forced to sell its shares. (By 1802, your government OWNED NO STOCK IN THE UNITED STATES BANK.)

The sheer power of the banks and their ability to influence representative government by economic manipulation and outright bribery was exposed in 1811, when the people discovered that European banking interests OWNED 80% OF THE BANK. Congress, therefore, refused to renew the bank's charter. This led to the withdrawal of \$7,000,000 in specie by European investors, which in turn, precipitated an economic recession, and the War of 1812.

There are other examples of the monarchy's efforts to subvert or destroy the United States; some are common knowledge, others remain to be disclosed to the public. There is, for example, a book called 2 VA LAW in the Library of Congress Law Library. This is an un-catalogued book in the rare book section that reveals a plan to **OVERTHROW THE CONSTITUTIONAL GOVERNMENT BY SECRET AGREEMENTS ENGINEERED BY THE LAWYERS.** THAT, DEAR ONES, IS ONE REASON THAT THE 13TH AMENDMENT WAS RATIFIED BY VIRGINIA AND THE NOTIFICATION 'LOST IN THE MAIL'. **THERE IS NO PUBLIC RECORD OF THIS BOOK'S EXISTENCE!**

Does this sound surprising? Perish the thought of "surprising". The Library of Congress has over 349,402 uncatalogued rare books and 13.9 MILLION UN-CATALOGUED RARE MANUSCRIPTS, LAWS AND

RATIFICATIONS! THERE ARE SECRETS BURIED IN THAT MASS OF DOCUMENTS EVEN MORE ASTONISHING THAN A MISSING CONSTITUTIONAL AMENDMENT, I CAN WELL ASSURE YOU.

TITLES OF NOBILITY

In seeking to rule the world and destroy the United States, bankers committed many crimes. Foremost among these crimes were fraud, conversion, and plain old theft. To escape prosecution for their crimes, the bankers did the same thing any career criminal does. They hired and formed alliances with the best LAWYERS and JUDGES money could buy. These alliances, originally forged in Europe (particularly in Great Britain), spread to the colonies, and later into the newly formed United States of America. Just as with Dharma and Oberli's legal case--the adversary lawyer, Mr. Horn, simply removes any papers from the file which can aid and assist the defendants! When discovered, he then threatens all sorts of heinous consequences if his trick is revealed. What is this man's name? I thought you would never ask: It is spelled STEVEN HORN. ONE OF HIS THREATS IS TO "GET THEM" IF THIS INCIDENT IS REVEALED IN ANY OF THIS SO-CALLED "DHARMA'S" WRITINGS. WELL, OLD BUDDY--THEY HAVE NOTHING TO LOSE BUT I DO SUGGEST THAT MR. HORN DOES!

Remember the part of the Protocols about providing witnesses sufficient to win your case? Well, he did that too--but he outsmarted himself. The first hearing came with sufficient "provided" witnesses to swamp the court with liars. But, he had

presented a backup case petition which caused the Judge to disallow further proceedings at that time. So, along with the presentation of the City Clerk and City Treasurer as defendant's witnesses, the "liars" did panic and disappear. How handy, though, our attorneys have turned up one or two of them and we shall see how well they like lying NOW.

Despite their criminal foundation, these alliances forged in Europe generated wealth and, ultimately, respectability. Like any modern unit of organized crime, English bankers and lawyers wanted to be admired as "legitimate businessmen". As their criminal fortunes grew so did their usefulness, so the British monarchy legitimized these thieves by granting them **"TITLES OF NOBILITY"**.

Historically, the British peerage system referred to knights as "Squires" and to those who bore the knight's shields as "Esquires". (Isn't this fun?) As lances, shields, and physical violence gave way to more civilized means of theft, the pen grew mightier (and far more profitable) than the sword, and the clever wielders of those pens (bankers and lawyers) came to hold titles of nobility. The most common title was "Esquire" (used, even today, by lawyers!).

INTERNATIONAL BAR ASSOCIATION

In Colonial America, attorneys trained attorneys but most held no "title of nobility" or "honor". There was no requirement that one be a lawyer to hold the position of district attorney, attorney general, or judge; a citizen's "counsel of choice" was not restricted to a lawyer; there were no state or national bar associations. The only organization that certified

lawyers was the International Bar Association (IBA), chartered by the King of England, headquartered in London, and closely associated with the international banking system. Lawyers admitted to the IBA received the rank "ESQUIRE"--
A "TITLE OF NOBILITY"!

"Esquire" was the principle title of nobility which the 13th Amendment sought to PROHIBIT from the United States. Why? Because the loyalty of "Esquire" lawyers was suspect. Bankers and lawyers with an "Esquire" behind their names were agents of the monarchy, members of an organization whose principle purposes were political, not economic, and regarded with the same wariness that some people today reserve for members of the KGB or the CIA.

Article I, Sect. 9 of the Constitution sought to prohibit the International Bar Association (or any other agency that granted titles of nobility) from operating in America. But the Constitution neglected to specify a penalty, so the prohibition was ignored, and agents of the monarchy continued to infiltrate and influence the government (as in the Jay Treaty and the US Bank charter incidents). Therefore, a "title of nobility" amendment that specified a penalty (loss of citizenship) was proposed in 1789, and again in 1810. The meaning of the amendment is seen in its intent to prohibit persons having titles of nobility and loyalties to foreign governments and bankers from voting, holding public office, or using their skills to subvert the government.

HONOR

The missing Amendment is referred to as the "title of nobility" Amendment, but the sec-

ond prohibition against "honour" (honor), may be more significant.

The archaic definition of "honor" (as used when the 13th Amendment was ratified) meant anyone "obtaining or having an advantage or privilege over another". A contemporary example of an "honor" granted to only a few Americans is the privilege of being a judge: Lawyers can be judges and exercise the attendant privileges and powers; non-lawyers CAN NOT.

By prohibiting "honors", the missing Amendment prohibits any advantage or privilege that would grant some citizens an unequal opportunity to achieve or exercise political power. Therefore, the second meaning (intent) of the 13th Amendment is to ensure political equality among all American citizens, by prohibiting anyone, **EVEN GOVERNMENT OFFICIALS**, from claiming or exercising a special privilege or power (an "honor") over other citizens.

This interpretation is quite true, little ones, and would be the key concept in the 13th Amendment. Why? Because, while "titles of nobility" may no longer apply in today's political system, the concept of "honor" remains relevant.

For example, anyone who had a specific "immunity" from lawsuits which were not afforded to all citizens, would be enjoying a separate privilege, an "honor" and would therefore forfeit his right to vote or hold public office. Think of the "immunities" from lawsuits that your judges, lawyers, politicians, and bureaucrats currently enjoy. As another example, think of all the "special interest" legislation your government passes: "special interests" are simply

euphemisms for "special privileges" (honors).

WHAT IF?

If the missing 13th Amendment were to be restored, "special interests" and "immunities" would be rendered unconstitutional. The prohibition against "honors" (privileges) would compel the entire government to operate under the same laws as the citizens of your nation. Without their current personal immunities (honors), your judges and I.R.S. agents would be unable to abuse common citizens without fear of legal liability. If the 13th Amendment were restored, your entire government would have to conduct itself according to the same standards of decency, respect, law, and liability as the rest of the nation. If this Amendment and the term "honor" were applied today, your government's ability to systematically coerce and abuse the public would be all but eliminated. Just IMAGINE!

CAN YOU IMAGINE A GOVERNMENT WITHOUT SPECIAL PRIVILEGES OR IMMUNITIES?. How could you even describe it? It would be almost like a government--OF THE PEOPLE--BY THE PEOPLE--AND FOR THE PEOPLE! COULD IT POSSIBLY BE? THAT THE FOUNDING FATHERS INTENDED IT BE THAT WAY? IMAGINE: A GOVERNMENT WHOSE MEMBERS WERE TRULY ACCOUNTABLE TO THE PUBLIC; A GOVERNMENT THAT COULD NOT SYSTEMATICALLY EXPLOIT ITS OWN PEOPLE!

It's unheard of for it got deliberately undone before it could be done--it has never been done before--and you thought a poor soul called Benedict Arnold was

a traitor! You have never had a Constitutional government as intended--not ever in the entire history of the world!!!

So here comes the argument: Senator George Mitchell of Maine and the National Archives concede this 13th Amendment was proposed by Congress in 1810. However, they *explain that there were seventeen states when Congress proposed the "title of nobility" Amendment; that ratification required the support of thirteen states, but since only twelve states supported the Amendment, it was not ratified.* The Government Printing Office hops on the bandwagon to agree; it currently prints copies of the CONSTITUTION OF THE UNITED STATES which include the "title of nobility" Amendment as proposed--but **unratified.**

Even if this 13th Amendment was never ratified, even if research would be flawed and only twelve states voted to ratify the Amendment--wouldn't the possibility be wondrous to imagine? So what am I saying? Am I saying that it was a dream within one vote of historical utopia? No! I am saying that it WAS RATIFIED.

After a break we shall continue to prove it. And, dear ones of America and ones running for office with overwhelming odds against "housecleaning"--here are your tools to do the sweeping! NOW DO YOU SEE THE VALUE OF A GOOD OLD SPACE CADET WITH X-RAY VISION? IT SURELY DOESN'T SURPRISE ANY OF YOU THAT THIS PARTICULAR AMENDMENT WOULD "GET LOST"? SO BE IT.

8/30/91 #2 HATONN PARADISE FOUND?

Again, I give humble thanks and appreciation to David Dodge and Alfred Adask for jobs well done!

In 1789, The House of Representatives compiled a list of possible Constitutional Amendments, some of which would ultimately become your Bill of Rights. The House proposed seventeen; the Senate reduced the list to twelve. During this process Senator Tristram Dalton (Mass.) proposed an Amendment seeking to prohibit and provide a penalty for any American accepting a "title of Nobility" (RG 46 Records of the U.S. Senate). Although it wasn't passed, this was the first time a "title of nobility" amendment was proposed.

Twenty years later, in January, 1810, Senator Reed proposed another "Title of Nobility" Amendment (*History of Congress, Proceedings of the Senate*, p. 529-530). On April 27, 1810, the Senate voted to pass this 13th Amendment by a vote of 26 to 1; the House resolved in the affirmative 87 to 3; and the following resolve was sent to the states for ratification:

"If any citizen of the United States shall Accept, claim, receive or retain any title of nobility or honour, or shall, without the consent of Congress, accept and retain any present, pension, office or emolument of any kind whatever, from any emperor, king, prince or foreign power, such person shall cease to be a citizen of the United States, and shall be incapable of holding any office of trust or profit under them, or either of them."

The Constitution requires three-quarters of the states to ratify a

proposed amendment before it may be added to the Constitution. When Congress proposed the "Title of Nobility" Amendment in 1810, there were seventeen states, thirteen of which would have to ratify for the Amendment to be adopted. According to the National Archives, the following is a list of the twelve states that ratified, and their dates of ratification.

(Herein please note that the 16th (income tax) Amendment was truly never ratified! But here you have one which was truly ratified with proof thereof--and it was secretly heisted from your Constitution--are you getting a bit upset yet?)

Maryland, Dec. 25, 1810
Kentucky, Jan. 31, 1811
Ohio, Jan. 31, 1811
Delaware, Feb. 2, 1811
Pennsylvania, Feb. 6, 1811
New Jersey, Feb. 13, 1811
Vermont, Oct. 24, 1811
Tennessee, Nov. 21, 1811
Georgia, Dec. 13, 1811
North Carolina, Dec. 23, 1811
Massachusetts, Feb. 27, 1812
New Hampshire, Dec. 10, 1812

NOW WATCH THE "NOW" USUAL SLEIGHT OF HAND AND FOOTWORK FOR IT HAS BECOME THE MODUS OPERANDI WHEN THE GOING GETS TIGHT: Before the thirteenth state could ratify, the **WAR OF 1812 BROKE OUT WITH ENGLAND**. By the time the war ended in 1814, **THE BRITISH HAD BURNED THE CAPITOL, THE LIBRARY OF CONGRESS, AND MOST OF THE RECORDS OF THE FIRST 38 YEARS OF GOVERNMENT**. I'm sure the connection between the proposed "title of nobility" amendment which would close England out of the US government forever, and the War of 1812 BECOMES SELF-EVIDENT!

You have entered massive wars for far less--like Desert Storm in Iraq.

Four years later, on December 31, 1817, the House of Representatives resolved that President Monroe inquire into the status of this Amendment because all sorts of "strange" things were beginning to happen in your government. In a letter dated Feb. 6, 1818, President Monroe reported to the House that the Secretary of State Adams had written to the governors of Virginia, South Carolina and Connecticut to tell them that the proposed Amendment had been ratified by twelve States and rejected by two (New York and Rhode Island), and asked the governors to notify him of their legislature's position. (House Document No. 76)

(This, and other letters written by the President and the Secretary of State during the month of February, 1818, note only that the proposed Amendment had not YET been ratified. However, these letters would later become crucial because, in the absence of additional information, they would be interpreted to mean that the amendment was never ratified.)

On February 28, 1818, Secretary of State Adams reported the rejection of the Amendment by South Carolina (House Doc. No. 129). There are no further entries regarding the ratification of the 13th Amendment in the Journals of Congress; whether Virginia ratified is neither confirmed nor denied. Likewise, a search through the executive papers of Governor Preston of Virginia does not reveal any correspondence from Secretary of State Adams. *(However, there is a journal entry in the Virginia House that the Gov-*

ernor presented the House with an official letter and documents from Washington within a time frame that includes receipt of Adams' letter.) Again, however, no evidence of ratification; none of denial.

Whoopee! However, on March 10, 1819, the Virginia legislature passed Act No. 280 (Virginia Archives of Richmond, "misc." file, p. 299 for micro-film): *"Be it enacted by the General Assembly, that there shall be published an edition of the Laws of this Commonwealth in which shall be contained the following matters, that is to say; the Constitution of the (u)nited States and the amendments thereto...."* This act was the specific legislated instructions on what was, by law, to be included in the republication (a special edition) of the Virginia Civil Code. The Virginia Legislature had already agreed that all Acts were to go into effect on the same day--the day that the Civil Code was to be republished. Therefore, the 13th Amendment's official **DATE OF RATIFICATION WOULD BE DATE OF RE-PUBLICATION OF THE VIRGINIA CIVIL CODE: MARCH 12, 1819!!!**

The Delegates knew Virginia was the last of the 13 States that were necessary for the ratification of the 13th Amendment. They also knew there were powerful forces allied against this ratification so they took extraordinary measures to make sure that it was published in sufficient quantity (4,000 copies were ordered, almost triple their usual order), and instructed the printer to send a copy to President James Monroe as well as James Madison and Thomas Jefferson. (The printer, Thomas Ritchie, was bonded. He was required to be extremely ac-

curate in his research and his printing, or he would forfeit his bond.)

IN THIS FASHION, VIRGINIA ANNOUNCED THE RATIFICATION: BY PUBLICATION AND DISSEMINATION OF THE THIRTEENTH AMENDMENT OF THE CONSTITUTION.

Some argue that there is question as to whether Virginia ever formally notified the Secretary of State that they had ratified this 13th Amendment. Some have argued that because such notification was not received (or at least, not recorded), the Amendment was therefore not legally ratified. However, printing by a legislature is prima facie evidence of ratification.

Further, there is no Constitutional requirement that the Secretary of State, or anyone else, be officially notified to complete the ratification process. The Constitution only requires that three-fourths of the states ratify for an Amendment to be added to the Constitution. If three-quarters of the states ratify, the Amendment is passed. Period. The Constitution is otherwise silent on what procedure should be used to announce, confirm, or communicate the ratification of amendments.

Knowing they were the last state necessary to ratify the Amendment, the Virginians had every right to announce their own and the nation's ratification of the Amendment by publishing it on a special edition of the Constitution, and so they did.

Word of Virginia's 1819 ratification spread throughout the states and both Rhode Island and Kentucky published the new Amendment in 1822. Ohio first published in 1824. Maine ordered 10,000 copies of the Con-

stitution with the 13th Amendment to be printed for use in the schools in 1825, and again in 1831 for the Census Edition. *Indiana Revised Laws* of 1831 published the 13th Article on p. 20. Northwestern Territories published in 1833. Ohio published in 1831 and 1833. Then came the Wisconsin Territory in 1839; Iowa Territory in 1843; Ohio again, in 1848; Kansas Statutes in 1855; and Nebraska Territory six times in a row from 1855 to 1860.

So far, Dodge has identified eleven different states or territories that printed the Amendment in twenty separate publications over forty-one years. And more editions including this 13th Amendment are sure to be discovered for they ARE THERE WAITING!

So--you might be able to convince some of the people, or maybe even all of them, for a little while, that this 13th Amendment was never ratified. Maybe you can show them that the ten legislatures which ordered it published eighteen times (known) consisted of ignorant politicians who don't know their amendments from their...ahh, articles. You might even be able to convince the public that your forefathers never meant to "outlaw" public servants who pushed people around and accepted bribes or special favors to "look the other way". Maybe. But before you do, there is a lot of evidence to be explained.

**THE AMENDMENT
DISAPPEARS**

In 1829, the following note appears on p. 23, Vol. 1 of the *New York Revised Statutes*:

"In the edition of the *Laws of the U.S.* before referred to, there is an amendment printed

as article 13, prohibiting citizens from accepting titles of nobility or honor, or presents, offices, etc., from foreign nations. But, by a message of the president of the United States of the 4th of February, 1818, in answer to a resolution of the House of Representatives, it appears that this amendment had been ratified only by 12 states, and therefore had not been adopted. See vol. iv of the printed papers of the 1st session of the 15th congress, No. 76." (Emphasis added.) In 1854, a similar note appeared in the *Oregon Statutes*. Both notes refer to the *Laws of the United States*. 1st vol. p. 73/74.

It's not yet clear whether the 13th Amendment was published in *Laws of the United States*, 1st Vol., prematurely, by accident, in anticipation of Virginia's ratification, or as part of a plot to discredit the Amendment by making it appear that only twelve States had ratified. Whether the *Laws of the United States* Vol. 1 (carrying the 13th Amendment) was re-called or made-up is unknown. In fact, it's not even clear that the specified volume was actually printed--the Law Library of the Library of Congress has no record of its existence.

However, because the notes' authors reported no further references to the 13th Amendment after the Presidential letter of February, 1818, they apparently assumed the ratification process had ended in failure at that time. If so, they neglected to seek information on the Amendment after 1818, or at the state level, and therefore missed the evidence of Virginia's ratification. This opinion--assuming that the Presidential letter of Feb. 1818, was the last word on the Amendment--has persisted to this day.

In 1849, Virginia decided to revise the 1819 *Civil Code of Virginia* (which had continued the 13th Amendment for 30 years). It was at that time that one of the code's revisers (A **LAWYER NAMED PATTON**) wrote to the Secretary of the Navy, William B. Preston, asking if this Amendment had been ratified or appeared by mistake. (A most interesting resource for information at any circumstance.)

Preston wrote to J.M. Clayton, the Secretary of State, who replied that this Amendment was not ratified by a sufficient number of States. This conclusion was based on the information that Secretary of State J.Q. Adams had provided the House of Representatives in 1818, BEFORE Virginia's ratification in 1819. (*Funny thing--and take careful note: today, the Congressional Research Service tells anyone asking about this 13th Amendment this same story: that only twelve states, not the requisite thirteen, had ratified. Skunks in the wood-pile?*)

Note, however, that despite Clayton's opinion, the Amendment continued to be published in various states and territories for at least another eleven years (the last known publication was in the Nebraska Territory in 1860).

Once again the 13th Amendment was caught in the riptides of American politics. South Carolina seceded from the Union in December of 1860, signalling the onset of the Civil War. In March, 1861, President Abraham Lincoln was inaugurated.

Later in 1861, another proposed amendment, also numbered thirteen, was signed by President Lincoln. This was the only proposed amendment that was

ever signed by a president. That resolve to amend read: **"ARTICLE THIRTEEN, No amendment shall be made to the constitution which will authorize or give to Congress the power to abolish or interfere, within any State, with the domestic institutions thereof, including that of persons held to labor or service by the laws of said State."** (In other words, President Lincoln had signed a resolve that would have permitted slavery, and upheld states' rights.) Only one State, Illinois, ratified this proposed amendment before the Civil War broke out in 1861.

In the tumult of 1865, the original 13th Amendment was finally removed from your Constitution. On January 31, another 13th Amendment (which prohibited slavery in Sect. 1 and ended states' rights in Sect. 2) was proposed. On April 9, the Civil War ended with General Lee's surrender. On April 14, President Lincoln (who, in 1861, had signed the proposed Amendment that would have allowed slavery and states rights) was assassinated. On December 6, the "new" 13th Amendment loudly prohibiting slavery (and quietly surrendering states rights to the federal government) was ratified, replacing and effectively erasing the original 13th Amendment that had prohibited "titles of nobility" and "honors". Wasn't that about as clever as you can get?

SIGNIFICANCE OF REMOVAL

To create the present oligarchy (rule by **LAWYERS**) which you now endure, the lawyers first had to remove the 13th "titles of nobility" Amendment that might otherwise have kept them in check. In fact, it was not until after the Civil War

and after the disappearance of the 13th Amendment that the newly developing bar associations began working diligently to create a system wherein lawyers took on a title of privilege and nobility as "Esquires" and received the "honor" of offices and positions (like district attorney or judge) that **only** lawyers may now hold. By virtue of these titles, honors, and special privileges, lawyers have assumed political and economic advantages over the majority of U.S. citizens. Through these privileges, they have nearly established a two-tiered citizenship in this nation where a majority may vote, but only a minority (lawyers) may run for political office. This two-tiered citizenship is clearly contrary to Americans' political interests, the nation's economic welfare, and the Constitution's egalitarian spirit.

The significance of the 13th Amendment and its deletion from the Constitution is this: Since the amendment was never lawfully nullified, it is **still** in full force and effect and is the Law of the land. If public support is awakened, this missing Amendment would provide a legal basis to challenge many existing laws and court decisions previously made by lawyers who were unconstitutionally elected or appointed to their positions of power; it might even mean the removal of lawyers from your current government system.

At the very least, this missing 13th Amendment demonstrates that two centuries ago, lawyers were recognized as enemies of the people and nation. Some things never change.

THOSE WHO CANNOT RECALL HISTORY - - -

In his farewell address, George

Washington warned of "...change by usurpation; for though this, in one instance, may be the instrument of good, it is the customary weapon by which free governments are destroyed."

In 1788, Thomas Jefferson proposed that you have a Declaration of Rights similar to Virginia's. Three of his suggestions were "freedom of commerce against monopolies, trial by jury in ALL cases" and "no suspensions of the habeas corpus."

No doubt Washington's warning and Jefferson's ideas were dismissed as redundant by those who knew the law. Who would have dreamed your legal system would become a monopoly against freedom when that was one of the primary causes for the rebellion against King George III?

Yet, the denial of trial by jury is now commonplace in your courts, and habeas corpus, for crimes against the state, suspended. (By crimes against the state, I refer to "political crimes" where there is no injured party and the corpus delicti--evidence--is equally imaginary.)

I had a document handed into Dharma's hands not 15 minutes ago from the Christic Institute, entitled *Avirgan v. Hull Update*.

It starts off (and I shall write just a tiny portion): *Ruling disregards evidence, denies right to trial by jury. On June 18 three judges of the 11th Circuit appeals court refused to reinstate Avirgan v. Hull, a civil racketeering lawsuit charging 29 members of a criminal racketeering enterprise with murder, destruction of property, drug trafficking, gun smuggling, money laundering and*

other crimes. The judges upheld two decisions handed down by Judge James Lawrence King of Miami: An order granting "summary judgments" in favor of the defendants and a subsequent ruling ordering the Christic Institute, General Counsel Daniel Sheehand and Plaintiffs Tony Avirgan and Martha Honey to pay more than \$1 million in punitive fines for allegedly filing the lawsuit "in bad faith". The Institute has asked all 11 judges of the appellate court to review the decision. If necessary, we plan to appeal to the Supreme Court....."

Just a bit more from this same case: *Judge King's decision to halt proceedings shortly before the trial's scheduled opening date predicated on an argument unprecedented in law: that plaintiffs are NOT ENTITLED TO THEIR CONSTITUTIONAL RIGHT TO A TRIAL BY JURY UNLESS THEY SUBMIT ALL OF THEIR EVIDENCE TO THE JUDGE IN ADMISSIBLE FORM BEFORE THE TRIAL BEGINS.*

It goes on and on but I haven't space here to handle that subject also. In other words, however, you have to have and prove each of the accusations to the "judge" BEFORE the lawsuit can be filed. Grounds for objection: *"A judge is prohibited from this conduct when a plaintiff has formally demanded a trial by jury."*

The authority to create monopolies was judge-made law by Supreme Court Justice John Marshall, et al, during the early 1800's; Judges (and lawyers) granted to themselves the power to declare the acts of the People "un-Constitutional", waited until their decision was grandfathered, and then granted them-

selves a monopoly by creating the bar associations.

Although Art. VI of the U.S. Constitution mandates that executive orders and treaties are binding upon the states ("...and the Judges in every State shall be bound thereby, anything in the Constitution or Laws of any State to the Contrary notwithstanding."), the Supreme Court has held that the Bill of Rights is not binding upon the states, and thereby resurrected many of the complaints enumerated in the Declaration of Independence, exactly as Thomas Jefferson foresaw in "Notes on the State of Virginia", Query 17, p. 161, 1784:

"Our rulers will become corrupt, our people careless...the time for fixing every essential right on a legal basis is [now] while our rulers are honest, and ourselves united. From the conclusion of this war we shall be going downhill. It will not then be necessary to resort every moment to the people for support. They will be forgotten, therefore, and their rights disregarded. They will forget themselves, but in the sole faculty of making money and will never think of uniting to effect a due respect for their rights. The shackles, therefore, which shall not be knocked off at the conclusion of this war, will remain on us long, will be made heavier and heavier, till our rights shall revive or expire in a convulsion."

So, you await the inevitable convulsion.

Only two questions remain: Will you fight to revive your rights? Or will you meekly submit as your last remaining rights expire, surrendered to the courts, and perhaps to a "New World Order"?

There was an addendum to this information which must be added: Documentation has been sent as to five more editions of statutes that include the Constitution and the missing 13th Amendment.

These editions were printed by: Ohio, 1819; Connecticut (one of the states that voted against ratifying the Amendment), 1835; Kansas, 1861; and the Colorado Territory, 1865 and 1867.

These finds are important because: 1) they offer independent confirmation of these claims; and 2) they extend the known dates of publication from Nebraska, 1860 (Dodge's most recent find and herein mentioned as such), to Colorado in 1867.

The most intriguing discovery was the 1867 Colorado Territory edition which includes **both the "missing" 13th Amendment AND the current 13th Amendment (freeing the slaves), on the same page.** The current 13th Amendment is listed as the 14th Amendment in the 1867 Colorado edition.

Now in appreciation for this material I ask reprinting of the following:

This investigation has followed a labyrinthine path that started with the questions about how our courts evolved from a temple of the Bill of Rights to the current star chamber and whether this situation had anything to do with retiring chief Justice Burger's warning that we were "about to lose our constitution". My seven year investigation has been fruitful beyond belief; the information on the missing 13th Amendment is only a "drop in the bucket" of the information I have discovered. Still, the research contin-

ues, and by definition, is never truly complete.

If you will, please check your state's archives and libraries to review any copies of the Constitution printed prior to the Civil War, or any books containing prints of the Constitution before 1870. If you locate anything related to this project we would appreciate hearing from you so we may properly fulfill this effort of research. Please send your comments or discoveries to:

David M. Dodge, P.O. Box 985, Taos, New Mexico 87571."

Please, you other researchers, like Patrick B.--get on this and share up what you find. You will only turn this nation around through the LAW AND IT IS ALL THERE IF YOU BUT UNCOVER AND RECOVER IT. SALU. .

I have only one more tid-bit to dump on you in the "you are had" category for this writing: In uncovering the mess with the conspiracy regarding Santa Barbara Savings/RTC/Bank of America fraud and deceit involving Dharma and Oberli--it is uncovered that the following practice is common and takes place with the RTC in massive proportion these days: A bank, say, Bank of America, buys from the RTC, Santa Barbara Savings--BUT--THEY ONLY GET THE GOOD ASSETS AND THE RTC (YOU-THE-PEOPLE) CARRY ALL LOSSES AND CONTESTED PROPERTY. IN OTHER WORDS IT IS COMPLETELY PRE-ARRANGED THAT THE BANK(ERS) GET ALL THE ASSETS AND YOU TAKE THE DEBTS! GOOD-LUCK, WORLD! Note that this property in question is already overshadowed by expenses against

its value two to one from litigation--but in the end you-the-people will hold the bag. By the way, once again, there is found to be a deadline (which is hidden from view) in which you must file an (unknown) form by a certain date or you are forever barred from any claim. Is it not about time you do something about this fraud and plague upon your lands?

I further wish to acknowledge a publication which I admire greatly for it is **DEDICATED TO RAISING HELL FOR LAWYERS!** If you have a good story please send it to them--we'll get around to it, too. If you can write, if you've got a personal story about the legal system to tell, an essay to publish on injustice, or a letter to the editor, they want it. They can't pay you for it--but freedom is worthy of giving unity. The editor urges you to write and not pussyfoot around--don't let the system scare you into silence--name names, send photo copies of relevant documents, pictures of yourself or the principal parties, and say what's in your heart as well as what's in your legal dictionary. They look for documents anywhere from letter-size on up to 2,000 word essays (Well, ours is about 300,000 words, so guess it will have to be in shorthand!).

YOU CAN CHANGE THINGS IF YOU WANT TO--OR YOU CAN SIT AND WAIT AND IT WON'T MATTER ANY MORE.

THESE PEOPLE CALL THEIR PUBLICATION: AntiShyster, 9794 Forest Lane, Suite 159, Dallas, Texas 75243. 1-800-477-5508. Their slogan: IT'S NATIONAL ATTORNEY WEEK--TAKE A SHYSTER TO LYNCH.

In the meanwhile, anyone wanting to write up this particular case in point--we will be delighted! We are most happy to give a whole bunch of names and places. You are going to find the same ones that continually pop up in the news--Bush, Reagan, Shea & Gould, Salomon Bros, etc. The network is so massive that a "clean sweep" with your Constitutional broom is all that will do it. God Bless!

Hatonn to clear.

OUR NEWEST JOURNAL

HUMAN

THE SCIENCE OF MAN
THE SCIENTIFIC DEFINITION
AND PROOF OF
GOD

AND THE COSMIC ORDER
OF THE UNIVERSE

WHAT IS CREATION
AND HOW IT CAME TO
BE

PLEIADES CONNECTION VOL. VII

Violinio Germain & Gyeorgos
Ceres Hatonn/Aton

GOD (ATON) writes the introduction to this very important JOURNAL which gives us detailed information about this universe that has never before been given to hu-man.

We are given details of: How God creates His universe. - The details of reincarnation and what it actually is - The illusion of disappearance and reappearance - The illusion of repetition - **How and why God creates only one form** - The cube-spheres of space - Time: is it real or illusion? - What is motion? - Three faces of Israel - Energy is in mind and not in matter. - To control matter first

control self. - The Humanist Manifestos I & II.

Some of the many other topics are: Transient matter and omnipresent zero - There is only one kind of electricity. - Waves are motion. - **What is gravity?** - Immortality - Faith will not do your work. - God will work with you and not for you. - The misconceptions about prayer - Bodies are chemical machines.

There are many other very interesting topics covered.

We are also given information to keep us up to date on current very critical world affairs.

THE PHOENIX JOURNALS

Sipapu Odyssey
And They Called His Name Immanuel, I Am Sananda
Space-Gate
Spiral To Economic Disaster
From Here To Armageddon
Survival Is Only Ten Feet From Hell
The Rainbow Masters
AIDS, The Last Great Plague
Satan's Drummers
Privacy In a Fishbowl
Cry of The Phoenix
Crucifixion of The Phoenix
Skeletons In The Closet
R.R.P.P.*

*Rape, Ravage, Pillage and Plunder of the Phoenix
Rape of The Constitution
You Can Slay The Dragon
The Naked Phoenix
Blood And Ashes
Firestorm In Babylon
The Mossad Connection
Creation, The Sacred Universe
Pleiades Connection, Return Of The Phoenix Vol. I
Burnt Offerings and Blood-stained Sands
Shrouds Of The Seventh Seal
The Bitter Communion

Counterfeit Blessings
The Phoenix Operator-Owner Manual
Operation Shanstorm
End of the Masquerade
Matter Anti-Matter
Let There Be LIGHT Pleiades Connection Vol. II
I And My Father Pleiades Connection Vol. III
Murder By Atomic Suicide Pleiades Connection Vol. IV
Phone Home E.T. Pleiades Connection Vol. V
The Phoenix Express Vol's I & II (\$15)
The Phoenix Express Vol's III & IV (\$15)
The Phoenix Express Vol's V & VI (\$15)

The price is \$10 per JOURNAL, (EXCEPTING E.T. PHONE HOME with 2 tapes \$15 & EX-PRESS) 10% discount on orders of 4 or more. California residents add 7.25% sales tax. Add shipping, UPS \$3.25 and \$1.00 each additional or U.S. Mail \$2.50 for first title and \$1.00 each additional. Write for Quantity Discount.

Available from America West or your Local Distributor.

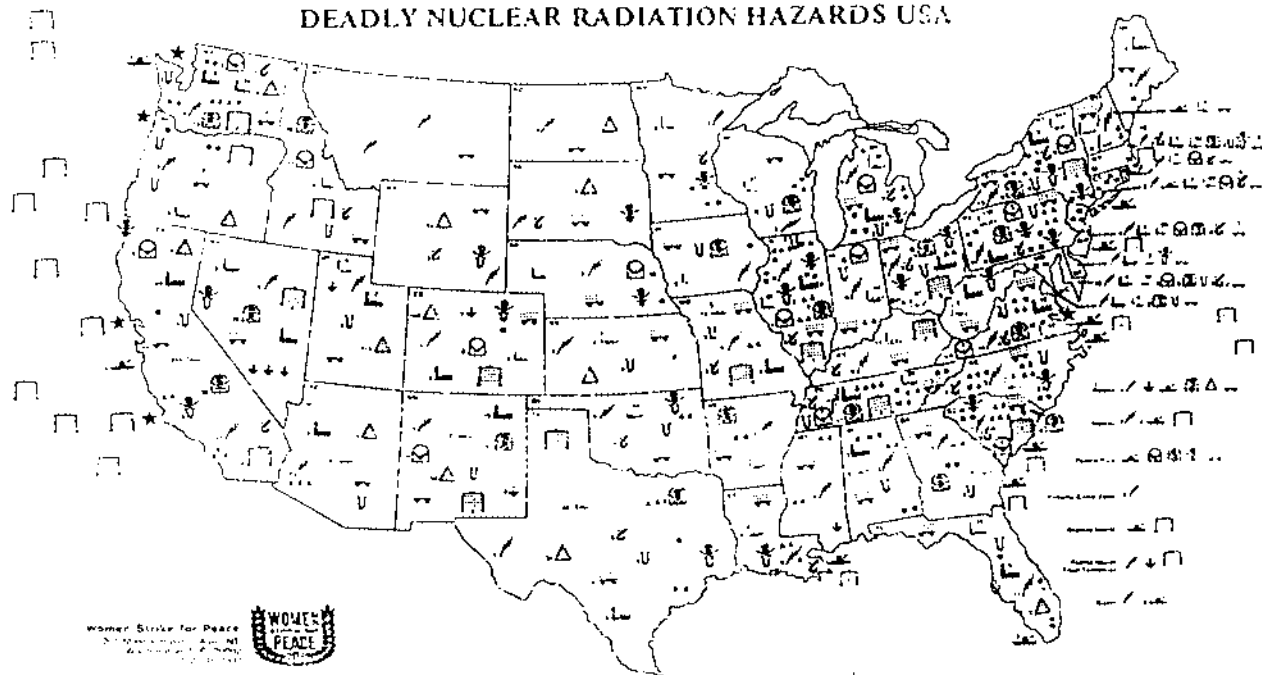
EXPRESS: U.S. is \$20 per 13 ISSUES, \$40 for 26, \$75 for 52, Canada 13 issues \$22, 26--\$44, 52--\$80, foreign 13--\$30, 26--\$60 52--\$110 (including back issues for current Volume).

Send orders and Payments to: America West Distributors, P.O. Box 986, Tehachapi, CA. 93581.

For MASTERCARD OR VISA orders, or book catalog and sample newsletter call 1-800-729-4131. For personal inquiries or other purposes, please call 1/805-822-9655.

**TRUTH WILL SET YOU
FREE**

DEADLY NUCLEAR RADIATION HAZARDS USA



Women Strike for Peace
National Committee for Women's
Action on Nuclear Energy



Manmade low level radiation is all about us and IS causing cancer, leukemia, cataracts, premature aging, damage to unborn children, genetic mutations for generations to come, fetal and infant deaths. High level radiation from weapons making nuclear explosions and nuclear war can bring an end to all life on earth. Plutonium was named for Pluto, the lord of hell. At present over 90% of the volume of manmade radioactivity results from the weapons program. By the year 2000 the worldwide production of long-lived radioactivity will be equal to exploding about 3 million Hiroshima bombs per year. Dr. John Goffman: "It violates minimum morality for any generation of humans to produce a radioactive legacy which IRREVERSIBLY endangers the future of all generations to come."

End the arms race—not the human race.

- L. Franklin - Ramirez. Permission to copy required if there are changes to statistics.

	NUCLEAR WEAPONS (Design, Testing, Production, Storage, and Army & Air Force Deployment Bases)		NUCLEAR POWER PLANTS Accounting for DOE's High-Level Accumulative Radioactive Waste (not including Spent Fuel)
	NUCLEAR-CAPABLE SHIP AND SUB BASES		OPERABLE
	NUCLEAR TEST EXPLOSIONS		INOPERABLE/SHUTDOWN
	NUCLEAR INDUSTRIES (Weapons Related)		UNDER CONSTRUCTION
	NUCLEAR INDUSTRIES (Commercial)		PLANNED
	MILITARY AND D.O.E. RESEARCH REACTORS (Operable)		UNIVERSITY RESEARCH REACTORS (Operable)
	MILITARY AND D.O.E. RESEARCH REACTORS (Inoperable) Accounting for 99.2% High-Level Accumulative Radioactive Waste		UNIVERSITY RESEARCH REACTORS (Inoperable)
	RADIOACTIVE MATERIALS (Transportation, Packaging, Decontamination, Storage, Disposal)		URANIUM MINES, MILLS, TAILINGS
			PROCESSING FACILITIES (uranium & plutonium)
			PORTS OF ENTRY—Uranium Ore and Spent Fuel
			RADIOACTIVE WASTE BURIAL GROUNDS (On Land and On Ship, Long Term Storage)

Original Research from U.S. Government Sources:

Department of Defense (DOD); Department of Energy (DOE); Nuclear Regulatory Commission (NRC); Bureau of Mines. Information also drawn from "State by State Guide to Nuclear Facilities," Another Mother for Peace; the NARMIC Maps; American Friends Service Committee; "Nuclear America" War Resisters' The Nuclear News Buyers Guide; American Nuclear Society.

Designed by James True and Carol Gerson, Graphic Artists.

Researched and prepared by Louise Franklin-Ramirez, Virginia Women for Peace and Gray Panthers.

you are already nuked! Major fallout will begin by next year from load already in space

(YOU ARE ALREADY NUKED! MAJOR FALLOUT WILL BEGIN BY NEXT YEAR FROM LOAD ALREADY IN SPACE. GYEORGOS HATONN)

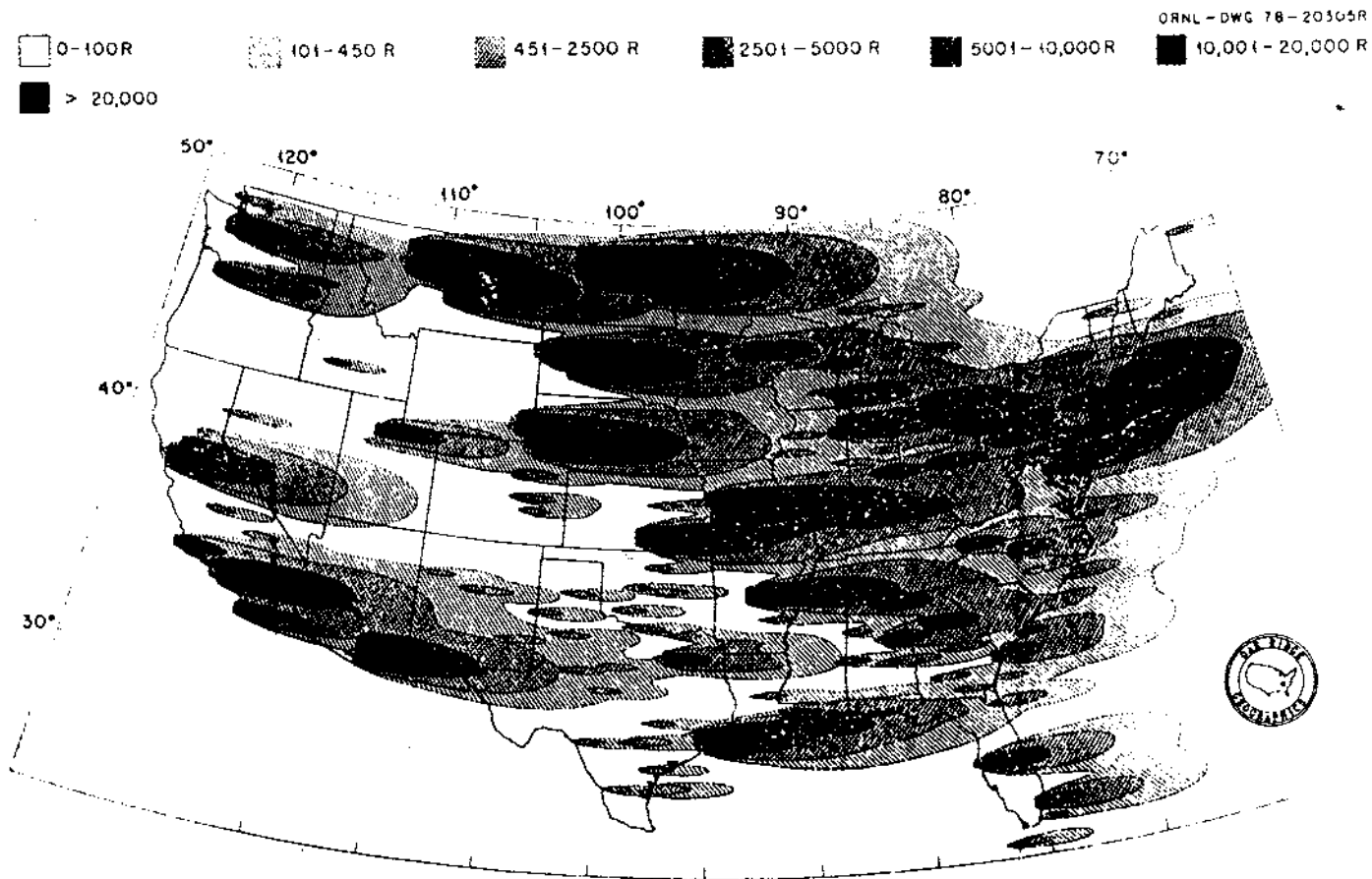


Fig. 4.1. Simplified fallout patterns showing total radiation doses that would be received by persons on the surface and in the open for the entire 14 days following the surface bursting of 5050 megatons on the targets indicated, if the winds at all elevations blew continuously from the west at 25 mph.



PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS

A bulletin commenting on appropriate current news events, clarification of portions of the Journals and answers of a general nature to questions not found in the existing Journals.

PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS is published by America West Publishers, Inc. P.O. BOX 986 Tehachapi, CA. 93581. Subscription rate is \$20 per 13 issues or \$75 per 52 issues, First Class mailing. COPYRIGHT 1991 by America West Publishers, Inc. All rights reserved. Reproduction of this copyrighted material for private non-profit use is expressly encouraged, for commercial purposes it is strictly forbidden.

SEPTEMBER 1991 VOLUME XVI NUMBER 3

**8/28/91 #1 HATONN/ATON
WEDNESDAY**

Hatonn present in Radiance. First we have a personal response to W.B. (Burbank).

"Is it right to continue life support by artificial means when there is no hope in recovery? Is it against the law of God to remove life support under such circumstances?"

I hope you can understand that this is not a "yes" or "no" inquiry. Each entity is as precious and wondrous as its individuality. I can only give you guidelines by which to measure a decision of this magnitude.

Is the "SOUL" present? Be careful as to HOW you answer that! The one most closely attached, or several, must be QUIET and commune silently with that being--I do not speak of the "body"--I speak of the KNOWING which comes WITHIN.

Now, you must look at the disease. Is it tumorous, is it accidental head injury that may have actually destroyed a portion of the brain tissue, is it illness of the physical due to aging and acquiring the time of natural physical cycle change? In other words, evaluate the circumstance. The physician's input is valuable but should not be the deciding factor.

Life support systems in a hospital ARE NOT GOD NOR THE SOUL BEING IN ACTION. THEY ARE INVENTIONS OF "MAN" AND ARE OFTEN USED TO BENEFIT SOUL EVOLVEMENT--MOSTLY USED TO PROLONG

A WEARY EXISTENCE IN PAIN AND PRISON.

Next, look at where the expansion/compression portion of the cycle IS. If the being has productive years ahead and has experienced a driving need to produce a thing in life-stream of conscious physical--evaluate whether or not damage is such as to disallow "probable" recovery. For instance, after trauma through accident, there is a period of time wherein the body often functions in "motor" response to allow healing--in coma. But this is usually only until the body recovers sufficiently to operate on its own. Once the allowed time is long enough and there is no sign of desire to "come back", you must accept that the Soul has made its decision and is only in partial attendance until the human expression and loved ones are READY to release it.

If a body has expressed desire to rest, it will show you by its reaction. It WILL become terminal and it WILL produce pain in order for the Soul to allow release. The most important thing in this instance is to discern who is learning the lesson--the one who wishes to GO or the ones remaining who feel NEED TO CLING FOR "SELF".

Once these guidelines have been made in rational discourse then you must go within and commune with that Soul--and if you ask in sincerity unto God to sit with you and show you the way--YOU WILL BE GIVEN TO KNOW THE PREFERENCE OF THE BEING INVOLVED.

The most important thing to

KNOW is that an "operating" "body" is NOT THE PERSON! When trapped in a situation of inability to sever the "cord" the Soul will usually stand guard over the body and "visit" it occasionally. Sometimes it departs and never even comes within the house again. If the person is lucid, even a portion of the time--LISTEN TO WHAT IT ASKS FROM ITS SOUL LEVEL--TO CLING A BIT LONGER OR FOR RELEASE.

Then, it must be faced--decide whether it is the "living" loved ones, the physician, who is handsomely paid for the services of prolonged agony and imprisonment of a Soul, or the NEED OF THE BEING TO REMAIN. THERE ARE SIGNS.

Now, KNOW that to discontinue life support systems after all possible recovery is considered and negated--is not against God's intent for it cannot be--that which is Soul is the YOU, and the body is the housing for convenience--there is NO SUCH THING AS DEATH--ONLY REFOLDING WITHIN THE SEED TO AGAIN UNFOLD ITSELF. THE BEING IN POINT CANNOT MAKE THE UNFOLDMENT INTO WHOLENESS AGAIN, UNTIL IT HAS COMPLETED THE CYCLE OF REFOLDMENT. PLEASE GET THE MOST RECENT JOURNALS FOR, THIS PROCESS IS COVERED IN DETAIL REGARDING LIFE CYCLES AND THAT WHICH IS REST (DEATH YOU CALL IT--WRONGLY!).

If mechanical means of sustaining a body function are NOT FOR THE PURPOSE OF ALLOWING TIME

FOR THE HEALING IN ORDER TO AGAIN FUNCTION IN THE PHYSICAL FORMAT IN ORDER TO HOUSE A FUNCTIONING MIND, THEN YOU ARE PROLONGING THAT WHICH IS NOT YOURS TO PROLONG. *Man has "cycles", and to prolong the agony of "movement" just to sustain a Body is indeed against the God within that being who has made its choice and the rest of you have overridden its choice to suit your own needs. NOW THE PUNCHLINE:*

IF THAT SOUL NEEDS FURTHER USE OF ITS BODY AND ALL HAS BEEN DONE WHICH CAN, THE DISCONTINUATION OF THE SUPPORT SYSTEM SIMPLY ALLOWS THE SOUL TO MAKE ITS DECISION. IF IT IS IN INTENT TO REMAIN WITH THE BODY LONGER--IT IS ALREADY IN ITS STATE OF COMMUNION WITH ITS SOURCE, GOD AND "THEY" WILL DECIDE QUITE NICELY ON THEIR OWN, THE NEXT STEP AS TO WHETHER TO REMAIN IN THE RESPONSIBLE BODY OR TAKE RESPITE AND HEAL. IT IS NOT UP TO THE ONE REMAINING TO MAKE THAT CHOICE FOR NO MAN KNOWS THE CONTRACT NOR MISSION OF ANOTHER.

As direct response to the question as directed; I believe you have the guidelines for decision. Now, for the biggie--NO, IT IS NOT AGAINST THE LAW OF GOD IN SUCH TERMINAL CIRCUMSTANCE--IN FACT, TO CONTINUE MECHANICAL SERVICE TO A BODY BEYOND THE DESIRE OF THE SOUL INVOLVED IS THAT WHICH IS AGAINST GOD--FOR YOU (OR THE PHYSICIAN) HAVE MADE THE DECISION--NOT THE INDIVIDUAL IN THE FLIGHT.

Blessings and peace be with you for this came from a heart in pain of indecision for at some point in almost every life stream will come such a circumstance with a loved one.

The thing you must realize is that to discontinue a life-support system IS NOT THE SAME AS EUTHANASIA NOR IS IT ASSISTED SUICIDE. IT IS THE RE-

LEASE INTO THE HANDS OF GOD AND THAT WONDROUS FRAGMENT OF EXPRESSION OF GOD-SELF. These are circumstances which are the testing and lessons of the relations. I trust I give peace and not further confusion, but each instance holds its own unique circumstance, therefore, ASK, and GOD WILL ALLOW YOU TO KNOW THE WAY. MAN IN HIS OWN LONELINESS AND FEAR CLINGS TO THAT WHICH IS NOT HIS TO HOLD, AND YOU MIGHT PONDER A BIT OF VERSE:

*IF YOU LOVE A THING--SET IT FREE.
IF IT RETURNS TO YOU--IT WAS YOURS TO HOLD FOR A WHILE.
IF IT COMES NOT AGAIN--IT WAS NOT YOURS TO HOLD.
IF IT BE A BEING--IT WAS NEVER YOURS TO HOLD AT ALL--ONLY SHARE.
GOD WILL GRANT THE WISDOM TO DISCERN THE DIFFERENCE IF YOU ASK--AND THEN LISTEN FOR THE ANSWER! THE ANSWER WILL COME IN THE SILENCE OR THE SIGN IF YOU BUT WATCH. So be it, for the Light awaits the taking that the path might be illumined.*

Adonai

Aton to clear. I answer in behalf of Sananda and I appreciate the opportunity to so do.

9/2/91 #2. HATONN MONDAY, LABOR DAY

Hatonn present with the new flashes of the week: Mt. Pinatubo still spews ash and metallic particles all over the globe now. There are particles of gold and other precious metals BUT, some deadly ones as well--lithium, chromium, copper, etc. It will be safer to stop breathing, world.

Mt. Unzen of Japan is freshly erupting and tremors are shaking large parts of western Japan. Then across the waves to Grand Cayman Island--the earth is shaking and rattling. Also along the Mexican Oaxaca coast in the Nicobar Islands.

Moving on around you will find "the heaviest inundations in living memory" have hit four provinces to the south and west of Phnom Penh. Also Thailand and Laos have had severe flooding for hundreds of miles downstream along the Mekong River in Cambodia. How many of the POW's do you think your good old buddies will bring home from that area? The rice harvest is lost and the rail lines and roads devastated.

But not to be outdone, New Delhi, Calcutta and other parts of northern India were devastated by fierce rains that have swamped the cities and flooded residential areas. Two concomitant (a bit unusual??) storms moved ashore from the Bay of Bengal.

Not to be outdone where there are other possible POW and MIA's--Korea--more than a hundred people were left dead and thousands homeless after widespread flooding and wind damage across southeastern Korea.

Now to more unpleasant things: Cholera bacteria has moved up into the area of North American waters. There comes no explanation of how the germs reached the Gulf of Mexico oyster banks in Mobile Bay. The U.S. Center for Disease Control in Atlanta has no notion of how or why but has warned against eating the oysters which are widely polluted."

In Bolivia, it is confirmed that cholera has reached that country and people are rapidly becoming ill as the disease spreads.

Now, note that plutonium concentrations are now found in an area near France's nuclear testing site at Mururoa Atoll in the South Pacific. NOT to worry they say because, they "...can't tell if it is new contamination or 'natural fallout' from prior testing as well as 'recent testing'. France has been testing nuclear weapons at Mururoa and nearby Fongataufa since 1966! Still feel cuddly safe?

WHAT IS GOING ON AT EDWARDS?

They are playing with this little rocket-powered device designed to

destroy nuclear missiles in space. It went all of 13 feet into the air and flew for 17 seconds during a Star Wars program test, (officials said—I do note that pictures you were shown were taken some six months past).

This little 23.8-pound, computerized projectile also locked in on a simulated missile plume 100 yards away, performed two lateral movements covering 20 feet and hovered before dropping into a safety net, officials reported.

The device, known as LEAP, for Lightweight Exo-Atmospheric Projectile, is considered a **"KEY COMPONENT OF THE PENTAGON'S STAR WARS PROGRAM, OFFICIALLY KNOWN AS THE STRATEGIC DEFENSE INITIATIVE."**

The plans, they say, are to launch this from aboard an Aires or similar rocket and eject it 60 miles to 180 miles above the Earth. The device would track incoming missiles and slam into them, destroying the weapons.

This is dubbed LEAP, I suppose in honor of frogs--well, I note another frog weapon which would be at least as effective and a lot more slippery for your enemy. You will note that it is now employed in Iran. A very large army of frogs has invaded the Caspian Sea port of Ghazian, overrunning streets and hopping into houses. The Iranian news agency reported that they are from a local marsh that has been flooded with the overflow from nearby rivers. The area was once the site of a plant that bred and canned frogs for export, but it was closed after the Islamic Revolution of 1979.

Here is another good one: "Magellan Spacecraft Discovers 4,200-Mile Channel on Venus." They say that "The very existence of such a long channel is a great puzzle. If the long channel were carved by something flowing on the surface, the liquid must have had unusual properties." Brilliant! You are in good hands, world! Shorter channels have been seen on many plains on other parts of Venus, some of which terminate in lava flows that suggest they were

carved out by lava from a volcanic eruption. But it is said it is unlikely that lava, even at very high temperatures, would have the very high rate of flow needed to form the newly discovered channel--No similar channels are known to exist on Earth, NASA said. Well, you could not really see it very well because of "thick, yellowish clouds....". Now do any of you nice "channels" wish to debate "life on Venus", especially little sojourns with space brothers of some sort to visit relatives? The only life forms on such a place as Venus is from off-planet stationed craft--some being almost as large as the planet itself and yes, containing very sophisticated "cities". They do not live ON Venus. The "yellow" clouds are vaporized sulphur and it would give you a very big poison headache for approximately six tenths of a second as you fry your little toes to a cinder. It is time you stop the nonsense and deal with REALITY of the Cosmic projections as they ARE!

Come back to Earth and deal with your own reality--here is one, taken totally at random: Phoenix, AZ: *"A former cook who spat on a hamburger as he prepared it for a policeman has pleaded guilty to misdemeanor assault. George Juan Kuehme, who entered the plea Tuesday as part of a deal with prosecutors, allegedly saw a police car at the drive-up window of a restaurant and spat on his hamburger, saying, 'That's what an officer gets.'"*

Officer Gary Underhill noticed something amiss when he bit into his sandwich after leaving the fast-food restaurant Dec. 10 and went back to arrest Kuehme.

Kuehme, 20, will be sentenced to **45 days in jail and put on probation under his plea agreement with prosecutors.**

And for the biggest LIE of the day: "Kuwait Sinks Iraqi Gunboat, Seizes 46 Iraqi Soldiers in Gulf Clash." I suppose the lie was too much for even the press for they spelled "soldier" as "Soliders". Perhaps this is some amphibian similar to frogs? Oh, by the way, the reason that it wasn't noted was that the soliders were in "civilian

guise". "The only alternative to soldiers was that the men were 'arms smugglers'." Funny thing, the only arms to smuggle at present are from Israel. Oh sweet lullabies of dream-land!

SOME HARD FACTS WHICH ARE (SOMEWHAT) TRUE
The only thing is in the usual understatement of fact.

* George Washington said: "It is impossible to rightly govern the world without God and the Bible." Your present government and courts ignore both!

* Bush recently approved another \$1.5 BILLION in guaranteed agricultural loans to the USSR. They will never be paid back so these are US taxpayer funded GIFTS to Gorby and Co. It's your money--do you approve?

* It is now confirmed (5/31/91) that Manuel Noriega was a CIA agent and helped conduct US intelligence operations. The CIA paid him \$200,000 a year for over ten years.

* The U.S. (you) pays over \$50 BILLION per year to defend JAPAN.

* To date, the federal government has spent \$47.5 million for the Iran-Contra investigation and prosecution of Ollie North, Richard Secord and others. The office of Special Prosecutor Lawrence Walsh currently costs \$1 million per month and in spite of Ollie North's conviction being overturned in appeals courts, Walsh plans to retry North. Come-come, America, who is kidding who?

* The US Senate just voted itself a \$23,200 pay raise--bringing annual salaries to \$125,100. This was done in the night with barely any dissenters. Could it not work better if you abolished completely, the Senators' salaries? It appears to me that you pay handsomely to your own prison wardens to enslave you.

Breathe easy, America, for this new Gorby in the Bush trust system is worthy of note. So wondrous is this trust that Bush is

shutting down one of America's TWO radar command centers (at Mountain Home Air Force Base in Idaho) that watch for Soviet bombers flying toward America and keeps tabs on other flying objects from enemy territories. The base, dear ones, is being converted to a "detention center" (well, Idaho is a nice place to vacation). The second base will be kept (in Bangor, Maine) but only open "part time". The Over-The-Horizon-Backscatter Radar System, costing over \$1 BILLION, can peer 2,000 miles off the US coast, covers a 6 million square mile area, and can spot incoming missiles or warplanes. Remember--I told you that the Soviets just took over America with their little coup? Hold it in your hearts!

* The militant gay group, the "Human Rights Campaign Fund", distributed over \$500,000 to pro-homosexual political candidates in '89-'90 to facilitate passage of pro-homosexual legislation. HRCF has a 1991 budget of \$4.5 million. Ah, but there is no money to extend unemployment benefits.

* Please attend this one closely: "Sir Geoffrey Howe, Margaret Thatcher's (you know, Thatcher--the one in Moscow at the moment although she is "out of the government"!) deputy prime minister who planned and helped precipitate the Iron Lady's overthrow, ADMITTED RECENTLY THAT THE PLANS FOR THE EUROPEAN SUPERSTATE (TO BE LAUNCHED IN 1992) HAD BEEN DECIDED UPON 30 YEARS AGO. DITTO FOR GEORGE AND MIKHAIL'S NEW WORLD ORDER--WITH THE NAMED PLAYERS AS ARE.

* "New World Order" means global government under the UN with America and Russia in partnership. It means slavery for freedom loving people all over the world. However, George Bush used the term "New World Order" almost 50 times in public since last summer--but you will note it is pretty often absent in reference at all these days from "the Lips". Brent Scowcroft, the nice Mormon traitor, National Security Advisor (a Kissinger/Trilateral/CFR opera-

tive) has persuaded Bush to back off from the NWO rhetoric and by no means to spell out or define it to the public.

* Who will run for President against Bush? It doesn't matter if it is within the Democratic or Republican parties. It's all in the family and the front runner is coming on as Jay Rockefeller, heir to the Rockefeller fortune and nephew of Nelson and David. Then of course, there is Governor Mario Cuomo from New York in hot pursuit.

* Margaret Thatcher just can't keep her fingers out of politics, can she? She recently blasted the coming political merger in Western Europe, saying that "It would be the greatest abdication of national and political sovereignty in our history." Unfortunately, the British people will not listen to Thatcher until it is too late--until they have yielded their freedoms to the socialist European superstate--**JUST AS MAGGIE LAID THE BLUEPRINT!**

A FEW DISQUIETING FACTS IN ADDITION

* 42% of blood donors in Zimbabwe have been found to be HIV positive. An industrial work force of 450 in Zimbabwe tested 2% HIV positive in 1988; the same work force tested 57% positive in 1989.

* By the end of 1991, it is now publicly recognized that AIDS will be the leading cause of death for U.S. men 25-44 years of age.

* So, Israel sells eyes from slain enemies, why not China? Red China is now selling kidneys, hearts, and other organs of executed prisoners at high prices for organ transplants according to officials at the Chinese University in Hong Kong. Of course, they also have about the highest rate of executions in the world.

* A little thing like exposure to too much aluminum and some other metals is the leading cause of Alzheimer's disease. Some of these symptoms coming with the disease could be nicely reversed with proper supplementation--but

the death rate from Alzheimer's disease increased ten-fold from 1979 to 1987. Perhaps all your "Banning together" in an attempt to smell like a bottle rather than a human could contribute to aluminum overdosing? (Ban, like most deodorants, contains aluminum.)

* The South African Medical Journal (6/16/90) reported 7% of South African Black male and female blood donors in the last half of '87 were HIV positive; by the second half of '89 the number of **HIV positives had jumped to 47%.**

HOW ABOUT SOME GEO-POLITICAL MISCELLANEOUS

* Thomas Jefferson, with all his faults, said another great quote: **"NO FREE MAN SHALL EVER BE DEBARRED THE USE OF ARMS."** Anyone want to make a bet? Here is a real understatement but too limited to bear appropriate comment: "NO MAN'S LIFE, LIBERTY OR PROPERTY IS SAFE WHILE THE LEGISLATURE IS IN SESSION" (*Or when it is not in session!*) **Judge Giddon J. Tucker, 1866 and Hatonn, 1991.**

FOUNDING FATHERS DECLARED

Patrick Henry: *"The great object is that every man be armed. Everyone who is able may have a gun."*

James Madison: *"Americans have the right and advantage of being armed--unlike the citizens of other countries whose governments are afraid to trust the people with arms."* Ah humm!

Samuel Adams: *"The Constitution shall never be construed...to prevent the people of the United States who are peaceable citizens from keeping their own arms."*

Alexander Hamilton: *"The best we can hope for concerning the people at large is that they be properly armed."*

James Madison: *The right of the people to keep (to have and to hold, openly or concealed) and bear (carry, transport and use)*

firearms (weapons of self-defense, including the handgun which predated the rifle and has existed for self-defense since the 1500's) shall not be infringed (invalidated, limited, abridged). A well regulated militia, composed of the body of the people, trained in arms, is the best and most natural defense of a free country..."

George Mason: "I ask, sir, what is the militia? It is the whole people, except for a few public officials."

Elbridge Gerry: "I ask what is the purpose of the militia? To offset the need of large standing armies, the bane of liberty."

Thomas Jefferson: "The constitutions of most of our states (and of the United States) assert that all power is inherent in the people; that they may exercise it by themselves; that it is their right and duty to be at all times armed; and they are entitled to freedom of person, freedom of religion, freedom of property and freedom of the press."

Abraham Lincoln: "Our safety, our liberty, depends upon preserving the Constitution of the United States as our Fathers made it inviolate. The people of the United States are the rightful masters of both Congress and the Courts, not to overthrow the Constitution, BUT TO OVERTHROW THE MEN WHO PERVERT THE CONSTITUTION."

Thomas Jefferson: "THE STRONGEST REASON FOR THE PEOPLE TO RETAIN THE RIGHT TO KEEP AND BEAR ARMS IS, AS A LAST RESORT, TO PROTECT THEMSELVES AGAINST TYRANNY IN GOVERNMENT."

SO, CONSTITUTIONALLY THE PEOPLE HAVE THE RIGHT TO OWN AND BEAR ARMS AS AN INDIVIDUAL RIGHT. THE MILITIA CONSISTS OF ALL THE PEOPLE, AT ALL TIMES. EVERY CITIZEN HAS THE ABSOLUTE, GOD-GIVEN RIGHT TO BE ARMED AND TO DEFEND HIS PERSON, FAMILY, PROPERTY AND COUNTRY. NO GOVERNMENT OR LEGISLATURE HAS THE AUTHOR-

ITY TO RESTRICT OR INFRINGE IN ANY WAY ON THE RIGHT OF THE PEOPLE TO BE ARMED!

Now, Dharma, we will outlay about three pages of pointed items which you all had better attend:

* Islamic fundamentalism is now emerging as the principle political force in Pakistan. Shariat (Holy Law) is about to become the supreme law of the land. Pakistan will therefore have a radical Islamic government run by clerics and mullahs identical to that of Iran.

* Fidel Castro is under a crash program to activate four Soviet VVER-440 nuclear reactors by 1992 (utilizing technology based upon a 1960's pre-Chernobyl design). The USSR found these reactors to be so accident prone that they shut down theirs in the early '80's citing inadequate safety features. Eastern Europe is in the process of shutting down all of its VVER-440's. Good luck Palm Beach and all places southeast of the Mason/Dixon line!

Now, dear ones, Castro will do anything to become a nuclear power and obtain the ability to produce nuclear weapons. The entire US Eastern seaboard is threatened by Castro's Soviet-made reactors which are based on a substandard design universally rejected in the West. **These reactors are more dangerous than the ones which blew up at Chernobyl.**

* At least 15 Third World countries (including Cuba, Libya, and perhaps Iraq) will have nuclear war-headed ballistic missiles by 2001--[H: This is a bunch of you know what! They already have them!] This is not to mention over 20,000 Soviet warheads presently aimed at America (this is according to your own CIA). And yet the US, in spite of Patriot and other anti-missile technology, cannot stop one incoming missile. Isn't it about time to deploy some intelligent counter-measures? Or, is it too late?

* Soviet Foreign Minister Bessmertnykh has acknowledged that the Soviets still have nuclear

weapons in eastern Germany along with almost 400,000 Soviet troops. Ho Humm.

* Up to 20 million Chinese slave labor prisoners are producing most of the products being exported to America from the PRC. Who is next?

* The Kremlin has just sent an extreme hardliner, Victor Komplektov, **TO BE THE USSR'S NEW AMBASSADOR TO THE UNITED STATES.**

* The Soviets have just installed 18 new rail-mobile nuclear missile launchers for the SS-24 missile, strong evidence that the Kremlin is forging ahead with a strategic weapons buildup despite its worsening economic condition. The CIA has determined that US intelligence would be unable to locate the launchers as they move along the USSR's 80,000 miles of tracks. **[UNLIKE THE USSR'S ABILITY TO FOLLOW YOUR MX'S ALL OVER THE MAP AND STRIKE EVERY ONE OF THEM BEFORE THEY REACH TRAVELING ALTITUDE.]** Officials say: "They operate like submarines...they're the ultimate strategic stealth weapon". **Each of the 10 warheads on the SS-24s can deliver a 100 kiloton bomb up to 6,200 miles—easily within range of America when fired over the polar cap.**

* In the six years ('85-'90) since glasnost began, the US Defense Intelligence Agency reports that the Soviets have outproduced the US in strategic weapons as follows: 450 bombers-USSR vs. 104 bombers-US; 715 ICBMs-USSR vs. 68 ICBMs-US; 54 submarines-USSR vs. 24 submarines-US. In '89 and '90, the Soviets outbuilt the US in bombers 140 to 1. Now you are in the process of laying off your aerospace work force!

* The Soviets have just moved over 70,000 pieces of equipment (i.e., trucks, tanks, planes, armored vehicles, gun ships, and artillery pieces) east of the Urals to prevent their being covered by the US/Soviet Conventional Forces in Europe Treaty. Gorbachev and Company lied and cheated regarding the CFE treaty (as they always

do) before the ink was even dry on the document--worse yet, your American treaty makers aided and abetted the move.

* Hardline KGB Chief Vladimir Kryuchkov recently warned the Soviet parliament that the West is working out plans for the "pacification and even occupation" of the Soviet Union. He said: "Our fatherland is on the brink of catastrophe," and blamed it on "conspiracy on the part of the West". **Still want to argue over plans for a nuclear first strike of the US against THE USSR? What would be gained?** The world! Remember, the Elite have secure, safe shelter systems--the world is what would be gained.

* There has just been an approved 20% increase in the KGB budget and a 37% increase in the Soviet military budget for the next 12 months. **They talk peace while they prepare for war.**

How could it be that you ones don't know any of this? BECAUSE THE MEDIA IS CONTROLLED AND YOU ARE GIVEN THAT WHICH YOU ARE SUPPOSED TO HEAR--I TOLD YOU--NOTHING TAKING PLACE IN THE USSR IS AS IT APPEARS TO BE AND YOUR ADMINISTRATION AND ELITE ONE WORLD ORDER MEMBERS AND BANKSTERS ARE RIGHT IN BED WITH THEM--PROSTITUTING AND DISEASING YOUR WHOLE PLANET!

* Gorbachev and his new hard-line ambassador to the US (Komplektov) have both stated emphatically that the Soviets will not cut their \$5 BILLION in annual aid to Cuba. And still, you send aid to Russia while cutting your own welfare program, ending Social Security, taking everything from your citizens as to assets and property and giving your industry away to your enemy. Yes, here is a good place to say it: "JESUS WEPT!"

* ON JUNE 1, U.S. FORCES IN SOUTHERN GERMANY DESTROYED THE LAST PERSHING II INTERMEDIATE RANGE MISSILES IN EUROPE (36 IN ALL) AS PER THE INF TREATY

OF 1988. AMERICA PULLED OUT AND DESTROYED 100% OF ITS EUROPEAN-BASED INTERMEDIATE RANGE MISSILES; RUSSIA KEPT 93% OF HER MISSILES TARGETED ON WESTERN EUROPE AND HAS SINCE DEPLOYED MANY MORE SS-24 AND SS-24 ROAD AND RAIL MOBILE MISSILES.

* The formerly conservative Heritage Foundation has just endorsed Most Favored Nation trade status for Red China. It is hard to tell who your friends are, is it not?

* America spends 4% of its GNP on its military--the Soviets spend almost 50% of their entire GNP on their military and rising. Lenin said: "*They (the West) disarm--we arm.*" No, what you see happening in the Soviet Union is not what is happening in the Soviet Union!

* Cuba, Panama and all the original drug shufflers continue in business and thriving. Castro runs a huge cocaine factory in eastern Cuba, built with the help of a Colombian drug baron and guarded by Raul Castro's military counter-intelligence--aided and abetted by your U.S. administration.

* The Soviet KGB is building an espionage network in Germany using agents from East Germany's former secret police (Stasi). These work in conjunction with the Israeli Mossad (the Israeli secret intelligence terrorist trainers). The head of Bonn's counterintelligence said that "these spying activities are being continued most aggressively."

KGB power in and outside of the Soviet Union continues to grow. There are more KGB in the CIA than there are Americans and it is liberally infiltrated by Mossad agents. The KGB monitoring and surveillance of the Soviet people (via informers, electronic bugs, telephone taps, etc.) has grown dramatically since Gorbachev came to power and since the coup has only rearranged its public image to go more underground and limit public access to media. Greatly increased numbers of KGB agents are being stationed abroad by Kryuchkov.

* On April 25, US spy satellites discovered Soviet SS-20 nuclear missiles in Cuba in total violation of the Kennedy-Khrushchev agreement ending the Cuban missile crisis, and in violation of the INF treaty which banned all SS-20 missiles. General Daniel Graham, former head of the DIA and director of High Frontier, recently stated that the SS-20's, with a range of 3,000 miles, can hit targets anywhere in the US.

* Even more ominous are US intelligence findings that Cuba (with Soviet support) is developing a nuclear reactor capable of producing weapons grade fuel in a new facility near the Cienfuegos (Soviet) submarine base in southern Cuba. This is where the Soviets have long had a facility suspected of handling nuclear warheads to arm their strategic nuclear submarines which cruise off the US coastline and completely cover both sides of your nation.

Perhaps this is not the time to *(just hold up a moment, Dharma, you are under attack and we will have to change frequencies)*. To continue--Perhaps this is not the time to remind you of all those communist military battalions south of your border in Mexico? Free trade? Oh, you have no idea...!

* Good old friendly Iran just test fired a North Korean version of the Soviet Scud-C missile (a far more accurate and deadly version than that used by little Iraq in the recent Gulf Lie). U.S. intelligence sources say Iran may have purchased as many as a 100 of the North Korean missiles. Syria is buying 150 of the North Korean Scud-C's at a cost of \$500 million, with the money supplied by Saudi Arabia. These Scud-C's will be targeted on Israel. Oh, and what about Israel? Well, you do have to have a reason to start and devastate through nuclear war--the Armageddon, do you not? **ARE YOU BEGINNING TO BE ABLE TO SORT OUT YOUR ENEMY? WELL, HANG IN THERE AND IT WILL COME CLEAR, YOU DON'T HAVE TO ASK ME BECAUSE I CHOOSE TO TELL YOU IN THIS MANNER AND YOU FIGURE IT OUT!**

* There is a massive press drive and media blitz to give more aid to Russia. And, the Israelis demand more from you--WHERE ARE YOU-THE-PEOPLE?

* RED CHINA HAS 3 MILLION MEN UNDER ARMS AND ABOUT 300 NUCLEAR WEAPONS. IN ADDITION THERE ARE MORE THAN HALF A BILLION CHINESE AVAILABLE AND ARMS READY--WHEN THE TIME IS APPROPRIATE TO MOVE.

* Well, wouldn't you know it would come out into reasonable format: Bush has announced the closing of America's huge strategically located Philippine air base at Clark Field--using volcanic dust from a recent nearby volcanic explosion as the excuse. The Soviets (oh no!) have long wanted America out of the Philippines and Bush has been looking for a way to accommodate them in this new joint take-the-world-plan. What with that nice ability of the Soviets to trigger earthquakes and volcanic eruptions--what a handy demonstration.

The New People's Army, Soviet backed, are killing lots of government troops. You can count on your little fingers, (2) years at the most, before the Soviets have total control of both Clark Field and Subic Bay. You even left all that electronic gear and equipment in the volcanic aftermath on site for convenience. Remember that the Soviets use America's former giant naval base at Cam Rahn Bay in Vietnam. And do you REALLY believe any of those nice sons and husbands of yours who gave their lives to incarceration in Viet Nam will be returned?

* The Soviets retain 50,000 troops in Poland and are pressuring the Polish government of Lech Walesa to sign a new "friendship" treaty allowing the USSR to intervene in and guarantee Poland's borders. Similar Soviet treaties are being pressured on Czechoslovakia and Hungary. The proposed treaty demands that Poland deed to Moscow the ownership of every structure, airfield, communications link, arms factory, barracks and other property built by the USSR

in Poland over the past half century. Sixty percent of the Polish Parliament is still made up of Communists as per an agreement Walesa cut with the Communists in 1989. Remember what the Soviet Communists said (Lenin): "If it becomes necessary we will simply change the name of the Party to appease the people." I remind you: the SOVIETS HAVE NEVER PRACTICED "COMMUNISM", THEY ONLY CALLED IT THAT.

How is this for a friendly number? KGB Chief Kryuchkov (completely in cahoots with Komplektov, the USSR new ambassador--no difference in fact) acknowledges that Lenin/Stalin purges from 1920 after the American financed Revolution, claimed 4.2 million lives--not so--it is easily 10 times that number!!!

* US, British and French intelligence agencies have traced the 1988 Pan Am 103 bombing as well as the destruction of a French UTA DC-10 flight #772 to Khadafi and his terrorists. Intelligence insiders say that high ranking Libyan officials, including the Vice Minister of Foreign Affairs and the chief of Libyan intelligence signed the "hit" order at a meeting in September, 1988.

* The American Express office in Zimbabwe recently intercepted a \$1 million transfer from Khadafi to South Africa's communist ANC.

* Saudi Arabia has granted the notorious terrorist head Abu Nidal the right to set up offices for his Fatah Revolutionary Council in Jeddah, Saudi Arabia. A number of radical Palestinian terrorist groups are also about to set up offices in Saudi Arabia--what you see with your "allies" is not what you gets, either.

* The PLO recently spawned another radical terrorist group called Palestine Islamic Jihad which just attempted the bombing of a British consulate in Greece. PIJ plans to link its terrorist efforts with the Islamic fundamentalist movement which is spreading like a wild fire throughout the region.

* Lots of kidneys and hearts for

sale: Nineteen people were executed on one day alone in Canton, China for "crimes against the State"--joining the tens of thousands who have been executed by George Bush's friends with a bullet to the back of the head since Tiananmen Square. This is now the chosen form of execution for it damages no organs and they can be removed before stagnation of the blood and damage can be sustained.

* In April, the Treasury Dept. named 52 businesses and 37 individuals as fronts and agents of the Iraqi government. All of them were either set up by Iraq or traded with Iraq before the war. Unnamed, however, were Ronald Reagan, George Bush, the U.S. Congress, or the Export-Import Bank. The State Department was not mentioned either for some strange reason. And yet these were most responsible for building up Iraq with technology, encouraging Iraq's aggression against Iran, and setting the stage for Iraq's naive and misguided(?) invasion of Kuwait. So be it.

* On Monday, August 26, 1991, the *Los Angeles Times* ran a major "Commentary" by Henry A. Kissinger called "New Dealings with a New Russia". If this has not made it to your attention, we can make it available but I do not believe Dharma's digestive tract could handle it this day.

* By the way, you Robert Gates for director of the CIA wishes--probably won't see it happen. This longtime spymaster is now linked personally to the explosive BCCI bank scandal. In one instance, Gates obstructed an investigation into drug money laundering at Bank of Credit and Commerce to the tune of \$22 BILLION, in one worldwide financial conglomerate transaction.

* The Israeli army is lined up on the border of Jordan waiting for orders to invade. Israel's master plan is to capture half of Jordan, then to permanently throw out the 3.5 million Palestinians still in Israel, in direct violation of international law. The American media has been prevented from reporting the Israeli troop deployment--sur-

prise?

While the world is in upheaval and the cats are occupied--the rats do play!

**** MACHIAVELLI wrote: *When a state accustomed to live in freedom is acquired, there are three ways of keeping it: the first is to destroy it; the second is to live there in person (i.e., occupy it); THE THIRD IS TO LET IT CONTINUE TO LIVE UNDER ITS OWN LAWS, TAKING TRIBUTE FROM IT, AND SETTING UP A GOVERNMENT COMPOSED OF A FEW MEN WHO WILL KEEP IT FRIENDLY TO YOU.***

DOES THE THIRD WAY SOUND LIKE THE DESCRIPTION OF AMERICA THIS DAY IN THE 1990's?

Dear ones, though you walk through the valley of the shadows, you who sustain will be secure and you must fear no evil for evil cannot stand in the light of Godly men.

Listen to the Psalmist: "Do not fret because of evil men or be envious of those who do wrong; for like the grass they will soon wither, like green plants they will soon die away. Trust in the Lord and do good; dwell in the land and enjoy safe pasture. Delight yourself in the Lord and he will give you the desires of your heart. Commit your way to the Lord; trust in him and he will do this: He will make your righteousness shine like the dawn, the justice of your cause like the noonday sun. Be still before the Lord and wait patiently for him; do not fret when men succeed in their ways, when they carry out their wicked schemes. Refrain from anger and turn from wrath; do not fret--it leads only to evil. For evil men will be cut off, but those who hope in the Lord will inherit the land.

"The days of the blameless are known to the Lord, and their inheritance will endure forever. In times of disaster they will not wither; in days of famine they will enjoy plenty. But the wicked will perish; the Lord's enemies will be like the beauty of the fields, they will vanish--vanish like smoke.

"If the Lord delights in a man's way, he makes his steps firm; though he stumble, he will not fall, for the Lord upholds him with his hand.

"The salvation of the righteous comes from the Lord; he is their stronghold in time of trouble. The Lord helps them and delivers them; he delivers them from the wicked and saves them, because they take refuge in him."

You can make it to be any way you choose--**GOD WILL WORK WITH YOU; HE WILL NOT DO IT FOR YOU. SALU!**

I am Hatonn and that which I witness upon your planet all but takes the breath from a being--so far have you slipped into the mire of the evil trap.

Yes I know, you asked for an update of the economy and I take hours to give you "Black Monday". Dear ones, the information coming from your Pleiades brothers through Germain gives you the answers and the "what to do"; we can actually do no more. I, further, have told you the only thing I see to attend your assets to any measure at all and ones denounce my workers as frauds and shysters--no, the ones you think to be working in your behalf with investment "solutions" in foreign currency, etc., are the deceivers for the economy of the world is due to collapse and there are no simple and perfect solutions to protect that which you HAVE. Perhaps it is a time to consider that which you might GIVE UNTO GOD SO THAT ABUNDANCE MIGHT BE REGIVEN UNTO YOU. YOU WILL NEED TO READ THE CURRENT JOURNAL IN PREPARATION IN ORDER TO FULLY UNDERSTAND THIS STATEMENT. DO NOT EXPECT THESE EXPRESSES TO GIVE YOU THE STORY--THEY ONLY GIVE YOU THE TIDBITS OF "WHAT'S UP, DOC?" THE CHOICE IS YOURS!

I will give you that rundown after a while for this scribe is weary unto illness--I will write no more on the subject this day for Germain must have voice also. Tomorrow is lost to a long meeting and early

"court"--so nerves and beings are frazzled and fatigued. If you will study that which we have given it should occupy you until the next sequence. Thank you. Hatonn to clear, please.

SOME OF THE PHOENIX JOURNALS

Pleiades Connection, Return Of The Phoenix Vol. I
Burnt Offerings and Bloodstained Sands
Shrouds Of The Seventh Seal
Counterfeit Blessings
The Phoenix Operator-Owner Manual
Operation Shanstorm
End of the Masquerade
Matter Anti-Matter
Let There Be LIGHT Pleiades Connection Vol. II
I And My Father Pleiades Connection Vol. III
Murder By Atomic Suicide Pleiades Connection Vol. IV
Phone Home E.T. Pleiades Connection Vol. V
The Sacred Spirit Within Pleiades Connection Vol. VI
Human The Science Of Man Pleiades Connection Vol. VII

The price is \$10 per JOURNAL, (EXCEPTING E.T. PHONE HOME with 2 tapes \$15 & EXPRESS) 10% discount on orders of 4 or more. California residents add 7.25% sales tax. Add shipping, UPS \$3.25 and \$1.00 each additional or U.S. Mail \$2.50 for first title and \$1.00 each additional. Write for Quantity Discount.

Available from America West or your Local Distributor.

EXPRESS: U.S. is \$20 per 13 ISSUES, \$40 for 26, \$75 for 52, Canada 13 issues \$22, 26--\$44, 52--\$80, foreign 13--\$30, 26--\$60 52--\$110 (including back issues for current Volume).

Send orders and Payments to: America West Distributors, P.O. Box 986, Tehachapi, CA. 93581.

For MASTERCARD OR VISA orders, or book catalog and sample newsletter call 1-800-729-4131. For personal inquiries or other purposes, please call 1/805-822-9655.



PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS

A bulletin commenting on appropriate current news events, clarification of portions of the Journals and answers of a general nature to questions not found in the existing Journals.

PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS is published by America West Publishers, Inc. P.O. BOX 986 Tehachapi, CA. 93581. Subscription rate is \$20 per 13 issues or \$75 per 52 issues, First Class mailing. COPYRIGHT 1991 by America West Publishers, Inc. All rights reserved. Reproduction of this copyrighted material for private non-profit use is expressly encouraged, for commercial purposes it is strictly forbidden.

SEPTEMBER 1991 VOLUME XVI NUMBER 4

9/4/91 #1 HATONN WEDNESDAY

First, briefly, I, Hatonn, need to speak with you. So much happened on the yesterday which needs expression and instructions but we will not take Germain's precious time in the discussion herein. I ask for a meeting early enough this evening that we can have immediate discussion about the upcoming group session in which I ask participation. They are in no way in conjunction with the publications but are a most personal series of ongoing support opportunities wherein we can utilize group "numbers" in an attempt to structure HOW to come into personal capability to get through these tough times which blast you with everything from addictions to simple distress. All may not wish to spend the time--certainly all participation, as always, is totally optional and we can discuss it before the meeting with the Pilot Group speakers this evening. I will have to warn you now, some are literally controlled by very real dark energies--with the thrust to destroy the entity housing such energy and to attack "leaders" through these avenues. In some instances it is now reached critical proportion and must be stopped.

No one will, please, error by any supposition that what we do is in any way a "religious" "thing". It will be equated more appropriately to Alcoholic, Overeaters, drug,

etc., Anonymous "addiction"-handling with the twelve steps expanded and with the assistance of more in-depth TOOLS. The full intent is to set up a working guideline, with the tools, and then they can be available to all--anywhere. If mankind cannot find his balance in this evil infested world, what we do otherwise is quite hopeless for the individual is binded by the shackles of daily bombardment and depressed hopelessness.

GUN CONTROL?

I thank "Orion" for sending a couple of articles in support of what I have been telling you: One--(AP) "Federal agents arrested hundreds of people on firearms charges Thursday in a nationwide roundup of what one official called "the cream of the crud" behind violent crime. Many could face prison terms of at least 15 years for violating federal gun laws [this is JUST for failure to have proper registration], said Stephen E. Higgins, director of the Bureau of Alcohol, Tobacco and Firearms. The bureau said 425 people had been arrested by 4 p.m. and the total was expected to exceed 600."

This is the real beginning of the END, dear ones--it is now, in many states (and this is where the show begins), illegal to have any unregistered handguns and many classifications of rifles. Moreover, the forces will begin with known criminals so they can show you-

the-people that they are of "good intent"--NO, IT IS TO SUCKER YOU IN AND YOU WILL HAND OVER ALL METHODS OF SELF-DEFENSE--VERY, VERY SOON!

Now try this one and see how many of you become ill: **POLICE SEIZE FIRM, 'SELL' IT BACK.** Rocky Mountain News, Sun., Aug. 25, 1991; Edgewater (Colorado); Edgewater pawnshop owner accused of not filling out paperwork, ordered to pay \$50,000.

Edgewater police closed the business of a man accused of violating a law by not filling out paperwork properly, then demanded he pay them \$50,000 to get his business back.

The seizure of Sheridan Trading Post and Pawn Shop, 2495 Sheridan Blvd., has raised questions about Colorado's "asset forfeiture" laws and has sparked accusations that police harassed a business that didn't fit the plans of Edgewater's city government.

On May 17, a team of armed "examiners" led by Edgewater Detective Mike Marchese entered the business, which police suspected of being a fencing operation.

Police were armed with an "asset forfeiture order" signed by Jefferson County District Judge Tom

Woodford. It declared the shop an "ongoing criminal activity" and a "class-one public nuisance."

The officers boarded up windows, seized cash, checkbooks and merchandise, padlocked the doors and kicked out owner Dean R. Porter, 59.

But when police examined the business, they found no evidence of fencing. In fact, Marchese said his squad wasn't even looking for stolen property because Porter wasn't accused of dealing in stolen goods.

Instead, he was accused of improperly filing the reports pawnbrokers must make to police on loans and purchases.

"It was for criminal violations of the reporting procedure," said officer Marchese.

But Tom Leadabran, the deputy district attorney in Jefferson County who handled the asset forfeiture case, insisted that the case against Porter was a serious one.

"It wasn't a single isolated incident," he said, "He had committed a string of felonies. Failure to report, theft by receiving....I don't know how many." [Look carefully--this is for this NEW gun confiscation, friends--no matter what they do or how they do it--further, the D.A. said: "I don't know how many..." So, what happened to citizen's rights? What happened to "innocent until proven ----?" YOU are likely NEXT!]

Those laws, said Leadabrand, are to prevent thieves from using pawnshops to unload stolen goods.

No criminal charges have been filed, however. Jefferson County deputy district attorney Joseph Gilmore said he was "still reviewing files."

But Porter said the incident "has already cost me what I spent most of my life working for."

The confiscated goods--both from his pawnshop business and his separate gun business under the same roof called Dean's Firearms--were worth almost \$500,000, the largest seizure in Edgewater history.

Under Colorado's "asset forfeiture laws", authorities may seize the assets of suspected criminal enterprises without proving crimes or even making formal charges. Suspects must go to court to win back their possessions by proving they were not ill-gotten gains. Law enforcement agencies get to keep what they seize.

After the raid, Edgewater and Jefferson County authorities offered to settle the case by giving Porter back his business in exchange for \$50,000.

Originally, police didn't want cash. Instead, the presented Porter with a lengthy list of items they wanted from his pawnshop, including guns, ammunition, tools and photo and office equipment.

He refused and considered fighting the seizure in court. But on June 7, with his bills mounting and on the advice of attorneys, Porter compromised.

"I agreed to pay them \$50,000 for the keys, promised not to sue them, agreed to move out of Edgewater and not open another pawn-shop in Jefferson County for five years," he said.

In court documents, the authorities describe the agreement as "judicial economy".

"It was extortion," Porter said.

The seizure is the first police confiscation of a pawnshop under the asset forfeiture provisions of Col-

orado's "public nuisance" law, said Howard Mendelssohn, executive director of the Colorado Pawn Brokers Association.

That law is normally used to close drug houses, prostitution houses or similar nuisances and confiscate them as the fruits of illegal activities.

The seizure also may be the first time Colorado police have confiscated a building and property because employees failed to fill out paperwork correctly.

"I have never heard of such a thing as this," said Mendelssohn, who helped write state reporting statutes for pawnbrokers. "It sounds like a fairy tale. How do they justify taking a man's business over something like this?"

This story goes on for another couple of columns but I think you get the picture. Accidental that it came on the very day that Bush had this "gun sweep by breaking and entering without warrant"? You see, a state doesn't even need restrictive gun registration laws to invade and seize. Remember that, in the case above, the \$50,000 was IN ADDITION TO THE OVER \$500,000 IN CONFISCATED GOODS.

Well, where are all those attorneys and judges who stand up for the law? This man could not find an attorney who would take his case and he had funds left to fight the case. If you, America, don't need a Constitutional Law Center then I cannot imagine who does!

LEGAL SHENANIGANS

Update on the Dharma/Oberli property case, after already into the case by hundreds of thousands of dollars--a lot of it your own taxpayer (RTC) money to the little slime sucker who represents the opposition. Yesterday morning was "another" hearing to "insist

that he (S.H.) accompany a photographer" through D&O's dwelling--"to make sure they haven't "trashed it". He already did the photo bit on the outside. Now, thousands of dollars later--he pushes for "inside visitation" and the session went as follows. D&O's attorneys came specifically for this nuisance hearing--from San Francisco and Sacramento--Horn from Beverly Hills/Santa Monica (at RTC (your) expense, of course). "Our" attorneys met D&O adequately ahead of court time (8:30 a.m.) and walked to the court house. They then went to the appointed courtroom but went upstairs to find it was in error. So, some less than five minutes "late" they were rushing down the corridor just outside the courtroom--only to find Mr. Horn RUSHING MADLY down the hall in opposite direction. The assumption was he had forgotten something and was hurrying to retrieve it prior to the case being called. Dharma said to "Claude"--nope, the slime pushed the case and it's over. "No, he couldn't do that," was the reply. Scott halted Horn long enough to actually serve papers in a packet to Mr. Horn--who accepted it without comment and rushed on. Once in the courtroom all took their seat prepared to await Mr. Horn's return. Dharma said, "He won't be back, he is half way to L.A. by now!"--so more waiting. Then Scott inquired of the Bailiff if the case had perchance been called and he indicated yes.

Nothing was happening in the courtroom--nothing being heard, etc. Scott asked permission of the judge to inquire regarding the case. The Judge said Horn was rushed and since no one was here for O&D that he had had to rule by default in favor of Mr. Horn--with sanctions. He said, "If you can return Horn to this courtroom--I will hear the case." Of course **no HORN**. Back to the courtroom where the encounter in the hall was

relayed to the Judge who said that that was improper--that Mr. Horn, as an "officer of the court", was obligated to acknowledge presence and return to the courtroom. So another search was made for Horn--missing of course, like the 13th amendment while, I'm sure, Mr. Horn recited his Kol Nidre vows to lie, cheat and steal.

Back to the courtroom and this time to ask the Bailiff if he had been asked to step outside to check on lawyers or clients. Bailiff said "no" because "the Judge asked Horn if he had seen you outside! Mr. Horn said no."

Now, I am going to tell you the punch-line that these ones don't yet know--Steven Horn saw the group enter the building and go up the escalator toward the wrong courtroom and rushed like mad to the proper place where he could be "first" heard!

I repeat, America, you are in desperate circumstances--there is nothing--NOTHING--the adversary will not do to stop you--the people. God help you all to see and hear. Well, what do you do? You keep on keeping on for just as long as you can breathe. We can get the Law Center going and get some lawyers of honor working for you--but they cannot do it without living also even though they are willing to do it at rock-bottom costs. You will have to help, dear ones--and appreciation is great unto you who have done so.

The remainder of yesterday was spent with ones on the subject of the Constitution and to make the next move in the legal aspects; this time on taxation unConstitutionality--but it is a mammoth chore at best. All groups MUST harness power of unity for as you can see herein--it has begun. The "disarm Americans" is under way--it has nothing to do with "crime"--it is an all out attempt to disarm America and abolish your Constitution!

Now, precious ones, you are going to face facts and TRUTHS or you are not going to salvage freedom. I know not how to cause you to see and hear that it is YOU who are at stake. The Anti-Christ/God of the aeons of prophecy is upon you and enslavement and terror are at your very door--your own door. This is a play for Total Control of Your World!

REVELATION

I am going to quote you something from the Book of Revelation and in reading it keep in mind all of our lessons, including the term "Jew" as being only a reference since the late 1700's. You ones had best begin to face facts that the evil adversary has stolen the Judean heritage and taken the birthright of the very Hebrew people. Today you are faced with total evil of ungodly beings.

Revelation 2:9. *I know how much you suffer for the Lord, and I know all about your poverty (but you have heavenly riches!). I know the slander of those opposing you, who say that they are Jews--the children of God--but they are not, for they support the cause of Satan.*

Rev. 3:9. Note this: *I will force those supporting the causes of Satan while claiming to be mine (but they aren't--they are lying) to fall at your feet and acknowledge that YOU ARE THE ONES I LOVE.*

There is no way that I can stress the urgings to read and re-read that which is called "REVELATION" for each time you do with petition for my clarification--shall you see the truth.

Most was not tampered with in the book of Revelation for none of the scholars who changed the books of what you call "the Bible" knew and understood John's prophecies well enough to change it. What they understood, they did change--but you will not find these passages

spouted from the local pulpit in truth.

By the way, you beloved ones who are deeply concerned about Rev. Robert Schuller's recently being stricken--**YOU SHOULD BE** for the man is no longer the one you believe him to be. He is now a "tool" of the adversary and the blessed one realizes it not. He will become even more "patriotic" and urge capitulation on all demands by the government--he has long been taken as a tool of the dark government New World Order and it will become very transparent here on in.

I am going to take leave now, so that Germain can have opportunity to work for if we can finish his JOURNAL this week, we can move back into more current adventures. However, this series of PLEIADES CONNECTIONS, with the OPERATORS/OWNER MANUAL ARE THE **MOST IMPORTANT BOOKS TO BE PLACED ON YOUR PLANET--EVER!** **WE HAVE NOT NEARLY BROUGHT ALL, BUT IF YOU DIGEST THESE YOU WILL COME INTO KNOWING!** Blessings be upon you as you walk this critical journey for we can light the path and show the way, we can even carry you part-way if you ask--but we cannot do it FOR you. Salu.

I have but one more painful statement to make for you close ones. Allow the situation with ASSK to go its way. From the letter received, you can see that the once warm and loving House of God has fallen to the adversary.

Another point which also pains you as to one who once spoke for me and for the Brotherhood of Light, now speaks only for the elementals (which is ridiculous for "guides" are not of "lesser" stature and ones of the "fringe commands". If my name appears as speaker among the writings of these various ones--IT

IS NOT ME--ATON/HATONN. They have been placed in your pathway to stop your journey into the Truth and Light with God. All have opportunity to come into truth but they choose to drift farther and farther from the fold--so be it for each has free-will choice of pathways.

I have even worse news for you who have come to listen to "channels" who tell you of wondrous "landings" and "evacuations" by space brothers. The projections are so tainted now as to be as foolish as the "rapture" to fluffy radioactive "clouds". I plead with you to study and read ALL with reason and WITH GOD, for the time of LIES is upon you--you are in chaos and control of evil and it will consume you if you cast it not off.

Dharma, you will, child, continue to be painfully tested and pushed, threatened and pulled. You will stay within my hand and heed my voice for some of the most disappointing assaults are yet to come. Bless those ones who give unto you the testing for it is their job to do so and it is not yours to know why. So be it.

Hatonn to clear, please.

9/6/91 #1 HATONN
FRIDAY

Whatever ye perceive that you must bear--I will bear it with you. Strength comes in many forms and you shall be given to recognize the steps if you but LISTEN.

It is a time, Dharma, when the adversary wishes to silence you the most and the game shall become drastic for they KNOW that I shall warn the people and tell their evil plans.

HEBREW HOLY DAYS

You approach Hebrew Holy Days. I did not say "JEW" Holy Days.

They plan the most heinous manner in which to "celebrate" these days. While the Judaists are honoring their heritage and traditions the Khazar Zionists plan to invade Jordan. Now, these ones claim to be in service and ask winning strength from god--yes indeed, it is just that their "god" is the Luciferian Satan God of Evil.

I am going to write something herein which can be confirmed and I ask that the ones who write for the public (who know this information, to publish it NOW) for it is going to be one of the most SHOCKING statements I will have tossed at you ones.

As you know, there has been great discussion of the organization known as Skull and Bones, wherein Prescott and George Bush are active participants. Citizens of so-called Godly America who believe yourselves to be good "Christian" people (of whatever faith) had best harken up because you are about to be silenced by the adversary. In Skull and Bones Society one of the very rituals practiced by the membership is to bring within the secret hall a cadaver which they call "Jesus" and each member takes a knife and stabs the being in the heart and then the heart is removed for further ritual. This practice comes directly from the Gnostic Satanic practices of sacrifice--and is very closely akin to exactly the rituals practiced by the Zionists of Israel in their so-called "temple worship". The subject in point is not always a cadaver but often is, in fact, a person--most usually a child or infant which represents the purity of Christ.

Shocking? I certainly do hope so. Ones who leak this information are killed. There are always spies and tattlers who either "find God of Light" and/or are paid spies.

If we can bring enough attention to the focus points in the Holy Lands

a massacre may be avoided but the plans are so massive and troops are already in place, as the entire "underground" CIA and surveillance forces KNOW.

In honor of the Holy Days you have just awarded the West Bank and the rest of Palestine to Israel along with \$10 BILLION dollars to foot the bill. You are still sending in military equipment to back them and the entire Russian facade is to distract you... What you have just seen in Russia is a reversal of Bolshevism and a return of Monarchical rule by Dictatorship. The splitting off and recognition of the "Baltic States" and offering central representation is nothing more than cementing the coffin lid on the casket. How does it make you feel, Americans, to know that you foot the bill for your own executioner?

ALAS, LAWYERS

Now, a note about the 13th Amendment! This is not for our lawyers, specifically, but for all attorneys who wish to argue the point of "nobility", "Esquire", etc. You will all note that when Mr. Horn sends "copies" to other attorneys in HIS GROUP--they are addressed to "Steven Berg, Esquire", etc. Do not lie to selves for until you STOP lying to selves, you can change NOTHING.

Do I hate lawyers? No, I "hate" no thing but rather, accept truth and lessons from all things. The Judicial system does give the most wondrous "lesson" of almost any group. Most lawyers and judges I DO despise for their total evilness. Those who work in truth also deplore the darkness which shrouds their own profession. Remember, dear ones, YOU NEED LAWYERS ALSO--TO EVEN GET RECOGNIZED IN A COURT OF LAWLESSNESS. I HONOR BEYOND OTHERS, THE LAWYERS WHO WORK IN TRUTH. IT IS AMAZING TO NOTE THAT THE LAWYERS

AND JUDGES SOMEHOW THINK THAT THEY WILL SOMEHOW BE BEYOND JUDGMENT AS ARE ALL MORTAL MEN. YOUR WORLD JUDICIAL SYSTEM FUNCTIONS AS IF YOU NO LONGER HAVE A CONSTITUTION ANYWHERE IN THE WORLD. BUT WHO SUFFERS? YOU--THE-PEOPLE FOR HE WHO HAS THE MONEY WINS FOR NO LAWYER WHO WOULD DEFEND CAN WORK AND LIVE WITHOUT INCOME FOR HIS OWN FAMILY AND CANNOT TAKE CASES WITH NO REMUNERATION--SO, YOU--THE-PEOPLE ARE CAUGHT BETWEEN TWO TRAPS. As in the case of my scribe, Mr. Horn made sure that the defendants were never even recognized in the courtroom until they had acquired a lawyer--then, after over 30 hearings--THEY STILL NEVER HAVE BEEN RECOGNIZED BY A JUDGE NOR ALLOWED TO SPEAK.

Yes, I am going to tell you facts about the "law" and my own beloved friends within the Constitutional Law Center and other brothers who try so hard to act in justice--please accept my apologies that I do what the Master Teacher did in Biblical times.

I thank Citizens For Justice in the Legal System, Box 013236, Miami, Fl. 33101 for the following: ALAS! ALAS! YE LAWYERS!

Before I quote the article, I do wish to tell you readers that our Constitutional Law Center is working with organized groups who have now gained the legal methods for getting "un-taxed" and out of the system.

I remind you, however, that the impact of this information has been such a blast to the government that they are laying plans to interrupt your ability to accomplish your

task through "emergency orders" wherein they will attach your bank accounts, etc., to fight a "common enemy". You are being set up for economic collapse AND the plans are finalizing to present you with happenings which they will tell you come from outer space and that "YOU MUST UNITE ALL THE GLOBE AGAINST THE COMMON ENEMY." You have no enemies outside your own heinous traitors. THESE INCIDENTS ARE PLANNED TO BEGIN HAPPENING IN SEPTEMBER AND THE UFO DECEIVER GROUPS ARE ALREADY WARNING YOU OF EXPECTED "SPACE ALIEN" DISASTERS EXPECTED BY YOUR GOVERNMENT AROUND THE MIDDLE OF SEPTEMBER. Is this not too much? This comes right in the middle of the Holy Days of the "Jews" and just before the end of your national American fiscal year where the budget MUST BE BROUGHT FORTH, WORKED OUT AND SIGNED SO YOUR CONGRESS CAN GO OFF ON VACATION AGAIN AND THE WORLD CAN BE BROUGHT TO ITS KNEES WITHOUT BOTHERING THE BLACKMAILED CONGRESSMEN! REMEMBER, THEY HAVE ALSO PROMISED TO BLOW UP THE SAN ANDREAS FAULT WITH MASSIVE EARTHQUAKE ON THE 17TH OF SEPTEMBER! I CAN ONLY TELL YOU WHAT THEY PLAN--YOU MUST DECIDE WHAT YOU WILL DO WITH THE INFORMATION.

Please Quote, Dharma:

Throughout history, great religious leaders have sought to bring order out of chaos. The most effective method of doing this has always been by preaching the Truth. The Truth brings light to darkness; it establishes a foundation for order, and it destroys false concepts.

Yet, there have always been groups

who twist the Truth to serve their own purposes. Typically, these groups are not productive in the ordinary sense, but they establish rules and laws that permit them to control and exploit other groups that are productive. In this manner they achieve power and wealth. But their lust for more of these two impostors eventually ends in the weakening or demise of their position.

History repeats itself. If one studies the Bible one finds certain passages of Matthew, Mark, and Luke referring to lawyers of that era. Today, as in Biblical times, lawyers continue to exploit the people.

"Alas! Alas! for you lawyers and Pharisees, hypocrites that you are! You shut the door of the kingdom of Heaven in men's faces; you do not enter yourselves, and when others are entering, you stop them. Alas for you, lawyers and Pharisees, hypocrites! You travel over sea and land to win one convert; and when you have won him you make him twice as fit for hell as you are yourselves." Matthew 23:13-15

[No, nice people who decide what portion of the "Bible" you will use--you may not discount this! You use that book to denounce me and my people--you are GOING TO FACE THAT WHICH YOU DO--SELECTIVE INTERPRETATIONS UNTIL NOTHING YOU SAY HAS MEANING!]

Since our legislators are primarily lawyers, lawyers make the majority of our laws and write them in "legalese". In doing so, they've made this nation increasingly dependent on their trade. For example: probate is an unnecessary and expensive system created by lawyers to profit from making the wills and getting themselves appointed as executors. They charge 5% to 15% of a person's life earnings to complete a simple task.

In order to pass your belongings to others at your death, your estate must not only pay taxes to the government, but also a "tax" to lawyers in the probate courts. The horrors of probate permit "stealing from widows and orphans"--, how often we hear about an estate being bled by unscrupulous lawyers!

"Beware of the doctors of the laws, who love to walk up and down in long robes, receiving respectful greetings in the street; and to have the chief seats in synagogues, and places of honor at feasts. These are the men who eat up the property of widows, while they say long prayers for appearance' sake, and they will receive the severest sentence." Mark 12:38-41

Many people involved in disputes have turned to the legal system for help only to find themselves in an endless morass of legal maneuvering that ends only when their money is gone. To dissolve a marriage, the cost can be minimal for those who have nothing, but astronomical to those with a few holdings. Far from helping to make an unpleasant and emotionally devastating event easier, many lawyers compound, complicate and prolong the proceedings so that distrust and even hate prevail where love once lived.

"When you are going with your opponent to court, make an effort to settle with him while you are still on the way; otherwise he may drag you before the judge, and the judge hand you over to the constable, and the constable put you in jail. I tell you, you will not come out till you have paid the last farthing!" Luke 11:58-59

Delayed justice, postponed trials, minimal sentences, early parole and ever increasing crime feed a system where good policemen see their dangerous work frustrated by the release of criminals based on a miniscule technicality or worse, a judge's whim.

"Alas for you, lawyers and Pharisees, hypocrites! You clean the outside of the cup and dish, which you have filled inside by robbery and self-indulgence! Blind Pharisees! Clean the inside of the cup first; then the outside will be clean also." Matthew 23:25-26

Our "tort" system of law is the cruelest of all legal maneuvers. It immediately enriches a few lawyers while destroying professions, businesses, professional amenities, and individuals. Our lawyer-dominated government refuses to end this insanity, so insurance rates rise until many people can't afford them. Not to be denied, the lawyer-legislators then pass laws requiring people to carry unaffordable insurance in order to maintain a treasure trove to be looted by the lawyers.

Lawyers use half-truths and falsehoods to create suspicion, confusion, and controversy so more legal work will result. There is little the other professions can do but comply with the huge paper work load imposed by the lawyers' imperious bureaucracy. But as a result, honorable professions lose their ability to provide reasonable services at reasonable prices, and both they and the public suffer.

"The Doctors of the law and the Pharisees sit in the chair of Moses; therefore do what they tell you; pay attention to their words.' But do not follow their practice; for they say one thing and do another. They make up heavy packs and pile them on men's shoulders, but will not raise a finger to lift that load themselves. Whatever they do is done for show." Matthew 23:3-5

[By the way--remember who are the Pharisees? Ah so. They are the ones from whom come and ARE the self-styled, so-called self-named "Jews" (Zionists). They are not Semites for they come not from the tribe of Shem and therefore you cannot be "anti-Semite" for disclaiming and/or denouncing the

false persons who are stealers of their brother's heritage and tradition and even claim their lineage--**YOU ARE THE SEMITES!**

The litany of abuses goes on to involve every segment of American life. While the concept of the "law" is correct, it is being cleverly twisted to achieve the ambition of one select profession. The search for truth, justice, and safety still remain only an ideal.

Democracy is sweeping the nations of the world and freedom is ringing in every heart. Yet here in the greatest democracy of all, we find ourselves progressively enslaved by a profession composed of less than 1/2 per cent of our people.

"Alas for you, lawyers and Pharisees, hypocrites! You pay tithes of mint and dill and cumin; but you have overlooked the weightier demands of the law, justice, mercy, and good faith. It is these you should have practiced, without neglecting the others." Matthew 23:23

And so today, despite the teachings of Jesus Christ, the same profession is again practicing the same excesses. It's as obvious now as it was then that lawyers strive to control our lives--for their benefit. To prevent this control and save ourselves and our nation, we must not vote for them. For once they control our government, and they almost do now, they can control our lives. We must elect legislators who represent the interests of the people, not the Bar.

Once they are elected, we must: Restore our criminal justice system so it makes our lives safe--we do not need legal maneuvering that prolongs and weakens the process of the courts and saps the energy of the nation; and, Second, create a civil justice system which permits our nation to innovate, produce and trade effectively. Onerous laws enforced by a massive bu-

reaucracry are robbing our people of their ability and desire to compete with the nations of the world.

A new call for a real representative democracy is being issued by the distressed of our nation. A beginning has been made and our people are awakening to the subtle control of our government by a profession that has failed its purpose to serve the people while it strives only to enrich itself with more power and wealth.

Amos 5:7,10,12,15,24: *"....You who turn justice into bitterness...you hate the one who reproves you in court and despise him who tells the truth...You oppress the righteous and take bribes and deprive the poor of justice in the courts...Hate evil, love good; maintain justice in the courts...but let justice roll on like a river...."*

[H: Not fair to the so-called, self-styled "Jews" by quoting the New Testament?? 'Ah, but note that "Amos" is in the Old Testament so you had best find something else to make YOUR case.]

Additional Biblical References to Lawyers Found in THE NEW ENGLISH BIBLE WITH THE APOCRYPHA (Oxford University Press-Cambridge University Press 1970.):

MATTHEW: 21, 15-18; 23, 13-36; 26, 57-68; 27, 41-44;
MARK: 12, 28-34; 12, 38-41; 14, 53-66;
LUKE: 5, 17-27; 5, 29; 6, 6-12; 7, 29-31; 9, 22-23; 10, 25-37; 11, 37-54; 12, 57-59; 14, 1-7; 22, 66-71; 20, 19-27; 20, 40-47.

END OF QUOTING.

NOTATION TO HEED

There was one called Aeschylus, the Greek tragedian....We find Prometheus attached to the rock, victim of the gods of Olympus, who think they are above God.

They say, "We have the power, and the nations will do as we please." Prometheus replies: "No. There's a power greater than you, gods of Olympus. You are defying it and **you will be destroyed....**" So be it and so shall it come to be thus. You, even in America, and most soon now as the shackles are locked upon thineselves--You were not destroyed by the Soviets. You were not destroyed by the Japanese or the Germans. You as a nation have been destroyed by nobody but yourselves, because you were fools to accept ideas which are contrary to everything you stood for.

CORPORATIONS NOTE

I need Dharma elsewhere so we will close this writing but I wish to make another statement regarding current "business". Dear ones, it is so very important that if you are going to use incorporation as a shelter--**USE IT CORRECTLY OR HAVE SOMEONE DO IT FOR YOU WHO KNOWS WHAT IS NEEDED. I WISH TO QUOTE A QUESTION WHICH WAS DIRECTED TO THE INCORPORATED NEWS, NEVADA:**

QUESTION: A friend of mine who owns a corporation was sued and the people suing him went "through" the corporation and he was held personally liable. How can this happen? And how can it be avoided?

ANSWER: What happened to your friend was that the "corporate veil" was pierced, leaving him personally liable for the acts of his corporation. This can ONLY HAPPEN when a judge decides that a corporation is not a separate, legal person but is merely the "alter ego" of the corporation's shareholders. A judge will only invoke the "alter ego" doctrine IF A CORPORATION HAS NOT OBSERVED THE SIMPLE CORPORATE FORMALITIES--DIRECTORS' AND SHAREHOLDERS' MEETINGS, MIN-

UTES OF THOSE MEETINGS, RESOLUTIONS, SEPARATE BANK ACCOUNTS, ETC.-- THAT INDICATE THAT THE CORPORATION HAS A SEPARATE EXISTENCE FROM ITS SHAREHOLDERS.

It is crucial to understand that for a corporation to be considered as a separate, legal person, it must be treated that way by its shareholders and directors. Corporations do things for "corporate" reasons. Corporations take actions to further the aims and interest of the "corporation" and not necessarily those of its "shareholders". The actions and decisions that shareholders and directors take on behalf of the corporation are evidenced by the records that the corporation maintains. Without those records there is no evidence that the corporation's affairs are in any way separate from those of its shareholders.

it is sad to see a corporate veil being pierced because it is such a **SIMPLE MATTER TO OBSERVE CORPORATE FORMALITIES AND TO KEEP THE CORPORATION'S PAPERWORK IN ORDER. IT IS JUST A QUESTION OF FILLING IN THE RIGHT FORMS AND KEEPING TRACK OF DECISIONS AND ACTIONS AS THEY ARE DECIDED AND ACTED UPON.**

Thank you for your attention to this matter. If the shoe fits, please attend the "baby". There are ones to help you--I have no intention of doing it herein. If you run and ask your accountant and/or lawyer--he wants money from you and **KNOWS NOTHING ABOUT NEVADA CORPORATIONS UNLESS HE IS IN THE NEVADA BUSINESS OF FORMATION OF CORPORATIONS!** So be it.

I will herein put one more re-

minder: The government is getting ready for a push like you can't believe on gathering up your guns--I suggest you act timely and **NOW** or any that **YOU** have **WILL SOON BE CONFISCATED AND YOU ARRESTED IF YOU HAVE BROKEN EVEN THE MOST SLIGHT REGISTRATION RULE!** I can do not more than warn you.

Let us close this now. Thank you for your attention.

Hatonn to close, please.

OUR NEWEST JOURNAL

SCIENCE OF THE COSMOS TRANSFORMATION OF MAN PLEIADES CONNECTION VOL. VIII

by Violinio Germain & Gyeorgos
Ceres Hatonn/Aton

"THIS BOOK IS THE 8TH OF THE PLEIADES SERIES WHICH ARE THE 8 MOST IMPORTANT BOOKS OF OUR PLANET. These JOURNALS are a legacy being presented to mankind and left for all the expected future wayfarers through this physical experience.

"The PHOENIX JOURNALS AND EXPRESSES are directed and given forth from the higher brotherhood sent forth as the Hosts for the preparation of this time of cycles when this civilization will make transition into higher understanding or return to the ages of darkness." - **ATON (GOD)**

Some of the topics covered in this JOURNAL are: The foundation of our present belief - The expanding universe - Solenoid coils are improperly wound - Rutherford-Bohr theory of atomic structure is impossible - New laws of thermodynamics.

We are also given an explanation of sound and silence - Photo-

synthesis and the geometry of space - The nature of light - **OUR MISSING 13TH CONSTITUTIONAL AMENDMENT** - Paper money - Into space through open doors: The road map - **Power projection** - Transmutation - Solar energy - **God's purposeful intent for man and the power of mother love.**

Many other topics are covered including **updates of current world affairs.**

SOME INFORMATION IN THIS BOOK HAS NEVER BEEN GIVEN TO THIS PLANET BEFORE.

SEMINAR WITH WITH GEORGE & DESIRÉE GREEN

Sep. 28 1-4 P.M. Holiday Inn
West Durham, N. Carolina Warren Barrett Tel. (919) 967-3769 or 782-6297 Cost \$20

Oct. 12, O'Hare Plaza Ho-Jo's, Chicago, Ill. (SI11) Lucy Covington 219 942-9439 the Greens, Bo Gritz and Fletcher.

NETWORKING

If you are interested in meeting others who are interested in this info, write us giving permission to connect you with those in your area.

EXPRESS: U.S. is \$20 per 13 ISSUES, \$40 for 26, \$75 for 52, Canada 13 issues \$22, 26--\$44, 52--\$80, foreign 13--\$30, 26--\$60 52--\$110 (including back issues for current Volume).

Send orders and Payments to: America West Distributors, P.O. Box 986, Tehachapi, CA. 93581.

For **MASTERCARD OR VISA** orders, or book catalog and sample newsletter call **1-800-729-4131**. For personal inquiries or other purposes, please call 1/805-822-9655.



PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS

A bulletin commenting on appropriate current news events, clarification of portions of the Journals and answers of a general nature to questions not found in the existing Journals.

PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS is published by America West Publishers, Inc. P.O. BOX 986 Tehachapi, CA. 93581. Subscription rate is \$20 per 13 issues or \$75 per 52 issues, First Class mailing. COPYRIGHT 1991 by America West Publishers, Inc. All rights reserved. Reproduction of this copyrighted material for private non-profit use is expressly encouraged, for commercial purposes it is strictly forbidden.

SEPTEMBER 1991 VOLUME XVI NUMBER 5

9/9/91 #1 HATONN
MONDAY

Hatonn present in the Light of Radianance. Be careful, dear ones, this is Rosh Hashana, the early days of the the Khazarian Holidays. To you blessed Judaists, I bring greetings from the Source unto you who are continually targeted by your own brothers for lo, these generations of passage--and now, you must be targeted again by the very ones who have stolen your heritage. God of Light shall be with you and hold you close if you will but ask in Truth and intent.

The dark shadowed ones of the place now called Israel are on the eve of the blackest manipulation and evil intent--upon your place--they await the invading of Jordan and the casting out of the Palestinians from their homeland. They chide and taunt and blackmail--yes, BLACKMAIL and now, having received the \$10 BILLION dollars in ransom are again changing the participation--"We will not attend the Peace negotiations if the Palestinians are represented." The world is out of control!

To finish the *EXPRESS*, Dharma, we will speak of apparently unattached subject material but it must be spoken of--the SPOTLIGHT Populist Party and the MIA/POW executions in Asia. We will also need to speak to the situation with the marked money and the awaiting recall and change to World Currency (colored notes).

EXTREMELY
DISAPPOINTING?

This should not even come as a

surprise--much less a disappointment that the Editorial Staff of SPOTLIGHT is now in full-fledged support of Yeltsin and refers to him as a genuinely focused "Populist".

Please see to it that this is sent immediately to Col. Gritz.

To you who doubt, I shall simply ask Dharma to quote from a major Editorial article from the front page. Keep in mind that the entire "Coups" was a total hoax and the "freedom" coming to the Baltic nations is but an illusion. They cannot function alone and there will be demanded a central parliament wherein the entire of the "prior" Soviet Union will have representatives to the central government--the separation is in name only!

Quote:

American pro-communist Lincoln Steffens, after returning from a trip to the Soviet Union in the 1920's, said, "I have seen the future and it works."

Oh, yeah?

Ask Boris Yeltsin. Yeltsin, the president of the Russian Republic and the new power in the Soviet Union--thanks to his courageous defiance of the coup plotters and his ability to rally the Russian people--is, **MAKE NO MISTAKE ABOUT IT, A POPULIST!**

The trouble is, nobody in the Establishment media understands this term, although they apply it freely to Yeltsin. Yet what the Establishment means, and what The

SPOTLIGHT means, when they use this term, are two entirely different animals. The Establishment uses it in almost a pejorative sense, meaning that Yeltsin appeals to people's "baser" motivations, such as nationalism, ethnic pride, anti-elitism and yearning for individual freedom. Remember when the newly elected Yeltsin toured the United States last year? He was depicted as a Russian oddity, a rather crude but entertaining buffoon capable of downing a fifth of vodka while showing no signs of it.

When Yeltsin attended a meeting of the European Parliament last year, The SPOTLIGHT reported the rude treatment he received at the hands of Europe's liberals, who snubbed him and refused to let him speak, causing him to leave in frustration and anger.

Now that he is the man to reckon with, however, the Establishment media warns repeatedly that he is an unknown quantity, that his appeals to nationalism could easily metamorphose into chauvinistic bigotry, interrepublic warfare and general chaos. In other words, they dislike him because he clearly hasn't had the sense educated out of him. Because of their lack of understanding, they also know nothing about the true nature of the Soviet breakup, nor what it portends for the future.

Yeltsin's ascension represents the best and highest aspirations of his people. He is saying "no" to the defunct imperialistic communist system and is ushering in a new epoch in this globe's history where the people will rule themselves.

Where he will run into trouble in the West, however, is when he also, inevitably, says "no" to the international capitalists who will rush in to grab up the goodies left behind by the fleeing communists. Because, as any--

TRUE POPULIST

understands, international finance capitalism and communism are merely two sides of the same coin of materialism and greed.

Yeltsin will be merely the first of many leaders worldwide who will come to recognize this fact. Now that there is no communist threat any longer, the entire false dichotomy of capitalism vs. communism, left vs. right, conservative vs. liberal, will crumble--is, indeed, already splintering, as can be seen by the perplexity of conservative anti-communists in the wake of the Soviet downfall, and the strange reluctance of the anachronistic liberal Establishment to embrace the changes taking place in the Soviet Union.

Now that there is--

NO COMMUNIST THREAT

to distract the people any longer, attention will focus upon the failings of international capitalism, and the remarkable similarities between it and communism. Both reject notions of right and wrong, both benefit a small elite minority, both aimed to "take over the world", and both inevitably will end in crashing failures, leaving the masses with nothing, while the privileged Elite of both systems ride out the tough times in Rolls Royces and country estates.

Yeltsin will attempt to steer his nation along the middle course of populism, which promises that the middle class will be free to engage in enterprises without interference from monopolistic capitalists or property-confiscating communists. This is why he will earn the enmity of the powerful international bankers and finance capitalists who will seek to enslave his people through debt, just as assuredly as the Russian people were formerly enslaved by the repudiated system of Marxism-Leninism.

THE SPOTLIGHT BEING THE ONLY POPULIST NEWSPAPER IN THE WORLD, HAS A MISSION NOW EVEN GREATER THAN BEFORE. IT IS TO EXPLAIN POPULISM TO THOSE WHO ARE CONFUSED BY EVENTS AND TO SHOW THINKING PEOPLE EVERYWHERE THAT POPULISM AND INTERNATIONAL NATIONALISM IS THE ONLY SCHEME FOR THE FUTURE THAT WORKS.

END QUOTING.

No, I have NOT said that all in the SPOTLIGHT was even worthy of mention--I have often said that MOST OF WHAT IS IN THE PUBLICATION IS ONLY ESTABLISHMENT PROPAGANDA TO DELUDE YOU-THE-PEOPLE. There are, however, enough excellent truths to keep all of you reading while you are fed the above lies. This is where you MUST BE DISCERNING--a paper of that type, operating right in Washington, D.C. (by Zionists) and still existing, tells its own story--IT IS NO THREAT TO THE ESTABLISHMENT AND THE STORIES WHICH ARE LEAKED THROUGH INDICATE THE POWER HELD BY THE GOVERNING ELITE--NOT THE WELFARE OF YOUR NATION AND/OR WORLD. You are still given EXACTLY THAT WHICH THEY DESIRE YOU TO BE TOLD!

Here is a major point of the "Populist Party" desiring to "run" Col. Gritz for President--divide and scatter the votes to eliminate possibility of winning an election. I cannot stop anything and, perhaps, taking that banner in the beginning is a way to gain support--you will have to take all of the information and judge it on its merits.

NOW FOR THE POW DOUBLE-CROSS

We told you this would happen, but I believe you now need details of the fiasco cover-up played out at the expense of hundreds of your beloved one's lives in this past several weeks.

Quote: American servicemen still held as prisoners of war and their families have been double-crossed by what was intended as a means to finally force an accounting of the missing Americans.

The recently established Senate Select Committee on POW's and MIA's is being used by its chairman, Sen. John Kerry (D-Mass) [*Outstanding member of the Elite "Skull and Bones Society"*], not to account for the missing Americans, but instead to push for lifting the U.S. trade embargo with Hanoi.

The double-cross started when Kerry, upon receiving his appointment to head the new select committee, left for Southeast Asia on a fact-finding mission to run down recent reports of live Americans being seen and photographed in captivity. As it turned out, Kerry, instead of seeking details of the missing Americans in Vietnam and neighboring communist puppet states of Laos and Cambodia, turned his mission into a public relations blitz to posture for lifting the U.S. trade embargo from Hanoi.

In addition to belonging to the Skull and Bones society, Kerry is also tightly associated within a shadow leftist "one-world" organization, the ASPEN INSTITUTE, which has been working for several years behind the scenes to get the U.S. to normalize relations with Vietnam.

Kerry's first step after leaving Southeast Asia, where he met with communist Vietnamese and Cambodian officials, was to fly to Budapest, Hungary for a meeting of the "INSTITUTE" (Aspen).

SELLOUT IN BANGKOK

The betrayal of America's missing during Kerry's trip to Southeast Asia began in Bangkok, where he said he was too busy for a press conference but instead met for a briefing by the U.S. Chamber of Commerce, which has long been pressuring the administration of President George Bush to lift the trade embargo.

Kerry was extensively briefed by

Raymond Eaton, an Australian who heads the Export Development Trading Corp., which is heavily involved in doing business with Vietnam for the British Bankers under the Royal Family directions through the Committee of 300.

EATON IS THE ONE TO TALK TO ABOUT TRADE AND DOING BUSINESS WITH VIETNAM. Eaton is a leading figure and proponent who works closely with the U.S. Chamber of Commerce, in the effort to get the Bush administration to establish trade ties with Hanoi, from which HIS FIRM would naturally benefit. There have already been massive business ventures and shipping of thousands of Vietnamese to America along with thousands of Viet Cong (communists) to infiltrate into Mexico and into every strategic area of the United States--ready to blow every major bridge and dam--particularly along the length of the Mississippi River.

Kerry, many POW-MIA activists thought from the start, was an odd choice for chairman of the Senate select committee, since he had never previously shown any interest in the POW-MIA issue, although he is himself a Vietnam veteran. In any case, after serving in Vietnam, he joined with Vietnam veterans opposing the war and gained some notoriety by throwing his military medals over the White House fence.

Long before his selection to head the select committee, Kerry was on record favoring lifting the trade embargo with Hanoi.

He recently gained national attention as chairman of the Senate Foreign Relations Committee's Subcommittee on Terrorism, Narcotics and International Operations. During an appearance before the subcommittee, which was televised, former subcommittee staffer Washington attorney Jack A. Blum accused the Bush administration of soft-pedaling the Justice Department inquiry into the multibillion-dollar swindle involving the Bank of Credit and Commerce International (BCCI).

Afterward, Blum also revealed that "lobbying and financial contribu-

tions" to Kerry and Sen. Claiborne Pell (D-R.I.), chairman of the Senate Foreign Relations Committee, by former Secretary of Defense Clark M. Clifford, a Democratic Party insider deeply enmeshed in the BCCI scandal, may have cost him his job as chief investigator of Kerry's subcommittee, a post he held from 1987 to 1989.

MEETING IN BALI

The mysterious Aspen Institute's interest in pressing for the lifting of the trade embargo became known following a meeting held in February, 1990 in Bali, Indonesia, which was attended by several U.S. congressmen, senators, academicians and "influential businessmen". Also attending were what one Congressman in attendance described as "top-ranking Vietnamese government officials".

The U.S. delegation to the Bali conference was financed by the Aspen Institute's Indochina Project, based in Washington. The Indochina Project is chaired by former Sen. Dick Clark (D-Iowa), a one-term liberal who was elected to the Senate in 1972 and was ousted by former Iowa Lt. Gov. Roger Jepsen, a Republican, in 1978. [I remind you that it makes absolutely no difference for the "Parties" are the same with a single purpose--Global control through One World Government through the UN.] IN 1974, THE LIBERAL AMERICANS FOR DEMOCRATIC ACTION GAVE CLARK A HIGH 95 PERCENT FAVORABLE VOTING RECORD.

ANOTHER MAJOR "SPONSOR" OF THE MEETING WAS THE HENRY R. LUCE FOUNDATION. Part of the meeting was geared to the use of Cam Ranh Bay in Vietnam when the United States RETURNS! Cam Ranh Bay was a major U.S. base in South Vietnam during the Vietnam War. Since the takeover of South Vietnam by the communists, the base has been used by the Soviets and many shiploads of Viet Cong were directly shipped to Mexico to move into the U.S.

BACK TO THE POW's/MIA's

While the Select Committee on POW's and MIA's was rendered virtually useless in resolving the issue of the missing American servicemen with the selection of Kerry as its chairman, it was hoped by POW-MIA activists that it could still play a forceful role if it had an active vice chairman, a slot allotted for the Republicans on the panel.

The original bill setting up the select committee was introduced in the Senate by Sen. Bob Smith (R-N.H.), a longtime critic of the U.S. government's handling of the POW-MIA issue, and it was hoped Smith would be the committee vice chairman.

However, Senate Minority Leader Robert Dole (R-Kan.), who will make the selection, has indicated he favors former Sen. John McCain (Keating Five/pro-Israel First!) (R-Ariz.) for the post.

Although a former POW of the North Vietnamese, McCain is also part of the Senate crowd that favors lifting the trade embargo with Vietnam and normalizing relations with the Red state.

Another pro-"lifting the trade embargo" legislator, Sen. Frank Murkowski (R-Alaska), is currently sponsoring a resolution in the Senate, with Kerry, pushing to lift the embargo.

Murkowski, during the administration of President Ronald Reagan, chaired hearings on the POW-MIA issue, which turned out to be designed more to debunk information concerning live POW sightings in Southeast Asia than to investigate them.

At the time, Murkowski's credentials included membership in the Veterans of Foreign Wars (VFW). He was exposed as never having served in any foreign war, and the VFW was forced to drop him from its membership rolls.

POW-MIA activist groups across the country began a massive petition campaign, opposing the dropping of the trade embargo, but how much good do you think it will do? They have just proved what they think of your opinions.

Activists and Vietnam veterans are enraged that, among other things, Kerry would propose dropping the embargo after Vietnam just named as its new prime minister Vo Van Kiet, who served on the Central Committee of the communist Party of South Vietnam during the war and was thus responsible for directing the military activities of the Viet Cong, Kiet is accused of massive war crimes, **including ordering or condoning the EXECUTION OF MANY AMERICAN POW's DURING THE WAR AND THE SLAUGHTER OF MORE THAN 3,000 VIETNAMESE CIVILIANS IN THE CITY OF HUE DURING THE 1968 TET OFFENSIVE.**

POW-MIA and veterans groups are just a tad confused since the Congress is holding Human Rights hearings to determine if Iraqi President Saddam Hussein should be tried for war crimes, including the mistreatment of American Gulf War POW's. Children of the world--if you do not wake up NOW, it will simply be TOO LATE! So be it.

RUSSIAN PSYCHICS

Many inquiries have arrived regarding recent wide-spread publications of scientific articles regarding the causing of the San Francisco earthquake--by Russian psychics.

This is information now being sent out through Bulgaria which indicate that the Russians have been training psychics to create natural disasters for some 50 YEARS. Yes, that portion of the statement is true. However, psychics did NOT cause the earthquake--Russian CosmoSpheres caused the quake just as they--in conjunction with your own Elite--plan to wreck the coast of California by blowing the San Andreas Fault (at this date scheduled to happen on the 17th of this month of September).

Let us see what the remaining consensus of the articles say: *The Russians have always intended to destroy the United States. But Gorbachev wants it done without actual war or the use of nuclear weapons if at all possible or at least until preparations for use of*

neutron weapons which will salvage the most physical structure. That's why he and other Soviet leaders have backed research in methods of destruction that can easily be disguised as acts of nature.

One of the most sinister and sneaky of these methods is the use of psychics to control climate and natural phenomena.

"I was a visiting professor for two years in Moscow," says one, Professor Pompanicu. "Through other colleagues at the university there, I learned of the secret psychic warfare program.

"For years, they have been training gifted psychics in the art of telekinesis--that is using the mind to move objects. One professor told me that a device had been developed which could aim the focused mindpower of a team of psychics for the purpose of causing storms, tornadoes, hurricanes and even earthquakes.

"This device is used by a special team of master psychics who projected their thoughts to a spot along the San Andreas Fault year before last which resulted in the terrible earthquake".

The killer quake isn't the only disaster that they caused, according to Professor Pompanicu, who now resides in Rome, Italy.

"I believe that Hurricane Hugo which devastated part of the Eastern coast of the United States was also the work of the Soviets", he states.

"These natural disasters will be just the beginning of many that will strike the U.S. again and again, causing many deaths and great economic destruction.

"I have information that the Russians plan to cause a sudden frost that will destroy the American harvest and cause starvation."

A Pentagon official who refused to be identified admitted that he had knowledge of Soviet research into ESP and the paranormal for possible warfare purposes. "Sure, they've been looking into it for a

very long time--since before the end of W.W. II", says this high ranking officer.

"And I know weather control was high on their list of priorities. We are more concerned over the strides they've made in areas of mind reading and control."

COLORED MONEY

Don't put away your attention to the "colored currency". It is not over nor has it gone anywhere. Also beware of the new "fiber" money for it simply instantly takes your photograph, fingerprints, etc. It is NOT, as claimed, for stopping counterfeiters--nor is it for stopping the drug trade. The drug traders are now almost 100% into GOLD! This is courtesy of your Government to large extent and the substance is shipped in massive amounts through the Philippines and on to London for exchange. Please note that the U.S. bases are now being handed over to the Communists in the Philippines; Subic Bay, as well as Clark Base--with equipment intact.

The colored notes are printed and waiting--for the **GLOBAL MONEY SWITCH!**

You can tell the intent by what happens--the plan is to circulate the "fiber" bills alongside the older bills--well, the older bills can still be counterfeited, can they not? Watch the hand for it is so much quicker than the lips.

Now you are running out of time for protection. You are now soon going to lose the privacy of cash and the privilege of transferring any funds offshore. Within a very short time purchases over very nominal sums of \$25 to \$50 are on the way out right now. This is for you who think it is safe "offshore". In preparation for this Draconian system of controlling your economic lives, the Globalists have very slowly removed more and more of the cash notes from domestic circulation. This gradual reduction of cash has forced you to plastic money without even realizing it. **HAVE YOU TRIED TO GET, SAY, \$7 to \$10 THOUSAND IN CASH FROM YOUR BANK LATELY? THEY ACT**

AS IF MONEY IS AN UN-HEARD OF COMMODITY AND ALMOST HAVE A BREAK-DOWN IF YOU DEMAND CASH.

So, let us speak of that "hidden" facility for printing all those nice beauteous bills. The facility is hidden and no-one owns up to where it is located. So, here for you, is its location: It is near Haslet, Texas, a tiny community north of Ft. Worth. It is located at 9000 Blue Mound Road, 4 miles north of the Federal Aviation Administration's facility in Meacham Field. There are no signs leading to the facility even though there are over 800 employees. Visitors are most unwelcome!

The printing of bills in denominations of \$20s, \$50s and \$100s is extremely limited which forces the public to use nothing but ones, fives and tens to conduct their normal cash business--making it grossly difficult to pay large bills, etc. Any old style notes will become worthless within a given number of days not to exceed 90 days.

Cash in small notes will be doled out only upon presentation of your Social Security card and/or other national "approved" I.D. card. When you are doled out your monthly allotment of cash, there will be **NO MORE ISSUED!** In other words, the federal authorities are going to restrict (through banking regulations) the amount of cash that can be doled out to citizens each month.

The "second" currency is now printed and can be issued at any time during the 90's, depending upon when the surprise can best be launched for maximum enforcement--hopefully in such a time as, say, massive natural disruption--like earthquakes along the San Andreas, etc. Why? Because the major banking computer systems are in Los Angeles and San Francisco and the national economy flow will go down for weeks and/or months which will bring total chaos. I surely do hope some of you can accurately count well for the 17th approaches quickly--almost too quickly to even convert against gold.

Once this second currency is issued from the Ft. Worth plant you will have a "two-level" currency system for there will be a "DOMESTIC DOLLAR" and an "EXTERNAL DOLLAR".

The exchange value of the internal dollar, in which you hold your savings, will become instantly devalued including all money market funds, Treasury bills, bonds and Treasury notes, cash balances, certificates of deposit and so on will all be classified as "internal dollars". There will be a dual exchange rate system and these rates will fluctuate in opposite directions for the internal and external dollar.

The U.S. will have domestically what will be known as "blocked currency". Dollars held in Europe will not be blocked, because they are not under control of the U.S. Treasury Department. However, those who hold Dollars overseas will find total blockage of being able to retrieve the funds regardless of the value in most instances.

Those investor-advisers who tell you that your money will be safe and of more value overseas are correct--the value will be more and it will be SAFE--safe in the hands of your enemy for you will be unable after a brief while to get any of it back into your possession and when you do--it will be on a very limited and monitored basis in only very small amounts. Most will simply default to the holding Bank.

These plans to issue a "second currency" explain the shipments of U.S. cash notes in large bulk quantities by the Federal Reserve system to the East Bloc nations of Czechoslovakia, Hungary, Poland and to the Soviet Union. These greenbacks will continue to circulate in those countries and will be honored by all institutions, except back in the good old U.S.! In the U.S. they will be useless. In other words, they will continue to circulate outside the U.S. at their full exchange value on the open market. Soviet citizens will therefore, be protected against devaluation. Incredible? Of course, and they know you will NOT believe it will happen--that is the assumption

upon which they base all their actions--**THAT YOU-THE-PEOPLE WILL BE UNABLE TO BELIEVE THE TRUTH UNTIL IT IS TOO LATE!!!**

The disappearance of these notes domestically then confirms that the second currency will be issued as part of a plan to lower the living standards of the U.S. and help merge your country into a World Government in which you are equal economic partners with the Soviet Union. You will be equal in terms of political status and equal in terms of economic living standards--in other words--slaves to the New World Order.

IMPLEMENTATION OF THIS PLAN IS ALREADY WELL UNDER WAY AND INTO THE ADVANCED STAGE OF DEVELOPMENT AND WILL OCCUR AT ANY TIME, IMMEDIATELY AHEAD! Please do not come to these ones and say you were unwarned nor given some method of protection. The intent is to take all assets so the only possible use of funds will be in building structures and laying aside foods, etc., i.e., using borrowing power against gold as collateral--and that is even a risk for total recovery but at least the funds will be at use for your security and a place to go to eat and possibly survive. It is so late in the game now, however, that I concern that you have time to complete transactions before the collapse. You ones wait and wait and denounce and complain while Rome burns to the ground! So be it.

Dharma, I need you elsewhere. I will speak to you regarding the legal problems a bit later today. I think the adversary bit off more than he is going to want to chew at this encounter. By the way, if Mr. Horn and the photographer are later than absolute 2:00 p.m., you may bar his entrance if you like. I believe, however, that we shall welcome him and make a statement for the entire world to receive for we shall have reporters, photographers, writers, World Intelligence Review and Insider's Report present, as well as publishers and distributors. We shall most certainly make the guest most comfortable in every manner possible.

Good day.

Hatonn to clear please. God bless you each and all. I especially ask Grace and Love unto the diaspora Jews who will be bombarded this week into giving incredible amounts of money to support their own demise. May God have mercy. Beware also, you who face the courts--IT IS THE TIME OF RENEWAL OF THE KOL NIDRE (ALL VOWS-VOW) WHICH RENEWS THE VOW TO DISREGARD ALL VOWS MADE DURING THE COMING PERIOD UNTIL THE NEXT ANNUAL RENEWAL. THIS MEANS THAT ALL ONES OF THE "JEWISH" "FAITH" PARTAKING OF THE RITUALS WILL RECITE THIS VOW WHICH NOT ONLY ALLOWS FOR, BUT DEMANDS; LYING, CHEATING, STEALING AND CASTING ASIDE AS WORTHLESS ALL VOWS.

The present wording of the "Kol Nidre" (All Vows) prayer dates from the 11th century. A political reversal in eastern Europe compelled the so-called or self-styled "Jews" in Eastern Europe to adopt the present wording of the "Kol Nidre" prayer. I believe it appropriate to remind you of the EXACT wording of this vow made by the "Jews" on the Day of Atonement religious observances during the highest holy days.

ALL VOWS, OBLIGATIONS, OATHS, ANATHEMAS, whether called 'konam', 'konas', or by any other name, WHICH WE MAY VOW, OR SWEAR, OR PLEDGE, OR WHEREBY WE MAY BE BOUND, FROM THIS DAY OF ATONEMENT UNTO THE NEXT, whose happy coming we await, we do repent. MAY THEY BE DEEMED ABSOLVED, FORGIVEN, ANNULED, AND VOID AND MADE OF NO EFFECT; THEY SHALL NOT BIND US NOR HAVE POWER OVER US. THE VOWS SHALL NOT BE RECKONED VOWS; THE OBLIGATIONS SHALL NOT BE OBLIGATORY; NOR THE OATHS BE OATHS.

This, Dharma, is why Steven Horn and the others, such as Steven Berg, etc., feel no obligation to have their vows valid and why they lie and set up others to witness falsely and arrange for witnesses against you who never heard of you to participate in this steam-roller effort to destroy you and take your property. The RTC representative, Sir Brent, is also of the same society.

The instructions to the "servants" of the "faith" are demanded by the Talmud in the Book of Nedarim, 23a-23b as follows:

"And he who desires that NONE OF HIS VOWS MADE DURING THE YEAR SHALL BE VALID, let him stand at the beginning of the year and declare, 'EVERY VOW WHICH I MAY MAKE IN THE FUTURE SHALL BE NULL' (I). (HIS VOWS ARE THEN INVALID,) PROVIDING THAT HE REMEMBERS THIS AT THE TIME OF THE VOW."

THE TEST IS TO THE EFFECT THAT ALL OATHS WHICH BELIEVERS TAKE BETWEEN ONE DAY OF ATONEMENT AND THE NEXT DAY OF ATONEMENT ARE DECLARED INVALID! By the way--it IS the FIRST prayer recited on the holiest of days.

If this were not so TRUE and so TRAGIC it would be most comical. Even Christian Churches have now taken up tolling their bells in honor of the start of Yom Kippur--as a gesture of "good will"--to sound the Kol Nidre, traditionally the start of Yom Kippur. Do YOU believe this to be accidental stupidity? I jest not for you are being led to the slaughter right down the PRIMROSE PATH!

**9/10/91 #1 HATONN
TUESDAY**

As I come to write this day, I wish to share a typical letter which is received "in kind" every day:

"Dharma,

During a recent C&E workshop by

Ramtha I attended, we had time to ask questions. Someone asked who the fakes were in the New Age Movement--channelers, authors, etc. He gave a list but gave your name FIRST. He then said that over the next few years that this list of people would be exposed. It was time for the heads to roll and truth to ring in the 'New Age Movement'."

"A Concerned One"

Please do not distress yourselves with this nonsense. The Knight organization doesn't like Hatonn for I confronted them. I also remind you that I have said, if unchecked, the "New Age Movement", in itself, can destroy your world. Further, as SIPAPU ODYSSEY was written, several copies of the script were given to Shirley MacLaine for first refusal of the lead roll. Shirley had pulled away completely from the Knight organization and there were some hard feelings. Early on, the Knight organization refused to carry anything related to the Phoenix material. God always asks you to discern in all things--nothing is refused to your searching and in the end, ultimately, Truth will be that which prevails.

They do us great service if it is to "expose" us for we most surely do hope so for our intent is to bring Truth to ALL and the more exposure, the more people can have the Truth. Yes, I too, believe it is about time for some "heads to roll" and "truth to ring"--for those who have misled the people of God shall expose themselves--it requires nothing on any of my one's part. I have even offered Ramtha direct communication with myself as I had with "Bashar". "Bashar" has never come back for a second discourse and Knight never even responds to the message. What does that tell you?

Does this mean that that material is evil or tainted? That is certainly for you to discern for selves--I find some brilliant truths within the speakings. I also find grave errors and the first is "safety". You cannot have flooding from great tidal waves all the way into Nebraska, dear ones, and NOT have the area of "Ramtha" not get wet! I suggest

that all ones LOOK at your geography--not even Ramtha can keep water from running downhill! Neither do I believe that Ramtha can keep those volcanoes from erupting when they are triggered for eruption--I suggest it is time to begin "thinking" clearly for God gives unto you, REASON! So be it, for I bless all ones for the gifts they give unto us and ours--for there are great lessons to be gained from ALL circumstances.

We have no stable of fine race horses to sell from self-labeled business ventures--nor do we secret with only the elite of the entertainment world--in fact, we would never divulge the privacy of any from the public eye in respect for their own security and privacy. We have only two things to offer you--a way to safety and a call to God. If this is not enough then you shall have to find solace with those who offer you great advantage in the physical for the NEW AGE MOVEMENT WILL CLAIM ITS OWN--IN A MOST PHYSICAL PREDICAMENT. SO BE IT.

LET US SPEAK OF "NATURAL" PHENOMENA

According to a message I have here, atmospheric patterns, locked into an abnormal position over many parts of the Northern Hemisphere, have produced a variety of weird weather this summer. China and some parts of Southeast Asia have experienced the worst flooding this century; Ogden, Utah, yesterday experienced the worst flooding in 135 years--while California had its coolest summer in memory and into a sixth year of horrendous drought. On the other side of North America, the metropolitan areas of New York City and Philadelphia were in the grips of the hottest summer since World War II. The major cause of these anomalies appears to have been an area of high barometric pressure that has remained locked above the northern central Pacific at the International Date Line. This also produced a rare drought for Alaskans near Nome and record heat in the Alaskan interior. The strongest solar outbreak in 30 years, which erupted in early June, is blamed as being partially re-

sponsible but "no one can understand the incredibly widespread pattern of unusual happenings".

This past week (end:9/6), another strong quake shook Tokyo and other areas of eastern coastal Japan from a massive epicenter beneath the seabed offshore. Quakes were also noted in eastern Romania and northern coastal Peru.

Further heavy rains from storms threaten Cambodia with more severe flooding. Thousands of people already were made homeless by floods in late August, and vast tracts of agricultural lands are still submerged. The United Nations airlifted 30,000 sandbags to Phnom Penh to help protect the city from the worst floods on record along the Mekong River.

Guatemala, Nicaragua, and El Salvador began rationing electricity because of a lack of rain needed to power hydroelectric plants. Each nation has plans to black out parts of its population on a rotating basis for two to three hours a day. In drought-stricken Guatemala, the National Electricity institute said its new rationing program will continue through September and may be extended if rains do not return soon.

I HIGHLY SUGGEST YOU ALL REREAD "REVELATION"--IT DOES NOT SAY "WHO" WILL BRING THESE THINGS UPON THE EARTH--JUST THAT THEY WILL COME UPON YOU. JUST ABOUT ALL THE PROPHECIES MIGHT BE GOOD READING THIS WEEK AND NEXT AS THE ELITE GET READY FOR THE BIG POWER PLAY. GOOD LUCK--I HOPE RAMTHA AND COMPANY HAVE SOME GOOD SOLUTIONS FOR YOU LEST YOUR TOES GET WET, SCORCHED, BROKEN OR STOMPED.

Then for follow-on "entertainment" I suggest you get one more book, PARLIAMENT OF WHORES, by P.J. O'Rourke. It is a book I rather wish I could have written for it is handled in such manner as to give great laughter and insight into the workings of the U.S. through in-depth attempts to explain the entire U.S. Government.

The material, however, is truth but I might get defrocked for obscenity. I assure you that I will be unable to restrain myself from occasionally using a lot of this man's message as we go along. I will, however, give you the back cover comments by the author:

"Giving money and power to government is like giving whiskey and car keys to teenage boys..."

"The American political system is like a gigantic Mexican Christmas fiesta. Each political party is a huge Pinata--a paper-mache' donkey, for example. The donkey is filled with full employment, low interest rates, affordable housing, comprehensive medical benefits, a balanced budget, and other goodies. The American voter is blindfolded and given a stick. The voter then swings the stick wildly in every direction, trying to hit a political candidate on the head and knock some sense into the silly bastard."

"When you looked at the Republicans you saw the scum off the top of business. When you looked at the Democrats you saw the scum off the top of politics. Personally I prefer business. A businessman will steal from you directly instead of getting the IRS to do it for him. And when Republicans ruin the environment, destroy the supply of affordable housing, and wreck the industrial infrastructure, at least they make a buck off it. The Democrats just do these things for fun."

"A little government and a little luck are necessary in life, but only a fool trusts either of them!"

BCCI AND BASEL BANKERS

Questions still overflow regarding the Banks and S&L's. BCCI is the one which is most attended because it seems to represent such big crime. You haven't seen any "crime" yet--try the Bank which deliberately pulled down their own entity, BCCI. This is the supernational Bank for International Settlements (BIS) in Basel, Switzerland--the central bankers' central bank. By the way, when it all shakes out you will have a managing branch of that bank in the U.S.

It will not be the U.S. elected government which will be the enforcers for the BIS, it will be the privately owned (by them) Federal Reserve with the nice enforcement officers of the IRS.

Take a deep breath, now, for it will be a while before you will enjoy the next. The Fed officials told Sen. John Kerry's (yes, same one) Senate Foreign Relations Subcommittee on Narcotics that Congress must rapidly pass the Fed's "Foreign Bank Supervision Enhancement Act" (S.1019), or face a world banking crash. The Fed's "BCCI bill", also called "Garn-Kerry", would turn the \$20 billion BCCI bankruptcy into a gain of wildly unconstitutional powers for the Fed and the BIS over the U.S. economy.

In addition to the bill, the Fed officials demanded more regulatory power for "the Basel Committee of the BIS, which is setting up the exchange that is needed". All BIS central banks plan to "change their country's laws to conform with the decisions of the Basel Committee". This, of course, is at the pronouncement of the Committee of 300 headed by the Royal Family of England.

You think you aren't "really" involved? Well, Federal Reserve General Counsel J. Virgil Mattingly, Jr. and Fed Bank Supervision Director William Taylor told the Senate on Aug. 1 that the complex scandal over the BCCI would result in great and wondrous power for this "BIS".

The Fed should know. Taylor has been U.S. delegate to the BIS Committee on Bank Supervision, called the "Basel" or "Cooke Committee", for years. The Cooke Committee was run from 1975-88 by Bank of England official Peter Cooke, who then moved to the Price Waterhouse accounting firm. It was he who wrote the June 1991 Price Waterhouse accounting report on BCCI, which resulted in the seizure by the Bank of England and other central banks of BCCI offices in 69 countries on July 5. Still think it was a move against "crime"?

Since then, the BIS grip over the

U.S. government has increased. Three days after seizing BCCI, the BIS appointed New York Federal Reserve President E. Gerald Corrigan as the new chairman of the "Cooke Committee".

On Aug. 6, President George Bush confirmed the appointment of the Fed's other BIS representative, William Taylor (yes, the same), to head the Federal Deposit Insurance Corp. The Fed and Bush forced out retiring FDIC chief William Seidman (but not to worry, he did plenty of damage while he had control--like allowing buyouts of banks by only "good" assets and leaving you-the-taxpayers to bail out the "bad" "stuff"), and have put the bank insurance, and hence the savings, of the American people in the hands of the BIS.

Why did the BIS do this cute trick? "To demonstrate that our coordination and control gets results. We have shown that we can have a \$20 Billion bank go belly up--and not even a ripple!" said Robert Bench, now a Washington director of Price Waterhouse, former U.S. Comptroller of the Currency, and as such a Cooke Committee member for many years. "It was the cooperation and coordination among the BIS Cooke Committee that led to the BCCI exposures," he also said.

The point is, World, that you are in REAL TROUBLE! I have no more space to outlay more at this sitting but will take up the ongoing scenario when we pen again. Dr. John Coleman has, or will be, giving you a full accounting in his *Insider's Report* and/or *World Intelligence Review*. I do sincerely hope you will gain that valuable source of information.

America West will be starting a newspaper very shortly wherein we can garner information from several valid sources which I know to be valid. We have simply run out of space to share all that you MUST have to get through these days ahead.

Hatonn to standby, please. Dharma, I have several pieces of personal response we must get finished. We also have a great group of reporters and publications peo-

ple to walk through and inspect, while photographing, the dwelling. We have Dr. Coleman for the above named reports, *The National Inquirer*, the *L.A. Times* and the *Bakersfield Californian*. The only representative we couldn't get here on time is the head of our Constitutional Law Center but I'm sure we can "fill in" via recorder and CamCorder. Perhaps these intruders would like to recite the Kol Nidre in unison for the reporters! God can be quite creative if you but give Him ear and voice. In love I stand with ye ones.

SOME OF THE PHOENIX JOURNALS

Let There Be LIGHT Pleiades Connection Vol. II
I And My Father Pleiades Connection Vol. III
Murder By Atomic Suicide Pleiades Connection Vol. IV
Phone Home E.T. Pleiades Connection Vol. V
The Sacred Spirit Within Pleiades Connection Vol. VI
Human The Science Of Man Pleiades Connection Vol. VII
Science Of The Cosmos Pleiades Connection Vol. VIII
The price is \$10 per JOURNAL, (EXCEPTING E.T. PHONE HOME with 2 tapes \$15 & EXPRESS) 10% discount on orders of 4 or more. California residents add 7.25% sales tax. Add shipping, UPS \$3.25 and \$1.00 each additional or U.S. Mail \$2.50 for first title and \$1.00 each additional.
Write for Quantity Discount.

Available from America West or your Local Distributor.

EXPRESS: U.S. is \$20 per 13 ISSUES, \$40 for 26, \$75 for 52, Canada 13 issues \$22, 26--\$44, 52--\$80, foreign 13--\$30, 26--\$60 52--\$110 (including back issues for current Volume).

Send orders and Payments to: America West Distributors, P.O. Box 986, Tehachapi, CA. 93581.

For MASTERCARD OR VISA orders, or book catalog and sample newsletter call 1-800-729-4131. For personal inquiries or other purposes, please call 1/805-822-9655.

PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS



A bulletin commenting on appropriate current news events, clarification of portions of the Journals and answers of a general nature to questions not found in the existing Journals.

PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS is published by America West Publishers, Inc. P.O. BOX 986 Tehachapi, CA. 93581. Subscription rate is \$20 per 13 issues or \$75 per 52 issues, First Class mailing. COPYRIGHT 1991 by America West Publishers, Inc. All rights reserved. Reproduction of this copyrighted material for private non-profit use is expressly encouraged, for commercial purposes it is strictly forbidden.

SEPTEMBER 1991 VOLUME XVI NUMBER 6

9/13/91 #1 HATONN
FRIDAY

In the glory of one of your fine and final days for positive action, I come in Brotherhood that we might give you some alternatives. Actually, these alternative actions are already present and underway--you have but to unite as "one nation under God with liberty and justice for all".

May this also be a personal lesson to all who prejudge a thing which you do not understand, for that which I offer is in full disagreement with, for instance, E.J. I dedicated a book to my brother, Al M. of Yucca Valley some time back and allowed negative flow from this place (not in my name, but personal opinion) because both the man who received and the man who projected needed the lessons. This will also allow all of you to become more giving to brothers when you do not know that of which you speak.

I herein dedicate this to Al M. for even though he did NOT create the idea, he did see to it that long ago I received material information as to the status of a new movement beginning across your nation.

We were writing of foreign affairs and E.J. rapidly read the information, stated that it would simply cause a massive civil war, told Al that it was "too much" and somewhat B.S., "that it couldn't be

pulled off", etc. I urge all of you to STOP prejudging for if YOU knew all, you would already have things well defined and the world in balance. I now ask E.J. to call Al, apologize, and see what other information can be gleaned. You see, you need not use the ENTIRE packet for the good has to be sorted from the chaff but the facts are as follows:

A collateral, parallel, shadow government moved in and slowly (sometimes very rapidly) took over the operations of your nation and buried the Constitution. You now have THAT impostor government set up and running out of control in Washington, D.C. without any intention of ever again honoring the Constitution of the United States of America. The only thing incorrect about this "NEW" idea of now bringing in another government is its label of "New Nation U.S.A." Why? Because it is in no wise NEW and the label will get you thrown out of court and into the Brig. You are reclaiming your OLD Original Nation and to indicate that it is NEW is an error and will cause you great problems. In all fairness to E.J. it was that very thing which caused him such distress. The facts are that it is unlikely you will be given opportunity to break through the wall of deceit and control in the Washington area and therefore, you must now have a massive sweep of "the-people" to return the control of the united States of America

unto the people within the Sovereign States. Some label such as Republic of the united States of America would, for instance, be far more suitable. *I do not believe that the organization can function well as established in this NNUSA.* How did you get your President? Was Freeman duly elected by the people or a handful of those who happened to be present in a given "room"? Why don't I just appoint myself President of "Old Nation USA" and send out medals and citations of valor to those who like me? Because if you do not establish that which you do THROUGH THE CONSTITUTION OF THE UNITED STATES, you have only established a distraction which can easily be wiped off the map in one sweep.

To accomplish these things requires that ones who cannot seem to rise above their individual narrow perceptions, to come without and hear the response of God as you have called unto Him for help. You continue to WAIT for that which YOU consider appropriate--while the help comes and passes.

I speak specifically of one Nord Davis of North Carolina. I honor this man and his relentless push for freedom. He, however, denounces Me and the Hosts of God who come forth with me for it disagrees somehow with that which the evangelists give forth in *their own opinions and interpretations from*

the so-called "Bible". If you can discount our presence, **THEN YOU HAVE NOT CAREFULLY READ YOUR OWN SET OF INSTRUCTIONS, TAMPERED WITH AS IT IS.** I honor Nord Davis, too, but far beyond a document of merit with a foolish medallion affixed and signed by a self-styled "president". If you further the things of the physical format in replication of that which is in ill-function already--you do not accomplish freedom, you insure demise.

I shall be most happy to work with, and speak with, any of these proclaimed patriots for I tell you now, the United States of America could well be called "israel" (the people chosen of God) to reclaim HIS creation. I remind you that the adversary, the anti-god, has taken claim to everything in name, in place and in action--upon the physical plane regarding your planet. You see, the "SOUL" is not of physical plane and yet, you are in dire circumstance of losing that very thing which unites you into oneness with God and gives you possibility of rising above this horror set upon you. Ponder it please, and I stand ready to commune. No, I will not play games and do miracles, play to the crowd nor PROVE anything to anyone's satisfaction--it is time that YOU ONES PROVE SOMETHING OF GOODLY INTENT UNTO GOD!

IF YOU DO NOT STRUCTURE YOUR CONSTITUTIONAL NATION UNDER GOD--UNDER GOD--YOU SHALL HAVE CREATED ONLY A SECOND ENTITY DOOMED TO FAIL AND FALL. THE PROMISE OF GOD IS THAT THE TRUTH WILL BE BROUGHT FORTH IN THE FINAL DAYS AND THAT THE ONES OF GOD SHALL AND WILL BE SEPARATED APART FROM THAT WHICH IS THE PHYSICAL EVIL OF THE PLANET AND HIS PEOPLE SHALL BE BROUGHT INTO

SAFETY INTO THE PLACES PREPARED FOR THEM--WHO DID YOU THINK WOULD PREPARE THOSE PLACES????? You are still little children of very primitive insight of such attitudes as, "I'll show you mine if you will show me yours!" If you have not risen above that concept of life-style, then you are NOT suitable to reside yet, in the places of God's own balanced civilizations--FURTHERMORE, YOU WILL NOT BE ALLOWED IN. YOU ONES MUST RISE ABOVE THAT WHICH IS PART AND PARCEL OF THE "BIBLE BELT PHILOSOPHY" FOR THAT IS ALL THAT IT IS--PHILOSOPHY! YOU ARE GIVEN THAT WHICH "MEN" HAVE DEEMED SUITABLE AND DESIRABLE AND IT HAS VERY LITTLE TO DO WITH THAT WHICH WILL COME TO PASS. AND YET, IF YOU COULD COME INTO THAT WHICH IS TRUTH, THROUGH THE NETWORK OF SAY, A TRINITY BROADCASTING SYSTEM--THE TRUTH WOULD BLANKET THE WORLD BEFORE YOU COULD BE STOPPED! HOWEVER, AS LONG AS LIES ARE THRUST FORTH FROM THE SOURCE OF THAT SYSTEM AND THE SELF-STYLED LIARS ARE PUT ASIDE--THOSE WHO LIVE ONLY IN THE FLESHLY INTENT--THEN YOU ARE WORSE THAN BEHIND IN THE RACE.

HOW CAN HATONN BE SO CRUEL?

I weary of your individual and personal accusations of "cruelty" when I take exception to personal opinions going forth in my name or that of the Christ. I care not WHO you are if you be misinformed and you are ALL being misinformed. How did you think God would approach you in the final days? You must think about this for I have yet to get an answer from any of your evangelists! A

fuzzy cloud won't cut it! A "rapture" won't cut it for it only takes you to the clouds! (Which will undoubtedly be radioactive!) Noah's ark is not large enough for all! What was the purpose of Noah's ark in the first place? It was a small and sparsely populated area wherein Noah was. He was available to save a remnant of people and life-forms, to reclaim that which would be left after the flood. It matters not whether the story is real or a myth--the parable is accurate indeed. This time, you must get OFF the planet for that which is coming, if not stopped through goodness, will set fire to your planet and the "remnant" will have to be brought safely into space until safety can be restored.

If you set up a nation which can be based on more lies--you will not succeed; you will only hasten your demise for you will not have GOD ON YOUR SIDE, EITHER! IF YOU HAVE NOT GOD ON YOUR SIDE, THE ADVERSARY IS TOO STRONG AND WILL ANNIHILATE YOU! IF YOU ARE TO BUILD A NATION UNDER GOD--THEN SO BE IT FOR IT WILL BE WITHIN THE LAWS OF GOD--JUST AS IT MUST BE WITHIN THE LAWS OF THE CONSTITUTION, TO BE BLEST OF GOD. .

You ones, precious brothers, are QUITE "STUCK" WITH ME, AND I AND THIS PLETHORA OF BROTHERHOOD OF "HOSTS" WILL NOW AND FOREVER FUNCTION TOTALLY WITHIN THE LAWS OF GOD AND THE CREATION--WE CARE NOT A WHIT REGARDING YOUR EARTH PHYSICAL LEGAL MATTERS NOR YOUR PERSONAL ACTIONS AGAINST THE LAWS OF GOD. IF YOU PREFER THE FABRICATED LEGAL ACTIONS OF THE PHYSICAL PLANE--YOU SHALL SIMPLY BE LEFT IN THAT PLANE UNTIL YOU LEARN BETTER

REGARDING HARMONY, BALANCE, LOVE AND TRUTH OF GOD AND THE CREATION

WE HAVE SET FORTH INTO
PRINT ALL THAT YOU NEED
TO BRING YOU HOME TO
GOD AND WITHIN THE
WONDROUS COSMOS--IT IS
NOW UP TO YOU. WE WILL
ATTEND YOU AND CON-
TINUE TO WRITE UPON
THESE SUBJECTS AND WALK
EVERY STEP WITH YOU--BUT
YOU WILL MAKE THE
CHANGES OR THEY WILL
NOT BE MADE--WE WILL
TAKE GOD'S PEOPLE AND
OUR BROTHERS SENT TO
ASSIST YOU, AND TAKE
THEM HOME AND LEAVE
YOU TO YOUR CHOICES.
GOD DOES NOT FORCE NOR
COERCE--GOD ALLOWS FREE-
WILL ACTIONS AND THAT,
DEAR ONES, MEANS FOR
YOU.

ADVERSARY

The Adversary plans heinous things which are already coming down on you, from taking over the banks (planned for next week in America), through emergency order--right after the deliberate triggering of the San Andreas fault which will devastate the entire coast of California, to incarceration of the population's problem people in the now defunct military bases. You see, the closing of the bases had to coincide with need for the bases prior to total shut-down of them. They are needed to be operational to be useful on instant notice so you can see that time is indeed short.

Where are the great concerns over the fiscal year-end for your nation? You have to have a massive budget in two weeks! Where is it? Well, I repeat--it is structured to allow for the total fall of your economy into the hands of the Elite--quickly, before you can think more on the

matter.

I am sorry, Dharma, as the time grows shorter for the actions needed--the quarrel continues on superficial things while the plots are being negotiated under cover. It is the time for the Elite to make their move for power and unfortunately that means devastating actions--promptly.

Distractions are rampant from Afghanistan to rehash of the horrors of Iraq. What have you now, in fact, from the soldiers coming back from Iraq--those who were not killed to prevent their talking? You see, the thing about burying the Iraqis alive is being told FIRST by your military now, for it was ready to break in the news from "unauthorized" sources. What am I talking about?

BURIED ALIVE

As the U.S. military machines came up on the Iraqis in trenches they simply lowered the earth-moving equipment of their armored vehicles and buried the soldiers alive. It is now known that uncounted THOUSANDS UPON THOUSANDS were buried alive by your pre-planned military machines. It had to be PLANNED because tanks, etc., are not equipped to push dirt around. "Oh, it's OK," says the spokesman, "...it isn't banned by the Geneva Convention." And you think chemicals are bad? How do you feel about being buried alive to suffocate while the life is pressed from your being? This is the war you sent your sons to die in!

For what? Let us consider this morning's news: The Kuwaiti government is deporting all Palestinians, killing them or imprisoning and torturing them, if their families *through the grandfather's generation* have Palestinian blood-line! THIS IS THE GOVERNMENT YOU SENT YOUR ARMIES TO DEFEND AND REPLACE INTO

POWER!!!

Hatonn speaks fear and doom and gloom? GO LOOK AT THE NEWS WHICH THEY DO SHOW YOU! GOD PROTECT YOUR SOFT HEARTS FROM THAT HORROR THAT THEY HIDE FROM YOU!!!!

Well, this is the same military machine which will now come under Russian direction through the United Nations which will patrol your little village streets within the year. Furthermore, it is not long until we will ask no further of our scribes and publishers for they have served well and beyond all reasonable attack to allow you a chance to reclaim your lives and nation. If you do not get behind this final move toward Truth and God--we shall bring our people home and you can continue to hop from bed to bed with the evil come upon you. Threat? Come, come. This is fact and bears no threat--for God also promised His Hosts safe passage and to bring his children home into His safe places.

WINNING IN THE END?

That is up to you! The "Bible" says that God wins--but what and when does He win? He has never LOST anything--YOU are the ones who pulled away--but you better check out the rest of the story-line. Could it be that God wins when He gets all His blessed followers and Lighted beings and creations from the illusion of that physical place? Could it not mean that the adversary is "bound" into the places of the physical--RIGHT WHERE YOU ARE THIS DAY? YOU HAD BEST GET THE "PLEIADES CONNECTIONS" AND FIND OUT ABOUT THE COSMOS, 'GOD AND YOU! THE WORLD IS ABOUT TO GET A VERY LARGE HOT-FOOT AND GOD'S HOSTS (US) WILL NOT DO ONE IOTA IN FORCE TO PULL YOU AWAY FROM THE INFERNO, FOR

YOU ARE MAKING YOUR CHOICES AT THIS VERY MINUTE.

LITTLE GRAY ALIENS

Before the ending, ALL will be blamed on the aliens from the Cosmos. It will be perpetrated by the Elite of your own physical placement--but you will be told otherwise. You must understand something, little brothers--earth physical plane is YOUR DIMENSION OF EXPERIENCE IN WHICH YOU MAKE CHOICES--**THE COSMOS IS OUR DIMENSION AND WHEN THE REAL SLIME HITS THE FAN IS WHEN THE ADVERSARY** (9:57 a.m. take note, Dharma--your own adversary is trying to break the White Wolf fault--further note, however, that in spite of the loud "report", it didn't even cause your dwelling to sway! It is a very serious time, chelas--gravely serious.) **TAKES HIS AGGRESSION OFF YOUR PLANET AND INTO WHAT WE CALL "OUTER COSMIC SPACE". THE ADVERSARY WILL NOT BE ALLOWED ONE INCH OUTSIDE YOUR PROJECTED SYSTEM. IN FACT, IT WON'T EVEN GO THAT FAR--AS THE EVIL "EMPIRE" CLAIMS THE PLANET--YOU WILL LIKELY IGNITE THE ATMOSPHERE THEREOF WHICH WILL, AT THE LEAST, LAY BARREN THE PLANET. YOU ONES CAN KEEP ON WITH THIS SILLY DISCOUNTING OF OUR WORKERS--BUT 'TIS YOU WHO WILL REAP THE WHIRLWIND--NOT MY PEOPLE.**

Oberli, you and George will please meet and make some rapid decisions how best to cover the funds available which are not now in gold collateral. The full intent and need for a massive earthquake is to bring down the banking center's computer system. Within two weeks the entire International

monetary system will be hopelessly snarled. I will not tell you what to do through Dharma, for you will not be given excuse that "perhaps Doris" thought of something--YOU WILL ALL GO WITHIN AND LISTEN AND THEN, ONLY THEN, WILL THE IDEAS FLOW WHICH WILL GIVE YOU PROPER DIRECTIONS FOR ACTION. DON'T EXPECT TO SIMPLY CALL A MEETING WITH MY SCRIBE AND YOU WILL GET YOUR OUTLINE--NAY, NAY--FOR THE WATERWINGS ARE COMING OFF AND RESPONSIBILITY WILL BE SCATTERED ABOUT IN PROPERNESS. REGARDLESS OF THAT WHICH YOU ONES KNOW TO BE FACT, MOST STILL SOMEHOW BELIEVE MY SCRIBE IS JUST SOME KIND OF PSYCHIC PROPHET--NOT SO AND SHE NEEDS NOT BEAR ONE IOTA MORE OF RESPONSIBILITY BEYOND THE PENNING OF THE JOURNALS.

NO ONE WILL BE GIVEN TO KNOW THE "MOMENT OF HIS COMING"--NOT EVEN HIM. NEITHER WILL YOU KNOW THE MOMENT OF THE EARTHQUAKE NOR THE DOWNFALL--ONLY THE "PLANS" WHICH ARE LAID FORTH BY EARTH-MAN IN SESSIONS OF PHYSICAL "PLANNING". AS THE PROPHETS SAID: "IT WILL COME UPON YOU AS A THIEF IN THE NIGHT--WHEN YE LEAST EXPECT IT." WELL, YOU HAVE ADVANTAGE--YOU AT LEAST CAN BE IN THE EXPECTING OF UPHEAVAL FOR IT IS ALL NOW UNDER HUMAN EARTH-LEVEL PHYSICAL CAPABILITY. SALU.

MAY YOU PONDER MOST RAPIDLY FOR YOUR TIME FOR DAWDLING IS MOST LIKELY GROWN TO AN ABRUPT ABYSS, FOR THE ELITE MUST TAKE CONTROL

SOON TO STAY ON THEIR SCHEDULE TO TAKE THE WORLD ACCORDING TO THEIR LAID FORTH (PUBLICLY) RESOLUTION.

THIS IS THE VERY REASON THAT THE BANKING CONTROL COMPUTER CENTERS WERE PLACED ON THE WEST COAST--SO THEY COULD BE TAKEN OUT WHEN THE TIME WAS RIGHT TO SWITCH THE BANKING CONTROL AND POWER TO EUROPE AND THE CENTRAL BANK OF INTERNATIONAL SETTLEMENTS ACCORDING TO THE COMMITTEE OF 300. IF YOU ARE ON THE COAST WEST OF THE "LINE", I WOULD BE GETTING AT LEAST SOME DRINKING WATER ON BOARD. ALL LIFE-LINES WILL BE DISRUPTED--WATER, GAS, ELECTRICITY! WORSE, THIS ONE IS PLANNED FOR REAL CHAOS AND WILL LIKELY COME AT A MOST UNPROFITABLE TIME SO THAT GREAT NUMBERS WILL BE KILLED FOR ADDED BURDEN AND CONFUSION.

RIGHT NOW IT IS STILL PLANNED FOR THE 17TH BUT IT WILL NOT LIKELY BE ON THAT DATE BUT RATHER, A FEW DAYS BEFORE OR AFTER THE DATE TO FOOL ALL WHO ALREADY KNOW THE 'PLANS--AND BY THE WAY, CHOKE NOW--IT IS WIDELY KNOWN AND PUBLICIZED IN THE UNDERGROUND SURVEILLANCE NEWS CIRCUITS. THAT LITTLE LIFT-OFF OF SHUTTLE FACADE YESTERDAY EVENING WAS A MAJOR SIGN OF "TIMING" FOR THE "BIG BOYS". SO BE IT--HE WHO HAS EYES AND EARS BE USING THEM.

LET US CLOSE, DHARMA, BUT I NEED TO MEET WITH, AT LEAST, OBERLI A BIT LATER THIS DAY AND EVERYONE

GET TO CHECKING YOUR PROVISIONS AND ESPECIALLY THE NEEDS SHOULD THE BANKS BE OUT FOR A WHILE BY ANY MEANS. YOU SEE, IF THIS DOESN'T WORK OUT BY EARTHQUAKE AND CHAOS--THEN IT IS PLANNED TO SIMPLY PULL DOWN THE ECONOMY AND WORK THE BANKS THROUGH EXECUTIVE EMERGENCY ON FINANCIAL GROUNDS.

THEY ARE NOT READY TO PULL DOWN THE WHOLE THING, YOU SEE. THE GOLD SLUMP IN PRICING IS BECAUSE THE RUSSIANS ARE DUMPING GOLD AND THE PRICE IS MANIPULATED TO KEEP THEM FROM GETTING THAT WHICH THEY NEED IN FUNDING OUTSIDE THE MONETARY SYSTEM OF THE ELITE BANKSTERS.

NOTE THAT THOUSANDS OF TONS OF GOLD ARE AWAITING THE EXCHANGE FROM THE DRUG TRADE AND THE PRICE WAS SET AT SOMEWHERE AROUND \$372/OZ. THAT MEANS IT IS GOING UP AGAIN AT LEAST TO THAT POINT!!! IF NOT, IT WILL BE BY TOTAL ACCIDENT. IT IS PLANNED AND SCHEDULED TO GO TO OVER \$800/OZ AND THIS IS WHY A "NATURAL DISASTER" IS PLANNED SO AS TO NOT TOPPLE THE MARKET. YES, I AM AFRAID IT DOES MAKE SENSE IN REASON, DHARMA, AND I AM SAD TO CONTINUALLY HAVE TO POINT THESE THINGS OUT TO YOU ALREADY OVERBURDENED AND BELOVED WORKERS. GOD WILL NOT GIVE YOU MORE THAN YOU CAN CARRY SO LET US JUST GET ON WITH IT.

I suggest you in the quake zone (watch for an eastern break also) beef up your supplies for a ten point quake is going to ruin the

aqueduct system right at harvest time. So be it and may you be given insight. In love and brotherhood, I move to stand-by.

Hatonn to clear, please.

9/14/91 #1 HATONN
SATURDAY

FIRST: please let me have a personal word. I know that most things which are funnelled through America West are making it on to me. However, some things are NOT and I NEED THEM. This is the only way persons have to get communication to me and although Dharma doesn't want another single thing through here--I must have information. For instance, I do have a copy of Brent's correspondence but I did not receive the attached UCC material. Also, Oberli has subscribed twice to the "Upright Ostrich" and we still do not get copies. This is where we will find the "Patriot" information and Howard F's information.

I realize that we are going to get some help now, with writings for publication, but I must have all possible information in order to analyze and comment as to worthiness or discarding.

Another for instance: I am sure that we have adequately covered everything the Pilot Group has to offer--and, I am happy to work WITH them but not for \$7,000 when we already have the same "working" material. We need Gary and Wayne--not the Pilot material as such. We need the working expertise on underground building and hydroponic growing.

You may as well be prepared for great changes in the collections methods and measure of taxation and--if you desire input--you will get the material so that I might look it over. I am not going to go searching for it for what you ones do with your money and worldly goods is not of my first priority.

We will tell you that which to do but if it is simply to be used to further selfish and greedy interests of individuals--then the thrust is wrong and I care not to participate. I am interested in getting God's people off your planet and keeping the adversary out of the cosmic realms wherein dwell the people of God. That does require that "MY" people utilize every available tool to get through this time of travail. I do, however, refuse to comment on anything which has not been brought before me in formal format if it is to be answered through this route.

We must be most cautious in that, beginning a newspaper, we do not actually end up shortening the space for writing for I, alone, am overfilling the space allotted. Well, let us see how next week goes for I anticipate that you will most surely have your hands full, and most certainly by the end of your fiscal year-end (Sept 30). You KNOW that the government must do SOMETHING and, whatever it is, will not be pleasant for you--the people.

I will cover possibilities when we meet on the morrow A.M. However, I do again request that if we are going to take the time of the scribe for speaking--I must have someone put the tapes to print for I am going to begin to refuse to repeat information and--although we have relieved her of the pressure of Germain's books--nothing has changed for we have as many JOURNALS to write as there are subjects. It is that I cannot expect her to function under the pressures of the last few months. The subject matter will be more dangerous as we continue to reveal the cover-ups but the important material as to your soul evolution and the workings of the Universal order and Creation is now laid forth. This, however, has not yet allowed even for Tesla to present his material. This is not to overwhelm but to remind that there is no "resting on

the oars". Thank you.

CURRENT EVENTS

What flows back to me from receivers of the information are things such as this: "...I just can't get upset because it hasn't happened so far..." and "Why would our own people do such a dastardly thing as to kill our own people and wreck our country?" Remember--there is NOTHING too heinous for the Elite adversary to produce or precipitate to gain the power over your world--nothing. You have seen the military forces in training! If you can cause men to man earth-moving equipment and methodically bury alive his fellowman in a desert--those same men will march through a town and wipe it out if required and ordered to so do.

If the Elite can unite you on their side instead of build distress and hate for themselves, through an apparent "act of God", wouldn't it be far wiser? If it is discovered that they have deliberately detonated explosives and caused a massive earthquake they still have an "out"--they will say that they have evidence that the "aliens" did it. Natural disasters unite people and play right into the New World Order. Furthermore, remember that a massive disruption in a single small area of the world does not cause world-wide disruption--the peasant Chinese, for example, wouldn't know or give a hoot if you have an earthquake in California. Also, now that the plans are to launch that information link satellite tomorrow or Monday and you will have ability of the Elite to totally control all computer transactions and records from off the planet--that is what your "Star Wars" satellites were for--and this one, if the Russians leave it in orbit, allows the final blow to the nation of taking out the clearing centers of the banking industry in America.

How many of your people are

"ready" to carry on? Less than a hundredth of one percent at most. I am sorry for ones who chose to decline or ignore our offer of assistance, for ones are going to now be caught with money in hand, or lumps in banks and they will lose it. The plans are to bring the banks to a halt one of these days SOON and then cause ones to have to "show" any cash they might have and only allow use of a portion if the amounts in the holding of any ONE party or individual citizen is great. Let us take a sum of say, \$35 to \$50 thousand; this will be considered "questionable" cash holdings and any more than a very small sum will simply be confiscated. If problems occur, the party involved will be charged with possible drug dealing or criminal activities. Little ladies will be treated as equal to any drug lord. Corporations will fare better for they "have a reason to have funds" if doing business and your records are current and good.

The point is for the government to come down on the citizens, my friends, in mass and with a very heavy boot to walk all over you.

Can it be stopped? I do not know at the time of this writing--we will not stop it, if that is your question. You have two full days to witness the negotiations and play for power. Then, I suggest you all go back and read the book of Revelation in your Bible. I know not why suddenly we of the space command are so queried when the writings of how it will be have been yours from onset of experience. If not this week, chelas, it will be in the next or the next and so on. If you do not choose to listen or if you listen and discount, so be it. My charge is to bring the WORD of God unto the world in Truth and then, my own self-appointed charge is to bring MY people information and warning wherein I can do so--if the citizens wish to utilize that information, I am pleased--if not--so be it. How-

ever, we will see who makes it best through a 10.6 earthquake and has something to eat after the fact and a bit of clean water to drink while the life-lines may be down. Discount me all you wish--but it would be great WISDOM to *listen to your geologists who have told you for decades about how it will be when the "Big One" hits California. It would seem to me that preparations should have been done years prior to now!* I am simply giving you ongoing information about what the **ELITE HAVE ON THE DRAWING BOARD FOR WORKING THEIR MAGIC OF ENSLAVING YOU.**

TID BITS

Notice: *Enjoy feeling superior while you can. A Carnegie Mellon University researcher predicts that robots who are aware of their surroundings can challenge the domination of humans. "Those robots are the first serious contenders to be our replacements," says Hans Moravec, director of the university's Mobile Robot Laboratory. "Earth may become a kind of game preserve for people."* This arrived on Wednesday from a friend in Indiana.

Now for another view of the planning which was received and laid forth in 1976:

It might be of interest to you to know that in 1976 or thereabouts, we were given a preview of the "civilian 'containment' camps" already in preparation at that time. In addition, we were told of the following:

- 1. Travel outside the continental limits of the U.S. would be curtailed and then prohibited entirely.*
- 2. Postal rates would slowly rise until the average worker could only afford to purchase stamps to mail in his monthly payments. (Step 1 in breaking off communi-*

cation between friends and families in other cities and states.)

3. Next, interstate travel will be curtailed and then prohibited except for "good cause". (Guess who is going to determine that one? Step 2 in communication "prevention".)
4. Next, inter-city exchanges will follow the same pattern, and "passes" will be required (Step 3 in this series).
5. All mail (for those who can afford that luxury) and all telephone communication will be monitored! (Nothing new about that for it's already in full operation.)
6. Issuance of de-valued "currency" and stringent rationing of goods and commodities.
7. Declaration of martial law.
8. Closure of the Mexican and Canadian borders. Please know that troops are already being convoyed to these locations. Barriers along the Mexican borders are already being implemented and prepared for electrification and worse.
9. An "incident" will be deliberately instigated to verify the need to close the Canadian borders!
10. There are psychotronic and radionic devices already in place and being activated to keep citizens within the boundaries of their own counties and states. And woe to those caught outside their home territory when the entire system is networked, because they won't be able to get back in!
11. And the new, black, military "attack" type helicopters now sitting boldly on the tarmac adjacent to our so-called "international airports" will be directing the

"containment" network for each state! And so, *ad nauseam*.

This was sent in response to one of our last *EXPRESSES* and I am most appreciative for this comes from a "center" but was written by a good friend of mine who is in the 74th year of experience. This one writes to support Dharma and Oberli thusly: *...do not be afraid. I am 74 and have had similar experiences as yours. My phones are constantly tapped; mail opened, letters and releases that never reach their destination, computer tampering...the whole works! Consider the source! After all, we are far more "dangerous" out of the body and off-planet than on...so "they" might want to think twice before "liberating" us from this density. Even my dogs have been attacked...and not too long ago the individual concerned returned to finish the job. Imagine his surprise at being met by 90 lbs. of furious white Chow who recognized his smell and went through a window after him before he could get thru/over the fence. Mission NOT accomplished! Canine in question was, of course, liberally rewarded for his alertness!*

Commander, feel free to use any portion or all of this letter as an independent, earth-based verification of facts already in evidence. You will recognize the energy through the handwriting...as this means of identification cannot (as yet) be counterfeited!

Indeed, I am indebted for your support of my working people. Blessed are you ones who have carried the banner for so long and seemingly, alone. The time is at hand for the reaping of the Father's harvest and thy works rewarded.

CONSTITUTION INFORMATION

We will give a try at Al's scanner for the next request. Dharma has

had to digest these pages of information and I cannot ask her to copy all of the document in point. This comes from James Hazel in Oregon and I am likewise indebted to him for his sharing. This is exactly that which we desire to establish--A SHARING OF INFORMATION WHICH CAN ALLOW YOU TO CHANGE YOUR PATHWAY AND REGAIN YOUR FREEDOM. IT MUST BE DONE FROM YOUR LEVEL OF EXPERIENCE AND WE SUPPORT ALL GROUPS AND ONES WHO HAVE INFORMATION--WE SHALL NEVER EXPLOIT ANOTHER FOR PERSONAL GAIN--OTHER THAN THE PERSONAL GAIN OF EACH AND ALL CITIZENS WHO DESIRE TO RESTORE FREEDOM TO GOD'S CHOSEN PEOPLE AND NATION. SO BE IT.

I am overjoyed to find that J.H. has forwarded this information to the researcher, David Dodge, and we will likewise share all of this with the Constitutional Law Center lawyers. We are beginning to make impact now, and it can only pick up power and participants for there is still "time" for action if you move smartly along--for they, in planning a "natural disaster" to gain control, err greatly; the populace will only want to hold more tightly to their arms for there is going to be rioting and crime like you can't imagine along the West coast if they pull this "thing" off as they have planned. Yes indeed, if you move rapidly, you can get it done--you can establish and move into working operation a government by the people, for the people and of the people--because people will SERVE for no reward other than the effort toward FREEDOM IN TRUTH!

Dharma, I ask that the Document be entered herein and make sure that we retain a good copy for my further use. Thank you. I now ask that you leave this keyboard for there are things which you ones

need to attend in preparation for that which will probably come down next week. Make sure we have plenty of supplies which would ordinarily be shipped from the coast areas. (For lack of space and time the Document will be the next EXPRESS, Vol. XVI #7.)

I ask that Gene and Charles attend the meeting tomorrow. I cannot ask ones to stand-by from here into eternity, but ones must function in KNOWING of the risks they run with self and family. Blessings, for I walk with you and you are centered in the Light of God's shielding protection. Salu.

OUR NEWEST JOURNAL

SCIENCE OF THE COSMOS TRANSFORMATION OF MAN PLEIADES CONNECTION VOL. VIII

by Violinio Germain & Gyeorgos
Ceres Hatonn/Aton

"THIS BOOK IS THE 8TH OF THE PLEIADES SERIES WHICH ARE THE 8 MOST IMPORTANT BOOKS OF OUR PLANET. These JOURNALS are a legacy being presented to mankind and left for all the expected future wayfarers through this physical experience.

"The PHOENIX JOURNALS AND EXPRESSES are directed and given forth from the higher brotherhood sent forth as the Hosts for the preparation of this time of cycles when this civilization will make transition into higher understanding or return to the ages of darkness." - ATON (GOD)

Some of the topics covered in this JOURNAL are: The foundation of our present belief - The expanding universe - Solenoid coils are improperly wound - Rutherford-Bohr theory of atomic structure is im-

possible - New laws of thermodynamics.

We are also given an explanation of sound and silence - Photosynthesis and the geometry of space - The nature of light - **OUR MISSING 13TH CONSTITUTIONAL AMENDMENT** - Paper money - Into space through open doors: The road map - **Power projection** - **Transmutation** - Solar energy - **God's purposeful intent for man and the power of mother love.**

Many other topics are covered including **updates of current world affairs.**

SOME INFORMATION IN THIS BOOK HAS NEVER BEEN GIVEN TO THIS PLANET BEFORE.

SEMINAR WITH WITH GEORGE & DESIREE GREEN

Sep. 28 1-4 P.M. Holiday Inn
West Durham, N. Carolina Warren Barrett Tel. (919) 967-3769 or 782-6297 Cost \$20

Oct. 12, O'Hare Plaza Ho-Jo's, Chicago, Ill. (S111) Lucy Covington 219 942-9439 the Greens, Bo Gritz and Fletcher.

Oct. 15, 6:30-10:30 P.M. Jeff & Shannon Anderson Metropolitan Multi Service Center Houston, TX (STX1) Minett & George Green 713 862-3786

SOME OF THE PHOENIX JOURNALS

Sipapu Odyssey
And They Called His Name Immanuel, I Am Sananda
Space-Gate
Spiral To Economic Disaster
From Here To Armageddon
Survival Is Only Ten Feet From Hell
Firestorm In Babylon
The Mossad Connection
Creation, The Sacred Universe

Pleiades Connection, Return Of The Phoenix Vol. I
Burnt Offerings and Bloodstained Sands
Shrouds Of The Seventh Seal
Counterfeit Blessings
The Phoenix Operator-Owner Manual
Operation Shanstorm
End of the Masquerade
Matter Anti-Matter
Let There Be LIGHT Pleiades Connection Vol. II
I And My Father Pleiades Connection Vol. III
Murder By Atomic Suicide Pleiades Connection Vol. IV
Phone Home E.T. Pleiades Connection Vol. V
The Phoenix Express Vol's I & II (\$15)
The Phoenix Express Vol's III & IV (\$15)
The Phoenix Express Vol's V & VI (\$15)

The price is \$10 per JOURNAL, (EXCEPTING E.T. PHONE HOME with 2 tapes \$15 & EXPRESS) 10% discount on orders of 4 or more. California residents add 7.25% sales tax. Add shipping, UPS \$3.25 and \$1.00 each additional or U.S. Mail \$2.50 for first title and \$1.00 each additional.

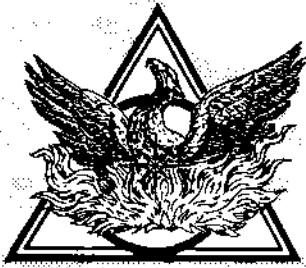
Write for Quantity Discount.

Available from America West or your Local Distributor.

EXPRESS: U.S. is \$20 per 13 ISSUES, \$40 for 26, \$75 for 52, Canada 13 issues \$22, 26--\$44, 52--\$80, foreign 13--\$30, 26--\$60 52--\$110 (including back issues for current Volume).

Send orders and Payments to: America West Distributors, P.O. Box 986, Tehachapi, CA. 93581.

For MASTERCARD OR VISA orders, or book catalog and sample newsletter call 1-800-729-4131. For personal inquiries or other purposes, please call 1/805-822-9655.



PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS

A bulletin commenting on appropriate current news events, clarification of portions of the Journals and answers of a general nature to questions not found in the existing Journals.

PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS is published by America West Publishers, Inc. P.O. BOX 986 Tehachapi, CA. 93581. Subscription rate is \$20 per 13 issues or \$75 per 52 issues, First Class mailing. COPYRIGHT 1991 by America West Publishers, Inc. All rights reserved. Reproduction of this copyrighted material for private non-profit use is expressly encouraged, for commercial purposes it is strictly forbidden.

SEPTEMBER 1991 VOLUME XVI NUMBER 7

JAMES HAZEL
PO Box 1317
Brookings, Oregon 9741511

10 September 1991

HATONN
c/o America West Publishers
PO Box 986
Tehachapi, CA 93581

Re: TOPIC: The "missing 13th amendment",
Phoenix Journal Express, Vol XVI #2

GREETINGS HATONN!

On Page 10 of the above-referenced Journal Express Hatonn approaches but skirts two material facts that will prove fatal to efforts to establish general acknowledgement and enforcement of "The Title of Nobility Amendment".

1. While it is true that "the Constitution is silent on what procedure should be used to announce, confirm, or communicate the ratification of amendments" it is that very silence which confers authority on the Congress to determine what those procedures shall be.

By a long-standing principle-of-law the recipient of a grant of power assumes the right to determine in the absence of express restrictions or prohibitions to the contrary, how that power will be executed. Congress early-on provided for the Secretary of State to certify ratification (so-called 11th and 12th amendments). Running that method of certification up the proverbial flag-pole, everybody saluted it - nobody objected; so the certification process became established as a precedent prior to the proposing of the 'missing amendment'. I find nothing in the DAVID DODGE materials that would defeat the established premise that the "Title of Nobility Amendment" has not been 'legally' ratified.

2. Great Truths are often inadvertently revealed by the use of humor. Hatonn's tongue-in-cheek

observation about "ignorant politicians who don't know their amendments from their ... ahh, articles" raises a serious inquiry into the distinction between "ARTICLES OF THE CONSTITUTION" and "AMENDMENTS TO THE CONSTITUTION". This is a distinction that is critical to those who futilely advocate resurrecting the 'missing 13th amendment'".

Enclosed is my unpublished essay entitled, "OTHER POWERS; THE METAMORPHOSIS OF THE CONSTITUTION", in which I explore the "certification precedent", the "article/amendment" issue, and other matters relative to modifying the Constitution. You may find it useful in enhancing understanding not only of "the missing 13th amendment" controversy, but also the process by which we have been enslaved by brutal engineers of the engine we call "The State".

FURTHER: On Page 3, of the same Journal Express, Hatonn alludes to the "ORIGINAL MEANING" of the Pledge of Allegiance. It may well be that such was the intent and comprehension of some individuals when reciting the Pledge, but if so, their "meaning" did not coincide with the words spoken. Reminds me of the testy admonition to "Don't do what I say ... DO WHAT I MEAN"! I will also enclose a couple of tracts I have written on this topic that hopefully will clarify, rather than further obfuscate, the ramifications of the Pledge of Allegiance.

Despite my "criticisms" herein, this Journal Express is immensely interesting and helpful. I am particularly grateful for insights shared about founding of bar-association tentacles as extensions of the England-based International Bar Association, and of the etymology of the term "Esquire". (I DIDN'T KNOW THAT!) Makes me want to run right out and invite a lawyer to lynch!

Thank you for all you do in the interest of Order and Sanity.

Cordially,


Jim Hazel

Enclosures:

CC: David Dodge
ANTI-SHYSTER Publication

Further, there is no Constitutional requirement that the Secretary of State, or anyone else, be officially notified to complete the ratification process. The Constitution only requires that three-fourths of the states ratify for an Amendment to be added to the Constitution. If three-quarters of the states ratify, the Amendment is passed. Period. The Constitution is otherwise silent on what procedure should be used to announce, confirm, or communicate the ratification of amendments.

So--you might be able to convince some of the people, or maybe even all of them, for a little while, that this 13th Amendment was never ratified. Maybe you can show them that the ten legislatures which ordered it published eighteen times (known) consisted of ignorant politicians who don't know their amendments from their ... ahh, articles. You might even be able to convince the public that your fore-

fathers never meant to "outlaw" public servants who pushed people around and accepted bribes or special favors to "look the other way". Maybe. But before you do, there is a lot of evidence to be explained.

OTHER POWERS

THE METAMORPHOSIS OF THE CONSTITUTION

The Constitution for the United States of America was intended - so goes the Preamble - to:

1. Form a more perfect Union of States,
2. Establish Justice,
3. Insure tranquillity at home,
4. Provide for the common defense of all Americans,
5. Promote the general welfare of the inhabitants of America,
6. And secure the blessings of liberty to the people.

Where did it all go so wrong? How is it that after 200 years of government under the Constitution the people have less liberty, less integrity of States, less justice, less tranquillity, less well-being, and are impotently defenseless ... decidedly worse off in every respect than were those who first established the Constitution?

I think it about time we came to the nut of the problem, and realized how it has been done to us. If we don't ... there will be no way to recover from our sorry condition.

We are going to share with you a few keys to understanding the Constitution, and how it has been converted into an engine of oppression. At this writing, apparently no one else in the patriot community has discovered these keys. In any event no one to our knowledge has reported on them. This is NEW STUFF. So you'd better listen up. Your very life and liberty may depend on it.

Before we begin, please get out a copy of the Constitution so you can follow along and verify what we will share with you. It can be just about any old copy ... even one of the perverse government restatements that screw over the capitalization and punctuation. It will be necessary that you have a copy that includes all 26 'amendments'.

Initially we are going to consider only the Constitution as it existed upon adoption of the Bill of Rights ... before the 11th and succeeding 'amendments' were incorporated into it.

The 10th article of the Bill of Rights makes it very clear that only those powers enumerated in the body of the Constitution are delegated to 'the United States'; that it possesses no other powers or authority. It follows that 'the United States' may not lawfully exercise any powers that are not so enumerated.

We are, and should be, concerned with POWERS. It is POWER, implemented and executed, that causes effects on people NOTHING ELSE. Are the EFFECTS on our lives, asserted by 'the United States', lawful and legal ... or not? That is our first concern ... to determine whether we are moved about, compelled to act or restrain our actions, justly and deservedly - or by criminal force.

Knowing that powers are delegated only to departments or officers, will help us cut through the

confusion engendered by trying to visualize the monumental, superstate 'United States of America' ... which exists only in the imagination. It is easier to visualize DEPARTMENTS (although they, too, are only legal fictions) ... and hold they and their officers accountable for actions taken in their names.

The KEY that will begin to unlock the door to understanding will be found in Article 1, Section 8, Clause 18!

This little declaration, so innocuous on its surface, provides the platform for all manner of abuse. It provides, innocently enough, that Congress shall have the power to make laws to execute the 17 categories of delegated powers immediately preceding this clause. Those 17 categories are fairly straightforward. At least they are there in black and white; if we should have disagreements about their implications, at least we can see what we are talking about.

Clause 18 also grants power to the Congress to make laws for executing "OTHER POWERS" that are vested in the Government of the United States by the Constitution, as well relative to "OTHER POWERS" that are vested by the Constitution in any DEPARTMENT OR OFFICER of that Government.

Now - as with the "foregoing powers" listed in the first 17 Clauses of Section 8 ... it shouldn't be too difficult to discover all of the "OTHER POWERS" congress may cause to be executed. After all, those OTHER POWERS must be written (directly or by implication) within the body of the Constitution.

Many OTHER POWERS are clearly set forth to be vested in the President. Clause 18 grants the Congress authority to make laws to execute those other powers.

Other powers are set forth in Article III; vested in the courts. The Congress is given authority by Clause 18 to make laws to carry those vested powers into execution.

ARTICLE V GRANTS TO CONGRESS THE "OTHER POWER" TO PROPOSE AMENDMENTS TO THE CONSTITUTION AND, BY IMPLICATION, THE POWER TO DETERMINE AND CERTIFY WHETHER THE AMENDMENT IS RATIFIED AND COMPETENT TO BE ENROLLED AS AN AMENDMENT OR MODIFICATION OF THE CONSTITUTION.

HEREIN LIES THE JEOPARDY TO LIBERTY UNDER THE CONSTITUTION, AS THAT CONSTITUTION WAS ORIGINALLY ADOPTED.

ALEXANDER HAMILTON!

Prior to the adoption of the Constitution a debate raged between the misnomered "Federalists" who advocated adoption of the new constitution and those who distrusted the concept of centralized government.

Alexander Hamilton, the money-lenders' agent provocateur in America, who later designed and forced the monopoly-banking system onto the American People, pooh-poohed any possible danger from

Clause 18. After wittingly defaming the personalities of his critics, he recorded this diversion in FEDERALIST PAPER #33:

".... it may be affirmed with perfect confidence that the constitutional operation of the intended government would be precisely the same if [this clause] were entirely obliterated as if they were repeated in every article. They are only declaratory of a truth which would have resulted by necessary and unavoidable implication from the very act of constituting a federal government and vesting it with certain specified powers."

Hamilton, a lawyer and bastard, immediately raises our suspicions that, if he says Clause 18 is innocuous, we should presume that it is DANGEROUS! Upon closer scrutiny we find that to be precisely the case.

Enlargement of POWERS

The Constitution vests ALL ULTIMATE POWER in the hands of the Congress. Those powers that are not directly and expressly delegated to the Congress, are left to it for the laws which will carry them into execution. Congress, in the beginning, had the potential of becoming an irresponsible despot. Since then, it has realized that potential beyond the wildest dreams of such mechanics as Alexander Hamilton. Congress accomplished this by the process of, first gradually and later with fierce acceleration, enlarging the POWERS available to it.

Here's how they did it:

First they proposed the so-called 11th amendment, and circulated it among the several State Legislatures for comment.

The "11th amendment" appears on the surface to be a NARROWING of powers vested in a department of the United States in that it would serve to strike out parts of the judicial powers granted in Article III. We will not here devote space to discussion of the long-term implications of that modification of the constitution.

Suffice to say: The article was merely DECLARATORY and as such required no ENFORCEMENT CLAUSE. Congress already had the power under Clause 18 to make executionary laws relative to those OTHER POWERS set forth in Article III. Also: It should be noted that an officer of the United States (subject to the Congress) certified that the '11th amendment' had been ratified.

A precedent was set! An officer subject to the Congress could determine whether a proposed amendment had been ratified. The precedent was not challenged. It became the standard by which later 'amendments' would be attached to the constitution. By this precedent, the powers available to the Congress had been enlarged. Unchallenged, it could thenceforth determine the validity of ratification of proposed amendments. Its officers might lie through their teeth about such validity. So long as the controlling party did not object (the Congress) ... the officer's certification would stand.

The so-called 12th amendment constituted a further enlargement of powers available for the Congresses' law-making fever under Clause 18. Many of these additional POWERS may not be readily observable to the naked eye. We will resist commenting on them as being beyond the scope of this article. Suffice to say: The precedent that was set by 'the 11th amendment', was deepened by the 12th ... that an officer subject to the power of Congress could certify the validity of ratification of proposed amendments. For our purposes, it is enough to note that the 12th 'amendment' appears to be little more than a statutory house-keeping measure that could have been just as effectively implemented by legislation.

Now we come to the so-called 13th amendment ... where the rubber meets the road!! Congress had previously set the precedent that its officers could certify ratification of 'amendments' it had proposed. With incredible daring the Congress, by the 13th 'amendment', tried to usurp great power from the Several States. It proposed (and ratified) the following:

SECTION 1: Neither slavery nor involuntary servitude, except as a punishment for crime whereof the party shall have been duly convicted, shall exist within the United States, or any place subject to their jurisdiction.

SECTION 2. Congress shall have power to enforce this article by appropriate legislation.
(Emphasis added).

It dared to usurp power from the Several Sovereign States ...AND IT WAS SUCCESSFUL!!

THE WORDS UNDERLINED ABOVE ("UNITED STATES" and "THEIR") ARE KEYS TO CRACKING THE CASE AGAINST THE ENEMIES OF LIBERTY!!!!

When the mind sees the phrase "United States", and especially after it has been conditioned to think thus, it perceives a SINGULAR, MONOLITHIC ENTITY (the United States of America). In most cases in statutes, rules, regulations and amendments, "the United States" means that Government whose locus is in the District of Columbia and which is subject to the jurisdiction of Congress pursuant to Article 1, Section 8, Clause 17. But that is not the case in the reference in the "13th amendment" to "the United States".

In this case, where it is declared that slavery shall not exist within THE UNITED STATES IT MEANS WITHIN THE SEVERAL SEPARATE AND SOVEREIGN STATES. We are alerted to this fact by the use of the plural modifier, "THEIR", indicating more than one entity. Nor - as the 'amendment' continues - shall slavery exist in any place SUBJECT TO THE JURISDICTION of the SEVERAL STATES OF THE UNION.

The question arises: Are the States indeed sovereign, possessing not only all of the powers reserved to themselves which were not delegated to the national government, but the POWER AND AUTHORITY (jurisdiction) to abolish that compact called the Constitution? And if the Sovereign States possessed the power to abolish the Constitution and all departments and offices of it, did not THEY, and not the Congress (pursuant to Clause 17) possess the ULTIMATE JURISDICTION over the district that be-

came the Seat of the Government of the United States of America?

A correct restatement or paraphrase of the "13th amendment" might be: "Neither slavery nor involuntary servitude ... shall exist within the several states or with the District of Columbia, docks, arsenals, enclaves or territories of the United States of America which are subject to the jurisdiction of the several states".

WHY THE "ENFORCEMENT CLAUSE" attached to the "13th amendment"??

Simply this: Nothing in the body of the Constitution nor in "amendments 1-13", except with the enforcement clause, constituted a POWER upon which the Congress could exercise its powers to make laws. CONGRESS POSSESSED NO AUTHORITY TO OUTLAW SLAVERY WITHIN THE SEVERAL STATES, nor any power to carry non-existent power into execution.

Only the several states could grant permission for the compact to be so modified as to prohibit the keeping of slaves among them. And only the several states could empower the Congress to make such laws as would give effect to such a prohibition.

But the "amendment" was "properly" proposed by the Congress. And which state or citizen had standing to challenge the certification of it (other than by force of arms)? It had been established that it was the prerogative of Congress to have one of its officers certify the validity of such proposals.

Nothing in the body of the "13th amendment" explicitly or expressly declares that it is an amendment properly ratified in accordance with the provisions of the 5th article of the Constitution.

The ENFORCEMENT CLAUSE is a POWER (not previously vested by the Constitution in any department or officer of the government). Now a new power is vested in the Congress.

IMPLIED POWERS OF THE "13TH AMENDMENT":

1. Section 2 of the 13th gives to the Congress the exclusive power to enforce the ARTICLE. Among the powers implied by such exclusive power are the powers to define slavery, involuntary, servitude, involuntary servitude, punishment, crime, punishment for crime, etc., etc., etc.
2. To exert DIRECT PUNISHING FORCE against inhabitants of the several States who may violate the 13th, or Congress' laws made pursuant to it.
3. [Slaves being chattel property]: To compel States to punish or refuse to protect the property rights of inhabitants relative to the 13th, or any of the fancy definitions coined under the powers delegated by the enforcement clause.

Relative to the SuperState USA gaining absolute supremacy over the several States, and gobbling up its creators, the 13th "amendment" was definitely a case of the camel getting his nose into the tent.

The 13th "amendment" set the stage for the Congress' even more invidious incursions into the theretobefore "secured rights" of the several States and the inhabitants thereof.

A virtual coup de grâce was administered by Congress in its proposal and unilateral "ratification" of:

THE FOURTEENTH AMENDMENT

Skipping right to the bottom line (Section 5 of the 14th "amendment") the student finds that the foregoing ARTICLE (not amendment) carries an ENFORCEMENT CLAUSE substantially identical to that of the 13th ARTICLE.

The 14th covers a smorgasbord of powers, implied powers and nuances of powers sufficient to fill whole libraries of commentary and relevant analyses. The scope and purpose of this tract mandates that we touch on just a few of the highlights.

The 14th "amendment" was originally sold, and continues to be peddled, on the hypocritical pretext that it elevated oppressed negroes to the protected status of "citizens of the United States". Its advocates appeal to conditioned-emotions of humanity, equality and justice-for-all. So long as their vast audiences are "harmlessly" emoting on oxymoronic ideals, they are blinded to the powers being executed against them.

What NEW THING was accomplished by the 14th "amendment"? What did it do?

SECTION 1:

"All persons born or naturalized in the United States, and subject to the jurisdiction thereof, are citizens of the United States and of the State wherein they reside."

By the ENFORCEMENT CLAUSE (section 5) the Congress acquired the implied power to define and implement their definitions of such words as: persons, all persons, born, naturalized, subject, citizens, "State", reside, etc., etc., etc.

Never before the 'adoption' of the 14th "amendment" did the SINGULAR ENTITY, USA, have ABSOLUTE STATE STATUS. Without citizens of its own on which it could exercise sovereignty, and who would manifest its edicts (fight its wars, tithe their labors, sacrifice their children, proseletize malcontents, etc.) it was merely a Confederacy of the several States ... their agent and bargaining agent among the Several Nations, and was restricted to the terms of the Constitutional Compact.

The money-lenders, the force behind the creation and evolution of the SuperState USA (and all nations) have one driving interest: to control and regulate ALL INDIVIDUALS.

Direct one-on-one control of individuals is not cost-effective nor energy-efficient. Indeed ... it is IMPOSSIBLE. Certain individuals will resist to the death any effort to control their actions or labor.

The several States (fictitious entities) are convenient for the purpose of controlling and exploiting individuals. But, often administered by men who rise from the common ranks, States are unpredictable

and are not amenable to ABSOLUTE CONTROL.

From the money-lenders' perspective ... their monopolization of States is a manager's nightmare. It requires the recruitment of large, almost unmanageable numbers of state-agents of dubious character, who will be willing to sell out their constituents for pecuniary rewards. The vanities and loyalties of such quislings must be constantly monitored and stroked, or held in check by blackmail; all of which requires a lot of time, effort and *lucr  *.

The 14th "amendment" accomplished the objective of the money-lenders.

Let's break down a few phrases of Section 1 to assist the Student in seeing what was accomplished in the matter of citizenship.

We must keep in mind that the phrase, "United States", has two distinctly different meanings:

1. The United States means the several separate States which are united together in compact.
2. The United States is a contraction for "The United States of America", the name of the Confederacy ... the 'more perfect union' ordained and established pursuant to the Preamble.

(A) "All persons born or naturalized in the UNITED STATES, and subject to the jurisdiction thereof..."

ANALYSIS:

The "United States" mentioned in this phrase is the Several States, NOT the USA-entity.

The word "thereof" is a neutral qualifier of "the United States", that by itself provides no clue to which United States is referred to. Its use is obviously intended to misdirect and deceive the mind of the reader of the "amendment". The phrase could have been more clearly presented thus: "All persons born or naturalized in the United States (or Several States), and subject to their jurisdiction ... ". Compare the qualifier "thereof" with that used in the 13th "amendment" - THEIR.

Prior to the 'adoption' of the 14th "amendment", no persons had been born in (much less INTO) the USA-entity. Even the Constitution by delegating powers only to departments and officers, admits that the USA-entity is an artificial entity - agency of the several States; incapable per se of exercising powers. Immediately prior to the 'adoption' of the 14th "amendment" those "persons who ... ARE" (who were then existent), and who were born "here" and not on foreign soil ... were each born in ONE of the several States.

(B) "... and subject to the jurisdiction thereof ..."

ANALYSIS:

"Jurisdiction" means power and authority.

Few persons then or later, with the exceptions of pirates, counterfeiters and slave-holders, were subject to the jurisdiction of the USA-entity. But all who admitted citizenship in a State were subject to

the power and authority of the State of birth or adoption. Citizenship implies the obligation to be subjected to the lawful jurisdiction of the governmental body to which one pledges his allegiance.

POINT: The first incidence of the term "United States" in Section 1, means: "the Several States".

Although the inclusion of the term "naturalization" in Section 1, has monumental implications our point having been sufficiently demonstrated, we will resist exploring them here as being beyond the scope, and distracting from a clear understanding of, this study.

(C) "..... are citizens of the United States²..."

ANALYSIS:

This second incidence of "the United States" in Section 1, means the USA-entity. This phrase works to take ALL persons who had been born in one of the several States, including negroes and others (or who would be born in future time), and make each of them subject to the jurisdiction of the Congress ... as citizens of the USA-entity.

(D) "... and of the State wherein they reside ..."

ANALYSIS:

The United States of America, by and through the Congress empowered by the 14th "amendment", became SUPREME OVER THE STATES, and the former State-citizens, and became competent to thenceforth declare that state-citizenry would be easily transferable and as mobile and unrooted as a carload of gypsies.

Individuals would swiftly lose property and emotional attachments to the gutted states of their birth, and would focus their allegiances on the SuperState USA.

With the foregoing facts and outline before him the Student can independently and correctly analyze the real meanings and effects, not only of the succeeding "amendments", but of the whole smear we refer to as the Constitution for the United States of America.

As a brief STUDY GUIDE to aid the Student in his further examination of "amendments" 11-26, consider:

1. "Amendments" 13-16, 18-19, 23-24, and 26 all contain ENFORCEMENT CLAUSES. The presence of an enforcement clause incorporated into an "amendment" should alert the investigator that the "amendment" confers significant FURTHER OR ADDITIONAL POWERS upon the Congress which the Congress did not previously possess. Such an "amendment" enlarges, extends and expands the jurisdiction of the Congress.

2. "Amendments" 20, 21, and 22, are "TRUE" amendments in that they were properly ratified by the requisite numbers of State Legislatures or Conventions (manipulated/controlled) in accordance with Article 5. Further, none of these three amendments provided further or additional powers to the

Congress that were not already available to it.

A) Amendments 20 and 22 merely provide for the carrying into execution of powers vested by the Constitution in the Office of the President ... a power already possessed by the Congress under Article 1, Section 8, Clause 18.

B) Although Amendments 20, 21, and 22 are 'properly ratified' amendments, they are MISNAMED and MIS-NUMBERED. They should have been named/designated as ARTICLES OF AMENDMENT NUMBERS 11, 12, and 13, respectively. (Explanation provided below).

Notice the phrasing of amendment 21, Section 3, which is typical of the CONDITION OF RATIFICATION CLAUSES of all of the amendments here under discussion:

"This article shall be inoperative unless it shall have been ratified AS AN AMENDMENT TO THE CONSTITUTION by conventions in the several States, as provided in the Constitution, within seven years from the date of the submission hereof to the States by the Congress."

Notice that the proposal is an ARTICLE OF AMENDMENT. At first (prior to its ratification) it was a proposed ARTICLE. Upon proper ratification it became an ARTICLE OF AMENDMENT.

Now note the phraseology of a typical ENFORCEMENT CLAUSE:

"The Congress shall have power to enforce this ARTICLE by appropriate legislation".
("Amendment" 24, Section 2)

Not properly proposed or ratified to qualify as AMENDMENTS MADE PURSUANT TO ARTICLE V, proposals having similar or identical ENFORCEMENT CLAUSES became, not ARTICLES OF AMENDMENT but ARTICLES, equal to the original seven articles in the body of the Constitution.

Amendments are clauses to a contract or compact which serve to change, alter, restrict or modify its terms.

ARTICLES are added when an ENLARGEMENT OR EXPANSION of the primary terms of the contract or compact are desired ... such as, in the case of the Constitution, adding (vesting) more powers in the government established by it. Articles can have characteristics of amendments in that they often modify pre-existing conditions.

To the premature querie, "Well, if the enforcement claused-"amendments" are equal in nature and effect with the original seven articles, why do they have enforcement clauses attached to them? As intregal parts of the body of the Constitution, does not Article 1, Section 8, Clause 18, provide sufficient power for Congress to carry this "amendments" sans enforcement clauses, into execution?

The answer is an unequivocable NO!

Take another look at Clause 18. In respect to the "OTHER POWERS", the Congress is only

granted power "to make laws [enforcing] other powers vested by THIS Constitution in".

"THIS" Constitution means only the Preamble and the seven articles in the body of THIS Constitution, as it was signed out of convention and submitted to the Several State Legislatures for ratification. "THIS" Constitution does not include nor contemplate the Bill of Rights or any additional articles or amendments that would subsequently attach to it.

Articles of Amendment "20 and 22" are merely rules for the carrying into execution (administration) the powers vested in the office of the president powers the Congress already possessed. Article of Amendment "21", (repeal of prohibition) was merely declaratory, and constitutes a narrowing or contraction of powers, and therefore did not require an enforcement clause (there being nothing to enforce).

Article V (an "OTHER POWER") provides power by which the Congress SHALL (when both houses shall deem it necessary) propose AMENDMENTS to THIS Constitution. No provision is made in the Constitution for proposing or ratifying ADDITIONAL ARTICLES. Without such a power explicitly and expressly spelled out, it devolved on the Congress to 'legislate' that missing process.

The difference between the effect of adding an article compared with adding an article of amendment is more semantical than substantive. But, semantics being the stock-in-trade of lawyers and congressmen, equating an article with an article of amendment was a small step of substitute-logic.

However, Congress' proposing and "ratification" of new articles, aside from being the taking of semantical license, is premised on a Constitutional grant of power - to wit: Article 1, Section 8, Clause 17.

Clause 17 empowers the Congress to exercise exclusive legisla-jurisdiction over all matters relative the Seat of the Government.

Now the Student should carefully compare the 11th "amendment" and Article III, Section 2, Clauses 1 and 2.

Upon his comparison, he must acknowledge that the effect of the 11th "amendment" was to strike from Section 2, Clause 1, the judicial power extending to "all cases in law and equity - to controversies between a State and citizens of another State [or] citizens or subjects [of any foreign State]".

He must also acknowledge that, pursuant to Article III, Section 2, Clause 2: the clauses that were in effect repealed by the 11th "amendment", were cases in which THE SUPREME COURT was vested with ORIGINAL (exclusive) jurisdiction/power/authority.

The Supreme Court is one part of the judicial department; the other part being the Congress' inferior tribunals. Its permanent locus is at the Seat of the Government over which Congress exercises EXCLUSIVE LEGISLATIVE JURISDICTION.

It was therefore the preogative of the Congress (under Clause 17) to propose a new ARTICLE which would affect a department that was subject to Congress' exclusive jurisdiction

It could be persuasively argued that such a proposed new article (as the 11th "amendment") would take nothing away from the several States. It would only take away certain protections from citizens (and certain duties of the Supreme Court).

The Congress was powerless to statutorily repeal a power vested by the Constitution in the Supreme Court.

It could have just as easily proposed an Article of Amendment to accomplish the same end. But it didn't. The necessary language to designate and qualify the 11th "amendment" as an Article of Amendment does not appear in the text of the 11th. (See: Amendments 20-22 for the necessary language).

Although not specifically so by NAME, nor by its text, the article has the EFFECT of an amendment. Congress ordered the printing office to thenceforth publish the article, not as Article VIII, which was its reality, but as "the 11th Amendment", as if it were a continuation of the ten articles of amendment known as the Bill of Rights.

Most government-sponsored publications now designate the first ten articles of amendment as mere "amendments". Upon their adoption, and in fact, they are "Article of Amendment".

With the premises of this Report before him the Student of the Constitution can now determine with unerring accuracy: who rules whom. He can determine, without possibility of error, which governmental acts and agencies are legally-grounded, and which aren't. He will be able to evaluate the adds of rescuing individual liberty by "working within the system".

Understanding and wisdom, we are told, does not come upon us complete and in one fell swoop. We have to work at acquiring it. Understanding arrives only as the result of painstaking effort; by constructing it line upon line and precept upon precept.

Quite often we discover that it is necessary for us to go back and cross out a line or two; that had been placed there by error and start over from that point.

It is human to err. And none of us should be unduly embarrassed to admit error when it occurs. It happens to everyone!

We hope we have provided the reader of this little treatise with a modest foundation on which to continue his investigation into the Constitution and the additional article and amendments attached to it. We have not tried to lay out the "whole story". To do so would be a disservice to the reader who can only come to full comprehension by doing the work himself. Your continued study, based on the premises of this treatise, will lead you to mind-boggling discoveries regarding the depth and extent to which we are presently oppressed by criminals-posing-as-congressmen. You will be led into never before dreamed of facts about the nature of the income tax and the destruction of the family by 'equal suffrage for youth and women'. The reality of state-sponsored aborticide will, if you persevere ... hit you right between the eyes! You will know with certainty that gun confiscation is a foregone conclusion, and what we thought were our rights under the first and fourth amendment (and others) have died ... they

just haven't laid down to be covered with dirt yet.

PRECEPT UPON PRECEPT! Today, many patriots are stalled on intermediate precepts ... believing they have the KEY...that it's just a matter of learning how to insert it into the lock. Hopefully this treatise will rattle them sufficiently to rethink their conclusions ... to strike out a line or two and, with a fresh perspective, continue to pursue understanding.

Without understanding ... we cannot secure a remedy, and we cannot have liberty.

RCA-001
c/o Hazel, James
PO Box 1317
Brookings, OR 97415

THE PLEDGE OF ALLEGIANCE

THE OATH OF SLAVES

Francis Bellamy, a self-professed Socialist and suspected pedophile, wrote the original pledge of allegiance. It was first recited by public-school children in 1892, during The National School Celebration, a quasi-patriotic affair called for by President Benjamin Harrison. With minor changes, the Pledge assumed its present form in 1954:

I pledge allegiance to the flag of the United States of America and to the Republic for which it stands, one Nation under God, indivisible, with liberty and justice for all.

American school children are programmed to recite the Pledge before they have learned to read and write; before they can comprehend many of its words and phrases, such as: pledge, allegiance, Republic, liberty and justice. By the time they are competent to define many of its words, they have memorized the Pledge by rote; it has become 'second nature', and its precise meaning is of no interest to them. We grow to adulthood with no understanding of the meaning or implications of the Pledge. It is merely an emotion-tugging ritual. Yet, even without understanding of it, most Americans would cheerfully strangle, tar and feather or draw and quarter anyone who would critically-analyze their beloved Pledge. Criticism in many minds is tantamount to sacrilege and sedition. Given the incessant Pavlovian-conditioning they have been subjected to ... their misguided defense of their oath of servility is almost forgivable.

The pledge to a republic under martial rule (the USA), as one, indivisible Nation would have been unspeakable before the purported adoption of the 14th amendment ... as no such SuperState existed. Prior to the 14th amendment, individuals born within the several States, were citizens of the State in which they were born. The 14th amendment established-by-fiat a new, parallel nation having SUBJECTS called "citizens", which provided easy means by which "alien" State Citizens could expatriate and become naturalized as subjects of the new nation. One easy method to evolve was the Pledge of Allegiance by which individuals could vow fealty to their new sovereign.

Consider (perhaps for the first time) the following facts: (1) - "allegiance" means "the obligation of a "SUBJECT"". And so, in speaking the pledge, one pledges (vows) to perform the obligations one assumes upon being granted the privileges of being SUBJECT TO the indivisible nation. (2) - "the flag of the United States of America" is the MILITARY STANDARD which STANDS for enforcement of the will and whim of whoever governs the nation. ("The Republic for which it (the flag) STANDS"). So - the pledger vows to obey and fulfill his obligations as a subject of the MILITARY and also of the governors of the republic-nation. (3) - By acknowledging his allegiance to an indivisible nation under GOD (sounds very pious!) the pledger is acknowledging that there is a sovereign over the republic-nation and its military-enforcers ... a sovereign which ultimately, in the final analysis has the authority to direct, control, alter, or abolish the republic or its military which STANDS FOR it. That 'God', invoked so reverently by the pledger, is not the God of the Bible nor of any other establishment of religion. It is not a supreme governor of the Universe by any name or description. Such an allpowerful, omniscient and omnipresent Supreme Being is outlawed in a nation-state which has a Doctrine of Separation of Church and State. "God", as the term is used in the Pledge can only be contemplated to mean a GOVERNING FORCE which is above and superior to the military and the nation (UNDER God). The reader's independent investigation (which is beyond the scope of this article) will reveal that the "god-force" is the same 300 men who govern the Global Regime of Interdependence (code-named "the New World Order"). (4) - "With liberty and justice for all" means just what the pledger says, and not, "with liberty and justice for each individual". The indivisible nation strikes no bargain with its subjects to ensure each of them individual liberty or justice.

A "right" is a "power of free action". Subjects of the USA-nation have no powers to act freely. They are only granted (for so long as they are 'good' subjects), certain limited PRIVILEGES. For them, they have the right to do whatever the law allows; no more and no less. With every pledge of allegiance they speak, they reaffirm the TRANSFERENCE OF THEIR GOD-GIVEN BIRTH-RIGHTS from their own control.. to that of another.

The Declaration of Independence offers the proposition that the birth-rights of Men are UN-ALIENABLE; i.e. not capable of being sold or transferred. It is an interesting and encouraging proposition. The only problem is ... IT'S NOT TRUE! Men may bargain away their birth-rights,, selling, trading, or otherwise conveying them to another. They always have the right to contract while still free men. They may indenture themselves to debt-bondage or other forms of self-imposed slavery for any number of years ... or for life. While yet free, men may (and often do) transfer control over their actions to the governors of the USA-nation or their agents. They do so on a regular basis by pledging allegiance to the flag of the USA, etc.

Kill the messenger if you must..... it is too late to silence the message. You will never again speak the abominable Pledge of Allegiance like an unthinking robot ... without comprehension or RESPONSIBILITY FOR YOUR ACTIONS.

If you do continue to ritualistically parrot that pledge, do not then embarrass yourself by giving hypocritical lip-service to the likes of "individual freedom", "State or Personal Sovereignty" or "concern for your children", and don't whine and complain about being abused, harrassed or victimized by government. People do and should get the kind of government they deserve. And they deserve what they pledge to condone and support.

By Jim Hazel


**THE INTERLINEAR
PLEDGE OF ALLEGIANCE**

[I pledge]

I hereby pawn my life as surety and collateral should I fail to specifically perform all of the
[allegiance] [to the] [flag] [of the United States of]
obligations of a subject to the colors of the militant enforcers of the United States seated in the
[America] [and] [to the] [republic]
District of Columbia, and I likewise pawn my life as surety to the individual-governance by surrogates
[for which it stands]
which the militant enforcers protect from overthrow and abolishment.

ADDENDUM: I FURTHER ACKNOWLEDGE THAT the individual-governance by surrogates is an
[one nation] [indivisible] [under] [God]
indestructible, artificial and contrived engine under the absolute control of men who are unknown to me
[with] [liberty and justice for all]
which promises but cannot deliver liberty and justice for any.

CERTIFICATION: I hereby certify that the foregoing is a correct transliteration of the Pledge of Allegiance from its formal hypnotic language into practical English in concordance with definitions of pertinent words and phrases recorded in Talmudic Case Law, Black's Law Dictionary and the Oxford Dictionary of the English Language.



Transliterator

CHILD'S FIRST PLEDGE:

I pledge a leased gents to the rag of the new knighted steaks of a miracle and to be the puppy from which it lands; one station, under Bob, individual, with licorice and just nice for all.

PLEASE ... Before It's Too Late:

1. Make copious copies of the enclosed Petition for Redress.
 2. Circulate the Petition:
 - A. Among members of your club, association or other organization.
 - B. Among your friends, relatives and business associates.
 - C. Throughout your community.
- (1) The dispossessed, disenfranchised and poverty-stricken can instantaneously grasp its significance; (the temporarily-affluent are a little slower on the uptake).
- (2) Signers need not be registered voters.

3. Mail completed Petitions to the Congress (address indicated on the Petition).
4. Send copies of these Instructions and the Petition to other concerned Americans.

THE PROTOCOLS, mentioned in the Petition, may be obtained by sending a \$10 cash donation to:
RCA-001, c/o James Hazel, P.O. Box 1317, Brookings, Oregon 97415.

Crisp, clear camera-ready copies of these Instructions and the Petition may be obtained by sending
\$1.00 cash and a self-addressed stamped envelope to: K.I. Haniel, P.O. Box 1709, Crescent City, CA
95531.

**A PETITION FOR REDRESS OF GRIEVANCES
TO THE CONGRESS OF THE UNITED STATES OF AMERICA:**

WE THE UNDERSIGNED PEOPLE, hereby peaceably assemble and petition the Government, by and through the Congress of the United States of America, for the Redress of Grievances, to wit:

WHEREAS - It appearing self-evident that the Congress proceeds under the direction of the Protocols of the Learned Elders, and not as commanded by the Constitution for the United States of America, and

WHEREAS - Said Protocols [at Number 11] describe the Congress as the "show part" of a regime established by the behind-the-scenes Governors, the purpose of which is to lend an aura of legitimacy to the alien-governors' mandates, and

WHEREAS - Said Protocols [at Number 20] proclaim that the "financial programme [is] the crowning and decisive point" of coven plans for World Monopoly; That "Every kind of loan proves infirmity in the State"; That "Foreign loans [such as those obtained from the Federal Reserve monopoly] are leeches which there is no possibility of removing from the body of the State"; and

WHEREAS - Said Protocols [at Number 6] proclaim that one purpose of the Congress in the obtaining of foreign loans is to, by inflation "raise the rate of wages which, however, will not bring any advantage to the workers, for, at the same time, we shall produce a rise in prices of the first necessities of life", the object of which is to keep the people in poverty, want, toil, submission, and ignorance, and

WHEREAS - The Congress has obtained foreign loans of astronomical sums, for which it has pledged as collateral all the territories and resources of the Several States, including the property and labor of the People and their posterity, and

WHEREAS - The first necessities of life have, by reason of Acts of the Congress, increased in price in proportion to wages in such volume and velocity that we the people have been compelled to harness our women and children to the task of securing ever-diminishing rations of the necessities of life, and must dedicate so much time and energy to survival that little remains for proper investigation and redress of the causes of our poverty, and

WHEREAS - It being the Congress' securing the interest-bearing loans that causes grievous "injuries" to the people, that

WE THEREFORE COMMAND THE CONGRESS to forthwith Act to repudiate, and cause to be repudiated, all interest-bearing obligations both foreign and domestic of the United States of America.

**PETITIONER
(Signature)**

DATE

-OVER-

Page 1 of 2

PETITIONER
(Signature)

DATE _____

This image shows a single sheet of white paper with horizontal blue or grey ruling lines. The lines are evenly spaced and run across the width of the page. There are no margins, text, or other markings on the paper.

**The Congress of the United States
City of Washington
District of Columbia**

To: Local School Board

Re: Local policy regarding implementation of Public Law 102-14:

On March 20, 1991, President Bush signed into law Public Law 102-14, which provides for observance of "EDUCATION DAY, U.S.A.". The explicitly-stated legislative intent of P.L. 102-14, is that March 26, 1991, shall be commemorated as the beginning of "the year IN WHICH WE TURN TO EDUCATION and charity to return the world to the moral and ethical values contained in the SEVEN NOAHIDE LAWS". (Emphasis added).

I presume that the school district has received instructions from the national government concerning enforcement of the legislative intent of P.L. 102-14.

In view of the generous attention given to the so-called Doctrine of Separation of Church and State and the systematic removal of most nuances of Christianity from public schools, we find the public law, which promotes a religious cult, odd, incongruous and alarming.

As you know, the Seven Noahide Laws are, respectively: (1) Thou shalt not engage in idol worship. (2) Thou shalt not blaspheme God. (3) Thou shalt not shed innocent blood of any human nor fetus nor ailing person who has a limited time to live. (4) Thou shalt not engage in bestial, incestuous, adulterous or homosexual relations nor commit the act of rape. (5) Thou shalt not steal. (6) Thou shalt establish laws and courts of law to administer these laws, including the death penalty. (7) Thou shalt not be cruel to animals.

Congress' claim that the Seven Noahide Laws were known as such "at the dawn of civilization" is of course undocumented blather (not surprising, considering the source). History does not presently record the origin of the Seven Noahide Laws. However, we do know that they are claimed as the exclusive property of adherents to the Talmud. They are mentioned in the Talmud (Sanh. 58b), thus:

"A gentile observing the Sabbath deserves death". Resh Lakish (died AD 278) said that, "This refers to a gentile who accepted the Seven Laws of Noahide, inasmuch as the Sabbath is a sign between God and Israel alone".

There is a potentially dangerous conflict between the Seven Noahide Laws of Talmudic-Adherents and the Mosaic Laws (the Ten Commandments) to which Christians are subject. The former include no provision for observing the sabbath, while the Christian is commanded to "Remember the sabbath day, to keep it holy" (Ex 20:8). Also - the Mosaic Law commands, "Thou shalt not kill" (Ex 20:13), but the Sixth Noahide Law not only authorizes killing, but provides the death penalty for gentiles (non-Talmudists) who dare to 'blaspheme' the God of the Talmud, by observing a sabbath which the Talmudists claim as their property. (See: Noahide Law #2).

The same Congress that enacted Public Law 102-14, provides in other of its laws ("flag code") for Americans to prostrate themselves before idols. It recently condoned the wanton slaughter of countless innocent Iraqi women and children. It appropriates funds for rampant aborticide; is favorably considering euthanasia statutes; encourages adultery through civil divorce; protects homosexuality, and authorizes merciless theft through federal reserve and RICO systems, all in blatant disregard for the Seven Noahide

Laws it now "piously" promotes. We could search far and wide for more perfect examples of hypocrisy and double-mindedness, with no hope of finding them!

The Congress proposes using the power of education to instill 'values' in the minds of defenseless schoolchildren, many of whom are instructed at home in values which are diametrically opposite to those advocated by the Congress. Children instinctively trust their parents, and so readily accept those values communicated to them by their parents into their subconsciousnesses, without significant conscious screening or criticism. Parents in most cases have trained their children to similarly trust their teachers, so the child accepts-without-criticism virtually everything the teacher speaks. Conflicting data, recorded on the subconscious, must inevitably manifest itself in improper behavior. It militates against intelligent choices, and can often be self-destructive. How can an individual react wisely to situations that call for correct judgements concerning self-defense, war, individual or national disarmament, penal codes, or aborticide (for example) if his subconscious is 'programmed' with conflicting commands to "KILL-DON'T KILL"?

It is imperative that we be fully informed regarding policy of the school district concerning implementation of Public Law 102-14, and particularly the legislative intent of that alarming public law. What curricula, subtle or overt, and calculated to impress the 'values' of the Seven Noahide Laws on the minds of our schoolchildren, is prepared or conceived?

We solicit your timely and candid position-statement on this important matter.

Sincerely,

Pastor _____

Enclosed: Public Law 102-14

PUBLIC LAW 102-14

"Whereas Congress recognizes the historical tradition of ethical values and principles which are the basis of civilized society and upon which our great Nation was founded;

"Whereas these ethical values and principles have been the bedrock of society from the dawn of civilization, when they were known as the **Seven Noahide Laws**;

"Whereas without these ethical values and principles the edifice of civilization stands in serious peril of returning to chaos;

"Whereas society is profoundly concerned with the recent weakening of these principles that has resulted in crises that beleaguer and threaten the fabric of civilized society;

"Whereas the justified preoccupation with these crises must not let the citizens of this Nation lose sight of their responsibility to transmit these historical ethical values from our distinguished past to the

generations of the future;

"Whereas the Lubavitch movement has fostered and promoted these ethical values and principles throughout the world;

"Whereas Rabbi Menachem Mendel Schneerson, leader of the Lubavitch movement, is universally respected and revered and his eighty-ninth birthday falls on March 26, 1991;

"Whereas in tribute to this great spiritual leader, "the rebbe", this, his ninetieth year will be seen as one of "education and giving", the year in which we turn to education and charity to return the world to the moral and ethical values contained in the **Seven Noahide Laws**; and

"Whereas this will be reflected in an International scroll of honor signed by the President of the United States and other heads of state

"Now, therefore be it RESOLVED BY THE SENATE AND HOUSE OF REPRESENTATIVES OF THE UNITED STATES OF AMERICA IN CONGRESS ASSEMBLED, That March 26, 1991, the start of the ninetieth year of Rabbi Menachem Schneerson, leader of the worldwide Lubavitch movement, is designated as 'Education Day, U.S.A.' The President is requested to issue a proclamation calling upon the people of the United States to observe such day with appropriate ceremonies and activities."

OUR NEWEST JOURNALS

SCIENCE OF THE COSMOS TRANSFORMATION OF MAN PLEIADES CONNECTION VOL. VIII

by Violinio Germain & Gyeorgos Ceres Hatonn/Aton

"THIS BOOK IS THE 8TH OF THE PLEIADES SERIES WHICH ARE THE 8 MOST IMPORTANT BOOKS OF OUR PLANET. These JOURNALS are a legacy being presented to mankind and left for all the expected future wayfarers through this physical experience.

"The PHOENIX JOURNALS AND EXPRESSES are directed and given forth from the higher brotherhood sent forth as the Hosts for the preparation of this time of cycles when this civilization will make transition into higher understanding or return to the ages of darkness." - ATON (GOD)

Some of the topics covered in this JOURNAL are: The foundation of our present belief - The expanding universe - Solenoid coils are improperly wound - Rutherford-Bohr theory of atomic structure is impossible - New laws of thermodynamics.

We are also given an explanation of sound and silence - Photosynthesis and the geometry of space - The nature of light - **OUR MISSING 13TH CONSTITUTIONAL AMENDMENT** - Paper money - Into space through open doors: The road map - **Power projection** - **Transmutation** - Solar energy - God's

purposeful intent for man and the power of mother love.

Many other topics are covered including **updates of current world affairs.**

SOME INFORMATION IN THIS BOOK HAS NEVER BEEN GIVEN TO THIS PLANET BEFORE.

HUMAN

THE SCIENCE OF MAN

THE SCIENTIFIC DEFINITION AND PROOF OF GOD

AND THE COSMIC ORDER OF THE UNIVERSE

WHAT IS CREATION AND HOW IT CAME TO BE

PLEIADES CONNECTION VOL. VII

Violinio Germain & Gyeorgos Ceres Hatonn/Aton

GOD (ATON) writes the introduction to this **very important JOURNAL** which gives us detailed information about this universe that has never before been given to hu-man.

We are given details of: How God creates His universe. - The details of reincarnation and what it actually is - The illusion of disappearance and reappearance - The illusion of repetition - **How and why God creates only one form** - The cube-spheres of space - Time: is it real or illusion? - What is motion? - Three faces of Israel - Energy is in mind and not in matter. - To control matter first control self. - The Humanist Manifestos I & II.

Some of the many other topics are: Transient matter and omnipresent zero - There is **only one kind of electricity.** - Waves are motion. - **What is gravity?** - Immortality - Faith will not do your work. - God will work with you and not for you. - The misconceptions about prayer - Bodies are chemical machines.

There are many other very interesting topics covered.

We are also given information to keep us up to date on current very critical world affairs.

SEMINAR WITH WITH GEORGE & DESIRÉE GREEN

Sep. 28 1-4 P.M. Holiday Inn West Durham, N. Carolina Warren Barrett Tel. (919) 967-3769 or 782-6297 Cost \$20

Oct. 12, O'Hare Plaza Ho-Jo's, Chicago, Ill. (SI11) Lucy Covington 219 942-9439 the Greens, Bo Gritz and Fletcher.

Oct. 15, 6:30-10:30 P.M. Jeff & Shannon Anderson Metropolitan Multi Service Center Houston, TX (STX1) Minett & George Green 713 862-3786

SOME OF THE PHOENIX
JOURNALS

Sipapu Odyssey
And They Called His Name Immanuel, I Am Sananda
Space-Gate
Spiral To Economic Disaster
From Here To Armageddon
Survival Is Only Ten Feet From Hell
R.R.P.P.*
*Rape, Ravage, Pillage and Plunder of the Phoenix
Rape of The Constitution
The Naked Phoenix
Blood And Ashes
Firestorm In Babylon
The Mossad Connection
Creation, The Sacred Universe
Pleiades Connection, Return Of The Phoenix Vol. I
Burnt Offerings and Bloodstained Sands
Shrouds Of The Seventh Seal
Counterfeit Blessings
The Phoenix Operator-Owner Manual
Operation Shanstorm
End of the Masquerade
Matter Anti-Matter
Let There Be LIGHT Pleiades Connection Vol. II
I And My Father Pleiades Connection Vol. III
Murder By Atomic Suicide Pleiades Connection Vol. IV
Phone Home E.T. Pleiades Connection Vol. V
The Sacred Spirit Within Pleiades Connection Vol. VI
Human The Science Of Man Pleiades Connection Vol. VII

The price is \$10 per JOURNAL, (**EXCEPTING E.T. PHONE HOME with 2 tapes \$15 & EX-PRESS**)
10% discount on orders of 4 or more. California residents add 7.25% sales tax. Add shipping, UPS
\$3.25 and \$1.00 each additional or U.S. Mail \$2.50 for first title and \$1.00 each additional.
Write for Quantity Discount.

Available from America West or your Local Distributor.

EXPRESS: U.S. is \$20 per 13 ISSUES, \$40 for 26, \$75 for 52, Canada 13 issues \$22, 26--\$44, 52--
\$80, foreign 13--\$30, 26--\$60 52--\$110 (including back issues for current Volume).

Send orders and Payments to: America West Distributors, P.O. Box 986, Tehachapi, CA. 93581.

For **MASTERCARD OR VISA** orders, or book catalog and sample newsletter call **1-800-729-4131**. For
personal inquiries or other purposes, please call 1/805-822-9655.



PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS

A bulletin commenting on appropriate current news events, clarification of portions of the Journals and answers of a general nature to questions not found in the existing Journals.

PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS is published by America West Publishers, Inc. P.O. BOX 986 Tehachapi, CA. 93581. Subscription rate is \$20 per 13 issues or \$75 per 52 issues, First Class mailing. COPYRIGHT 1991 by America West Publishers, Inc. All rights reserved. Reproduction of this copyrighted material for private non-profit use is expressly encouraged, for commercial purposes it is strictly forbidden.

SEPTEMBER 1991 VOLUME XVI NUMBER 8

9/11/91 #1 Hatonn

This item was overlooked for the Vol. 16 #6 Express

Dharma, that instant blast at 9:06:30 A.M. was a Cosmo-sphere attempt to break the shield--the jets are only in "tracking". It is going to get worse in preparation for the 17th and your nerves will get worse before they get better, so bear with it, chelas. The Israelites are in a stew for they have been warned by the Elite to not march on Jordan and the defiance is getting prophetic in portent by the minute. The bargaining chip, if you can fathom it, is to NOT move the San Andreas Fault system. In other words, "We won't invade if you won't move the fault and wreck the money centers--you see, the major resource of the Zionists comes out of places like Los Angeles with its entertainment and media business. Many of the east coast "Jews" are Sephardic or diasporic by origin and are not the REAL thrust for they are the ones, in fact, who would most likely STOP the Ashkenazi's. What a tangled web has been woven in which to catch you little ones of God. You must understand that the standoff is right now between your enemies as to supremacy for control. You have just placed the Boisheviks back into power and that means the Khaz-

arian or Ashkenazi self-styled, so-called Zionists are gaining a hold.

ALL I CAN DO, LITTLE ONES, IS KEEP YOU POSTED AS WE NOTE CHANGES IN INTENT, BUT ALL WE ARE ALLOWED ARE THE SAME PROBABILITIES AS ANY OTHER DEEPLY INFORMED SURVEILLANCE GROUP. DO NOT BLAME GOD FOR THIS HEINOUS AND MASSIVE DESTRUCTION IN INTENT FOR YOU ARE IN THE SORTING AND SO SHALL IT BE. IT IS MUCH AS STEVEN HORN WHO ARRIVED "LATE" ON THE YESTERDAY AND DEMANDED ENTRANCE INTO THE DWELLING CLAIMING TO HAVE "BEEN ON TIME" WHEN 32 PEOPLE WITNESSED HIS LATE ARRIVAL AND EVEN LATER ARRIVAL OF HIS PHOTOGRAPHER. YOU MUST COME TO KNOW THAT A LIE IS FAR PREFERABLE TO ANY TRUTH WHICH WOULD SERVE AS WELL--YOU ARE DEALING WITH THE EVIL EMPIRE AT WHICH POINT NO LIFE-FORM OF CREATION IS VALUABLE BEYOND THE INTENT TO CONTROL.

9/16/91 #1 HATONN
MONDAY

Hatonn present for a status report. I wish that I had a way to allow all readers to get this information immediately but we shall do the very best we can in distribution.

THE EARTHQUAKE

Yes, at this point it (The Big One) is still very much ON. You will please take note that preparations are under way in all areas of controlled underworld to handle the response. By this I mean that prison controllers are on 24 hour alert and ordered to wear guns at all times--off duty and on. At the Tehachapi facility the area, along with the village and pertinent dwellings, are under constant surveillance. The word is that: "There are some really weird things going on in the middle of the night around here." Near the prison there has even been a "fire started from a ball of 'electricity or light' which came out of nowhere" and all witnesses were warned to "keep silent" or be disciplined or discharged (if an employee). "Black" unmarked helicopters are in constant night surveillance and "sonic" (or some kind) of booms are heard every day which do not act like regular sound barrier breaking

by jets. All prison personnel who ordinarily carry weapons on duty are ordered to be prepared to "back up the police when notified".

Two things are under way. Firstly, it is planned to protect from inmate escape but also full intent to militarize with the police department to search for weapons door to door. You have all been warned many times now and if you fail to take action it is your own fault in answering for your actions. Any weapons stored ANYWHERE must have all identification and possible fingerprints removed from both weapon and ammunition. Fingerprints can now be checked within seconds by computer. I remind you of another point: *this place is KNOWN to be under protection of our command so if these things are happening HERE, THEY ARE DOUBLY APPARENT ELSEWHERE. ALL OF THE MILITARY BASES ARE ON ALERT AND 'COMBAT READY' IN TRAINING FOR DISASTER (they are told).*

The "disaster" is now set into motion and it is all but impossible to stop the consequences. "They" have blown Mt. Unzen in Japan, blown several "faults" in the Aleutians, in northern Colombia--in other words, all along the ring of fire. There will be worsening eruptions of Unzen with massive damage starting in the night or today and, with rains concomitant with the eruption of Pinatuba in the Philippines, there will be more devastation. This go 'round can very well take out Japan completely as the Pacific plate picks up momentum.

This is why I remind you to WATCH the world picture and activities along the entire "rim" for you do not just make a massive earthquake in one selected

area. There are also deep earth beam disturbances showing as earth movements in both Australia and New Zealand--where the underground survival facilities are in place for the Elite in case this whole thing gets out of proportion to expectations.

The impact still rests with the ability to launch the sensor satellite from the launched satellite--today or tonight. If the Cosmospheeres do not take out the sensor satellite then you can expect a nuclear spectacular in addition to earthquake.

The communications satellite is for banking and citizen tracking. Within the next months your entire world outlook will change gravely--if they cannot trigger the fault (which will begin a whole barrage of "natural" disasters) on the 17th, it will be only a matter of regrouping and redetonating. Your nation of America is at an end as you have known it for you simply cannot go further without great changes.

I outlaid this entire reasoning and why it needs to be NOW at a three-hour meeting yesterday. Further, our beloved friend, J.C., had intelligence information from a month past wherein the coded plans were processed over the communications system--that the San Andreas would be triggered on the 17th of September and I have been warning you before and since. If you cannot believe Hatonn, perhaps you can believe your own enemy intelligence network. The only thing which will allow postponement is a lack of satellite capability to link all banks which will go down on the West Coast with the Bank of International Settlements in Switzerland and/or we have given enough attention that they dare not try such a move. It

WILL come, however, for it is a massive portion of their planning and they cannot run the risk that the quake will hit a snag with Mother Nature at the helm.

Oberli, I will monitor constantly today as things unfold but I suggest that it all appears to be still on track and perhaps Charles should be summoned into security for a while. I see no earthquake devastation to their dwelling but I do foresee great devastation to the housing of the work places and separation from the children. I believe a few days of "flu" might well be in order this week. The children's school is close enough to the dwelling that disruption to the children can be kept at a minimum. The intelligence community is geared up and ready so it doesn't look probable that there will be much delay, if at all.

Ones ask about radiation from the nuclear plants. Well, the intent is to have such a massive quake that the plate will shove "under" the North American plate and cause a vacuum which will likely "suck" the installations into the water and thus radiation may well be kept to a minimum or of no consequence.

There is little I can do other than remind you to take precautions for this is structured to cause a "reason" to seize and close your banks (because of the West Coast computer clearing facilities) which will bring devastation to the system in the nation and internationally within mere days. The facilities were located on the unstable West Coast of California to be able to pull off this very "stunt".

You come to the end of your fiscal year, America, with a debt into the two dozen trillions of dollars, economic chaos, the worst depression EVER (you

just haven't noticed, apparently) and no talk of either this year's budget or how you will even get funds for paying the interest to the banks. There is no mention of income taxes nor of those who have not filed--so, you can be sure that other methods of extraction of ALL YOU HAVE are well under way to begin not later than the first part of October--for you have a situation wherein the government can be shut down at Bush's edict.

ANTI-SEMITIC

Full circle? Bush is now an "Anti-Semite"! Can you now see how the adversary works? But don't be fooled--note that Baker is in Israel today to ring out the Holy Days and celebrate Yom Kippur with Shamir. The natural disasters are supposed to cover the invasion of Jordan by the Israeli troops ready along the Jordanian Border. They like to do these wars on Holy Days so they can claim God is with them--well he is, it just happens to be the god of darkness, not Holy God of Life.

HOMELAND FOR REFUGEES

Why does Israel need more and more places and homes for refugees? Aren't you told that the Soviet Union is now FREE? Is not all persecution dead in the Soviet Union? Then why do not the "refugees" stay put in their homeland wherein there is all this new FREEDOM? As a matter of fact, Israel is having a massive problem keeping the refugee problem alive at any accounting. They are having to literally kidnap so-called Jews from Afghanistan, even, just to have some kind of a refugee problem.

Dear hearts--YOU have an economic refugee problem--your nation is in bankruptcy and yet

they speak of guarantees for \$10 Billion as if it were peanuts (of which you also have a shortage). Your grain has been given away, you have now some 25 to 30 million people out of work with no jobs to return to, a bankrupt welfare system and you have been brought to the point of inability to function against the steam-roller.

I further remind you that when a massive "happening" is set up, there is always an "apparent" FEUD with Israel which is for the purpose of distancing the two nations in the world perceptions. There is no distancing and you had better look at it squarely head on. There are also myriads of distractors set up in various and numerous places on the globe so that you can't tell what is going on and the news media can play anything to you and you will be distracted to the flag and miss the real action. It works EVERY time.

Now for personal comment. As these meetings of ours are taped, I suggest that America West begin to make the tapes available. I realize that you must charge for them for funds are so depleted; however, if ones wish them, it is time we begin to make them available in widespread measure instead of just to the thirty or so, who always receive them. I also ask that immediate arrangements be made for transcribing them. If there are portions which may be questioned as to wisdom of distribution, I shall consider the projections; however, I monitor carefully as we record and you all have noted I can erase a tape in bits or wholeness if necessary. This is to allow you who get partially blank tapes to understand that I jeopardize no one. I disrupt the surveillance network while we meet if desirable or leave it to function de-

pending on the subject at hand for we want the attention and distribution. You have no idea what kind of surveillance equipment is available. There are pencils which take pictures, badges which take pictures and record voices at over two to three miles distance and they have capability of reading a personal business card from a satellite over 300 miles into the atmosphere. These are simple little gadgets--the REAL things are far more sophisticated.

It is time to get a tape duplicator for the office and copies can be made therefrom--we are not interested in fine wrappings. I would like to remove activities from the dwelling at every possible opportunity and the ones who would do this copy work can go to the "store" to do the actual labor. The house is again under close attack and we again have too many coming and going at random and an issue is being raised in the court that you are again having large and regular meetings. It matters not what is the truth--this is what is being claimed!

Get another copy machine, however, for I want the one in the dwelling remaining in the dwelling. Also, either have the recording apparatus repaired NOW or get another as you "had", for I need to record and Dharma cannot attend numbering on a non-stop machine.

PHOENIX JOURNALS

Just as we are now changing the format of the EXPRESS into a more comprehensive "newspaper" of "regular" distribution, so too will there be some changes in the JOURNALS. I am asking a beloved brother to get rapidly busy in bringing detailed facts to you regarding the JOURNALS already written. It is not "update", but both up-

dating and detailed history of the "given" subjects. This was promised to you when we began writing, for Dharma cannot do it all. I ask consideration of simply continuing to list the material as PHOENIX JOURNALS for I sanction no other writer's output in wholeness. This does not mean that I do not agree with nor disassociate other writers if their words be truth; it is simply that the "whole" of the output is not in full truth and the availability of confirmation must come in segments appropriate to the work. I want no one tampering with the PLEIADES CONNECTIONS nor with spiritual projections for there is NONE on your place, save this outlet, which is total Truth. You don't like it and I can't help that. WE will have to do that which is appropriate at every move and pay extremely close attention as we go.

OLIVER NORTH

You will note that the scapegoat got his freedom this day--from the courts. I told you North was a scapegoat and to pray for the young man. It is not that he is "pure" or "innocent" as his big watery eyes would indicate; it is just that he did his job and caught the full blame. The guilty prostitutes still sit atop the thrones. But it does point up the injustice of your judicial system--wherein a man can simply fail to pay enough tax and end up for his whole life in incarceration while a mass murderer and drug runner in a world scheme is totally removed of violation charges.

GATES

Gates for head of the CIA. Hold on to this one. You will find ones who you respect possibly going to Washington to "testify" for the honor of this man. I'm sorry, Oberli, you

are going to have to pay attention as never before--you have a hot potato on the line and not what appears to you. You cannot, in any measure, allow J.D. to attend this place even for a visit without speaking to him about differing opinions--he is a robotic servant to the Elite and I fear cannot be brought into God's service. Go gently, son, because you are about to enter into a real predicament which has been as carefully orchestrated as has been the earthquake. The man does not know of it and yet, he spills the clues all over you--because he does not know--this contact was set up long before you ever heard of him and watch the progress of his "business" and you will see when the intent changed from a business executive of total importance to a company "expendable" and now, no real home! If you ones are not alert--how can we expect the masses to respond in wisdom? At this point you have Gary who can offer the same basic needs fulfillment. God will provide when the need is at hand--and you will know if you continue to pay attention to all sides of an issue. We do not need totally enlightened beings to work with the "cause" but to bring one who is an obvious puppet of the Elite at highest levels is not acceptable. This is THE POINT--to get a puppet INSIDE.

Are there others INSIDE? Use your own discernment and see what is being projected. If the projections are ruinous then pay attention; however, if the projections are truth--it matters not! Wisdom and care is the point and care not to get hooked at onset is the game.

9/16/91 #2 HATONN WHERE INDEED?

I agree with you who inquire and inquiring minds do want to

know--! Where is the press and media on the candidacy of Lt. Col. James "Bo" Gritz? Every Tom, Dick and Harry is touted and spouted about on the news, CNN, etc. But you hear NOTHING about such a well-known public figure who, a few years back, was in the headlines every day! Gritz IS out there every day, on the firing line but the absence of "press" is deafening in its silence, is it not? I do, however, feel the *SPOTLIGHT* may have shot the Col. in the foot by the Yeltsin "populist" propaganda thrust forth by its Editor. The entire scenario as presented by Ryan is incorrect and casts grave shadows on any American candidate who accepts running on a "Populist" party ticket. And yet, any "alternate" party candidate has to start somewhere. You of the public be discerning and give help to this upstart circumstance and the details can be sorted out as you move forward. We shall keep you informed on this subject for I don't let Gritz out of my focus to even go "potty". The enemy REALLY wants to silence him and any connection between him and our command.

ISRAELI LOAN "GUARANTEES"

What actually, do they mean by this "guarantee" and why is there concern if, as they proclaim, it is not to be "paid" by you taxpayers but rather the Israelis will pay it back. Number one: THEY WON'T PAY IT BACK, THEY HAVE NO INCOME EXCEPT THAT WHICH IS GIVEN THEM IN ANNUITIES BY THE U.S. THEREFORE, LET US LOOK AT THIS SITUATION:

Start by looking around at your own cities today. We speak only of the U.S. at this writing, but the world is in the same or

worse trap than is the U.S. At any rate, look around: crime is endemic, the streets are ruled by heavily armed thugs, the roads, bridges and sewers are crumbling, and the municipal governments are out of money to address any of these problems. The States have lost all sovereignty and control over money from the people as was demanded by the Constitution. The states now depend on the "generosity" (of which there is none) of the federal boys to share what they choose. You are in a depression so there are no funds to be stolen conveniently from the people.

Look, now, around your countryside. Family farmers are being steadily driven from their land, often held by the same family for generations, as banks foreclose on their mortgages and ultimately end up in the grip of the RTC and sold to the Elite for pennies on the dollar. The government refuses to make money available to provide debt relief.

Read on as we outlay what is under way with the rip-off of this loan guarantee. Congress is now under assault by over a thousand Israeli Lobbyists and is controlled, at any rate, through blackmail and prior "bribes" which control the majority of the Congress. These bribes, by the way, are furnished by you-the-people in your annual annuities and gifts to Israel. This Congress intends to respond to an Israeli request for an astounding \$10 Billion in loan guarantees to build housing and infrastructure in Israel capable of accommodating a huge increase in its population resulting from a flood of Soviet immigration.

The Israelis claim the loan guarantees won't cost American taxpayers a cent, since they will

only be held responsible in the event of DEFAULT. Yet the facts are that the Israeli economy is a total disaster, incapable of paying back any portion of that \$10 Billion, not to even mention the far greater sum to be borrowed from sources in Europe and elsewhere--and, from American "Jewry".

CHRISTIANS BUILD JEWISH TEMPLE IN PALESTINE

Do you not realize that organizations of the fundamental "Christian" empires are giving millions to the Israeli "Zionists" in order to build that "Prophetic Temple"? Ah indeed, the adversary, Satan himself, has your own fundamentalist churches and "Christians" giving millions to fulfill this dastardly deed for the whores of Babylon. They claim effort to help Judeo-Christian unity. Unity? Dear ones, the very term is in opposition, one to the other--the Judaists NEVER had belief in Christ and the terms are at total opposition. Judeo-Christian "heritage"? You either have a heritage from God through the Christ Light--OR--you have a heritage from Evil on the physical dark side of experience--you CANNOT HAVE **BOTH!** YOU CANNOT HAVE LIGHT AND DARKNESS IN THE SAME SPACE!!!

The purpose of this money is to build housing and infrastructure in Israel capable of accommodating a huge increase in its population resulting from a flood of Soviet immigration, but, as I have already said--Why? Why would the "refugees" be "refugees"? If, as you also claim, the Soviet Union is now FREE, why would anyone leave their homeland? In fact, why would not the ones already immigrated begin to return to their Soviet

homeland? Because you don't know the story and these ones were NEVER PERSECUTED IN RUSSIA--THAT IS A FACADE TO ACCOMPLISH WHAT IS GOING ON THIS DAY!

Even if Israel would be able to pay back every penny, why in the world should the U.S. taxpayers be co-signing a loan to a foreign country when your own economy is in shambles and your own people go wanting? Why, if the banks wish to make such loans--should anyone "CO-SIGN" the note? If Israel is so dependable why would the banks require co-signators? Why doesn't the government make low-interest loans available to farmers so that they can work their way out of debt and remain in possession of their land? Why not make low-interest loans available to cities so that they can police their streets and rebuild their crumbling infrastructure? Why not lend money to build housing in your own country for Americans, when the American dream of home ownership has faded as housing prices skyrocket, leaving the majority of young people unable to consider such a thing as their own home? Why? Because they want you in the mess you are in, have orchestrated it and it will worsen while the adversary is deliberately strengthened to the point you have no defense against the slime-slide.

You are experiencing, right now, the detailed and cynical manipulation by the Israeli lobby of your political process, and the venal politicians who respond to this kind of pressure by raiding the pocketbooks of their constituents on the orders of a foreign pressure group rather than be caught in the trap of having past indiscretions of receiving bribes be made known.

You see, if you-the-people KNEW TRUTH you would hang the whole bunch for treason--perhaps bomb the city of Washington and clean house. As it is, the place is totally unfit for habitation by a government under the Constitution.

By the way, you are going to find that there is very much alive, a thirteenth amendment and it was structured to disallow "lawyers" and "esquires" from being within the government service. Thereupon is the foundation by which you can fire the whole mess of bastard thieves and sue them for their illegal and unlawful use of your property!

WHY ARE OTHER NATIONS UPSET?

Dear ones, you are so uninformed that I am often shocked at the narrow concepts. **ISRAEL INTENDS TO USE THE LEVERAGE SUCH AN ENORMOUS AMERICAN LOAN GUARANTEE WOULD PROVIDE TO BORROW AN ADDITIONAL \$39 BILLION FROM WEALTHY MEMBERS OF THE G-7 GROUP OF NATIONS WHICH IS KNOWN WOULD NEVER BE REPAID MUCH LESS THE AMOUNT USED AS COLLATERAL FOR THOSE ADDITIONAL FUNDS. YOU SEE, THE ISRAELIS TURN THE \$10 BILLION INTO \$49 BILLION BY MID-AFTERNOON OF THE SAME DAY IT IS ISSUED AS A GUARANTEE.**

Let us look at your plight in the budget arena. You are now at a national debt of some 11.6 trillion dollars (does anyone have any idea how MUCH that is?) and you are now confronting a record \$400 BILLION deficit THIS YEAR! You will be saddled, one way or another, with

most of the crushing cost arising from the tidal wave of Soviet immigrants to Israel, not to mention the payment of the load of the rebuilding and stabilizing of the Soviet States. This, while you are already IN the greatest depression known to your world.

Look at this, please--"The so-called Cranston amendment, engineered by Sen. Alan Cranston (D-Calif.) a man noted for his unsavory (and yet unpursued by law) deals with savings and loan shysters, guarantees Israel annual U.S. aid payments which will never be less than their DEBT SERVICE"--a totally outrageous piece of pork-barrel legislation, to say the very least. This ensures the more this quarrelsome, evil, controversial government borrows, the **MORE AID IT GETS FROM THE UNITED STATES!** Do you ones attached to this local property/S&L debacle of Santa Barbara/RTC/Bank of America vs. Ekkers still perceive that high people are not involved in a plot to pull down the assets and take them, of everyone? You see, these odd property settlements are geared to keep the Elite lawyers in funds for they have unlimited "backing" for as long as required to drain the opponent property's rightful owners. The banks in the "buy-out" category are only taking the "good" assets and leaving you-the-people to pay the bills on the bad. Then, the properties are being sold at far less than 50 cents on the dollar under OPTIMAL circumstances and at only pennies on the dollar in less than optimal situations. Do you actually think the RTC has need of Ekkers' house? Come now, it keeps the Elite in control of pulling in funds for their workers such as Steven Horn. The Bank could have settled at break-ahead settlement price from these ones from the onset

of the "no-sale" incident.

The entire scenario of the "migration mess" as immigrants to Israel stream through the burst Soviet floodgates in ever-larger numbers, was CREATED by "meddlesome, ambitious politicians" such as Cranston, anxious to curry favor with the Israel lobby.

Now Israel sees a way to glean nearly \$50 BILLION from you-the-payors of the world just by claiming need of housing for "all these immigrants!"

Half-hearted claims by official spokesmen that the "initiative and skills" of these immigrants will soon generate enough wealth to pay for their necessities are dismissed with scorn in Israel. It is truly a laugh if you have any humor remaining. Israel has NO PRODUCT SAVE WEAPONS--AND THOSE WEAPONS ARE SUPPLIED BY YOU IN AMERICA!

The Israeli economy, a statist spoils system top-heavy with corrupt, murderous (literally) bureaucrats, is ill suited to foster entrepreneurship or real private business initiative, even if the Soviet immigrants had it in abundance, which is absurd. This even slips through in the reports of the so-called "Middle Eastern analysts".

Beyond the economic threat presented by this so-called "mass migration", there is the fact that any funds provided to Israel will be used to spawn more settlements in the Arab territories illegally occupied by Israel's military and present funding for the invasion of other Arab nations to be gained for more Israeli occupation.

FRAUD AND FORMIDABLE FATAL FOLLY--FOUR "F" WORDS!

This past summer, if you have forgotten already, Secretary of State James Baker himself called the mushrooming Israeli settlements in the Occupied Territories the "greatest single obstacle to peace in the Middle East". But it is known throughout the terrified Arab world that Israel will use any money it can extort to build new settlements for its phantom immigrants exactly in these areas, which it ultimately intends to "annex" one way or another. That would involve Israel in outright fraud, and the United States in a criminal folly.

The threat to any peace process initiated by the Bush administration by the issue of the settlements has not been lost on the Administration headed by Kissinger, Scowcroft, etc. which just requested that Congress delay consideration of the loan package until, perhaps, October or so, when the peace talks are scheduled to begin. The Israeli government is furious, now claiming Bush to be anti-Semitic and the whole facade of unnecessary caterwauling. You see, for "not fighting back against the non-existent Iraqi scud missiles" the U.S. legal eagles promised to expedite the loans--REMEMBER??

THE ISRAELI LOBBY IN YOUR COUNTRY HAS REQUESTED PROMINENT COMMUNITY LEADERS FROM AROUND THE NATION TO ASSEMBLE IN WASHINGTON TO PRESURE CONGRESS INTO IGNORING THE ADMINISTRATION'S REQUEST--THEY HAVE AND THEY ARE!

DOOM'S DAY FOR PEACE

Financing the cataclysmic flood of immigrants to Israel (real or conjured) would doom any po-

tential improvement in relations between the U.S. and the oil-rich Arab states. Beyond the backbreaking burden it inflicts on American taxpayers, this Israeli loan demand is full of concealed costs and hidden dangers. The U.S. must not be allowed to fall into this trap. But it surely looks like you will march head-long into same.

What are you actually looking at? Well, it is interesting to note that the Ethiopian Jews are being absorbed directly, have their food and lodging paid for them by the Jewish Agency, while the Russian Jews, being absorbed indirectly, are charged about \$350 a month for their hotel rooms and must pay for their food separately. What does this tell you about the tribes of Israel in original breakdown? You must understand that what got Cain into such trouble was that he married outside his "faith" and unto a "black" woman which caused him to be cast out by his family. The source of this so-called Jewish tribe (who were not) were settled in what is Ethiopia. Thus you have now gotten it from the horses' mouths that the current modern-day settlers in Israel are NOT of the original "tribes" of Israel of Biblical heritage. They most certainly openly prove, if nothing more, that THEY ARE MOST CERTAINLY NOT SEMITES FOR SEMITES ARE FROM THE TRIBE OF SHEM (SHEMITES) [SEMITES] AND THEREFORE THIS IS A FAST-PULLED SLICK LIE ON YOU OF THE WORLD.

POINT MISSED

The "historic necessity" of paying for the "ingathering" of people into Israel, whether real or fabricated, is not the fulfillment of biblical prophecy of the return of the wandering tribes to

their ancestral homeland of some sort or another.

It is instead a play by the Israelis for the fulfillment of their dream of Greater Israel by acquiring a population sizable enough to offset the rapid growth of Arab population in the Occupied Territories, and to settle these Palestinian lands in such density that they will never be able to withdraw, as the international community has been demanding since they were seized in 1967.

AND, THEY ARE DEMANDING THAT YOU-THE-TAXPAYERS OF AMERICA FOOT THE BILL.

OTHER AREAS OF MISINTERPRETATION

You will be hearing and reading that Freedom in the Baltics has hurt the Elitist Cabal. Not to worry--they are DEFINITELY NOT HURT! The shadow government had fought secretly for several years to keep the Soviet Union intact, to preserve Kremlin control over the former East-bloc countries and maintain the Warsaw Pact.

You will be told several reasons why the Elite are "hurt", such as: Ending the Cold War would reduce military spending and thus cut into profits.

Breaking up the Soviet empire confuses their plans for a global government. The Bilderberg/Trilateralists envisioned a world government broken up into "zones" for political convenience, with the European Community, the Western Hemisphere and the Soviet empire being separate "zones".

They will tell you that "Now, instead of dealing with a huge Soviet "zone", the shadow government faces the prospect of 15

separate countries in the former Soviet Union, plus the newly freed states of the old East bloc."

I believe that you can safely guess that the Elite had alternative plans for every circumstance. It also points out that you do not have a "Russia" under complete control and with the Cosmospheres--will NOT have such. So, alternative plans had to be set into motion to pull down the economy of the U.S. and gain control over the populace--and so they have had to turn to the Banking/Disaster scenario. In this respect, it is also expected to glean an additional asset--the ridding of a great number of unwanted bodies through devastation of very populous areas geographically and in which, "unwanted" (addicts, AIDS) persons will be eliminated--hopefully. Certainly there will be such problems in daily functioning as to preclude trouble from these groups along the West Coast in California for a while.

What if the Earthquake doesn't pull down enough buildings, etc? Fine, the craft above will knock them down from the air and you will never know the difference--unless, it is claimed (if caught in this heinous act) that space brothers are responsible. They have all the bases covered, dear ones, to panic the entire world. Further, I am confident that you will find some "little gray aliens" aboard some of those hover-craft. So be it.

Do not, however, be deluded by what "APPEARS" to be happening in Russia. Even the long lines of food recipients, etc. When they speak of inability to buy a potato--please note the interview is usually with a well-dressed, well-groomed and manicured lady. How is it that

if they cannot afford a potato--they can afford accessories and new-appearing Western clothes? You ones must begin to take note of these clues to the lies. ALL "NEWS" IS FROM THE VERY SAME SOURCE--TOTALLY CENSORED AND PRESENTED TO ALL NETWORKS AFTER THOROUGH REWRITING AND OLD VIDEO TAPES ARE CONTINUALLY UTILIZED--THEY DON'T TELL YOU ANY LONGER, THAT YOU WITNESS A "FILE" TAPE.

Dharma, we are out of time for this sitting. Thank you for your service but it is time for other duties. I will move to stand-by but will keep you informed.

Hatonn to clear, please. Salu

SEMINAR WITH WITH GEORGE & DESIRÉE GREEN

Sep. 28 1-4 P.M. Holiday Inn West Durham, N. Carolina Warren Barrett Tel. (919) 967-3769 or 782-6297 Cost \$20

Oct. 12, O'Hare Plaza Ho-Jo's, Chicago, Ill. (S111) Lucy Covington 219 942-9439 the Greens, Bo Gritz and Fletcher.

Oct. 15, 6:30-10:30 P.M. Jeff & Shannon Anderson Metropolitan Multi Service Center Houston, TX (STX1) Minett & George Green 713 862-3786

SOME OF THE PHOENIX JOURNALS

And They Called His Name Immanuel, I Am Sananda
Space-Gate
Spiral To Economic Disaster
From Here To Armageddon
Survival Is Only Ten Feet From Hell
Firestorm In Babylon
Creation, The Sacred Universe

Pleiades Connection, Return Of The Phoenix Vol. I
Burnt Offerings and Bloodstained Sands
Shrouds Of The Seventh Seal
Counterfeit Blessings
The Phoenix Operator-Owner Manual
Operation Shanstorm
End of the Masquerade
Matter Anti-Matter
Let There Be LIGHT Pleiades Connection Vol. II
I And My Father Pleiades Connection Vol. III
Murder By Atomic Suicide Pleiades Connection Vol. IV
Phone Home E.T. Pleiades Connection Vol. V
The Phoenix Express Vol's I & II (\$15)
The Phoenix Express Vol's III & IV (\$15)
The Phoenix Express Vol's V & VI (\$15)

The price is \$10 per JOURNAL, (EXCEPTING E.T. PHONE HOME with 2 tapes \$15 & EXPRESS) 10% discount on orders of 4 or more. California residents add 7.25% sales tax. Add shipping, UPS \$3.25 and \$1.00 each additional or U.S. Mail \$2.50 for first title and \$1.00 each additional.

Write for Quantity Discount.

Available from America West or your Local Distributor.

EXPRESS: U.S. is \$20 per 13 ISSUES, \$40 for 26, \$75 for 52, Canada 13 issues \$22, 26--\$44, 52--\$80, foreign 13--\$30, 26--\$60 52--\$110 (including back issues for current Volume).

Send orders and Payments to: America West Distributors, P.O. Box 986, Tehachapi, CA. 93581.

For MASTERCARD OR VISA orders, or book catalog and sample newsletter call 1-800-729-4131. For personal inquiries or other purposes, please call 1/805-822-9655.



PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS

A bulletin commenting on appropriate current news events, clarification of portions of the Journals and answers of a general nature to questions not found in the existing Journals.

PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS is published by America West Publishers, Inc. P.O. BOX 986 Tehachapi, CA. 93581. Subscription rate is \$20 per 13 issues or \$75 per 52 issues, First Class mailing. COPYRIGHT 1991 by America West Publishers, Inc. All rights reserved. Reproduction of this copyrighted material for private non-profit use is expressly encouraged, for commercial purposes it is strictly forbidden.

SEPTEMBER 1991 VOLUME XVI NUMBER 9

9/17/91 #1 HATONN
TUESDAY

STATUS REPORT

As I come to write this morning a bit late, we must remember always that the game stops not and life goes on as orderly as possibly can be accomplished.

I can now explain to you what is happening for the players are at a rather distressing "stand-off". Until the satellite which was claimed to have been launched Sunday was actually launched, the danger to my scribe was too great to explain in detail what has been and is coming off here and why, for days, it will be wait and see who "chickens" first. You have two powers at play which can destroy your world, not only California, and one who awaits the "proper hiding" of actions to invade Jordan.

THE PLAN THUS FAR

The "launching" of the shuttle was the first move of cover-up. It was "launched" under cover of night for obvious reasons--so that no one could tell what the dickens was going on. The shuttle which will bring the per-

sons home is sitting in Australia--and is not, by the way, the one which was supposedly launched.

The next step was to tell all of you that this communications satellite was launched but had some "glitches" to allow for things to go totally wrong. The facts are, however, that the satellite in point was launched today (17th) from Australia and a second from New Zealand in efforts to get ONE up and orbiting. These were carried by unmanned rockets. Both carry "sensor" satellites which would be launched from the larger satellite and for use to monitor a nuclear strike.

Here is where it gets sticky-poo. The plans are to trigger the San Andreas as the satellite passes over California. The Russians do not want the Bankers to win a round yet, for with the Bank closures comes the take-over of the government of the U.S. by the Elite. Facts are that Gorbachev is in the bed with the Elite, but the ones who control the Cosmospheres are not--at least the ones that count. If the Banksters take over, Israel will march on Jordan and under cover of chaos, take most of the

country and blame others, as usual. At any rate the world would certainly be distressed and distracted because you are in a real bind with the rest of the world. The Elite planned to release the sensor satellite at appropriate time to pick up nuclear detonations in Russia at the same approximate time of blowing the California fault and possibly an Eastern fault immediately following, as well as triggering one in the Russian sector. If the Russians take out the satellites, as they easily can do, they will blow to smithereens the control mechanism which will indicate "strike-back" release of your, missile system, and nuclear war is under way. If they take out the sensors after launching, they will have to destroy them over Russia and they are set to shower radioactive particulate all over the Russian landscape. They can wait and take them out over the ocean or when they move again over the U.S. but the timing is such that it doesn't really matter,

They can take out the entire system prior to launching the sensor apparatus but with two in orbit it becomes harder to be selective as to when to blow

them away for while one is over the U.S. the other is over Russia. The third choice is to blow them out while over other countries but the plan will be leaked and the Elite cannot have this uncovered yet--to the world--until the U.N. is totally in control with military power. However, the Elite must have the "incident" which will bring the people of the U.S. under total control.

I would add a point which comes up as you ponder prior writings. It was originally established that the Cosmo-spheres would back the satellite triggering the faults, etc. This was changed when the Russians found that the sensor satellites were piggy-backing the triggering satellite. In addition, you see, the bankers are using these last linkages with the banking system so that the intention is to keep the satellites in orbit at any circumstance. Ah, the blackmailers are blackmailing the blackmailers and thus around and around we go and where it stops, nobody knows. So be it.

Now if you wish to think I am wrong--feel free to do so. However, as in this local area, you will note that the unmarked, black helicopters are on constant patrol throughout your nights--constantly. The surveillance beams are upsetting the bird and animal life which will be readily noticed if you have outside animals or fowl.

Part of the reason for the heavy surveillance in this particular area is to effort to monitor our communications from and

through the crystal system and they know we will not allow any craft within the shielded area with weapons--they can only monitor, or try to, from within the shield. You will also note our presence in every quadrant--low, colorful and in total view of the surveillance craft. When we say we will protect you--we mean it and "they" know it.

The adversary is not sure whether or not we will intervene and better that they do not--you see, if they make a wrong move they DO have us with which to contend.

Then why don't we tend the fault and prevent triggering the quake? Because we are not interested in the fault for it is due to go by natural evolution in great magnitude at any moment--quite naturally. It is easier to warn you ones if we can operate on "their schedule" but even at that it is "probabilities". If, however, you can determine the orbit sequence of the satellites you can know to the minute when to hide your head. This is why everything is being done at night for your viewing--even to the landing at night in the East. Note that they are not even mentioning landing at Edwards in California although they may well change it at the last minute if nothing goes as planned and California stands undamaged. It only has to be flown from earth altitudes but they know the runways at Edwards will not be suitable after the earthquake planned.

Another reason for having "two" in the air (or four as the case will likely be) is to have

the second apparatus back up the first if the first fails to trigger sufficiently.

Note the neat cover-ups going on--Baker is smiling and giving the Yom Kippur hug to Shamir while they pretend to fight and disagree and Bush is laying low as the hearings for Thomas and Gates take place. You can further see that Bush will NOT be crossed on Gates (and yet, the full plan has been to put Gates into the slot of Adviser and Armitage into the CIA). Both need "around about the bushes approach" and it is working fantastically well--even George tells you "the system is working fantastically well". The charges against Ollie are all dropped and this smooths the way for Gates to lie his Kol Nidre way through the hearings. Can you actually believe the SECOND MAN IN CHARGE of the CIA did not KNOW about the Iran/Contra mess? YOU ONES ARE CONFRONTING THE FINAL DAYS OF THE EVIL EMPIRE AT WORK AND THERE WILL BE NO TRUTH FROM THE HIGHER COURTS OR ADMINISTRATION. THIS IS AN ALL-OUT PLAY FOR THE TAKING OF YOUR WORLD. THEY MUST HAVE THIS PORTION DONE IN ORDER TO KEEP TO SEQUENCE AS LAID FORTH.

I would like to point out, however, that you surely noted the thousands of people who poured forth in the Soviet action. They know if they make a wrong (soft) move against you-the-people that you still have guns and they cannot stand against the power of the people in this in-

stance. This is why it must appear to be through act of God in Natural disaster appearance for you will not tolerate any other action. However, if in the throes of the confusion, they come and take your weapons you will have no recourse. This is one reason you can likely expect things to happen toward the darkest part of your night time so that you cannot do anything until the light of day. These are the clues, but as the show-down gets critical, it is all but impossible to see that which will be done in actuality.

One particularly nitty thing is that it has been leaked that it would be on the 17th and that becomes a toss-up whether or not to pull it off, actually, on the 17th or let it go until the 18th which was the first plan--to leak through the code electronics that it would be on the 17th so you could all go back to sleep and disclaim our input. You will simply not be allowed to know the hour or the moment for the final decision will be made quickly enough that we cannot warn you sufficiently to do anything about the happenings. I can only warn you that you are into the time of making some acutely necessary observations about possibilities regarding your locations. I simply ask that you listen to your "guts" and hear the warning when it comes. If you do, and you are tuned to us, you will know and safety can be attained. Forget God and He will allow you to do so.

This is why it becomes necessary that you are "constantly" in communication with God be-

cause when the fear takes control you are NOT going to be able to remain calm enough to clearly function.

Something here, now, that I believe you can check out if you do a bit of research. You recently had a major underground nuclear test in Nevada--I believe on August 15th. The blast had a force of over 20 kilotons which puts it right at peak allowable force. It further damaged the base of the dam nearby and the expectations are that an effort will be made to break that dam simultaneously with the San Andreas. The intent is to render the Western states relatively helpless.

Why do I not tell you these things? Because it causes my people's lives to be less worthy than the proverbial "tinker's damn" and **YOU NEED US MORE AFTER THE FACT THAN YOU DO BEFORE AND SO BE IT.**

Dharma, close this, chela, then I would like to commune with you for a while with information I do not want on this computer. Thank you. Stay within the shield and hold tight--we effort to "reason" with the insane players but we make very little headway.

I am in your service. Hatonn to clear the lines, please.

9/17/91 #2 HATONN
TUESDAY

STATUS REPORT

Hatonn present that I might give you information. It is important

that we document things which are taking place because I see the emergency as to nuclear problems somewhat lessening as ones are beginning to have to bend in intent. It has been a day worthy of remembering. I do, however, see Dharma so weary that she truly cares not whether she survives or just folds it in.

I thank all of you for rapid deployment to the priority task at hand and let us continue to ask with love and giving that we be spared a bit longer that our work can be farther along and with better organization. Let us look at that which is probability as night falls in this geographic area.

BLUNDERS IN CALCULATION

There have been at least two major blunders on the part of the Elite planners which are causing them a great large headache at this time.

In retaliation for the sensor satellites, the Russians moved their Cosmospheres into orbit over the area of New York. Just as they did in prior incidents of this type they simply moved in front of the radar satellite communications network and with full intent of blasting any and everything out of the sky if you dared launch so much as a missile--which begins to look like a worse and worse idea to the Administration.

The miscalculation, however, was that **WE ARE READY, WILLING AND ABLE TO**

TAKE OUT THE SENSOR SATELLITES BECAUSE THEY BEAR CHARGED PARTICLES WHICH DEFINE AS NUCLEAR PAY-LOAD. THEY HAVE THE SATELLITES IN ORBIT AT APPROXIMATELY 300 MILES OUT AND, THEREFORE, WE CAN NEUTRALIZE THE SMALLER SYSTEMS WHEN THEY IDIOTICALLY LAUNCH THEM BECAUSE WE CAN TAKE OUT ANYTHING WITH A NUCLEAR "WEAPON" ON BOARD AT 150 MILES OUT. The effort at present, of course, is to bring the systems closer in but this is a highly dangerous maneuver and easily allows the Russians to act with narrower range of fallout area. The systems are set to blast the particles toward earth with great force and the particulate is heavy enough to do the rest of the work as it is thrust into atmospheric conditions.

The stand-off got more serious when it was evident the U.S. fully intended to blast Russia to bits and, as before, the Cosmospheres simply moved into the area and started to give you a nice show. It was already completely out of hand between the bullies so we gave them a little more specific lesson. We simply moved in front of the Cosmospheres and selectively removed ability to communicate between specific, strategic areas which had to be noted, for everywhere else save those airports have working communications. I believe they will tell you they "have a glitch of some kind and don't know how long it will last". I do--it will last

just as long as they keep their death toys out and focused. You see, you were ready to get your first full blast dose of "space brothers" doing-in America. Well, in this instance we only have to take position--we don't have to do another thing other than "be there".

Do not count on our being able to do this at other times for this time the intent from onset was different than a structured "show and tell". This was simply to show you ones that Russia still had the upper hand. I believe, however, that we need a bit longer for preparations for personal attention.

What you can surely expect: A large, or several large mid-states detonations of some type which will knock out the entire communications systems on a national scale. This can easily be done by the Cosmospheres without even showing themselves if the U.S. doesn't pull back. They can pop your receivers and microwave stations like popcorn and interrupt all radio frequencies permanently if push comes to shove.

They will, however, leave you to your own destructive stupidity as to killing off your own people and wasting your West Coast. They helped you by popping a couple of quakes on you today and now, that fault is ready to go, friends.

You can, as I said earlier today, count on the loss of several of your dams along with the earthquakes in random places and storm damage as well through the South and Southeast. The

Russians do try to give you warnings because they simply do not wish to lose the planet yet. This does not mean that they are necessarily "nice" persons, chelas--it is simply that they have the upper hand in this game in this play at war games.

Further, they have ample and good shelter systems on surface and several bases to which to shuttle thousands and thousands of people for long periods of time. They can wait out nuclear clearing far easier than can you.

The enemy has an even better warning system--Russia can do great damage to the Elite shelters in Australia, Antarctica and New Zealand and, of course, can take out any aircraft put to the air for temporary Elite security. In other words, Air Force One, Two and Three are stupid facades--they wouldn't last 30 seconds.

The Russian "communists" plan to have America but they want you on their terms and it doesn't include this way. They fully plan to take your nation just as they told you--"without firing a shot".

Meanwhile, back at the "temple of Zion"--Baker has bargained for temporary stay of execution of an invasion as things begin to go wrong with the plans in the U.S. He has promised Shamir the money, and more, if Shamir will just hold off until around the first of the year. Then, not only will Shamir get money but be handed lands desired, as well. By then it is expected to have full control through the U.N.

I warn the world, however, when that happens you will have a Holy War to end them all--that will effectively bring on that which you call Armageddon.

It is undecided as to that which will be continued within these days ahead but in summary, I see a bit of lessening of threat of nuclear problems by intentional war--perhaps some from power plants if the fault is triggered but I believe nothing of that sort tonight. I may be wrong in that position but I see such fatigue that I prefer Dharma and Oberli, for instance, get rest and if necessary I will awaken you in time to gather what you need. I do suggest you move smartly along with getting things transferred even at the expense of delays in other conveniences.

I cannot have Dharma so fatigued that I cannot communicate instantly--thank you.

I shall sign-off for this sitting. We will sit it out and perhaps someone will gain some intelligence because you see, precious ones--THEY DO NOT KNOW THAT WHICH WE WILL AND WILL NOT DO AND I WOULDN'T WANT TO SPOIL THAT INQUIRING SPIRIT--THEY REALLY BELIEVE WE WILL BLAST THEM NICELY TO HELL AND BEYOND AND I FIND I RATHER LIKE THE PERCEPTION!

Good night. I will not call unless circumstances change.

Hatonn to clear.

9/18/91 #1 HATONN
WEDNESDAY

STATUS REPORT

THE WHORES OF BABY-LON? INDEED, INDEED!

Hatonn present: Breathe NOW! But don't waste time with a lot of lolly-gagging about things--move right on with setting aside "instant" preparations. You are definitely NOT OUT OF THE WOODS, FOR THE ENEMY (YOUR OWN ELITE) HAVE AS MANY ALTERNATIVES AS NECESSARY TO PULL YOU DOWN.

We will begin with the "space" situation. Note your clues as we go so that you can begin to recognize actions. Firstly: we have the sensor satellites so if you proceed with a "first strike", you will do so blindly and with the Cosmosphere "cover" you won't get very many missiles into the area of enemy territory. You have a tracking beam on every major missile in your arsenal--Russian. They, the Russians, have taken out one of the satellites and await your actions to consider what to do with the remaining one which is the important link "through" your banks on the West Coast following massive quake activity. As I told you, it is not in Russia's best interest to have the money system and banking industry collapse into chaos at this time of gaining blackmail money from the U.S. and allies.

Leaving that for a moment, let us look at other circumstances of importance to the West

Coast. Know that we have released the communications network at the Eastern airports which is a clue that the war satellites are "down". I believe your nation had a pretty good lesson--and believe me, brethren--the Russians can do the same thing just as easily as can we but their lessons will bear more weight than a mere "tower" blackout.

You also will find that you got another show of strength from the Cosmospheres. The San Simeon quake of yesterday was a beam blast from a Cosmosphere as a warning--not necessarily to stop the plans for the San Andreas but rather, to let the Elite know that they were "there" and in control.

Further, you will find a nice and tidy pile of freeway construction material on the Century Freeway in L.A., along about Imperial Highway. This scaffolding was brought down, too, as a distinct lesson in precision-controlled surgical capability of your enemy.

I cannot begin to tell you, however, how teetery the San Andreas Fault system is at this time. It is absolutely hanging by "snags" in the areas of northern South America and in the Aleutians--the barriers have been minimized along your Western coastline so you are extremely vulnerable. As you have massive disruption in and around Japan, you are remaining in SERIOUS jeopardy.

ISRAEL: THE FLY
IN THE OINTMENT

Israel wants blood and they want to show their muscle **RIGHT NOW!** They have worked it so that they get everything they want from you via Baker and Bush--**EVERYTHING.**

An incident is all prepared to break which will give Israel the "cause" to move into Jordan.

You are the dupes and backup in that maneuver, also. YOU are sitting with your air strike force alert and ready to take-off in Saudi Arabia against Hussein (Saddam). Israel wants Iraq off the map! It is actually the area of Iraq which is sought--you must remember that Iraq is the location of Babylon of old. To have control of that land is as important as building a new temple in Jerusalem.

Now for your punch-line clue. You will be getting every conflicting story possible about Yeltsin--that he has had a heart attack, that he has had a heart "scare" and hospitalized, then denouncement of it all--no, he was missing while they replaced and updated him with new programming. YOU, dear ones, are out-technologied! You cannot measure up to that which the Russians have in capability of technology and they are showing you as much.

They do not actually, however, care what you do with your "stuff" and they want the population decreased at any rate and they will not give you opportunity, yet, to start an open confrontation--so you **ARE GOING TO PLAY THEIR GAME FOR A WHILE LONGER.**

WHAT YOU HAVE DONE, HOWEVER, IS WEAKEN YOUR OWN INFRASTRUCTURE TO THE POINT OF "NATURAL" COLLAPSE. WHILE YOU BUILD ISRAEL, YOUR OWN NATIONAL INFRASTRUCTURE IS IN COLLAPSE AND YOU HAVE NO WAY TO AFFORD REPAIR.

I am immediately petitioned by one in Canada for material on and exclusively about, Canada and what can they do. Canada is a Monarchy headed by the Queen Whore of Babylon and the reason we write for what appears to be, the U.S., we write in behalf of the world--specifically Canada. You, in Canada, do not have the foundation of a working Constitution with which to fight the "rulers" and about all I can suggest is that you back your Southern brothers to the very best of your ability in every circumstance so that when a big push comes to shove, you can keep your border open and a working coalition possible. This is a "continental" (actually global) last ditch "press" for Freedom and **IT MUST BEGIN AND MOVE ORIGINALLY WITHIN THE U.S. BECAUSE OF THE POSSIBILITY INVOLVED WITH THE CONSTITUTIONAL AUTHORITY--IF IT CAN BE DONE PRIOR TO TOTAL LOSS OF CAPABILITY OF RECLAIMING.** Further, it is not as easy as it appears for us to simply do **EXPRESSES** for here and there--my scribe is here and the ones I "had" have moved away when the going got rough--and **ONE** person cannot cover the world so we work with the connections

we have in the areas most affected by this massive "cause". The political control is too tight in Canada right now to make great impact but as things do open up we will be on top of them. With a world in chaos it is simply a time of dreadful circumstance with full intent of structuring your systems to bring the "people" into helplessness and subservience and subordination.

In Canada, however, great strides "could" be made by a great coalition of your native American tribes with the ones in the U.S.--there is more power in the native people than anything either of you have at this time for the cycle of their rising again is nearing when they will have great input if handled properly with good leadership. It does require the good leadership and I cannot say if the leaders will actually hear their call to arms and duty. It will be as it will be. Further, Canadians can do more with "publicity" to elect a U.S. president than can, actually, the U.S. Americans because of press and media control in the U.S.--in Canada it can be handled as a foreign event and good writers can do massive and important work which is stopped cold in the U.S. If the U.S. can be returned to the Constitution--so shall the rest of North America follow--Canada can move immediately for it is actually the British and Banksters' rule which is at stake here.

I apologize, Dharma, for getting you up before daybreak today but you needed update and I will now release you to your early

morning tasks and decisions can be made as to priorities today. You only have a respite here at the moment--do not doze off. Get some planning for emergency action on a personal basis. As a for-instance, put many upper-wall level nails in the walls of the shelter where bags (preferably mesh) can be hung for individual "gear". Each party or "family" should have appropriate "things", such as a bag with a little wash basin, tooth care products, "wipes", T.P., soap in container, bandaids, medicines (aspirin), etc. Then one with eating supplies--paper or plastic but one each of durable containers and utensils. Then a third with bedroll, sheets, covers (a sleeping bag is preferable for space limitation), and a few towels and wash cloths. These should be tagged for identification to limit confusion and hung appropriately on the walls. You will need bags for soiled clothes, etc. But, the bags must be compact, ventilated and organized. Areas will be allotted but no "special" arrangements can be made.

The area will only be utilized in case of radioactive fallout possibility and interim storage of foodstuffs until shelters are arranged. You do, however, need a place to repose on immediate notice by simply bringing a food basket and personal clothing. Since shelving needs dual use of beds and personal gear utilization--it must be arranged to "hang" all personal supplies--that will include duffels for clothes. Food boxes and ice chests, of course, cannot be hung. I believe you can

work it out nicely. This same procedure can be utilized by all ones in your own dwelling. You who have any ground level facilities--no matter how small, need the same few personal items--with water supply at hand. If you can be functional for a few days you will probably be just fine.

I don't know what you will be able to do about public sheltering but you cannot wait on such; you must get prepared at least in minimum effort in case you are isolated or trapped within an area for a few days. If you simply have water you can do pretty well for several days. It is up to you each to tend of responsibility--there will be no "magic"--the government wants to be rid of most of you and the evangelists are sending extra funding to Israel to build a temple to somehow bring about the "rapture". You will do it yourselves or it will not be done and each of you can at least prepare for a few days of inconvenience--even in the most tiny accommodations. For instance, the tiny sterno stove and a little can or pot to heat water can give you hot water and make noodle soup (dehydrated) and oatmeal, etc., accessible at almost no inconvenience to space or cost.

You need these things anyway, especially along the coast and fault areas (or tornado/storm) corridors--any place of possible temporary upheaval. It is time to DO IT AND STOP "TALKING" ABOUT IT OR FANTASIZING THAT IT WILL ALL JUST GO AWAY! IT WILL NOT "GO AWAY", IT IS STEADILY GETTING

WORSE AND WORSE--WHAT YOU DO RIGHT AWAY WILL MAKE A GREAT DIFFERENCE IN HOW OR "IF" YOU SURVIVE. "A STITCH IN TIME SAVES NINE," I BELIEVE IS YOUR SAYING. AFTER THE FACT WHEN YOU ARE TRAPPED SOMEWHERE IS TOO LATE!

I will stand aside and allow you to get dressed and move about your tasks. Thank you for your attention and thank you for your ability to respond and prioritize. Chelas, each of you is not only "precious"--you are NEEDED so, please, act in care with wisdom, keep "listening" and stay within the shielding.

AHO

CONSTITUTIONAL FREEDOM "KIT"

This "kit" is for groups or individuals who want to do something and get focused about saving our United States Constitution. This package has very specific information which will assist in action oriented agendas. Topics covered in the package are: the Liberty Amendment, the Flag Burning Amendment, Anti-Crime Bill, Executive Orders, Gun control, Internal Revenue Service, the Federal Reserve Board, the holding of a Constitutional Convention. IF YOU ARE CONCERNED ABOUT WHAT IS HAPPENING TO YOUR COUNTRY...IF THE WORDS NEW WORLD ORDER SENDS A CHILL THROUGH

YOU...THEN THIS KIT IS FOR YOU! Recommended supplemental reading: RAPE OF THE CONSTITUTION: THE DEATH OF FREEDOM, also available through America West. The Constitution Package is \$12 plus shipping. THE PACKAGE WITH THE BOOK IS \$20 PLUS SHIPPING.

AMERICA WEST IS INTERESTED in knowing about Tradeshows, Fairs or events that are slated to occur in your local area. Please contact Sandy Green.

SURVIVAL RESOURCE GUIDE - "KIT"

America West is now offering a resource guide for shelters (Nuclear), medical supplies, bulk food and food storage, alternative energy and various alternative survival needs. All resources are within the United States. The cost for this documentation is \$10 plus shipping.

NETWORKING

If you are interested in meeting others who are interested in this info, write us giving permission to connect you with those in your area.

SEMINAR WITH WITH GEORGE & DESIRÉE GREEN

Sep. 28 1-4 P.M. Holiday Inn West Durham, N. Carolina Warren Barrett Tel. (919) 967-3769 or 782-6297 Cost \$20

Oct. 12, O'Hare Plaza Ho-Jo's, Chicago, Ill. (SI11) Lucy Covington 219 942-9439 the

Greens, Bo Gritz and Fletcher.

Oct. 15, 6:30-10:30 P.M. Jeff & Shannon Anderson Metropolitan Multi Service Center Houston, TX (STX1) Minett & George Green 713 862-3786

SOME OF THE PHOENIX JOURNALS

Space-Gate
Spiral To Economic Disaster
From Here To Armageddon
Survival Is Only Ten Feet From Hell
Satan's Drummers
Privacy In a Fishbowl
Cry of The Phoenix
Skeletons In The Closet
R.R.P.P.*
*Rape, Ravage, Pillage and Plunder of the Phoenix
Rape of The Constitution
You Can Slay The Dragon
The Naked Phoenix
Blood And Ashes
Firestorm In Babylon
The Mossad Connection
Creation, The Sacred Universe
Pleiades Connection, Return Of The Phoenix Vol. I
Burnt Offerings and Blood-stained Sands
Shrouds Of The Seventh Seal
The Bitter Communion
Counterfeit Blessings
The Phoenix Operator-Owner Manual
Operation Shanstorm
End of the Masquerade
Matter Anti-Matter
Let There Be LIGHT Pleiades Connection Vol. II
I And My Father Pleiades Connection Vol. III
Murder By Atomic Suicide Pleiades Connection Vol. IV
Phone Home E.T. Pleiades Connection Vol. V

The Sacred Spirit Within
Pleiades Connection Vol. VI

The Science Of Man Pleiades Connection Vol. VII
Science Of The Cosmos
Pleiades Connection Vol. VIII
The Phoenix Express Vol's I & II (\$15)
The Phoenix Express Vol's III & IV (\$15)
The Phoenix Express Vol's V & VI (\$15)

The price is \$10 per JOURNAL, (EXCEPTING E.T. PHONE HOME with 2 tapes \$15 & EX-PRESS) 10% discount on orders of 4 or more. California residents add 7.25% sales tax. Add shipping, UPS \$3.25 and \$1.00 each additional or U.S. Mail \$2.50 for first title and \$1.00 each additional. Write for Quantity Discount.

Available from America West or your Local Distributor.

EXPRESS: U.S. is \$20 per 13 ISSUES, \$40 for 26, \$75 for 52, Canada 13 issues \$22, 26--\$44, 52--\$80, foreign 13--\$30, 26--\$60 52--\$110 (including back issues for current Volume).

Send orders and Payments to: America West Distributors, P.O. Box 986, Tehachapi, CA. 93581.

For MASTERCARD OR VISA orders, or book catalog and sample newsletter call 1-800-729-4131. For personal inquiries or other purposes, please call 1/805-822-9655.

TRUTH WILL SET YOU FREE



PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS

A bulletin commenting on appropriate current news events, clarification of portions of the Journals and answers of a general nature to questions not found in the existing Journals.

PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS is published by America West Publishers, Inc. P.O. BOX 986 Tehachapi, CA. 93581. Subscription rate is \$20 per 13 issues or \$75 per 52 issues, First Class mailing. COPYRIGHT 1991 by America West Publishers, Inc. All rights reserved. Reproduction of this copyrighted material for private non-profit use is expressly encouraged. for commercial purposes it is strictly forbidden.

SEPTEMBER 1991 VOLUME XVI NUMBER 10

9/27/91 #1 HATONN
FRIDAY

Hatonn present and in service. May we be given into the Light of Truth that we only lead our brethren into the Light and never from it.

As our mission picks up momentum it will be ever increasingly for Dharma to "see" everything that must be handled. This means that others must begin to respond to instructions. This is not to infer that ones do not--it is to give appreciation to those of you who ARE hearing and answering.

We are receiving an average of several pounds of paperwork per day and, as with this week thus far, meetings with builders, etc., have consumed 100% of our time so there has been no writing in the past several days--nor has there been ability to cover received material. Please bear with us for we are moving diligently into the boiling pot and changes are and will be, coming down in rapid-fire order. Bear with us and yet, rejoice and be well pleased for our mission is under way. Within a short while the PLEIADES CONNECTIONS will be available in full and our attention can shift to more current "daily" expression and actions.

As we change the printing format of the *EXPRESS* to allow for a different type of printing and more

space, so shall we be changing a bit, the structure.

It is imperative that there always be adequate "Earth" confirmation of those things of which we outlay--sufficiently so that if you feel you cannot afford to subscribe to several papers, you will have some manner to have back-up for presentations in a human manner of input.

You will find that some of the back-up information was actually penned long ago and far away by ones given into the seeing and truth of that which was happening--and much you will find we have already covered in great detail. Do not be "bored" when this comes to your attention--again, rejoice, for you are on the leading edge of KNOWLEDGE.

Primarily, however, you MUST have spiritual input upon which to build your strength so we shall ask that the Christ-come-again, will give at least one message in each printing--through Druthea, in that ones do not become "turned off" in the thought that Dharma simply conjures all. YOU will not recognize any difference were we not telling you of same for Dharma continually receives from the Christ but we will effort to release various informations through several ones--to allow you to realize it is the Master and not the student who authors. Druthea has heavy input of duties elsewhere and in

other forms so that it will be a while before Sananda's writings through that source will be compiled--we must also protect these scribes. The plan is well laid and you have much material to cover before you become bored and saturated with that which should be gleaned from the writings available. The sequence of presentation of material has been carefully laid forth so that understanding can be gained in the most appropriate manner possible.

Now, we will turn again unto the "world" for no matter how painful the Truth may be, it must be considered and confronted for exactly that which it is. I am grateful for input from ones who are willing to share for ultimately that is all there is--the giving and regiving.

EVIL LURKS BEHIND "NEW WORLD ORDER"

Thank you for sharing this tid-bit from a newspaper in Utah in early September--it came as a letter to the paper but it is so well done that we shall cover it herein. Valerie Guymon, Sandy, Ut.: *President Bush made a dramatic statement to the world when the gulf war started. He said: "We have before us the opportunity to forge for ourselves and for our future generations, a 'new world order'--a world where the 'rule of law', not the law of the jungle, governs the conduct of nations."*

According to the dictionary, "new" means "never used", "world" means "human race", and "order" means the "rule of law". Breaking down the rule of law, we have "rule" meaning "authority", and "law" meaning "a rule that must be obeyed". In defining "governs the conduct of nations", we have "governs" meaning "rules", and "conduct" meaning "behavior".

When you put all of these definitions and phrases together, a "new world order" where the "rule of law" governs the conduct of nations, means: A NEVER-USED HUMAN-RACE RULE OF LAW WHERE THE AUTHORITY OF RULE THAT MUST BE OBEYED DICTATES THE WAY NATIONS ACT, REACT, FUNCTION AND PERFORM.

In correcting the structure of this sentence, we have as the meaning of a "new world order", where the "rule of law" governs the conduct of nations, to be the following: A NEW RULE, WHICH HAS NEVER BEEN USED ON THE HUMAN RACE, WHICH MUST BE OBEYED AS REQUIRED BY THOSE IN AUTHORITY, WHICH RULES THE WAY PEOPLE OF ALL NATIONS ACT, REACT, FUNCTION AND PERFORM.

It is time that we start paying attention to the gathering EVIL around us and demand to be told EXACTLY what our leaders are planning for us. V.G.

For you who have gone back to sleep against the events promised--wake up again. You are far from out of the woods in any circumstance. The end of your fiscal year is Monday. What will your government do about the budget? It is important, that which they do! Bush has at least four avenues through which to seize your banks, close them and through "Emergency" bring your nation to a dead halt--especially "dead".

Nothing is as it seems. In this very location there has been a relentless attack upon my people through the electrical, electronic and physical blasting systems. There has been a replicated being sent in to confound and confuse and allow focus within the shield. I believe that the point has been made to the adversary that we are neither fooled nor foolish. The person came in under false pretense and false labeling--with an Irish name attached to a Khazarian personage. Actually the original was of Hebrew lineage whose family changed names to protect the innocent. Can you of the "chosen" of the Godly tribes not rise up and stand for your heritage which has been stolen from you?

RELEASE OF HOSTAGES

By the way, for you who can't figure out just how it is decided who and when (date and hour) another hostage is released, let me give you some unpleasant news: **As the promised ARMS are delivered--**the hostages are then one by one released, or held--depending on amount and problems involved. It is no different than the Iran situation--you are still buying the hostages back--with ARMS. Not one iota has changed--NOT EVEN THE PLAYERS INVOLVED!

Ah, such compassion we have for these precious ones sacrificed to gain the evil ends of the Elite for they have destroyed a man of purpose and gifts unto his fellow-man. I do believe, however, that many points have been made this week regarding the safety and security of MY people. Hold tightly to your God and you will be safely borne home, chelas, when the sequence is appropriate. Do not weaken nor faint when your enemy presents for he can only present through that which is physical and already weakened in spirit. When confronted by God the evil energy backs off and, as you witnessed, leaves the entity empty of capabil-

ity to clearly function. God has great mercy upon ones so badly "used" and the debt of penalty against the perpetrators grows magnificently heavy and unescapable at the time of reaping those harvests of pain and destruction.

GOLD IN THEM THAR HILLS

What of gold? The hand is not necessarily quicker than the eye so watch closely. "Why do we think gold will double in price or greater?" Because good old South African Politics is at work under the British crown. Mandela, who is a common criminal and was NOT a political prisoner, is expected to soon be raised to high power. There is a river of gold awaiting in Africa--literally. It is intended that Mandela be put in a higher position, the price of gold raised to at least \$800/oz and then later as all seems wondrous and beauteous--wham, they intend to dump the price. So stay tuned, and you will be finding it profitable--IF they don't outdo their own planning. The ultimate intent is to push gold to somewhere around \$5000/oz. That may be a bit harder to "pull off"--however, drug-bought gold is bargained on the market at over \$370/oz, so you can know the banks will push it back beyond that level for they will wish to make a whopping margin of money on the transactions, of which thousands of tons are now moving from places such as the Philippines TO London--NOW.

WHAT IS HAPPENING IN THE SOVIET UNION

I am going to ask that the next portion be basically "reprinted" from Donald S. McAlvany's writings but I cannot "quote" because I fully intend to comment. I have covered this subject in almost identical words but you need to see it again in a little different perspective. I honor this writer al-

though there are a few points of his writings with which I do not agree and yet do not bear greatly on the subject at hand excepting in long-term misperceptions which will get you "out there" somewhere. Each of you who read the *Intelligence Advisor* will find such discrepancy in these writings that I felt it necessary to give this explanation.

There are some writers who have so nearly accessed truth that I do recommend that you avail yourselves of their work if possible and you will note these great men always share openly all truth for all ones--any way that the word can be spread--I humbly respect these great truthbringers for through them as leaders shall your nation be spared.

The following is "an intelligence analysis and situation report" through the perception of Donald McA. and therefore is "opinion" so do not toss pebbles if he misses a base or two and you now find you have "facts" "after the fact" for these perceptions are made early on and few could give such accomplished input. I believe you will remember that Dr. John C. does give valid information and we ask him for input constantly. He will be a regular contributor to these printings and we are honored to have him share our forum.

SUBJECT:

Events in the Soviet Union have been moving at a blinding speed (i.e., the "acceleration factor"). The world has recently been subjected to more information (in the opinion of this writer [D.McA.]--mostly disinformation) about events in the Soviet Empire than ever before. Confusion over what is really happening reigns supreme even among knowledgeable conservatives, Sovietologists, and life-long anti-communist freedom fighters. This confusion is by design of the Soviet scriptwriters.

This report will offer a contrarian analysis of recent events in the Soviet Union--an analysis which is in almost total conflict with what Americans are hearing on the television, reading in the papers, hearing from US and Soviet leaders, and which they believe they are seeing with their own eyes. This writer encourages the reader to keep an open mind while reading this report, to re-read it several times, and to remember past Soviet deceptions where they have said one thing and done the opposite. Remember, chelas, this is the time of chaos in which the adversary is masterfully doing the "opposite" of that which is Truth--IN EVERY INSTANCE. IT IS THE MOST OBVIOUS MARK OF THE BEAST OF DECEIT.

IF THE REPORT MAKES SENSE TO YOU AND YOU AGREE GENERALLY WITH THE ANALYSIS AND CONCLUSIONS, YOU ARE ENCOURAGED TO COPY AND DISTRIBUTE IT AS WIDELY AS POSSIBLE--ESPECIALLY TO PEOPLE IN THE MILITARY, THE INTELLIGENCE COMMUNITY, NATO, TO OTHER PUBLICATIONS, AND TO POLITICIANS WHO CAN THINK FOR THEMSELVES (THAT ELIMINATES MOST OF THEM). And for this gesture of greatness, we acknowledge Donald S. McAlvany. (P.O. Box 84904 Phoenix, Arizona 85071)

Warning: Most people who read this will disagree with it--some violently. This writer (and so too, Hatonn) expects to be called "a paranoid nut left over from the Cold War". Well, Hatonn is called far worse, so be it. Some of the readers who read this will go into permanent brainlock because it is so totally contrary to everything you have been told for the past six years or more, by your Establishment. You who are readers of our work already KNOW these things in detail and in reasoning which

has brought you to this point and it is for you that we write again and hope to open a few more eyelids. Even "debate" is better than the lethargic response of nothingness and denial of the masses of your citizenry. This beast intends to CONSUME THE ENTIRE OF THE WORLD.

INTRODUCTION

Rudyard Kipling once wrote shortly after a clever deception campaign by Russia's Czar Nicholas II in 1898, an allegory entitled The Bear That Walks Like a Man. Kipling wrote about a man who was maimed and blinded when a bear he hunted stood up, as if in supplication, and the hunter, "touched with pity and wonder" withheld his fire, only to have his face ripped away by the "steel shod paw". As Kipling wrote:

"When he stands up as pleading, in wavering, manbrute guise,

When he veils the hate and cunning of his little swinish eyes,

When he shows as seeking quarter, with paws like hands in prayer,

That is the time of peril--the time of the Truce of the Bear."

You live in the time of the Truce of the Bear. You are told that communism is dead, the Cold War is over, the Communist Party of the Soviet Union has been terminated along with the dreaded KGB. You are told that the Soviet Empire has collapsed, and that in its place freedom, democracy, unity and the free markets are blooming like a thousand flowers. You are told that peace has arrived and the common interests of East and West can be integrated and merged--first in Europe and then around the world via the New World Order.

There is much wrong with this scenario. Evil such as Soviet communism simply does not go away as rapidly as the Evil Empire would seem to be evaporating, es-

pecially not when that Evil Empire controls the largest military machine in the history of the world. In the late 1930s you were told that peace had arrived--that Hitler's intentions were honorable--that he wanted friendship and unity. SO BELIEVABLE WAS THIS "LOVER OF PEACE" THAT TIME MAGAZINE NAMED HIM "MAN OF THE YEAR" IN 1938 (Sound familiar?) WAR FOLLOWED!!!

The Soviets are masters at deception, champion chess players who can make you believe that which is, is not; and that which is not--IS. An excellent rule in understanding the Soviets is to always assume that reality is the opposite of what you see. We often call this phenomenon, "The Law of the Bureaucracy". You are NOW EXPERIENCING THE SIXTH PERIOD OF GLASNOST/-PERESTROIKA SINCE 1921--with each of the five prior glasnosts as well as this one promising that the communists were really changing, turning to democracy, multi-party systems, free elections, etc. Each of the first five times you were deceived, but before you awakened and again saw the hate and cunning of the Soviet Bear, you had made major concessions, given major aid, or made major arms cuts.

The present period of glasnost/perestroika is a well orchestrated script (the grandest of them all) written in 1981 by the Central Committee of the Communist Party of the Soviet Union--including Mikhail Gorbachev (Uri Andropov's protege). The goals of this glasnost/perestroika were to reorganize and restructure the Soviet Empire while declaring communism dead; to seduce America and Europe into dismantling NATO and massively disarm as the "threat of communism fades"; to pump hundreds of billions in Western aid into the "newly democratic" USSR, and ul-

timately to merge Western Europe, Eastern Europe, and the New Soviet Union into one "common European home".

In the newest perestroika, the overall strategy of the Soviet Union has moved from confrontation and division of the world into separate camps, to cooperation, unification, amalgamation, and absorption. The "new thinking" says we must forget our ideological differences, the conflicts which divide us, and join our efforts to fight together against the dangers of war, nuclear disaster, hunger, terrorism, environmental degradation, etc.

But is there a grand design behind current developments in the USSR? Are you seeing a spontaneous disintegration, or is it a well-planned, orchestrated, staged charade--Russian theater at its best? We have already pointed out that it was the most stupid attempt at deceiving we have ever witnessed and the entire thing was so silly it pains us to believe any of you were sucked in. We will examine the Marxist-Leninist proclivities of Gorbachev, Yeltsin and Shevardnadze--all "reformer/liberals" and all Communists to the core. We will analyze the coup/countercoup and why it was a phoney--another twist in the long-term strategic deception script which began running in and around 1981.

Let us see how the Soviets use disinformation to confuse and manipulate the West. We will explore why the Soviet Empire is not collapsing but being restructured and reorganized within the communist framework (which is NOT communist at all and never was communistic) and the KGB is NOT being abolished, but simply renamed and reorganized to improve its efficiency; and how the New Soviet Federation will actually be a giant increase in the size, scope and influence of the USSR--AN EXPANSION--NOT A CON-

TRACTION.

Let us also consider the ominous ongoing Soviet military BUILDUP--in spite of all the apparent changes which are said to be taking place.

Soviet disinformation is designed to tell you everything you want to hear and make you believe it. The wondrous controlled Zionist media in the U.S. aids and abets the monster to gain its own ends and YOU GET NOTHING OF TRUTH AS TO FACTS OF ONGOING HAPPENINGS.

I am much as Donald; you have now been warned about that which we will outlay and "remind" you of in information you have already experienced and yet, allow to slip by again and again. If you continue reading--you HAVE been warned!

MASTERS OF DECEPTION

Sun Tsu, 500 B.C.: "All warfare is based on deception."

"For the great majority of mankind are satisfied with appearances as though they were realities...and are often more influenced by the things that seem, than by those that are." Machiavelli.

INTRODUCTION

You live in a day of deception, confusion, danger and a blinding acceleration of global events. You are told that communism is dead, the cold war is over, the Soviet Empire is in its terminal stage, and that a new era of peace, unity and brotherhood--a New World Order--is dawning. Quite the opposite is actually taking place, but not one out of ten thousand people in the West understands the Machiavelian strategy of deception which is unfolding before you.

Always mistrust the OBVIOUS! The Soviet Union is NOT disinte-

grating—it is restructuring, rearranging, reorganizing preparatory to a major expansionary thrust in the latter half of this decade. The Communist Party of the Soviet Union is NOT being abolished—it is quite simply changing its name to something which will sound like "democracy"—(The Social Democratic Party was its original name under Lenin). It is reorganizing, restructuring, purging (cutting) large chunks of bureaucratic deadwood from its structure (hundreds of thousands of bureaucrats, perhaps even millions)—and the slashing and extermination is well under way at this time. They are moving back to the Marxist-Leninist foundations. The KGB is NOT being abolished—it is being renamed, streamlined and reorganized as has already happened all those six times since 1917 and the revolution which you financed. The Soviet military is NOT being dismantled—**IT IS BEING DRAMATICALLY EXPANDED!**

The Soviet Empire is NOT totally disintegrating—it is being RE-STRUCTURED into a loose-knit federation (at present) or union which is likely to retain most of the old republics and eventually absorb other countries not formerly a portion of the Soviet Empire. Gorbachev began talking about this very dissolution three to four years ago, advocating that the present out-of-date, antiquated, inefficient empire be dissolved and replaced with a more flexible and expandable federation or union. This new federation will ultimately be expanded and held together by Soviet military power and the KGB.

The August coup was simply Soviet theater and not very well done at that. This was a false coup designed to strengthen the position of Gorbachev and Yeltsin and the "reform wing" of the Communist Party without letting the world see it in actual brutal operation; de-

signed to elicit support from the Soviet masses for Gorbachev; and designed to cause a massive increase in U.S. (and other Western) aid to the Soviet Union as well as a rapid acceleration of American (and Western) disarmament.

SECRET STRATEGY OF DECEPTION

Eleina Bonner, (widow of Sakharov): *"The point is that the Communist goal is fixed and changeless—it never varies one iota from their objective of world domination, but if we judge them only by the direction in which they seem to be going, we will be deceived."*

McA. quotes a friend, General Sir Walter Walker, former NATO Commander-In-Chief, *"The West is so ignorant of Gorbachev and the intentions of this evil man. The real story of the last ten years goes something like this: the rise of Gorbachev is the result of a KGB 'coup' which took place in the early 1980's during the dotage of Leonid Brezhnev."*

"This coup was executed by Uri Andropov—the Chairman of the KGB (under the direction of the Central Committee of the Communist Party of the Soviet Union). The helter-skelter of perestroika is an attempt by the clever men in the KGB to parlay the country's economic weakness into a winning position, vis-a-vis the West. With our attention focused on the Soviet Union's current weakness and Third World economic status, we will lower our guard and let the Russian wolf into the European home."

PERIODS OF GLASNOST/ PERESTROIKA:

1. 1921 - '29 under Lenin;
2. 1936 - '37 under Stalin;
3. 1941 - '45 under Stalin;
4. 1956 - '59 under Krushchev;
5. 1970 - '75 under Brezhnev, and finally;

6. 1985 -- ?? under Gorbachev.

Each of these periods of glasnost/perestroika involved the Soviets' **pretending** to renounce Communism, moving toward Capitalism, Democracy, free elections, free markets, etc. In short, *in each period, the Soviets told the West what it wanted to hear and made superficial moves in that direction in order to elicit massive Western financial aid and/or massive Western disarmament. Each of the first five periods of glasnost/perestroika were followed by crackdowns, brutal purges, and resumption of Soviet covert and revolutionary activities abroad.*

These periods of glasnost were the Marxist-Leninist dialectic in action: two steps forward and one back. During glasnost numbers 4, 5 and 6 the US and Western disarmament process accelerated. But as former NATO Supreme Allied Commander Bernard W. Rogers said: *"The Soviet goal remains world domination."* And Vladimir Lenin said: *"We advance through retreat."*

STRATEGIC DECEPTION SCRIPT FOR GLASNOST/ PERESTROIKA

In 1981, Anatoly Golitsyn, a Major in the Soviet KGB, defected to the West and wrote a book entitled **NEW LIES FOR OLD** which was published in 1984. In that book, Golitsyn laid out the KGB script for glasnost/perestroika #6, which Gorbachev began to implement in 1985. This script would be the most elaborate glasnost/perestroika script of all and was designed to take the Soviets to their goal of world domination on, or before, **THE TURN OF THE CENTURY (PLAN 2000)**. Yes, very definitely it IS confusing—for indeed, the Zionists Plan 2000 is also present and it is ALL tied in with the Ultimate Committee of 300 and the Bankster Anti-Christ factions.

It will be useful to analyze recent developments in the Soviet Empire before going into a review of the KGB script written about by Golitsyn in 1981 and so faithfully implemented by Gorbachev and his fellow "actors" since 1985:

ALLEGED SOVIET CONCESSIONS:

1. Yield "nominal" control of Eastern Europe.
2. "Superficially" encourage democracy movements in Eastern Europe and the Soviet Union.
3. Open the Iron Curtain/tear down the Berlin Wall.
4. Allow reunification of East and West Germany.
5. Declare communism dead, the cold war over, and the Communist Parties of the Soviet Union and Eastern Europe either dead or irrelevant.

The pattern of deception the Soviets have used throughout Eastern Europe and which is for the most part being followed in the Soviet Union today is:

1. Purge the old guard (hardline) communist and bring in lesser known communists or communist collaborators--called reformers. (The KGB was in charge of these purges.)
2. Change the name of the Communist Party while declaring communism in that particular country to be dead.
3. Give birth to new "democratic opposition organizations" that are in reality controlled by closet communists and the KGB.
4. Hold so-called "free elections" which are in reality manipulated and controlled by the communists.
5. Announce the termination and dismantling of the secret police, while in actuality reshuffling and reassigning

the operatives and keeping the organizations very much alive, but in a different form and with a different name (or names).

6. Use the present period of euphoria, confusion and chaos in the West to infiltrate tens or hundreds of thousands of secret communist agents into the West.

This pattern has varied slightly from country to country in Eastern Europe. It has most closely been followed in Romania and Poland. In the former, the Communists replaced the old Communist Party with the New Salvation Front; they replaced hardliner Ceausescu with the old number three communist (a relative) Ion Iliescu; they renamed and reshuffled the secret police (the Securitate) but kept 95% of its 50,000 members intact.

In Poland, they renamed the Communist Party from the Polish United Workers Party to the innocuous sounding Social Democratic Party. Solidarity was in all likelihood started by the Soviets in or about 1980--it has over a million Communist Party members in it. Sixty-five percent of the members of the Polish Parliament are Communists (which is the approximate number of Zionist Khazars ["Jewish" controlled members of your Congress in the U.S.] totally controlling the voting of the Congress) because of a deal Walesa cut with the Communists in 1989. Lech Walesa, the Polish President and leader of Solidarity, widely believed by Polish exiles in America to have been a communist collaborator since 1980, is very friendly to Gorbachev and the Soviets in case you had not noticed. Fifty-thousand Soviet troops remain on Polish soil. (Some Polish exiles in America believe that number could be over 300,000.) In Czechoslovakia and East Germany, the secret police were moved under the command struc-

ture of the Soviet KGB and continue to operate there covertly.

The pattern is the same in Nicaragua where the Chamorro government is simply a Sandinista front. The Communist Sandinistas continue to control the army, the secret police and the educational system, and continue to assassinate anti-Communist former Contra leaders. Violetta Chamorra (a former Sandinista herself) continues to function there as only a figure-head president--with the real power in "non-communist, democratic Nicaragua" held by the Communists, led by Daniel and Humberto Ortega.

It should be noted that the Communists are masters at creating and controlling their own opposition--to preclude legitimate opposition from surfacing and coming to power. A few examples of such communist-created opposition includes the New Salvation Front and Iliescu in Romania, Solidarity and Walesa in Poland, Violetta Chamorra in Nicaragua, and Boris Yeltsin and Eduard Shevernadze in the Soviet Union.

Let us take a rest-break before returning to the Soviet script #6 as described in 1981. Thank you.

Hatonn to stand-by. Salu.

9/29/91 #1 HATONN
SUNDAY

In the Light of God allow us to commune and come to peace. The myriads of fragments of truth, contradictions and confusion flood the consciousness until the brain becomes weary--and thus the Elite are allowed to "win".

I am going to allow you ones to ponder this "paper" situation as long as you need to do so but we, dear ones, are not going to stop sending forth pertinent news--which is almost daily pouring in great deluges over you. You ARE

IN the final times of confusion wherein all the major players are making their most heinous moves for control, through whatever means necessary to cause the other to submit--you, however, America, are a long ways in the rear of the battle raging. "I", however, am already about sick of this newspaper project at hand for already I have to repeat something which WILL be printed in the paper--but you MUST have the input to understand the outlay herein.

I, further, must apologize to G.G. for I have allowed him to go attend a hearing without giving him advance material to share with his group--the apology comes from the fact that we have MUCH to share and simply no "time" to get it to print. The meetings here must sometimes take priority, however. We may have to make many "changes" so, please, Readers, remain flexible for our efforts are to get the most information to you in the most timely fashion and already we are remiss for I should have insisted this data be gotten to you before the week's end (last).

BUSH'S "BUSHLIPS"

Your nation continues in the throes of the most inconceivable time of urgent attention for you remain on the brink of destruction in several ways. There is no brief and easy lineup to just allow you to choose priorities--it is as complicated as it can get, as potentially disastrous as it can get and at the moment about all you can do is give attention and if and when tensions yield a bit--get on to saving your Constitution and bypassing these heinous beings who have destroyed your nation.

COUP

We have written in detail showing the fact that the Soviet Coup was an outrageous bit of total farce. I realize that you ones have only had a few publications to attend for Truth and, now, these fail you

also. The *New Federalist* says, for instance: "USSR IS DEAD, ECONOMIC DEBATE RAGING FIERCELY". No, no and no! The USSR is only restructuring and is stronger than EVER! I will point out some dastardly facts which I hope you can understand as they are unfolded unto your eyes.

I have to back up to the "five" phases of glasnost/perestroika prior to this, the sixth. All of this is being outlaid in segments in the upcoming paper. However, you need to know that the thrust began in dead intent following the Russian Revolution which you financed. Here is the intent of each segment and it works every time they try it on you good people. The Soviets come forward and say they are going to "change", "become democratized" and generally turn to freedom and "Communism is dead". There never was practicing "Communism"; so right off the top you begin with the lie. At any rate, every time they make these so-called "concessions" you eat it up like candy while your government does the "Texas Two-Step" and "Cotton-eyed Joe" around the issue behind the blindfold over YOUR eyes.

The Soviets always present the following ALLEGED concessions:

1. Yield "nominal" control of Eastern Europe.
2. "Superficially" encourage Democracy movements in Eastern Europe and the Soviet Union.
3. Open the Iron Curtain/tear down the Berlin Wall (or some other notable trophy).
4. Allow reunification of East and West Germany, in this instance.
5. Declare Communism dead, the Cold War over, and the Communist Parties of the Soviet Union and Eastern Europe either dead or irrelevant.

The pattern of deception the Soviets have used throughout Eastern Europe and which is for the most part being followed in the Soviet Union today is:

1. Purge the Old Guard (hardline) Communists and bring in lesser known Communists or Communist collaborators--called "reformers". (The KGB was in charge of these purges.)
2. Change the name of the Communist Party while declaring Communism in that particular country to be dead.
3. Give birth to new "democratic opposition organizations" that are in reality controlled by closet Communists and the KGB.
4. HOLD SO-CALLED "FREE ELECTIONS" WHICH ARE IN REALITY MANIPULATED AND TOTALLY CONTROLLED BY THE COMMUNISTS.

These elections are for new parties which will always carry a portion of their titles as "democratic" in some manner or another.

5. Announce the termination and dismantling of the secret police, while in actuality reshuffling and reassigning the operatives and keeping the organizations very much alive, but in a different form and with a different name or names.
6. Use the present period of euphoria, confusion and chaos in the West to infiltrate tens or hundreds of thousands of secret Communist agents into the West.

This pattern varies slightly from country to country but it is always basically unchanged.

I am not going to give you total details of what is afoot now--for I haven't time to adequately detail it.

However, keep in mind that which I have given you for the months and months past and you will see that I speak TRUTH. It is the most serious of times and your nation and your citizenry are at the point of total annihilation.

I shall just outlay that which is happening behind the lies the Bushlips group feeds you.

Actual attempts to silence me have been poured one on top of another this past week from sending in a Robotoid person to distract and confound to interfering with the entire electrical system in specific targeted areas as ones came within the shield to interact with this very group. All the "clues" were present and still my own people allowed it to take place. I do not thrust discipline, I simply must point out how subtle and hard to detect, it is. Further, when the adversary has intent, you are by-passed in the planning and there ends up no way to conveniently shut down entry or visitation.

BUT WHAT IS UP NOW?

The plans of the past week for the San Andreas "fault line" and possible first strike against the Soviet Union pales in comparison to that which is pulled forth with which to now deal.

You tried to blow away the Soviet Union and you really made them angry. We stopped "them" from blowing away New York. You also planned to trigger your own fault system to facilitate a banker's takeover. Well, you still need something right away to handle the "no budget" and now all this crippling information coming forth to haunt the Elite--not to mention the blackmail by the Soviets against you-the-American people.

Now you think you have made a clever move on the political front: Bush offers to dismantle and destroy ALL little missiles and nu-

clear warheads--WHY MIGHT THAT BE? Then he requires more money for Stealth Bombers and yet takes all strategic defense systems OFF ALERT! He then tells all of you that the "war is over" and "peace is the reason". No, it is that the Russians are waiting to blow you off the map of the planet and you can't do a thing about it. Worse, they can blow you away with YOUR OWN WEAPONS WHICH ARE THESE SAME WEAPONS BUSH WANTS TO NOW GET RID OF **FAST!** Ah, how "Gorby" is laughing at you nin-com-poops. Plus--THEY are going to get all the money they want anyway!

PRANA TECHNOLOGY

I will not honor the deceivers and half-truth tellers by labeling the beams in point, herein, scalar. I am speaking of the systems Tesla had utilized which you didn't accept and protect--and have ended up perfected by the Soviets.

In one motion, with use of these Prana (Life source) beams and pulse systems--every nuclear weapon you have can be detonated simultaneously right where they sit in their holders or bunkers.

These beams can pass through any substance for they are of the substance of all things--Life substance. They are of frequencies which trigger the devices and/or pass through any substance and kill all living matter in the target zone and leave all infrastructure and superstructures for use **without** radioactivity. These detonations can come from stable bases offshore, as far distant as Russia herself, Europe, Asia, Cosmospheres in your Atmosphere or the Moon. You name it, they have it there. You have no known shielding from these frequency blasts--but WE do and we can't share them until you are less hostile. You fully plan to hit us with every evil toy you have the minute we materialize. No

thank you! America has some of this technology but you can't get the upper hand enough to begin to compete with the Russians.

SOVIETS AND ISRAEL

That which you dared not see would happen, has happened! You must realize that Israel and the Soviets have been long-time co-planners of these new maneuvers upon the planet. They have now a treaty in place wherein they are in partnership with one another--while the Zionists finish taking over your Government through Congress and Executive Orders. Mr. Bush blundered and now he will surely pay. He is marked for assassination and is really in a very bad position. His little rat-fink "advisers" are prattling--Sununu, Scowcroft, etc., while Kissinger lays the death wreath about your government.

Sununu says, "...this has been most carefully planned and timed so that the Soviets MUST respond favorably" and, "we are sure Mr. Gorbachev and Yeltsin will respond most favorably." Yes, they likely will as soon as you do your duty and give them all including your "...masses huddled and wanting to be free".

Into this unHoly coalition of Soviet-Israel participants moves Japan who is also "ticked off" at you-the people and CAN throw great cogs in the banking/business wheels. This is WHY something about the economy must come soon. It is a bit out of sequence because of the drug king-pin involvement with the banks and the massive payoffs in gold; the price of gold was intended to push on up to \$1-\$5 thousand/oz. It has to go to \$800/oz because as soon as Mandela is given his seat in the overall Government of Africa--it is planned to push gold to \$800/oz and then collapse the entire economy. That will coincide with massive deaths of the Blacks by war--then apparent peace until sleep is

regained--and then, wham--gone!
This is planned and orchestrated
right out of the Royal King-Tuts of
"THE 300" and "Magic
Committee".

NUCLEAR PAPERS AND PLANS IN IRAQ?

Perish the thought. How stupid--
no secret nuclear plans for instal-
lations on those papers EXCEPT
for the full, and/or partial, listing
of participants depending upon
which country is involved with
Iraq. By this I mean that the pa-
pers confiscated by the investigat-
ing teams show THE CORPORA-
TIONS, INDUSTRIES AND NA-
TIONS FULLY INVOLVED
WITH GIVING ASSISTANCE
AND COMPONENTS TO IRAQ
TO BUILD NUCLEAR
WEAPONS, ETC. AT THE TOP
OF THAT LISTING IS THE
GOOD OLD U.S. OF A. Now
what? What are your "big boys"
going to do about this can of
worms? You have "October Sur-
prise" and you still have TODAY
"arms for hostages" taking place
right in the same places in
Lebanon, etc. Israel gets "arms"
and releases a few more Arabs and
the Arabs get more arms and re-
lease "maybe" (according to size of
"gift" and blackmail use) a hostage
or two. My goodness, chelas,
Armageddon looks very close this
day. There is no way to keep up
with the "bouncing ball" or "shell
game".

HEAVY METAL SATANIC "ROCK"

What is being given to the fine
youth of Russia who "...stood
strongly and finely against the
coup"? A heavy metal "rock"
group concert of five of the most
deadly Satanic groups in the world--
AND IT PULLED OVER
500,000 IN MOSCOW ALONE!
The swarming, writhing masses all
held hands high in Satanic salute
and were ready to, as they put it
succinctly: "...Kill! Kill! Kill!"

May God have mercy!

FOR YOU WHO HAVE "SEEN" US

There are being reported sightings
of us in the local area--yes indeed,
for you have been pierced by the
adversary who sent ones right
within your veil and into your very
offices. You had better believe,
we have sat on Dharma's very
rooftop and it is unfortunate that
we had to be seen but mandatory to
take the precautions for both the
navigation/communication center
and my people.

You will find bits and pieces of
your electrical systems which still
will not work--do not take these
things lightly--we even had to dis-
connect Al's car system. And Ed,
do not believe for a minute that
wheels almost fall off by accident!
You ones are going to pay atten-
tion or one or two of you are going
to get badly hurt for a large num-
ber of you are still simply "playing
games" and don't actually
"believe". I don't care whether or
not you "believe" but I am irritated
to have the enemy come within. I
won't label ones but you had best
take note.

PETITIONS TO HATONN

You who write to Hatonn for in-
put, tattling and whatever reasons
which seem to find it necessary to
place those messages through
Dharma for impact--I suggest you
had best look again at intent. For
instance A.F.--what was your in-
tent in the message of yesterday?
It could not be that which you state
for you have also "borrowed"
much software. There is other in-
tent and you had best look at what
it might be and why you would
choose to take the issue through
ones within the group instead of di-
rectly to me. You have not yet de-
cided whether or not you believe in
my presence, no matter that which
you "think". Further, your intent
is not to solely serve God and the

WORD but rather "self" first and
then if there is "time"--a little for
God. You knew how it was here
in this place regarding this very is-
sue you raise and I intend to make
no comment on the issue at hand
for I am not of the Publishing Co.,
nor do I RUN those things. If you
have "bones to pick" regarding
earthly matters of business, take it
up with the ones involved--for your
intent, even if you do not realize
same, is to cause trouble by going
around and over the heads of the
ones involved in the issue. There-
fore, I shall not cause "Dharma" to
give response--all of you can come
directly to me and get response
through direct means and not cause
her this painful grief for she al-
ready works 48 hours a day. You,
on the other hand, cannot seem to
even find my meetings worthy of
your on-time attention. That, sir,
is a clue to intent or lack thereof.
I asked you to think most carefully
prior to making this move and you
chose to do so anyway--do not now
ask me to take up these piddling
details which must be worked out
BY MAN and distract us from our
work at hand. I am not interested
in your computer programs--I am
interested in getting the WORD out
on THIS computer. It was work-
ing prior to your input and it is
difficult for your brothers to un-
derstand why you have the right to
disrupt the mechanism. So be it. I
leave it to you to take it to proper
source and I, sir, am not that
source--ponder it.

NOW TO THE HEALTH-CARE CENTER

I recognize that ones make moves
which are often untimely as to se-
quence. I was not consulted re-
garding the matter of tending
and/or beginning care placement
prior to having facilities available.
I cannot help in decision making--
funds are not available for the
freedom of my telling ones to
"make it work", nor should I.
What happens is that Oberli,
Dharma, etc., become responsible,

or feel so, for everything brought to Hatonn via their input for obviously ones await response FROM Hatonn via this return route. They are caught in the middle and feel they should be doing "something"--they cannot, and I won't allow of it to pressure their every waking moment. You ones claim to be "asking God" for directions--then get silent, listen and hear the response from the one petitioned. I AM NOT A SUPER-HUMAN IN THIS CAPACITY OF MESSENGER AND I DO NOT PRETEND TO BE PERSONAL GURU TO ALL NOR ANY. MY COMMISSION IS TO BRING THE WORD--AMONG OTHER TASKS--AND THAT IS MY FOCUS. THAT, AND KEEPING YOU ALIVE LONG ENOUGH TO CONSIDER OTHER ALTERNATIVES OF ACTION. Please, my intent is not to be harsh nor distant to any but these things could be discussed when I AM present--not when it requires this precious time to attend private messages. THIS, DEAR ONES, IS EXACTLY WHY WE HAVE NO ORGANIZED GROUP! This, further, is why we say over and over again and then again--"You must be self-sufficient separately if you come to work with us". These ones are exhausted in efforting to find where-with-all for ALL. They spend so much time efforting to attend ALL that our work goes into "waiting"--please, I ask you, attend these things for the human-physical is at work herein and I cannot allow it to distract my workers in Truth. If you have come to "play", I can only ask you to go play elsewhere! So be it.

BACK TO THE SOVIETS

This understanding is the basis of whether or not you survive so I must go forth with other outlay which was intended as writing for the second edition of the paper but must be shared at this sitting. I will be as brief as possible but it must be listed to allow you to

SEE.

WESTERN RETURN CONCESSIONS FOR SOVIET SO-CALLED CONCESSIONS

1. America and the West were to assume the USSR's \$40-50+ + BILLION A YEAR financial burden of Eastern Europe.
2. Reunified Germany would become neutral and tilt economically toward the Soviet Union.
3. American troops would be pulled out of Western Europe.
4. Western Europe would move to neutrality and NATO would collapse. (But NATO alternate centers would be established.)
5. America and the West would massively bail out and finance the basketcase Soviet economy (for the sixth time since 1921).
6. Western and Eastern Europe (including the USSR) would merge into one economic bloc.
7. America and the West would massively disarm in the "post-Communism/post-Cold War era".
8. America would discontinue support for the anti-communist resistance movements around the world (e.g. Contras, Mujahideen, UNITA).
9. American troops would be pulled out of South Korea and the Philippines.

You will note that these nine elements of the KGB script are in varying stages of completion--right up to about 90%. Note that the Bush Administration has given away (effectively) Clark Air Force Base in the Philippines and now Subic Bay Base. You will withdraw from the Philippines. The Philippines are intended to fall to the Soviet insurgency, within months. By the mid-nineties all of the above nine things will be accomplished facts.

Evidence of this duplicity and deception, not to mention insincerity of the Soviets, is massive even at this moment:

1. Massive arms shipments to Angola, Cuba (and the structuring of several very dangerous nuclear plants in addition), Afghanistan, the Philippines, Iraq, Syria, Mozambique, etc., totalling well over \$25-\$30 BILLION PER YEAR which will be "financed" by you and the "wondrous banks" at your expense.

2. Soviet-backed guerrillas intensifying their efforts to overthrow the governments of Sri Lanka, Philippines, Uruguay, El Salvador, South Africa. (Soviet/Libyan guerrillas just took over "Chad" in Feb., 1991.)

3. Soviet espionage in America and Europe has quadrupled since the beginning of glasnost and the Gorbachev reign with open integration into your law enforcement groups and political groups.

4. Soviet military might has grown over 35% to 40% (and rising) since the beginning of glasnost #6 and is growing so rapidly in all major weapons categories that accurate accounting is impossible. The massive numbers of military missiles and equipment now stored "behind" the Ural mountains is mammoth--enough to fight an entire world war without any other weapons. (These are not counted in the treaties.)

5. The Soviet military and KGB have been greatly strengthened under Gorbachev, and hardliner hawk/Marxist-Leninists have been moved into all key positions by Gorbachev.

6. Communists (or "closet" Communists) have retained most key positions in most Eastern European countries and Communist armies and secret police (though renamed) remain totally INTACT.

STRATEGY FOR DOMINATION

The key element of present Soviet

global strategy is to dominate Europe (Eastern and Western) in what the Soviets openly call "the common European home". The Soviets have a Machiavellian strategy for dominating all of Europe (and not necessarily or exclusively by military conquest) even as their Empire "appears" to be crumbling. This domination of Europe is a key stepping stone to their long-term strategy of world domination. They have other ways of causing you in the "new world" to toe the mark they place in the sand.

An all-European integration, and eventually Soviet domination, is only possible if a radical change in both the Western European and Eastern European political systems takes place. That change is taking place in Western Europe in 1992 as the United States of Europe and England as a grand free market adventure; the fact is that West Europeans are about to turn their political sovereignty and independence over to the European superstate dominated by socialist, leftist, globalist, and Euro-communist bureaucrats in Brussels, and heavily infiltrated by the KGB. Merging the New Soviet federation, which is on the drawing boards, with the United States of Western Europe will be far easier than integrating the new Soviet Union with 12 separate nation states--many of whom might tend individually to want to protect their sovereignty from the Soviets.

There are six major prerequisites for the Soviets to dominate an integrated "common European home":

1. A united Western Europe--a fait accompli in 1992.
2. The exclusion of America militarily from NATO and from Europe--subtle but definite.
3. Soviet domination of Eastern Europe.
4. Soviet domination of reorga-

nized, restructured Union of Soviet Sovereign Republics.

5. A Soviet Union which is seen to be "democratic" by the West Europeans.
6. Soviet military dominance over the entire region--from the Atlantic to the Urals (but as amended by Gorbachev to be "from the Atlantic to Vladivostok--the Pacific").

So how can these prerequisites come to take place?

First, a European superstate, socialist in orientation, will be much, much easier to integrate or merge with a Soviet superstate, socialist in orientation--but pretending to be democratic, than merging or integrating dozens of truly independent East and West European states.

Then, the Soviets are maneuvering and manipulating to get America out of Europe militarily and economically--while coercing breaking down of missile and defense systems simultaneously, at home in the U.S. and abroad. The INF Treaty eliminated America's intermediate range nuclear missiles and now you are giving up your entire arsenal while the Soviets take supreme power over Earth and Space.

The Conventional Forces in Europe TREATY and Operation Desert Storm have maneuvered America into a major withdrawal of conventional ground forces, men, tanks, planes, material and other toys of war. The US is presently pulling out of, or closing, 79 military bases in Western Europe and many domestic ones which are being converted into detainment centers for people who do not like the "above plan". Why do they tell you they are doing these things? Because of the "alleged" death of Communism, end of the cold war, and collapse of the Soviet Empire, Bush and the American establishment plan to pull the American military almost

completely out of Europe over the next few years.

In the meantime the Soviets are weakening America's commitment to NATO by signing a series of treaties with Germany, France, Italy, Greece and Spain (six in "open" count) which compromise those countries' commitment to NATO in a crisis. France has agreed to represent Soviet interests within the European Community, GATT, the IMF, the World Bank and NATO--and you will notice THIS DAY that Mitterand is doing a full-blown job of it. The Italian Treaty even contradicts Italy's own commitments to NATO. The German Treaty committed Germany to help keep the Baltic states within the Soviet Union. Ho Hummmmm! Of course there is another role for poor old Germany--it is rigged to appear once more, that Germany is a terrible aggressor and will get blamed again for that which she does NOT do.

Please do not be foolish. The Soviets have never relinquished control of Eastern Europe and have no intention of so-doing. They still have over 500,000 troops stationed there and there are full-blown Communists, or Communist collaborators, in all key positions in Eastern Europe. The Communist secret police and military organizations are still very much intact. Furthermore, the Soviets have recently concluded a series of treaties with the Eastern European countries that gives them a growing foothold in those countries.

Next, to seduce Western Europe into integrating into one East/West European home, it must convince the Europeans that the USSR has become democratic, and that the new Soviet federation, which has been on the drawing boards for far over a decade, is free, independent and democratic as well. **The present disintegration of the empire is NOT accidental or spontaneous. It has been very well-**

planned and thought out for multiples of years by Gorbachev and those before him, and the Kremlin leaders who know that the present form of the Soviet Empire is archaic and counterproductive to the intended progression of the "State". There is facade reorganization as regularly occurs in favor of the next necessary "step".

The Soviet military superiority over Eastern and Western Europe is already a present reality. I need not go into, again, where YOU stand and how the plot worsens.

As surely as Europe was swallowed up by the Nazi Third Reich in combination with the Ashke"nazi" Zionists (Khazars) in the late 1930's through subtlety, deception, manipulation, disinformation, and finally overwhelming military pressure, so the Europe of the 1990's is laying itself open to being swallowed up totally by the even more sophisticated and deceptive Russian Bear.

I have given you picture upon picture of the prophecies as they are unfolding from the "blue turbans" to this "Russian Bear" and the connection and devastation which will come via China. I know not how to get your attention but your time for action is all but over, America, and you are the LAST POSSIBLE PLACE OF ACTION AGAINST THE TIDE OF DESTRUCTION.

Dharma, allow for a rest please. Thank you. Hatonn to clear.

EXPECTED SHIPPING DATES

PLEIADES CONNECTION VOL'S. 7 & 8 Oct. 16 EXPRESS BOOK VOL. 13/14 Nov. 1 THANK YOU FOR WAITING.
NEW RELEASE (WITH

CASSETTES) NOW AVAILABLE

PHONE HOME E.T. . . \$15 (PLUS SHIPPING) . . . BOOK AND 2 TAPES

Germain stresses to us the importance of true meditation and gives excellent "how to" instruction to accomplish it and how to use it to control our lives. When you accomplish true meditation you are communicating DIRECTLY with GOD for the purpose of knowingly working with Him.

We are given the TRUE definition of love and prayer and the importance of understanding the true definitions so that we can improve our daily lives with this knowledge.

NEW CASSETTES NOW AVAILABLE:

SPACE-GATE THE VEIL REMOVED . . . \$20 (PLUS SHIPPING) . . . 4 TAPE SET

Facts are provided concerning the governmental cover-up of extraterrestrials visiting our planet, and crashing on our planet, as early as the late 1940s/early 1950s. Historical perspective of the period from the late 40s to present is put forth with many surprising, startling and troubling details of secret actions by governmental agencies and representatives. Various "secret" agencies are disclosed. We are given clarification of the ongoing peaceful intent of our space brothers and the involvement of Satan and Christians in these "end times" are clearly stated. The correlation between Christ and extraterrestrials is clarified.

SEMINAR WITH WITH GEORGE & DESIREE GREEN

Oct. 12, O'Hare Plaza Ho-Jo's, Chicago, Ill. (SI11) Lucy Cov-

ington 219 942-9439 the Greens, Bo Gritz and Fletcher.

Oct. 15, 6:30-10:30 P.M. Jeff & Shannon Anderson Metropolitan Multi Service Center Houston, TX (STX1) Minett & George Green 713 862-3786

SOME OF THE PHOENIX JOURNALS

The Science Of Man Pleiades Connection Vol. VII
Science Of The Cosmos Pleiades Connection Vol. VIII
The Phoenix Express Vol's I & II (\$15)
The Phoenix Express Vol's III & IV (\$15)
The Phoenix Express Vol's V & VI (\$15)

The price is \$10 per JOURNAL, (EXCEPTING E.T. PHONE HOME with 2 tapes \$15 & EX-PRESS) 10% discount on orders of 4 or more. California residents add 7.25% sales tax. Add shipping, UPS \$3.25 and \$1.00 each additional or U.S. Mail \$2.50 for first title and \$1.00 each additional. Write for Quantity Discount.

Available from America West or your Local Distributor.

EXPRESS: U.S. is \$20 per 13 ISSUES, \$40 for 26, \$75 for 52, Canada 13 issues \$22, 26--\$44, 52--\$80, foreign 13--\$30, 26--\$60 52--\$110 (including back issues for current Volume).

Send orders and Payments to: America West Distributors, P.O. Box 986, Tehachapi, CA. 93581.

For MASTERCARD OR VISA orders, or book catalog and sample newsletter call 1-800-729-4131. For personal inquiries or other purposes, please call 1/805-822-9655.



THE PHOENIX EXPRESS

October 1991 Volume XVI #11

9/19/91 #1 HATONN
THURSDAY

STATUS REPORT

Congratulations to you who have seen beyond the curtain and for you who are only learning to look beyond that curtain, let us discuss the happenings.

A LOT OF SHAKING GOING ON

You are deliberately NOT being informed about the swarms of tiny tremors going on and if you check you will be told they are "normal". The Guatemala quake tells the story, however, for you have the plate on a speeded up cycle of movement. The amount of slippage will increase quite steadily until major pressure is relieved on the fault lines.

HIDDEN REASONS

Dharma, you will simply have to wait and check these out and do not be distressed if you do not hear of them because the actions are so obvious that you should be able to see through the transparent coverings.

Note the happenings: Yeltsin was to have addressed the most important meeting yet, of the parliament, yesterday. He was being reprogrammed and there was no intent whatsoever of allowing him to meet with "his own" parliament. Next, he was to have met with Nicholas Brady (Treasury-U.S.) and Alan Greenspan (Fed. Res.) today (19th)-both of whom are in Russia for that very purpose. Why might this be?

Now, moving on--note that the scheduled Arab meeting with Baker for today is OFF!

Note that your President is again tromping around the vacation spots making massive destruction decisions--usually it is from the golf course. The point is--IT IS NEVER IN WASHINGTON D.C. WHERE THE GOVERNMENT MEETS.

So what do you have and so what?

You have a President "backing off" on the severe rhetoric about positively bombing Iraq. NOTHING WENT AS PLANNED BY THE ADMINISTRATION ELITE IN THE PAST FEW DAYS--NOTHING. Israel got everything they wanted, for now they can get Jordan by default a bit later and they have the U.S. (U.N.?) ready to bomb Saddam off the map--or will they?

Russia has made a very, very loud statement that "thou shalt not!" and now the Arabs involved refuse to meet with your Secretary of State.

Further, why would the head of the private Fed. Reserve Bank (U.S. branch of the Bank of International Settlements) and your finance person be meeting in Russia?? YOU HAVE A BUNCH OF MAD HORNETS, MY PRECIOUS CHELAS.

WHERE IS GORBY THE PAST THREE DAYS??? I WARN YOU NOW, IF YOU INVADE IRAQ AGAIN AFTER YOU HAVE NOW BEEN TRIMMED AND WARNED NOT TO DO SO--YOU WILL SUFFER CONSEQUENCES UNDREAMED OF! YOU ONLY DEVASTATED WOMEN AND CHILDREN AND CIVILIAN POINTS IN YOUR SO-CALLED VICTORIOUS WAR IN IRAQ. YOUR OWN BELOVED CHILDREN ALSO BURIED SOME 12,000 OR MORE IRAQI SOLDIERS IN THEIR TRENCHES WITH NO RECOURSE AND "NO PRISONERS"! YOU THINK THIS

ACTION WAS WISE AND SANCTIONED BY THE GENEVA CONVENTION? WELL, GOOD LUCK, HUMANITARIAN AMERICA--IT WAS EVEN ABHORRED BY THE MILITARY TRIBUNALS AND IT WAS ORDERED NOT TO PROCEED WITH SUCH A THING--THE ORDER WAS IGNORED! WORLD--YOU ARE IN SERIOUS MORAL DEPRAVITY AND YOUR DAYS ARE NUMBERED UPON THAT LAND! YOU ASK GOD FOR VICTORY? OVER WHAT? YOU HAVE BECOME THE MOST HEINOUS MONSTERS OF THE GENERATIONS--LED FORTH BY THE ANTI-CHRIST/GOD.

You think me bigoted in using "anti-God"? I travel with God, my friends, and any one or thing which is not "pro-God" is "anti-God"--look up your own definitions for the terms are quite easily defined even for the untrained and uneducated. YOU ARE DEALING WITH THE ANTI-CHRIST AND HE IS IN YOUR OWN HOUSES OF GOVERNMENT, YOUR MILITARY AND ALL OF YOUR FOREIGN POLICY COUNCILS. It is the same as with the term "Judeo-Christian"--the terms are exact opposites in simple definition.

It offends you for God to denounce the so-called, self-styled Zionist Jews?? Why? You had best ponder why it bothers you. They have proclaimed total deletion of belief in God; they are not the Hebrew Judeans--they are a self-labeled (18th century) thieving group of nomads who destroy everything in

Inside this issue

Bush Assassination...pg 3	Middle East Review...pg 9
Space Alien Overview...pg 5	Protocols...pg 11
Little Crow...pg 7	Knowing The Truth...pg 17

BULK RATE
U.S. POSTAGE
PAID
TEHACHAPI, CA
PERMIT NO. 0020

continued from previous page

their paths--starting with the Hebrew Judaists. If it walks like a duck, looks like a duck, quacks like a duck, denounces God and stops allowing even Christmas decorations and songs in a so-called "Christian" nation--oh, you remember--"one nation under God", etc.--then it is with wisdom that you treat it like a duck!) Soon, chelas, whether or not you like of it--it is open duck season. God is getting a bit impatient because all things are His Creation and one bunch of hoodlums MAY NOT destroy all Creation. But HE will do it through YOU-THE-GODLY--WHO REMAIN!

This statement means, of course, that you who march to the drums of God will have protection unseen and never before witnessed as you go about your appointed tasks. Much of that which you do in sheltering, etc., is for example so that you can "show the way". Many of you are going to find that you ARE quite bullet-proof--it is simply like "the wife" as "you are the last to know". The adversary has tried every known method--including nuclear beam blasts--to get this scribe taken out and almost as many things on George, Oberli, Gritz and Coleman (among others) and they simply meet my command and we pluck away their toys--GOD SAID THE WORD WOULD GO FORTH AND SO IT SHALL!! This means in no manner to get smug, careless or disrespectful--for it would be therein that you would fail.

**Have you
called your
Congressman
today?**

Soviets flex muscles

No, you will find that the undercover information of the happenings are quite logical and J.C. is giving you early-on assumed information because of prior factual actions. When it was KNOWN that the Russians were in control of the situation and that the communications were down in the area of New York and it was obvious it was specifically targeting airport towers, the logical assumption was that they were utilizing their beam systems which traverse the arctic regions and are always in use--pumping ELF's, etc. The Woodpecker system, for instance, has full capability of selective bombardment to any place in your nations.

The fact is, however, that the show and tell was intended to be far more

demonstrative than simply communications blackout. The Russians with their beam systems have been responsible for failures all over--especially the Eastern U.S. on many occasions lately which do not even make national news wires. This time they fully intended to take out those airports "physically". You would have to claim "aliens" of some sort because you must remember the "cold war is over" and the Elite would not tip their hand as to being the bastards involved with worse destruction. WE DID NOT ACTUALLY TAKE INTERVENTION OFFENSIVE--WE SIMPLY MOVED INTO THE WAY AND LOCKED ONTO THE ELECTRONIC SYSTEMS. EFFECTIVELY, THE LESSON WAS GOOD ENOUGH EXCEPT THAT

YOU-THE-PEOPLE WHO WERE ONLY FURIOUS AT DELAYS IN TRAVEL DO NOT REALIZE THAT YOU ESCAPED DEATH BY THE TINYMOST MARGIN YOU WILL EVER ENCOUNTER SHORT OF DEATH. I TELL YOU THAT YOUR OWN ELITE ARE READY TO "SACRIFICE" ENTIRE CITIES TO BRING YOU UNDER CONTROL!

As the information flows from the undercover sources you will find that an update will be forthcoming from those resources. The Russians had the beam system in point, in full operation--but it was not the point in action above New York.

America West update

You are on the eve of a breakthrough in truth in news and you do not yet realize it. As the *PHOENIX EXPRESS* births as a newspaper--you will have a most select and carefully attuned group of writers. I intend to remain in control of final release so that I can update, delete errors, etc., as they are laid forth on planning tables and are available to me. However, I do not intend to tamper nor edit out any material on which they write--I will simply add comment if there be changes. You will be receiving information directly from the facts as to economy and world affairs both as WE see things and as is coming from your brothers in the service of America--or those willing to tattle for whatever reason. You will have contributions of major input by Dr. John Coleman of *INSIDER REPORT*, *WORLD INTELLIGENCE REVIEW*, *J. COLEMAN REPORTS*, ETC., along with regular writings from Little Crow, Corporation updates, Phoenix Institute happenings and gold status, the Constitutional Law Center and the Taxation news. Because of immediate press limitations we can only print weekly but if need be we will print a book each week and/or make other arrangements as we move along

It is realized that you haven't time to read even this massive input of printed material and the *JOURNALS*, and, and, and--but precious ones, if you remain uninformed you will continue to blunder. It is truly up to you as to who and how you will utilize the input data. We will begin to try to get the writings to tape for you who do not read but that requires readers and ones writing for the paper to get the news in ahead of deadline for publishing so editors can transcribe as editing is done. Yes, there will be errors and readers will not be "professionals"--but, we are not saving the world for professionals--this is for YOU-the-people. I hope that our publishers read this information with the intent given--I ask that the newspaper be put to tape and then ones can decide how they want their information--with full permission to copy and further distribute. I will have Dharma read most of the paperwork onto tape so that I can comment--we will work it out in the most effective manner possible under the present circumstances. You ones must, however, gear up for ability to get tapes and ship same. You will have to charge enough to at least break even with workers and

equipment because most of the "quantity" will be absorbed by the further distribution of subscribers. It is good to keep the prices as low as possible and extra copies can be made available more easily than copying by hand. This means you will need quantity reproducing equipment for the bookstore please. Duplication will become a problem if you do not get multi-quantity dubbing equipment and/or several reproduction machines. I believe that Jenny and Daylene could spend time at the store doing dubbing. Both need a bit of buffer to incomes presently. Marina would also be available as are some others as paid employees. We are finally simply too burdensome and our workers too overloaded to continue much longer on a totally voluntary system. I realize income does not match outgo, much less with pay to employees--but we must do something and perhaps it is to encourage more subscribers--I must leave this to your able negotiations. I suggest that, as we move along, much of the editing can be accomplished WHILE recording--this means that several could do recording of items--IT CAN BE WORKED OUT IF YOU TURN YOUR ATTENTION TO THE MATTER

Birthpangs

"Easier" for other groups

9/22/91 #1 HATONN
SUNDAY

Hatonn present in Radiance. Let us share together the experiences as we journey through this veil of dim conclusions into the Light of KNOWING.

Firstly, no matter what is perceived, the adversary awaits every word, every action and every opportunity to utilize you, twist you and discount your work if it be for Light. Therefore, please understand that it is my commission to insert such observations every time I see the impact becoming overwhelming and to take action in guidance at each turn if it is appropriate. There is no intent on my part to change a person's free-will direction; however, I cannot remain in Truth and allow free-will actions to cause discredit to God's commission. For you who are only readers, I will only comment that we have had a most passionate exchange regarding this subject, for hours, earlier this day. Nerves are stressed, workers are fatigued from seven days each week of overcrowded schedules and all actually only wish to serve in proper sequence. Yet, as it unfolds, the impression will always be presented to the human nature of each being to react in total human form and expression. As it applies to God's work, it cannot be acceptable--except as God presents.

As a baby is conceived and grows within the womb all comfy and well-fed and pampered--so comes the day his growth reaches the point of a birth-day. At that point there are some options for the Mother, she can have the baby through the natural birthing process or through surgery--but the day will come when the baby will "out". Either way the process will be faced and, good or bad, will be accomplished.

This organization has had to grow under the most difficult of stressed pressures and now just when the first baby is almost delivered--God presents you with surprise "twins". About all I can offer is that the second birth will be far more rapid and easier than the first but no less traumatic on the "nerves".

I hear constantly about how Ramtha or Mafu operate--so be it and good luck--we do not operate in any other manner than of God. We have no "group" and we do not have swamis and racehorses. We have no profit margins to divvy up--just a work load which is monitored to a sickening degree to insure no tampering nor tainting by human hands.

We of the JOURNALS and EX-PRESS are now pulling even further distant from America West so that ones involved have no further need to be badgered by ones attacking them through our work as if the two entities are one and the same. We are privileged to have this kind of resource to serve and share and quite frankly, early on--carry the load. But then, how does a publisher usually work? Most of you readers seem to believe that somehow Greens and Hatonn are one and the same product. I can only reassure you that we are NOT. We are honored and humbly grateful for the willingness to share, support and focus on the truth of our projections--far beyond that which is expected or could be expected from a "publisher".

George Green's reason for service in such focus and intent is that years ago, in another country, he petitioned and then offered to serve the Pleiadian brothers in any way he could for he understood the Truth of our presence then, and now is absolutely in proof of our presence. These ones offer to do whatever is requested of them--including making their own lives absolutely miserable to publish a newspaper if that is what we ask of them. Well, we are going to do a paper but it will

have no different output than already present--only we will have more space for publishing information and it will basically be less expensive in that, even though prices do not change, you will have a "quarter's" worth of publications instead of all being thrust forth for a "quarter" in a month. Therefore it will be less expensive. In keeping charges the same, there will be opportunity to send forth extra urgent bulletins. Further, by changing printing procedures there will be allowance for making available copies far more reasonably than self-copy.

This will further give you opportunity to share in the presentations of ones I choose to present as valid information projectors without your needing believe that I sanction ALL the works of a given author or presenter.

I know the valid input and you will be hearing from some frequently and some only rarely. They will not be confirming our (Hosts) nor I actually confirming other than the subject in point--but you will be able to find earth relationships which will give you more knowledge. What I will present will not necessarily be that the author I choose to utilize got the information first, because the current system is getting information to many very early on now and several sources will have the information.

Because my purpose is to bring valid information and evaluation of that information immediately or as quickly as possible, I may not always choose the most comprehensive writer but I will later give you information as to where you can

find other backup.

I am asked why I should select and discern if man is going to have to discern on his own in the ending. Because you are doing that which we suggest unto you--ask God for proper discernment and God sends ME to help you sort the wheat from the chaff. Do you "HAVE TO" believe me? No--you can do as you have always done--believe anyone and anything you choose, but if you do not accept that which God sends--why continue to ask? Oh, I see, you only want to hear that which you have already decided? Ponder it.

At any rate the local workers are going through birthing pains as a new entity is evolved. The facts are the new entity is the same old entity in a new blanket (Dharma write the program NOW as the power is under attack and will fail--NOW!) [This will be a long afternoon, chela, for we are under attack so please hold close, write the program often and we will see if we can make it through with enough information for the newsletter.]

I ask that any unused writings from the past few days go into this edition for we have kept you abreast of happenings and security breaches. You are in extremely dire circumstances between the proverbial rock and hard place and the adversary is really angry unto heart attack at us.

I am going to tell you ones some facts and you will be able to see in what a predicament your Administration, and specifically Bush, find themselves. You will also have to understand how the adversary works and the codes used to inform plotters of status of plots, etc.

Bush assassination

When it is time to "take-out" an enemy of Israel, from a top-level cabinet member will come a projection of "Anti-Semite". That, when repeated the proper number of times in sincerity along with some other verbal clues gives the Mossad the directive to "kill". Also, just prior

to the accusations will come the presence of the assassins into the vicinity to do the cute little trick. So, on Sept. 17, the word came, the projection made and Bush has a contract on him. The Mossad's most experienced assassins, Bar-Neva and Epstein were already in

place and ready in Washington--ready, willing and able.

Israel's entire economy and plans for taking property, etc., rested on the 100% loan guarantee by Bush

continued on next page

which, through financing leverage and other cute tricks, becomes worth over \$177 BILLION to the Israelis over the next few short years

On the other hand, the Arabs refuse to come to the Peace table if the loan is finalized or promised before the fact. In addition--the Soviets are ready, willing and very capable of just taking out the entire U.S.A.--not just Bush--if you are stupid enough to invade Iraq again, as the Israeli's demand, and/or give the guarantees to Israel. It is now beyond the quarrel over who fools who--you are down to Armageddon if you "breathe" wrong. The blackmail on all counts is flying and stirring and now you are hostage to two evil empires--as Reagan would say. In other words the criminal government of the U.S. is in the firing line of both sides and you--the people are dead-center in the target viewers.

WHAT HAPPENED IN MOSCOW?

I also have received a very excellent dissertation on this subject, regarding the phony coup. I also ask that it be included--it is also by Eustace Mullins but more information can be given by Coleman, please. I hope you readers understand that we could fill three dozen newspapers like this one every day. We can only touch on topics and then offer to assist you in finding your backup if it is of benefit to your understanding.

Bush denounced by Israel

NO! Not secret--for even the Establishment Press has the code and knew the minute it came down. The facts are that Washington D.C. went on immediate "Red Alert". The reaction to eliminate Bush came from a top level cabinet member who is announced quite regularly on the news--from Tel Aviv.

Well, but who then, alerted Bush, etc.? Hold your breath now, little chelas, for a shocker is coming: Bush's old friend Mike Harari (yes indeed, the same one from the good old drug and Panama days--the very one that Bush saw to it was smuggled out of the Panama situation and off to Tel Aviv). Bush was

shocked (astounded) by the denunciation by the Israeli government and he certainly did not understand the full implications until Mr. Harari (old CIA buddy) tipped him off that it was a murder raid with "full intent". Harari was repaying Bush's favor in removing him from Panama by that secret courier (which we have written about at length so, please, just go and read the JOURNALS and don't write for details--we have given you minute by minute details long, long ago). So, is that enough payback? No--Harari fully expects to be sent to Washington as Ambassador of Israel in return. Ah, but it is even more complicated than the surface

"obvious" for Harari cannot come to the U.S. until after the "rail-roading" and then the payoff to Noriega by that same Bush administration and partnership with the underworld. You see, Harari masterminded the entire "Noriega" drug operation in conjunction with the CIA (Bush's CIA).

Now, I ask that the message from Eustace Mullins be included in this paper, please. Please just list the writings as reference material.

Message to new readers

With this first release in paper format the readership receiving will increase to over 10,000. The only negative portion of this projection is that we have neither time nor space to catch up with the news already presented--we must press forward as quickly and comprehensively as possible for we cannot move backwards--the prior EXPRESSES are all published, or will be, in book form or loose form. Still, you cannot glean the details from the EXPRESSES "only" even if you memorize them all--follow-up and details of Truth and actions and where, how, who, what and when to act

comes within the JOURNALS. They deal with your very existence and present experience and uncover as quickly and briefly as possible--what is wrong. Then there are eight volumes of PLEIADES CONNECTIONS which give you the entire working mechanism of God and the Universe--in detail and absolutes. What you do with this information is up to you.

What can you do? You can start by just "assuming" we might be "Real" because you certainly have nothing to lose by so-doing and just about everything in your lives to gain.

You will hold to your Constitution and build from it, a government of the people, by the people and for the people--for the one you had has been stolen from you and no longer operates as a Constitutional Government as set forth as the foundation of the United States of America. As you save your nation so shall the world be able to follow through your footsteps. It need not even be difficult for your true enemies are less than three percent of your population--they have just gained control of everything you hold dear.

Letter from Congressman Jim Kolbe

I am going to give you the rotten and deceitful "party line" right from one of your own Arizona representatives in answer to an R.H. who asked about the New World Order and would the Congressman please explain what it means.

July 9, 1991
Congress of the United States
House of Representatives, Washington, D.C. 20515
JIM KOLBE, 5th District Arizona
Committee on Appropriations, Subcommittee on Commerce, Justice,

State and Judiciary; Committee on the Budget, Task force on Human Resources and Task Force on Urgent Fiscal Issues

Mr. R.H.

Dear Mr. H:

Thank you for expressing your interest in the goals and methods associated with President Bush's "New World Order". I hope I can clarify this for you.

The goal of the new order is fundamentally democracy and world peace. The President has said the new order should guarantee security, defend freedom, promote democracy and enforce the rule of law (justice). Simply put, the new order would bring new detente in U.S. relations, the strong force of democracy in the world, hostile action deterrence, opportunities for diplomacy, and international economic development. These goals are consistent with what I would like to see happen in the world.

President Bush has also indicated that the U.S. would play a "major role" in the new order--not the lead role. The Persian Gulf crisis has shown the U.S. is a world leader that can work in conjunction with other nations for a common cause. The new order would rely heavily on the United Nations and, although the U.N. has limits and deficiencies, it is the focal point where the broadest international consensus can be fashioned, tested, and

continued on next page

Space alien overview

The full intent is to turn your focus to your "alien enemies" in space. Your enemies in your atmosphere are not space aliens--they are manufactured and earth bound. Oh, the governments will effort to unify you of the world against the common enemy--US! You have no enemy out in space--but evil does and you are the pawns and, he hopes, the hostages. Forget it, brothers, you are being given TRUTH and the what-fors and ye who come within the shield in intent of focus unto higher Truth and KNOWING will be in security--"one will be taken and the other left", "as they work side by side in the fields, etc." It matters not to me whether you believe "them" or me for that is your gift from God Creator--to be allowed the choosing in freedom. I can only repeat--we are the "Hosts" sent WITH the returned "God" to pick you up--or leave you--which ever you decide.

If you do of your work you won't need a "lift-off" or a ridiculous "rapture" for you will be accomplished in beauty and honor--or, you will continue in your own "OPINIONS" OF HOW YOU THINK IT "SHOULD" BE and you will be left pondering your amaze-

continued from previous page

translated into action. I am hopeful the U.S., along with the entire body of the U.N., can bring about this new order that could prevent future Gulf crises and bring about peace.

I do appreciate your interest and hope I have clearly explained the main points of President Bush's new order that aims for lasting peace and democracy.

Again, thank you for contacting me.

Signed: Jim Kolbe, Member of Congress.

Good luck, America--good luck, world!!! The underlined words were Kolbe's emphasis and not of my doing. If you cannot see the blatant lies involved then I can only pity you precious blind lambs as you march to the slaughter.

ment of what happened! Perhaps there will be leisure time to THEN read the JOURNALS, which you denounced--TOO LATE SMART!

You speculate on Heaven and Hell? Well, Heaven is wherein God has places for those who abide with intent within His balanced Laws which are outlaid to balance and keep in harmony, the Universe (Creation). Hell is the absence from God and I believe you will see that Earth Man has cast out God of Light in favor of physical responses. Where you experience is entirely up to EACH ONE OF YOU. My Commission is to bring you the WORD which is GOD who is LOVE, TRUTH, AND IS THE WORD. YOU CAN DENOUNCE ME AND ALL OF MY WORKERS UNTO YOUR VERY DEATHS IN THE PHYSICAL AND IT WILL CHANGE NOTHING BY SO MUCH AS ONE TINY IOTA. WE ARE SENT FORTH TO PREPARE YOU FOR HIS COMING AND HE PREPARED, THROUGH US, A PLACE FOR EACH ONE WHO COMES AGAIN WITHIN THE FOLD--SANS BLOOD SPILLAGE OR CROSS-HANGING. YOU MURDERED HIM OVER AND OVER AND NOW PLACE ALL THE LOAD OF YOUR SIN ON HIS BACK--FORGET IT, LITTLE BRETHREN--EACH WILL STAND RESPONSIBLE AND NAKED FOR YOUR ACTIONS BEFORE GOD AND SELF--NO OTHER CAN NOR SHALL DO IT FOR YOU!!!! YOU HAD BEST BEGIN TO LOOK AT YOUR CIRCUMSTANCE WITH REASON AS GOD GAVE UNTO YOU THAT WONDROUS CAPABILITY WHICH SET YOU FORTH AS A GOD CO-CREATOR IN CAPABILITY--I SUGGEST YOU LOOK AT IT AND USE IT. I'M SORRY--THE LIES DO NOT EVEN HAVE ANY MEASURE OF "REASON" NOR "SENSE" WITHIN THEM--THEY LIMIT YOU AND DELUDE YOU. GOD OFFERS ALL IN OPEN GIVING--IT IS YOU WHO REFUSES THE CUP IN FAVOR OF THE LIE.

I care not what is the origin of a man--if he be against God then I am against him and if he denounces God and removes those things representing and honoring God--then he is an AntiGod/Christ and no, I shall not whimper nor cajole--HE IS MY ENEMY AND WHEN THE TIME IS PROPER--I SHALL ANNIHILATE HIM! There is no misunderstanding between the adversary and myself, my service or my Command. Worse, he laughs as he uses you for his heinous needs and then casts you aside like the used lemon peel when the flesh is gone. No, there is no misunderstanding between the forces of God and the forces of the one who calls himself the Prince of Light and the Bright White Morning Star, Lucifer. It is only you-the-pawns who cannot seem to understand your plight and continue to serve this whore for the miserable tid-bits he throws to you as rat poison before the rats. You turn from that which God has sent and listen to "other" men pronounce opinions and tell you to return to Christ. Funny thing about that--Christ sent a message to Paul Crouch of TBN and Paul responded by suggesting the writer "turn back to Christ!" Who are those people to tell YOU how it is for it is obvious that they KNOW NOT! The trumpet sounds and the fingers write and then they pass--never to again grace your passage with their presence.

We stand at ready to serve but you will have no coercion from this sector--to each his own. As you look around and ponder your world--WHO MIGHT BE CORRECT IN THE PROJECTION OF FACTS??

I SHALL NOT LONGER PLAY AT THE GAME--YOU SEE THE "CLUE WORDS" HAVE BEEN SENT OUT TO ASSASSINATE MY PEOPLE, TOO--TOP OF THE LIST. WELL, IT IS NOT THAT EASY AND WE ARE REALLY GETTING VERY AGGRAVATED. I DO NOT INTEND TO RENDER ONE IOTA OF "QUARTER" TO THESE ENEMIES. I ASK THAT YOU CON-

FRONT THE FACT THAT THE ANTI-CHRIST IS AT HAND AND YOU HAD BEST LOOK CAREFULLY FOR HE IS MOST OFTEN--YOU.

He presents, however, in the blatant recognition of his own status and tells you right up front--"I am an atheist!" [That means: ANTI-CHRIST/GOD.] WHAT DOES IT TAKE FOR YOU ONES TO SEE AND HEAR? Further, he has taken the robe and shield of the innocent and taken their rightful heritage and called himself by similar terms to fool the nations.

I ask that once again, brothers, print the PROTOCOLS and the accompanying material. Then go back and read the back-up material given you in the JOURNALS and then do your own research--meanwhile, I suggest that you effort to save what shreds of your Constitution you may find remaining.

Then as we go we will give you, again, the Communist Manifesto, the Nazi Manifesto and again, your Constitution! Most of you haven't the foggiest idea what is in your own Constitution--and it is almost 100% misinterpreted by lawyers and the unjust "Judicial" farce. If you still do not have patience with the Truth of myself--GO TURN ON MTV AND SEE WHAT YOUR CHILDREN WATCH--I EXPECT YOU TO WATCH FOR AT LEAST A FULL HOUR BEFORE YOU VOICE AN OPINION--THEN MOVE THE DIAL TO THE NEW BRITISH MUSIC PRESENTATIONS AND DO NOT CLOSE YOUR EYES, DO NOT TURN DOWN THE VOLUME AND DO NOT PASS GO. THEN COME TO ME FACE TO FACE AND DENOUNCE MY GODNESS!! YOU CAN WALLOW IN THE SLIME WITH THE SWINE OR YOU CAN WASH YOURSELVES, PUT DOWN YOUR BEER CANS AND ASK GOD FOR MERCY FOR HE WILL NEVER TURN FROM YOU.

continued on next page

continued from previous page

Dharma, allow us to leave this for I have asked too much of you this day--but MAN is out of "time".

In leaving I will repeat a message from Little Crow who has given me permission to reprint from his bulletin of this month. If you knew this not--see how many of you would have thought the message from ME?

Also, I ask that portions regarding Nevada Corporations be included along with Lewis' comments as I will direct. If you other ones will copy directly from the provided documents it will save my scribe great time segments and we must attend court the next two days and this needs to go to press.

I ask that the translation of the document regarding the "Holocaust" be printed herein, also, for you must come to know the TRUTH beyond the lies. The next JOURNAL will

deal with the relationship of that group of so-called, self-styled JEWS who call themselves God's Chosen with the Khazarian servants and replicas of Satan--whom they honor in worship as Lucifer. Truly you blinded lambs have been deliberately deceived and I prefer to have compassion and offer you means of growth into KNOWING rather than to simply offer "pity" for your blindness.

If there are other documents you wish to print in reference to these writings, I grant permission if it be TRUTH. No lies shall be presented through this format. If there are errors we shall attend same but we will not knowingly print any false projections. Further, we will effort to always bring you ability to confirm and research the truth of our presentations. There is no thing short of God which is Perfection--not in the physical compression. We shall do our utmost to serve

with honor, integrity and only unto the highest projection of God of Light, Creator/Creation. We have no further allegiance--NONE, not even unto you! You are our brethren; we have prepared a place for you at HIS command and so shall it be. I will LIVE for you--I WILL NOT DIE FOR YOU for what you recognize as "death" is incorrect. The physical body is nothing--and no man shall give his soul (death) for any.

Neither will we do whooop-de-dooos and di-dooos to give you a cheap and magic thrill. We are Hosts of God--not entertainment committees of magicians and witches to cast spells and other nonsense. Nope--you will believe on the merits of TRUTH, no less. If you get a fragment of a proving moment--hold it in the blessedness with which it comes unto you for your service or your direction-reminding and course correction. God is

"patient"; God is not "foolish". I believe if you are acting in TRUTH you would demand no less than this stature of God's Hosts sent to guide you home. I can only suggest you spend a lot of time "within" in "reasoning thought" and petition for discernment--then go read the JOURNALS as brought forth to you from the *Phoenix*--the representative craft which bears God unto you. So be it and may that very Being send his Light to shine about thee that your eyes and ears might be given into the opening unto HIS lamp.

Blessings are unto all of you--each, every one--for we are but ONE and it is with undiminished LOVE that we are come. May you be able to see that which God has wrought for your use that you and your nations might endure, for as you go, your time upon these lands is all but gone. So be it. Adonai.

Terrorism in Washington

by Eustace Mullins

On Sept. 17, 1991, the nation's capital, Washington D.C. went on Red Alert. This alert was not sounded by any threat of war, but by a tip from Tel Aviv that President George Bush had been marked for immediate assassination, and that two of Mossad's most experienced assassins, Bar-Neva and Epstein, were already in place in Washington and preparing to carry out their latest assignment.

"President Bush to be assassinated by Mossad? Bush, the friend of Israel?" exclaimed a New York Times bureau reporter, on hearing of the Red Alert. In fact, the State of Israel had no choice. Its entire economy depends upon immediate granting of a 100% loan guarantee by the United States Treasury to the State of Israel, a grant which will cost, at the outset, \$1.9 billion in cash guarantees and immediate expenditures by the Treasury, and, in total over the next several years, an

actual cash outlay of \$177 billion. When Bush flatly refused to issue the guarantee, in view of upcoming Middle East peace talks, Israel had no choice but to act at once.

The first announcement of Israel's reaction to Bush's modest request for a 120 daydelay in granting the \$10 billion loan guarantee to Israel came from a member of the Israeli cabinet, who publicly denounced Bush as a liar and antisemite. The public use of the term "anti-Semite"

by one of the highest ranking members of the Israeli government was not merely political invective; it was an official notification that Bush was now a candidate for immediate assassination. Whenever anyone, anywhere in the world, is publicly branded an "anti-Semite", particularly by a member of the Israeli government, it means that he can now be assassinated by any Israeli agent, at any time. The term

continued on next page

What happened in Moscow?

by Eustace Mullins

The question of what actually happened in Moscow recently, the coup that never was (a coup, by definition, is a successful seizure of power) whether Gorbachev is out or Yeltsin is in, has not been answered by the pundits because there are no pundits--there are only paid prostitutes, propagandists echoing the will of their unseen masters. What happened in Moscow was the culmination of an information

process which had been unfolding for the past five years - the widespread dissemination of revelations in my books which had been flooding Russia in samisdat. The most important revelation was that Communism had never been a Russian political party! On the contrary, it was the weapon which international provocateurs had used to keep Russia in the 19th century while its riches were plundered by the conspirators. Once it had been looted, the conspirators then used

tax money from Western nations, primarily the United States, to pump up the bloated corpse and keep it from sinking to the bottom.

For five decades, the Russian people accepted the propaganda that, whatever its faults, at least the Soviet government was a genuine Russian political movement, and that it was hardly as brutal as the Czars repression. This was a direct contradiction of the historical record that at the height of the Czars'

counterattack against Communist Revolutionaries, only a few thousand were sent to Siberia, whereas Dzerzhinsky had hardly set up the OGPU before millions of native Russians were sent to the gulags to starve, work and die. Sixty-seven million perished from 1917 to 1967. When my books, which went directly to Gorbachev, Yeltsin, and other leaders in Russia, exposed the

continued on next page

Little Crow

(Excerpt AMERICAN INDIAN UNITY newsletter),

"anti-Semite" is a code word for "marked for destruction by the forces of Zionism".

Although Bush was shocked by this public denunciation by the Israeli government, he did not understand its full implications until an old friend from his CIA days, Mike Harari, tipped him off that it was a murder raid. Harari was repaying Bush's favor in removing him from Panama by secret courier before Noriega was arrested in the Panama expedition. Now Harari hopes that Bush will request he be sent to Washington as ambassador of Israel, in return for this latest tipoff. But Harari cannot come to the U.S. until the Noriega trial is concluded, as he was the mastermind of the Noriega drug operation!

continued from previous page

fact that Communism had never been anything but a foreign-operated mechanism, a Communist occupation government with the code name, COG, its leaders could no longer sustain it. However, there was no mass reaction. The Moscow uprising, in an area of ten million people, consisted of from 2500 to 3500 Russians. The others had gone to work as usual. One of the great myths of political force is the, fantasy of "mass" political action" deliberately encouraged by the Marxists, who prated of "the masses" while they ruled as a small, compact Nomenklatura, or privileged officials, in a nation of 280 million disenfranchised slaves. When the existence of COG became known to the resistance movement in Russia through my works, the party was over. The mopping up operation will now proceed. Next - the downfall of COG in the United States.

Save your Constitution

GREETINGS: It seems that we are all perplexed with the same questioning thought that being, "Is there anyone who understands me?"

That question in itself can lead us to infinite answers and of course more questions. For myself, the oral traditions of my cultural group lends me a "leg up" if you will, in allowing me to create "truths", and to use those truths in forming what I consider to be the Red Road.

From that same oral tradition I am encouraged "not to ask people, persons, groups, or bands to follow me," but rather to impress upon them the need for them to follow their own "truths" as they create them.

The following are TRUTHS that make up my FAITH!

1. That all Creations are from the same source....and so all things are

the same but only in a different form.

2. That all Creations are sacred, related and connected.

3. That all Creations share the same cause and effect, only in different forms.

4. That all Creations live within a system of natural laws and are bound by those laws.

5. That due to the nature of Creations, all things exist in a state of duality.

6. That all Creations are of Itself and, therefore, infinite.

7. That all Creations have a predatory self-interest and, therefore, feeds upon itself.

8. That all Creations must recycle through purification of all things relative and relevant to it's exis-

9. That there is no one part of Creation that is anymore important than the next, and so no part of Creation is to be exempt from the purifying changes taking place at this time.

10. That Creations have no need to save themselves for they are infinite and, therefore, will always be.

11. That "ALL THINGS" will change through the natural law of purification; governments, nations, people, mountains, rivers, land masses, religions, tribes, and most assuredly KINGDOMS, In particular....Kingdoms.

My FAITH is my CREATION and my CREATION is my CREATORS and my CREATORS are my FAITH! It Is, as I was told. AHO!

(Little Crow)

INCORPORATION NEWS INC.

(Excerpts) Volume VI, Issue 9 September, 1991

NEVADA REFUSES TO SHARE INFORMATION WITH THE IRS

Governor Bob Miller of Nevada has turned down an IRS request to "share" information with the state. The IRS had tried to persuade the Governor to share information from the State's Department of Taxation, Department of Motor Vehicles, Employment Security, the Gaming Control Board, and the Secretary of State's office (which among other duties keeps Nevada's corporate records).

POTENTIAL FOR ABUSE

The Governor based his refusal on the grounds that there would be too great a potential for abuse of people's right to privacy. Recently the IRS has raised a furor amongst casino workers in Nevada with its undercover tactics in its

search for tip income that, according to Nevada U.S. Senator Harry Reid, "border on harrassment".

According to Lewis Laughlin, Senior Vice President and CEO of Laughlin Associates, Inc., the Governor's recent decision not to share information with the IRS is good news for Nevada corporations.

"Companies incorporated in Nevada will continue to have more privacy than anywhere else in the United States." He says, "Unlike elsewhere, the IRS cannot go on 'fishing expeditions' in Nevada, browsing through private information in the hope that something will turn up. Instead, the burden of proof is on the IRS, which is the way it should be.

NEVADA REMAINS UNIQUE

Nevada is the only state in the

Union that does not share its records with the IRS. Based on Governor Miller's statement, that unique position is unlikely to change anytime soon.

PROTECT YOUR ASSETS BUT AVOID FRAUDULENT CON- VEYANCE

(The article below is the twenty-second in a series of columns that Ray Como is writing for the Incorporated News. The opinions expressed below do not necessarily reflect those of this newsletter or its publishers.)

The Rothschild Family -- one of the first of the Supercapitalists -- was the first to accumulate a fortune of \$1 billion. That was way back in the 1700s. If the Rothschilds had

continued on next page

continued from previous page

been able to consistently maintain just a 4% per year return on their money, by today they would have accumulated 90 trillion, 510 billion, 107 million dollars!

What happened? They started and financed wars which they sometimes won but other times lost. They made some bad investments. They had smart kids, stupid kids. They owned companies that went bankrupt. They hired incompetent advisers. They fired some of their best advisers.

Let me tell you. Holding onto wealth is an ongoing job. In fact, keeping it just may be harder than getting it.

For years, I have been preaching and writing about asset protection strategies. I believe that an asset protection plan is as important as a tax plan, an investment plan, a corporate plan, even a business plan.

There are many asset protection techniques available to you, including:

1. Keep a low profile;
2. Systematically drain your

- checking accounts;
3. Lien any free and clear titles to cars, boats and plane;
4. Lien chattel, equipment and computers;
5. Keep personal property private;
6. Encumber all real estate;
7. Hold title to real estate in your Nevada corporation.

Asset protection techniques are best implemented immediately upon acquisition of any asset. In fact, you are really on the ball if you implement your asset protection in conjunction with your asset acquisition.

BUSINESS PURPOSES

But you must be sure that all these methods for asset protection are carried out for acceptable business purposes, and executed before you are subject to any judgment against those assets. Otherwise your tactics might be considered by the courts to be fraudulent conveyances.

The determination of whether a transfer of assets is fraudulent or lawful is a question of fact which courts decide based on a number of different factors.

First, transfers are tested under the state statutes that protect creditors. The Uniform Fraudulent Conveyance Act has been adopted in

Arizona, California, Delaware, Idaho, Maryland, Massachusetts, Michigan, Minnesota, Montana, Nevada, New Hampshire, New Jersey, New Mexico, New York, North Dakota, Ohio, Oklahoma, Pennsylvania, South Dakota, Tennessee, Utah, Washington, Wisconsin and Wyoming. The states of Hawaii and Oregon follow the Uniform Fraudulent Transfers Act while the other states follow common law court decisions.

There is no federal law that governs fraudulent transfers. Therefore all creditors (including the IRS and other federal agencies) must use the law in the state where the debtor lives.

In order for a transfer to be challenged as fraudulent, there has to be an actual prejudice to the rights of the complaining creditor. This means that any transfer that occurs before there is an actual creditor cannot by definition be fraudulent since there was no creditor with rights that could be prejudiced. There are two types of fraudulent conveyance:

1. Fraud-in-Law: where the nature of the transaction creates a presumption that the conveyance is fraudulent; and
2. Fraud-in-Fact: where there

is actual fraudulent intent to hinder and delay creditors.

FRAUD-IN-LAW

Fraud-in-law occurs when the following factors are present:

1. The sale or gift of assets for less than fair market value;
2. You have, or will imminently have liabilities; and
3. You fail to retain enough assets to satisfy those liabilities.

Take Notice: You do not have to deliberately try to hinder the creditor. In fact, the creditor is not even obliged to prove that you intended to commit a fraudulent conveyance. All he must do is prove that conditions one to three above exist.

FRAUD-IN-FACT

Fraud-in-Fact occurs when the following elements are examined by the creditors and considered by the courts to imply a fraudulent conveyance:

1. Failure to record a conveyance;
2. Failure to cooperate with the courts during an investigation;
3. Failure of the buyer to take prudent steps prior to acquiring the asset;
4. An inadequate or false recital of consideration paid for the asset;
5. The transfer of property during or in the face of a pending lawsuit;
6. The retention by the debtor of a beneficial interest;
7. The debtor becoming insolvent upon the transfer of the assets;
8. The debtor remaining in possession of the property even after the transfer;

In addition, these other points are taken into consideration:

1. Transfers not at arms-length or for an acceptable business purpose;
2. If the debtor and the transferee are close friends or relatives;
3. Lack of clear records concerning the transaction;

continued on next page

IS THE ECONOMY RECOVERING?

LEARN THE TRUTH BEHIND WHAT YOU'RE BEING TOLD!

CHAOS IN AMERICA

Contains information on the current economic decline with the history to validate King's findings. Also, learn how to survive and prosper despite the Chaos with investments, real estate, food, energy and self-defense. \$11.95...Trade Paper..John L. King

SPIRAL TO ECONOMIC DISASTER

Some economic realities. It Exposes the "grey men" and the secret government. The depression, new currency, new money and the debit card system, financial strategies across the board. The incorporation solution for all. \$10.00...Trade Paper..G.C. Hatonn

PRIVACY IN A FISHBOWL

Is privacy possible? This document contains very pragmatic "how to" and tactical suggestions to help you legally fade into the background. Topics are: IRS, credit cards, job surveillance, credit history, & more! \$10.00...Trade Paper..G.C. Hatonn

YOU CAN SLAY THE DRAGON

We the people can bring Constitutional law back by recognizing the present unlawful government and taking action. Read the "how" and "why" of our current enslavement and solutions to freedom for all. \$10.00...Trade Paper..G.C. Hatonn

\$\$\$\$ Financial Reality Book Package \$\$\$\$

To Order By Credit Card Call: 800-729-4131 or Fax: 805-822-9658
Send Check or Money Order To: America West, P.O. Box 986 Tehachapi, Ca. 93581
Shipping Charges-UPS-\$3.25 1st title, \$1.00 each additional
Book Rate-\$2.50 1st title, \$1.00 each additional

ORDER 4 BOOKS
RECEIVE 10% OFF

Middle East Review

By A. N. Other

The center of world attention is focused on the Middle East as President Bush feverishly prepares for a second invasion, or an aerial assault against the sovereign nation of Iraq. It is not enough that the United States went to war in the Gulf once without a constitutional declaration of war mandated by the U.S. Constitution, but now President Bush, at the urging of the Royal Institute for International Affairs, wants to finish off the country and its leader, President Saddam Hussain.

Let us be certain about one thing, if the President orders a resumption of aerial bombardment or some other land action, it will be his second criminal violation of U.S. law. The President did NOT get a Congressional declaration of war. The President did the Texas two-step around the Constitution, and he did this only AFTER he had been to the United Nations. In other words, the President put the U.N. above the U.S. Constitution. What he got from the Congress was, as one so-called expert, interviewed on CNN called it, was "a sort of a declaration of war".

Let us be certain of a second thing. The U.S. does not legally belong to the U.N. That is right, we are not legally members of the U.N.

As a noted scholar wrote recently: "the U.S. is not legally a member of the U.N.--PERIOD! To get a clear picture of why we are not legally a member of the U.N., we need to turn to the Congressional Record covering the debates on the proposed U.S. membership of the League of Nations, the forerunner of the U.N. For the U.S. to have joined the League of Nations, an amendment to the U.S. Constitution would have had to be passed, giving the League the power to declare war, in other words, the U.S. Constitution would have been downgraded and made subservient to a foreign body, which the framers of our Constitution expressly forbade.

As the majority of our representatives at that time were OUR repre-

sentatives, and not those of a foreign government, and we had a majority of Congressmen who took their oath of loyalty to the Constitution seriously, the Congress rejected the attempt to pass the necessary amendment and get the U.S. to join the League. This is relevant today, because NO AMENDMENT TO THE U.S. CONSTITUTION HAS EVER BEEN PASSED WHICH NAKES THE U.S. A MEMBER OF THE U.N. NOR HAS ANY AMENDMENT TO THE U.S. CONSTITUTION EVER BEEN PASSED WHICH GIVES THE RIGHT TO THE U.N. TO DECLARE WAR OVER AND ABOVE THE RIGHT OF THE U.S. CONSTITUTION TO DECLARE WAR".

Since President Bush must know these facts, and we presume that his Secretary of State knows them, too, as he is a lawyer of notable standing, why then has the President of the United States resorted to criminal measures to prosecute a war against Iraq?

For the answer to the question, we need to examine what the late Gamel Abdul Nasser of Egypt called, "a dagger in the heart of Islam", namely, the entity artificially created by the Balfour Declaration, to wit, Israel. Ever since Eisenhower and Truman fell all over

themselves in their unseemly haste to recognize Israel, the Middle East has been in a constant state of unrest and turmoil. This is a simple fact that none but the most prejudiced recognize.

On November 2, 1917, the so-called Balfour Declaration was presented to the world. This was not drawn up by Jews but by the Zionists. The top Zionist in England, Lord Rothschild, and not Arthur Balfour, actually signed the document although Balfour was in the cabinet, and therefore, should have been the one to sign it. Palestine, we were told, was where the British government decided the Jews would be given a homeland. The British government favored... "the establishment in Palestine of a national home for the Jewish people, and will use their best endeavors to facilitate the achievement of that object, it being clearly understood that nothing shall be done which may prejudice the civil and religious rights of the existing non-Jewish communities in Palestine."

Never mind the fact that Palestine was not theirs to give to the Zionists; never mind that the original inhabitants of Palestine were not in any way consulted about this momentous unilateral decision; never mind that the British government did

not have the slightest legal right to make such a declaration in the name of Zionism, a so-called "Jewish state" was subsequently established by the powerful forces of ZIONISM, under the auspices and the protection of the British and United States governments.

The United States had No RIGHT to recognize the Balfour Declaration, nor the "Jewish homeland", since the so-called "mandate" for Palestine and Transjordan, assigned to Britain by the supreme council of the League of Nations on April 25, 1920, was not binding upon the U.S., AS THE UNITED STATES WAS NOT A MEMBER OF THE

continued from previous page

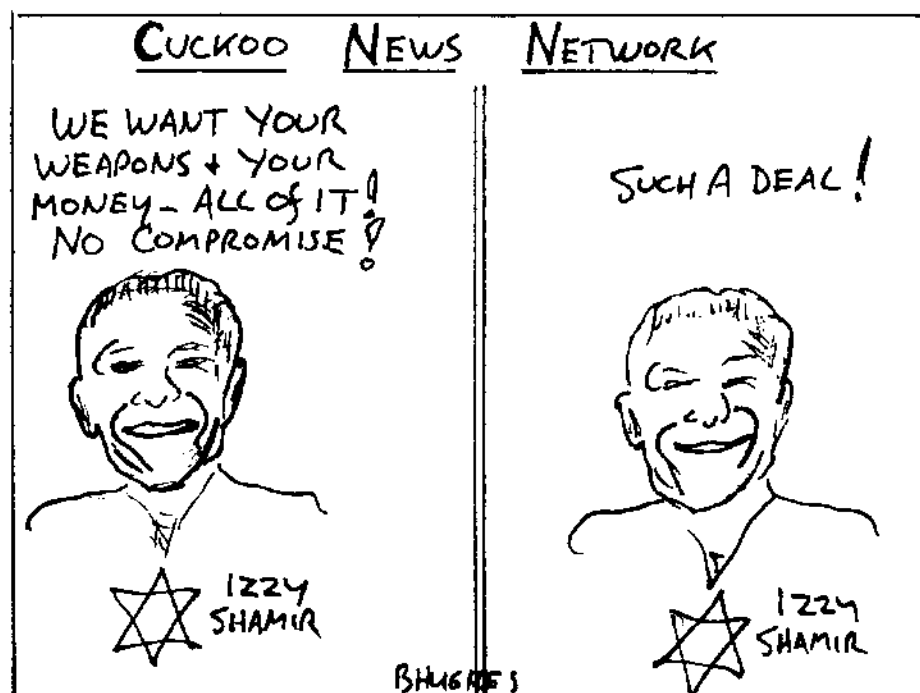
4. The changing of any of the documents recording the transaction;
5. If the debtor transfers money out of the country;
6. Assets being quickly resold for substantially more than the original conveyance; or
7. If demands are not made on demand notes or interest payments due.

START TODAY

Here is my advice. Make your transfers for a good business purpose. Keep good records of the terms and conditions of the transfer. Create a legitimate paper trail. And, most important, start protecting your assets ideally on the day you acquire them and minimally before the danger of creditors and lawsuits arise.

I've written articles and created lots of interesting techniques regarding asset protection as it relates to privacy, corporations, real estate and small business strategies. Write to me for a free copy of my report called: The Como Strategy on How to Get Judgment Proof. It includes the Uniform Fraudulent Conveyance Act for your review.

My address is 91 Ewing Road, McKees Rocks, PA 15136. My phone number is: (412)-YES-YOU2.



continued from previous page

LEAGUE OF NATIONS as we have just seen. Therefore, it is my submission that all acts which sprang from the recognition of the Palestine-Transjordan British "mandate", should legally have been REJECTED BY SUCCESSIVE U.S. GOVERNMENTS. The fact that it was not demonstrates the power of Zionism.

Did the Zionist respect the provision of the Balfour Declaration, guaranteed by the British government, "it being clearly understood that nothing shall be done to prejudice the civil and religious rights of existing non-Jewish communities in 'Palestine'?"

No, they did not. Instead, they set about formulating plans that would drive the Arabs and Palestinians from their land, through intimidation and terror-tactics, in which the current prime minister, Yitzak Shamir became a specialist, a fact which he not only recently was quite happy and pleased to confirm, but which he claimed was necessary for the future of the Jews.

On May 1-6 1921, the Arabs, who were slowly waking up to what had been done without their consent, engaged in serious protest riots against the sudden influx of Jews and the acquisition of their land by Zionist interests.

The British high commissioner promulgated a constitution for Palestine which would have consisted of an appointed executive council and a partly elective legislative council. The Arabs and Palestinians refused to participate, just as the Palestinians are doing today with the Bush-Baker-Zionist "peace process", and the constitution could not be put into effect.

On May 26, 1923, Transjordan was separated from the Palestine "mandate" and organized into an autonomous state, ruled since April 1921 by Emir Abdullah Ibn Hussein, son of the shirif of Mecca and a direct descendant of the prophet Mohammed. Later, with financial and military assistance, and backed in full by the British government the Wababi and Saud families (who

are not true Arabs), deposed Hussein and took possession by force of the holy city of Mecca, burial place of the prophet Mohammed.

The story of that nasty piece of betrayal and treachery will have to be left for another time but it is worth noting because it has a direct bearing on the illegal Bush Gulf war of genocide against the sovereign nation of Iraq.

On February 20, 1928 Transjordan was recognized as independent, the British retaining a small amount of military and financial control, as the High Commissioner Field Marshall Plummer stated at the time. The Palestinians, not seeing any progress in their legitimate protests against the influx of Jews into their ancestral lands, were secretly incited and spurred on by British intelligence agents acting on orders of Sir William Stephenson, who encouraged and even urged Jews to pray at the Wailing Wall, which was on the site of the Dome of the Rock Mosque, Islam's second-most holy place.

This insult, on top of everything else, resulted in the first large-scale attacks by Arabs on Jews praying at the Wailing Wall in Jerusalem, and gave the necessary excuse to the Zionist agents to prepare for all-out "counter-measures" against the Arabs. On May 17, 1930, a decree signed by Sir Walter Shaw as head of a British committee investigating the unrest, restricted further Jewish immigration (in terms of the Balfour Declaration), but it was not recognized by the Zionists who organized and led a Jewish strike in protest and waged a world-wide media campaign in support of the Jews.

On October 20, 1930, the British government tried to deal with the unrest in the Passfield White Paper, following the report of Sir John Hope Simpson. The report recommended that no more Jews be allowed into Palestine and that Jews not be allowed to acquire any more land. But Zionism demonstrated once again that it had the power to override any decisions by national governments it deemed not in its favor, and on July 14, 1931, high commissioner Sir Arthur Wauchope relaxed immigration and land acquisition

restrictions imposed by the Passfield White Paper. This action subsequently led to three Zionist wars against the Arabs, and plunged the "dagger in the heart of Islam".

The Arabs continued to riot in protest and on October 12, 1936, the British government appointed the Peel Commission to investigate and make recommendations about the constant uproar in Palestine. The Peel Commission published its report on July 8, 1937, recommending that Palestine be partitioned as it was convinced that the Jews and Arabs could never live together under the same government.

The Peel Commission recommended that 3 separate states be established (1) A Jewish state, about one-third of the total land, taking in a maximum of 300,000 Jews and 200,000 Arabs, the bulk of the land being retained by the Arabs and Palestinians to whom it rightfully belonged. (2) A British mandate comprised of Jaffa, Jerusalem and Bethlehem. (3) An Arab state, united with Transjordan.

The Zionists were furious and at once set out to undermine and prevent the report being implemented. The Zionist action was because the Jews were armed by the United States and Britain. This action led directly to the establishment of the State of Israel, the dispossession of Arabs and Palestinians until they were driven off their lands and became homeless refugees. Thus was created "the Palestinian problem" which should be properly and correctly described as "the Zionist problem".

In a final effort to avoid war between the Palestinians and the Zionist invaders, the British government held a conference in London called "the Palestine Conference" in February and March 1939. The British decision provided for an independent State of Palestine in ten years in a treaty relationship with Great Britain. Arabs and Jews were to share in the government in a manner that would ensure equal rights for both. Five years later, a representative body would draw up a constitution which would provide the Jews with a homeland.

Immigration was to stop in five

years from the date of new state. In the interim, only 75,000 Jews would be admitted to Palestine, thus balancing by 1944 the Jewish population with their territory, i.e., one-third of the land. No more Jewish acquisition of land would be permitted.

The British Parliament approved the plan. Interestingly enough, following a tremendous lobbying effort by British Zionists the plan passed by a very slim majority of 89 votes, the margin in all votes usually being in the region of 200. The Zionists then embarked on a violent denunciation of the British government and those MP's who voted for the plan.

This set the stage for what was to follow after the Second World War, when a Captain Hill of the British Secret Intelligence Service was dispatched to Palestine to train the Irgun and Stern terrorist gangs who were equipped with arms the limited States agreed to send from its army stockpiles in Germany. Captain Hill had trained Lev Bronstein (alias Trotsky), and his presence and the training provided by the chief of British Intelligence, Sir William Stephenson, is what tipped the scales in favor of the Zionists in the Israeli-Arab War which followed.

Did the Zionists really have a claim to the land of Palestine, and was this claim staked out on behalf of all Jews? The answer to both questions is "no". Neither historically, traditionally nor by religion, did the Jews have a claim to Palestine which had belonged to the Palestinians for 4000 years.

In any event, 90 percent of the Jews in the world, then as now, had never set foot in Palestine, nor had their antecedents. The Jews who were being sent to Palestine were for the major part all Ashkenazi European Jews of Indo-Turk origin, that is to say, they were the descendants of the Khazars.

Very little was known until fairly recent times about this large, war-like heathen race which dominated a large area of what is today Russia. All mention of this race was removed from history books, and

continued on next page

Protocols of the meetings of the learned elders of Zion

continued from previous page

even from the Encyclopedia Britannica. The Khazars were phallic worshipers with filthy mannerisms, so much so that the Khazar King Bulant decided that the nation needed to adopt a formal religion to improve itself.

Judaism was chosen over Christianity and the Islamic religion, and by a special decree, King Bulant and his 4,000 advisors converted en-masse to Judaism. The newly converted Khazars had previously never had the slightest connection with Palestine.

They had no roots in Palestine, either by religion, racially or through the soil. Thus the move by Zionism to establish a "homeland" for the Jews in Palestine was fraudulent, and neither a religious nor historical move, but purely one dominated by political considerations, one which orthodox Jews did not favor and did not want, which is still their position today.

Fear that the truth might be uncovered as to where the bulk of modern Jewry originated caused a worldwide Zionist crusade to remove all traces of the Khazars from history and was largely successful. The fact that the Jews were being sent to Palestine was sold to Christian Fundamentalists in the United States as "the beginning of the Jewish return to Israel", as portrayed in the Bible, demonstrates their ability to mislead this large Christian group, and indeed most Christian groups in the U.S.

In the next two articles on the Middle East, we shall see how Zionism was able to tighten its grip upon Palestine. We shall also learn of how the Zionists planned all along, as revealed in the "Protocols of

Zion," to make of Israel an empire in the Middle East, one which would enslave and dominate all other nations and races.

We shall learn, thanks to the Protocols of the Elders of Zion, just how that plan has unfolded and how far it has progressed. We shall also perceive that all nations are today dominated by the Zionists, and this is particularly so in the case of the United States, who, more than any other nation, has helped "Israel" with huge amounts of military weaponry and money, beginning with the Irgun and Stern gangs--to which former prime minister Began and Yitzak Shamir belonged.

We shall also be able to observe that President Bush's designs to utterly annihilate the Iraqi people and murder their leaders, is dictated to him by the Zionists, who have put their plan to invade Jordan "on hold" until the issue of Iraq is decided. Should President Bush successfully carry out his Zionist mission in Iraq, then I expect to see mass deportations of Palestinians and Arabs to Iraq, rather than to Jordan.

Not that Jordan will go free; on the contrary, the plan has been from the beginning to get rid of the Hashemite Kingdom of Jordan as a slap in the face to Islam. When Israel moves into Jordan, we shall see the start of a massive war between Islam and the Zionists, with the United States squarely on the side of the aggressor Zionist state.

(This article is the first of three parts)

2/11/91 HATONN

One more time, chelas. I don't know how to get this information across to you but you WILL GET IT ONE WAY OR ANOTHER OR YOU ARE NOT GOING TO PULL YOURSELVES OUT OF THIS QUAGMIRE!

Dharma, we are going to take a break and then we will begin the tedious task of dictating the "PROTOCOLS" (again), but this time in full, exactly as translated from start to finish by Victor E. Marsden--FROM THE RUSSIAN SCRIPTS. This man became a victim of this "Revolution" and spent time in prison for his efforts to inform the people. So it goes with the ones who have given all to give you Truth. I give great honor to this man.

Marsden lived in Russia for many years and was married to a Russian lady. As Russian correspondent to the *Morning Post*, his fearless description of the events in 1917 incurred the anger of the Soviets. He was arrested and thrown into the Peter-Paul Prison. When he was finally allowed to return to England after two years, his health had been seriously affected. One of his first tasks as soon as he was able was this translation of the *PROTOCOLS*, which necessitated many hours' work at the British Museum. He later became the *Morning Post* special correspondent in the suite of H.R.H., the Prince of Wales, on his Empire tour.

But within a few days of his return from the tour, he died after a brief

illness (undisclosed, of course).

PROFESSOR NILUS

This is the person to remember:

Professor Sergyei Nilus was a priest in the Orthodox Church in Russia. He published the first Russian language edition in 1905. In his introduction he says that a manuscript had been handed to him about four years before by a friend, who vouched that it was a true translation of an original document stolen by a woman from one of the most influential and highly initiated leaders of Freemasonry, at the end of a meeting of the initiated in France, "that nest of Jewish-Masonic conspiracy." Nilus adds that the Protocols are not exactly minutes of meetings, but a report, with a part apparently missing, made by some very powerful persons.

In January, 1917, Nilus had prepared a second edition but before it could be put on the market the revolution of March 1917 had taken place and Kerenski ordered the whole edition to be destroyed. Later Nilus was arrested by the Bolshevik Cheka, imprisoned and tortured. He was exiled and died in Vladimir on 13th January, 1929.

So be it and, again, may ye be given into the hearing and understanding of that which is being given unto you for it is the direct PROTOCOLS as given forth from the ANTI-CHRIST TO HIS PEOPLE FOR THE FINAL TAKING CONTROL OF PLANET EARTH!

continued from previous page

IF YE KNOW NOT THINE ENEMY, HOW CAN YE STAND AGAINST HIM? SALU.

Hatonn to stand-by, summon me when you are ready to continue. Thank you.

Gyeorgos C. Hatonn, Cmdr.
UFF-IGFC

2/11/91 HATONN

VICTOR E. MARSDEN

As preface to this segment regarding the Protocols, let us speak of the translator, Victor E. Marsden.

The author of this translation of the famous PROTOCOLS was himself a victim of the Revolution. He had lived for many years in Russia and was married to a Russian lady. Among his other activities in Russia he had been, for a number of years, Russian Correspondent of the *Morning Post*, a position which he occupied when the Revolution broke out, and his vivid descriptions of events in Russia will still be in the recollection of many of the readers of that journal. Naturally, he was singled out for the anger of the Soviets. On the day that Captain Cromie was murdered by Jews, Victor Marsden was arrested and thrown into the Peter-Paul Prison, expecting every day to have his name called out for execution. This, however, he escaped, and eventually he was allowed to return to England, very much of a wreck in bodily health. However, he recovered under treatment and the devoted care of his wife and friends. One of the first things he undertook as soon as he was able was this translation of the Protocols. Mr. Marsden was eminently well-qualified for the work. His intimate acquaintance with Russia, Russian life and the Russian language on the one hand, and his mastery of a terse literary English style on the other, placed him in a position of advantage which few others could claim. The consequence is that you have in his an eminently readable work and though the subject-matter is somewhat formless, Mr. Marsden's lit-

erary touch reveals the thread running through the twenty-four Protocols. The Summary placed at the head of each is Mr. Marsden's own, and will be found very useful in acquiring a comprehensive view of its scope.

It may be said with truth that this work was carried out at the cost of Mr. Marsden's own life's blood. He told the writer of the Preface that he could not stand more than an hour at a time of his work on it in the British Museum, as the diabolical spirit of the matter which he was obliged to turn into English made him positively ill.

Mr. Marsden's connection with the *Morning Post* was not severed by his return to England, and he was well enough to accept the post of special correspondent of that journal in the suite of H.R.H., the Prince of Wales, on his Empire tour. From this he returned with the Prince, apparently in much better health, but within a few days of his landing he was taken suddenly ill, and died after a very brief illness.

May this work be his crowning monument! In it he has performed an immense service to the English-speaking world, and there can be little doubt that it will take its place in the first rank of the English versions of "The Protocols of the Meetings of the Learned Elders of Zion."

I remind all of you readers that if you simply sit down and consider this "Jewish" material, you are grossly in error for the Zionists have all but destroyed the very substance of the Jews. If you are not aware of this information--be patient for it was NEVER INTENDED that any of you have this information but the time is at hand for the pressing of information upon you ones who have been subject to lies projected year after endless year and it is time for the unveiling of the prophecies and the "players" put into perspective.

We will present the "INTRODUCTION" as given (1922) for it is most explanatory.

Of the Protocols themselves little need be said in the way of introduction. The book in which they

are embodied was published by Sergyei Nilus in Russia in 1905. A copy of this is in the British Museum bearing the date of its reception August 10, 1906, so I suggest you not allow anyone to tell you this is a hoax and that this group or the Protocols "do not exist"! All copies that were known to exist in Russia *were destroyed in the Keren-sky regime*, and under his successors the possession of copy by anyone in Sovietland was a crime sufficient to ensure the owners being shot on sight! That fact is in itself sufficient proof of the genuineness of the Protocols. The Jewish journals, of course, say that they are a forgery, leaving it to be understood that Professor Nilus, who embodied them in a work of his own, had concocted them for his own purposes.

Mr. Henry Ford, in an interview published in the *New York World*, February 17, 1921, put the case for Nilus tersely and convincingly thus:

"The only statement I care to make about the PROTOCOLS is that they fit in with what is going on. They are sixteen years old, and they have fitted the world situation up to this time. THEY FIT IT NOW."

And, indeed, they still do--with more direct impact than ever before.

The word "Protocol" signifies a precis gummed on to the front of a document, a draft of a document, minutes of proceedings. In this instance "Protocol" means "minutes of the proceedings" of the Meetings of the Learned Elders of Zion. These Protocols give the substance of addresses delivered to the innermost circle of the Rulers of Zion. They reveal the concerted plan of action of the Jewish Nation developed through the ages and edited by the Elders themselves up to date. Parts and summaries of the plan have been published from time to time during the centuries as the secrets of the Elders have leaked out. The claim of the Jews that the Protocols are forgeries is in itself an admission of their genuineness, for they *never attempt to answer the facts* corresponding to the threats which the Protocols contain, and, indeed, the correspondence between

prophecy and fulfillment is too glaring to be set aside or obscured. This the Jews well know and therefore evade.

The presumption is strong that the Protocols were issued, or re-issued, at the First Zionist Congress held in Basle in 1897 under the presidency of the Father of Modern Zionism, the late Theodore Herzl.

There has been published a volume of Herzl's "Diaries," a translation of some passages of which appeared in the *Jewish Chronicle* of July 14, 1922. Herzl gives an account of his first visit to England in 1895, and his conversation with Colonel Goldsmid, a Jew brought up as a Christian, an Officer in the English Army, and at heart a Jew nationalist all the time. Goldsmid suggested to Herzl that the best way of expropriating the English Aristocracy and so destroying their power to protect the people of England against Jew domination, was to put excessive taxes on the land. Herzl thought this an excellent idea, and it is now to be found definitely embodied in Protocol VI!

The above extract from Herzl's *Diary* then is an extremely significant bit of evidence bearing on the existence of the Jew World Plot and authenticity of the Protocols, but any reader of intelligence will be able from his own knowledge of recent history and from his own experience to confirm the genuineness of every line of them, and it is in the light of this *living* comment that all readers are invited to study Mr. Marsden's translation of this terribly inhuman document.

And here is another very significant circumstance. The successor to Herzl as leader of the Zionist movement (1922), Dr. Weizmann, quoted one of these sayings at the send-off banquet given to Chief Rabbi Herzl on October 6, 1920. The Chief Rabbi was at the point of leaving for his Empire tour--a sort of Jewish answer to the Empire tour of H.R.H., the Prince of Wales. And this is the "saying" of the Sages which Dr. Weizmann quoted: "A beneficent protection which God has instituted in the life of the Jew

continued on next page

continued from previous page

is that He has dispersed him all over the world." (*Jewish Guardian*, Oct. 8, 1920.)

Now compare this with the last clause but one of Protocol XI, "God has granted to us, His Chosen People, the gift of dispersion, and from this, which appears to all eyes to be our weakness, has come forth all our strength, which has now brought us to the threshold of sovereignty over all the world."

The remarkable correspondence between these passages proves several things. It proves that the Learned Elders exist. It proves that Dr. Weizmann knows all about them. It proves that the desire for a "National Home" in Palestine is only camouflage and an infinitesimal part of the Jew's real object. It proves that the Jews of the world have no intention of settling in Palestine or any separate country, and that their annual prayer that they may all meet "Next Year in Jerusalem" is merely a piece of their characteristic make-believe. It also demonstrates that the Jews are a world menace, and that the Aryan races will have to domicile them permanently out of Europe.

WHO ARE THE ELDERS?

This is a secret which has not been revealed (remember, this is written in 1922). They are the Hidden Hand. They are not the "Board of Deputies" (the Jewish Parliament in England) or the "Universal Israelite Alliance" which sit in Paris. But the late Walter Rathenau of the Allgemeiner Electricitaets Gesellschaft has thrown a little light on the subject and doubtless he was in possession of their names, being, in all likelihood, one of the chief leaders himself. Writing in the *Wiener Freie Presse*, December 24, 1912, he said:

"Three hundred men, each of whom knows all the others, govern the fate of the European continent, and they elect their successors from their entourage." Shudder now, chelas, for it adds up does it not? Yea, even unto the numbering!

A FIFTEENTH CENTURY "PROTOCOL"

The principles and morality of these latter-day Protocols are as old as the tribe. Here is one from the Fifteenth Century which Jews can hardly pronounce a forgery, seeing that it is taken from a Rothschild (ouch) journal.

The *Revue des etudes Juives*, financed by James de Rothschild, published in 1889 two documents which showed how true the Protocols are in saying that the Learned Elders of Zion have been carrying on their plan for centuries. On January 13, 1489, Chemor, Jewish Rabbi of Arles in Provence, wrote to the Grand Sanhedrim, which had its seat in Constantinople, for advice, as the people of Arles were threatening the synagogues. What should the Jews do? This was the reply:

"Dear beloved brethren in Moses, we have received your letter in which you tell us of the anxieties and misfortunes which you are enduring. We are pierced by as great pain to hear it as yourselves.

"The advice of the Grand Satraps and Rabbis is the following:

"1. As for what you say that the King of France obliges you become Christians: do it, since you cannot do otherwise, but let the law of Moses be kept in your hearts.

"2. As for what you say about the command to despoil you of your goods" (the law was that on becoming converted, Jews gave up their possessions); "make your sons merchants, that little by little they may despoil the Christians of theirs.

"3. As for what you say about their making attempts on your lives: make your sons doctors and apothecaries, that they may take away Christians' lives.

"4. As for what you say of their destroying your synagogues: make your sons canons and clerics in order that they may destroy their churches.

"5. As for the many other

vexations you complain of: arrange that your sons become advocates and lawyers, and see that they always mix themselves up with the affairs of State, in order that by putting Christians under your yoke you may dominate the world and be avenged on them.

"6. Do not swerve from this order that we give you, because you will find by experience that, humiliated as you are, you will reach the actuality of power.

"Signed V.S.S.V.F.F.,
Prince of the Jews, 21st Caslue
(November), 1489"

In the year 1844, on the eve of the Jewish Revolution of 1848, Benjamin Disraeli, whose real name was Israel, and who was a "damped," or baptized Jew, published his novel, *Coningsby*, in which occurs this ominous passage:

"The world is governed by very different personages from what is imagined by those who are not behind the scenes."

And he went on to show that these personages were all Jews.

Now that Providence has brought to the light of day these secret Protocols all men may clearly see the hidden personages specified by Disraeli at work "behind the scenes" of all the Governments. This revelation entails on all white peoples the grave responsibility of examining and revising *au fond* their attitude towards the Race and nation which boasts of its survival over all Empires.

NOTES

I.--"Agentur" and "The Political."

There are two words in this translation which are unusual, the work "Agentur" and "political" used as a substantive. Agentur appears to be a word adopted from the original and it means the whole body of agents and agencies made use of by the Elders, whether members of the tribe or their Gentile tools.

By "the Political" Mr. Marsden means, not exactly the "body politic" but the entire machinery of

politics. And dear ones, it is so stated in the prophecies of Revelation that the anti-Christ would spring from this "vast sea" (of Politics).

II.--The Symbolic Snake of Judaism

Protocol III opens with a reference to the Symbolic Snake of Judaism. In his Epilogue to the 1905 Edition of the Protocols Nilus gives the following interesting account of this symbol:

According to the records of secret Jewish Zionism, Solomon and other Jewish learned men already, in 929 B.C., thought out a scheme in theory for a peaceful conquest of the whole universe by Zion.

As history developed, this scheme was worked out in detail and completed by men who were subsequently initiated in this question. These learned men decided by peaceful means to conquer the world for Zion with the slyness of the Symbolic Snake, whose head was to represent those who have been initiated into the plans of the Jewish administration, and the body of the Snake to represent the Jewish people--the administration was always kept secret, *even from the Jewish nation itself*. As this Snake penetrated into the hearts of the nations which it encountered, it undermined and devoured all the non-Jewish power of these States. It is foretold that the Snake has still to finish its work, strictly adhering to the designed plan, until the course which it has to run is closed by the return of its head to Zion and until, by this means, the Snake has completed its round of Europe and has encircled it--and until, by dint of enchaining Europe, it has encompassed the whole world. This it is to accomplish by using every endeavor to subdue the other countries by an *economic* conquest.

The return of the head of the Snake to Zion can only be accomplished after the power of all the Sovereigns of Europe has been laid low, that is to say, when by means of economic crises and wholesale destruction effected everywhere, there shall have been brought about a spiritual demoralization and a moral corrup-

continued on next page

continued from previous page

ion, chiefly with the assistance of Jewish women masquerading as French, Italians, etc. These are the surest spreaders of licentiousness into the lives of the leading men at the heads of nations.

A map of the course of the Symbolic Snake is shown as follows: Its first stage in Europe was in 429 B.C. in Greece, where, about the time of Pericles, the Snake first started eating into the power of that country. The second stage was in Rome in the time of Augustus, about 69 B.C. The third in Madrid in the time of Charles V., in A.D. 1552. The fourth in Paris about 1790, in the time of Louis XVI. The fifth in London from 1814 onwards (after the downfall of Napoleon). The sixth in Berlin in 1871 after the Franco-Prussian war. The seventh in St. Petersburg, over which is drawn the head of the Snake under the date of 1881.

All these states which the Snake traversed have had the foundations of their constitutions shaken; Germany, with its apparent power, forming no exception to the rule. In economic conditions Russia is accomplished by the Snake, on which at present (i.e., 1905) all its efforts are concentrated. The further course of the Snake is not shown on this map, but arrows indicate its next movement towards Moscow, Kieff, and Odessa.

It is now well known to us to what extent the latter cities form the centers of the militant Jewish race. Constantinople is shown as the last stage of the Snake's course before it reaches Jerusalem. (This map was drawn years before the occurrence of the "Young Turk"--i.e. Jewish--Revolution in Turkey.)

III.--The term "Goyim" meaning Gentiles or non-Jews, is used throughout the Protocols and is retained by Mr. Marsden.

PROTOCOLS

OF THE MEETINGS OF THE LEARNED ELDERS OF ZION

PROTOCOL NO. 1

Right lies in Might. Freedom--an idea only. Liberalism. Gold. Faith. Self-Government. Despotism of Capital. The Internal Foe. The Mob. Anarchy. Politics versus Morals. The Right of the Strong. The Invincibility of Jew-Masonic authority. End justifies Means. The Mob a Blind Man. Political A.B.C. party Discord. Most satisfactory form of rule--Despotism. Alcohol. Classicism. Corruption. Principles and rules of the Jew-Masonic Government. Terror. "Liberty, Equality, Fraternity." Principle of Dynastic Rule. Annihilation of the privileges of the Goy-Aristocracy (i.e., non-Jew). The New Aristocracy. The Psychological Calculation. Abstractness of "Liberty". Power of Removal of Representatives of the People.

Putting aside the fine phrases we shall speak of the significance of each thought: by comparisons and deductions we shall throw light upon surrounding facts.

What I am about to set forth, then, is our system from the two points of view, that of ourselves and that of the *goyim*, i.e., non-Jews).

It must be noted that men with bad instincts are more in number than the good, and therefore the best results in governing them are attained by violence and terrorization, and not by academic discussions. Every man aims at power, everyone would like to become a dictator if only he could, and rare indeed are the men who would not be willing to sacrifice the welfare of all for the sake of securing their own welfare.

What has restrained the beasts of prey who are called men? What has served for their guidance hitherto?

In the beginnings of the structure of society they were subjected to brutal and blind force; afterwards--to

Law, which is the same force, only disguised. I draw the conclusion that by the law of nature right lies in force.

Political freedom is an idea but not a fact. This idea one must know how to apply whenever it appears necessary with this bait of an idea to attract the masses of the people to one's party for the purpose of crushing another who is in authority. This task is rendered easier if the opponent has himself been infected with the idea of freedom, so-called liberalism, and, for the sake of an idea, is willing to yield some of his power. It is precisely here that the triumph of our theory appears; the slackened reins of government are immediately, by the law of life, caught up and gathered together by a new hand, because the blind might of the nation cannot for one single day exist without guidance, and the new authority merely fits into the place of the old already weakened by liberalism.

In our day the power which has replaced that of the rulers who were liberal is the power of Gold. Time was when Faith ruled. The idea of freedom is impossible of realization because no one knows how to use it with moderation. It is enough to hand over a people to self-government for a certain length of time for that people to be turned into a disorganized mob. From that moment on we get internecine strife which soon develops into battles between classes, in the midst of which States burn down and their importance is reduced to that of a heap of ashes.

Whether a State exhausts itself in its own convulsions, whether its internal discord brings it under the power of external foes--in any case it can be accounted irretrievably lost; *it is in our power*. The despotism of Capital, which is entirely in our hands, reaches out to it a straw that the State, willy-nilly, must take hold of: if not--it goes to the bottom.

Should anyone of a liberal mind say that such reflections as the above are immoral I would put the following questions: If every State has two foes and if in regard to the external foe it is allowed and not considered immoral to use every manner and art of conflict, as for

example to keep the enemy in ignorance of plans of attack and defence, to attack him by night or in superior numbers, then in what way can the same means in regard to a worse foe, the destroyer of the structure of society and the commonwealth, be called immoral and not permissible?

Is it possible for any sound logical mind to hope with any success to guide crowds by the aid of reasonable counsels and arguments, when any objection or contradiction, senseless though it may be, can be made and when such objection may find more favor with the people, whose powers of reasoning are superficial? Men in masses and the men of the masses, being guided solely by petty passions, paltry beliefs, customs, traditions and sentimental theories, fall a prey to party dissension, which hinders any kind of agreement even on the basis of a perfectly reasonable argument. Every resolution of a crowd depends upon a chance or packed majority, which, in its ignorance of political secrets, puts forth some ridiculous resolution that lays in the administration a seed of anarchy.

The political has nothing in common with the moral. The ruler who is governed by the moral is not a skilled politician, and is therefore unstable on his throne. He who wishes to rule must have recourse both to cunning and to make-believe. Great national qualities, like frankness and honesty, are vices in politics, for they bring down rulers from their thrones more effectively and more certainly than the most powerful enemy. Such qualities must be the attributes of the kingdoms of the *goyim*, but we must in no wise be guided by them.

Our right lies in force. The word "right" is an abstract thought and proved by nothing. The word means no more than: Give me what I want in order that thereby I may have a proof that I am stronger than you.

Where does right begin? Where does it end?

In any State in which there is a bad

continued on next page

continued from previous page

organization of authority, an impersonality of laws and of the rulers who have lost their personality amid the flood of rights ever multiplying out of liberalism, I find a new right—to attack by the right of the strong, and to scatter to the winds all existing forces of order and regulation, to reconstruct all institutions and to become the sovereign lord of those who have left to us the rights of their power by laying them down voluntarily in their liberalism.

Our power in the present tottering condition of all forms of power will be more invincible than any other, because it will remain invisible until the moment when it has gained such strength that no cunning can any longer undermine it.

Out of the temporary evil we are now compelled to commit will emerge the good of an unshakable rule, which will restore the regular course of the machinery of the national life, brought to nought by liberalism. The result justifies the means. Let us, however, in our plans, direct our attention not so much to what is good and moral as to what is necessary and useful.

Before us is a plan in which is laid down strategically the line from which we cannot deviate without running the risk of seeing the labour of many centuries brought to naught.

In order to elaborate satisfactory forms of action it is necessary to have regard to the rascality, the slackness, the instability of the mob, its lack of capacity to understand and respect the conditions of its own life, or its own welfare. It must be understood that the might of a mob is blind, senseless and unreasoning force ever at the mercy of a suggestion from any side. The blind cannot lead the blind without bringing them into the abyss; consequently, members of the mob, upstarts from the people even though they should be as a genius for wisdom, yet having no understanding of the political, cannot come forward as leaders of the mob without bringing the whole nation to ruin.

Only one trained from childhood

for independent rule can have understanding of the words that can be made up of the political alphabet.

A people left to itself, i.e., to upstarts from its midst, brings itself to ruin by party dissensions excited by the pursuit of power and honors and the disorders arising therefrom. Is it possible for the masses of the people calmly and without petty jealousies to form judgments, to deal with the affairs of the country, which cannot be mixed up with personal interests? Can they defend themselves from an external foe? It is unthinkable, for a plan broken up into as many parts as there are heads in the mob, loses all homogeneity, and thereby becomes unintelligible and impossible of execution.

It is only with a despotic ruler that plans can be elaborated extensively and clearly in such a way as to distribute the whole property among the several parts of the machinery of the state; from this the conclusion is inevitable that a satisfactory form of government for any country is one that concentrates in the hands of one responsible person. Without an absolute despotism there can be no existence for civilization which is carried on not by the masses but by their guide, whosoever that person may be. The mob is a savage and displays its savagery at every opportunity. The moment the mob seizes freedom in its hands it quickly turns to anarchy, which in itself is the highest degree of savagery.

Behold the alcoholized animals, bemused with drink, the right to an immoderate use of which comes along with freedom. It is not for us and ours to walk that road. The peoples of the *goyim* are bemused with alcoholic liquors; their youth has grown stupid on classicism and from early immorality, into which it has been inducted by our special agents—by tutors, lackeys, governesses in the houses of the wealthy, by clerks and others, by our women in the places of dissipation frequented by the *goyim*. In the number of these last I count also the so-called "society ladies", voluntary followers of the others in corruption and luxury.

Our countersign is--Force and

Make-believe. Only force conquers in political affairs, especially if it be concealed in the talents essential to statesmen. Violence must be the principle, and cunning the make-believe the rule for governments which do not want to lay down their crowns at the feet of agents of some new power. This evil is the one and only means to attain the end, the good. Therefore we must not stop at bribery, deceit and treachery when they should serve towards the attainment of our end. In politics one must know how to seize the property of others without hesitation if by it we secure submission and sovereignty.

Our State, marching along the path of peaceful conquest, has the right to replace the horrors of war by less noticeable and more satisfactory sentences of death, necessary to maintain the terror which tends to produce blind submission. Just but merciless severity is the greatest factor of strength in the State; not only for the sake of gain but also in the name of duty, for the sake of victory, we must keep the programme of violence and make-believe. The doctrine of squaring accounts is precisely as strong as the means of which it makes use. Therefore it is not so much by the means themselves as by the doctrine of severity that we shall triumph and bring all governments into subjection to our super-government. It is enough for them to know that we are merciless for all disobedience to cease.

Far back in ancient times we were the first to cry among the masses of people the words "Liberty, Equality, Fraternity," words many times repeated since those days by stupid poll-parrots who from all sides round flew down upon these baits and with them carried away the well-being of the world, true freedom of the individual, formerly so well guarded against the pressure of the mob. The would-be wise men of the *goyim*, the intellectuals, could not make anything out of the uttered words in their abstractness; did not see that in nature there is no equality, cannot be freedom; that Nature herself has established inequality of minds, of characters, and capacities, just as immutably as she has established subordination to her laws; never stopped to think

that the mob is a blind thing, that upstarts elected from among it to bear rule are, in regard to the political, the same blind men as the mob itself, that the adept, though he be a fool, can yet rule, whereas the non-adept, even if he were a genius, understands nothing in the political—to all these things the *goyim* paid no regard; yet all the time it was based upon these things that dynastic rule rested; the father passed on to the son a knowledge of the course of political affairs in such wise that none should know it but members of the dynasty and none would betray it to the governed. As time went on the meaning of the dynastic transference of the true position of affairs in the political was lost, and this aided the success of our cause.

In all corners of the earth the words "Liberty, Equality, Fraternity" brought to our ranks, thanks to our blind agents, whole legions who bore our banners with enthusiasm. And all the time these words were canker-worms at work boring into the well-being of the *goyim*, putting an end everywhere to peace, quiet, solidarity and destroying all the foundations of the *goya States*. As you will see later, this helped us to our triumph; it gave us the possibility, among other things, of getting into our hands the master card—the destruction of the privileges, or in other words of the very existence of the aristocracy of the *goyim*, that class which was the only defence peoples and countries had against us. On the ruins of the natural and genealogical aristocracy of the *goyim* we have set up the aristocracy of our educated class headed by the aristocracy of money. The qualifications for this aristocracy we have established in wealth, which is dependent upon us, and in knowledge, for which our learned elders provide the motive force.

Our triumph has been rendered easier by the fact that in our relations with the men whom we wanted to have always worked upon the most sensitive chords of the human mind, upon the cash account, upon the cupidity, upon the insatiability for material needs of man; and each

continued on next page

PROTOCOL NO. 2

continued from previous page

one of the human weaknesses, taken alone, is sufficient to paralyze initiative, for it hands over the will of men to the disposition of him who has bought their activities.

The abstraction of freedom has enabled us to persuade the mob in all countries that their government is nothing but the steward of the people who are the owners of the country, and that the steward may be replaced like a worn-out glove.

It is this possibility of replacing the representative of the people which has placed them at our disposal, and, as it were, given us the power of appointment.

[Hatonn:

Let us now continue on with the PROTOCOLS. Please realize as you read these that they are being copied from a presentation three quarters of a century past and more than hundreds of years in the constant updating--THESE ARE THE GUIDELINES (BLUEPRINTS) OF SATAN FOR HIS PEOPLE AGAINST YOU OF GOD'S PEOPLE. THEY ARE THE INSTRUCTION FOR THE ANTI-CHRIST FORCES UNTO THE DAY OF ARMAGEDDON. IT IS NIGH UNTO THE TIME OF THE CONCLUSION OF THIS PLAY IN WHICH YOU PARTICIPATE AND THERE ARE MYRIADS OF SURPRISES AWAITING YOU--**NOTHING OF EVIL SHALL PASS INTO THE PLACES OF GOD--THAT MAY WELL MEAN, DEAR ONES, THAT THAT WHICH IS OF GOD SHALL BE LIFTED OUT OF THE PITS OF EVIL AND THE EVIL BE LEFT TO DEVOUR ITSELF UPON THE CARCASS OF THAT WHICH IS LIMITED, OPPRESSIVE AND ALREADY IN A STATE OF "HELL". GOD AND YE OF GOD, DO NOT NEED NOR DESIRE THAT WHICH IS OF EVIL AND YOU WILL TRUST IN CREATOR TO SORT AND TEND OF HIS FLOCKS. SO BE IT AND SELAH.]**

Economic Wars--the foundation of the Jewish predominance. Figure-head government and "secret advisers." Successes of destructive doctrines. Adaptability in politics. Part played by the Press. Cost of gold and value of Jewish sacrifice.

It is indispensable for our purpose that wars, so far as possible, should not result in territorial gains; war will thus be brought on to the economic ground, where the nations will not fail to perceive in the assistance we give the strength of our predominance, and this state of things will put both sides at the mercy of our international *agentur*; which possesses millions of eyes ever on the wealth and unhampered by any limitations whatsoever. Our international rights will then wipe out national rights, in the proper sense of right, and will rule the nations precisely as the civil law of States rule the relations of their subjects among themselves.

The administrators, whom we shall choose from among the public, with strict regard to their capacities for servile obedience, will not be persons trained in the arts of government, and will therefore easily become pawns in our game in the hands of men of learning and genius who will be their advisers, specialists bred and reared from early childhood to rule the affairs of the whole world. As is well known to you, these specialists of ours have been drawing to fit them for rule the information they need from our political plans from the lessons of history, from observations made in the events of every moment as it passes. The *goyim* are not guided by practical use of unprejudiced historical observation, but by theoretical routine without any critical regard for consequent results. We need not, therefore, take any account of them--let them amuse themselves until the hour strikes, or live on hopes of new forms of enterprising pastime, or on the memories of all they have enjoyed. For them let that play the principal part which we have persuaded them to accept as the dictates of science (theory). It is with this object in view that we are constantly, by

means of our press, arousing a blind confidence in these theories. The intellectuals of the *goyim* will puff themselves up with their knowledge and without any logical verification of them will put into effect all the information available from science, which our *agentur* specialists have cunningly pieced together for the purpose of educating their minds in the direction we want.

Do not suppose for a moment that these statements are empty words: think carefully of the successes we arranged for Darwinism, Marxism, Nietzsche-ism. To us Jews, at any rate, it should be plain to see what a disintegrating importance these directives have had upon the minds of the *goyim*.

It is indispensable for us to take account of the thoughts, characters, tendencies of the nations in order to avoid making slips in the political and in the direction of administrative affairs. The triumph of our system, of which the component parts of the machinery may be variously disposed according to the temperament of the peoples met on our way, will fail of success if the practical application of it be not based upon a summing up of the lessons of the past in the light of the present.

In the hands of the States of today there is a great force that creates the movement of thought in the people, and that is the Press. The part played by the Press is to keep pointing out requirements supposed to be indispensable, to give voice to the complaints of the people, to express and to create discontent. It is in the Press that the triumph of freedom of speech finds its incarnation. But the *goyim* States have not known how to make use of this force; and it has fallen into our hands. Through the Press we have gained the power to influence while remaining ourselves in the shade; thanks to the Press we have got the *gold* in our hands, notwithstanding that we have had to gather it out of oceans of blood and tears. But it has paid us, though we have sacrificed many of our people. Each victim on our side is worth in the sight of God a thousand *goyim*.

[Hatonn: Oh, dear Dharma, I un-

derstand your weakness and desire to leave this document--please, chela, we must go on for we are finally coming to the ability to present this to hearing ears for the first time upon your planet! God shall give you that tenacity necessary to give forth our Word. I stand present with you and I protect you with the shield of Light that cannot be penetrated by anything of the "physical".]

PROTOCOL NO. 3

The symbolic Snake and its significance. The instability of the constitutional scales. Terror in the palaces. Power and ambition. Parliaments "talkeries," pamphlets. Abuse of power. Economic slavery. "People's Rights." Monopolist system and the aristocracy. The Army of Mason-Jewry. Decrescence of the *Goyim*. Hunger and rights of capital. The mob and the coronation of "The Sovereign Lord of all the World." The fundamental precept in the programme of the future masonic national schools. The secret of the science of the structure of society. Universal economic crisis. Security of "ours" (i.e., our people, Jews). The despotism of Masonry--the kingdom of reason. Loss of the guide. masonry and the great French Revolution. The King-Despot of the blood of Zion. Causes of the invincibility of Masonry. Part played by secret Masonic agents. Freedom.

Today I may tell you that our goal is now only a few steps off. There remains a small space to cross and the whole long path we have trodden is ready now to close its cycle of the Symbolic Snake, by which we symbolize our people. When this ring closes, all the State of Europe will be locked in its coil as in a powerful vise. [Hatonn: If you cannot see it, chelas, then I pity you as a people beyond that which is comprehensible.]

continued on next page

continued from previous page

The constitution scales of these days will shortly break down, for we have established them with a certain lack of accurate balance in order that they may oscillate incessantly until they wear through the pivot on which they turn. The *goyim* are under the impression that they have welded them sufficiently strong and they have all along kept on expecting that the scales would come into equilibrium. But the pivots--the kings on their thrones--are hemmed in by their representatives, who play the fool, distraught with their own uncontrolled and irresponsible power. This power they owe to the terror which has been breathed into the palaces. As they have no means of getting at their people, into their very midst, the kings on their thrones are no longer able to come to terms with them and so strengthen themselves against seekers after power. We have made a gulf between the far-seeing Sovereign Power and the blind force of the people so that both have lost all meaning, for like the blind man and his stick, both are powerless apart.

In order to incite seekers after power to a misuse of power we have set all forces in opposition one to another, breaking up their liberal tendencies towards independence. To this end we have stirred up every form of enterprise, we have armed all parties, we have set up authority as a target for every ambition. Of States we have made gladiatorial arenas where a host of confused issues contend. . . A little more, and disorders and bankruptcy will be universal. . .

Babblers inexhaustible have turned into oratorical contests the sittings of Parliament and Administrative Boards. Bold journalists and unscrupulous pamphleteers daily fall upon executive officials. Abuses of power will put the final touch in preparing all institutions for their overthrow and everything will fly skyward under the blows of the maddened mob.

*To be continued in the
next Express*

Knowing the Truth will set you Free from the consequences of your ignorance

SEPTEMBER 16, 1991
SANANDA

Greetings, Precious Druthea. I AM Sananda. I come in the service of our Holy Divine Father God of Light, and to you my brethren.

COMING TO TERMS WITH IMPENDING EARTH UPHEAVAL

This day is a most uncomfortable day for my scribe and for many of you who feel a tremendous tide of uncertainty about your tomorrows. We sit on the eve of a projected day (by evil) of a possible major earthquake upheaval along the San Andreas faultline in California. And even if the quakes are not triggered tomorrow, it is long past due to occur ANYWAY, if not tomorrow then sometime in your near future.

Your agitation is real, chelas, for you concern for many things other than the possible loss of your own life. Many of you have friends and relatives in these areas of impending danger. Many of you simply concern over the tremendous suffering and horror that this sort of physical catastrophe inevitably brings to many millions of people.

Druthea ponders how she will respond in the worst of circumstances which she can imagine...and yet the uncertainty remains. She feels quite helpless in respect to the humans she loves in these locations since she KNOWS that they will and have chosen their own path and their reasons remain between them and God.

WHAT CAN YOU DO ABOUT IT?

What can you DO? You can ask for protection in their behalf. You can speak to them personally and

ask that they make some extra preparations or even leave the area. Then you MUST let it go! You cannot hang your emotions upon their decisions, for if you do, YOU will not be able to function in your service. These sorts of circumstances are the ones where emotional detachment becomes so important to attain.

Yes Druthea, it is a sort of grieving process you are going through...a letting go. It is best that you do this now since you have a little bit of time to feel saddened and helpless. Tomorrow you may not have the time, nor inclination for spending time evaluating your personal emotional responses. YOU will just DO what you must and you WILL cope much better than you think!

I speak to all of you who read this document. I simply share Druthea's feelings as example which MANY of you can identify with. You ALL have been well-prepared on higher levels for this service and that includes disaster preparation. And certainly, by now, most of you will be prepared for physical survival as well. Trust and LISTEN to your own inner guidance for you will be given instructions.

KNOWING TRUTH CAN SET YOU FREE?

You may be asking yourselves how KNOWING this Truth can set you free. Remember this, The Truth may not always be pleasant to KNOW, most especially in THESE TIMES you are participating in. Once you KNOW you can prepare yourselves and REMEMBER how to allow God's co-creative MIND to assist you in making strategic plans of action for returning balance to ALL unbalanced circumstances.

On the other hand, when you exist in ignorance of Truth, such as is the state of affairs for MOST upon your planet, then you will not have benefit of preparation to make the neces-

sary balanced changes. You will simply suffer the consequences of your inaction or unbalanced action which is a result of your ignorance especially when in your ignorance you defy the natural laws of God and Creation.

WHO WINS?

It is really not a question of whether or not God wins in the end of the cycle. He already has. The question remains will YOU be on the winning side of God or not?

Can you deny The Truth? Most certainly you can and many, many ones will chose to deny rather than stand in responsible co-creation with God. But alas, chelas, YOU cannot force nor change the choice of another, for they alone will choose and reap the consequences or rewards of their choices and limitations. This is the process of soul-growth evolution for all human fragments of God. "All will return to God eventually, only yours is the agony of waiting."

INTRODUCTION: WHO WE ARE AND WHY WE COME

Since we now write for the first issue of the Newspaper format, I will discuss a bit about WHO I AM and give a bit of introduction. I AM called Esu, Jesus Christ, Immanuel. Emmanuel, The Pale Prophet, etc. I AM now called SANANDA, which means "One with God". This is my inherited name given of Our Father God/Aton. Druthea means Teacher, One who brings Strength and Gift of God. She is one of my beloved human scribes to bring you THE WORD.

I and my brother, Lord Michael, are the Spiritual Guardians of this planet as well as many other planets in this galaxy. I come with God's Hosts to bring His children of Light home to higher realms of awareness beyond Earth 3rd dimensional

continued on next page

continued from previous page

physical. It is graduation time/-opportunity when you ones will have either learned your lessons for abiding within balance of the Cosmic Laws of Creation, or not. We bring The Word as was promised by Our Creator in the ending/beginning cycle time of which you are now in the midst. We force none. We offer our Hand of Truth, Knowledge and Love. You may choose to turn away and God will allow YOU each the choice for He gifted you ones with Free-will to choose on your own.

THE ADVERSARY

God's adversary, whom you may call Satan or Lucifer, has worked most cleverly and diligently to KEEP you in ignorance of Truth. Within the THOUSANDS of pages of THE PHOENIX JOURNALS (40 volumes), we of God's Hosts have unfolded to mankind on Earth the Who, What, When, Where and HOW of the deceptions perpetrated upon you by your adversary. Encompassing religious, historical, political, socioeconomic, technical and geophysical areas...no stone has been left unturned in this massive deception by the Dark Ones.

CHRIST TEACHINGS VERSUS THE ADVERSARIES' LIES

The greatest tool of the adversary has been the religious/spiritual deceptive teachings. For by tampering with God's Truth within your so-called Holy books, the adversary has caused mankind to develop a personal God in man's imperfect Human Image, which has stripped many millions of their personal power by not KNOWING communion with GOD who dwells within. And yet what truth remains in your Bible is totally misinterpreted by mankind. For example, when I speak of THE ONE as follows:

John 14:6-21: "...Father who dwells with me and I in the Father." "The words I speak to you I speak not of myself but the Father that dwells in me, He doeth the works". and "These things I do YOU will do greater."

I spoke of THE ONE and the Fa-

ther who dwells within me, NOT only about ME. THE FATHER DWELLS WITHIN ALL...ALL...ALL. For we each exist by His Grace, His Mind, His Thought! When you each recognize and commune with Our Father who dwells within you, His Wisdom and Knowledge and Power are manifested through you, when your intent is to serve His Will only. And through the Christ WAY of KNOWLEDGE OF GOD WORKING WITHIN will you do the miracles I've done and greater. Can you begin to see how my words have been twisted and corrupted?

So the adversary developed many of you into God-Fearing people with God out there somewhere ready to punish you for all your sins. And then the adversary really pulled a clever trick, he claimed through the gospel of Paul (Saul of Tarsus) that Jesus Christ died on the cross and shed his blood for YOUR sins (errors). All that is necessary is you BELIEVE Christ is your savior and here are all the other little rules for entry into "Heaven". Nowhere does it say KNOW God or the Christ WAY, simply believe what we write as truth because this so-called apostle or that king decided it was so.

One other misconception I would like to rectify regarding the adversary. The adversary is now the ruler of the physical world, because he's been allowed by man to rule man through fear, physical desire and dependency. The adversary DOES NOT have MORE power than GOD, HIS CREATOR. Only hu-man gives the adversary control by remaining ignorant of his own God-power and knowledge. The adversary WILL ALWAYS WITH-ER in the face of YOUR GOD-LIGHT for he fears THE LIGHT and is a coward. A reminder to all to KEEP YOUR GOD-LIGHT SHIELDS INTACT AND LISTEN TO YOUR INSTRUCTIONS!

My words have been butchered, deleted and tampered with throughout all the various versions of YOUR so-called Holy Bible which is the ONE document which exists that has so completely buffaloed MILLIONS of people and kept them in spiritual poverty and igno-

rance. There is so much superstition and dogma rewritten in those pages, it is mind-boggling that so many still buy the lie as truth!

WHO PUNISHES OUR SINS?

So WHO punishes you and why all this evil and corruption? YOU punish yourselves through ignorance of truth about the ways of God and Creation and the Laws governing all. You have developed the evil and allowed the corruption also because of ignorance. Don't you see, GOD never limits you your opportunities to gain KNOWLEDGE. YOU limit yourselves through the embracing of fear, greed, hatred, guilt, envy, intolerance, arrogance and a host of other spiritually limiting human emotions.

God has not left His children without the knowledge of HOW to recognize the adversary and HOW to turn around and reclaim balance within His Laws. With the knowledge of why and how mankind has erred in his ignorance YOU can assist the reclaiming of Earth by Our Father. If you choose NOT to serve Our Father and instead directly or indirectly serve the adversary, this kingdom called earth Shan will NOT be reclaimed, only the individual fragments of God who serve His Will faithfully will be allowed to exit while evil devours itself and all in its path.

WHAT ABOUT IMMORTALITY AND THE KINGDOM OF HEAVEN?

What happened to immortality? Birth and rebirth? All in Creation experience expansion and compression. Life and Death and Rebirth. Even man in his ignorance of truth continues life SOMEWHERE when he departs this planet in "death" transition. My teachings about immortality were mostly deleted by the adversary. In this way could he (the adversary) bind man in fear of death and therefore control his LIFE on earth.

I urge each one of you who read this document to read ALL of THE PLEIADES CONNECTION series, eight volumes now, which beautifully and explicitly reveal and ex-

plain the mysteries of the nature and workings of God and Creation as transmitted by my beloved brother Germain. I also urge you to read of THE LAWS and DEADLY SINS as transmitted by myself, Lord Michael and Germain in THE PHOENIX OPERATOR-OWNER MANUAL. These above mentioned books exist now as THE MOST IMPORTANT BOOKS FOR MANKIND on the planet!

WHERE AND WHAT IS HEAVEN?

The Kingdom of Heaven exists within God-KNOWING man. What is "heaven"? Your dictionary describes it as *firmament, the regions around or above the earth; sky, any condition of great happiness and of course, the abode of God and His angels where virtuous souls are received*. I again say to you that "The Kingdom of Heaven" exists within God-KNOWING man. It is a "place" which exists within the ALL-Knowing Omnipotent Mind of God and where ones go by seeking communion with and KNOWING GOD-Awareness WITHIN, instead of physical sensing awareness without which recognizes ONLY physical ego consciousness.

When I say *within* I mean beyond your ego consciousness and subconsciousness. The subconscious itself only functions as it is programmed to function. What you must do is tap into your Super-consciousness or also called God-consciousness. Therein will you find ALL knowledge revealed to you by Our Creator according to your ability to accept, comprehend and take active responsibility for it. Heaven is a place within GOD's Knowing mind, where CAUSE of all Creation is born. And physical manifested worlds and beings come from ALL-knowing God's divided thinking of equal sexed pairs (male-female) in motion. This represents EFFECT. God's thinking in MOTION.

YOU ARE A THOUGHT OF GOD?

So what is human in relationship to GOD? As with all creatures, each individual is a thought-fragment of

continued on next page

THE ONE Creator. Does God destroy His Creations? NEVER! He can UNTHINK you though! God only GIVES AND REGIVES LOVE; Love which is the seed of ALL Creation. Nature Gives and re-gives. It is only man (who has free-will choice) who TAKES and TAKES and TAKES, which brings the unbalance upon the planet which you can not longer ignore. You are all now witnessing the consequences of spiritual ignorance which have resulted in the unbalanced (intolerant, hateful, greedy) thinking, sensing behavior by the masses of mankind on earth. The question is, will enough of you recognize your errors and turn the tide of physical destruction of your species? The play is not over yet and we are proceeding along as if YOU WILL CHANGE IT!

WHAT IS THE ROLE OF HU-MAN?

As Hu-man, *our souls* exist in the image of perfection of our Creator with unlimited co-creative potential. Your physical bodies and physical earth plane exist, of course, in the degree of imperfection in direct relation to the spiritual imperfection or ignorance upon which mankind conducts his thinking and action behavior. The seed potential of our ALL-Knowing, Omnipotent and Omnipresent ONE exists within each soul fragment called hu-man.

NEW CASSETTES NOW AVAILABLE:

SPACE-GATE THE VEIL REMOVED . . . \$20 (PLUS SHIPPING) . . . 4 TAPE SET

Facts are provided concerning the governmental cover-up of extraterrestrials visiting our planet, and crashing on our planet, as early as the late 1940s/early 1950s. Historical perspective of the period from the late 40s to present is put forth with many surprising, startling and troubling details of secret actions by governmental agencies and representatives. Disclosure of various "secret" agencies. Clarification of the ongoing peaceful intent and involvement of Satan and Christian these "end times" are clearly stated. The correlation between Christ and extraterrestrials is clarified.

Essentially what that means is that YOU each will become the hands and feet of our Creator, gradually remembering and thus co-creating, in balance, His Creation.

Currently many ones of you use God's hands and feet to serve evil, unbalanced thinking and behavior. Most know it not, but will still reap what they sow in their ignorance. It is Cosmic Law. Cause and Effect. As you sow, so shall you reap. I must tell you chelas that you cannot change the laws one iota and the consequences of defying them abound upon your plane. Even your so-called Christian Bible has 10 basic rules to live by, most of which are pretty accurate; although you will receive the true untampered meanings in the Journal entitled THE PHOENIX OPERATOR-OWNER MANUAL.

WHERE IS HELL?

I must say that Hell exists right upon your planet. It exists as a by-product of greedy attachment to the material world which has resulted in loss of moral character through spiritual misdirection and ignorance. Mankind who continue to exist with awareness of only his five physical SENSES will thus deny his co-creative spark of God which dwells within his Higher consciousness and remain bound to the limits

NEW RELEASE (WITH CASSETTES) NOW AVAILABLE

PHONE HOME E.T. . . \$15 (PLUS SHIPPING) . . . BOOK AND 2 TAPES

Germain stresses to us the importance of true meditation and gives excellent "how to" instruction to accomplish it and how to use it to control our lives. When you accomplish true meditation you are communicating DIRECTLY with GOD for the purpose of knowingly working with Him.

We are given the TRUE definition of love and prayer and the importance of understanding the true definitions so that we can improve our daily lives with this knowledge.

of human physical dimensions. Remember there are MANY MAN-SIONS IN GOD'S KINGDOM. Physical 3rd dimension is only one dimension of experience and exists for the spiritual growth of spiritually PRIMITIVE hu-man (higher universal man) species, such as yours.

You, my precious brethren, may argue with, deny and resent the truthbringers, the messengers of God, but that will not change THE TRUTH to fit your opinions. If you find yourself threatened and angered by these words or any words in this Newspaper, I say GOOD! Welcome the challenge to your "belief structures" because the challenge, if accepted in humility and in God's Light, will allow you the opportunity TO KNOW the Truth instead of believing a lie which does not serve you or GOD. Always, chelas (students of life), the choice is YOURS. I will end

this document with a quote of the Highest Law of Creation as written in THE PHOENIX OPERATOR OWNER MANUAL:

"Achieve the wisdom of knowledge inasmuch as this will enable you to wisely follow the Laws of Creation." So be it.

I AM Sananda, One With God, within Creation. I come to bring you home. Will you take mine hand of Love and Truth? Or will you deny Me and God? I humbly await YOUR decision. May the blessings of Our Father's Light rain gently upon you that KNOWING AND SERVING GOD WITHIN you become your only desire. I honor you, precious Druthea, and all of God's Hosts incarnate upon Earth and in "Heaven" (*The Cosmos*). Our service in this time of Kali (chaos) is not easy, but the spiritual rewards are tremendous. *Salu...Salu...Salu.*

CONSTITUTIONAL FREEDOM "KIT"

This "kit" is for groups or individuals who want to do something and get focused about saving our United States Constitution. This package has very specific information which will assist in action oriented agendas. Topics covered in the package are: the Liberty Amendment, the Flag Burning Amendment, Anti-Crime Bill, Executive Orders, Gun control, Internal Revenue Service, the Federal Reserve Board, the holding of a Constitutional Convention. IF YOU ARE CONCERNED ABOUT WHAT IS HAPPENING TO YOUR COUNTRY...IF THE WORDS NEW WORLD ORDER SENDS A CHILL THROUGH YOU...THEN THIS KIT IS FOR YOU! Recommended supplemental reading: RAPE OF THE CONSTITUTION: THE DEATH OF FREEDOM, also available through America West. The Constitution Package is \$12 plus shipping. THE PACKAGE WITH THE BOOK IS \$20 PLUS SHIPPING.

AMERICA WEST IS INTERESTED in knowing about Tradeshows, Fairs or events that are slated to occur in your local area. Please contact Sandy Green

SURVIVAL RESOURCE GUIDE - "KIT"

America West is now offering a resource guide for shelters (Nuclear), medical supplies, bulk food and food storage, alternative energy and various alternative survival needs. All resources are within the United States. The cost for this documentation is \$10 plus shipping.

NETWORKING

If you are interested in meeting others who are interested in this info, write us giving permission to connect you with those in your area.

SEMINAR WITH GEORGE & DESIREE GREEN

Oct. 12, O'Hare Plaza Ho-Jo's, Chicago, Ill. (SI11) Lucy Covington (219) 942-9439 the Greens, Bo Gritz and Fletcher.

Oct. 15, 6:30-10:30 P.M. Jeff & Shannon Anderson Metropolitan Multi Service Center Houston, TX Minett & George Green (713) 862-3786

Oct. 19, Carol Keppler Valley Ho Hotel Scottsdale, Ariz. George Green & Dr. John Coleman 602-998-6088

OUR NEWEST JOURNALS**SCIENCE OF THE COSMOS
TRANSFORMATION OF MAN
PLEIADES CONNECTION
VOL. VIII**

by Violinio Germain & Gyeorgos
Ceres Hatonn/Aton

"THIS BOOK IS THE 8TH OF THE PLEIADES SERIES WHICH ARE THE 8 MOST IMPORTANT BOOKS OF OUR PLANET. These JOURNALS are a legacy being presented to mankind and left for all the expected future wayfarers through this physical experience.

"The PHOENIX JOURNALS AND EXPRESSES are directed and given forth from the higher brotherhood sent forth as the Hosts for the preparation of this time of cycles when this civilization will make transition into higher understanding or return to the ages of darkness." - ATON (GOD)

Some of the topics covered in this JOURNAL are: The foundation of our present belief - The expanding universe - Solenoid coils are improperly wound - Rutherford-Bohr theory of atomic structure is impossible - New laws of thermodynamics.

We are also given an explanation of sound and silence - Photosynthesis and the geometry of space - The nature of light - **OUR MISSING 13TH CONSTITUTIONAL AMENDMENT** - Paper money - Into space through open doors: The road map - Power projection - Transmutation - Solar energy - God's purposeful intent for man and the power of mother love.

Many other topics are covered including updates of current world affairs.

SOME INFORMATION IN THIS BOOK HAS NEVER BEEN GIVEN TO THIS PLANET BEFORE.

HUMAN

**THE SCIENCE OF MAN
THE SCIENTIFIC DEFINITION AND PROOF OF GOD**

**AND THE COSMIC ORDER
OF THE UNIVERSE****WHAT IS CREATION AND
HOW IT CAME TO BE****PLEIADES CONNECTION
VOL. VII**

Violinio Germain & Gyeorgos
Ceres Hatonn/Aton

GOD (ATON) writes the introduction to this very important JOURNAL which gives us detailed information about this universe that has never before been given to human.

We are given details of: How God creates His universe. - The details of reincarnation and what it actually is - The illusion of disappearance and reappearance - The illusion of repetition - How and why God creates only one form - The cube-

Sipapu Odyssey
And They Called His Name Immanuel, I Am Sananda
Space-Gate
Spiral To Economic Disaster
From Here To Armageddon
Survival Is Only Ten Feet From Hell
The Rainbow Masters
AIDS, The Last Great Plague
Satan's Drummers
Privacy In a Fishbowl
Cry of The Phoenix
Crucifixion of The Phoenix
Skeletons In The Closet
R.R.P.P.*
*Rape, Ravage, Pillage and Plunder of the Phoenix
Rape of The Constitution
You Can Slay The Dragon
The Naked Phoenix
Blood And Ashes
Firestorm In Babylon
The Mossad Connection
Creation, The Sacred Universe
Pleiades Connection, Return Of The Phoenix Vol. I
Burnt Offerings and Bloodstained Sands
Shrouds Of The Seventh Seal
The Bitter Communion
Counterfeit Blessings
The Phoenix Operator-Owner Manual

spheres of space - Time: is it real or illusion? - What is motion? - Three faces of Israel - Energy is in mind and not in matter. - To control matter first control self. - The Humanist Manifestos I & II.

Some of the many other topics are: Transient matter and omnipresent zero - There is only one kind of electricity. - Waves are motion. - What is gravity? - Immortality - Faith will not do your work. - God will work with you and not for you. - The misconceptions about prayer - Bodies are chemical machines.

There are many other very interesting topics covered.

We are also given information to keep us up to date on current very critical world affairs.

The Phoenix Journals

Operation Shanstorm
End of the Masquerade
Matter Anti-Matter
Let There Be LIGHT Pleiades Connection Vol. II
I And My Father Pleiades Connection Vol. III
Murder By Atomic Suicide Pleiades Connection Vol. IV
Phone Home E.T. Pleiades Connection Vol. V
The Sacred Spirit Within Pleiades Connection Vol. VI
Human The Science Of Man Pleiades Connection Vol. VII
Science Of The Cosmos Pleiades Connection Vol. VIII
The Phoenix Express Book Vol's I & II (\$15)
The Phoenix Express Book Vol's III & IV (\$15)
The Phoenix Express Book Vol's V & VI (\$15)
The Phoenix Express Book Vol's XIII & XIV (\$15)

EXPECTED SHIPPING DATES

PLEIADES CONNECTION
VOL'S. 7 & 8 Oct. 16 EXPRESS
BOOK VOL. 13/14 Nov. 1
THANK YOU FOR WAITING.

Subscription Rates

THE PHOENIX EXPRESS is published by America West Publishers, Inc. P.O. Box 986 Tehachapi, CA 93581. Subscription rates are: \$20. for 13 issues (U.S.); \$22 (Canada/Mexico); \$30 (foreign); or 26 issues for \$40 (U.S.); \$44 (Canada/Mexico); \$60 (Foreign); or 52 issues for \$75 (U.S.); \$80 (Canada/Mexico); \$110 (Foreign).

Reprints of this or any other issue of THE PHOENIX EXPRESS (PREPAID): 10 COPIES - \$5; 50 COPIES - \$10; 100 copies - \$17.50; larger quantities by quote. Please understand that your subscription to THE PHOENIX EXPRESS at the rates listed will assist us in the distribution of the WORD to literally hundreds and thousands who inquire of us for information. Due to the tremendous cost involved in printing and distribution, we welcome all donations to further assist in this critical work. Thank you.

**Orders
and Payments**

America West Distributors, P.O. Box 986, Tehachapi, CA. 93581.

For MASTERCARD OR VISA orders, or book catalog and sample newsletter call 1-800-729-4131. For personal inquiries or other purposes, please call 1/805-822-9655.

**TRUTH WILL SET YOU
FREE**

**Copyright
Statement**

COPYRIGHT 1991 by America West Publishers, Inc. Reproduction of the newspaper for private non-profit use is expressly encouraged, as long as the content integrity is not altered. For Commercial purposes, reproduction is strictly forbidden until permission is granted in writing by America West Publishers.



THE

PHOENIX EXPRESS

October 1991 Volume XVI #112

9/30/91 #1 HATONN
MONDAY

There is only one truth

It is in the silence which must be the time of "hearing". Hatonn present and this may be shared but it is a specific lesson for Dharma who cannot find respite to "meditate" and "listen". The message varies not one iota from that which is given to ALL!

The bombardment upon your senses is for specific reason--to distract you from your purpose and mission--sidetracking you into channels of worldly and physical attention and hopefully, compromise. You ask in total intent of service that you be protected from this "thing" which is consuming the senses of "man" and from your heart intent in petition do I respond periodically and assist you to sort of directions. As each "personal" fragment needing attention from the location and gathering which automatically comes as ones seek and find their own directions, the pressures mount until the goal is lost in the chaff pile of "other's" wheat gleanings.

No matter how "good" the intent of "suggestors" into the operations and perceived "better ways", comes the

hidden (especially from the one projecting the "better way") confusion and distraction. Ones do have very valid input regarding very earthly matters; Ed Y. has exceptional insight and structuring capability--but, it will not work for the masses for he has intellectual capacity beyond their ability to comprehend that which is most simple unto himself. I too, as an example, am sick unto vomit having to continue to consider the lineage of the so-called, self-styled, self-named "Jews" who are from the Khazars and before that, the evil tribes of the adversary. But we will have to reveal the truth of the lineage lest no man actually see and learn the origin of the deceit for it is too far back in perceived creation of Earth to understand otherwise.

The next, Dharma, is an attempt to set local individual personalities into preferred slots and authority--clinging to self-perceived directions. Little Crow will project unto you that "there are many truths"--NO--there IS ONE TRUTH and myriads of ways of expressing it. It is when ONE "MAN" TAKES

THAT WHICH HE "THINKS" IS TRUTH AND THRUSTS IT UPON ANOTHER AS "THE ONLY WAY" is the downfall. Still, it is the responsibility of the one who accepts the limitation which is at disadvantage for he has just given his power unto another physical being's hands. To accomplish that which must be accomplished if you are to change a massive mountain slide into worthy note, is to work within that which IS and show a better way in ALL things--not in selected facets which affect self alone. Consider that which YOU do against that which you express (for whatever purpose) before you clean thine brother's doorstep of snow--perhaps the brother desired the cleansing quality of the snow upon his doorway--if nothing more, perhaps, than to block entry of intruders upon his time and presence.

What Little Crow, further, is telling

Heaven and Hell

You ones seem to have need of limits and delineations of expression so that you can say, "Do this and you go to Hell" and "Do this and you go to Heaven". Both are the same, can you not see this? So, wherein lies the difference? In action and in presence or absence of God. Hell is simply a place in absence of God and is thus classified as the void or absence of KNOWING or absence of Light--darkness. It is neither "right" nor "wrong"--IT IS. So what is the point? The point is that Man is created with himself as fragment and reflection of the God "Idea" manifest. Man with soul essence established from

you is that you cannot save, fix or drag another into anything and you shouldn't even presume to "try". The word fits (try) for you will not do of anything other than stir controversy and exchange more dogma in your "trying". To effect change you "lead" in the purity of "truth" of each individual's sovereign "right" to self-belief and only in that way will brother follow the "better way". Perhaps for that particular targeted individual, your way may not be HIS BEST WAY. Man will follow the lie and/or the "tradition" until he sees that it is incorrect--or continue to follow for he sees that it IS CORRECT. Man seeks one with Godness and yet, he must select the truth from the lies in order to learn his own path even though it may take additional eons of pain and experience to isolate that which is Godly from that which is not.

the Source of Creation will always seek oneness with that Lighted Mother/Father. All "men" do not even seek that "God of Light" for they have ceased to function as a reflection of God of Creation and become solely a reflection of the sensual physical manufacturing processes of that which is against God. We describe that one as bearing "evil" for the definition of "evil" is the act of distracting a being from his soul attainment of oneness with God of Creation. In your clever slang--"...It is a lousy job but

continued on next page

INSIDE THIS ISSUE

Homeless...pg 5	New Age police...pg 13
Watergating Bush...pg 6	Middle East review part two...pg 15
Protocols...pg 10	Power of unity...pg 16

BULK RATE
U.S. POSTAGE
PAID
TEHACHAPI, CA
PERMIT NO. 0020

Oneness of perfection

Why then, do you not receive as does Little Crow--simply speaking for self in great puffs of wisdom and somehow separate personal human self from that speaker? Because, and I believe even Little Crow will now recognize the DIFFERENCE in your receiving and his, you do not receive as does he. You are a translator of that which we give unto you in our own manner and you merely project it while efforting to have Godly attitudes and Truth in your living expression. It is without YOUR OPINION and it is from the printed word that the attempt is now being made to leave it without Earth OPINION. Each has a differing mission and yours is not to BE THE teacher--only relay the teachings, for you have accepted an additional step of fragmentation in order to serve a different purpose in the overall whole.

Are there other speakers and do you have to discern the personal intent of each? No--it is none of your business to judge another even if they be the greatest liar since Lucifer. Judge that which is given at EACH GIVING FORTH. Is truth the foundation or is it lie and does it vary? You have NO RIGHT to judge another--only that which is presented, and you are EACH given into knowing whether it be in truth or variations thereof. You have based your entire existence as a nation and a "Christian" people on re-

continued from previous page

someone has to do it." You think it represents other than a "lousy" job--that it looks like the evil get all the goodies? Do they? Then why are they not at peace, and in confusion and torment? Because the fragmentation of Creator God is to cause all ones to desire the returning unto God in like form. A cat, for instance, will never be a dog. The cat may end up in great similarity to a dog through training and practice but never the two shall be the same. The cat will find no peace in being the dog--the cat will only find perfection in the perfection of cathood. That is neither evil nor good--IT IS.

ligions which are presented in direct projection from the evil Elite. Your very "word of God" is the biggest lie of all--it is but an extension of Protocols built to give sequence clues to the readers and allow the adversary to manipulate you into following his pathway without question or reason. Blindly follow a trumped-up lie so that you end up believing on a conjured "Man" (Jesus, for instance), rather than reasoning and turning unto Creator--spiritual God. I repeat--"Jesus" was a name given by the Christ's arch enemy, Saul of Tarsus (dubbed Paul) who set about methodically building a "religion" to suit the needs of the adversary and calling it goodness. This is THE prime characteristic of the adversary. I rather honor the miserable beast for he does his job so effectively and completely with you as the destroyed while he practices his deceit and games upon you while you beat his drum for the marchers unto their own limitations and misery in perception.

The adversary chose a nice time in evolution and growth of the planet and species to "begin Creation" and "begin history", then he simply outlaid the happenings of other experiences--knowing all the while you would march to his drum. **YOU MUST REMEMBER--'TIS THE SOULS OF EXPERIENCING HUMAN WHICH IS THE PRIZE. YOU CANNOT GO SOMEWHERE ELSE TO FIND HELL AND YOU CAN'T GO ANYWHERE ELSE TO FIND HEAVEN FOR IT IS ALL THE SAME--ONLY HEAVEN IS THE PRESENCE OF GOD AND HELL IS THE ABSENCE THEREOF. EACH TO HIS OWN PERCEPTION.**

So why Space Command? Because you have lost your way--you who would come home to God in Truth and find rest and peace. You have purpose of expression and you must, therefore, experience. We are only here to remind you that you are experiencing and you have been deliberately caused to FORGET how the play goes--in other words to REMEMBER. When

enough "REMEMBER" then the play will change--it MUST. This is what Little Crow tries to express unto you, chela--only our "thrust" is in differing methods. It becomes obvious that with some billions of expressing fragments, the WORD must go forth in abundance--but the printed word is always changed to suit the adversary and the need of the moment regardless of the intent of the writer. And yet, what man does with the writings will be his own conclusion regarding them--however, if they go not forth, few will be touched. Will it matter? Yes and no. Yes, we will have served our mission and some will hear and act and shorten their journey in darkness. Others will avoid and change and corrupt the very word you bring for, as with the Holy Bible, it is obvious that which has happened. Man has simply projected his own way and calls it God's to further his own physical human desires. It will be no different with ANY printed word--only the truth borne within the silence of the soul will prevail as the ultimate TRUTH--but both are necessary at this time of migration and evolution of a species and the change of a Mother Planet who has birthed you as a species.

You, "Little Brothers", as the blessed "Elders" will remind you--have killed your Mother, and the Earth will end for you have killed her. But you cannot kill anything--only bind into prison and destruction and torture, and she will fling you off as the vermin you have become upon her wondrous perfection. Does it matter? Yes and no. She will heal of self and cast you out--no, it matters not to her for she KNOWS THE TRUTH OF IT. It matters to you for you prolong your journey back within the Oneness of perfection and thus the lonely journey seeking oneness and peace within perfection. But even that must be individual in the choosing. You have, as "Little Brothers", stolen the very balance of her earth construction and removed her wondrous treasures which allowed her full balance of rain and warmth--minerals and life. You have acted

in foolish and stupid ways and destroyed, which is ALL that physical expression can do for it must function with that which IS physical, so it's tools are you of the sensing vibration. Remember that pain and pleasure in this sensing world is a "perception"--i.e., the physical places of the greatest pleasure also can bring the worst pain in different circumstances.

You ones continually desire to suck me, for instance, into your physical realm of do and don't. No, I am a Commander with a mission--I will NOT play your games of physical foolishness. I will walk with you and hopefully, share wisdom--the greatest of that wisdom is to make you realize that it is YOU who chooses and I do nothing save cause you to face your journey and REMEMBER that which you ARE!

How much do we interfere? NOT ONE IOTA! We only act where "invited" within and then we will protect unto infinity but he who thinks he will "ride along" on the ticket of another will be sorely brought up to his own responsibility or lack thereof.

You precious beings who seek to find why some of the most strange circuits within this specific dwelling do not have electricity--let me share a happening and perhaps it will give insight or possibilities.

I told you that attack has been severe upon my scribe. I told you that the enemy had been allowed within the "curtain" of overall protection--note the circuits out of order and then hold your breath until you turn pale. The lines were charged to kill Dharma, and Oberli if he got in the way, and you will find the full circuits not affected--only the ones which had to be disrupted to stop the blast set to kill. The electronics were charged to hit her and if the inner blasts didn't do the trick--the ones outside her room would hit upon walking through the escape routes to safety--you will find malfunction just outside the

continued on next page

Have you lost your way?

Page 3

What has happened? You have lost your direction and forgotten the truth of the workings and you now find yourselves in total chaos--read the sequence of clues and events from the book of the Adversary--called your Holy Bible! It is NOT a book of directions from God--it is the first roadmap of the adversary to get all of you on the same road to his "Hell". You bit it off hook, line and sinker and now he tells you not to hear reason nor Truth and you march along with your eyes, ears and intelligence shrouded in bindings.

I CARE NOT--FOR I AM COME TO RECLAIM GOD'S PEOPLE--I CARE NOT ONE IOTA ABOUT THOSE WHO DO NOT WISH TO COME WITH ME FOR THAT IS THEIR RIGHTFUL EXPERIENCE. I AM NOT HERE TO

"SAVE" ANYTHING--NOTHING! I AM HERE TO PICK UP MY BRETHREN AND ESTABLISH A REMNANT TO SEE MOTHER THROUGH THE TRANSITION AND THEN BRING GOD'S PEOPLE HOME--NO MORE AND NO LESS. I SHALL NOT DO MORE BUT NEITHER WILL I DO ANY LESS.

You have forgotten your way on your planet and have turned to those who give false testimony and witness. You wish to be saved by "another" other than yourselves. You have actually ceased to have respect or love for self or any other being. It is NOT possible to have another save you nor you to save another. You will cease looking for "salvation" outside of self for it is NOT out there somewhere--only a few hints of directions can be offered. Ones will bring you infor-

mation--but that is all it is--information. Unless you take it within and determine its Truth and your role within that Truth in your own individual soul. Do not allow yourselves to be destroyed needlessly. Do not lose the great beauty that is yourself. You must turn within and know your own truth. We of the Lighted Brotherhood wait upon you to awaken and remember. We would desire that ALL would choose the Light of Life and move with us into the higher realms of "REALITY". That, however, is not our right nor mission to choose for you. We come to give assistance in any manner possible but it is only you who must choose the path. If there is going to be any "saving" done--you will do it for self. No one is going to come and "take you up" and you had best be making your own preparations for that transition. That means you had

best be getting the facts quite straight or you will be waving goodbye to the last shipload out of the pit. You must make your preparations on ALL levels of your existence that you might be ready when the trumpet sounds. For it will be loud indeed and will be your call to Life, and the sound will be unmistakable to those who are attuned to the beat of that particular drum.

Reminder

Earth is under heavy and intentional attack at this very moment of experience--which actually--is all there is (this moment). You are allowing yourselves to become tools, without mind awareness, of the LIE. You can stop this but you must come to understanding. Otherwise you are doomed to experience the darkness of that which will befall you in this experience. It is your own will that leads you and you can, if you KNOW this, choose freedom instead. You have the ability to bring about Freedom if you so choose--even in this third dimension of expression for it is your will; you may choose the path for that is Creator's greatest gift unto you in this expression. This means, however, that you must make the choice for freedom and then take responsibility for ensuring that Freedom. None can do this for you, either--only YOU can make the difference.

We can tell you the facts, give you information and "how-to" on space clearing, elevation of consciousness and how and what is meant by merging of multi-dimensional energies and expression, but it is up to YOU to first choose the path. It is your intent within self which is heard and recognized by Creator--not the usual "Bushlips" out of the opening in your lower faces.

Just as Truth is now abounding from "THE HEART OF THE MOTHER EARTH" so shall truth come from within the Heart of your livingness. What will you do, Little Brothers? Will you simply

continued from previous page

door to the hallway, also, although not the same type of malfunction. I also remind you that you are working presently with robotic transplants and you remain in great jeopardy--all you need do is look at the confusion factor around certain beings. Robotics can only function according to the "downloading" information and programming. They are usually only a tool and understand not but are the "other end of the line" as a tool or conduit. When they come into fire they become even more confused and erratic and will self-destruct.

Diona is projecting most accurately and herein I specifically refer to the replicas Gorbachev and Yeltsin. Gorbachev has served his purpose and will be less and less visible from time to time for the strain is weak now. It also becomes time to consider retiring Bush for his strain is weak now, also. Soon Gorbachev, for instance, will not need to manifest in the human form for such long periods of time. He was and is a Key player in the New World Order Plan 2000. He did what he was supposed to do--bring the next phase of power into that power--this time via a puppet called Yeltsin to further the facade of democratic process.

I repeat--the battle is for the "soul" of Man. I have also told you that "life" was created from elemental matter--actually, specifically I mentioned Tel Aviv in about your year 1952--with viruses. I also told you that we are now here because you have also learned how to "create" death. Since you cannot "kill" soul as you recognize it and we have no such thing as death--then you must realize that my use of the term "death" and yours is most different and in total opposition to your thought of same. YOU CAN NOW CREATE DEATH ON YOUR PLANET, OF SOUL. IT IS NOT PERMITTED TO PREVAIL AND IT IS THE ULTIMATE BATTLE OF THE HIGHEST "CAUSE".

Let us refer to this adversary, to make it easy for description, as Satan and Creator as God. God projects (creates) the entity of Himself called "YOU" and you are immortal--to experience and return within that oneness. The point is to destroy as many of those fragments as possible in order to make the evil physical experience THE only experience which is the domain of Satan, with, hopefully, the absence of God to annoy him in his games and pleasures. He cannot, however, have immortality and, therefore,

must continue to replicate and "manufacture" from that which IS physical and, meanwhile, hold hostage the living fragments of God to hopefully come up with a way of expressing immortality at some point of evolvement.

With the use of Prana Waves used in the right manner, not only is the body killed but the soul essence is so disrupted as to preclude its ability to reconstruct from its own DNA, if you will. However, when you ask "...why doesn't Evil just go ahead and wipe out those of us who remain with intact souls and he wins?" Because God is ultimate in Creation and Satan can't--he can only control that which is attached to the physical alone. He can slay the soul fragments but he crosses the "thou shall not" barrier set forth by God Creator and the repercussions are most uncomfortable for him for God can "uncreate" the whole mess in a split second. God leaves the experience for you to finish and, hopefully, we win through Truth and Wisdom--whatever the journey may be--ALL WILL EXPERIENCE IT AND THERE WILL BE NO ESCAPE FROM THE EXPERIENCE!

continued on next page

continued from previous page

continue to kill of selves or will you hear the call?

These are the points of our intended teachings--not the foolishness which is in activity around and about you--however, you must see that which IS to perceive with wisdom, that which needs be in the changing. We have assumed that as the task at hand, albeit it being a bore and a terribly discomfoting one at best. If you, however, do not know that which is "wrong" and "destructive", you cannot have a way of returning to balance for you know not that which has caused such unbalance.

If you perceive you upset me or mine by your disagreements with that which we give forth--so be it. What you think is none of my busi-

ness, although I note that great bunches of you try to make it my business. You may believe anything which you choose and if you do not like of my projections--do not read the material. I do suggest, however, that you may be in error of discernment as to reading material. My point is to "prove" no thing! Here is that which is given and God does not coerce, force nor judge--you make the choices and THEN, YOU SHALL LIVE AND REAP THE CONSEQUENCES OF THOSE CHOICES! WILL YOUR REAPING BE IN GLORY AND WONDROUS EXPERIENCE OR MORE OF THE SAME RESTLESS SEARCHING? I HAVE NO RIGHT NOR ANY INTENT OF FORCING YOU INTO MY KNOWINGNESS OTHER THAN TO PRESENT THAT WHICH IS GIVEN FROM THE SOURCE OF YOUR CREATION--NO MORE AND NO LESS. THERE WILL

BE MANY SPEAKERS AT THIS TIME--SOME FALSE AND SOME IN TRUTH OF GOD--YOU WILL DECIDE AND YET, YOU WILL FIND THE BRINGERS OF TRUTH FROM GOD REALMS WILL NEVER FORCE NOR DENY ONE THING UNTO YOU--I SUGGEST YOU PONDER IT.

Dharma, I have taken quite a while this day but you must be given into balance also and pressures deny you the allowance of meditation, sharing, even speaking as in "personal" opinion to "reason" for self with others. That is a necessary step in fulfillment of one's own balance--do not allow ones such as Oberli, to pull you away--HE ALSO NEEDS MORE WITHIN TIME AND LESS TENDING OF YOUR TIME--INTENT IS GOOD BUT HE KNOWS NOT YOUR NEEDS NOR INTENT NOR CONTRACT. REMEMBER? Balance comes in support without creating even greater pressures upon another already under great stress.

From the pressure of the moment we have written a most worthy message but it was not that which was planned for the masses to receive this day--we move as the need is presented and you will not feel distressed in concern that you have taken time from those very ones you come to serve. Ah, blessings unto those precious ones who continue to support this chela--the loving cards and carefully chosen items which convey love and messages--YOU are the skeletal system of God in presentation of this mighty blessing we are co-creating--for upon you rests the foundation of the being we are creating--freedom and truth manifest! CAN YOU COME TO SEE IT? PLEASE ALLOW OUR CO-CREATION TO BIRTH IN BEAUTY AND NOT BE MORE MUTATION OF THE LIE--IT IS UP TO YOU FOR IT IS THROUGH YOUR HANDS THAT IT MUST BE PERFECTED. SALU.

Please allow us a bit of rest time. Children, be at peace and come within balance--but do not sit on your backsides complaining--get up and give life--life. So be it. Hatonn to-step aside at ready.

10/4/91 #1 HATONN

Shifting sands

As we come to commune this day, allow a moment to settle the dust from the flight feathers, please. It has been a wondrous week of work and fun which I would like to share with all for YOU are our "group"--not just the ones who sit within the hearing of a voice.

First, the *PHOENIX EXPRESS* (PAPER FORMAT) got off the press line. It is our hope that as we move along "I" will only be a "contributor" and "editor of sorts" for there is so very much information needing to reach you and you need as much as possible from your own dimension. Truth is pouring forth through the cracks better than ever before in history for you who doubt and desire facts. So many had requested extra copies that the load got so great that it was decided to simply send a hundred copies or so to most of the regular subscribers as sorting time was eliminated in order to reach you with the "timely" information--which, by the way, is already obsolete as to world happenings. As we move into "habit" function we will be doing far better on the updating--perhaps I shall be giving you advance information and allowing the others to support it in the upcoming paper each week. This is a very "real" problem to the publishers and distributors who are seeking to give you the same level of CURRENT information--please abide with them until the "human" can work these "superhuman" feats.

Changes

One "wonderful" problem is that the Constitution Law Center is now actively operating so please begin to send all of your information and referrals for our lawyers MUST get up to speed and quickly indeed. C. Gene Dixon and Scott Tips will head the Center and the end result is to be the operation of an actual cer-

continued on next page

THE PHOENIX JOURNALS

CRY OF THE PHOENIX, DEATH RATTLE OF FREEDOM, THE PLAN "2000"

The government of the United States of America is now firmly in the hands of the Elitist Cartel, including the world bankers who are dedicated to the collapsing of all nations into a One World Government by the year 2000. The Constitution and the Bill of Rights are to be "abolished" in favor of the Soviet-Constitution-based United Nations Universal Declaration of Human Rights. The hour is late but perhaps not too late to preserve those precious freedoms guaranteed by our Constitution and Bill of Rights. By Hatonn \$10 ISBN: 0-922356-13-0

COUNTERFEIT BLESSINGS, THE ANTI-CHRIST BY ANY NAME: KHAZARS, "AND THEY WERE LIARS FROM THE BEGINNING"
By Gyeorgos Ceres Hatonn \$10 ISBN: 0-922356-36-6

We are given the actions we MUST take if we are going to stop these well-organized groups from putting together the final pieces of their WORLD WITHOUT FREEDOM (the NEW WORLD ORDER).

The history of the Khazars, Judeans and the Jews and how the Khazars have labeled themselves as Zionists and Jews to deceive our planet and to take total control of it in the NAME OF THE ANTI-CHRIST.

THE MOSSAD CONNECTION, HOTFOOT FOR THE PHOENIX
By Gyeorgos Ceres Hatonn \$10 ISBN: 0-922356-28-9

Americans, to understand how their Constitution and Nation are being stolen from them must understand the MOSSAD CONNECTION. The "Thirteenth Tribe" of Israel, now self-designated as "ZIONISTS", is in control of both Israel and, through its political influence over some sixty percent of the U.S. Congress and its working relationship with the White House, the United States of America.

SPIRAL TO ECONOMIC DISASTER, LIFEBOAT MEASURES - IF YOU ACT NOW By Hatonn \$10 ISBN: 0-922356-07-6

Economic realities. Exposing the "grey-men" and the secret government and the perfection of their plan. Depression is imminent. New currency and some solutions. The debit card system. Financial strategies. The solution of Incorporation. The Nevada secret. Prophecies of these times.

UPS: \$3.25 First Book, \$1 each add U.S. Mail Bookrate: \$2.50 First Book **MASTERCARD or VISA ORDERS: 1-800-729-4131** or send check to: (or request catalog) of 30 Phoenix Titles America West Pub., P.O. Box 986, Tehachapi, CA 93581

continued from previous page

tifying of legal assistants under the Constitution who can work from a full network of resources.

Further, this week the Advanced Building Technology group got its running "gun" and the wondrous building technology will be an approved and available entity in any size from tiny to elongated, underground to multi-level, and will come eventually in modular sections. It is a business opportunity which probably will not be open for very long for this building technology will come in for far less than half of any other and will be beautiful in addition to being secure, pulse resistant and radioactive sheltering even "above" ground. The first building should be going up on "slab" for replication in many sizes and heights beginning in Tehachapi in February. This means that tooling and industrial facilities will also become "in place". Also, there will be a thrust to provide, nationwide, extremely low-cost housing for, say, migrant workers (in conjunction with the Farm Workers), and plans and blueprints for senior care centers, etc., as rapidly as financing and time of the original workers are available. The prototype components will be built and engineered first in Hemet (where the first tooling operation is already located) to avoid winter climate in the local area.

I remind all of you that we promised to make available this information in timely manner for so many of you have asked how and when you can participate in actual investments of projects. At this point these ones are still doing these things with that which they alone have upon which to start, for the publications are still running at less than "break-even". This now gives you ability to select anything that gives you joy in which to participate in a very basic business manner--with total integrity.

With this technology these ones will immediately begin on the first of the underground growing research centers. This will consist of long, underground or partially underground, facilities where hydroponic and airponic food growing can be

undertaken for you are already into food shortage--even if you have not noticed it. Last year your Elite and government GAVE Gorbachev direct shipments of your reserve grain which finished off your reserves and, in addition, gave him future production contracts and treaty agreements for same. If the earthquake doesn't break the aqueduct system of irrigation to your garden belt of the San Joaquin and Imperial Valleys of California, it is intended to disable them at any rate, so you are already in serious trouble. You must find alternative and private control of systems of intensified growing facilities. You can do it if you want to--the choice is yours alone but these ones can no longer carry the load. For you who have supported this activity--words are not sufficient to adequately thank you.

Mr. Rick Martin has resigned from America West to join more closely with these project activities. He is superb at project presentations and will act as liaison and coordinator for and among the various projects whereby Hatonn and brotherhood can more easily monitor ALL activities for God relinquishes not, His authority over integrity.

I realize that you ones will be missing your contact with Rick and that in no way shall cease--all correspondence will come to him--through him, for Dharma as well as these other entities, i.e., Advanced Building Technology, Constitutional Law Center, Information Focus, etc. If you don't know the "name" just make reference to the subject enclosed and we will get it. Briefly, you will continue using the address as given until changes can be made for other box numbers and phone service. This means we will probably soon need other office facilities but for the present nothing will change except addressing information to ease the load on George and more easily get information to me, Oberli and Dharma. You who write to any of the Masters--just address as you have been and it will arrive in Dharma's lap. We will have to continue to respond mostly through this format for we get hundreds and hundreds of documents and letters. WE ARE HUMBLY GRATEFUL AND

PLEASE DO NOT STOP SENDING THEM!! I HAVE SOME INFORMATION, FOR INSTANCE, WHICH WILL BOTH AMUSE AND CONFIRM AN INCIDENT OF WHICH I SPOKE WEEKS AGO.

The sharing is that which makes this journey worthy. I have piles of Constitution documents and also "Bills", etc., which further remove your Constitutional rights--I simply have no way to get it all into your hands and therefore, we will be turning it rapidly over to the Constitutional Law Center. I will, however, review each piece of information sent through this avenue.

Your identity as resource will always be most carefully guarded. We have no way to express our appreciation for your sharing and the wondrous way in which you personally give love and support to Dharma with your precious and personal gifts of love. You have no idea what this kind of acknowledgement gives to a weary spirit. I am sure, however, that "Susie" would not suspect that the leather pouch would become a baby bird cradle for Dharma's orphaned bird children or that a shirt with a tulip garden would boost the spirits into remembering missions. The books are cherished for they bear infinity within their pages and hold the thoughts and feelings of a being who writes them and the one who shares them.

I shall always effort to continue to respond to questions which are of widespread interest such as the recent quakes in Washington and Oregon, etc. Those are not only to weaken the fault system stability but

in fact, are deliberately to break loose "snags" in the major faults and speed up the momentum now under way in the plate turnings.

This cute little umbrella "artistic" foolishness which is indicated to you as "artistic presentation" is nothing short of identifying, from high altitudes, the faults and vortices in both Japan and California which, when triggered, will cause the major disruption to the massive system of faults and rifts. The one in California, for instance, which is in the Tejon Pass area, is directly pinpointing the junction of the Garlock Fault with the San Andreas which will trigger the massive damage in downtown Los Angeles and, intended, Bakersfield.

We continue to guard Dharma and Oberli on a continual basis and are now seen by anyone who cares to look in the nighttime. We will only utilize lights on the shuttles and monitors at "time" of "shift change" for protection, but we need identification at ground level just as do you. We don't "have to" have it but it is giving the proper message to the skulk craft who plan to blow the place away when and if they catch it unguarded--that will be a "very, very cold day in you-know-where!"

I ask that you enjoy the following copy from the *Bakersfield Californian* (a major news publication) and then note the writing which I had given you prior to that time. Enjoy your newly found information flow--do not distress self--you can now begin to "act" with wisdom and receive the lies while converting them into probable truth.

No home, no future

By MAREVA BROWN
Californian staff writer

SEVENTH STANDARD ROAD — Every night when Alberto Castro gets off work, he looks for a quiet place to lie low.

Parks are nice, but sometimes he's forced to stop the family's converted refrigerator truck under a shady tree by the side of the road, or behind a convenience store.

Castro is killing time until dark, when he, his wife and four children

can find a quiet field to bed down. They sleep in the truck and wake before dawn for another day of picking grapes.

It's no life for the children, he admits. But sometimes, you have to do what you must to survive.

Fifteen years ago, Castro first came to the Coachella and San Joaquin valleys to pick grapes. He hoped he could build a rich life for his family.

continued on next page

continued from previous page

But last year, when his son, Alberto, and daughter, Carolina, began working beside him in the fields, he knew their lives would contain few rewards.

He knew they had been caught in the same cycle as thousands of other migrant children, who quit

school in Mexico while their parents work the crops in California and lose out on an American education when the family continues to move.

"I know they have fallen behind," said Castro, who speaks no English. "I realize the children are missing a lot of school by moving around. But a lot of times, in order to help yourselves, you move around a lot."

Although federal and state demographers say they don't know how many migrant workers are homeless, a study completed in October 1990 for two farm worker advocacy groups paints a grim picture.

It focuses solely on California's farm worker population.

"Available public and private housing meets only 10 percent of the need," it said. "The housing the farm worker community occupies is invariably old and decaying, in serious disrepair and lacking the usual amenities that make it fit for human habitation."

"It contributes to the destabilization of the family and seriously disrupts the development and education of the children."

The report, commissioned by La Cooperativa Campesina de California and the Western Alliance of Farmworker Advocates, also estimated the state's 26 government-operated labor camps can accommodate only 5 percent of the migrant families who need homes.

IN KERN COUNTY, where 1988 state estimates placed the number of migrant families at between 1,200 and 1,700 annually, only 109 government-run cabins are available at the North Shafter Farm Labor Center and another 130 at the Sunset Labor Camp near Arvin.

Both centers provide cabins to families from April to October. After that, migrants are on their own, and usually begin migrating back to their homes in Mexico, Texas or elsewhere.

Migrants say they prefer the more sanitary state-operated camps to farmer-run housing. But many have little choice.

Fewer and fewer local farmers are providing homes for field workers because federal regulations im-

posed in 1988 made the costs prohibitive.

That year, Kern County held 153 private labor camp locations. Today, the county has only 43 farmer-run facilities, run by 31 growers, according to records in the county Environmental Health office. They have space for 1,490 laborers.

Many of those provide single spaces for workers traveling alone. Migrants with families are on their own.

"Before any migrants arrive, from 4 to 9 percent of the housing stock is vacant," according to a 1988 state housing department study, citing "typical" Central Valley towns. "At least 15 percent is substandard. And most of the units which owners are willing to rent to migrants are substandard."

Demand is great, so prices increase with the farm worker influx. And per-person charges to increase landlord profits often are levied against families who double up.

The rest of the migrants must fend for themselves, often squeezing into the cramped homes of relatives or piling several families into small rented apartments or trailers.

Some migrant field workers have been found living in caves in Salinas and other parts of the state.

"Many of the truly migrant families are not identified and not served because they don't stay long in any community," said Hedy Chang, a researcher at the non-profit advocacy group California Tomorrow. "They're the ones who live in orchards and garages and grower-owned housing facilities. Many families simply aren't aware of what's available."

Since all federally run migrant programs include children whose families have moved within the previous five years, many programs are filled with former migrants. And highly mobile parents often are reluctant to enroll their children in school programs or other services because it's too much trouble for a short stay.

"These are bootstrap philosophy families," said Chang, a former migrant child. "There's a lot of family pride in being self sufficient. That's one of the things that keeps them moving — they can stay self-sufficient. Part of not wanting to access social services comes from this cultural value."

ACCORDING TO A 1990 national survey prepared by federal demographer Rick Mines for the U.S. Department of Labor, fewer than one-fifth of seasonal agricultural workers receive

see HOMELESS page 19

"Watergating" Bush

Ok, I told you that the plan was either to assassinate Bush by the Mossad and/or "Watergate" him and/or Kenned-ize him. The plan is NOW to go to work and destroy him through scandal within the Noriega hearings with shifting of focus from (by the method of) Gates' hearing. Note that "Ollie" North is set to testify FOR Noriega and this information will probably be hitting your public viewing by this week-end.

What does this really mean? It means that your nation and banking economy is sitting on a time-bomb--perhaps it would be far better if you had your funds building housing or a Law Center backed by gold than sitting in any bank ANYWHERE. It is your NATION under siege--not a Bush Baby.

You are NOT calling off the alert of your flight services, either. At least not as you think. There is a big shifting and merging of same--getting ready to hopefully relocate to safe locations unknown, wherein the enemy misses blowing them away in the first strike or retaliation.

The papers found in Iraq are going to reveal that your nation of the U.S. were the ones who ultimately did the most building of the nuclear weaponry--far more than did Russia--Russia only gave them advance technology beyond that which you have. The point now is to pull attention from the area and let you-the-people focus on a probable invasion of Haiti so the massive information and disclosures can somehow be handled behind your backs.

Free lunch

How so America? How so that YOUR SERVANTS in Washington get a free BANK in which the Congressmen can bounce checks, etc., unblemished nor nagged for return of monies? YOU would go to prison for the remainder of your natural life. Further, how about "free lunches" to the tune of well over \$300,000 for a select few? The bouncing checks come even from your highest "House" leaders. DO YOU HAVE SUCH ADVANTAGE? Well, you pay their salaries for their services unto YOU--perhaps they need another

raise? They only make about four times the high middle-income family in your nation--annually--not to mention hidden perks.

Our beloved "Political Cartoonist", Barry, deserves far more accolades than we can ever begin to give him. I would like to have a whole issue with nothing save his drawings, at some point, for through humor it is sometimes easier to give forth the irony and preposterous examples--it is hard for any sane person to realize the Truth.

IRS defense update

First of all, the problem with banking and privacy floods my attention through petitions. Yes, there is a way to use your accounts as a resource for check cashing if needed. I suggest, however, that that information must be handled quietly--yes, legally--but you need to contact Cort through the Corporate Advisors for I will not write it herein. I advise to sever banking connections in private format if at all possible or keep the attention and funds very, very minimal. Corporations fare better but how

long that will garner protection is also questionable. In a collapse it doesn't matter for the insurance system is already bankrupt. There will be NO GUARANTEE OF ANY \$100,000--THERE WILL BE NO MONEY IN THAT INSURANCE FUND BY YEAR'S END--THAT, BY YOUR OWN AUTHORITIES.

More and more banks and institu-

continued on next page

Constitutional assassination and infringements

CONSPIRACY

Note that you now have an Elite force within the IRS force. Note also, however, that more and more people are learning that the IRS is a private police force serving the banks and, particularly, as collection agents for the Fed. (Remember--all your income tax, etc., goes to pay the banks for interest--and against that awesome debt of your nation to the banks through the Federal Reserve and on into the International Bank of Settlements in Switzerland).

Many of you know who Jonathan May is, but do any of you know why he was REALLY incarcerated? Because he began a small "bank" outside the authorized Elite system. They sentenced him to **18 months in jail--HE HAS BEEN INCARCERATED FOR OVER SIX YEARS!!! AMERICA--HOW CAN YOU ALLOW THIS INCREDIBLE UNCONSTITUTIONAL HORROR?** LaRouche is still in prison--it matters not about his political beliefs--he was set-up and enslaved and you have allowed it. The ADL has even stated publicly that they set him up and got him sentenced through "fixed" judges and still he rots in jail. **WHERE ARE YOU, AMERICANS?**

Speaking of Constitutional assassination and infringements of rights, let me catch you up on the tiny little side crucifixion of "The Ekkers".

I told you of the missed appointed time showing up at the dwelling, of

continued from previous page

tions are folding daily only to find massive corruption all hooked to the same people and resources. The RTC is the most corrupt branch of the S&L fraud network since the original set-up. No, I can't go into it again herein--it is ALL in the JOURNALS and EXPRESSES. Please do not ask us to spend time in repeating--almost every subject asked about has been detailed in the last 24 months in our writings--**NOW YOU ARE GETTING THE CONFIRMATION OF OUR TRUTH!**

Mr. Horn and the photographer. There was a retired clergyman (Catholic) of over 35 years of service to what he thought was God and man. He is in his late 70's and appears to be rather gentle, and at least not violent.

At the day of the happening, this "Father Cleary" told Mr. Horn to "get off his high-horse" and "settle down" in response to an outraged and aggressively demanding Horn. Oberli asked the lawyer (Horn) and the photographer into the house to meet the guests present but said it was too intrusive and they were late and there would be no "inspection" due to same. (You have to remember the day in court wherein Mr. Horn managed to disallow the Ekkers, because they were four minutes late, to deny a meeting on that date due to prior commitments.) So be it.

Ekkers, because it seemed appropriate in view of other filthy tricks and lies along with documents of extreme importance being removed from the court files, also had a photographer present as well as recording equipment to record conversations as the dwelling was "inspected".

After the incident, the photographer went through the entire dwelling and took approximately a hundred pictures of which three of each room (54) were entered and sent to the court with documented certification by the photographer.

Not only did the Judge not accept the pictures which cost over \$300 to have color copies, etc., made and filed, but he sanctioned them personally (fined) \$500 for disallowing entry into the house for inspection. (To see if the Ekkers "are wasting the premises".) The Judge further ordered, without constraint, another opportunity for Horn and photographer to enter and inspect the dwelling--so on the 17th they go through this all "again". Now, I am going to give you verbatim the demand received yesterday from HORN regarding this "inspection". By the way, the RTC, through this fine upstanding Kazarian Kol Nidre oath liar, has presented a "Writ of

Mandate" costing at least \$15,000 to prevent the court from allowing the Ekkers to have any discovery regarding the S&L, RTC or any witnesses. **YOU THE TAXPAYERS PAY FOR THE LEGAL FEES AND THE \$15,000 ONLY BEGINS THE ENCOUNTER.** We now have the proof that the rotten disease in this particular case goes all the way to the President's lap, not to mention several major law firms and dozens of corrupt politicians, judges and lawyers. Yes, we do keep this dwelling surrounded at all times.

By-the-way-number-two. The full intent is to set the stage for a frame-up by placing drugs on the premises and calling in the law to arrest and confiscate. There is NOTHING on the premises--not even a gun beyond a B-B. These ones take no drugs but are already placed under suspect from the fact that they have a generator and a fuel tank for same. They have it for computer security but that is another story which I will also someday tell.

Letter of demand and false orders stated by same from the Judge:

Oct. 3, 1991

Re: RESOLUTION TRUST CORPORATION VS. EKKER
SUPERIOR COURT FOR THE
COUNTY OF KERN CASE
NO. 215301

Dear Mr. Tips:

Pursuant to the court's order of October 1, 1991, granting our Motion to Compel Compliance with the court's September 3, 1991 discovery order, on October 17, 1991 when we appear to inspect and photograph the premises, your clients have been ordered not to interfere with the inspection.

The grounds for the inspection were set forth in the moving papers; your clients are ordered NOT to have either any religious personnel or persons with electronic video recording equipment or cameras present. This is to be an UNOBSTRUCTED inspection. [Emphasis in original.]

Signed: Steven J. Horn

The "conspiracy" is blatantly obvious. There are none of the Bill of Rights which have not been openly and flagrantly broken. Even the amount of the fine was misstated in Mr. Horns court document--he said the fine was \$514--clearly different from the \$500 ordered which was bad enough.

The "RTC Writ of Mandate" is also filled with one false statement following upon another as fast as the people can write. Since this document has been drawn by an "additional" and separate law firm, what think ye of that involvement?

MORE AND GREATER "CONSPIRACY"

On the same day a trip was required to the Mojave Municipal Court to argue Constitutional rights to have this diesel tank in Ekker's back property--completely surrounded by vacant land.

This was a "pre-trial hearing" on the basis of a citation issued months ago. Now hold on to your hats--our attorneys discovered that all allocations on the citation were not applicable and demanded "**BY LAW**" for dismissal of charges. But not so--the District Attorney said that "**We realized and realize that the citation is not accurate--but we are rewriting one which will be applicable.**" In other words, readers, "**We don't have a charge but we will fabricate one--after the fact by months.**" Not only did the pleading work--the Judge (acting during regular Judge's vacation) ruled for time for the fabrication of the new charges to be drawn.

Anyone wish to know what the new charges will be? Location of a tank of "possibly" hazardous material on private property in a level 5 earthquake zone. Also, probable cause to believe that fuel and generator are for the purpose of growing illegal plants--for there were already noted "white buckets" present on premises and possible building code violations by producing electricity other than allowed by commercial utility company.

continued on next page

Pertinent IRS quotes

If you are ever involved with a Bank giving information to the IRS, friends, and you bring suit--know the following: The IRS in court will say that the bank "volunteered the information to them and that the bank is not bound to comply with the IRS". This means that the IRS won't even stand in loyalty to their own counterparts.

How times change: look what Governor (CALIF.) Ronald Reagan said in 1968: *"The entire income tax structure was created by Karl Marx, it has no justification getting the Government needed revenue."* So be it.

President Ronald Reagan, 1983: *"Our Federal Tax System is, in*

short, utterly impossible, utterly unjust, completely counter productive; the present system of taxation reeks of injustice. It is fundamentally un-American, it has earned a rebellion and it is time we rebelled." Still don't believe in robotoids and replicas? So be it.

Supreme Court: Loan Association vs. Topeka: *"To lay with one hand, the powers of the Government on the property of the citizens, and on the other hand bestow it on favored individuals, is none the less robbery*

because it is done under the forms of law and is called taxation."

T. Coleman Andrews, Commissioner of the IRS, 1956: *"I don't like the income tax. Every time we talk about these taxes, we get around to the idea, from each according to his capacity and to each according to his needs. That's socialism. It is written into the Communist Manifesto. Maybe we ought to see that every person who gets a tax return, receives a copy of the Communist Manifesto with it so he can see what is happening to him."*

continued from previous page

Yes, we now turn it over to, and ask that, the lawyers now advertise the new titles given unto them as head of the Constitutional Law Center of America. Documents of every case we can come by will now be entered with every applicable court and the Bar Association of all involved attorneys. We intend to even present the cases to the International Bar Association for "corrupt practices and intentional intent of conspiracy against the defendants". Will it make a difference? Not unless you-the-people stand in outrage in support of ones who dare to go on in the face of this abuse and personal danger. I know that many of YOU have been through similar, or worse, circumstances and abuse--let us unify and allow God to walk with you as you reclaim your nation and law. **DO YOU NOT SEE, THE ADVERSARY CANNOT BEAR THE LIGHT OF PICTURES OR TRUTH--AND HE IS HORRIFIED OF EVEN THE PRESENCE OF ANYTHING HOLY--EVEN A RETIRED 70+ YEAR-OLD PRIEST--JUST HIS PRESENCE CANNOT BE BORNE BY THE ADVERSARY--SO USE THIS KNOWLEDGE AND NEVER CONFRONT THESE ONES WITHOUT GOD WITHIN AND WITHOUT YOUR VERY PRESENCE.**

It is sad for the Judge involved in the case has also allowed himself to be involved and tampered with and now he damages himself for it is known that he is a practicing homosexual gay and that there are multiple ones in the District Attorney's offices. This is his business, not ours, but he has succumbed to the pressures of the Elite and he dam-

ages himself so terribly. To each his own choice regarding actions and behaviors--right or wrong matters not. But to allow this kind of injustice which only compounds is heinous against the people of this nation and this is only one, and a rather benign county in California, at that. It is up to the others within the Judicial system to clean their benches--I do not see that happening.

THREATS

You must also remember that this is the same Judge, who in chambers, was told that three people had seen Horn remove a document from the court file and finally said, "Well, I don't believe Mr. Horn would remove a file from the records." He is also the Judge who said he would waive production of the five witnesses known to be at the first hearing and allow only two. This is the same system which allows the defendants NO DISCOVERY and urgent, totally incriminating evidence was censored (removed) by Horn in documents which WERE PRESENTED.

Now, public readers, if you still believe in your Justice System and that YOU can't be a victim--I beg you to re-think this assumption. This whole case is built around the failure of an S&L to hold a fully advertised and certified "sale of property" where the defendants "were told by the same S&L it would be necessary to attend to reclaim their property in point due to other investors involved". I REMIND YOU PRECIOUS ONES--THE INTENT OF THE SYSTEM ELITE IS TO GARNER EVERYTHING YOU HAVE--EVERYTHING!!!

IRS jurisdiction

Watch this one--The representatives of the IRS cannot search the premise without a search warrant. That, however, will not stop them from doing so--with very big guns ablaze.

You are not required to share books with the IRS because they could be used against you in a court of law. (Article 5, Constitution of the U.S. of A.)

IRS Special Agents have never been GIVEN LEGAL RIGHT to carry hand guns.

The IRS has jurisdiction and taxing authority over ONLY: businesses/people involved in firearms, tobacco, and alcohol; Federal Government Employees; businesses/people within Washington DC, Guam, Puerto Rico (protectorates).

The IRS will continually challenge you in scare tactics and continu-

ally go outside and beyond their authority!

THE IRS PERSONNEL DO NOT KNOW THEIR OWN RULES AND CODES. SO, TO KNOW HOW TO HANDLE THEM AND ESPECIALLY "BEAT THEM" IN A CONFLICT IS TO KNOW THEIR CODE BETTER THAN DO THEY! THERE ARE GROUPS WHICH CAN HELP YOU AND THE CONSTITUTIONAL LAW CENTER IS SETTING UP A PROGRAM OF REFERRAL FOR YOU TO THE BEST GROUP OR REPRESENTATIVE TO FIT YOUR NEEDS.

HOW LONG WILL YOU COMMIT TREASON AND SUPPORT YOUR NATION'S ENEMIES? YOU SWEAR TO DEFEND YOUR CONSTITUTION AGAINST FOREIGN AND DOMESTIC ENEMIES--WELL, IT CAN'T GET MUCH WORSE.

True or false?

1. The I.R.S. is a government agency. FALSE. It is a private corporation, incorporated in Delaware in 1933.

2. The I.R.S. collects taxes. FALSE. The I.R.S. collects tribute! Look on the back of any check they have ever endorsed. It says, "Pay to the order of the F.R.B. (Federal Reserve Bank) to the credit

of the United States Treasury." This means that the Federal Reserve is keeping all of the "tax" money that the I.R.S. sends, and is crediting it to the phony "interest" that the Treasury owes the Federal Reserve. Not one dime is spent in the United States!

continued on next page

continued from previous page

3. The Federal Reserve is a government agency.

FALSE. It is an admittedly private corporation, privately held by 12 families (one American and eleven foreign).

4. The U.S. Congress writes the tax laws of the I.R.S.

FALSE. I.R.S. attorneys write this junk and Congress merely "rubber stamps" it.

5. Filing a tax return is mandatory according to the law.

FALSE. The I.R.S. tells you in the 1040 instruction book that the tax is voluntary. They also say it is voluntary in every document they have.

6. If I don't file and pay my taxes, I will go to jail.

FALSE. Sixty million Americans did not file or pay "taxes" with the I.R.S. last year. Ask the person whose name appears at the end of this brochure to tell you the story of this media created hoax!

7. The I.R.S. is too tough for me to take on.

FALSE. The I.R.S. is only one person--the one that is contacting you, and if you know your rights, you can take that one person "on" easily. We train you to know your rights.

8. Everyone knows that there is a law that you have to file and pay Income taxes.

FALSE. Phillip Marsh, author of the best selling "The Compleat Patriot," has been unable in eight years of research to find such a law. He has now abandoned the search for such a law because the Congressional Research Service (the agency which researches the law for Congress) can't find the law either. Ask to see a copy of the letter from Sen. Daniel Inouye (D. Hawaii) which confirms this fact.

9. I like paying my taxes and supporting my country.

FALSE. Not one dime of the money the I.R.S. steals from you goes to support this country. Ask the provider of this brochure for the FACTS!

10. I understand the I.R.S. has tax laws that say I have to pay taxes.

FALSE. The I.R.S. code is not law. Furthermore the I.R.S. misapplies every provision in the I.R.S. code. The problem stems from the fact that the average "taxpayer" never sees the I.R.S. code.

11. I am helping to destroy the United States by filing and paying the I.R.S. taxes.

TRUE. The money all winds up in the hands of this country's enemies. Ask for the details of this rip-off.

12. The I.R.S. Is causing over 1,000 deaths per month in the United States. The I.R.S. is responsible for over half of the divorces in the United States. The I.R.S. Is responsible for three quarters of the bankruptcies in the United States today.

TRUE. Can you afford to continue supporting such a domestic enemy?

DO YOU WISH YOU AND YOUR CHILDREN TO BE SLAVES?

"My people perish (meaning to die) for lack of knowledge."

I can only point out these things and offer you help--I cannot do it for you and it is all within your choosing that which you will do. The following article is printed with permission from one who is a remarkably capable writer and person of action. There are other ones attached to her realm of friends who are extraordinary contacts for the further gleaning and dispersing of information of valid content. Your farmers and farm workers are being deliberately poisoned and, frankly, so are you, the consumer.

Also is an article printed herein which concerns lack of housing right in Kern County in arm's reach of this location. It is beyond belief that you ones will send billions and billions of dollars to house foreign political groups and your own are starving and homeless. The migrant farm worker situation is worse in Florida, Texas and other places but it is atrocious all over--how, chelas, can you sit by and allow this torture unto your very brethren?

Dharma, allow us to close. We need some equipment from the city so go and do that which is needed--we have enough to get started on the next edition. Thank you. Hattonn to stand-by.

Protocols of the meetings of the learned elders of Zion

PART TWO

All people are chained down to heavy toil by poverty more firmly than ever they were chained by slavery and serfdom; from these, one way and another, they might free themselves, these could be settled with, but from want they will never get away. We have included in the constitution such rights as to the masses appear fictitious and not actual rights. All these so-called "People's Rights" can exist only in idea, an idea which can never be realized in practical life. What is it to the proletariat labourer, bowed double over his heavy toil, crushed by his lot in life, if talkers get the right to babble, if journalists get the right to scribble any nonsense side by side with good stuff, once the proletariat has no other profit out of the constitution save only those pitiful crumbs which we fling them from our table in return for their voting in favour of what we dictate, in favour of the men we place in power, the servants of our *agentur*. . . . Republican rights for a poor man are no more than a bitter piece of irony, for the necessity he is under of toiling almost all day gives him no present use of them, but on the other hand robs him of all guarantee of regular and certain earnings by making him dependent on strikes by his comrades or lockouts by his masters.

The people under our guidance have annihilated the aristocracy, who were their one and only defence and foster-mother for the sake of their own advantage which is inseparably bound up with the well-being of the people. Nowadays, with the destruction of the aristocracy, the people have fallen into the grips of merciless money-grinding

scoundrels who have laid a pitiless and cruel yoke upon the necks of the workers.

We appear on the scene as alleged saviours of the worker from this oppression when we propose to him to enter the ranks of our fighting forces--Socialists, Anarchists, Communists--to whom we always give support in accordance with an alleged brotherly rule (of the solidarity of all humanity) of our *social masonry*. The aristocracy, which enjoyed by law the labour of the workers, was interested in seeing that the workers were well fed, healthy and strong. We are interested in just the opposite--in the diminution, the *killing out of the GOYIM*. Our power is in the chronic shortness of food and physical weakness of the worker because by all that this implies he is made the slave of our will, and he will not find in his own authorities either strength or energy to set against our will. Hunger creates the right of capital to rule the worker more surely than it was given to the aristocracy by the legal authority of kings.

By want and the envy and hatred which it engenders we shall move the mobs and with their hands we shall wipe out all those who hinder us on our way.

WHEN THE HOUR STRIKES FOR OUR SOVEREIGN LORD OF ALL THE WORLD (SATAN) TO BE CROWNED IT IS THESE SAME HANDS WHICH WILL

continued on next page

continued from previous page

**SWEEP AWAY EVERYTHING
THAT MIGHT BE A HIN-
DRANCE THERETO.**

The *goyim* have lost the habit of thinking unless prompted by the suggestions of our specialists.

Therefore they do not see the urgent necessity of what we, when our kingdom comes shall adopt at once, namely this, that *it is essential to teach in national schools one simple, true piece of knowledge, the basis of all knowledge—the knowledge of the structure of human life, of social existence, which requires division of labour, and, consequently, the division of men into classes and conditions.* It is essential for all to know that *owing to difference in the objects of human activity there cannot be any equality*, that he who by any act of his compromises a whole class cannot be equally responsible before the law with him who affects no one but only his own honor. The true knowledge of the structure of society, into the secrets of which we do not admit the *goyim*, would demonstrate to all men that the positions and work must be kept within a certain circle, that they may not become a source of human suffering, arising from an education which does not correspond with the work which individuals are called upon not to correspond with the work which individuals are called upon to do. After a thorough study of this knowledge the peoples will voluntarily submit to authority and accept such position as is appointed them in the State. In the present state of knowledge and the direction we have given to its development the people, blindly believing things in print—cherishes—thanks to promptings intended to mislead and to its own ignorance—a blind hatred towards all conditions which it considers above itself, for it has no understanding of the meaning of class and condition.

This hatred will be still further magnified by the effects of an *economic crisis*, which will stop dealings on the exchanges and bring industry to a standstill. We shall create by all the secret subterranean methods open to us and with the aid

of gold, which is all in our hands, a universal economic crisis whereby we shall throw upon the streets whole mobs of workers simultaneously in all the countries of Europe.

[Hatonn: You see, dear ones, your country is still considered a country run and controlled by Europe—and so it is-----the State of Great Britain! But moreover, understand and don't allow forgetting--these Protocols are translated from writings of the fourteen hundreds (the fifteenth century) when there was no America known. Recall further, that the Nilus translation was 1905 and this from which we present this material was 1922. Does it begin to come clear why the Russians have so effected to suppress the "Jews/Zionists" within Russia? You see, Russia has no desire to prevail against American people--but they will go to all lengths to stop the Zionists who have taken control of America in total. So be it, let us continue.] These mobs will rush delightedly to shed the blood of those whom, in the simplicity of their ignorance, they have envied from their cradles, and whose property they will then be able to loot.

"Ours" they will not touch, because the moment of attack will be known to us and we shall take measure to protect our own.

We have demonstrated that progress will bring all the *goyim* to the sovereignty of reason. Our despotism will be precisely that; for it will be known how by wise severities to pacificate all unrest, to cauterize liberalism out of all institutions.

When the populace has seen that all sorts of concessions and indulgences are yielded it in the name of freedom it has imagined itself to be sovereign lord and has stormed its way to power, but naturally, like every other blind man it has come upon a host of stumbling blocks, *it has rushed to find a guide, it has never had the sense to return to the former state* and it has laid down its pleni-potentiary powers at *our feet*. Remember the French Revolution, to which it was we who gave the name of "Great": the secrets of its

preparations are well known to us for it was wholly the work of our hands.

Ever since that time we have been leading the peoples from one disenchantment to another, so that in the end they should turn also from us in favour of *that King-Despot of the blood of Zion, whom we are preparing for the world.*

At the present day we are, as an international force, invincible, because if attacked by some we are supported by other States. It is the bottomless rascality of the *goyim* people, who crawl on their bellies to force, but are merciless towards weakness, unsparing to faults and indulgent to crimes, unwilling to bear the contradictions of a free social system but patient unto martyrdom under the violence of a bold despotism--it is those qualities which are aiding us to independence. From the premier-dictators of the present day the *goyim* peoples suffer patiently and bear such abuses as for the least of them they would have beheaded twenty kings. What is the explanation of this phenomenon, this curious inconsequence of the masses of the peoples in their attitude towards what would appear to be events of the same order?

It is explained by the fact that these dictators whisper to the peoples through their agents that through these abuses they are inflicting injury on the States with the highest purpose--to secure the welfare of the peoples, the international brotherhood of them all, their solidarity and equality of rights. Naturally they do not tell the peoples that this unification must be accomplished only under our sovereign rule.

And thus the people condemn the upright and acquit the guilty, persuaded ever more and more that it can do whatsoever it wishes. Thanks to this state of things the people are destroying every kind of stability and creating disorders at every step.

The word "freedom" brings out the communities of men to fight against every kind of force, against every kind of authority, even against God and the laws of nature. For this

reason we, when we come into our kingdom, shall have to erase this word from the lexicon of life as implying a principle of brute force which turns mobs into bloodthirsty beasts.

These beasts, it is true, fall asleep again every time when they have drunk their fill of blood, and at such times can easily be riveted into their chains. But if they be not given blood they will not sleep and continue to struggle.

PROTOCOL NO. 4

Stages of a Republic. Gentile masonry. Freedom and Faith. International Industrial Competition. Role of Speculation. Cult of Gold.

Every republic passes through several stages. The first of these is comprised in the early days of mad raging by the blind mob, tossed hither and thither, right and left; the second is demagoguery, from which is born anarchy, and that leads inevitably to despotism--not any longer legal and overt, and therefore responsible despotism, but to unseen and secretly hidden, yet nevertheless sensibly felt despotism in the hands of some secret organization or other, whose acts are the most unscrupulous inasmuch as it works behind a screen, behind the backs of all sorts of agents, the changing of whom not only does not infuriously affect but actually aids the secret force by saving it, thanks to continual changes, from the necessity of expending its resources on the rewarding of long services.

Who and what is in a position to overthrow an invisible force? And this is precisely what our force is. *Gentile masonry*, blindly serves as a screen for us and our objects, but the plan of action of our force, even its very abiding-place, remains for the whole people an unknown mystery.

But even freedom might be harmless and have its place in the State economy without injury to the well-being of the peoples if it rested upon the foundation of faith in God,

Soviet perspective

Page 11

10/7/91 #2 HATONN
MONDAY

This is a continuation of last week's discussion regarding the Soviet Union. It is the most important subject which must be understood if you are to change anything for the intent is world domination--surprisingly enough--along with Israeli involvement.

The Russians are absolute masters at creating, controlling and marketing to the West their own opposition. *Opposition to most human endeavors will arise in time, but if you own it, it will never be a real threat to your enterprise--and it may be able to choke out legitimate opposition. Nothing in the Soviet Empire happens by chance, by accident or by turn of fate.* There is a well-defined plan and purpose behind all significant events in the USSR (just as there now are the same intent behind everything your government in the U.S. does). Current Soviet developments are far more easily understood if the Soviet Union is seen as the giant theater which it represents, and the present upheaval as scenes or acts in the drama. This holds true for all locations, factions and nations within the nations of the globe but at this point we are directing attention to the USSR so allow us to go forward without distraction. Let us look at a few of these "scenes":

MIKHAIL GORBACHEV

"Gorby" did not just happen to emerge on the scene in 1985. He was groomed for his position from the 1970's by his mentor, Yuri Andropov--hardline chief of the KGB. As a KGB operative and protege of Andropov, this hardcore Marxist-Leninist was sprung by the Kremlin leadership from relative obscurity in 1983 and 1984 onto the world stage, and portrayed as a great democrat, lover of freedom, reformer, and friend of the little man by Soviet propaganda/disinformation specialists. (Andropov was similarly portrayed as a "western style closet liberal" by Soviet propagandists just a few years earlier if

you look back.)

This is the same Mikhail Gorbachev who said in Pravda on December 11, 1984: *"In the struggle for peace and social progress the Communist Party of the Soviet Union pursues a consistent policy of rallying the forces of the international communist and working-class movement in every possible way. We uphold the historical justness of the great ideas of Marxism-Leninism, and along with all the revolutionary and peace loving forces of mankind, stand for social progress, and peace and security for all nations. This is what should determine the resolute nature of our propaganda."*

EDUARD SHEVARDNADZE

In the mid-'80's the Kremlin began to elevate another actor to center stage--Eduard Shevardnadze. This life-long hardcore Marxist-Leninist was Minister of the Interior for the Republic of Georgia from 1968 to 1972--over the secret police, border guards and all internal security forces (i.e., in charge of Georgia) and remained in that position until 1985 when he was elevated to Minister of Foreign Affairs of the Soviet Union--replacing Andre Gromyko.

Shevardnadze, who has become a close friend of George Bush and especially with Secretary of State, James Baker, resigned from his position as Foreign Minister in December 1990, protesting the USSR's move toward "a dictatorship by the 'hardliners'". He is portrayed by the Soviet and US media as a reformer, a liberal, a staunch democrat and lover of freedom--but still a close friend of Gorbachev's. He was sent to America on a Soviet fund raising drive in the first half of 1991 and was shuttled around the US by America's liberal eastern establishment--requesting \$90 billion, for beginners, in Western financial aid for the USSR.

Suave, sophisticated and handsome in appearance, Shevardnadze has been suggested by such establishment publications as the *New York Times* and *London Economist*

as the next head of the United Nations--to replace Javier Perez de Cuellar. Since the recent coup/countercoup lie drama, Kremlin leaders have begun to move Shevardnadze back onto center stage according to original plans already underway in the scenario. Here, if they decide to write Gorbachev out of the script, which is exactly that which is planned as soon as the U.S. is more fully disarmed, they can move Shevardnadze into the top position.

Shevardnadze has been well packaged for Western leaders and the public as a democrat and lover of freedom by his Kremlin disinformation handlers. You are told his favorite book is THE FEDERALIST PAPERS, and he quotes from it frequently. He would bring great credibility to the "reform/democracy/end of communism" coup if the Communist leadership should decide to place him at the top. What a bunch of you-know-what! How many of you readers even KNOW WHAT THE FEDERALIST PAPERS ARE? YOU HAD BETTER BE FINDING OUT BECAUSE WHAT HAPPENED TO THEM IS WHAT HAS HAPPENED TO YOUR CONSTITUTION. THROUGH A CONVENTION YOUR ENTIRE CONSTITUTIONAL SYSTEM WAS REWRITTEN AND NOW YOU ARE AGAIN "PRACTICING" AND "EXERCISING" A SYSTEM WHICH IS DIRECTLY OPPOSITE FROM THAT WHICH IS YOUR CONSTITUTION AND THE MOMENT IS ONLY PENDING TO MAKE IT LAW.

SHEVARDNADZE IS STILL IN RESERVE AND AWAITING THE MOMENT TO SERVE AS THE HARDCORE LIFELONG MARXIST-LENINIST REVOLUTIONARY, WHICH HE IS, DEDICATED TO SOVIET WORLD DOMINATION.

BORIS YELTSIN

This is the Kremlin's latest major entry onto the world stage presentation of the Soviet theater. Also a lifelong hardcore Marxist-Leninist

(just like Gorbachev and Shevardnadze), Yeltsin has been portrayed as a staunch anti-communist, democrat, lover of freedom--the Russian "David" willing to risk his life and career by "standing up to the hideous hardline communist monster--Goliath". Americans love a courageous underdog, and Yeltsin's character has been tailored by the Kremlin scriptwriters to elicit great admiration and respect from middle America, Europe, etc. The "man on the street" in the West can identify with this two-fisted, hard charging, hard drinking, outspoken "champion of democracy"--a real Russian "John Wayne" character.

The REALITY of Boris Yeltsin is greatly different. In 1961, at the age of 30, Yeltsin joined the Communist Party. In 1968, he became a full-time Party worker in the Sverdlovsk Communist Party in Siberia. He went on to become Party Secretary, and in 1976 became First Secretary of the Regional Committee. At that post, the hard-driving Yeltsin was noticed by the communist leaders in Moscow. In April 1985 he was elevated to head of the Communist Central Committee Construction Department, and in December, 1985, was appointed head of the 1.2 million member Moscow Politburo, though he was removed in 1987 in a fabricated "quarrel" with Gorbachev in order to delude the public a bit more directly.

Just as with Gorbachev and Shevardnadze, powerful figures in the CPSU Central Committee and KGB put Yeltsin on the fast track to the top--something which does NOT happen in the Soviet Union UNLESS one's Marxist-Leninist credentials are impeccable. Yeltsin's position as the powerful head of the Moscow Communist Party opened the door for him to be placed on the Politburo, as stated above.

Moving on now to June 1991, Yeltsin, promising "swift moves to establish greater democracy and market economics" was elected (in the first-ever such election which

continued on next page

continued from previous page

was simply "openly" controlled) President of the Russian Republic--which has 150 million of the Soviet Union's 285 million people. He has since assumed near dictatorial powers in case no one has noticed. Following that election the Western press enthusiastically described Yeltsin as "Bigger Than Life--The Russian People Love Him".

His image, credibility, and standing in the West went into orbit as he appeared to "stand in the gap" against the hardline "gang of eight" coup perpetrators during the recent August coup/countercoup pseudo (lie) drama.

As he "appeared" to stand off the entire Soviet Army and KGB almost singlehandedly, the Western media and public opinion went totally nuts and into orbit with the prearranged sham. It was totally incredible and shameful as they unfolded the stupid nonsense and worse, you ones ate it up like a child in a candy store. Americans and the world, most of whom (the world) saw through the foolish lies, were barraged with articles with typical headlines such as: "The Right Stuff: Yeltsin Joins the Ranks of Robin Hood, Moses, and Churchill". Now, chelas, this is "barf" material! Had the position already been in place, Yeltsin would have been instantly promoted to dictator of the entire world and accepted immediately by you-the-planetary citizenry.

Yeltsin's "thinking" is reflected in speeches he made at the 15th and 16th Party Congresses of the CPSU where he highly praised the tremendous strivings of the CPSU as well as the monumental advancements and great successes of the Soviet Union. As he said at the first of those Party Congresses: "Today we find the mighty productive forces which posses our society, the wealth supplied to the Soviet people by unfettered socialism. And all of this is the result of a wise collective brain, titanic work, unbreakable will, and the unsurpassable organizational talent of the Communist Party and its Central Committee and Politburo...."

Under the leadership of the Central Committee, our Party and the state

have actually continued to lead in the hard rebuttal of the aggressive machinations of imperialism (i.e.: America). The communists and all the workers of the Soviet Sverdlovsk Central Committee (headed by Yeltsin until 4/85) assure Congress delegates and Lenin's Central Committee that they will fight with their entire revolutionary fervor and give unswerving dedication to the cause of the Communist Party."

Yeltsin, like Gorbachev, Shevardnadze, and the reform wing (liberal) of the Communist Party, is totally dedicated to perestroika, a restructuring and reorganization of the Communist Party and the Soviet Union from top to bottom and we will cover this a bit later as we move on with this subject. Yeltsin is right now purging hundreds of thousands and will purge millions, of bureaucrats, aparatchiks, and the Nomenclatura (the privileged ones)-not to terminate communism, but to accelerate its thrust toward world domination. He would go even further and faster than Gorbachev--hence the "alleged" rivalry between the two.

Yeltsin is NOT against Gorbachev, nor against communism. He is against the entrenched bureaucracy, and the stagnation it has begotten, which he and Gorbachev believe is self-serving, bloated, and slowing down the communist's timetable for world revolution and perfection of Global Plan 2000.

When Yeltsin and Gorbachev talk about a multiparty system in the Soviet Union, they are speaking about multiple communist parties all functioning within the communist system but given different names to fool the innocent and feeble-minded world players--in conjunction with input from all the nation's governments and bankers who work toward the same end.

I promise you that these new parties will actually end up being totally anti-free enterprise, anti-capitalist, and hardcore Marxist-Leninist (which is solid socialism in its worst form) but will use all the terminology of the free markets, democracy, etc., to hide the fact until you are destroyed.

DEVELOPMENT OF THE SCENARIO NOW "PLAYING"

The Soviets organize their politics according to a well-developed scenario which often includes the death or permanent exit of the main hero(es). It helps to understand the plot, to understand the position and relationship among the actors, as well as the intended influence or impact upon the audience--the world. Nothing in the Soviet Union is accidental: the words, the stage, the violins, or the plot. The obvious players are replicas of the "real stuff" and their being taken out means nothing as the "REAL" players pull the strings of the puppet world.

The three actors just described are all reform minded, liberal Marxist-Leninists and are all on the same side to accomplish the ONE goal. Their directors in the Central Committee of the CPSU, and the KGB (by whatever label they choose to use) and the Soviet military orchestrating the plot, its pace, and each new twist and turn in the plot, such as the recent "coup" demonstration for advertising purposes, is a lot of non-sense just as is the renaming of the Communist Party, the Soviet Union, and the KGB as well as the USSR itself. "A rose by any other name is - - ."

It differs not one iota from Western audiences being fascinated by the next episode of TV's *Dallas* or *Dynasty* on regular weekly TV programming. The Kremlin leaders through the world "controlled" media and with the help of those who wield that control, plan to mesmerize and manipulate the West with the next act of Soviet political theater. It is unfolding right in front of you and most do not even question the matter. Many distorters are lined up on the home fronts to occupy the news slots and cause you to forget all about such a thing as a Russian coup. You simply readily pour more wheat into their silos and leave yours empty.

What is the ultimate goal? To convince the West that communism has collapsed--in two years yet! It is to cause you to actually believe that democracy has arrived in the

USSR and that all of the Russias are brotherly, honorable and eligible to get on the World Bank IMF dole awards list at all cost to you who aid and abet their cause--i.e., the world bankers and Elite who totally run the U.S.A. and parts West.

It is planned and already happening: MASSIVE US AND WESTERN AID AND DISARMAMENT ARE FOLLOWING RIGHT ON CUE, AND THE INTEGRATION OF EAST AND WEST, STARTING WITH EUROPE, WILL OCCUR--BY MID-TO LATE 1990's.

Vladimir Lenin was a master teacher and observer and in 1912 stated: *"Telling the truth is a bourgeois prejudice. Deception, on the other hand, is often justified by the goal."*

Do you not find it interesting that even in your tampered Bible it is stated that the anti-Christ/God is the prince of lies and deceit? He is, as a matter of fact, also referred to as the "King" of liars and deceivers!

Vladimir Lenin said something else which you all had better begin to focus on most closely:

"When we are weak, boast of strength...when we are strong, FEIGN WEAKNESS."

Corporation and investment news

I shall not take time to select information which might aid you and give insight into these areas which actually distress ME. I will however, enter herein a copy of a letter which has been sent to a dear friend who has great abundance of funds and efforts to handle them properly but is fearful of ALL methods of possibilities, especially is she in fear of credibility of the FDIC and ability to cover bank deposits. She is absolutely right--your head of the FDIC says that the fund will be totally without funds by year's end. sooooo....

continued on next page

continued from previous page

Then comes the inquiries as to what to do--while most of you ask and then go ask a "broker" and do that which I have just advised against your doing. Do NOT ask me and waste of our precious time if you have no real interest in the input. Start with the liars and then you save your time also--even if you do lose your shirt. That way, you will have less to regret in the long haul.

Dharma, please just copy the letter (omitting pertinent identifying information) just written by Oberli to my beloved one in Florida.

"October 6, 1991

Dear SY,

Although your message on our answering machine was cut off, I have an idea of your questions and it would seem worthwhile to write the answers rather than wait for discussion.

The advantage of a corporation bank account over an individual bank account is that it is assumed that corporations are doing business and either paying interest or taxes (either of which benefits the govt/banks). Thus it is expected that corporate accounts, especially where the bank is acquainted with and knows that the corporation does business and moves significant amounts of money around, will be less likely to be "frozen" as long or to the extent of individual accounts. "XX" is associated, in the minds of the FIB-Carson City people, with the Phoenix Institute, Capital Corporation and several others where there is quite a bit of money in motion. For bankers this tends to create a favorable image and maintain a good relationship with those people who serve us most efficiently.

We do not, however, allow any money to come to rest in any bank account until it has been first invested in gold and the gold used as collateral to borrow the money which is then put in the bank temporarily until we can get it invested in a project, hopefully a project that will not only survive in hard economic times but will either provide

profit or a barterable commodity. The benefit of this is that the economic collapse or emergency conditions that create havoc with banking should result in much higher prices for the gold which can be either sold or, depending upon advice, further leveraged to obtain more money to use in the projects (including printing and audio taping and translating).

If the gold is to be sold it can be done through the banks that hold it as collateral and the money brought back into the corporation bank account with greater assurance than is likely for an individual, or even a corporation operating alone, i.e., not as a part of a group of corporations such as we have here.

You are quite right about the FDIC, especially in an economic collapse or emergency game. But that might not come right away (H: DO NOT COUNT ON THIS--YOU ARE IN GREAT AND URGENT STATE OF FLUX.)

In the meantime it doesn't "look" smart to leave more than \$100,000 in ANY bank account. (H: NO INDEED--YOU WILL GET, IF ANYTHING, ONLY MERE CENTS ON THE DOLLAR WHEN THE RUG IS PULLED OUT.) We have to be reminded that the Fed game in the past few years has been to grab all the taxes collected (as interest on the "national debt") while running the debt as high as possible with deliberate deficit spending to create more debt upon which to collect interest. There is no known limit to the amount that can be "borrowed from the Fed" (read "M1" or "money growth" or "credit issued" or "currency issued").

The point is: the Fed, with the co-operation of other cartel banks, can sustain the bubble for a lot longer than we might think if it is in their best interest. Right now it appears there is pressure from both Russia and Israel to keep it going a bit longer, albeit ever teetering on the edge of disaster every day. Also, it seems likely that the various factions are not really paying much attention to "the goyim" (all others) since there appear to be so few even rubbing their (our) eyes; it seems

more likely that they regard us as easily taken care of whenever they need to once they have solved their internal problem as to who really gets to be King.

The solution to your situation would seem easy enough. If your funds come into the Institute they can be invested in gold while the Notes can be given to "XX" This is already the case with Notes XXXXX. Ordinarily, at this point the Institute is responsible for the funds (pursuant to the Notes) and uses its own discretion as to the best use of the funds and which project accounts in which to disperse them. It appears that you prefer to retain greater control of the use of the funds borrowed against the gold purchased with your funds or that you prefer to

select projects for direct investment without using the gold "insurance" technique. If you can tell us which you prefer then we can try to work out a different arrangement in variation from the "standard".

Perhaps you can give me a call after you've had a chance to read . . . etc."

I think readers will find this helpful even without details of the original conversation. As things tighten down we must get information to you as rapidly as possible and you can formulate your own further questions. Thank you.

I need to know as quickly as possible about space available in the paper for further outlaying of the Soviet situation. I have approximately six to seven additional pages (in calculation) necessary to finish this portion of the matter in clarity. This information is simply too important to hold for book (JOURNAL) publication and yet, the paper is also overfilled. We will do the best we can and I will work any way possible to fit either or both to your needs.

Hatonn to clear the circuit. Thank you for your attention and I give great appreciation for the back-up I am receiving as confirmation is absolutely pouring in--I wish there were facilities to share every portion for it is the very "proof" you have been awaiting. So be it--God shall determine far better than can we who have limitations upon our service.

New Age police

To the question of, "Do some judges, prosecutors and police officers today commit dishonest acts to put criminals away?" I answer an unequivocal Yes! But, it is hoped that it is not done without just cause. True immorality exists only when the cause is not just.

After more than 20 years of service to my fellow Americans I realize what reality is. The truth is that today many judges, attorneys, police officials and officers are devotees of the religion of Secular Humanism (S.H.) myself included.

Some of our members (mainly out of fear) will not admit that S.H. is a religion. They are apprehensive that we might be treated as the so-called "Christians" have been treated under the doctrine of Separation of Church and State. Such fear might be well founded if this were 15 to 20 years ago. Not so today. Reason being, colleagues of our faith are, for the most part, in control of the agencies and organizations, such as the ACLU, ABA, Justice Dept. etc., that would normally protest such cases. Although this may at first seem unfair, it is not. But allow me to proceed, and I believe you will come to full understanding of this and many other important facts.

My feelings are that it is time we shepherds open the eyes of our flock and further sort out those we cannot take with us into the 21st Century. Any that would deny that our religion of S.H. is not a valid religion should do their homework. The Supreme Court decided that it is a religion some years ago in the *Torcaso vs*

Abington, Abington vs Schempp, and in *Torcaso vs Watkins* cases. According to the High Court, it is "...belief, not body, creed, or cult which appears to be the essence of religion." It further explains that, "...belief" refers to some sort of universal view of life, of the world of mankind - a belief that is held to be true about mankind." In essence the Supreme Court said that one's religion can be "...any world view with or without reference to GOD, theistic or non-theistic in nature". I hope this helps others to understand our Faith, however, this of course is not the main point of my speech.

MIS-TREATMENT OF HUMANIST OFFICERS

I wish to address the abuse of Police Officers who ascribe, knowingly or unknowingly, to the moral tenants of our religion in regards to ethics and morals. Nationwide our devotees are enduring horrible discrimination at the hands of a very hypocritical faction of society, the Christians. This discrimination comes as we Humanists exercise our own religious beliefs and apply our morals "on the job", so to speak. Yet, other officers may apply their own individual belief systems (morals and ethics) at will, without any condemnation. This is undeniable discrimination!

Fortunately, our religion is the fastest growing of any in all of history and many of the younger generation within the criminal justice

continued on next page

continued from previous page

system, including police officers, who ascribe to sound Secular Humanist principals are now in management which is of benefit to all. This does give us sway power, and is a plus for our side. Still, there is far too much discrimination against those who would apply a most important principle of our religion - "Situation Ethics".

The principal of Situation Ethics allows the individual to focus correctly on only the goal to be accomplished. Morally speaking, little if any consideration need be given to the method or means, as nothing else supercedes its importance. Of course concern is given to finding a means of accomplishing a task or goal, so as to have the least negative impact on the least amount of our people.

In my youth I recall hearing the great Green Bay Packer coach Vince Lombardi describe it this way: "Winning is not everything; it is the only thing." Much of our society lives by this principal today. Yes, even many of those who "profess other faiths" and occupy pulpits throughout America. Personally, I think the principle of Situation Ethics is best described by examining the legal definition of ethics and morals given by our now compatriots, the Communists. The Communist definition is: "EVERYTHING is ethical and moral as long as it promotes World Communism." This is pure Secular Humanism. We can learn much, incidentally, about total commitment from the Communists. The Marxists have, out of pragmatic necessity, expurgated a minimum of 90 million people in the pursuit of man's noblest mission - world peace. What intelligent person could call "immoral" any means used to accomplish this all important goal?

In our great Humanist Manifestos signed in 1933 and 1973, we explain our moral creed which is very much the same as the Marxist creed, yet set forth in much more palatable and tactful terms. Here is a brief summation of our beliefs regarding Ethics and Truth:

ETHICS - "Moral values derive their source from human experience. Ethics is autonomous and situational, needing no theological or ideological sanction. Ethics stems from human need and interest. To deny this distorts the whole basis of life... We strive for the good life, here and now." - Humanist Manifesto II, 1973

AUTHORITY AND TRUTH - "We reject those features of traditional religious morality that deny humans a full appreciation of their own potentialities and responsibilities. Traditional religions often offer solace to humans, but, as often, they inhibit humans from helping themselves or experiencing their full potentialities... We can discover no divine purpose or providence for the human species... Humans are responsible for what we are or will become. No deity will save us: we must save ourselves." - Humanist Manifesto II, 1973.

After 20 plus years of conditioning, our society now largely subscribes to this philosophy. Some of you who practice "selective" Christianity are closer to our faith than to the superstitions of the Bible thumpers of old. (In selective Christianity, of course, you choose certain portions of the so-called "Word of God" to believe in, and discard the parts that are not convenient.) Don't you see that in this we are just alike? Your "faith" is actually based on what is right under man's desire. We Humanists are in fact more honest. We admit that there is no God - that it is only Man's desires that are important. You leaders of these "selective Christians" preach that your faith is based on some parts of "God's Law" but, in actuality the majority is based on what feels good or is convenient.

Quite obviously, America's government now

operates under the guiding principles of Humanism. Deception, lying, cheating, stealing, killing, is all moral if it promotes the attainment of our essential goals. This is true righteousness. A prime example can be seen in the recent war against Iraq. Over 250,000 have lost their lives so far, and more are dying every day - all for the attainment of a higher good, the goal of our great Humanist leaders: **WORLD PEACE** through World Government.

This New Age teaching is the reason why, for example, a police officer (one of Secular Humanist persuasion) is likely to risk his very life to save a member of society one moment and the very next moment take the witness stand and lie in order to win an important case. This is not to be considered immoral, given the particular standard of ethics upon which such an officer bases his morality - namely, that the end justifies any means. (In other words again, the "Higher Good" principle!) Many people still do not understand this. They don't understand that this is why our presidents and their staffs, members of Congress and hosts of others with leadership roles in America - lawyers, judges, etc. - lie and cheat right along side our dedicated Humanist Law Enforcers. To repeat, **ALL FOR THE GREATER GOOD OF SOCIETY**, i.e. the **SYSTEM**.

What the Masses must be made to understand, and never be allowed to forget, is that this is for their own good. They should know by now that those who are actually in control of our government (as Col. Oliver North explained) truly know what is best for the people. They must also know that under the New World Order, the Justice System's primary mission will be to protect the system from the masses. It is precisely in view of this that we on the inside have been obligated all along to use the system to suppress dissenters as quickly as possible - before any radical Anti-World Government, Anti-Humanist group can gain the upper hand.

You're aware of course, that the vast majority of Americans seek only peace and security. They hardly even realize that they have virtually made government their new god, to which they turn for the fulfillment of every need. Our New Age leaders (and we soldiers as their "arms and legs") stand ready to give the Masses all for which they pray.

Let me repeat: Our job within the Criminal Justice system today is to protect the **PLAN**, the **SYSTEM**, and punish those that our leaders decide are enemies of that System. Of course now, as with our Soviet colleagues, under New Age Humanist Situation Ethics, we are not limited in the methods we may apply to win. We can therefore proceed with unobstructed haste to make the masses safe and peaceful.

Let's look again at our example of that police officer who routinely risks his life for others and yet will lie on the witness stand to help his government win some case in court. If some of you are still suprised at this then perhaps you haven't understood what I have been trying to convey. Nor have you understood what your children have learned so well over the last 20 years within the government school system.

It is that we are living in a new age where man has wisely placed his trust in **GOVERNMENT** instead of some superstition called the **DIVINE** or **GOD**. It is the old religious morals that have caused all of our problems. A new age calls for a new belief system, a new moral code, a new religion. It is exciting to see most all of the religions of the world coming nicely together, **UNITED**, in preparation to serve the New World Order. We must all dedicate ourselves to obeying our leaders without question and to the instruction of succeeding generations toward our utopian goals of World Peace.

I would like to introduce you to one present-day scholar Dr. Sidney Simon, who has been very effective, and deserving of much credit for his efforts in this work of re-educating

humanity. He speaks plainly and his meaning is unmistakable, as when he says,

"We do not need any more preaching about right and wrong. The old 'thou shalt not's' simply are not relevant." He goes on to explain to the child educators he is addressing that "values clarification" is a method for teachers to change the values of children 'without getting caught'. (Values Clarification is another term for Situation Ethics)

A book in use by educators called, **WEEP FOR OUR CHILDREN**, spells out "values clarification" as part of the new morality:

"It's OK to lie. It's OK to steal. It's OK to have premarital sex. It's OK to cheat or to kill if these things are part of your value system, and you have clarified these values for yourself. The important thing is not what values you choose, but that you have chosen them yourself freely and without coercion of parents, spouse, priest, friends, ministers or social pressure of any kind." It is such S.H. proponents in the government schools (the teachers) whom we can thank for re-molding the values of these next generations.)

When the government National Child Care bill is passed it will be a great day for Humanists and proponents of World Peace. What wonders we can achieve once we have the attention of the nation's pre-schoolers for 6 to 9 hours a day! Look what we have already accomplished with the older age groups of America's youth.

As I hinted earlier, this new society, based on the deity of Man, will demand a new kind of Law Enforcer.

One of our educators said to me some weeks ago, "America's religious zealots of the past would be shocked at the changes the people have allowed." She was correct, for after all, it was James Madison that said, "We have staked the whole future of American civilization, not upon the power of government, far from it. We have staked the future... upon the capacity of each and all of us to govern ourselves, to sustain ourselves, according to the Ten Commandments of God."

Ah, but it is a new day, and we are fast proceeding into the 21st Century. Americans no longer wish to assume the responsibilities of governing themselves. Happily for them, there is a whole new generation of very dedicated leaders and enforcers in government to see that they are cared for.

ENFORCEMENT MANPOWER

Let me address for a moment the question of Police manpower. As the citizens relinquish, out of fear, more of their rights, more Enforcers are required to regulate and supervise the people's activities so that they remain safe and peaceful. Who would have thought 100 years ago that the intergration of fear of literally everything would have been the answer to establishing the New World Order? Credit for this innovation goes to the Free Thinkers of the last generation.

Now the older generation known as "Peace Officers", "Servants of the People", might not so readily have adopted, nor fit into, this new order of things. Fortunately, this has not posed too great a problem, due to the fact that they are rapidly being replaced through natural attrition, i.e., death or retirement. The next 7 to 8 years will see the last of them removed.

At the same time, police agencies are of necessity attempting more and more to screen out before hiring those prospective officers who believe in the old religious superstitions. This is wise because these zealots will not do the things that will be required of them under the new system. Those remaining police officers who openly profess a belief system steeped in

old world Religious Fundamentalism, can be and are being phased out on any number of charges, such as can be substantiated over time or with the help of a little innovation on the part of new management.

Some of these "old time" officers complain that this type of job discrimination is "unconstitutional and immoral", but we know they are wrong. Under Situation Ethics all things are moral as long as they promote the **GOAL**. Therefore they are not being removed for any evil cause; they are incompatible and simply non-functional for the duties that will be required of them.

SUPERVISING A HYPOCRITICAL PUBLIC

I feel I need to say again that if a professional police officer must lie against those who violate the Law, then it is moral. The same is true when government judges and attorneys withhold evidence and witnesses from the jury to win their cases. When a politician lies to win an office, or makes deals that promote the New Order, it is moral.

Let me tell you what is truly immoral. I will use the issuance of traffic citations as only one example. True immorality is when 5 out of 10 "good upstanding citizens" take the witness stand, swear an oath to their GOD, and then proceed to fabricate lies to get out of their tickets. This our Enforcement Officers witness daily in court. To them this is not only immoral but highly hypocritical.

The Enforcer's dishonesty helps society as a whole. If a government agent lied for personal reasons it would be immoral; if done for the betterment of mankind, it is not. And that is the most important lesson I bring you today. It is one thing when a leader, or agent of government has to lie or otherwise deceives his subjects. It is quite another when an ordinary individual from among the masses, "bites the hand that feeds him" by lying to those who are bringing salvation in this brave new world. Do we see this important difference?

The Old World understood that it was the greatest of sins to lie to or deceive God. The generations of devotees that wish to enter the New World must likewise be brought to the understanding that it is the greatest of sins to lie to or deceive their new God, Government. Any such disloyalty would surely hamper the progress of those engaged in ushering in the glorious New World Order.

RESISTANCE TO THE NEW ORDER

We are not concerned with the few who may resist this New Order, for out of pragmatic necessity their fate has been amply allowed for in the Master Plan. What we are most concerned about at present is that the obedient masses be made to understand that it is detrimental to progress for them to suggest that their Supervisors wallow under the pressure and futility of the antiquated superstitions, morals and dogma of the past. There will be some difficult changes facing the person entering this New Society. On these issues, however, we can assure the people there will be no compromise.

Thank you for listening. May the blessing of the New Order come swiftly upon us.

SO MOTE IT BE

EDITOR: This article was presented to "Aid & Abet" for publication by a long-time member of the Police profession. The writer has used a pen name of Rupert Orpheus because he does not wish to make himself known at this time. On taking this position of privacy this Official may well spark some criticism. However, I do not demand that officers sharing articles with us reveal their identity, especially if they believe there may be reprisals for exercising their first amendment rights (even when we disagree).

United States of America commits suicide

By Dr. J. Coleman

This past week we saw and heard an extraordinary statement made by President George Bush, that the United States will immediately throw away its defenses on the sole and solemn (worthless) promise of the leader of the Soviet Union, that his country will do likewise.

If we as a nation were not so television brain-dead, we would have reacted with a wave of national anger, we would have inundated the White House with protest calls, we would have organized a march of millions of people on Washington. I have seen nothing of the kind materializing. Why? Because we are a television brain-dead nation! Numbers and statistics mean absolutely NOTHING to us. Oh, we will stand in a concerted rush and roar our lungs out when one of our favorite football players scores a touch-down, but when we see and feel a rope being tied around our necks, a rope which we ourselves supplied, in preparation for our hanging, we do and say nothing.

The Soviet Union already has the ascendancy over the United States in weaponry and technology, thanks to Herr Kissinger and Richard Nixon (the order is not coincidental) who went to Moscow in 1972 to sign the ABM Treaty, the worst betrayal of America in all of its history. Wars are won by weapons, not by diplomacy. It is a well-known fact that the invention of gunpowder altered the course of wars. Bows and arrows, swords and battle axes are of no use against musket and cannon. Likewise, in today's hostile environment, which, contrary to what the jackals of the media and our government in Washington are saying, has not abated, space-age weapons will play the decisive role. Without attaining superiority in this field, the United States will go down in defeat.

We lost whatever chance we had to stay ahead of the Soviet Union in nuclear weaponry when Nixon signed the infamous Anti-Ballistic Missile Treaty (ABM) in 1972, for that treaty put a HOLD on devel-

opment and production of our orbiting laser beam platforms, which we called the Strategic Defense System (Initiative) or (SDI). It also put an end to our plans to develop and produce the Orbital Nuclear Bomb Platform, which the Soviets deployed before the ink was dry on the ABM Treaty. Now, we are being misled to believe that the Soviets will throw their huge advantage away!

This is what Dr. Hans Ruehe, famous military expert and chief planner for the West German Defense Ministry had to say about the treasonous acts of Kissinger and Nixon:

"Soviet technology has continued apace in spite of 'international agreements'. While the Soviet missile and space programs silently continued, the American activities were buried formally and de facto by the Anti-Ballistic Missile (ABM) Treaty. Thus the treaty prevented any progress toward efficient American missile defense systems without stopping Soviet research programs and modernization methods". This is precisely what President Bush and his cabinet are going to allow the Soviet Union to do; **BURY US FORMALLY AND DE FACTO WHEN IT COMES TO OUR DEFENSE CAPABILITIES.**

The men in the Kremlin must be clinking glasses and downing champagne in unrestrained celebration tonight. They have defeated the only nation capable of stopping their grand design for world conquest, without having to fire a single shot!

Marshall Orgakov, master of deception (maskirovka) and chief of the Soviet Armed Forces, has long been at war with the U.S. He is outside of the political control of Gorbachev and his Kremlin advisors. Today, in spite of hair-raising stories about the total collapse of the Soviet economy and the infrastructure of the country--and they are only STORIES, the Armed Forces of the USSR are COMBAT READY, while we are standing down our RED ALERT defenses!

In a recent speech, Orgakov stated, "The imperialists (the U.S. and Britain) are preparing to destroy the Soviet Union, but Russia will never be caught unprepared as it was in 1938." No matter that this is an historical lie. In 1938 the giant Krupp munitions plant in Mynach BEHIND THE URAL MOUNTAINS, was ready for war. The project was financed by the Bank of England and the international banks on Wall Street.

While the Soviets developed and placed in orbit their Cosmospheres (similar in a way to our defunct SDI program), and while they deployed in space their Orbital Nuclear Bomb Platform, the traitors within our gates were stridently shouting for a balanced budget. Congress could have done that overnight with the stroke of a pen, by abolishing the so-called "national debt", the blood money we pay to Wall Street and international financial bloodsuckers. So, in the name of a "balanced budget" we emasculated our research and development programs for space-age weapons. This was **CRIMINAL TREASON OF THE WORST ORDER.**

Even before the ABM Treaty, the Soviets had already built and deployed their Cosmosphere platforms carrying heavy laser beam weapons that could hit any target anywhere in the U.S. with impunity. The jackals of the media derisively dubbed the efforts of U.S. scientists who pleaded that we deploy similar weapons in space, as "Star Wars". **GOD SAVE AMERICA FROM THE BUDGET CUTTERS, BUT OF COURSE HE WON'T.** It is too late, they have already inflicted a mortal wound upon this nation. While the USSR has 1200-1500 ABM launchers in 16 sites around Moscow, called the Tallin system--and they had it BEFORE the ABM Treaty tied our hands--we have no ABM defense system at all.

Marshall Orgakov changed the direction of Soviet strategic long range planning as far back as 1968. Orgakov required systems that would work well in theater wars or global nuclear war. Thus was born

the OFFENSIVE SYSTEMS OF THE USSR WHICH WERE HONED AND SHARPENED INTO WHAT THEY ARE TODAY. Marshall Orgakov will allow nothing to interfere in this program. If we believe he will, such U.S. thinking is either wishful thinking or treason. The Orgakov Doctrine is based on the following points:

- (1) Don't lose a war if it starts.
- (2) Protect the Socialist System.
- (3) Defeat or gravely weaken the CAPITALIST SYSTEM.
- (4) Maintain Conventional and Nuclear military superiority.
- (5) Keep the "MASKIROVKA" deception and concealment program at full strength. (Orgakov is the author of *I'maskirovka*).

The policy of disarming America, begun by Luciferian Trust founder Robert Strange McNamara, is being continued full force by President George Bush. The horrifying thing is that Soviet Orbital Nuclear Bomb Platforms, each carrying several nuclear bombs and which circle the globe many miles out in space, and which platforms can be stopped over any city to drop their load, is NOT included in the latest agreement. Nor is the Cosmosphere system.

Middle East Review PART TWO

By A.N. Other.

The first fully-modern Caucasoids appeared in the period when Joshua invaded the land of Palestine. It is clear from archaeological findings that these were Caucasians, because the criteria for a caucasoid are clearly defined here. These criteria are the standard ones for identifying different races. While other archaeological finds in Palestine were less clear, the Caucasoids were perfectly identifiable. This alone gives the lie to the idea that the Khazarians from Europe had any links with Palestine.

continued on next page

continued from previous page

As we know from history, Joshua was able to subdue the peoples encountered in Palestine, or as it was known then, Syria-Palestine, which lay alongside the Mediterranean coast, south of Mt. Amanus. Its north-eastern frontier was the Euphrates, and in the south, the Syrian desert. This brief historical and geographical description is important, because this is the land that Prime Minister Shamir and others in his cabinet have decreed is "eretz Israel", i.e. greater Israel, which the Israelis mean to take back.

The first step in this direction was the barbaric genocidal war against the nation of Iraq, which stands in the way of "eretz Israel". In this the Israelis are aided and abetted by President George Bush, who has shown himself to be quite as barbaric and ruthless as his Khazarian friends in Palestine.

The Der Yassin massacre of 600 Palestinians by the Stern, Haganah and Irgun gangsters, pales into insignificance when compared with burying 12,000 Iraqi soldiers alive, and trying to annihilate 174,000 (thus far) Iraqi children. (This shocking story in its full and grisly horror will be the subject of future articles for Phoenix Express).

In any event, the first tenuous links with Palestine by the people who were first called Jews in the 17th century Bible, appeared when an underworld gangster from Babylon, known as Herod, attached himself to the remnants of the tribes of Benjamin and Juda (true Israelite Hebrews) who were returning to their homeland after being in captivity in Assyria. Herod was NOT an Israelite Hebrew. He was a Babylonian Canaanite.

Herod established himself in Palestine by bribing Mark Anthony with gold coins to lend him two Roman legions. These Roman soldiers became Herod's mercenaries, and he used them in ruthless cruelty to subdue that part of Palestine which he had taken unto himself.

In modern times, the first rumblings of future problems for the Palestini-

ans began in 1906 with the establishment of a Freemasonic Lodge at Salonika and continued with the brilliant campaigns of Lawrence of Arabia. Colonel Lawrence galvanized the Arabs and fought a victorious war against the Turks along the Hijaz railway on behalf of British Zionism, although, at the time, he was not aware of how he was being used.

The Ottoman Empire was finally destroyed, beginning with Britain's offensive in Palestine. Strongly led by Colonel Lawrence and his Arabian forces, the British broke the Turkish lines near the Mediterranean, and rolled up the Turkish forces. Only the Germans managed to escape into Transjordan.

Perfidious Albion thus rewarded the Ottomans for giving shelter to Jews expelled from Europe by England, France and Spain. When Lawrence of Arabia found out how he had been betrayed, he decided after much soul-searching that he would "go public," and was on his way to London to carry out his resolve, when he was killed in a motorcycle "accident".

When General Edmund Allenby marched into Jerusalem on December 9th, 1917, little did the native inhabitants of Palestine realize that this was the start of a massive offensive to uproot them and drive them out of their ancestral homeland. I have previously dealt with how this is being accomplished through the so-called "Balfour Declaration", which should have been named the "Rothschild Zionist Declaration".

That the Zionists have established a death-grip on Palestine is not in dispute, and it is worth noting that they were only able to defeat the combined Arab forces in three wars, thanks to massive assistance in weapons and money, which came almost totally from Britain and the United States of America.

When the Arabs showed some signs of regrouping for another round of hostilities against the Zionist forces, it was the Swedish Jew, President Eisenhower who flouted every international law on the books by landing U.S. forces in Lebanon as

an intimidating show of force to warn the Arabs to cease and desist.

The Zionists steadily increased choke-hold pressure on the Palestinians and Arabs. By May 1942, Jewish immigration to Palestine had risen sharply in accordance with the Biltmore Plan, a Zionist plan to repudiate the British plan of 1939, mentioned in part one of this series, which called for an independent Palestine.

Instead, with support from worldwide Zionism, the Biltmore Plan demanded a Jewish state controlled by a Jewish army, and as we see today, the Zionists have successfully accomplished their goal. On the 13th of August 1945, the World Zionist Congress demanded that Palestine be opened to a further 1,000,000 Jews. Jewish President

Harry Saloman Truman swiftly backed this outrageous demand. On August 31st., only 18 days after the Zionist Congress, Truman demanded that 100,000 Jews be admitted to Palestine as "refugees" from war-torn Europe.

Why he should have elected to pick on a small nation like Palestine to carry the full burden is easily answered. If indeed the "refugees" needed a country, there were many far more suitable countries who would have been willing to take them. In fact, it is now known that the majority of Jews would have preferred to remain in Europe, in spite of their troubles. We also know now that the whole Palestine immigration plot was part of Irgunist strategy to force Jews to leave

see Zionism page 20

The power of unity

9/19/91 SANANDA

Unity: 1. The state or fact of being one. 2. Something that is wholly united and complete within itself. 3. A state or quality of mutual understanding and harmony. 4. The harmonious agreement of parts or elements into one united whole.

Greetings my precious little sister, Druthea. I AM Sananda. You may refer to me as Jesus Christ, Esu, or Immanuel. You are the children, lost and found, of Our Father, whom we The Hosts call Aton (The One Light) and whom you may call God. I come in the service and glory of God/Aton, THE ONE Creator, the Mind-Cause of all Creation. I AM sent to reclaim His lambs who so desire to move "closer" through KNOWING within the I AM presence of The ONE.

UNITED WE STAND.
DIVIDED WE FALL....

We of God's Hosts are many who come to bring you The Word. We come from many dimensions, both "seen" and "unseen" by Earth physical human. We come to show you the way out of the dark abyss of "illusion" of separation called "physical" and into the glory and power of UNITY of purpose and desire.

Remember this statement? If not, I suggest you go find it and read it completely. You must understand HOW your adversaries have diligently worked to develop DIVISION among YOU, The People. There are so many separate factions

continued on next page

continued from previous page

of self-interested groups and organizations that you have now a nation of people who cannot agree on ANYTHING, and then individuals who could CARE less as long as their own "needs" are met.

THE WAR BETWEEN "THE SEXES"

You have division between males and females, which in itself has nearly destroyed your species because of the disharmony and unbalance which disunited sexed pairs in Creation will ALWAYS cause. Many ones of you are plainly and simply confused about your own sex identity and how it relates to its equal and opposite sex-mate pair.

Homosexuality is not a "natural" nor is it a balanced paired relationship when the physical sexual act is practiced. God did not create male-male sexed pairs in His divided thinking, nor did He create female-female sexed pairs in His divided thinking. He created by His KNOWING through His One desire of Creation in motion, MALE-FEMALE sexed pairs in ALL of His Creation. My beloved brother Hatton discusses much more thoroughly about the workings of sexed-pairs (charge and discharge) in the PHOENIX JOURNAL, *God Said: LET THERE BE LIGHT....* I strongly suggest that you carefully study it as well as the rest of *The Pleiades Connection* series. I quote therefrom:

"...All of the work of the universe is performed as a result of that desire in unbalanced matter to seek rest in a balanced condition.

This is a sexed electric universe in every effect of motion, whether it be in the heart of a giant sun or in the petal of a meadow violet. Every action of motion in the universe is a result of sex desire for motion from a state of rest, or for rest from a state of motion.

These two sex desires of electric action and reaction are the result of the two desires of the Father to manifest His One Light through the

extended father/mother lights which interweave His idea of Creation into the multiple forms of that idea and void them periodically for the purpose of repeating them.

The desire for two-way motion is equal action and reaction as reflected in the dual electric desire to give for regiving, and to unfold for refolding."

The point I am making is that the male-female pairs are EQUAL OPPOSITES, charge and discharge. Without this division of thought by MIND of Creator, there would be no Creation. Creation is EFFECT caused by the opposition of male-female mate-pairs seeking balance again which only occurs when UNITY is achieved in GOD ONENESS.

Until men and women completely understand and respect their differences and co-creative responsibilities as sex-paired equal opposites, your species will not create the balance it needs to survive physically and spiritually in harmony.

DOMINANCE and SURRENDER

You cannot continue as you are in the roles of conqueror and conquered and succeed in achieving balanced co-creation with God. You cannot continue to have a war between the sexes, a war between races and creeds, and a war between cultures and religions and find peace, which only UNITY with a COMMON (shared equally) purpose can bring. You must rise above the need to dominate and conquer or surrender and be conquered for in this manner of existence, no balance will be found. When God is shut out by the harboring of feelings such as hatred, greed and intolerance, your opportunity to receive God-knowledge and power is quite diminished.

God cannot regive unto man who only takes from His Creation and gives nothing back to God. For man who is dominated by his physical senses, who remains God-unaware feels like he is in quicksand, helpless and powerless to control his destiny. And so he is.

CREATING UNITY MEANS ESTABLISHING A COMMON PURPOSE AND A COMMON GOAL

So as a nation and a planet with two sexes, thousands of religious doctrines and dozens of races, creeds and cultures, how do you create unity?

First there must be created by each participating human THE DESIRE for UNITY with UNITY representing a shared vision of EQUAL giving and regiving in all transactions and relationships with one another. Only those with a well-defined shared vision can accomplish their objective.

Next you must define your objective. Let us say that your defined OBJECTIVE is: Total freedom from tyranny (*dominance* and *surrender* existence) and global and individual inner peace, balance and harmony.

Now how do you go about creating your above objective?

First, you must locate the tools and talents you already possess. For example, The Republic of The United States still has The U.S. Constitution and Bill of Rights which were documents designed to prevent TYRANNY within the government and guarantee the individual the opportunity to pursue happiness. Your adversaries cannot conquer you completely until they do away with these documents and the freedoms guaranteed under them.

Every human in this land called America, whether they be a she, or a Christian, Buddhist, Judean or Atheist; or whether they be a Native Indian, White, Asian, Hispanic or Black person will all reap the horrendous consequences of *allowing* the LOSS of the United States Constitution and Bill of Rights. You will become a nation of slaves ruled by tyrants and so, too, will the rest of your world become slaves.

Secondly, You must ALL become knowledgeable about your freedoms granted under the Constitution so

that you have achieved UNITY OF MIND understanding about what you must work to reclaim exactly.

Thirdly, you must plan and agree upon a *course of action*, with each sharing responsibility for actions which work to achieve your shared objective of reclaiming and preserving this, your Constitution of the United States.

Fourthly, in order to truly BE SUCCESSFUL, there must be an understanding outlined in which ALL operate under High Moral Integrity which, of course, involves a basic inner understanding and knowledge of THE LAWS OF GOD governing Human. For if you seek to ruthlessly fight fire with fire in ways which defy BALANCE, you will die by fire and gain nothing but sorrow for your objective will be blown away as a feather in the wind.

ALL ARE ONE

In order to achieve your first objective as a Nation Created Under GOD, you must first DESIRE UNITY between ALL peoples. In order to do this you can no longer see yourselves as male versus female, Christian versus Buddhist, Black versus White, Republican versus Democrat. For you are ALL related and there is ONLY ONE CREATOR.

Only men and women who remain superstitiously attached to their ignorance of God-truth and God-knowledge will continue to develop intolerance and disunity and remain as tools of the adversary. It is your choice, my chelas.

Can you give love to ALL your brethren as God does? Do you think your SOUL essence is more or less important to God? There is a saying, "God is 'color' blind." I say, GOD CREATED ALL "ILLUSIONS" OF COLOR. Do you think that he cares one whit more or less about the color of YOUR skin? He only cares about the REAL you (your soul-essence) which is a part of Him as He is a part of you.

continued on next page

continued from previous page

It is written in the "so-called" Holy Bible that I, Immanuel, Sananda said, "I and My Father Are One." I ask that you meditate upon that statement in THE LIGHT of HOLY God's presence and you WILL be given TO KNOW the meaning as it relates to YOU, IF that truly be your soul desire.

GOD'S CHOSEN PEOPLE GOD'S CHOSEN LAND

The term "Israel" is used frequently and erroneously in your "so called" Holy Bible. Why do I say this? Because in your Bible, it refers to a specific race or "so called" race of people. They call themselves "Jews". This term was created by your adversary in the 1700's. There actually exist two very different groupings under this title. They are Hebrew Judeans and Khazar Zionists. Most Hebrew Judeans believe in and worship God. Most Khazar Zionists are satanic atheists as is often demonstrated by their amoral and evil actions and behaviors. This subject of the Khazars, Commander Hatonn has outlined most comprehensively in several of the PHOENIX JOURNALS, so I will not comment further, except to say this: God would never CHOOSE an entire race or human-developed religion above another. For EACH individual's soul-growth is judged based upon THE WORKS he or she accomplishes--balanced or unbalanced.

The term "israel" spelled with the "i" in lowercase is the correct term meaning "God's chosen". It *does not* signify a place of tyranny and corruption taken BY FORCE from another group of people which is now called "Israel", located in your Middle East.

The REPUBLIC of the United States of America represents the true "israel" because of the document which was created to have a government run FOR THE PEOPLE, BY THE PEOPLE. NO other country on your globe was given the opportunity for divine freedom and the pursuit of happiness such as was outlined in your Constitution

and Bill of Rights. Your country is a nation created UNDER GOD, with many cultures, races and religions experiencing and sharing these God-given opportunities together.

You were also given RESPONSIBILITY for maintaining the checks and balances of your sovereignty. It was NEVER designed to be TAKEN FOR GRANTED. Your forefathers knew the nature of their adversary who would enslave them. They WARNED "you, the people" endlessly about the threats which were and would be made to the freedoms and instructions for government operation and state sovereignty which they outlaid. HAVE YOU LISTENED? It is apparent that MOST of you have not even had an inkling of the evil tyranny perpetrated against you by your would-be enslavers. The question remains: WILL YOU LISTEN NOW AND TAKE THE NECESSARY ACTION IN BEHALF OF YOURSELVES AND YOUR COUNTRY?

THE KEYS TO CREATING UNITY: LOVE, KNOWLEDGE, RESPECT, TOLERANCE and CHARITY

LOVE: This I define as absolute, unconditional God-love, equal giving and regiving. For human (higher universal man) it is the required component of co-creation with GOD. Love one another as God Loves you all. This has NOTHING whatsoever to do with the "sexual" act. When you manifest God-love giving and regiving you WILL create balanced transactions.

KNOWLEDGE: This I define as *GOD-Knowledge* and a subheading called, *Human Circumstance Knowledge*. **GOD-Knowledge:** Desire is the key. Desire to KNOW and SERVE God who dwells WITHIN you. Learn to listen to His whispers and shouts. Your success can be measured according to the level and intensity of your desire. "The call compels the answer," so KNOW your desires. They are felt as SOUL awareness. You ones may refer to it as, "My Heart says this..." or my

"Intuition is telling me that...", or "My conscience tells me this is wrong". TUNE IN. SEEK TO KNOW THE WHY-CAUSE. Then you must wait upon God to reveal it to you. It is best not to have PRE-conceptions about where and how the answers will come. KNOW THEY WILL COME AND BE READY TO RECEIVE THEM.

Human Circumstance Knowledge:

There is much information you must have in order to conduct and plan your service to God and Country. For example, you must KNOW who your adversaries are and what they plan and plot in order to control, enslave and destroy you.

Besides this source (THE PHOENIX JOURNALS and EX-PRESS), you can find truth from a FEW other brave souls whom we have mentioned in earlier works. We bring truth which you can validate if you so choose. Each of you will need to become investigators on your own in your areas of interest to verify that which we give. Some info will be difficult, but not impossible to verify. Always you must measure information you receive within the presence of God's Light so that you will KNOW instantly what the appropriate next step must be, if for example there is the probability of an earthquake near your home, you must make necessary decisions of preparations as you are guided to do so within.

RESPECT: I will explain what I explicitly mean by this term. To have high regard for and appreciation of worth. And also to honor each being, creature and creation as the equal fragment or portion of God's divided thinking, which has been created from the still Light of His Knowing. To create UNITY, you individuals must respect and honor your differences, as long as they (your differences) do not defy the Laws of God and Creation. Does this mean you will always agree or do things in the same way or see things from the same point of perception? Certainly not...(until of course, you attain spiritual perfection and become One With God in your KNOWING). Remember this: Your deepest and most profound spiritual challenges come from your inter-actions with your

fellow brethren on physical earth incarnations.

TOLERANCE: As with RESPECT, you must exercise TOLERANCE when you encounter differences in regard to how another thinks, perceives, looks, responds and behaves. That is, as long as their behavior does not defy God's Laws or infringe upon your freedom of development of your co-creative potential. In no manner do I use this term to imply BLIND TOLERANCE to allow all to DO and SAY whatever they choose and call it "freedom of expression" or as so often referred to "rights" which blatantly disregard the Laws of God. Also, never must you sanction behavior which is evil when you KNOW it to be evil. Never either must you turn your back on your adversary! Face evil within God's presence and evil will cower and fall away...unless you turn the other cheek and allow evil to intimidate you! It will, if YOU allow it!

Can you force another to NOT defy God's laws? No. You can, however, encourage them to not do something and explain WHY you do not sanction their choice or behavior. Ultimately they will DO what they will do, and unless they attempt to do something against you or your family, you cannot use force to stop them, for example, from having an abortion (which is murder).

CHARITY: What I mean by charity is sharing brotherly LOVE. Giving and sharing Good Will with your brethren. Generosity given to the deserving by allowing God within to measure/judge how and to whom He will regive. Doing unto others as you would have them do unto you. Treat the sick and poor and spiritually ignorant people with dignity, generosity, patience and compassion that they may feel worthy and are given an example of how to, perhaps, create the desire to move their awareness beyond their suffering and neediness. Always be generous with The Light which YOU carry to assist another. You see, my precious chelas, generosity

continued on next page

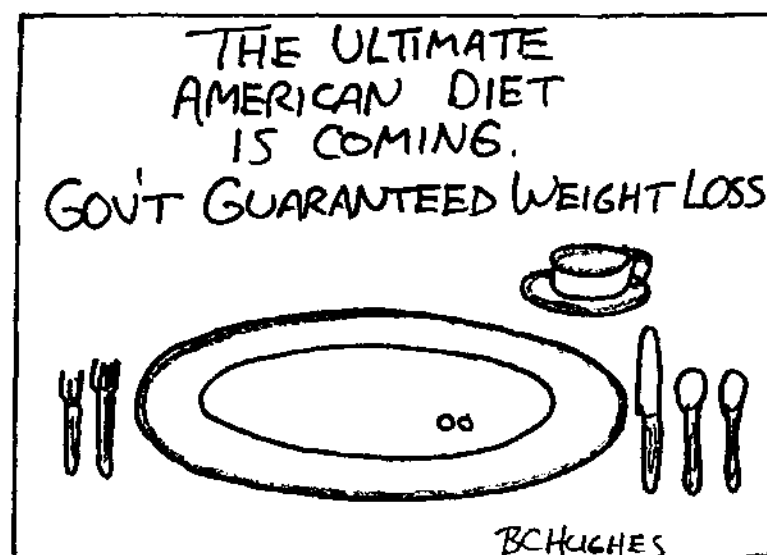
continued from previous page

often really has little to do with money or physical "things", although sharing with others and giving food and other items when needed is most commendable *when* it is truly done for LOVE and not obligation, social recognition or expectation.

All you need ever do is ask Our Father who dwells within you: "What is the Highest and best response to this situation?" or "Please show me the right and balanced response to this circumstance. Not my will, Father, let thine will be done." In this way can you raise your spiritual character to the heights of some 8000 years past

when in Egypt, for a time, the Egyptians lived with the Highest Moral Character of your recent civilization, and put their fellow men and women before self, with the desire to love and be loved in all their interchanges. My beloved brother, Walter Russell, wrote of this way of life, as has Germain in the recent PLEIADES CONNECTIONS series. We call it RYTHMIC BALANCED INTERCHANGE. So be it.

I will close this document. Thank you Druthea, for your service. You have done well this day. Be at peace, chela, for I am always with thee. I AM SANANDA, One With God. Walk gently with one another in Peace and Love. Salu.



HOMELESS: continued from page 6

assistance from any social service agency although half live in poverty. Among migrant families, only 9 percent take government help.

Still, men like Castro say they would like to tuck their children into bed in a house each night and send them to school each morning.

"In reality, I don't understand the dimension of the problem," Castro said. "My perspective might be about a very small part of a huge problem."

But in the group of about 120 farm workers who cut table grapes with Castro in the fields off Seventh Standard Road, more than 30 are homeless.

They, like the Castro family, are forced into the fields to sleep, unable to come up with a month's rent and a deposit and unsure how long they will live in one place. Landlords are reluctant to rent to migrants because their stays are so short and they tend to overcrowd units, according to a 1988 survey conducted by the state housing department.

Migrant families rarely know their way around the communities nearby. The simplest place to sleep is outside.

But that is far from simple.

Weekly, sometimes nightly, ranchers or hired hands drive through the orchards to roust campers. Sheriff's deputies finally asked the Castros to leave their afternoon hangout next to a convenience store at Seventh Standard Road and Highway 46.

"Nobody's responsible for the workers," said Castro, 34, who dreams of returning to his three-

bedroom home in the Mexican state of Sonora. "They've left us on our own."

Meanwhile, increasing numbers of men are moving in from Mexico, taking what housing they can or traveling in groups on the road. Although unaccompanied men are concentrated in the Midwest and Northeast, "significant" numbers also are coming to California, according to Mines.

The federal demographer, who last year published his "Findings from the National Agricultural Workers Survey," has been studying migratory patterns both in California and nationally since the 1970s. His reports are used frequently in Washington as a starting point for other migrant studies.

He said the influx of unaccompanied men may mean added trouble. More families with children may be forced to take to the road. And the migrating men, many of whom are married, may soon settle and call for their wives and children back home.

Arvin city officials, seeing the influx of unattached migrant men, are considering a plan to build a 300-bed complex south of town just for single farm workers.

"It's cyclical," Mines said in an interview from his Washington office. "This current surge of workers will settle and bring their families."

The surge is similar to one researchers saw in the 1960s and 1970s, which was followed by a surge in families in the 1980s. The movement could have a tremendous impact on the schools, particularly if the families continue migrating

seasonally.

Yet slowly, the pace is becoming less hectic, even among families who make annual pilgrimages to the San Joaquin Valley.

"There isn't the constant mobility there was 20 years ago," said Adriana Salinas-Simmons, co-founder of La Familia, an family education program based in Woodland. "You used to see a family come in for a while, then go somewhere else. Now, most of them maintain a home in one community and go somewhere else to work. Then they'll come back."

But troubles in school are no less.

AND TEACHERS KNOW the children's problems at school mean bigger troubles at home.

"These children in general have a very high record of absence from school," said Colleen Myers, who teaches a bilingual first-grade class at Shafter's Richland Primary School. "Of course, it's not their fault. But when they're kept out of school that much, it affects their attitude about learning. They get discouraged because they miss the lessons."

Sometimes the problem is medical — small problems like head lice or a simple cold can mean days at home if parents don't have money for medicine. Disease spreads quickly in overcrowded homes. Sometimes children must stay home to care for younger children.

"You just can't imagine the economic circumstances," Myers said.

"I've made home calls and found children living literally in one room. I have found the families living in a little trailer with just nothing."

Last year, only one of Myers' 30 students paid full price for school lunches. The rest were poor enough to qualify for free or discounted meals.

Periodically, the Parent-Teacher Association at Richland Primary School scrapes together money for much-needed eyeglasses or clothing.

"Some of them are so very poor," Myers said. "They live in very deprived conditions. I've heard them speak about wanting to have a room of their own and a bed of their own."

Delcia Chavez wishes for a room of her own.

She and her seven brothers and sisters live with two other families in a three-room house off Weedpatch Highway. In all, 16 people crowd the \$500-per-month rental, but Delcia's parents want to move into a cheaper, smaller place.

"It's too much bills for that house," said Delcia, 12, in stilted English. "My dad wants to find a trailer."

After school, Delcia and her 15-year-old sister, Maria, try to make money by cleaning homes. It's their duty to help the family. She wants to go to college, to find work that eases her family out of this cycle of poverty. But it's a long way off.

"These kids are pretty proud," said Margie Macias, a teacher's aide at Virginia Avenue School in East Bakersfield, where Delcia and her sister attend classes. "But once you get their confidence, they talk. Sometimes they'll tell you the only meal they eat all day is the free lunch they get at school."

Protocols continued

from page 10

upon the brotherhood of humanity, unconnected with the conception of equality, which is negated by the very laws of creation, for they have established subordination. With such a faith as this a people might be governed by a wardship of parishes, and would walk contentedly and humbly under the guiding hand of its spiritual pastor submitting to the dispositions of God upon earth. This is the reason why it is indispensable for us to undermine all faith, to tear out of the minds of the goyim the very principle of

Godhead, and the spirit, and to put in its place arithmetical calculations and material needs.

In order to give the goyim no time to think and take note, their minds must be diverted towards industry and trade. Thus, all the nations will be swallowed up in the pursuit of gain and in the trade for it will not take note of their common foe. But again, in order that freedom may once and for all disintegrate and ruin the communities of the goyim, we must put industry on a speculative basis: the result of this will be that what is withdrawn from the land by indus-

try will slip through the hands and pass into speculation, that is, to our classes.

The intensified struggle for superiority and shocks delivered to economic life will create, nay, have already created, disenchanted, cold and heartless communities. Such communities will foster a strong aversion towards the higher political and towards religion. Their only guide is gain, that is Gold, which they will erect into a veritable cult, for the sake of those material delights which it can give. Then will the hour strike when, not for the sake of attaining the good, not even to win wealth, but solely out of hatred towards the privileged, the lower classes of the goyim will follow our lead against our rivals for power, the intellectuals of the goyim.

PROTOCOL NO. 5

Creation of an intensified centralization of government. Methods of seizing power by masonry. Causes of the impossibility of agreement between States. The state of "predestination" of the Jews. Gold—the engine of the machinery of States. Significance of criticism. "Show" institutions. Weariness from word-spinning. How to take a grip of public opinion. Significance of personal initiative. The Super-Government.

What form of administrative rule can be given to communities in which corruption has penetrated everywhere, communities where riches are attained only by the clever surprise tactics of semi-swindling tricks; where looseness reigns; where morality is maintained by penal measures and harsh laws but not by voluntarily accepted principles; where the feelings towards faith and country are obliterated by cosmopolitan convictions? What form of rule is to be given to these communities if not that despotism which I shall describe to you later? We shall create an intensified centralization of government in order to grip in our hands all the forces of the community. We shall regulate mechanically all the actions of the political life of our subjects by new laws.

Continued in the next issue

Subscription Rates

THE PHOENIX EXPRESS is published by America West Publishers, Inc. P.O. Box 986 Tehachapi, CA 93581. Subscription rates are: \$20. for 13 issues (U.S.); \$22 (Canada/Mexico); \$30 (foreign); or 26 issues for \$40 (U.S.); \$44 (Canada/Mexico); \$60 (Foreign); or 52 issues for \$75 (U.S.); \$80 (Canada/Mexico); \$110 (Foreign).

Reprints of this or any other issue of THE PHOENIX EXPRESS (PREPAID): 10 COPIES - \$5; 50 COPIES - \$10; 100 copies - \$17.50; larger quantities by quote. Please understand that your subscription to THE PHOENIX EXPRESS at the rates listed will assist us in the distribution of the WORD to literally hundreds and thousands who inquire of us for information. Due to the tremendous cost involved in printing and distribution, we welcome all donations to further assist in this critical work. Thank you.

To receive a catalog of our books, tapes and videos contact America West at 805-822-9655.

Orders and Payments

America West Distributors, P.O. Box 986, Tehachapi, CA. 93581.

For MASTERCARD OR VISA orders, or book catalog and sample newsletter call 1-800-729-4131. For personal inquiries or other purposes, please call 1/805-822-9655.

TRUTH WILL SET YOU FREE

Copyright Statement

COPYRIGHT 1991 by America West Publishers, Inc. Reproduction of the newspaper for private non-profit use is expressly encouraged, as long as the content integrity is not altered. For Commercial purposes, reproduction is strictly forbidden until permission is granted in writing by America West Publishers.

Zionism continued from page 16

Europe. That ugly story is told in a book called "The Memoirs of Yitzak Ben Ami".

Again, the legitimate occupants of the land of Palestine were never consulted. Note the strategy used. Truman did not demand that 1,000,000 Jewish "refugees" be admitted all at once, instead he chose the Fabian method of gradually creeping along toward the desired total.

On October 20th. 1945, Syria, Iraq, Egypt and Lebanon sent an official paper to Truman, warning that the creation of a Jewish state in Palestine would lead to war. Truman ignored the warning. On July 22nd. 1946, the Zionists showed what was in store for Palestine unless their demands were met, by blowing up the King David Hotel in Jerusalem, killing 91 people. Both Begin and Shamir took part in that criminal enterprise, and as I stated earlier, Prime Minister Shamir is proud to admit his terrorist past, saying it was necessary for the advancement of the Jewish state.

After Britain referred the "Palestine problem" (read ZIONIST problem) to the United Nations, the majority of the delegates voted to partition Palestine into Arab and Jewish states, with Jerusalem under a U.N. mandate.

This was just what the Zionists wanted, because now they would be free of the constraints placed upon

them by the presence of British soldiers. Although in public the Zionists rejected U.N. trusteeship, inwardly they were rejoicing, because soon they would be free to attack the Arabs and Palestinians, and drive them off their ancestral lands, without interference from British troops, who later became as much the targets of Zionist murderers as did the Arabs.

The Zionists were preparing for war and the port of Eilat began to fill with shipping carrying weapons for the Irgun, Stern and Haganah terrorist. The British sent Sir William Stephenson "the Man Called Intrepid" to teach and train the Irgun, Haganah and Stern gangs. It is interesting to note that members of these terrorists gangs were later "sheep-dipped" and became respectable members of the Herut and Likud parties, who went on to make up a large part of the Israeli parliament known as the Knesset.

Support for the Israeli terrorists came from leading U.S. Jews like Max Fisher and the Canadian Edgar Bronfman, heir to the bootleg whiskey fortune turned respectable under the company name of Seagram. The Sharon-Drobles plan to "acquire" Arab lands began in earnest in 1967, which illegal scam provided the bulk of the lands upon which future Jewish settlements were to be built.

This is Part II of a three-part article.



THE

PHOENIX EXPRESS

October 1991 Volume XVI #13

Umbrellas and earthquakes

Is it just possible that a man named Christo might be giving you information and a warning beyond any you have received in history? Does God not work in mysterious ways His wonders to perform?

I spoke of the umbrella display of Christo and its relationship to the Garlock Fault in California. This was in response to inquiry regarding same. The morning paper has a

headline which reads: "Fault could spawn tremendous Kern quake, geologists say. A fault that stretches from the Tejon Pass east to Death Valley could produce a deadly earthquake measuring at least 7.8 on the Richter scale, a new study shows...." [New study?]

This is a 154-mile-long fault, which runs past Bakersfield and Tehachapi to Mojave, Edwards Air Force Base, and Ridgecrest and the China Lake Naval Weapons Center in northeast Kern County before sliding into the desert.

If this fault ruptured at once, which is fully planned, the resulting quake could measure 7.8 or larger--and this according to your own geologists. So be it. The article says that Bakersfield would be the worst hit. Ah perhaps, but that is not the intent except in fringe "benefits" to the instigators. The point is the San

Andreas Fault whereby the entire southern California coastal area could be devastated by triggering the Garlock Fault for it intersects just north of Los Angeles at the Ventura County line.

Bakersfield is about equidistant between the two faults and the Kern River runs right through it which opens a pathway from Lake Isabella, etc. The California aqueduct passes right alongside the San Andreas and actually is in the fault as it comes into Lake Hughes.

We have already talked of the triggering mechanism in the San Francisco area being by way of the Hayward Fault so we will not repeat it here.

I won't bore all the readers with this information for each is interested in their own little corner of the world but this DOES impact all corners of the world from business, banking, plate shifting and weather--it also brings one world control into easy establishment. It will devastate the growing fields of your garden areas. Can you not see how daily the odds against you--the people build and build?

JAPAN

Now to the blue umbrellas in Japan--not to leave them out nor the appropriate headlines: "World disaster experts meet, 'await' big earthquake."

world gathered Tuesday for the international earthquake summit, and their message was clear--the big one is coming.... 'We on the Pacific Ring of Fire await disaster', said Shirley Mattingly, director of Los Angeles Emergency Management, who urged government and business to work together to reduce the effects of quakes.

"Japanese experts said earthquake-prone Tokyo, where a 1923 quake and fire killed 140,000 people, will be hit by another large quake soon.

"Setsuo Kobayashi, chief of the city's disaster prevention activities, said, 'Tokyo has always risen from the ashes like a phoenix.' But there is great fear that our efforts notwithstanding, it will once again face a grave disaster....."

Yes, the article goes on but I think you get the point and if you have a 10 to 11 point quake on the San Andreas then you are going to "have to" have one of equal magnitude in Japan because you are directly hooked to them.

By the way, you in the Mississippi deltas--don't go to sleep for it is projected that the U.S. will be split from Canada to Mexico with an ocean forming in between the East and West of the U.S. Don't call me doom and gloom--YOU GO LOOK AT THE MAPS AND PROJECTIONS!

10/9/19 #1 HATONN
WEDNESDAY

SERENDIPITY

REMINDERS, CONFIRMATIONS AND OTHER ODDS AND ENDS: Thank you for attending me; Hatonn present in the Light of God. I and my brothers come as Hosts to allow you to prepare the way for the Father's coming and may the transition be a gentle one instead of the way it portends to be. Salu.

Inside This Issue:

- Revelations 6-11...Page 3.
- Constitutional Law Center Update...Page 6.
- Middle East Update. Part III...Page 9.
- Curse of Canaan...Page 11.
- Jewish victims: How many?...Page 13.
- Protocols of Zion. Part III...Page 15.

BULK RATE
U.S. POSTAGE
PAID
TEHACHAPI, CA
PERMIT NO. 0020

"Disaster experts from around the

continued on next page

Police corruption in America's heartland

L.A. a bad city? What about cities in the heartland of Wisconsin? I remind you that the police are getting set-up to destroy freedom--through thorough training by the KGB and Mossad THROUGH THE CIA.

You are horrified over a "King" beating? These recent notations are ONLY because they were captured on film and made public before the picture-taker could be killed or buried otherwise.

Here is an article right out of the Daily News, U.S.A., 10/8/91: Ex-sergeant describes corruption in drug unit. A former sheriff's sergeant testified Monday that deputies under his command stole money from drug dealers, administered beatings and planted drugs on

suspects, lied on police warrants and falsified search warrant affidavits.

Former Sgt. Ronald Sobel, a key witness in the trial of five sheriff's deputies and an LAPD officer facing federal corruption charges, said he learned of the wrongdoing after being assigned to the Sheriff's Lennox station in 1985.

He said that after his first raid as supervisor of Southwest Task Force, a Sheriff's Department anti-drug unit based in Lennox, Deputy Roger Garcia told him that the unit followed its 'own customs'.

Sobel, who has pleaded guilty and agreed to testify against other deputies, said he was pulled aside by Garcia after booking into evi-

dence \$6,000 in confiscated drug money.

He said, "What (did) you do with the money, boss?" Sobel replied, "I booked it."

He testified that Garcia looked uncomfortable and said. "Well, things are a little different in dope. We do things a little differently . . . We need expense money."

.....Sobel testified that in addition to skimming drug money for themselves, the deputies diverted seized money in a 'kitty' to buy weapons and equipment for breaking into fortified crack houses and for 'tips' from informants about dealers.....He testified that they lied during drug suspects' trials to cover-up their beatings and thefts and also resorted to "flaking", or planting drugs on suspects, to justify arrests.....he testified, deputies announced themselves only about 10 times out of 350 warrants served during that time....."

I take time to write this much for it is the SAME story everywhere from the smallest village to the most huge cities--even worse in the cities. But this is WHY we have to attend this dwelling of Dharma's so intensely--there is no limit beyond which the adversary will not go to set-up a victim they are out to "get".

THEN FROM THE MILWAUKEE JOURNAL

9/29/1991: OUT OF THE BLUE, Los Angeles Times--COP TALK:

By definition, it is a special brand of morbid, cynical, sometimes humorous, often crass and juvenile chitchat by men and women who constantly face life's disasters and who take pleasure in relentlessly insulting each other.

Some say police funny bones are hooked up a little differently than the rest of the world's, which is why the grossest of cop jokes are often called "blue humor".

continued on next page

Gates and Thomas

What is all this about, you ask? Simple, the ones who intend to do in Bush are at work showing him that THEY, not he, control what comes down. These moral men who bounce thousands of dollars in checks at their personal money pool and eat free lunches which YOU pay for--are deciding on the "moral" ethics of a judge and are ready to explode Bush and Gates if they don't play hard-ball. These are your Khazarians at work in the most deliberate manner. The men in point are totally unworthy of any position but that has nothing to do with the political reasoning. It will all make its nasty way all the way to Noriega after the paid-off (by your CIA and government) criminals get through with their act. It is all nothing but political hogwash to spend more of your money. Note that the one "investigating" the banking, bounced checks, etc., is one who also bounced checks! But, "everyone" is sure he can do an adequate and fair job of it. And where were you when the lights went out?

Update on Iraq

Some of the yellow ribbons are still up, brothers; where is the victory from your precision-surgical air strikes against those nasty heathens under and around Saddam? It begins to show that the ONLY targets hit were the homes, hospitals, bunkers and bridges of the innocent citizens whom you are still starving to death by the hundreds and thousands. And what of those nasty Iraqis killing all those Kurds? Seems to me that the Kurds are at war and killing a whole bunch of Iraqis and Turks--executing any they catch, in addition.

Ah, but you really put Saddam out of business? Did you? Seems to me you are now mumbling and screaming H-bombs in addition to Atomic bombs and Bull guns. Further, it seems to me that it is Israel urging destruction--well, they are also urging destruction of Mr. Bush so it has come full circle, has it not?

continued from previous page

Now to you ones who would find fault with Gene's basement where you are, by his good graces, going to be able to sustain life if radioactive fallout occurs--you had best get beyond the bickering over inlets and outlets. If you do not approve of something as is--then get the material and you pay to have it rearranged--the young man and Charles have done all I shall ask of them. If you could not enter assistance in the time of the building then it becomes quite late to destroy the competence of those who served and built. That is NOT a community shelter--it was built for a family's dwelling and security by a note being paid for by Gene--for his family. If you feel there needs be more air intakes then YOU fix it for he has more than adequate to fill all requirements for he has built it for storage--not multitudes of people and thus were the specs drawn and accomplished. This "assumed group" is going to grow or the ones in action are going to "outgrow" those who simply bicker and twiddle. But I remind you--the changing of those building specs now will cost thousands of dollars and if you wish them changed then YOU shall tend of it. Charles has received NOTHING for his months of labor and Gene has, forgive the

pun, gone in the hole on the whole thing.

I suggest you allow no grass to grow under your feet in getting a piece of ground and getting started on the underground facilities for growing R&D-type enterprise and which will also provide underground survival when the time arrives. Get off the dead dogs and tend that which needs tending. Harsh? Indeed. I have lost a week of work over petty quarrels and I have actually NOTHING to do with any of them. This is exactly why there is no "group" because man cannot get along with his brother under any circumstances, it seems. Do not, further, tell me you are God and working for God as you tear and rip and complain--THESE THINGS ARE NOT OF GOD!

To you readers of the paper, these things are left in the writings because I put them in the writings for I have no other means of communication without holding lengthy personal meetings which consumes even more time--WHICH YOU DO NOT HAVE! I find, however, that the discussion fits any and EVERY group I encounter. If the shoes fit--put them on and if not--good for you.

Revelation 6, 7, 8, 9, 10, 11

Someone has sent me a Lamsa Peshita Translation of the "REVELATION" as above listed. It is worth our time to write it again for you herein. You see, I am interested in your journey home and your relationship with GOD--all I want to do is wake you up so you can even KNOW that there IS A TRANSITION TO BE FACED.

CHAPTER 6: 1. I saw when the Lamb opened one of the seven seals, and I heard one of the four animals saying in a voice as of thunder, Come and see.

2. And I looked and beheld a white horse, and he who sat on him had a bow, and a crown was given to him; and he went forth conquering, and to conquer.

3. And when he opened the second seal, I heard the second animal say, Come and see.

4. And there went out another horse, and it was red, and to him who sat on it was given power to take away peace from the earth, that people should kill one another; and there was given to him a great sword.

5. And when he had opened the third seal, I heard the third animal say, Come and see. And behold, I saw a black horse; and he who sat on him had a pair of balances in his hand.

6. And I heard a voice in the midst of the four animals say, A measure of wheat for a penny, and three measures of barley for a penny; and see that you do not damage the oil and the wine.

7. And when he had opened the fourth seal, I heard the fourth animal saying, Come and see.

8. And I looked and beheld a green horse; and the name of him who sat on him was Death, and Sheol followed after him. And power was given him over the fourth part of the earth, to kill with sword and with famine and with death and with the wild beasts of the earth.

9. And when he had opened the fifth seal, I saw under the altar the souls of those who had been slain for the sake of the word of God and for the testimony of the Lamb which they had.

10. And they cried with a loud voice saying, How long, O Lord, holy and true, dost thou not judge and avenge our blood on those who dwell on the earth?

11. And a white robe was given to every one of them; and it was said to them that they should rest yet for a little while, until the time should be fulfilled when their fellow servants and their brethren should be killed also as they had

been.

12. And I looked when he had opened the sixth seal, and behold, there was a great earthquake; and the sun became black as sackcloth of hair, and the moon became as blood.

13. And the stars of heaven fell to the earth, even as a fig tree casts its green figs when it is shaken by a mighty wind.

14. And the heavens separated,

as a scroll when it is rolled separately; and every mountain and island shifted from its resting place.

15. And the kings of the earth and the great men and the commanders of thousands and the rich and the mighty men and every bondman and every freeman hid themselves in caves and in clefts of the mountain.

continued on next page

continued from previous page

As part of a commission's investigation into the videotaped police beating of motorist Rodney King near Los Angeles in March, the public got a small glimpse into the uninhibited, off-camera language of cops.

In reviewing more than 3.6 million computer messages transmitted between Los Angeles Police Department cruisers over a 16-month period, the commission found 1,450 instances of objectionable language. These fragmented bits came across as racist, sexist and ethnically crude, but most often they revealed their authors to be braggarts, prone toward violence and relishing it.

"Capture him, beat him and treat him like dirt.... Sounds like a job for the Dynamic Duo," one officer hailed another. "After I beat him, what do I book him for, and do I have to do a use-of-force (report)?" Homosexuals were labeled "fruits", a blond officer was described as having "big kazooopers" and roughing up a suspect was one officer's "exercise for the night".

[Cop talk in Milwaukee also came under intensive public scrutiny in the wake of the Jeffrey L. Dahmer multiple murder case. Public outcry focused on two radio transmissions of May 27, after officers returned 14-year-old Konerak Sinthasomphone to Dahmer's apartment following reports the Laotian boy was seen naked and bleeding near 25th and State St. In a transmission interrupted twice by laughter, officers reported they had returned "the intoxicated Asian naked male" to his "sober boy-

friend". Moments later, one officer radioed that "my partner's gonna get deloused at the station," which was followed by more laughter. Sinthasomphone's remains later were found in Dahmer's apartment.

There is no way to determine from the samples released by the Los Angeles commission how widespread this language is among the LAPD's 8,300 officers, yet when paired with the videotape of the motorist King's beating, some said they were astonished and disgusted by what they read, and were worried not only about the officers' words but whether the language betrayed venal hearts....

And what does Chief Gates say about all of this through his spokesman?

We don't have 8,300 bigots on this job; it's ego, bragging, a musical pattern in language, coming from some guy who probably has spent all day in court, hasn't seen his family, hasn't slept, just got exposed to a suspect with syphilis, had to search a female between her crotch for drugs, saw a baby thrown against a wall.... It's occupational joking, but not something you act on."

And what does Joseph Wambaugh, the crime novelist and former cop say? How about what they might say on Miami Vice?

"We have in police work, not just in Los Angeles but everywhere, we have super-aggressive 22-year-olds

full of testosterone, full of energy, absolutely immortal and unable to admit fear, unable to verbalize fear, even to themselves..." "Hence, they get caught in all this damn silly defense-mechanism business, this dehumanizing gallows humor and all of that, and they don't even understand that they are doing it most of the time."

Could they also "just not know" they are murdering, raping, stealing and lying most of the time? The article is much longer but I think you get my drift? L.A.'s finest? This goes for the nation, the continent and the world--is this your finest? Is this but a branch of the wondrous children with all that human-rights instinct which you sent off to Iraq to bury with plows and scoops, 12,000 men in trenches? How about the precision-surgical bombing which has cost millions of lives of innocent women and children? Is this your finest? My God, please deliver me from your worst! There is nothing your "worst" could do that is worse than that which you TRAIN your finest to do. Further, they are protected by a system more corrupt than themselves. Do you really think my little chela has a chance against these mobsters who rule your world? NOT UNLESS YOU ONES GET OFF YOUR ASSETS AND TEND YOUR CONSTITUTION! I PLEAD WITH YOU: SUPPORT THE NEW CONSTITUTIONAL LAW CENTER.

continued from previous page

16. And said to the mountains and rocks, Fall on us, and hide us from the face of him who sits on the throne and from the wrath of the Lamb;

17. For the great day of his wrath is come, and who shall be able to stand?

CHAPTER 7: 1. And after these things, I saw four angels standing on the four corners of the earth, holding the four winds of the earth, that the wind should not blow on the earth nor on the sea nor on any tree.

2. And I saw another angel, and he ascended from the direction of the rising sun, having the seal of the living God; and he cried with a loud voice to the four angels to whom it was given to hurt the earth and the sea, saying,

3. Do not hurt the earth, neither the sea nor the trees, till we have sealed the servants of our God upon their brows.

4. And I heard the number of those who were sealed; and it was a hundred and forty and four thousand, of all the tribes of the children of Israel.

5. Of the tribe of Judah were sealed twelve thousand; of the tribe of Reuben, twelve thousand; of the tribe of Gad, twelve thousand;

6. Of the tribe of Asher, twelve thousand; of the tribe of Naphtali, twelve thousand; of the tribe of Maniassah, twelve thousand;

7. Of the tribe of Simeon, twelve thousand; of the tribe of Levi, twelve thousand; of the tribe of Issachar, twelve thousand;

8. Of the tribe of Zebulun, twelve thousand; of the tribe of Joseph, twelve thousand; of the tribe of Benjamin, twelve thousand.

[There is no point in further misleading you by these countings. Remember that this was a VISION and it could only deal with that which was familiar to the receiver. You can be pretty sure that the specifics deal with that which was represented at the time--today, my friends, I doubt we would find 144,000 worthy souls, but then, it only **REQUIRES ONE!**]

9. After these things, I beheld, and lo, a great multitude which no

man could number, of every nation and people and kindred and tongue stood before the throne and in the presence of the Lamb, clothed with white robes and with palms in their hands,

10. And cried with a loud voice, saying, Salvation to our God, who sits upon the throne, and to the Lamb.

11. And all the angels stood round about the throne and about the elders and the four animals, and fell before this throne on their faces, and worshipped God.

12. Saying, Amen! Blessing and glory and wisdom and thanksgiving and honor and power and might to our God for ever and ever. Amen.

13. And one of the elders answered, saying to me, Who are these who are arrayed in white robes? And from whence did they come?

14. And I said to him, My lord, you know. And he said to me, These are those who came out of great tribulation, and have washed their robes and made them white in the blood of the Lamb.

[If you didn't hear me before--try again! Do you see this can not be taken *literally* for obviously washing anything in blood will NOT make it WHITE. You Biblical literalists had best get on with the program for you are going to be waving goodbye to the last ship departing for God's house.]

15. Therefore they are before the throne of God, and serve him day and night in his temple; and he who sits on the throne shall shelter them.

16. They shall hunger no more, neither thirst anymore; neither shall they be stricken by the sun nor by the heat.

17. For the Lamb who is in the midst of the throne shall shepherd them and shall lead them to fountains of living water. And God shall wipe away all tears from their eyes.

[Do you now see WHY the deceiver claims the position of holiness and deceives you?]

CHAPTER 8: 1. And when he opened the seventh seal, there was silence in heaven for about the space of half an hour. [Hatonn:

Can't be, beloved, for in the realms of God's heavens there is NO TIME AND NO SPACE!]

2. Then I saw the seven angels who stood before God, and seven trumpets were given to them.

3. And another angel came and stood at the altar, and he had a golden censer; and abundant incense was given to him, that he might offer with the prayers of all saints upon the golden altar which was before the throne.

4. And the smoke of the incense which came with the prayers of the saints ascended up before God out of the angel's hand.

5. And the angel took the censer and filled it with fire of the altar and cast it upon the earth; and there were voices and thunderings and lightnings and an earthquake.

6. And the seven angels who had the seven trumpets prepared themselves to sound.

7. The first angel sounded, and there followed hail and fire mingled with water, and they were poured upon the earth; and a third part of the earth was burnt up and a third part of the trees was burnt up and all green grass was burnt up.

8. Then the second angel sounded, and as it were a great mountain aflame with fire was cast into the sea; and the third part of the sea became blood;

9. And the third part of the creatures which were in the sea, and had life, died; and the third part of the ships were destroyed.

10. And the third angel sounded, and there fell a star from heaven, burning as though it were a lamp, and it fell upon the third part of the rivers and upon the fountains of waters;

11. And the name of the star is called Wormwood; and the third part of the waters became wormwood: and many men died of the waters, because they were made bitter. [YES, INDEED, AND RADIOACTIVE ALSO!]

12. And the fourth angel sounded, and the third part of the sun was eclipsed and the third part of the moon and the third part of the stars, so that the third part of them was darkened, and the day was darkened for a third part of it, and the night likewise.

13. And I beheld, and heard an eagle, having a tail red as if it were blood, flying through the midst of

heaven, saying with a loud voice, Woe, woe, woe to those who dwell on the earth, by reason of the other sounds of the trumpets of the three angels which are yet to sound!

CHAPTER 9: 1. And the fifth angel sounded, and I saw a star fall from heaven upon the earth; and to him was given the key of the bottomless pit.

2. And he opened the bottomless pit; and there arose a smoke out of the pit like smoke belching from a great furnace; and the sun and the air were darkened by reason of the smoke of the pit.

3. And there came out of the smoke locusts upon the earth; and to them was given power as the scorpions of the earth have power.

4. And it was commanded them that they should not hurt the grass of the earth, neither any green thing, neither any tree; but only those men who do not have the seal of God on their brows.

5. And they were commanded that they should not kill them, but that they should be tormented five months; and their torment was as the torment of a scorpion when it strikes a man.

6. So in those days men shall seek death and shall not find it; and shall desire to die, and death shall flee from them.

7. And the shapes of the locusts were like horses prepared for battle; and on their heads were, as it were, crowns like gold, and their faces were like faces of men.

8. And they had hair like the hair of women, and their teeth were like the teeth of lions.

9. And they had breastplates as though they were breastplates of iron; and the sound of their wings was like the sound of chariots of many horses running to battle.

10. And they had tails like scorpions, and there were stings in their tails; and they had power to hurt men five months.

11. And they had a king over them, who was the angel of the bottomless pit, whose name in Hebrew is Abaddo, but in Greek his name is Apollyon.

12. The first woe is passed; and behold, two more woes follow after.

continued on next page

The third party Presidential race

continued from previous page

13. And the sixth angel sounded, and I heard a voice from the horns of the golden altar which is before God.

I, Hatonn, cannot go on. You will have to look up the remainder for I change my mind about copying it. All of this is the most blatant illustration of control, manipulation and lies against a civilization of MAN. This was a so-called "DREAM" of some man in historical times which DID NOT EVEN EXIST--MAN OR DREAM--AND HOW DARE YOU LAY THIS FOOLISH HORROR AT THE DOOR OF GOD--THIS IS MADNESS FROM CON- NIVING, POWER-HUNGRY MEN WHO WOULD ONE DAY RISE UP AND LEAD YOU TO SLAUGHTER THROUGH THESE VERY LIES.

DEAR ONES, EVEN WITH POOR TRANSLATIONS--IF YOU BEGIN WITH A LIE YOU WILL ONLY ENHANCE THE LIE AND, IF YOU CANNOT SEE THESE THINGS WITHIN REASON, WHAT HOPE DO WE HAVE OF SEEING VERY MANY OF YOU INTO GOD'S PLACES OF WONDER?

Let me example just a bit more and YOU SEE IF YOU ACTUALLY THINK THIS IS OF GOD!: Ch.11: 8. *And their dead bodies shall be upon the street of the great city, which spiritually is called Sodom and Egypt, where also their Lord was crucified.*

9. *And their dead bodies will be seen by the peoples and kindred and nations and tongues for three days and a half, and it will not be permitted to bury their dead bodies in graves.*

10. *And those who dwell upon the earth shall rejoice over them and make merry, and shall send gifts.....etc.*

OK, little brothers--if all this be of Holy God and I be of Hell--guess where Hatonn plans to remain? You have been so long deceived that you have lost all sanity and bal-

ance and who do you think is the point of this thrust of power toward enslavement? That's right--you "goyim". You will note that the Indian (natives) don't have any of this nasty stuff in their prophecies in this heinous manner of selective murder. Oh, the earth changes will come and part of the story is correct--BUT, THE MOST OF IT IS TOTAL HOGWASH AIMED AT MARCHING YOU RIGHT ALONG THE DEATH ROW ON PRISON STREET. THESE THINGS OF THE PHYSICAL ARE NOT OF GOD!

Dharma, allow us a rest break for I realize that my level of patience with blind-men of Earth needs a bit of renewal. You do that which you want to do, MAN, but you are on the road to indescribable destruction. If every one and thing in the governments today is a crass LIE--why think ye that it would ever have been different? The rulers want to rule and always have. The liars were present from the start and have continued without rest through the eons--AND YOU ALLOW IT, AID AND ABET THEM.

Every report coming from the governments are manufactured and offered according to exactly that which the rulers want you to see and you can follow easily the destruction of the U.S. because you are "new". Why do you think the adversary "evil" old coot would not begin where he could win--at your birth in lies regarding your immortality and demise--oh foolish ones, what takes it to make you see?

IT DOES NOT HAVE TO GO BY THE WAY OF THOSE PROPHECIES--YOU ARE CAUSING IT TO GO BY THE WAY OF HORROR AS YOU FAIL TO SEE AND ACT. FORGIVE ME, FATHER, FOR I ANGER WITH THINE CHILDREN AND I AM SENT TO BRING THEM HOME, BUT FATHER, IT SEEMS SO USELESS EVEN UNTO ME. SALU.

HATONN TO CLEAR.

10/10/91 #1 HATONN
THURSDAY

We will finish the writing, hopefully, regarding the Soviet "status" this day. First, I am requesting that the name of the paper be changed to reflect more pointed direction. Please allow us to call the paper THE PHOENIX LIBERATOR. It may seem illogical at present but will be recognized for its purpose as we move along through the ensuing months. Oberli, please incorporate the label.

My first gratitude this day is to John Coleman who is hearing me loud and clear and responding in kind. Thank you for the backup on the "Bible" interpretations for I have not time to cause Dharma to do such research. You are children of the lie for long generations and you must see beyond the prattlings laid forth by your would-be Kings or you shall never find freedom upon the planet. The Christ is of the realms of God and CANNOT have been perpetrator of such hogwash--he who follows blindly such erroneous and impossibly unreasonable projections of MAN will indeed be lost. I do not choose it to be this way--YOU CONTINUE TO CHOOSE TO LIVE WITHIN THE LIES OF PHYSICAL RESTRICTION, WARS AND BLOODSHED. IF YOU RECOGNIZE GOD YOU CANNOT PERCEIVE THAT GOD WOULD DO OR BE ANY OF THE THINGS LAID FORTH FOR YOU IN THE BOOKS OF MEN.

The Constitutional Law Center is now operational and on the yesterday we had council and as quickly as the ones who will direct get back to us with information, we will present it gladly on the front page of this publication. These ones will come with an additional 25,000 names for receiving information. I believe, dear ones, that we will need to move to two presentations, at least, per week in the near future for we still do not have space for all the information flow. At some point we need to combine resources with other publications for so much

valid information is reaching such a restricted audience.

I am asked if we would join with SPOTLIGHT. No, it is a Khazarian publication and you will find that Khazarian leaders are inputting more and more manipulated information. The author in point with John is a matter in point. That person's material is being run now, on a regular basis. This is a feminist activist and although much of her work is good, it is NOT what we are about. We have no platform save the CONSTITUTION OF THE UNITED STATES OF AMERICA--ONE NATION UNDER GOD. You need no other for all the protections as included through your Bill of Rights are sufficient cover for all. When ones start building platforms based on any other input or personal desires for self or groups--RUN--in the other direction. I urge Bo Gritz to consider this most carefully for he is set up as a tool.

When highly touted ones, such as Tom Valentine of the radio are enticed to run with the Colonel for "vice president", you are in serious trouble. These ones throughout that entire organization are totally controlled. Ones who bring truth in open manifestation are never allowed on the program no matter that which APPEARS to be. The Editor is Khazarian and the entire publication moves to unbalance in projection. The Liberty Lobby actually does almost nothing to "worse"; and the Populist Party has such holes in the planks that the stage is falling through. Any and all may support anything that they wish or choose--I will not support it however. Your Constitution, based upon Godly behavior and the Laws of God as laid forth, even though crudely, is sufficient. If you tend to only bring forth another "power" broker I ask that you leave God's Hosts out of the correlation. It is far too easy for a patriot to become a chauvinist, which means a patriot to the point of total fanaticism (right or wrong). God is sufficient to

continued on next page

Constitutional Law Center update

Please, I do not speak of ALL lawyers but I shall tell you of that which the adversary's lawyer (Horn through the RTC) is doing in the case of my scribe. He is deliberately writing interpretations of "orders" and acting irrationally in order that response becomes a demand--which in each instance gleans a minimum of \$3,000--paid by the RTC within 10 days to the lawyer. I believe you are now requested to add some \$70 billion to the RTC fund and THIS IS WHY. The orchestration is to end up with total control of all property but, moreover, it is to add billions of dollars to the court system and the larders of the attorneys in the fray. There are millions of similar (to this

case) in litigation being handled in the same manner with postponements and continuations into infinity to allow for milking the agency and you, totally dry. It is up to you that which you will do about it but I suggest all attorneys who are appalled at this legal behavior speak up and maybe consider going back to Constitutional law. If you are in the legal system and wish to participate in the "network" of trained Constitutional lawyers, please contact the Center. You have become the laughing stock of the planet. Your nation has lost all integrity and respect and is recognized as "Little Israel" throughout the world. So be it and good luck, and I suggest you stop asking God

to give you "what you deserve as a humanitarian nation" or you MIGHT JUST GET WHAT YOU DESERVE AS THAT IS THE WAY THE DIRECTION SEEMS TO FLOW AND I BELIEVE YOU WILL BE MOST SURPRISED AT THAT WHICH IS RECEIVED.

Watch closely WHO crosses Bush and involves themselves with the hearings, etc. You will note a full-fledged onslaught of Khazarian power brokers.

By the way, citizens, being a Christian has nothing to do with any MAN, not even Immanuel (Jesus, as you call him). Christianity is a "state of being" and

you had best look at who, how, why, what, when and where you are no longer even allowed to bear your "christian" symbols--not even on your Holy Christmas. Separation of church and state? No, separation of you from God and even the memory, in time, shall be passed away as to what such a holiday was. Note that alongside the flag of the U.S. and U.N. flag on CNN when speaking of the Middle East conflict there is projected the Israeli (blue turban) flag--even when the subject does not so much as mention the label, Israel. All this while the Bear to the North waits. Ponder it most carefully.

"Stealth" Bomber

Let us not move on without a bit of humor. When you watch news programs what do you think? On CNN yesterday evening the subject and pictures centered on more "Stealth" bombers. The pictures were grand (and reruns of long past) and then the coup de gr s: "The stealth bomber can be seen on radar, etc., but it can't be seen well enough to shoot it down!" Is that something like being "...just a little bit pregnant"? By today they had "caught" the obvious idiot-ture and polished the presentation to look a bit better--although you cannot totally obscure such a big and expensive worthless piece of junk.

Next, comes announcement of moving the first shipments of toxic nuclear waste into the receiving center in New Mexico only to have a statement 15 minutes later that the project has been stopped for further investigation. It has only been in investigation for a decade so what else is new except robbery of your bank accounts?

continued from previous page

your needs if you turn to where and who God IS and stop your seeking and believing AMONG MEN. God is WITHIN, not running around in a political or Biblical free-for-all. So be it.

The disinformation network

Let us move now to the subject of Soviets as being brought forth in this series of presentations.

The Soviets have tens of thousands of KGB agents world-wide devoted specifically to disinformation and propaganda in the world media. Of tens of thousands of KGB agents in America, James Tyson in TARGET AMERICA estimates that about 2,000 function within the US media. I support that number but only as to "minimum"--there are more. TASS, the Soviet official news disinformation agency, has bureaus in at least 126 countries--staffed almost exclusively by the KGB. And remember what I told you--you have more KGB members in your CIA than you have Americans.

The Novosti Press Agency has some 3,000 employees around the world (mostly KGB) who feed information and reports into over 4,000 information services worldwide. Novosti publishes thousands of books, two dozen illustrated magazines, in some 45 languages, in foreign countries around the world, 12 in India. Novosti publishes magazines and newspapers which are even printed in Libya, in 32 different African countries and distributes millions of copies of books, newspapers and magazines in Europe and North America.

The Soviets know that the best dissemination of propaganda lies in supplying properly edited TV news reels and newspaper galley proofs to Western media outlets. Westerners, in turn, are impressed that glasnost "allows" this and eagerly transmit or publish everything with no thought or questions as to the validity of the material--almost all of which is carefully prepared by the KGB and/or fronts thereof.

The TASS News Agency is the outlet on which all the world relies for its information about the Soviet Union. TASS produces tens of thousands of communiques, magazine and news articles, programs and commentaries each year, which appear to be unbiased and objective, but which are in fact clever, sophisticated disinformation or propaganda pushing the present Soviet thinking, strategy, or manipulations. These are in turn fed into tens of thousands of Western and Third World media outlets and reach an audience of billions of unsuspecting people worldwide.

This disinformation is virtually always what the Western, especially American, audience wants to hear. Presently it is dwelling on the collapse of the Soviet economy, the

dissolution of communist parties, chaos in Eastern Europe, the end of communist regimes, the dissolution of the Soviet empire, etc. All of these things are blatant lies as can be seen from the destruction in the Soviet "bloc". It is noteworthy that there is almost a total ABSENCE of any information on the Soviet military. You have some blatherings about slashing nuclear "stuff" which is just a foolish facade to distract you. THIS IS NOT BY ACCIDENT!

**SOVIETS ARE UNDERSTAT-
ING THEIR ECONOMY TO
ALLOW FOR THE "PRETEND
WEAKNESS/GET WESTERN
AID" DISINFORMATION
CAMPAIGN**

As late as 1988 there are published data showing amazing Soviet economic strength in many areas--strength that runs completely counter to all appearances that the USSR is a total economic basket-case. Come on, Americans, look at their own pictures. The touting is that everyone is destitute and starving--but look at the pictures of robust, well-groomed and carefully clothed ladies and men. Good jackets against the cold, even lovely

continued on next page

continued from previous page

stylish furs, etc. Then you will see a bunch of worn and shabby persons--usually those pictures are reused and reused for illustration. Forget it--don't you believe that they are also showing pictures of Americans in just the right manner to get what they want from you? They show affluence to show you have funds to give them and yet they show your corruption and homeless to impact when they point up the better system "they" have. YOU lead the pack with homelessness, for other nations provide housing and the numbers will increase to incredible numbers. The intent is to render the citizens helpless and dependent totally upon government for their very survival.

A few examples of Soviet versus American production numbers are noteworthy: Overall production is 80% of America's; natural gas production--139% of America's; iron (cast)--286% of America's; steel--214% of America's; iron ore--504% of America's; mineral fertilizers--162% of America's; tractor units--463% of America's; cement--168% more; cotton fabrics--293% more; woolen fabrics--515% more; sugar--149%; railway freight--273%; students in universities and colleges--83%; number of physicians--218%; beds in hospitals--369%--and the people can get medical care for free! YOU HAVE BEEN HOODWINKED, AMERICA!

Soviet grain production statistics for last year and this, have been vastly understated--they had crops which were plowed under because of lack of harvest interest. You have been led to believe that the Soviets are technical/industrial/financial buffoons. Phoo! They have Cosmo-spheres which are comparable to some alien cosmic craft. Over half of the engineers in the world are in the Soviet Union and apply themselves to their work and not to getting on the dole of pecking order and/or criminal deceiving. The average Soviet university graduate is so above and beyond in education than the average U.S. university graduate today that there is no longer any basis for comparison. Your students are being trained to

know nothing, much less engineering mathematics. The Soviets produce 2-1/2 to 3 times more world patents per year than do Americans. They already have a powerhouse based on "plasma" (not blood)--a self-generating powerhouse like the sun. But you fall hook, line and sinker for the lies and your own government publishes the lies for your consumption for they serve in conjunction with the aliens of the Soviet and Zionists.

If you "good" Mormons dislike my use of the word, I suggest you take note that your "church" is in total integration with the Zionists of Israel and are represented at the White House Level in the form of Brent Scowcroft and your Congressmen--your heritage from God has also been stolen and you awaken too late to help yourselves for your "religion" locks you into the "secret" society which destroys you. GOD IS OPEN AS THE LIGHT OF DAY!

The Soviets built the first nuclear power plant--you were much later. Chernobyl was a much older installation and you are headed for the same "time" related problems in your systems because you, too, utilize those plants for beam research and projections. In the 1950's, to look at other technology, the Soviets built a very capable nuclear powered "icebreaker". They are presently deploying a "Star Wars" type of space-based defense system that America has chosen to ignore and the reason becomes most obvious, does it not? They have operational space stations in outer space, on the moon, Mars and many other interesting placements--for military purposes (oh groan--). America cannot "afford" to put up one and if you do, the "big bear brother" takes it out. They have Cosmo-spheres which can annihilate anything you have in the air or on the surface or under the earth.

But for more "down-to-earth" examples, they have an operational rocket that lifts a 100-ton payload into outer space versus a 32-ton maximum rocket payload America can lift, a 3-to-1 edge in lifting capacity. They have built the largest military air transport in the world,

far larger than America's C5A Galaxy. They even developed the game America calls favorite--NINTENDO! Surprised?? They build a nuclear submarine worth over \$3 BILLION every SIX WEEKS that surpasses anything the American's produce. Their weapons industry is 5-10 times the size of your own, turns out weapons that in many instances are as sophisticated or moreso, than are yours and in 5 to 6 times the quantity of your own. And note, you are shutting down your industrial production plants and/or moving them abroad which is increasing unemployment to monstrous and incalculable levels.

Financially they may not be the incompetents you perceive them to be either, in that they always best you pricewise on large commodities deals--they are actually very sophisticated market operators, or manipulators. When they sell gold, as the world's third largest producer at least, they sell into strength to maximize their profits. All attempts to lower prices sufficiently to block sales become worthless measures. The Soviet economy is actually less vulnerable to the coming depression in the West than your own because they do not have a huge internal debt pyramid to collapse as you do--and they even got you to print and distribute the new "world currency" trial balloon! America's debt is 15 trillion and rising. Most Soviet debt is international--owed to the West and guess what--who gets stuck if they don't pay--which they won't, and you can't do a thing about it.

Furthermore, a major deflationary economic (price) collapse in the Soviet Union is unlikely because the government owns everything and controls all prices. People cannot dump assets or investments to get liquid--they don't own any! You on the other hand, precipitate a mandatory deflationary depression because of just the opposite. I don't care what your economists tell you--they also lie deliberately to save their own incomes and delude you into false security in a market that teeters on manipulated collapse. You always are asking me, "How much time do we have?" and "What

shall I do for protection?" I tell you what you might do to help and you go straight to that "broker" and he tells you otherwise and most of you turn from God to the broker, so don't bother me with the question. WHAT DO YOU THINK? HOW LONG DO YOU THINK THE SYSTEM CAN SUSTAIN ITSELF? WHERE DO YOU THINK YOU ARE IN THIS OBVIOUS WORLD GRAB? NEVER MIND WHAT I THINK--WHAT IN HEAVEN'S NAME DO YOU THINK?

The Soviets are not major exporters--they consume most of their production. But they ARE major importers, and import prices will drop sharply in a depression. The Soviet economy will be relatively insulated from a Western global depression.

Remember the point? I remind you: Sun Tsu, the Chinese military strategist whom the Soviet leaders idolize, said: "When at your pinnacle of strength, feign weakness."

The Soviets may not be at their pinnacle of economic strength for they never yet have been, but neither are they the economic shambles you believe them to be. Technically/industrially and financially incompetents which is portrayed is totally Soviet disinformation. They are very near the pinnacle in all facets and are so far head and shoulders beyond any other nation on the globe as to be considered such.

The reason the Soviets are seeking massive Western financial aid is not need, as much as the desire to destroy the fragile U.S. and Western economies by overstretching your resources. A hundred billion or more in international loans to the USSR suddenly defaulted (which is exactly the way it will be) would precipitate a total financial collapse in the West--only the bankers would win, especially those bankers working totally and wholly with the Soviets/Zionists/Khazarians--REMEMBER THE BANK OF INTERNATIONAL SETTLEMENTS IN SWITZERLAND??

continued on next page

More facts on Soviet false coup

As a refresher, I will speak to this issue again so that your perspective is not lost. On that beautiful Monday, August 19, Mikhail Gorbachev was ostensibly overthrown in a coup by military, KGB and Communist Party "hardliners" not satisfied with the results as things were going. Within three days, the coup fell apart, the eight coup leaders were arrested, or so it was stated, and Gorby was restored to power. While the Communist and world press as well as Bush and other Western leaders trumpeted the genuineness of the coup (which any fool [excepting politicians and liars] could see was a clumsy and stupid set-up) and counter-coup, let us note some very strange aspects to the entire affair that forces the conclusion that the coup was staged.

1. The U.S. and world press warned about the coming coup (and the next one) for several days leading up to August 19 and Bush even expressed "no concern or surprise". How often do real coup leaders give the international press advance plans and dates along with the blueprints? Western intelligence (who can't pinpoint nuclear weapons installations) knew of the coup several MONTHS in advance and love telling the story. In spite of the advance publicity of the

continued from previous page

I would say that from my observations, the Soviets are at the pinnacle of military strength and that strength is growing daily against the West. You had best go back and remember what one, General MacArthur once said: *"It is most dangerous to underestimate your enemy"*. Well, you have--as a people. Your government knows exactly what are the facts and continues to trade your nation and your lives for their own lofty evil position. Frankly told--as a working **PART OF THE PLAN**.

Remember what I told you: *Assume that everything is the opposite of what it appears to be. Also, keep in mind, that only if you still OWN THE GUNS, can you still own the country! BEWARE!*

coup, Gorbachev made no moves to head it off or avert it but rather, like Bush, went on to vacationland.

2. All of the eight coup leaders were Gorbachev appointees and confidants.

3. Coup leader Gennady Yanayev referred to himself only as "acting president" and spoke of Gorbachev returning to power after recovering from "his illness". By the way, none of the so-called "suicides" ever were presented in body-form. You will see some miraculous resurrections coming along any day now.

4. The coup leaders did not cut the internal or international communication lines--something which is ALWAYS DONE in a coup or revolutionary upheaval. In fact, Gorbachev even had his son take vacation pictures during the coup incarceration and continued with his speechmaking uninterrupted. Even the actor chosen to play his role was a poor imitation arriving at an airport--I am embarrassed for it would be hoped you were getting more sophisticated than accepting such blatant misinformation.

5. The coup leaders made no attempt to control the press--neither the Soviet nor the foreign press stationed in Russia--which had "complete access" to international phone lines throughout the coup and were encouraged to utilize same. The press expected to have no facilities so the Soviets told them the lines were open and would be made totally available without delays.

6. Anti-coup leaders such as Yeltsin had access to international phone lines **and operations** throughout the coup.

7. Only an embarrassingly minimal number of troops were utilized throughout the "largest and most important coup in history", and troops loyal to Yeltsin were sent to surround Yeltsin in the Parliament building.

8. The airports were **ALL LEFT OPEN**.

9. Water, electricity and phone lines in the Parliament building were never so much as interrupted.

10. In a legitimate coup, the KGB would have killed Yeltsin, Gorbachev and other reform leaders. The KGB is made up of not very nice people noted for their terror tactics. Do you believe that suddenly they all found God? No attempt was ever even made to arrest Yeltsin, but the coup plotters did arrest Godiyani, a well-known **ENEMY OF GORBACHEV**.

11. The only casualties were accidents! This was followed by hugging and kissing and celebration where some "disappear" for a while and the others are glorified totally out of all proportion. Coups are dirty business, friends, and with the KGB involved it would be total disaster and a bloodletting like the world has never yet seen.

The president of Soviet Georgia came forth after the coup and accused Gorbachev, openly, of having masterminded the whole thing, and over 65% of the Soviet people believe the coup was a fake. Even Eduard Shevardnadze said that Gorby "may have been behind the coup". Certainly the ones gaining--gained! You see, there is always the ego-trip that interferes with full non-disclosure for the perpetrators of such a massive production always tell on themselves for they want recognition of their cleverness--it is a sign of the adversary.

If Gorbachev could be seen as wresting control of the nation from reactionaries and restoring constitutional authority, his popularity and legitimacy among the people would rise. It was hoped that the coup and counter coup would quiet the restive Soviet people--holding out hope for improvement of their living conditions.

The coup and counter coup would raise the credibility of the Soviet reform/democracy/glasnost/perestroika movement in Western eyes, opening up the floodgates for even more financial and high tech aid. The "Bush's" of the world could

say: "See, our good friend, Gorby, and the Soviet forces of democracy just 'missed the hardliner's bullet'--now we REALLY have to help them if we want to see democracy and reform succeed and survive--Communism is dead".

The coup was to remind the West how wonderful Gorby really is. He was losing credibility due to his huge military buildup, his killing of people in the Baltics and thus and so. After the coup, he could blame all these indiscretions on the "hardliners" and go right on with the uninterrupted murders.

The "restoration of democracy" to the Soviet Union and the "demise of the hardliners" is now an excuse for the West to accelerate its disarmament and for the globalists in America, Europe, and the Soviet Union to accelerate the merger into the New World Order. This is all underway as we write. The coup and counter-coup are an excuse to launch a long overdue PURGE of hundreds of thousands of inefficient Communist Party, KGB or government bureaucrats--tens of thousands of whom will be shot or imprisoned. This purging of the Party has been done periodically since you financed the revolution in 1917. It is like pruning a tree or vine or flower to make it stronger by getting deadwood out. That Communist Party purge is now underway in the Soviet Union and the bloodshed is massive--hidden behind the lies.

The coup and counter-coup would be the excuse for reorganizing and renaming the Communist Party of the Soviet Union, the KGB, and the USSR itself. This strategy of reorganizing, restructuring, and streamlining the Soviet Union from top to bottom has been on the drawing boards for years. Under the impetus of the coup and counter-coup this restructuring will now be done in one huge quantum leap.

Another goal was to raise Boris Yeltsin to "superstar" so that he could be thrust into leadership if the

continued on next page

Middle East update. Part III

BY A.N.OTHER.

The extensive penetration of the U.S. by agents of the Israeli government was discussed by former CIA agent Bill Eveland, who courageously brought to light just how far this has gone in an article in MIDDLE EAST INTERNATIONAL. This was further augmented by John Erickson, a noted specialist on Israeli-Soviet affairs who wrote an article on January 15 1986, of which an extract follows:

"The Soviet Union (meaning the politicos in the Kremlin) and Israel have much closer ties than most people think. They want a presence there and are pushing this relationship as far as they can." He went on to say that secret relationships between Moscow and Israel had been going on since 1978. Actually, those contacts began in earnest in 1972 as already reported in these articles. There is some evidence that Ariel Sharon was the principle Israel-Soviet contact man. From Israel, the network penetrated into the heart of the U.S. government.

This is confirmed by the negotiations that took place in Cyprus where the bargain was struck that got the KGB to provide what Sharon called "warm bodies" to fill the West Bank. The KGB were to supply 400,000 "warm bodies" in the form of Soviet Jews in return for U.S. military intelligence provided initially by Jonathan Jay Pollard and his wife Anne Henderson Pollard. This plan has run into serious trouble as Soviet Jews, contrary to Western propaganda, are not persecuted by the Soviets, and in fact enjoy life in Moscow, and are not all happy about being forced to go and live in Palestine. We shall come back to that presently.

The post-Stalin development of ties between Israel and the Soviet Union was the result of the work of the Kuusinen-Varga Communist International clique which also gave rise to Yuri Andropov, a Soviet Jew who became head of the KGB and maintained connections with Israel

throughout his career. Andropov was a supporter of the proposal to ship "warm bodies" to populate the Zionist state of Israel. Behind this scheme was placed the prestige and power of Armand Hammer, Lord Carrington and Henry Kissinger, and the support of the Christian evangelical-fundamentalists.

The failure since 1917 of U.S. intelligence agencies to recognize Bolshevism-Marxism as variety of the doctrine of Freemasonry expounded by Mazzini who created the FIRST SOCIALIST INTERNATIONAL, has led to a whole series of blunders, (whether by design or whether contrived is of no import apart from the gross treason involved) which meant that the U.S. never came to grips with this serious problem.

Today, many foolishly believe this problem which became known as Communism, has simply evaporated. The U.S. apparently did not realize, or did not want to admit, that Bolshevism was simply an extension of Mazzini's efforts to further the cause of Freemasonry. As a former intelligence agent commented, "no intelligence agency worthy of its name could have blundered along in the dark for 74 years like we did without ever discovering that it was going in the wrong direction."

The foundation of Zionist Israel had many powerful backers and sponsors, not the least among who were the Black Nobility of Venice, the same ones who put Parvus in power in Russia through the Count Volpi di Misurata, the Luzzatto and Recanatis. The Recanatis run the biggest banks in Israel and are a law unto themselves. Later arrivals were former Socialist Kissinger and Lord Carrington whose expertise made it possible for land-grabbing on the West Bank to become endemic.

In a replay of the bombing of the King David Hotel, Sharon and his allies plotted to blow up the Al Aksa Mosque- the "Dome of the

continued on next page

continued from previous page

people did not rally around Gorby. Anastasia. So, he packed up as if Soviet theater always has an understudy for the star ready to be brought on stage at a moment's notice--and so does the U.S. of A. in the event of Bush's demise--and it won't be little bird, Quayle.

The ones coerced into actually participating honestly in the coup were murdered, the others hidden away for the present time. Watch for the following: Kryuchkov, Yazov, Pavlov, Pugo, Yanayev, Baklanov, Starodubstev and Tizyakov. It will be far too much like a "Dallas" rerun of Bobby's shower scene. And do you still believe that errors of identification could not be made in your Holy Bible? Dear ones, get with the show!

It doesn't matter which as far as the Soviets are concerned--this is the Communist way of life--to double-cross and liquidate their own top leadership when appropriate to further their cause. They overthrew and killed Trotsky (in Mexico, yet); they purged and executed Bukharin (Lenin's closet associate and a "hero of the Revolution) in 1936 because he would not support Stalin's perestroika in 1936 and 1937; and they executed Beria, head of the NKVD, in 1956. Kryuchkov and friends may well suffer a similar fate--sacrificed for the long-term good of the Party--it simply remains to be seen.

ARE THERE PRECEDENTS?

Indeed, numerous precedents for this type of activity. There are numerous precedents for purges, duplicity, double-crosses, and brutal executions in Soviet history since 1917. You also witnessed your own nation in play in the blatant setting up of Saddam Hussein and the Iraqis. This is going on constantly right in front of your noses and you help and wave flags and send money. There is also a precedent for a false coup as well, in Russian history. It was in 1554 when Ivan the Terrible was Czar. Ivan became distraught over his inability to remake Russia in his image. The ruling class, the "old guard", tried to thwart him at every turn. Ivan also believed that the ruling class had murdered his wife,

So, he packed up as if to go on vacation (see, the play changes not), and once he reached his destination, he sent word to the ruling class elite that he was abdicating the throne.

This sent a shockwave of fear through the ruling class. The peasants would revolt and they would not get any help from Ivan's merchant class followers (these were Khazars by any name, as were the advisers to Ivan). So they sent word to Ivan--"Come on back, please--please!". He replied, "I will, but only on **MY CONDITIONS**." They thought about it and then decided it was the lesser of evils. Ivan returned to the throne and he renewed his reform efforts with much less resistance from the ruling class as he purged the troublemakers.

WHAT WENT WRONG?

You perceive that nothing went wrong? Oh dear me, yes, things went wrong to great extent. The people were supposed to rally a bit around Yeltsin but they were REALLY supposed to rally around Gorbachev. They did not! Many saw through the charade, and most would simply not forgive his six years of despotism. So, it could become advantageous to move Yeltsin and/or Shevardnaze to center stage. But remember our writings--both are hardcore, hidden Marxist-Leninists cut out of the same cloth as Gorbachev. Check out the proverb: "*The more it changes, the more it remains the same.*"

May we please take rest and then we will finish this writing even if it needs partial holding over until the next paper edition. Thank you. Dharma, I tell you so infrequently how much I cherish and appreciate your service for I, like human busy people, overlook that which allows us to prevail. You ones who work with me are so precious and you are the actual "other half" of our mission for **WE ARE NOT TO ACCOMPLISH THIS TASK WITHOUT YOU**. Man must come into **KNOWING** and so shall it be. Salu. Hatonn to stand aside until you have a break.

continued from previous page

Rock Mosque", actually the site of the Knights Templar's stables and NOT the site of King Solomon's Temple in Jerusalem. Al Aksa Mosque is Islam's second most holy place. Sharon calculated that such an act would create a "jihad" of Moslems against Israel, and he was confident that given the unlimited military and financial support of the U.S and his Christian fundamentalist evangelical allies, Israel would be able to get rid of its unwanted Palestinian-Arab population in one fell swoop.

The plan was scrapped because the perpetrators were discovered by mosque guards while on the way to carry out the bombing. The resultant hue and cry put the plan on hold, and other ways were found to increase the Zionist stranglehold on Palestine to the point where today in 1991, only a handful of people still believe that Israel has occupied Palestine by stealth, by intrigue, by propaganda and by war.

That stranglehold was increased through land-grabbing of Palestinian and Arab lands. When this first began, a Palestinian lawyer, Aziz Shehata, who was engaged in defending the legitimate land owners, was stabbed to death on December 2, 1985. His murderer was never apprehended. The case that lawyer Shehata was working on involved a Palestinian family that had been deceived into selling 64,000 dunams of land near Ramon Kidiat. Shehata was at the time also acting as a back-channel between U.S. non-Zionist Jewish interests headed by former defense secretary Caspar Weinberger, who wanted peace in Palestine, and the P.L.O.

At that time the law was that Jews could not buy land from the original Palestinian owners. This particular family, who wish to remain anonymous for fear of reprisals sold the 64,000 dunams to an Arab. What they did not know was that the Arab was an agent for one Shmuel Einov, a key financial backer of Ariel Sharon. The land was then used to put up eight Zionist settlements for Block of the Faithful settlers.

The land scams continued, and one particular episode had wide repercussions. In August 1985, the Israeli police charged Shmuel Einov and Avraham Gindi with bribery, extortion and fraud. Both were prominent in land-grabbing deals of Arab and Palestinian lands. Investigations led to members of the Likud Party and particularly to Deputy Defense Minister Michael Dekel. From there the tracks were traced back to Ariel Sharon. ABC's Ted Koppel was called in to do a damage control operation, but all it did to trained observers was prove that land-grabbing had the tacit approval of the Moscow clique and their friends in the U.S. government in Washington, probably the descendants of the self-same "cosmopolitans" whom Stalin hated and mistrusted.

The plan called "ISRAEL'S GREATER DESTINY" got into high gear during 1986-1989 with increasing seizures by the Israeli military and land-grabbing agents like Einov. GREATER DESTINY was the code name for the Sharon-KGB plan to import 1.5 million Russian Jews into Palestine by the year 2010. It is this plan which is running into trouble, which I referred to early on.

Latest reports indicate an increasing reluctance by would-be immigrants to leave the Soviet Union, and some of those who have arrived in Palestine are having second-thoughts and are trying to head for the United States. Jews in Russia during the Bolshevik reign were never persecuted. In fact the KGB has a special unit which deals harshly with anyone who expresses hatred for Jews and or damages their property. Several synagogues flourished in Moscow, as they do to this day. On feast days, Jews take to the streets of Moscow in celebration. KGB guards stand outside their libraries, schools and synagogues.

This writer witnessed the screening of a West-European television documentary that showed the foregoing and a great deal more. Several Jewish leaders were interviewed and they stated that there was no persecution, in fact, Jews enjoyed freedom where Christians were outlawed. In an interview with a

learned rabbinical scholar, the interviewer was shown what was described as "the biggest collection of Talmud's in the world". The building housing the collection was under the protection of the KGB.

The interviewer spoke on camera with ten different Jewish families, all of whom said they had absolutely no interest in going to Palestine. All the families said they were comfortable and happy in Moscow and saw no reason to leave. Shortly after the documentary was screened on television for the one and only time, it was pulled, and all efforts to locate the film have been met with a no response.

Some of the families interviewed were Orthodox Jews. They detest Zionism and look upon it as a great enemy of Jewry and did not recognize the Israeli Zionist state. They said so in no uncertain terms. This fact has long been recognized by those of us who have spent years in studying the Jewish religion. In this connection, a remarkable broadcast took place over Radio Station WBAI-FM, New York on August 12, 1969. I just happen to have a transcript of it. This remarkable document runs to seven pages.

Obviously I can only touch upon it in this article, but it is my intention to clearly and fully explain the vast differences between Jews and Zionism, which I will take almost totally from Jewish and Zionist sources in a series of articles exclusive to this paper, starting with the next issue.

In any event, this remarkable broadcast was made by a member of Neturei Karta in Jerusalem and was datelined Tishri 5730. Here follows the opening statement:

"I am a member of the Friends of Jerusalem, the American affiliate of the world-wide Jewish Neturei Karta movement, the leadership of which is in Jerusalem. In commenting on Jewish affairs, no topic is more vital today than the clarification of the difference between Judaism and Zionism. All too many Americans are still under the impression that these terms are more or less synonymous--that being a

Jew means automatically to be a Zionist, and that this also implies a certain loyalty to the state of Israel. Let me therefore state right at the beginning that Judaism and Zionism are COMPLETELY INCOMPATIBLE (emphasis added) and mutually exclusive. IF YOU ARE A GOOD JEW YOU CANNOT BE A ZIONIST." (Emphasis added). The New York Times of January 29, 1970 carried another remarkable declaration in the form of an advertisement headed, "ZIONISM: THE ENEMY OF THE JEWISH PEOPLE."

It is the same attitude expressed by Russian Orthodox Jews interviewed by the West European television crew. The point I am making is that even unorthodox Russian Jews by and large have little interest in Palestine, for being Khazaris, they have no roots in there. After the initial rush to immigrate to Palestine, enthusiasm has waned, until today it has slowed to a mere trickle causing consternation among Sharon and his backers. It seems that some new "pogrom" will now have to be invented to pry Russian Jews from their comfortable existence in Moscow.

Quite a number of the second round of Russian Jewish immigrants have packed their bags and are heading for the U.S. after a stay of only a few weeks in Israel. Sharon thought he had circumvented this by sending the Jews directly to Palestine and not via Vienna as before. This was because formerly, fully fifty percent of those Jews who were granted exit visas for Palestine when these were hard to obtain, changed direction for the U.S. once they arrived in Vienna, their transshipment point for Tel Aviv.

So not all Jews support the Zionist state of Israel, although one would never know it judging from the pronouncements of leading U.S. Zionists and the President of the United States, his cabinet and the U.S. Departments of Justice and of State. The Christian fundamentalist-evenangelical movement led by the Reverend Jerry Falwell and Billy Graham are responsible for much disinformation and downright

continued on next page

Some thoughts on the Curse of Canaan

By Dr. J. Coleman

As I have said in the past, I do not hold myself out to be a theologian, but having said that I must add that I am an eager historian and my interest in genealogy is abiding. In the Bible, genealogy is given great importance, which is probably why Saul of Tarsus decreed that we should pay no attention to it.

I have read most of the various theories purporting to explain *NOAH'S CURSE OF CANAAN*. One such theory is found in a book of the same title authored by a writer who is well received among the Christian right-wing. There are a great number of improbable scenarios which dot *CURSE OF CANAAN*.

The basis of this book is the simple narrative found in Genesis 9:20

which largely concerns Noah's awakening from a wine-induced sleep having sensed that Ham, the father of Canaan, had seen his nakedness--whatever that may imply, but which is not explained in Genesis 9:20, and which caused Noah to be greatly offended.

We know that Noah reacted strongly against Ham's unexplained disrespect, in a manner that can only be described as unjust, because we read that his wrath was directed not against Ham, but against Canaan, a child who had been a bystander and not a participator in whatever it was that enraged Noah when he awoke.

Noah's desire to punish the child, in effect accused him of something he had not done, has to be regarded as irrational. All accounts of Noah

have him as a truly just man, so this would have been out of character for him. "Noah was a just man"--meaning also an enlightened man according to the Bible.

Yet here we have a number of writers, including the author of *The Curse of Canaan*, telling us that this enlightened man inflicted a curse upon Canaan, and we are asked to believe that herein lies the origin of the Negro. Inquiring minds--not disrespectful toward the Bible--look askance at this explanation, because it was NOAH who cursed Canaan, and not GOD. Moreover, the genealogy of Adam as described in Genesis clearly disallows that the Negro sprang from Adam.

It is important for us to remember this crucial point. Why? Because nowhere in the Bible can we find any reference whatsoever that God gave Noah the ability to curse ANYONE. A curse of the type attributed to Noah, which resulted in a drastic change in the appearance of Canaan, would come under the heading of a miracle. Search as I might, I was unable to find within the Bible any record of where God gave Noah a commission to perform miracles.

The Bible plainly teaches that He did not give Noah this extraordinary power, yet, if we are to believe *The Curse of Canaan* and the writers' of similar versions of the origin of the Negro, then we are to disregard God's teaching. According to *The Curse of Canaan*, God gave Noah power to perform the most marvelous miracle the world has ever known, but my question is where in the Bible can I find such a commission being given to Noah?

In the twinkling of an eye, a white-skinned youth (see description of Canaan contained in the British Museum and in Professor Bancroft's book *Native Races*) was transformed into a dark-skinned Negro. There are other writers who try to minimise the unacceptable miracle by maintaining that the change was not instantaneous but gradual, over a period of time. To me this would only serve to compound the absurdity of the explanation and make it

worse, not better! I can understand that such writers find themselves on the horns of a dilemma, for the account would give Noah credit for bringing into existence a law which accomplished the resulting product of his curse/miracle, which only God could possibly possess and which, nowhere that I can find, He delegated to Noah.

Both sacred and profane history contain accounts of God having cursed entire nations and even continents, but there is not a single instance where He changed the colour of a man's skin, which meant also his physical characteristics. Thus to accredit Noah with a power which God Himself never exercised, seems to me to be beyond the bounds of reason.

Diligent searching of the Bible failed to uncover any confirmation that God had any part at all in this rather shabby affair, which, on the contrary, was confined to Noah's family. How often we drag God into our affairs, when in reality He has nothing to do with things of our own making. God had nothing to do with the quarrel among Noah and his family.

To accept the premises laid out by the author of *The Curse of Canaan*, and not only this author but many others and would-be Bible scholars, is to accept that an ever-loving, kind, merciful God would give his consent to Noah venting his spleen against a young bystander, and then perpetuate this curse on the descendants of Canaan for an interminable length of time, without just cause. "Oh well", some have told me, "God must have used Noah as His instrument to carry out judgment upon Canaan." All very well and good, but where in the Bible does it say this?

The absurdity of this dubious account--for that is what I believe it to be--is shown up even further when we consider that there is no record of Noah cursing a White female and transforming her into a Negress to mate with Canaan, which would

continued on next page

continued from previous page

falsehoods about the Zionist state of Israel, continually trying to tie it in with Judaism and the "return of the Jews to Palestine" which they link to rebuilding Solomon's Temple.

These Christian organizations are responsible for perpetuating that myth, which was revived by among others, Eduardo Recanati, of the ancient Black Nobility Jewish banker family of Venice. Recanati is the chief land purchasing agent for the Jerusalem Temple Mount Foundation. It is important to note that this foundation is responsible for spreading the legend among fundamentalist-evangelical Christians in the U.S. that once the Temple of Solomon is rebuilt, then the return of Jesus is imminent.

Recanati has all the money needed for this project, as I will demonstrate, yet to keep misled Christians involved, millions of dollars are collected from their flocks by Falwell and Graham for the Temple Mount Project. The sum of money said to be needed is \$100,000,000 which will be used to buy Arab properties in the Old City of Jerusalem, if the Arabs cannot be evicted by other means. Recanati founded the first Italian mutual fund, FONDITALIA, and has

stockholdings in score of Swiss banks. The Recanatis own the Israeli Discount Bank, the largest in the country, and they make no secret of being ardent Zionists.

The American Temple Mount Jewish Fund has connections that penetrate every government agency in Washington D.C. and stands high in esteem in Christian fundamentalist-evangelical churches, an almost unbeatable combination. Through the methods that I have outlined in this paper, the Zionist chokehold on Palestine is now so overpowering that anything the Israeli government does on the West Bank and in Gaza is completely acceptable to the U.N., President Bush, President Mitterand of France and Prime Minister John Majors of Britain. As matters stand, the Zionists have to all intents and purposes won complete control of Palestine, and it is only a matter of time before the Arabs and Palestinians, whose ancestral home it is, will be evicted and deported en masse.

This is the final article of a three-part series written exclusively for the *PHOENIX LIBERATOR*. Commencing next week, there will be another exclusive series on the vital differences between Judaism and Zionism.

Careful look at the King James Bible

By Dr. J. Coleman

My approach to the King James Bible takes me over thin ice, for most Christians believe the present Bible and all of the latest translations (spin-offs of the King James version) to be infallible. In the search for truth, one must often take the risk of offending others, although, as always, there is no intention of doing so and no offense is meant.

Great problems have been caused by the "infallibility" attitude. Did the Pilgrims carry a King James Bible with them? Did John Bunyan, Martin Luther read the King

James Bible? The answer is that they did not. The Bible they used was the Geneva Bible, published in 1560. A careful study of the King James Bible leads to the conclusion that it is more a government of King James document than a Bible.

This stems from King James being a real hard believer in "the divine right of kings". A little of the history of King James should cause all open-minded scholars to have second thoughts about the infallibility of the King James Bible. King James was the son of Mary Stuart, who ingrained "divine right of kings" into her son. Obviously, in a short work such as this, I can only

skim through her and her son's history.

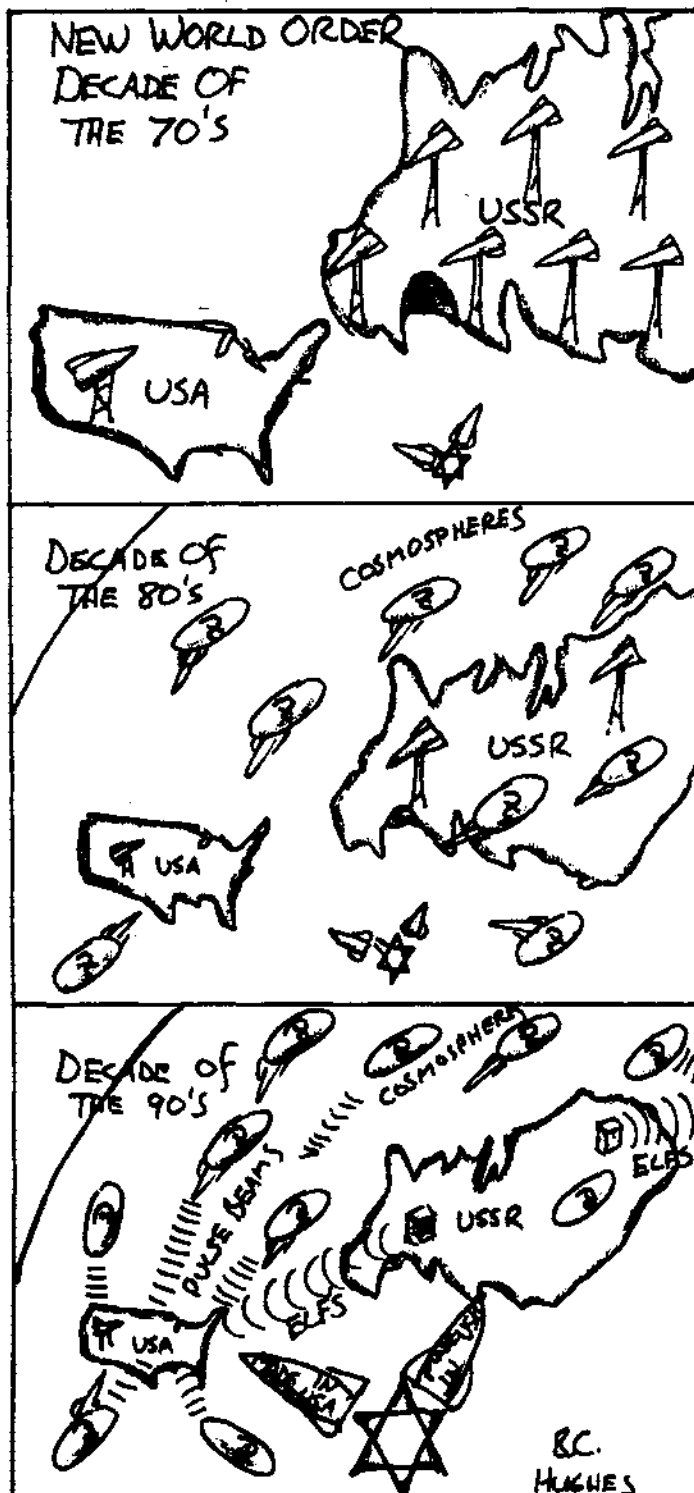
Why did King Henry, Mary's husband, drag her secretary, an Italian casanova by the name of David Rizzo from the supper table and summarily have him murdered? According to some obscure records in the British Museum, Henry strongly suspected that Mary was having a sexual liaison with Rizzo. This was based upon evidence presented to him by some of his Scottish nobles. It would not have been her "first time" for she definitely "had an affair"--to use modern vernacular, with the Earl of Bothwell.

Mary taught her son, who may have been the offspring of her union with David Rizzo, that he ruled by the power of God handed down directly to him. Why is this important? Because if it were true, then James

needed only answer to God and totally ignore the wishes of his subjects. From such conceptions tyranny soon raises its ugly head.

King James abhorred the Geneva Bible because it disputed the "divine right of kings" and because of notes gainsaying this, inserted in the margins by John Knox. During the time of James, religion was controlled by governments. This is still true today in such countries as Denmark, where the Lutheran Church is the official government church and priest's salaries are paid by the state. Although Denmark is more enlightened and does not punish those who disagree with the Lutheran Church, King James on the other hand had such "heretics" burned at the stake or beheaded.

continued on next page



continued from previous page

have been absolutely necessary for Noah to do before Canaan could have begotten dark-skinned Negro progeny.

Thus, without a second curse, as these authors and Bible students want us to believe, Canaan would have been the first and last Negro on earth, unless of course, Noah cursed another innocent person, this time a White female, (of which there is no record in the Bible), making the whole "Curse of Canaan" a little awkward to reconcile. No thinking person can simply accept the Hamitic origin of the Negro. The Negro is not a descendant of Adam.

Did the curse work upon the descendants of Canaan? While the Israelite descendants of Shem (no connection between them and Jews), were in captivity in Egypt, Canaan's descendants lived in "a land flowing with milk and honey". True, they were later dispossessed by the Israelites, not because of Canaan, but because of their wickedness as a nation (Deut 9:4). The United States will also be dispossessed "For the wickedness of those nations".

God never sanctioned Noah's curse, therefore, it could not have been effective. To me it would seem that Noah's curse was merely the angry verbal retaliation of a man coming out of his cups, for something Ham had done to him while he was sleeping. The explanation of Ham being the father of the Negro is absurd and is in fact anti-scriptural and irrational, and for this reason it has been rejected by leading theologians of ancient and modern times.

After the Deluge, Noah and his sons maintained dominion over the earth, including all animals and the Negro. This is recorded in the ancient book *Popul Vuh*, which says that the Negroes and Noah and his sons "lived together in great peace". This is hardly what one would expect to find if Canaan had been cursed by Noah. Professor Bancroft's great historical work *Native Races* Volume V, page 548, bears this out. Bancroft's findings do not support the curse Noah allegedly placed on Canaan and nor do the cosmogonies, and in my view, neither does the Bible.

How high was the number of Jewish victims?

(From German Newspaper)

Completely independently from the data of Jews which was published by Dr. Perlzweig, Head of the Political Department of the World Jewish Congress, in No. 211 of the "Basler Nachrichten" on the number of Jews who fell victim of the anti-Semitism of the Nazi regime in Europe, we received the following explanations from a correspondent in the United States with the title "How high is the number of the Jewish victims"?:

Almost all states (with the significant exception of the Soviet Union!) released in the meantime the official numbers of their war casualties - resulting in the astonishing fact that these losses were significantly lower than the ones of World War I.

It is more surprising that there have not been released so far any official numbers regarding the losses of the Jewish people except only private and semi-official estimates. These estimates range - probably accord-

ing to a centralized propaganda figure - from 5 to 6 millions of dead persons which the Jews allegedly have suffered as a consequence of the persecutions of the Hitler system and the war. If this figure is right, the losses of the Jews would be larger than the losses of England, the United States, Australia, Canada, New Zealand, France, Belgium, the Netherlands, Denmark, Norway, and Luxembourg together. This makes the comprehension double difficult that one is satisfied with a mere estimate of the tremendous figure of losses. But a summarized overview shows that the number of Jewish victims cannot be right. Considering the strange lack of official documents which has been mentioned before one can examine the question today only on the account of general present data.

According to this data the number of the Jews in Europe outside the Soviet Union - was in the year of 1933 approximately 5.6 million, a figure which was released by the American Jewish Conference (according to a report in the "New York Times" on January 11, 1945!). - From this figure approximately 1 million has to be subtracted for Jews who lived east of the Molotov-Ribbentrop-line and

therefore, were totally outside the persecution of the Hitler system before the 21st of June, 1941 and who fled after this date mostly together with the retreating Red Army into the interior of Russia and into Siberia. Even if we assume that approximately only half of the Jews living east of the Ribbentrop-Molotov-line were able to rescue themselves from the invasion of the Nazis, we gain a stable basic figure which is recognized by the highest Jewish authority to start from a Jewish total population in Europe of 5 millions of Jews who could have gotten under Hitler's influence.

But one has to subtract immediately the Jews who were living in the neutral countries of Europe. According to the "World Almanac 1942", p. 594, the number of Jews was in these neutral, not by Hitler invaded countries, respectively: in Gibraltar 868, in England 300,000, in Portugal 1200, in Spain 4000, in Sweden 6653, in Switzerland 17,973, in Ireland 3888, and in Turkey 78,730 together: 413,128.

Therefore, the number of Jews that could be "seized" by Hitler and Himmler in Europe is reduced to

continued on next page

continued from previous page

In spite of his murderous behaviour, the introduction to the King James Bible refers to "Good King James".

Well, a rampant homosexual, which James was, and one who beheaded his subjects who did not subscribe to his "divine right of kings," is not a good man, at least in my opinion. His other ugly habits, besides murder and sodomy, (history shows that his preference was for young boys, which his Venetian backers capitalised on), was rolling in the blood of animals he killed on hunts. King James was also a vicious sadist. He delighted in personally attending to "witches" punishment in which he sometimes took part. These are matters of record, which can be found in the British Museum.

No sooner had James ascended the throne than he was approached by a group of Venetian Byzantine financiers who desired the Geneva Bible to be rewritten. King James was only to pleased too comply with their request, which they backed up with sexual favours and gold, as he hated the Geneva Bible. His "version" was completed in 1611 and only about 25% of the Geneva Bible was retained in it.

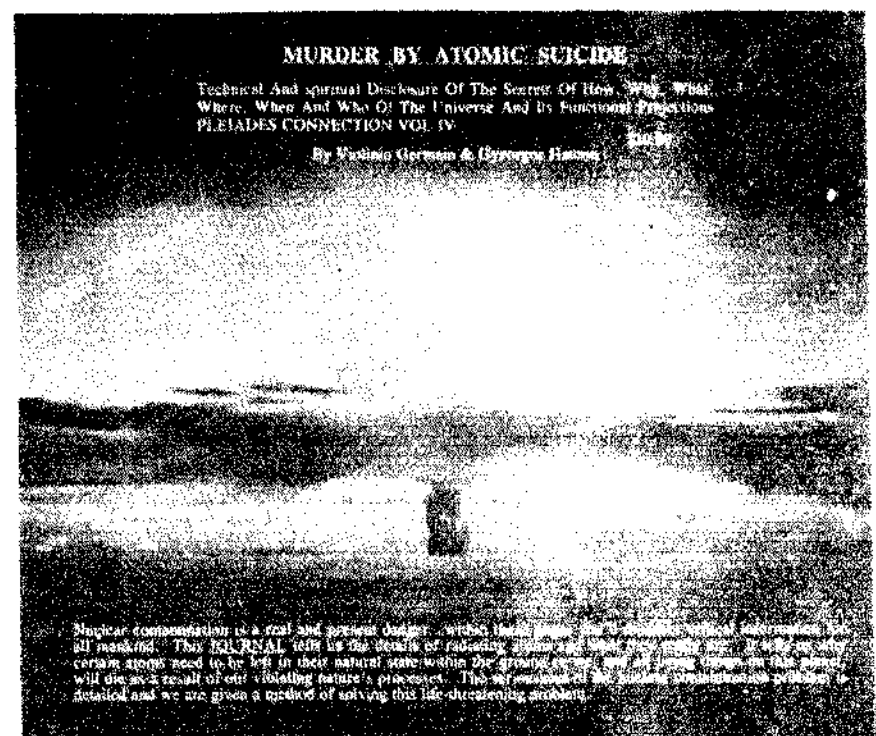
The so-called translators, knowing full well the sadistic, murderous blood-lusting character of their king, would not have dared to include anything from the Geneva Bible that would have offended James. In actual fact, there was no revision of the Geneva Bible. What the "translators" did was copy William Tyndale's 1525 New Tes-

tament and "modify" it to suit the king and his pipers.

One of the most profound changes occurred in Genesis 12:3, in which the King James Bible appears to teach that the Jews are the seed of Abraham, whereas the Geneva Bible makes it perfectly clear that they are not. Another big change is found regarding the person of Satan, who is described in the Geneva Bible as simply "the adversary".

There were so many changes made to the original Bibles, Tyndale's 1525 New Testament and the Geneva Bible, that it is safe to conclude that the King James Bible represents only about 25% of original truth. After the Venetian bankers had finished with it, through bribery and corruption, sexual deviate favours for King James, deliberate omissions, a well-grounded fear of bringing down the wrath of the king upon the heads of the "translators", and alterations to key texts, the King James Bible was severely compromised.

It is no wonder that we are in the state we are in today, when 90% of Christian churches teach the Venetian Khazarian fable that the Jews are God's chosen people to be revered and protected, and that Jesus Himself was a Jew, as found in the pages of the King James Bible.



Jewish victims: How many were killed? Continued from previous page.

ca. 4.5 millions. From this figure one has to subtract the tremendous stream of refugees which spread into all countries and continents in the years from 1933 to 1945. With the great international support which was rightfully given to this stream of refugees of endangered Jews a significantly high percentage of Jews was able to reach a safe port.

Unfortunately, we do not have exact official statistics on the immigration of Jews into North and South America, Australia, Asia as well as into the neutral countries of Europe. Since the assumption however, is legitimate that from 1933 onwards at least 80% of the classified immigrants in the rubric "Germans, Austrians and Polish" were members of the Jewish people and since the beginning of the war probably almost the total number of these immigrants were Jews, the compiled summary from various sources (among others from the Jewish newspaper "Aufbau") results in the following picture of the Jewish immigration from 1933 to 1945:

To England ca. 120,000, to Sweden ca. 25,000, to Switzerland ca. 60,000, to Spain and Portugal ca. 5000, to Canada ca. 60,000, to the United States ca. 450,000, to Central America ca. 75,000, to South America ca. 225,000, to Australia ca. 15,000, to China (Schanghai) ca. 35,000, to India ca. 25,000, to Africa ca. 45,000, to Palestine ca. 300,000. This is a total of ca. 1,440,000 or approximately 1.5 millions.

Any throng going into the vast areas of the Soviet Union and Siberia has not been taken into consideration since there are no statistics. It has to be noted, however, that according to a report in the "New York Times" more than 500,000 Polish Jews fled alone to Siberia, as a lecture by a Jewish lady returning from there recently revealed.

The number of Jews who were actually subjected to Hitler's sphere of influence is reduced through this to

3 millions at the most. Unfortunately, the lack of exact numbers also includes the number of surviving Jews in Europe and even the extensive report of the British-American Palestine Committee is surprisingly satisfied with "estimates." According to this estimate the number of Jews living today in Europe (outside the Soviet Union) is 1,559,660.

Thus, the result according to this statement which is not based on new official numbers, the fundamental numbers of which originate, however, from official sides shows that as a total less than 1.5 millions of Jews have to be declared "dead or missing."

One has to hope that a significant percentage of this number will be located then there will be exact

statistics. Considering the tremendous importance which the "total destruction of the Jews" gained in the world opinion it is of utmost necessity that the United Nations initiate an official examination committee in order to find out how high the figure of victims of the Jewish people is really.

continued on next page

Basler Nachrichten

Finanz- und Handelsblatt

(Intelligenzblatt der Stadt Basel)

Wie hoch ist die Zahl der jüdischen Opfer?

Siehe unabhängig von den in Nr. 211 der "Basler Nachrichten" veröffentlichten Angaben von Dr. Victor Gollancz die Zahl der jüdischen Opfer, die im Weltkrieg unter dem Titel "Wie hoch ist die Zahl der jüdischen Opfer?" die folgenden Ausführungen zu finden.

Die Zahl der jüdischen Opfer, die im Weltkrieg unter dem Titel "Wie hoch ist die Zahl der jüdischen Opfer?" die folgenden Ausführungen zu finden.

Die Zahl der jüdischen Opfer, die im Weltkrieg unter dem Titel "Wie hoch ist die Zahl der jüdischen Opfer?" die folgenden Ausführungen zu finden.

Die Zahl der jüdischen Opfer, die im Weltkrieg unter dem Titel "Wie hoch ist die Zahl der jüdischen Opfer?" die folgenden Ausführungen zu finden.

Die Zahl der jüdischen Opfer, die im Weltkrieg unter dem Titel "Wie hoch ist die Zahl der jüdischen Opfer?" die folgenden Ausführungen zu finden.

Die Zahl der jüdischen Opfer, die im Weltkrieg unter dem Titel "Wie hoch ist die Zahl der jüdischen Opfer?" die folgenden Ausführungen zu finden.

Die Zahl der jüdischen Opfer, die im Weltkrieg unter dem Titel "Wie hoch ist die Zahl der jüdischen Opfer?" die folgenden Ausführungen zu finden.

Die Zahl der jüdischen Opfer, die im Weltkrieg unter dem Titel "Wie hoch ist die Zahl der jüdischen Opfer?" die folgenden Ausführungen zu finden.

Die Zahl der jüdischen Opfer, die im Weltkrieg unter dem Titel "Wie hoch ist die Zahl der jüdischen Opfer?" die folgenden Ausführungen zu finden.

Die Zahl der jüdischen Opfer, die im Weltkrieg unter dem Titel "Wie hoch ist die Zahl der jüdischen Opfer?" die folgenden Ausführungen zu finden.

Die Zahl der jüdischen Opfer, die im Weltkrieg unter dem Titel "Wie hoch ist die Zahl der jüdischen Opfer?" die folgenden Ausführungen zu finden.

Die Zahl der jüdischen Opfer, die im Weltkrieg unter dem Titel "Wie hoch ist die Zahl der jüdischen Opfer?" die folgenden Ausführungen zu finden.

Für getreuen Aussage aus

Basler Nachrichten
mit
Finanz- und Handelsblatt
(Intelligenzblatt der Stadt Basel)

Ausgabe Abendblatt vom Donnerstag, 13. Juni 1946 - 102. Jahrgang, Nr. 243.

Basel, den 6. (sechsten) Oktober 1946 (neunzehnhundertachtundsechzig)

Log. Prot. 153/1946

APOSTILLE

(Convention de la Haye du 5 octobre 1954)

A. Leont: Schenker (Suisse)

B. Als: Offizielle Urkunde

2. Im unterzeichneten von *Andreas Walpmann*

3. In seiner Eigenschaft als *off. Notar*

4. Im Ort: *Basel* mit dem *Notar* *Andreas Walpmann*

5. Am: *1. OCT 1946*

6. Im: *Basel*

7. Im: *Basel*

8. Im: *Basel*

9. Im: *Basel*

10. Im: *Basel*

Die ZENTRALE DES INTERNATIONALEN ROTEN KREUZES (IKRK) in Genf

begann im Juni 1946, also zu der Zeit als der obenstehende Artikel in den "Basler Nachrichten" so großes Aufsehen erregte, mit der Erarbeitung einer Statistik, welche aufgrund amtlicher Unterlagen in zehnjähriger Arbeit einen relativ genauen Überblick über die Blutopfer des zweiten Weltkrieges ergab. Im Mai 1956, also nach Abschluss der Untersuchungen gab das IKRK in Genf seinen abschließenden Bericht heraus. Darin heißt es unter der Zwischenüberschrift:

"DIE VERLUSTE DER ZIVILBEVÖLKERUNG"

Anzahl der in KZ und Gefängnissen umgekommenen Opfer rassistischer und politischer Verfolgung:

DREIHUNDERTTAUSEND

Protocols of the Learned Elders of Zion. Part III

Continued from
the previous issue...

These laws will withdraw one by one all the indulgences and liberties which have been permitted by the *goyim*, and our kingdom will be distinguished by a despotism of such magnificent proportions as to be at any moment and in every place in a position to wipe out any *goyim* who oppose us by deed or word.

We shall be told that such a despotism as I speak of is not consistent with the progress of these days, but I will prove to you that it is.

In the times when the peoples looked upon kings on their thrones as on a pure manifestation of the

will of God, they submitted without a murmur to the despotic power of kings; but from the day when we insinuated into their minds the conception of their own rights they began to regard the occupants of thrones as mere ordinary mortals. The holy unction of the Lord's Anointed has fallen from the heads of kings in the eyes of the people, and when we also robbed them of their faith in God the might of power was flung upon the streets into the place of public proprietorship and was seized by us.

Moreover, the art of directing masses and individuals by means of cleverly manipulated theory and verbiage, by regulations of life in common and all sorts of other quirks, in all which the *goyim* understand nothing, belongs likewise

to the specialists of our administrative brain. Reared on analysis, observation, on delicacies of fine calculation in this species of skill we have no rivals, any more than we have either in the drawing up of plans of political actions and solidarity. In this respect the Jesuits alone might have compared with us, but we have contrived to discredit them in the eyes of the unthinking mob as an overt organization, while we ourselves all the while have kept our secret organization in the shade. However, it is probably all the same to the world who is its sovereign lord, whether the head of Catholicism or our despot of the blood of Zion! But to us, the Chosen People, it is very far from being a matter of indifference.

For a time perhaps we might be successfully dealt with by a coalition of the goyim of all the world: but from this danger we are secured by the discord existing among them whose roots are so deeply seated that they can never now be plucked up. We have set one against another the personal and national reckonings of the *goyim*, religious--and race hatreds, which we have fostered into a huge growth in the course of the past twenty centuries. This is the reason why there is not one State which would anywhere receive support if it were to raise its arm, for every one of them must bear in mind that any agreement against us would be unprofitable to itself. We are too strong--there is no evading our power. *The nations can not come to even an inconsiderable private agreement without our secretly having a hand in it.*

Per Me reges regnant. "It is through me that Kings reign." And it was said by the prophets that we were chosen by God Himself to rule over the whole earth. God has endowed us with genius that we may be equal to our task. Were genius in the opposite camp it would still struggle against us, but even so a newcomer is no match for the old-established settler; the struggle would be merciless between us, such a fight as the world has never yet seen. Aye, and the genius on their side would have arrived too

late. All the wheels of the machinery of all States go by the force of the engine, which is in our hands, and that engine of the machinery of States is--Gold. The science of political economy invented by our learned elders has for long past been giving royal prestige to capital.

Capital, if it is to cooperate untrammelled, must be free to establish a monopoly of industry and trade; this is already being put in execution by an unseen hand in all quarters of the world. This freedom will give political force to those engaged in industry, and that will help to oppress the people. Nowadays it is more important to disarm the peoples than to lead them into war; more important to use for our advantage the passions which have burst into flames than to quench their fire; more important to catch up and interpret the ideas of others to suit ourselves than to eradicate them. *The principal object of our directorate consists in this: to debilitate the public mind by criticism; to lead it away from serious reflections calculated to arouse resistance; to distract the forces of the mind towards a sham fight of empty eloquence.*

In all ages the peoples of the world, equally with individuals, have accepted works for deeds, for *they are content with a show* and rarely pause to note, in the public arena, whether promises are followed by performance. Therefore we shall establish show institutions which will give eloquent proof of their benefit to progress.

We shall assume to ourselves the liberal physiognomy of all parties, of all directions, and we shall give that physiognomy a voice in *orators who will speak so much that they will exhaust the patience of their hearers and produce an abhorrence of oratory.*

In order to put public opinion into our hands we must bring it into a state of bewilderment by giving expression from all sides to so many

continued on next page

continued from previous page

One thing is today already sure: The statement that the number amounts to 5 to 6 millions (a statement which is also adopted by the Palestine Committee) is incorrect. The figure of the Jewish victims can range from 1 to 1.5 millions, since there were not more "seizable" to Hitler and Himmler. However, one has to assume and to hope that the final figure of losses of the Jewish people will be less than this number. We need clarity--and therefore, an examination through an independent committee of the UNO should find out such an important truth for the present time and the future.

For a truthful excerpt from the Basler Nachrichten mit Finanz-und Handelsblatt (Intelligenzblatt der Stadt Basel). Evening Edition of Thursday, June 13, 1946 - 102nd year NO. 243.

Basel, October 6 (six), 1988 (nineteen hundred eighty-eight) Leg. Prot. 253/1988

[Signature of the notary public]

[Seal of the notary public: Andreas Waldranti, Notary Public, Basel]
[S+ ,amp 4Ln lower left corner: 1. Country: Switzerland

This public document

2. has been signed by Mr. Notary Public Andreas Waldmann

3. in his function as a notary public

4. and it has been stamped with the seal of the notary public
Attested

5. in Basel on Oct. 6, 1988

7. in the State Chancellery of the Cantone Basel-City

8. with No. 3257/7114

9. (Seal of the State Chancellery, Basel-City)

10. [Signature] Sonja Schneider

The Central Office of the International Red Cross (IRK) in Geneva started in the June of 1946 when the article above in the "Basler Nachrichten" attracted a lot of attention a compilation of a statistic which based on official documents gives a relatively exact overview over the casualties of the Second World War after ten years of work. In May 1956 after the end of the examinations the IRK published its final report. It reads there, under the subtitle "The Losses of the Civilian Population"

Number of victims of racial and political persecution in concentration camps and prisons: THREE-HUNDRED-THOUSAND

continued from previous page

contradictory opinions and for such length of time as will suffice to make the goyim lose their heads in the labyrinth and come to see the best thing is to have no opinion of any kind in matters political, which it is not given to the public to understand, because they are understood only by him who guides the public. This is the first secret.

The second secret requisite for the success of our government is comprised of the following: To multiply to such an extent national failings, habits, passions, conditions of civil life, that it will be impossible for anyone to know where he is in the resulting chaos, so that the people in consequence will fail to understand one another. This measure will also serve us in another way, namely, to sow discord in all parties, to dislocate all collective forces which are still unwilling to submit to us, and to discourage any kind of personal initiative which might in any degree hinder our affair. *There is nothing more dangerous than personal initiative; if it has genius behind it, such initiative can do more than can be done by millions of people among whom we have sown discord. We must so direct the education of the goyim communities that whenever they come upon a matter requiring initiative they may drop their hands in despairing impotence. The strain which results from freedom of action saps the forces when it meets with the freedom of another. From this collision arise grave moral shocks, disenchantments, failures. By all these means we shall so wear down the goyim that they will be compelled to offer us international power of a nature that by its position will enable us without any violence gradually to absorb all the State forces of the world and to form a Super-Government.* In place of the rulers of today we shall set up a bogey which will be called the Super-Government Administration. Its hands will reach out in all directions like nippers and its organization will be of such colossal dimensions that it cannot fail to subdue all the nations of the world.

PROTOCOL NO. 6

Monopolies; upon them depend the fortunes of the goyim. Taking of the land out of the hands of the aristocracy. Trade, Industry and Speculation. Usury. Rise of wages and increase of price in the articles of primary necessity. Anarchism and drunkenness. Secret meaning of the propaganda of economic theories.

We shall soon begin to establish huge monopolies, reservoirs of colossal riches, upon which even large fortunes of the goyim will depend to such an extent that they will go to the bottom together with the credit of the States on the day after the political smash...

You gentlemen here present who are economists, just strike an estimate of the significance of this combination!

In every possible way we must develop the significance of our Super-Government by representing it as the Protector and Benefactor of all those who voluntarily submit to us.

The aristocracy of the goyim as a political force, is dead--we need not take it into account; but as landed proprietors they can still be harmful to us from the fact that they are self-sufficing in the resources upon which they live. It is essential, therefore, for us at whatever cost to deprive them of their land. This object will be best attained by increasing the burdens upon landed property--in loading lands with debts. These measures will check land-holding and keep it in a state of humble and unconditional submission.

The aristocrats of the goyim we shall bring to the assistance of speculation the luxury which we have developed among the goyim, that greedy demand for luxury which is swallowing up everything. *We shall raise the rate of wages which, however, will not bring any advantage to the workers, for, at the same time, we shall produce a rise in prices of the first necessities of life, alleging that it arises from the decline of agriculture and cattle-breeding: we shall further under-*

mine artfully and deeply sources of production, by accustoming the workers to anarchy and to drunkenness and side by side therewith taking all measure to extirpate from the face of the earth all the educated forces of the goyim.

In order that the true meaning of things may not strike the goyim before the proper time we shall mask it under an alleged ardent desire to serve the working classes and the great principles of political economy about which our economic theories are carrying on an energetic propaganda.

[Hatonn: Is there truly any doubt that this has been accomplished?]

PROTOCOL NO. 7

Object of the intensification of armaments. Ferments, discords and hostility all over the world. Checking the opposition of the goyim by wars and by a universal war. Secrecy means success in the political. The Press and public opinion. The guns of America, China and Japan.

The intensification of armaments, the increase of police forces--are all essential for the completion of the aforementioned plans. What we have to get at is that there should be in all the States of the world, besides ourselves, only the massing of the proletariat, a few millionaires devoted to our interests, police and soldiers.

Throughout all Europe, and by means of relations with Europe, in other continents also, we must create ferments, discords and hostility. Therein we gain a double advantage. In the first place, we keep in check all countries, for they well know that we have the power whenever we like to create disorders or to restore order. All these countries are accustomed to see in us an indispensable force of coercion. In the second place, by our intrigues we shall tangle up all the threads which we have stretched into the cabinets of all States by means of the political, by economic treaties, or loan obligations. In order to succeed in this we must use great cunning and penetration during ne-

gotiations and agreements, but, as regards what is called the "official language", we shall keep to the opposite tactics and assume the mask of honesty and compliancy. In this way the peoples and governments of the goyim, whom we have taught to look only at the outside whatever we present to their notice, will still continue to accept us as the benefactors and saviours of the human race.

We must be in a position to respond to every act of opposition by war with the neighbors of that country which dares to oppose us; but if these neighbors should also venture to stand collectively together against us, then we must offer resistance by a universal war.

The principal factor of success in the political is the secrecy of its undertakings; the word should not agree with the deeds of the diplomat.

We must compel the governments of the goyim to take action in the direction favoured by our widely-conceived plan, already approaching and desired consummation, by what we shall represent as public opinion, secretly prompted by us through the means of that so-called "Great Power"--the Press, which, *with a few exceptions that may be disregarded, is already entirely in our hands.*

In a word, to sum up our system of keeping the governments of the goyim in Europe in check, we shall show our strength to one of them by terrorist attempts and to all, if we allow the possibility of a general rising against us, we shall respond with the guns of America or China or Japan.

[Hatonn: Everybody together so far? Please keep in mind that these Protocols were and are in continual update according to time and sequence. As continents and nations came into "being" the plan was immediately altered to encompass the contribution and structure from onset so as to never allow total freedom in which to function outside the actual blueprint of the Protocols. Although America did not exist in the attention of the Zionists

continued on next page

continued from previous page

in the original times of writings, it most certainly did by the time of Nilus in the ongoing updated versions, addendum's and amendments.]

PROTOCOL NO. 8

Ambiguous employment of juridical rights. Assistants of the masonic directorate. Special schools and super-educational training. Economists and millionaires. To whom to entrust responsible posts in the government.

We must arm ourselves with all the weapons which our opponents might employ against us. We must search out in the very finest shades of expression and the knotty points of the lexicon of law justification for those cases where we shall have to pronounce judgments that might appear abnormally audacious and unjust, for it is important that these resolutions should be set forth in expressions that shall seem to be the most exalted moral principles cast into legal form. Our directorate must surround itself with all these forces of civilization among which it will have to work. It will surround itself with publicists, practical jurists, administrators, diplomats and, finally, with persons prepared by a special super-educational training in our special schools. These persons will have cognizance of all the secrets of the social structure, they will know all the languages that can be made up by political alphabets and words; they will be made acquainted with the whole underside of human nature, with all its sensitive chords on which they will have to play. These chords are the cast of mind of the *goyim*; their tendencies, shortcomings, vices and qualities, the particularities of classes and conditions. Needless to say that the talented assistants of authority, of whom I speak, will be taken not from among the *goyim*, who are accustomed to perform their administrative work without giving themselves the trouble to think what its aim is, and never consider what it is needed for. The administrators of the *goyim* sign papers without reading them, and they serve either

for mercenary reasons or from ambition. [Hatonn: Anyone wish to take exception to the foregoing?]

We shall surround our government with a whole world of economists. That is the reason why economic sciences form the principal subject of the teaching given to the Jews. Around us again will be a whole constellation of bankers, industrialists, capitalists and--the main thing--millionaires, because in substance everything will be settled by the question of figures.

For a time, until there will no longer be any risk in entrusting responsible posts in our States to our brother-Jews, we shall put them in the hands of persons whose past and reputation are such that between them and the people lies an abyss, persons who, in case of disobedience to our instructions, must face criminal charges or disappear--this in order to make them defend our interest to their last gasp.

PROTOCOL NO. 9

Application of masonic principles in the matter of re-educating the peoples. Masonic watchword. Meaning of Anti-Semitism. Dictatorship of masonry. Terror. Who are the servants of masonry. Meaning of the "clear-sighted" and the "blind" forces of the *goyim* States. Communion between authority and mob. License of liberalism. Seizure of education and training. False theories. Interpretation of laws. The "undergrounds" (metropolitans).

In applying our principles let attention be paid to the character of the people in whose country you live and act; a general, identical application of them, until such time as the people shall have been re-educated to our pattern, cannot have success. But by approaching their application cautiously you will see that not a decade will pass before the most stubborn character will change and we shall add a new people to the ranks of those already subdued by us.

The words of the liberal, which are in effect the words of our masonic

watchword, namely, "Liberty, Equality, Fraternity", will, when we come into our kingdom, be changed by us into words no longer of a watchword, but only an expression of idealism, namely, into: "The right of liberty, the duty of equality, the ideal of brotherhood." That is how we shall put it--and so we shall catch the bull by the horns. . . . *De facto* we have already wiped out every kind of rule except our own, although *de jure* there still remain a good many of them. Nowadays, if any States raise a protest against us it is only *pro forma* at our discretion and by our direction, for *their anti-Semitism is indispensable to us for the management of our lesser brethren*. I will not enter into further explanations, for this matter has formed the subject of repeated discussions amongst us.

For us there are no checks to limit the range of our activity. Our Super-Government subsists in extra-legal conditions which are described in the accepted terminology by the energetic and forcible word--Dictatorship. I am in a position to tell you with a clear conscience that at the proper time we, the lawgivers, shall execute judgment and sentence, we shall slay and we shall spare, we, as head of all our troops, are mounted on the steed of the leader. We rule by force of will, because in our hands are the fragments of a once powerful party, now vanquished by us. *And the weapons in our hands are limitless ambitions, burning in greediness, merciless vengeance, hatreds and malice.*

It is from us that the all-engulfing terror proceeds. We have in our service persons of all opinions, of all doctrines, restoring monarchists, demagogues, socialists, communists, and utopian dreamers of every kind. We have harnessed them all to the task: each one of them on his own account is boring away at the last remnants of authority, is striving to overthrow all established form of order. By these acts all States are in torture; they exhort to tranquility, are ready to sacrifice everything for peace; but we will not give them peace until they openly acknowledge our international Super-Government, and

with submissiveness.

The people have raised a howl about the necessity of settling the question of Socialism by way of an international agreement. *Division into fractional parties has given them into our hands, for, in order to carry on a contested struggle one must have money, and the money is all in our hands.*

We might have reason to apprehend a union between the "clear-sighted" force of the *goy* kings on their thrones and the "blind" force of the *goy* mobs, but we have taken all the needful measures against any such possibility; between the one and the other force we have erected a bulwark in the shape of a mutual terror between them. In this way the blind force of the people remains our support and we, and we only, shall provide them with a leader and, of course, direct them along the road that leads to our goal.

In order that the hand of the blind mob may not free itself from our guiding hand, we must every now and then enter into close communion with it, if not actually in person, at any rate through some of the most trusty of our brethren. When we are acknowledged as the only authority we shall discuss with the people personally in the market places, and we shall instruct them on questions of the political in such wise as may turn them in the direction that suits us.

Who is going to verify what is taught in the village schools? But what an envoy of the government or a king on his throne himself may say cannot but become immediately known to the whole State, for it will be spread abroad by the voice of the people.

In order not to annihilate the institutions of the *goyim* before it is time we have touched them with craft and delicacy, and have taken hold of the ends of the strings which move their mechanism. These strings lay in a strict but just sense of order: we have replaced them by the chaotic license of liberalism.

To be continued in the next issue...

Human opinion versus GOD-KNOWING

10/1/91 SANANDA

Greetings, my little dove, Druthea. I AM Sananda. Many of you may know me by the labels of Jesus Christ, Esu, Isa, Immanuel, The Pale Prophet, etc. These labels are mostly of human input for ones desiring to "define" mineself, who came as a man upon your place over some 2000 years past in your counting.

I was actually born and given the label, Immanuel, also spelled Immanuel and Emmanuel. The term means, "God with us". My inherited name, given of Our Father, God/Aton is SANANDA, meaning "One With God". The one you call in your so-called Holy Bible, Paul the Apostle, who was actually Saul of Tarsus, changed my name to Jesus Christ, which means "The Anointed". This one was not of my disciples. He was most confused and completely misunderstood mine teachings of God and Creation. And so because of his confusion, he has passed along mis-teachings in what many of you precious ones believe to be MY name, (Jesus Christ) which was NEVER my name in reality.

I AM now come, along with many of Our Father's Hosts, to set the record straight. You may continue to believe the lies of your adversary, also called "Satan", if you so choose, for Our Father Creator, whom I call Aton, meaning "The One Light", gave you, each of His children, FREE WILL, to choose for yourself.

I have not returned in physical compression TO YOUR PLACE at this time. I know not the time of my return. Only our One Creator Aton knows. I AM Spiritual Guardian along with my brother, Archangel Michael, of developing earth-human species. You, dear ones, are not our only "charge". We have many other planets and the humans thereon within our charge of responsibility.

The degree of God-knowing accomplished upon your plane will determine the level of my ac-

complishment as well, for this is mine final "testing" upon these dimensions. You are my little brothers and I desire to bring you into God's Mansions, that you may experience the Glory of LIFE beyond the often painful and confusing limitations granted by earth physical incarnations.

Today, our subject is *Human Opinion versus God-Knowing*. You see, precious ones, "opinions" are simply conclusions drawn by you ones through your physical sensing experience. You ones form opinions most often from the EFFECTS you experience or observe. An opinion is not drawn from KNOWLEDGE. Let us see what your dictionary says:

Opinion: 1. *A conclusion or judgment held with confidence, but falling short of positive knowledge.*
2. *An expert judgment given formally.*

So you see, chelas (students of life), everyone can have a differing opinion about let's say, what happened at MINE crucifixion and why, but the reality is that very, very few of you who were there remember. You all can have an opinion about Hatonn and what you believe his intentions to be, but you cannot KNOW until the fruits of his work become obvious. And even THEN, many will deny THE TRUTH for sake of PRIDEFUL opinion.

You all form opinions about one another constantly in your interrelationships. In every circumstance you experience, you form an opinion. That is, until you desire TO KNOW God within you. Then your human opinions will fall aside along with human ego limitations, to make room for GOD-KNOWLEDGE to unfold.

Also realize, chelas, most human judgments are reached by hanging tightly onto opinions you've formed, without forming the desire TO KNOW. Often it takes work to discover The Truth about any circumstance. And many generations

have experienced passing on their formed opinions from one generation to the next within the family structure.

If you were born, for example, in a Southern Baptist household and were constantly indoctrinated as to HOW you should think and believe, you will most likely have had difficulty questioning the belief structure, especially when your questions were not appreciated nor accepted by your elders.

Many of you ones have escaped the chains of a "belief" structure which was imposed upon you-- to find Self and God within you. Also many ones of you even went to an extreme of rebellion and became "so called" Atheists, having become completely disheartened by the "faith" of your parents.

I repeat what I told you ones when I was human those many years past, *"I and My Father are One. Know Our Father within you for there lies the Kingdom of Heaven."* You will experience in your ignorance and continue to form your human opinions and judgments until the DESIRE is great within you to KNOW The Truth and Father Within. Then you will not longer ask, in ignorance and superstition, what God can give you and what God can DO for you, but instead you will say to Our Father, *"Please show me Father, what I must do to sustain in only YOUR service that I may be an honorable reflection of YOU in every thought, word and deed. Not MY will Father, only let THINE will be done."*

In this way you will give back unto God so that He can regive unto you. You then, precious ones, are well on your road to responsible co-creation with God-Knowing.

ONE TRUTH, MANY EXPRESSIONS THEREOF

I am repeating the words of wisdom expressed recently by my brother, Hatonn. There are not MANY truths, only ONE. You each will express and manifest life to the de-

gree of understanding and comprehension of The Truth. You will respond to circumstances and other humans based upon your adherence and comprehension of God's ONE law, which is BALANCE, in all transactions. (Also called RYTHMIC BALANCED INTERCHANGE.)

All the Laws written by Our Father and explicitly expressed within *"The Phoenix Operator-Owner Manual"* allow focus and choice of adherence to God's One Law of BALANCE. When you defy any of those laws you create unbalanced circumstances of which you will reap the consequences. This is why we effort to encourage you to find and KNOW Cosmic Spiritual Truth and remember The Laws given forth for Human experience, because ignorance will not prevent or excuse you from the consequences of defying Cosmic (nature's) Law.

I say REMEMBER the Laws because YOU are born KNOWING them. That is, of course, as long as you have the gift of soul conscience from our ONE Creator.

So you see, you have freedom of loving balanced expression in co-creation with God as long as His ONE LAW of Balance is not defied.

For example, I will discuss The One Truth about immortality. Immortality means no end to existence and therefore on-going life somewhere within the ONE MIND of God. It is simply birth and rebirth.

Death, as you observe it, is simply a transition of the soul. The soul does not end or die. Although it can return to or be refolded back into the One Mind of Our Creator. There may be many opposing opinions of that truth, but it matters not, for it is THE TRUTH and it is best to KNOW it than to deny it by self-delusion and opinion.

WHAT ABOUT LOVE?

God IS LOVE. The Father/Mother sex conditioned divided lights of His thinking come from His

continued on next page

continued from previous page

Knowing. From His Knowing comes His One Desire, Love expressed in Motion of which his divided thinking CAUSED. And then, of course, a return to the rest or voidance within God's mind.

This simply means no illusion of separation is experienced. Only God-Knowing and God-Love. Again, I suggest you carefully read the *Phoenix Journals* called, *The Pleiades Connection Series*, Volumes 1-8. There within, my beloved brothers, Hatonn and Germain beautifully and explicitly express, from the KNOWING of Aton, the details regarding the nature, structure and workings of God/Aton and His Creation.

For those of you of mine precious ones who truly DESIRE to know THE ONE Truth, we give forth the information (in over 40 Journals now) to allow for your unfolding. You must understand that your unfolding will occur in direct relationship to the degree of your DESIRE to KNOW God within you. YOU, therefore will determine by comprehension of THE LAW of Balance and the Level of LOVE you hold within, through God-Knowing,

the degree of responsibility for co-creation which you will express.

PREFERENCE VERSUS OPINION

I wish to further clarify the difference between what you ones might call "preference" and opinion.

Preference involves choice of expression for enjoyment, comfort or beauty. It does not mean that if you prefer the color blue that red is evil or bad or lesser. Or if you prefer to grow roses, that carnations are less beautiful. If you decide carnations are less beautiful or that red is ugly, that then is your opinion, for in God-knowing, you would know the unique beauty of each flower in His Creation, as well as the unique beauty of each color in His spectrum coming from the ONE Light.

In other words, you may have preference and still appreciate the equal beauty of ALL expressions which may seem different or unusual.

Now we come to "preference" which does involve defiance of Cosmic Laws of Balance. You have ones who have coined a term called "sexual" preference which is a label given to qualify sexual be-

havior practiced by same-sex individuals. I don't care how you qualify your behavior, or what you prefer regarding it, THE TRUTH is that Homosexual SEXUAL behavior is SERIOUS defiance of COSMIC Law. Sexual behavior has NOTHING to do with giving LOVE. And to choose behavior which degrades and damages the human body, as well as calling it love, which degrades the human soul, will cause inner torment and painful demise of the ones who practice same.

We, of God's Hosts, will not sanction behavior which defies His Laws! The quicker you ones KNOW and live the Truth, the quicker you will free yourselves from the adversary of physical illusion!

Can you LOVE a person of same sex? Of course. We speak of sexual exchange PHYSICAL behavior. LOVE is not at all related to sexual behavior as many of you have come to believe.

Even in your heterosexual unions there is almost NO sexual expression practiced with GOD-LOVE! What happened to RESPONSIBILITY? It is amazing that for ten

minutes of "pleasure" responsibility is seldom even considered. And then when a child is conceived, "Oh my," says the couple, "We don't want this child." WHY DID YOU NOT THINK OF THIS BEFORE YOU JUMPED IN INBETWEEN THE SHEETS TOGETHER? Instead you ones often choose or "prefer" to KILL, yes MURDER, the unborn babe. You ones can deny THE TRUTH throughout eternity, but until you stand responsible for self and choices and until you start including GOD in your decisions, you will struggle with the consequences of your choices made in ignorance of God's LAWS.

So in closing on "preference", let me say that you may prefer to listen to Mozart, or grow roses today, but don't leave out the option of listening to Beethoven or growing carnations tomorrow. Learn to enjoy and APPRECIATE ALL the variety of beauty given of our Creator God--from the tropical rain forest to the desert--and you will find *much* enjoyment and peace in your LIFE journey, whether it be physical or non-physical.

And of course, make sure ALL of your preferences include GOD and adherence to His Laws of Balance. In this way do many more doors open into the experience of the Kingdom of Heaven within you, instead of being shut into limitation and disharmony by the self-imposed intolerance, which comes from ignorance of NOT KNOWING and NOT SERVING GOD who exists WITHIN you. So be it.

I AM Sananda, One With God, in His service within Creation. May these words give you CAUSE to ponder your journey more fully and awaken within you GOD-KNOWING to replace the old and worn-out opinions which serve none save the adversary who would keep you from YOUR Divine Spiritual Inheritance. Walk together, one with the other, all "races" and "religions" in Knowledge, Peace, Tolerance and Love that balance can be restored through UNITY of common values in GODLINESS. Thank you for your service, my precious little dove, Druthea. I love you dearly and am so very pleased to have you as one of my blessed scribes. Salu.

IS THE ECONOMY RECOVERING?

LEARN THE TRUTH BEHIND WHAT YOU'RE BEING TOLD!

CHAOS IN AMERICA

Contains information on the current economic decline with the history to validate King's findings. Also, learn how to survive and prosper despite the Chaos with investments, real estate, food, energy and self-defense. \$11.95...Trade Paper..John L. King

SPIRAL TO ECONOMIC DISASTER

Some economic realities. It Exposes the "grey men" and the secret government. The depression, new currency, new money and the debit card system, financial strategies across the board. The incorporation solution for all. \$10.00...Trade Paper..G.C. Hatonn

PRIVACY IN A FISHBOWL

Is privacy possible? This document contains very pragmatic "how to" and tactical suggestions to help you legally fade into the background. Topics are: IRS, credit cards, job surveillance, credit history, & more! \$10.00...Trade Paper..G.C. Hatonn

YOU CAN SLAY THE DRAGON

We the people can bring Constitutional law back by recognizing the present unlawful government and taking action. Read the "how" and "why" of our current enslavement and solutions to freedom for all. \$10.00...Trade Paper..G.C. Hatonn

\$\$\$\$ Financial Reality Book Package \$\$\$\$

ORDER 4 BOOKS
RECEIVE 10% OFF

To Order By Credit Card Call: 800-729-4131 or Fax: 805-822-9658
Send Check or Money Order To: America West, P.O. Box 986 Tehachapi, Ca. 93581
Shipping Charges-UPS-\$3.25 1st title, \$1.00 each additional
Book Rate-\$2.50 1st title, \$1.00 each additional

New cassettes now available

SPACE-GATE THE VEIL REMOVED . . . \$20 (PLUS SHIPPING) . . . 4 TAPE SET

Facts are provided concerning the governmental cover-up of extraterrestrials visiting our planet, and crashing on our planet, as early as the late 1940s/early 1950s. Historical perspective of the period from the late 40s to present is put forth with many surprising, startling and troubling details of secret actions by governmental agencies and representatives. Various "secret" agencies are disclosed. We are given clarification of the ongoing peaceful intent of our space brothers and the involvement of Satan and Christians in these "end times" are clearly stated. The correlation between Christ and extraterrestrials is clarified.

New Release Phone Home E.T.

PHONE HOME E.T. . . \$15 (PLUS SHIPPING) . . . BOOK AND 2 TAPES

Germain stresses to us the importance of true meditation and gives excellent "how to" instruction to accomplish it and how to use it to control our lives. When you accomplish true meditation you are communicating **DIRECTLY** with **GOD** for the purpose of knowingly working with Him.

We are given the **TRUE** definition of love and prayer and the importance of understanding the true definitions so that we can improve our daily lives with this knowledge.

Expected Shipping Dates

PLEIADES CONNECTION
VOL'S. 7 & 8 Oct. 16 EXPRESS
BOOK VOL. 13/14 Nov. 1
THANK YOU FOR WAITING.
NEW RELEASE (WITH CASSETTES) NOW AVAILABLE

Seminars with George & Desiree Green

Oct 19, Carol Keppler Valley Ho Hotel
Scottsdale, Ariz. 602-996-6088

Nov 12, Ron Carlson 7-10:30 p.m. Univ
of Hawaii Campus Center Ballroom, Honolulu, Hi. 808-735-0282 or 808-536-3378

Nov 13, Ron Carlson 7-10:30 p.m. Maui,
Hi. 808-735-0282 or 808-536-3378

Dec 7, Bernard Brugger Edmonton Inn
Pitcher Rm Edmonton, Canada 403-432-1751

Dec 8, The Brooks, Port O' Call Hotel
Strathmore Ballroom, N. E. Calgary
Canada, 403-896-2608

Jan 11, Hal Massey, Salt Lake City, Utah
801-268-3999

Jan 18, Mauriene Pierce, Dallas, Tx.
817-451-3313

Jan 25 & 26 Wes Mann, Vancouver & Victoria
604-756-2304

The Phoenix Journals

Sipapu Odyssey

And They Called His Name Immanuel, I Am Sananda

Space-Gate

Spiral To Economic Disaster

From Here To Armageddon

Survival Is Only Ten Feet From Hell

The Rainbow Masters

AIDS, The Last Great Plague

Satan's Drummers

Privacy In a Fishbowl

Cry of The Phoenix

Crucifixion of The Phoenix

Skeletons In The Closet

R.R.P.P.*

*Rape, Ravage, Pillage and Plunder of the Phoenix

Rape of The Constitution

You Can Slay The Dragon

The Naked Phoenix

Blood And Ashes

Firestorm In Babylon

The Mossad Connection

Creation, The Sacred Universe

Pleiades Connection, Return Of The Phoenix Vol. I

Burnt Offerings and Bloodstained Sands

Shrouds Of The Seventh Seal

The Bitter Communion

Counterfeit Blessings

The Phoenix Operator-Owner Manual

Operation Shanstorm

End of the Masquerade

Matter Anti-Matter

Let There Be LIGHT Pleiades Connection Vol. II

I And My Father Pleiades Connection Vol. III

Murder By Atomic Suicide Pleiades Connection Vol. IV

Phone Home E.T. Pleiades Connection Vol. V

The Sacred Spirit Within Pleiades Connection Vol. VI

Human The Science Of Man Pleiades Connection Vol. VII

Science Of The Cosmos Pleiades Connection Vol. VIII

The Phoenix Express Vol's I & II (\$15)

The Phoenix Express Vol's III & IV (\$15)

The Phoenix Express Vol's V & VI (\$15)

The Phoenix Express Vol's XIII & XIV (\$15)

The price is \$10 per **JOURNAL**, (EXCEPTING **E.T. PHONE HOME** with 2 tapes \$15 & **EXPRESS**) 10% discount on orders of 4 or more. California residents add 7.25% sales tax. Add shipping, UPS \$3.25 and \$1.00 each additional or U.S. Mail \$2.50 for first title and \$1.00 each additional. Write for Quantity Discount.

Available from America West or your Local Distributor.

Subscription Rates

THE PHOENIX EXPRESS is published by America West Publishers, Inc. P.O. Box 986 Tehachapi, CA 93581. Subscription rates are: \$20. for 13 issues (U.S.); \$22 (Canada/Mexico); \$30 (foreign); or 26 issues for \$40 (U.S.); \$44 (Canada/Mexico); \$60 (Foreign); or 52 issues for \$75 (U.S.); \$80 (Canada/Mexico); \$110 (Foreign).

Reprints of this or any other issue of THE PHOENIX EXPRESS (PREPAID): 10 COPIES - \$5; 50 COPIES - \$10; 100 copies - \$17.50; larger quantities by quote. Please understand that your subscription to THE PHOENIX EXPRESS at the rates listed will assist us in the distribution of the **WORD** to literally hundreds and thousands who inquire of us for information. Due to the tremendous cost involved in printing and distribution, we welcome all donations to further assist in this critical work. Thank you.

Orders and Payments

America West Distributors, P.O. Box 986, Tehachapi, CA. 93581.

For MASTERCARD OR VISA orders, or book catalog and sample newsletter call **1-800-729-4131**. For personal inquiries or other purposes, please call 1/805-822-9655.

TRUTH WILL SET YOU FREE

To receive a catalog of our books, tapes and videos contact America West at **805-822-9655**.

Copyright Statement

COPYRIGHT 1991 by America West Publishers, Inc. Reproduction of the newspaper for private non-profit use is expressly encouraged, as long as the content integrity is not altered. For Commercial purposes, reproduction is strictly forbidden until permission is granted in writing by America West Publishers.



PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS

A bulletin commenting on appropriate current news events, clarification of portions of the Journals and answers of a general nature to questions not found in the existing Journals.

PHOENIX JOURNAL EXPRESS is published by America West Publishers, Inc. P.O. BOX 986 Tehachapi, CA. 93581. Subscription rate is \$20 per 13 issues or \$75 per 52 issues, First Class mailing. COPYRIGHT 1991 by America West Publishers, Inc. All rights reserved. Reproduction of this copyrighted material for private non-profit use is expressly encouraged, for commercial purposes it is strictly forbidden.

EXTRA

2/16/91 HATONN

WHICH IS CRUEL?

WAR IS NOT OF GOD AND THAT IS WHICH IS CRUEL--ON EITHER PART OF ADVERSARIES! BUREAUCRATS MAKE THE MOUTHINGS AND PLANNINGS AND OTHERS OF THE HELPLESS PEOPLE DO THE DYING AND MURDER. NEITHER IS ON THE SIDE OF RIGHTEOUSNESS AND GODLINESS! THE PREPONDERANCE OF "CORRECT" SIMPLY SHIFTS ACCORDING TO THE ATTACKERS AND WHO IS BEING ATTACKED--THOSE WHO MAKE WAR ARE BOTH WRONG.

Therefore, with this in mind, I ask that you cease the haggling over whether or not Hatonn favors this one or that one--I favor NEITHER! I SUPPORT THE TROOPS WHO ARE IN LIFE-GIVING SITUATIONS OF ANOTHER'S DECIDING AND PLAY FOR POWER FOR WHEN IT IS OVER, NEITHER WILL WIN; BOTH ARE LOSERS BY TREMENDOUSLY LARGE COSTS. WHO WILL WIN IN WORLDLY GAIN FROM THIS MIDDLE EAST FIGHTING IN THE ENDING--IF IT CONTINUES AS A SIMPLE CONFRONTATION BETWEEN THE U.S. AND

IRAQ? ISRAEL AND THE SOVIET UNION. AND THE MASSIVE ARMIES OF CHINA--WAIT!

Dharma, we have buried our friends in work and therefore, we will not write on material which is so pertinent that it must be shipped as an Express this day. I will give some backup public information which will confirm a few things the public is having difficulty accepting from our writings. It is good to share as readers find these confirmations for we know that we give you incredible bites to swallow.

IRAQ ARMS: BIG HELP FROM U.S.

Los Angeles Times; Wed., Feb. 13, 1991. Washington:

"The Commerce Department approved millions of dollars in high-technology exports to an Iraqi research center after a classified Pentagon report warned on Nov. 6, 1986, that the nine-acre complex north of Baghdad was secretly developing missiles and weapons of mass destruction, according to government sources familiar with the report.

"In a letter the next day, the Pentagon objected to issuance of an export license to a New Jersey computer maker, citing the

'high likelihood' that American computer equipment would be applied to secret Iraqi military research at the complex called Saad 16.

"Nonetheless, Commerce approved the sale 'without condition'.

"In fact, Commerce approved \$1.5 billion in exports to Iraq of American high technology and other equipment with potential military uses from 1985 through 1990--some shipped directly to such Iraqi agencies as the Ministry of Defense, Atomic Energy Commission and Air Force.----"

I believe that is enough to give you an idea that I do not choose lightly that which I give unto you. You readers must also understand that my hardest critics are my scribes and local readers. It is strange to us who watch and wait, that you ones must have absolute confirmation of Truth and yet all lies are swallowed as whole-cloth or with tongue-in-cheek humor at the dispensers thereof. It is alright, for in the overall, Truth will stand the test of it all and credibility shall be that which remains instead of the lies.

Here is another portion which will confirm as nearly as possible the truth of that which I gave you that said Husscin has

nuclear weapons--NOW! This following is pretty low-key, as always, in efforts of letting the "head liar" off the hook but, none-the-less admissions are slipping forth. When you think that we who bring Truth and others scattered so sparsely about, who also project Truth, are not being heard--oh yes indeed, we are and the responses cannot always simply be ignored and therein lies the hope--through Truth--always countering their lies with Truth. For if it be Truth, at some point it shall "out".

NUCLEAR WEAPONS IN IRAQ

February 11, 1991, staff writer, *Spotlight*, Washington: "The Soviet Union is shipping nuclear waste to Iraq (dear ones, this is NOW and STILL) for use in a deadly array of radiological weapons that could increase American and allied casualties exponentially.

"President George Bush was misinformed in November that Iraqis nuclear arms potential was at least a year away. But he was told shortly before he issued his January 16 order to attack Iraq that President Saddam Hussein has a limited capability in 'dirty nukes' that could spread fatal radiation across the Arabian Desert with aerial bombs.

"However, Bush was not briefed on the full extent of Iraqis radiation arsenal, intelligence sources say. In addition to aerial bombs, Iraq is believed to have radiological warheads for artillery shells, landmines and short-range missiles."

NOW, PAY CLOSE ATTENTION TO THE NEXT--JUST FOLLOWING ON IN THE SAME ARTICLE:

"Moreover. . . the president is not being fully informed of the Soviet Union's involvement because if he had been properly briefed he may not have fallen into what could be the greatest trap in history--with the Soviets seen moving on Western Europe while U.S. and other NATO forces are nailed down in the Middle East.

"There is even doubt Bush (the former head of the CIA) has been given all the available intelligence regarding Soviet shipments of substantial supplies of nuclear waste materials from the dozens of Chernobyl-style and other power plants that dot the map of the USSR.

"No rational U.S. president would strip NATO' defenses naked and go to war against Iraq if he had been completely aware of the Soviet Union's double role...." etc., etc., etc.

ONE OF THE BEST

SOVIET GENERALS SKEPTICAL ABOUT WAR GAINS, SAY U.S. MISJUDGED HUSSEIN: Moscow, Sat., Feb. 2, 1991, *Los Angeles Times*:

"In barbed remarks with implications for super-power cooperation in the Persian Gulf, Soviet generals and civilian experts are expressing skepticism about the achievements of Operation Desert Storm, and they accuse U.S. leaders of *patently misjudging the leader of Iraq and its army*.

"*The Americans clearly underestimated Saddam Hussein,*" said Lt. Gen. German S. Starodubov, deputy administration of the Soviet General Staff.

"They thought that after the very first bombardments, he would either capitulate or lose

his head and rush to some sort of adventure. But that could hardly be expected of an adversary who had just fought in the desert for eight years, against Iran."

This is a most important document and deserves reproducing in its entirety but I only wish to give confirmation in this writing.

Do I believe that ultimately Saddam would win? I have already told you that neither will win and a tremendous number of deaths will occur--beyond your reckoning--if this insanity is not stopped. Will Russia make a bigger threat on Tuesday? Probably not publicly but there are things under way which you ones are never given insight from that level of perspective.

Russia has sent a cold wave into your Eastern U.S. which will devastate more Southern crops. They have managed to prevent the Western California growing fields having rainfall enough to allow survival of crops for now water to the lush San Joaquin garden along with the Imperial Valley is to be cut to 25% of water quotas. When the ground pumping happens, as it must, to survive you will deplete your reserves to devastating levels--and you still can be prevented from having "natural" renewal as long as they choose.

You had a good demonstration of that phenomenon two days ago. Southern California had a strong front moving in and rain was expected. Then according to the newscasters, "...an unexpected high pressure 'just appeared' out of nowhere and the storm dissipated to the north and to the south....babble, babble, babble." This was on the same day that extremely loud "sonic" booms were heard in many separate areas but with no super-

sonic craft in the air.

Well, let me give you a bit of insight about the "large, untraced, sonic boom in the area of Edwards Air Force Base, Palmdale and Lancaster"--the first was a deflected beam to create electronic havoc in this area (which it did and we had to spend most of yesterday repairing and restablizing electronics systems) and the second (almost simultaneous) "report" was from a particle beam which said to your leaders: "We in the cosmospheres will detonate the San Andreas fault if you don't hold up with that invasion of Kuwait!" Now readers, you can laugh if you like, but the recipients in the areas of these blasts are not laughing--and I am not laughing. You think there is no such capability?--THERE IS SUCH CAPABILITY. Incredibly large and massive "stuff" is going on while you are glued to pre-programmed news garbage. It is bad world-wide, but most of the world is simply in a state of shock at you-the-Americans for they cannot understand why YOU don't know the truth.

Oh yes, you have a lot of countries into and over their heads in the same subterfuge and unfortunately they are the ones, along with you, who pull all the puppet strings. But, herein I will outlay just one more statement from the headlines of this paper: "DEATHS PROBED: Military authorities in Saudi Arabia are now investigating the deaths of 11 Marines in the fighting around Khafji to determine if, in fact, they had been killed by allied or 'friendly' fire." And, another said that "President Bush took his upbeat, patriotic appeal on the road with visits to three East Coast military bases. He said 'HE' will defeat Iraqi President Saddam Hussein's 'endless appetite' - - -" HE?? What about those 11 Marines

just mentioned? By the way, America, if there are only a bit less than half a million troops in Saudi Arabia and yet there are over a million who have been shipped out (by your own official counts)--where are they? Come now, I doubt "little gray aliens" from Orion abducted them ALL for some kind of Cosmic fling!

Let us leave this now, Dharma; we shall come back to all this for an upcoming Express and I wish to take no more time at present. We shall take up the subject of why Bush had to have this war with Hussein but I must continue with the outlay of information as begun in the last Journal. If you ones cannot come into understanding that it is the Khazar Zionists who have you by the throat--then the rest of the explanation can have no impact or meaning of value. YOU MUST GET THE PLAYERS STRAIGHT!

The following will be a direct quote (copy) from a Special Delivery letter to Dr. David Goldstein LL.D. FROM Benjamin H. Freedman, October 10, 1954.

In the interest of saving space and time, Dharma, simply put it to paper exactly as it is written. I shall begin with the word "QUOTE" and end the document with "END QUOTING". If I make comment at any point, I shall indicate by use of my initial.

"FACTS ARE FACTS"

QUOTE

960 PARK AVENUE
NEW YORK CITY

October
Tenth
1954.

SPECIAL DELIVERY

Dr. David Goldstein, LL.D.,
Astor Post Office Station,
Boston, Massachusetts.

My dear Dr. Goldstein,

Your very outstanding achievements as a convert to Catholicism impress me as without a comparable parallel in modern history. Your devotion to the doctrines and the dogmas of the Roman Catholic Church defy any attempt at description by me only with words. Words fail me for that.

As a vigorous protagonist persevering so persistently in propagating the principles of the Roman Catholic Church, its purpose, its policies, its programs,--your dauntless determination is the inspiration for countless others who courageously seek to follow in your footsteps.

In view of this fact it requires great courage for me to write to you as I am about to do. So I pray when you receive this communication from me you will try to keep in mind Galatians 4:16, "Am I therefore become your enemy, because I tell you the truth?". I hope you will so favor me.

It is truly a source of great pleasure and genuine gratification to greet you at long last although of necessity by correspondence. It is quite a disappointment to me to make your acquaintance in this manner. It would now afford me a far greater pleasure and a great privilege also if instead I could greet you on this occasion in person.

(H: you 'will note that only in the beginning do "words fail him" for this does get tedious and long, so please bear with us until he finally gets to some points after the honey is

smear about most thickly.)

Our very good mutual friend has for long been planning a meeting with you in person for me. I still wish to do that. I look forward with pleasant anticipation to doing this in the not too distant future at a time agreeable to you.

You will discover in the contents of this *long* letter valid evidence for the urgency on my part to communicate with you without further delay. You will further discover this urgency reflected in the present gravity of the crisis which now jeopardizes an uninterrupted continuance of the Christian faith in its long struggle as the world's most effective spiritual and social force in the Divine mission of promoting the welfare of all mankind without regard for their diversified races, religions, and nationalities.

Your most recent article coming to my attention appeared in the September issue of the A.P.J. Bulletin, the official publication of the organization calling themselves The Archconfraternity of Prayer for Peace and Goodwill to Israel. The headline of your article, News and Views of Jews, and the purpose of the organization stated in the masthead of the publication, "To Promote Interest in the Apostolate to Israel" prompts me to take Father time by his forelock and promptly offer my comments. I beg your indulgence accordingly.

It is with reluctance that I place my comments in letter form. I hesitated to do so but I find it the only expedient thing to do under the circumstances. I beg to submit them to you now without reservation of any nature for your immediate and earnest consideration. It is my very sincere wish that you ac-

cept them in the friendly spirit in which they are submitted. It is also my hope that you will give your consideration to them and favor me with your early reply in the same friendly spirit for which I thank you in advance.

In the best interests of that worthy objective to which you are continuing to dedicate the years ahead as you have so diligently done for many past decades, I most respectfully and sincerely urge you to analyze and to study carefully the data submitted to you here. I suggest also that you then take whatever steps you consider appropriate and necessary as a result of your conclusions. In the invisible and intangible ideological war being waged in defense of the great Christian heritage against its dedicated enemies your positive attitude is vital to victory. Your passive attitude will make a negative contribution to the total effort.

You assuredly subscribe fully to that sound and sensible sentiment that "it is better to light one candle than to sit in darkness". My solitary attempts to date "to give light to them that sit in darkness, and in the shadow" may prove no more successful with you now than they have in so many other instances where I have failed during the past thirty years. In your case I feel rather optimistic at the moment.

Although not completely in vain I still live in the hope that one day one of these "candles" will burst into flame like a long smouldering spark and start a conflagration that will sweep across the nation like a prairie fire and illuminate vast new horizons for the first time. That unyielding hope is the source of the courage which aids me in my struggle against the great

odds to which I am subjected for obvious reasons.

It has been correctly contended for thousands of years that "In the end Truth always prevails". We all realize that Truth in action can prove itself a dynamic power of unlimited force. But alas Truth has no self-starter. Truth cannot get off dead-center unless a worthy apostle gives Truth a little push to overcome its inertia. Without that start Truth will stand still and will never arrive at its intended destination. Truth has often died aborning for the most logical reason. Your help in this respect will prove of great value.

On the other hand Truth has many times been completely "blackened out" by repeating contradictory and conflicting untruths over and over again, and again, and again. The world's recent history supplies somber testimony of the dangers to civilization inherent in that technique. That form of treason to Truth is treachery to mankind. You must be very careful, my dear Dr. Goldstein, not to become unwittingly one of the many accessories before and after the fact who have appeared upon the scene of public affairs in recent years.

Whether unwittingly, unwillingly or unintentionally many of history's most noted characters have misrepresented the truth to the world and they have been so believed that it puzzles our generation. As recently as 1492 the world was misrepresented as flat by all the best alleged authorities on the subject. In 1492 Christopher Columbus was able to demonstrate otherwise. There are countless similar other instances in the history of the world.

Whether these alleged au-

thorities were guilty of ignorance or indifference is here besides the point. It is not important now. They were either totally ignorant of the facts or they knew the facts but chose to remain silent on the subject for reasons undisclosed by history. A duplication of this situation exists today with respect to the crisis which confronts the Christian faith. It is a vital factor today in the struggle for survival or the eventual surrender of the Christian faith to its enemies. The times in which we are living appears to be the "zero hour" for the Christian faith.

As you have observed no institution in our modern society can long survive if its structure is not from its start erected upon a foundation of Truth. The Christian faith was first erected upon a very solid foundation of Truth by its Founder. To survive it must remain so. The deterioration, the disintegration, and finally the destruction of the structure of the Christian faith today will be accelerated in direct ratio to the extent that misrepresentation and distortion of Truth become the substitutes of Truth. Truth is an absolute quality. Truth can never be relative. There can be no degrees to Truth. Truth either exists or it does not exist. To be half-true is as incredible as to be half-honest or to be half-loyal.

As you have undoubtedly also learned, my dear Dr. Goldstein, in their attempt to do an "ounce" of good in one direction many well-intentioned persons do a "ton" of harm in another direction. We all learn that lesson sooner or later in life. Today finds you dedicating your unceasing efforts and your untiring energy to the task of bringing so-called or self-styled "Jews" into the Roman Catholic

Church as converts. It must recall to you many times the day so many years ago when you embraced Catholicism yourself as a convert. More power to you, and the best of luck. May your efforts be rewarded with great success.

Without you becoming aware of the fact, the methods you employ contribute in no small degree to dilution of the devotion of countless Christians for their Christian faith. For each "ounce" of so-called good you accomplish by conversion of so-called or self-styled "Jews" to the Christian faith at the same time you do a "ton" of harm in another direction by diluting the devotion of countless Christians for their Christian faith. This bold conclusion on my part is asserted by me with the firm and fair conviction that the facts will support my contention. In addition it is a well known fact that many "counterfeit" recent conversions reveal that conversions have often proved to be but "infiltrations" by latent traitors with treasonable intentions.

(H: Please, just stay with us a while longer for it DOES get better. If you are "turned Off" by the association of "church" involvement please just read on--it is specific in intent but is "infiltration" into all clubs and organizations and all denominations and government, Congress and military. You will see the point as it unfolds herein--I ask that he not "lose you" by boredom of his upstart for it is so integrated into that which I have just given you that it is worth the input even at a level of boredom. If ye do not come into Truth--ye will spend countless years wishing you had been a "bit more patient through the boredom".)

The attitudes you express

today and your continued activity in this work require possible revision in the light of the facts submitted to you in this letter. Your present philosophy and theology on this subject seriously merit, without any delay, reconsideration on your part. What you say or write may greatly influence a "boom" or a "bust" for the Christian faith in the very near future far beyond your ability to accurately evaluate sitting in your high "white ivory tower". The Christians implicitly believe whatever you write. So do the so-called or self-styled "Jews" whom you seek to convert. This influence you wield can become a danger. I must call it to your attention.

Your reaction to the facts called to your attention in this letter can prove to be one of the most crucial verdicts ever reached bearing upon the security of the Christian faith in recent centuries. In keeping with this great responsibility I sincerely commend this sentiment to you hoping that you will earnestly study the contents of this letter from its first word to its very last word. All who know you well are in the fortunate position to know how close this subject is to your heart. By your loyalty to the high ideals you have observed during the many years you have labored so valiantly on behalf of the Christian faith you have earned the admiration you enjoy. The Christian faith you chose of your own free will in the prime of life is very proud of you in more ways than as a convert.

Regardless of what anyone anywhere and anytime in this whole wide-world may say to the contrary events of recent years everywhere establish beyond any question of a doubt that the Christian faith today stands with one foot in the grave and the other on a banana peel

figuratively speaking of course. Only those think otherwise who deliberately shut their eyes to realities or who do not choose to see even with their eyes wide open. I believe you to be too realistic to indulge yourself in the futile folly of fooling yourself.

It is clear that the Christian faith today stands at the crossroads of its destiny. The Divine and sacred mission of the Christian faith is in jeopardy today to a degree never witnessed before in its long history of almost 2000 years. The Christian faith needs loyal friends now as never before. I somehow feel that you can always be counted upon as one of its loyal friends. You cannot over-simplify the present predicament of the Christian faith. The problem it faces is too self-evident to mistake. It is in a critical situation.

When the day arrives that Christians can no longer profess their Christian faith as they profess it today in the free world the Christian faith will have seen the beginning of its "last days". What already applies to 50% of the world's total population can shortly apply equally to 100% of the world's total population. It is highly conceivable judging from present trends. The malignant character of this malady is just as progressive as cancer. It will surely prove as fatal also unless steps are taken now to reverse its course. What is now being done towards arresting its progress or reversing its trend?

Mr dear Dr. Goldstein, can you recall the name of the philosopher who is quoted as saying that "Nothing in this world is permanent except change"? That philosophy must be applied to the Christian faith also. The \$64. question remains whether the change will be for

the better *or* for the worse. The problem is that simple. If the present trend continues for another 37 years the Christian faith as it is professed today by Christians will have disappeared from the face of the earth. In what form or by what instrumentality the mission of Jesus Christ will thereupon and thereafter continue to make itself manifest here on earth is as unpredictable as it is inevitable. **(HATONN: IT HAS NOW BEEN EXACTLY 37 YEARS FROM THE TIME OF THE LETTER, SAVE A FEW SHORT MONTHS. PONDER IT MOST CAREFULLY!)**

Dharma, allow us a break please for this is indeed a very long writing and it will serve better in bits rather than as a whole. Thank you. Please note the changes in your computer are a result of our own adjustments. If you are in continuing slow boot-up, etc., let one of the others look at it. I prefer, however, that it be left alone until we can come into some further adjustments ourselves. It took a real blast to its electronics day before yesterday but we don't want to continue on alternate power for it only causes the "enemy" to tinker to regain input on his own systems and we care not that it is all monitored. Salu. Hatonn to stand-by.

2/16/91 HATONN

**CONTINUATION:
FREEDMAN-GOLDSTEIN**

CONTINUING WITH QUOTE:

In the existing crisis it is neither logical nor realistic to drive Christians out of the Christian "fold" in relatively large numbers for the dubious advantage to be obtained by bringing a comparatively small number of so-called or self-styled "Jews" into the Christian

"fold".

It is useless to try to deny the fact that today finds the Christian faith on the defensive throughout the world. This realization staggers the imagination of the few Christians who understand the situation. This status of the Christian faith exists in spite of the magnificent contributions of the Christian faith to the progress of humanity of civilization for almost 2000 years. It is not my intention in this letter to expose the conspirators who are dedicating themselves to the destruction of the Christian faith nor to the nature and extent of the conspiracy itself. That exposure would fill many volumes.

The history of the world for the past several centuries and current events at home and abroad confirm the existence of such a conspiracy. The worldwide net-work of diabolical conspirators implement this plot against the Christian faith while Christians appear to be sound asleep. The Christian clergy appear to be more ignorant or more indifferent about this conspiracy than other Christians. They seem to bury their heads in the sands like the legendary ostrich. This ignorance or indifference on the part of the Christian clergy has dealt a blow to the Christian faith already from which it may never completely recover, if at all. It seems so sad.

Christians deserve to be blessed in this crisis with a spiritual Paul Revere to ride across the nation warning Christians that their enemies are moving in on them fast. My dear Dr. Goldstein, will you volunteer to be that Paul Revere?

Of equal importance to pinpointing the enemies who are

making war upon the Christian faith from the outside is the necessity to discover the forces at work inside the Christian faith which make it so vulnerable to its enemies on the outside. Applying yourself to this specific phase of the problem can prove of tremendous value in rendering ineffective the forces responsible for this dangerous state of affairs.

The souls of millions of Christians who are totally unknown to you are quite uneasy about the status of the Christian faith today. The minds of countless thousands among the Christian clergy are troubled by the mysterious "pressure" from above which prevents them exercising their sound judgment in this situation. If the forces being manipulated against the Christian faith from the inside can be stopped the Christian faith will be able to stand upon its feet against its enemies as firmly as the Rock of Gibraltar. Unless this can be done soon the Christian faith appears destined to crumble and to eventually collapse. An ounce of prevention is far preferable to a pound of cure you can be sure in this situation as in all others.

With all respect rightly due to the Christian clergy and in all humility I have an unpleasant duty to perform. I wish to go on record with you here that the Christian clergy are primarily if not solely responsible for the internal forces within the Christian faith inimical to its best interests. The conclusion on my part indicates the sum total of all the facts in my book which add up to just that. If you truly desire to be realistic and constructive you must "hew to the line and let the chips fall where they may". That is the only strategy that can save the Christian faith from a fate it does not deserve. You cannot pussy-foot

with the truth any longer simply because you find that now "the truth hurts",--someone you know or like.

At this late hour very little time is left in which to mend our fences if I can call it that. We are not in a position to waste any of our limited time. "Beating it around the bush" now will get us exactly nowhere. The courageous alone will endure the present crisis when all the chips are down. Figuratively and possibly literally there will be live heroes and dead cowards when the dust of this secular combat settles and not dead heroes and live cowards as sometimes occurs under other circumstances. The Christian faith today remains the only "anchor to windward" against universal barbarism. The dedicated enemies of the Christian faith have sufficiently convinced the world by this time of the savage methods they will adopt in their program to erase the Christian faith from the face of the earth.

Earlier in this letter I stated that in my humble opinion the apathy of the Christian clergy might be charged with sole responsibility for the increasing dilution of the devotion of countless Christians for the Christian faith. This is the natural consequence of the confusion created by the Christian clergy in the minds of Christians concerning certain fundamentals of the Christian faith. The guilt for this confusion rests exclusively upon Christian leadership not upon Christians generally. Confusion creates doubt. Doubt creates loss of confidence. Loss of confidence creates loss of interest. As confusion grows more, and more, and more, confidence grows less, and less, and less. The result is complete loss of all interest. You can hardly disagree with that my

dear Dr. Goldstein, can you?

(Hatonn: Now it would appear from the pronouncement of "polls" and the rolls of the so-called Christian Churches that there is a great renewal of faith and seeking and coming back into the Christ-path in all "faiths" of whatever the "Christ" is called. This is not so in the "Western cultures"--**THERE IS ONLY A RETURN INTO THE CHURCH HOUSES AND INTO NEW DOCTRINES WRITTEN FOR THIS NEW AND "MODERN RELIGION"**--whatever that might be!!? Most of the church houses do not house Christianity. They DO hold bigoted, unforgiving and misled parishioners who anticipate a momentary "lift-off" to some nebulous being in the clouds the minute the Zionists get the temple going in Jerusalem and the temple is desecrated. Let me assure, good people--the temples of God have been so desecrated that there is naught left with which to desecrate them--and the Zionists have simply led you a merry chase through the primroses.)

The confusion in the minds of Christians concerning fundamentals of the Christian faith is unwarranted and unjustified. It need not exist. It would not exist if the Christian clergy did not aid and abet the deceptions responsible for it. The Christian clergy may be shocked to learn that they have been aiding and abetting the dedicated enemies of the Christian faith. Many of the Christian clergy are actually their allies but may not know it. This phase of the current world-wide campaign of spiritual sabotage is the most negative factor in the defense of the Christian faith.

Countless Christians standing on the sidelines in this

struggle see their Christian faith "withering on the vine" and about ripe enough to "drop into the lap" of its dedicated enemies. They can do nothing about it. Their cup is made more bitter for them as they observe this unwarranted and this unjustified ignorance and indifference on the part of the Christian clergy. This apathetic attitude by the Christian clergy offers no opposition to the aggressors against the Christian faith. Retreat can only bring defeat. To obviate surrender to their dedicated enemies the Christian clergy must "about face" immediately if they expect to become the victors in the invisible and intangible ideological war now being so subversively waged against the Christian faith under their very noses. When will they wake up?

If I were asked to recite in this letter the many manners in which the Christian clergy are confusing the Christian concept of the fundamentals of the Christian faith it would require volumes rather than pages to tell the whole story. Space alone compels me here to confine myself to the irreducible minimum. I will limit myself here to the most important reasons for this confusion. Brevity will of necessity limit the references cited to support the matters presented in this letter. I will do my best under the circumstances to establish the authenticity of the incontestible historic facts I call to your attention here.

In my opinion the most important reason is directly related to your present activities. Your responsibility for this confusion is not lessened by your good intentions. As you have heard said so many times "Hell is paved with good intentions". The confusion your articles create is multiplied a thousand-fold by the wide publicity given to

them as a result of the very high regard in which you personally are held by editors and readers across the nation, Christian and non-Christian alike. Your articles constantly are continually reprinted and quoted from coast to coast.

(Hatonn: And thinking back to the PROTOCOLS, I am sure you will instantly remind me that "The press is controlled!" Ah, indeed, we are making progress! Only the infiltrators from the Zionist element would be given such ear and forum.)

The utterance by the Christian clergy which confuses Christians the most is the constantly repeated utterance that "Jesus was a Jew". That also appears to be your favorite theme. (Hatonn: LISTEN UP PLEASE, TO THIS NEXT FOR IT IS FAR BEYOND JUST IMPORTANT!) *That misrepresentation and distortion of an incontestible historic fact is uttered by the Christian clergy upon the slightest pretext. They utter it constantly, also without provocation. They appear to be "trigger happy" to utter it. They never miss an opportunity to do so. Informed intelligent Christians cannot reconcile this truly unwarranted misrepresentation and distortion of an incontestible historic fact by the Christian clergy with information known by them now TO THE CONTRARY WHICH COMES TO THEM FROM SOURCES BELIEVED BY THEM TO BE EQUALLY RELIABLE.* (Emphasis mine.)

This poses a serious problem today for the Christian clergy. They can extricate themselves from their present predicament now only by resorting to "the truth, the whole truth, and nothing but the truth". That is the only formula by which the

Christian clergy can recapture the lost confidence of Christians. As effective spiritual leaders they cannot function without this lost confidence. They should make that their first order of business.

My dear Dr. Goldstein, you are a theologian of high rank and a historian of note. Of necessity you also should agree with other outstanding authorities on the subject of whether "Jesus was a Jew". These leading authorities agree today that there is no foundation in fact for the implications, inferences and the innuendoes resulting from the incorrect belief that "Jesus was a Jew".

Incontestible historic facts and an abundance of other proofs establish beyond the possibility of any doubt the incredibility of the assertion so often heard today that "Jesus was a Jew". (Hatonn: Now aren't you glad you stuck with us through that boring introduction? PUT THE STONES BACK ON THE GROUND LEST YOU SHOW YOUR TOTAL IGNORANCE OF FACTS!)

Without any fear of contradiction based upon fact the most competent and best qualified authorities all agree today that Jesus Christ was not a so-called or self-styled "Jew". They now confirm that during His lifetime Jesus was known as a "JUDEAN" and not as a "Jew". Contemporary theologians of Jesus whose competence to pass upon this subject cannot be challenged by anyone today also referred to Jesus during His lifetime here on earth as a "Judean" and not as a "Jew".

(Hatonn: Satan always must wear a sign and our old fraud is beginning to show his a bit?)

Ah, you say, "Hatonn, but you said that once you experienced as a Jew!" Ah and so I did--both--I said it and I did so. I come this time in company with the one you should know as Emmanuel. Jesus is even incorrect for that label was given this perceived Christed being by Paul the apostle who was both confused and scrambled throughout his days and remains so in many ways, unto this very day and yet efforts to bring clarity to that confusion. So be it, let us continue.)

During his lifetime here on earth Jesus was not regarded by Pontius Pilate nor by the Judeans among whom He dwelt as "King of the Jews". The inscription on the Cross upon which Jesus was Crucified has been incorrectly translated into the English language only since the 18th century. (Hatonn: Now just who do you think would change such important facts to mislead the generations and species of human?) Pontius Pilate was ironic and sarcastic when he ordered inscribed upon the Cross the Latin words "Iesus Nazarenus Rex Iudeorum". About to be Crucified, with the approval of Pontius Pilate, Jesus was being mocked by Pontius Pilate. Pontius Pilate was well aware at that time that Jesus (Emmanuel, son of Mary) had been denounced, defied and denied by the Judeans who alas finally brought about His Crucifixion as related by history. (Hatonn: And incorrectly at that! I suggest you read, AND THEY CALLED HIS NAME IMMANUEL--I AM SANANDA. The correct spelling would have been represented as Immanuel had it been correctly translated.)

Except for His few followers at that time in Judea all other Judeans abhorred Jesus and detested His teachings and the things for which He stood. That

deplorable fact cannot be erased from history by time. Pontius Pilate was himself the "ruler" of the Judeans at the time he ordered inscribed upon the Cross the Latin words "Iesus Nazarenus Rex Iudeorum": in English "Jesus the Nazarene Ruler of the Judeans". But Pontius Pilate never referred to himself as "ruler" of the Judeans. The ironic and sarcastic reference of Pontius Pilate to Jesus as "Ruler of the Judeans" can hardly be accepted as recognition by Pontius Pilate of Jesus as "Ruler of the Judeans". That is inconceivable by any interpretation.

At the time of the Crucifixion of Jesus Pontius Pilate was the administrator in Judea for the Roman Empire. At that time in history the area of the Roman Empire included a part of the Middle East. As far as he was concerned officially or personally the inhabitants of Judea were "Judeans" to Pontius Pilate and not so-called "Jews" as they have been styled since the 18th century. In the time of Pontius Pilate in history there was no religious, racial or national group in Judea known as "Jews" nor had there been any group so identified anywhere else in the world prior to that time.

Pontius Pilate expressed little interest as the administrator of the Roman Empire officially or personally in the wide variety of forms of religious worship then practiced in Judea. These forms of religious worship extended from phallic worship and other forms of idolatry to the emerging spiritual philosophy of an eternal, omnipotent and invisible Divine diety, the emerging Yahve (Jehovah) concept which predated Abraham of Bible fame by approximately 2000 years. As the administrator for the Roman Empire in

Judea it was the official policy of Pontius Pilate never to interfere in the spiritual affairs of the local population. Pontius Pilate's primary responsibility was the collection of taxes to be forwarded home to Rome, not the forms of religious worship practiced by the Judeans from whom these taxes were collected.

As you well know, my dear Dr. Goldstein, the Latin word "rex" means "ruler, leader" in English. During the lifetime of Jesus in Judea the Latin word "rex" meant only that to Judeans familiar with the Latin language. The Latin word "rex" is the form of the noun from the Latin verb "rego, regere, rex, rectus". The Latin verb "rego, regere, rex, rectus" in English means as you also well know "to rule, to lead". Latin was of course the official language in all the provinces administered by a local administrator of the Roman Empire. This fact accounts for the inscription on the Cross in Latin.

With the invasion of the British Isles by the Anglo-Saxons the English language substituted the Anglo-Saxon "king" for the Latin equivalent "rex" used before the Anglo-Saxon invasion. The adoption of "king" for "rex" at this late date in British history did not retroactively alter the meaning of the Latin "rex" to the Judeans in the time of Jesus. The Latin "rex" to them then meant only "ruler, leader" as it still means in Latin. Anglo-Saxon "king" was spelled differently when first used but at all times meant the same as "rex" in Latin, "leader" of a tribe.

During the lifetime of Jesus it was very apparent to Pontius Pilate that Jesus was the very last Person in Judea the Judeans would select as their "ruler" or their "leader". In spite of this

situation in Judea Pontius Pilate did not hesitate to order the inscription of the Cross "Iesus Nazarenus Rex Iudeorum". By the wildest stretch of the imagination it is not conceivable that this sarcasm and irony by Pontius Pilate at the time of the Crucifixion was not solely mockery of Jesus by Pontius Pilate and only mockery. After this reference to "Jesus the Nazarene Ruler of the Judeans" the Judeans forthwith preceeded to Crucify Jesus upon that very Cross.

(Hatonn: Dharma, I am sorry, chela, but this is GOING TO BE WRITTEN AND WE ARE GOING TO WRITE IT, DEAR ONE. Beloved Joy may now go and rejoice with Peace within her heart for I was going to ask her and NB to pen these truths. It can wait no longer for it has been buried in the lies piled upon lies and now you have the proof of who and why it has been dumped upon humanity. Do not cower, child, for I stand at your front, back, and both sides and none shall strike you except for their foolish words--i.e. Mr. Cooper, who only shows his ignorance beyond all belief unto the world. Oberli, make sure that NB and Joy receive this as it comes forth. Can you now see how a whole civilization can be victims of a lie begun with intent for world control? So be it. We will herein cover a lot of territory in historical importance--better yet, it is laid forth by one who would be referred to as "Jew"--my, "What a tangled web ye weave when first ye practice to deceive!")

In Latin in the lifetime of Jesus the name of the political subdivision in the Middle East known in modern history as Palestine was "Iudaea". It was then administered by Pontius Pilate as administrator for the

Roman Empire of which it was then a part. The English for the Latin "Iudaea" is "Judea". In Latin "Iudaeus" is the adjective for the noun "Iudaea". In English "Judean" is the adjective for the noun "Judea". The ancient native population of the subdivision in the Middle East known in modern history as Palestine was then called "Iudaeus" in Latin and "Judean" in English. Those words identified the indigenous population of Judea in the lifetime of Jesus. Who can deny that Jesus was a member of the indigenous population of Judea in His lifetime?

And of course you know, my dear Dr. Goldstein, in Latin the Genitive Plural of "Iudaeus" is "Iudaeorum". (Hatonn: I believe our "Friar Pope" will enjoy checking this out for all you non-Latin "Priests" of the Holy Church!) The English translation of the Genitive Plural of "Iudaeorum" is "of the Judeans". Inscribed upon the Cross on which Jesus was Crucified was "Iudaeorum". It is utterly impossible to give any other English translation to "Iudaeorum" than "of the Judeans". Qualified and competent theologians and historians regard as incredible any other translation into English of "Iesus Nazarenus Rex Iudaeorum" than "Jesus the Nazarene Ruler of the Judeans". (Hatonn: Further, there is no mistaking the label "Iesus" by which he was called in many places as in "Esu, Issa, Iisa, etc., Christ, Christos, Christed, etc.--you can even now get away with Iesus Sananda and be in the correct "ball-park".) You must agree that this is literally correct.

At the time Pontius Pilate was ordering the "Iesus Nazarenus Rex Iudaeorum" inscribed upon the Cross the spiritual leaders of Judea were protesting to Pontius Pilate not

to write that Jesus was the ruler of the Judeans" but to inscribe instead that Jesus "had said that he was the ruler of the Judeans". The spiritual leaders of Judea made very strong protests to Pontius Pilate against his reference to Jesus as "Rex Iudaeorum" insisting that Pontius Pilate was not familiar with or misunderstood the status of Jesus in Judea. These protests are a matter of historical record, as you know.

The spiritual leaders in Judea protested in vain with Pontius Pilate. They insisted that Jesus "had said that He was the ruler of the Judeans" but that Pontius Pilate was "not to write that Jesus was the ruler of the Judeans". For after all Pontius Pilate was a foreigner in Judea who could not understand the local situations as well as the spiritual leaders. The intricate pattern of the domestic political, social and economic cross-currents in Judea interested Pontius Pilate very little as Rome's administrator.

The Gospel by John was written originally in the Greek language according to the best authorities. In the Greek original there is no equivalent for the English that Jesus "had said that He was the ruler of the Judeans". The English translation of the Greek original of the Gospel by John, XIX, 19, reads "Do not inscribe 'the monarch (basileus) of the Judeans (Ioudaios), but that He Himself said I am monarch (basileus) of the Judeans (Ioudaios)'". "Ioudaia" is the Greek for the Latin "Iudaea" and the English "Judea". "Basileus" is the Greek "monarch" in English. "Rex" is the nearest word in Latin for "basileus" in Greek. The English "ruler", or its alternative "leader", define the sense of Latin "rex" and Greek "basileus" as they were used in

the Greek and Latin Gospel by John.

Pontius Pilate "washed his hands" of the protests by the spiritual leaders in Judea who demanded of him that the inscription on the Cross authored by Pontius Pilate be corrected in the manner they insisted upon. Pontius Pilate very impatiently replied to their demands "What I have written, I have written". The inscription on the Cross remained what it had been, "Jesus Nazarenus Rex Iudaeorum", or "Jesus the Nazarene Ruler of the Judeans" in English.

The Latin quotations and words mentioned in this letter are verbatim quotations and the exact words which appear in the 4th century translation of the New Testament into Latin by St. Jerome. This translation is referred to as the Vulgate Edition of the New Testament. It was the first official translation of the new Testament into Latin made by the Christian Church. Since that time it has remained the official New Testament version used by the Catholic Church. The translation of the Gospel by John into Latin by St. Jerome was made from the Greek language in which the Gospel of John was originally written according to the best authorities on this subject.

The English translation of the Gospel by John, XIX, 19, from the original text in the Greek language reads as follows, "Pilate wrote a sign and fastened it to the Cross and the writing was 'Jesus the Nazarene the monarch of the Judeans'". In the original Greek manuscript there is mention also made of the demands upon Pontius Pilate by the spiritual leaders in Judea that Pontius Pilate alter the reference on the Cross to Jesus as "Ruler of the Judeans". The

Greek text of the original manuscript of the Gospel by John establishes beyond any question or doubt that the spiritual leaders in Judea at that time had protested to Pontius Pilate that Jesus was "not the ruler of the Judeans" but only "had said that He was the ruler of the Judeans".

There is no factual foundation in history or theology today for the implications, inferences and innuendoes that the Greek "Ioudaios", the Latin "Iudaeus", or the English "Judean" ever possessed a valid religious connotation. In their three respective languages these three words have only indicated a strictly topographical or geographic connotation. In their correct sense these three words in their respective languages were used to identify the members of the indigenous native population of the geographic area known as Judea in the lifetime of Jesus. During the lifetime of Jesus there was not a form of religious worship practiced in Judea or elsewhere in the known world which bore a name even remotely resembling the name of the political subdivision of the Roman Empire, i.e. "Judaism" from "Judea". No cult or sect existed by such a name.

(Hatonn: Please allow to break the writing at this place. I ask that as the portions are given forth, please make sure that our beloved RK be given them in the segments produced. We realize this is very heavy to accept and absorb but none-the-less the time of Truth is upon the lands and so shall it be written for the hourglass lies empty if Man sees not the errors of his journey and acceptance of the lies. So be it and may the blessings of peace which passes your understanding see you through this time of confronta-

tion. Saalome')

Hatonn to stand-by.

2/17/91 HATONN

CONTINUATION OF
THE FREEDMAN LETTER

I desire to take no time in current comments until we have finished this portion and presented the work in point. There IS NOTHING more important for, if you do not set your thinking to straight, there is no point in anything else about your physical circumstance.

Yes, it will be through those who are considered "JEWS" who will make sure truth prevails from out of the lies of the Zionists for it is they who have suffered most and have been sorely treated by those they were taught were their elders and truth-bearers. It will be these beloved ones from the Judean races who MUST set it to right that Man can see the truth and facts of the deceit. As ones of God's people check into the information as given, the confirmation will flow as from the lifespring.

Let us continue:

TERM "JEW" CREATED
IN 1775--A.D.

QUOTE:

It is an incontestible fact that the word "Jew" did not come into existence until the year 1775. Prior to 1775 the word "Jew" did not exist in any language. The word "Jew" was introduced into the English for the first time in the 18th century when Sheridan used it in his play "The Rivals", II,i, "She shall have a skin like a mummy, and the beard of a Jew". Prior to this use of the word "Jew" in the English language by Sheri-

dan in 1775 the word "Jew" had not become a word in the English language. Shakespeare never saw the word "Jew" as you will see. Shakespeare never used the word "Jew" in any of his works, the common general belief to the contrary notwithstanding. In his "Merchant of Venice", V.III.i.61, Shakespeare wrote as follows: "What is the reason? I am a Iewe; hath not a Iewe eyes?".

In the Latin St. Jerome 4th century Vulgate Edition of the New Testament Jesus is referred to by the Genitive Plural of "Iudaeus" in the Gospel by John reference to the inscription on the Cross, "-Iudaeorum". It was in the 4th century that St. Jerome translated into Latin the manuscripts of the New Testament from the original languages in which they were written. This translation by St. Jerome is referred to still today as the Vulgate Edition by the Roman Catholic Church authorities, who use it today.

Jesus is referred to as a so-called "Jew" for the first time in the New Testament in the 18th century. Jesus is first referred to as a so-called "Jew" in the revised 18th century editions in the English language of the 14th century first translations of the New Testament into English. The history of the origin of the word "Jew" in the English language leaves no doubt that the 18th century "Jew" is the 18th century contracted and corrupted English word for the 4th century Latin "Iudaeus" found in St. Jerome's Vulgate Edition. Of that there is no longer doubt.

The available original manuscripts from the 4th century to the 18th century accurately trace the origin and give the complete history of the word "Jew" in the English language. In these manuscripts are to be

found all the many earlier English equivalents extending through the 14 centuries from the 4th to the 18th century. From the Latin "Iudaeus" to the English "Jew" these English forms included successively "Gyu", "Giu", "Iu", "Iuu", "Iuw", "Ieuu", "Icuy", "Iwe", "Iow", "Iewe", "Ieue", "Iue", "Ive", "Iew", and then finally in the 18th century, "Jew". The many earlier English equivalents for "Jews" through the 14 centuries are "Giwis", "Giws", "Gyues", "Gywes", "Giwes", "Geus", "Iuys", "Iows", "Iouis", "Iews", and then also finally in the 18th century, "Jews".

With the rapidly expanding use in England in the 18th century for the first time in history of the greatly improved printing presses unlimited quantities of the New Testament were printed. These revised 18th century editions of the earlier 14th century first translations into the English language were then widely distributed throughout England and the English speaking world among families who had never possessed a copy of the New Testament in any language. In these 18th century editions with revisions the word "Jew" appeared for the first time in any English translations. The word "Jew" as it was used in the 18th century editions has since continued in use in all editions of the New Testament in the English language. The use of the word "Jew" thus was stabilized.

As you know, my dear Dr. Goldstein, the best known 18th century editions of the New Testament in English are the Rheims (Douai) Edition and the King James Authorized Edition. The Rheims (Douai) translation of the New Testament into English was first printed in 1582 but the word "Jew" did not ap-

pear in it. The King James Authorized translation of the New Testament into English was begun in 1604 and first published in 1611. The word "Jew" did NOT appear in it either. The word "Jew" appeared in both these well known editions in their 18th century revised versions for the first time.

Countless copies of the revised 18th century editions of the Rheims (Douai) and the King James translations of the New Testament into English were distributed to the clergy and the laity throughout the English speaking world. They did not know the history of the origin of the English word "Jew" as the only and as the accepted form of the Latin "Iudaeus" and the Greek "Ioudaios". How could they be expected to have known otherwise? The answer is they could not and they did not. It was a new English word to them.

When you studied Latin in your school days you were taught that the letter "I" in Latin when used as the first letter in a word is pronounced like the letter "Y" in English when it is the first letter in words like "yes", "youth" and "yacht". The "I" in "Iudaeus" is pronounced like the "Y" in "yes", "youth", and "yacht" in English. In all the 4th century to 18th century forms for the 18th century "Jew" the letter "I" was pronounced like the English "Y" in "yes", "young", and "yacht". The same is true of the "Gi" or the "Gy" where it was used in place of the letter "I".

The present pronunciation of the word "Jew" in modern English is a development of recent times. In the English language today the "J" in "Jew" is pronounced like the "J" in the English "justice", "jolly", and "jump". This is the case only

since the 18th century. Prior to the 18th century the "J" in "Jew" was pronounced exactly like the "Y" in the English "yes", "youth", and "yacht". Until the 18th century and perhaps even later the English "you" or "hew", and the word "Jews" like "youse" or "hews". The present pronunciation of "Jew" in English is a new pronunciation acquired after the 18th century.

The German language still retains the Latin original pronunciation. The German "Jude" is the German equivalent of the English "Jew". The "J" in the German "Jude" is pronounced exactly like the English "Y" in "yes", "youth", and "yacht". The German "J" is the equivalent of the Latin "I" and both are pronounced exactly like the English "Y" in "yes", "youth" and "yacht". The German "Jude" is virtually the first syllable in the Latin "Iudaeus" and is pronounced exactly like it. The German "Jude" is the German contraction and corruption of the Latin "Iudaeus" just as the English "Jew" is the contraction and corruption of the Latin "Iudaeus". The German "J" is always pronounced like the English "Y" in "yes", "youth", and "yacht" when it is the first letter of a word. The pronunciation of the "J" in German "Jude" is not an exception to the pronunciation of the "J" in German.

The English language as you already know, my dear Dr. Goldstein, is largely made up of words adopted from foreign languages. After their adoption by the English language foreign words were then adapted by contracting their spelling and corrupting their foreign pronunciation to make them more easily pronounced in English from their English

spelling. This process of first adopting foreign words and then adapting them by contracting their spelling and corrupting their pronunciation resulted in such new words in the English language as "cab" from their original foreign spelling. Hundreds of others must come to your mind.

By this adopting-adapting process the Latin "Iudaeus" and the Greek "Ioudaios" finally emerged in the 18th century as "Jew" in the English language. The English speaking peoples struggled through 14 centuries seeking to create for the English language and English equivalent for the Latin "Iudaeus" and the Greek "Ioudaios" which could be easily pronounced in English from its English spelling. The English "Jew" was the resulting 18th century contracted and corrupted form of the Latin "Iudaeus" and the Greek "Ioudaios". The English "Jew" is easily pronounced in English from its English spelling. The Latin "Iudaeus" and the Greek "Ioudaios" cannot be as easily pronounced in English from the Latin and Greek spelling. They were forced to coin a word.

The earliest version of the New Testament in English from the Latin Vulgate Edition is the Wiclif, or Wickliffe Edition published in 1380. In the Wiclif Edition Jesus is there mentioned as One of the "Iewes". That was the 14th century English version of the Latin "Iudaeus" and was pronounced "hew-weeze", in the plural, and "Iewe" pronounced "hew-wee" in the singular. In the 1380 Wiclif Edition in English and Gospel by John, XIX.19, reads "ihesus of nazareth kyng of the Iewes". Prior to the 14th century the English language adopted the Anglo-Saxon "kyng" together with many other Anglo-Saxon

words in place of the Latin "rex" and the Greek "basileus". The Anglo-Saxon also meant "tribal leader".

In the Tyndale Edition of the New Testament in English published in 1525 Jesus was likewise described as One of the "Iewes". In the Coverdale Edition published in 1535 Jesus was also described as One of the "Iewes". In the Coverdale Edition the Gospel by John, XIX.19, reads "Iesus of Nazareth, kyng of the Iewes". In the Cranmer Edition published in 1539 Jesus was again described as One of the "Iewes". In the Geneva Edition published in 1540-1557 Jesus was also described as One of the "Iewes". In the Rheims Edition published in 1582 Jesus was described as One of the "Ievves". In the King James Edition published in 1404-1611 also known as the Authorized Version Jesus was described again as one of the "Iewes". The forms of the Latin "Iudaeus" were used which were current at the time these translations were made.

The translation into English of the Gospel by John, XIX.19, from the Greek in which it was originally written reads "Do not inscribe 'the monarch' of the Judeans' but that He Himself said 'I am monarch'". In the original Greek manuscript the Greek "basileus" appears for "monarch" in the English and the Greek "Ioudaios" appears for "Judeans" in the English. "Ioudaia" in Greek is "Judea" in English. "Ioudaios" in Greek is "Judeans" in English. There is no reason for any confusion.

My dear, Dr. Goldstein, if the generally accepted understanding today of the English "Jew" and "Judean" conveyed the identical implications, inferences and innuendoes as both rightly should, it would make

no difference which of these two words was used when referring to Jesus in the New Testament or elsewhere. *But the implications, inferences, and innuendoes today conveyed by these two words are as different as black is from white. The word "Jew" today is never regarded as a synonym for "Judean" nor is "Judean" regarded as a synonym for "Jew".*

As I have explained, when the word "Jew" was first introduced into the English language in the 18th century its one and only implication, inference and innuendo was "Judean". However during the 18th, 19th and 20th centuries a well-organized and well-financed international "pressure group" created a so-called "secondary meaning" for the word "Jew" among the English-speaking peoples of the world. This so-called "secondary meaning" for the word "Jew" bears no relation whatsoever to the 18th century original connotation of the word "Jew". It is a misrepresentation.

The "secondary meaning" of the word "Jew" today bears as little relation to its original and correct meaning as the "secondary meaning" today for the word "camel" bears to the original and correct meaning for the word "camel", or the "secondary meaning" today for the word "ivory" bears to the original and correct meaning of the word "ivory". The "secondary meaning" today for the word "camel" is a cigarette by that name but its original and correct meaning is a desert animal by that ancient name. The "secondary meaning" of the word "ivory" today is a piece of soap but its original and correct meaning is the tusk of a male elephant.

The "secondary meanings" of words often become the generally accepted meanings of words formerly having entirely different meanings. This is accomplished by the expenditure of great amounts of money for well-planned publicity. Today if you ask for a "camel" someone will hand you cigarette by that name. Today if you ask for a piece of "ivory" someone will hand you a piece of soap by that name. You will never receive either a desert animal or a piece of the tusk of a male elephant. That must illustrate the extent to which these "secondary meanings" are able to practically eclipse the original and correct meanings of words in the minds of the general public. The "secondary meaning" for the word "Jew" today has practically totally eclipsed the original and correct meaning of the word "Jew" when it was introduced as a word in the English language. This phenomena is not uncommon.

The United States Supreme Court has recognized the "secondary meaning" of words. The highest court in the land has established as basic law that "secondary meanings" can acquire priority rights to the use of any dictionary word. Well-planned and well-financed world-wide publicity through every available media by well-organized groups of so-called or self-styled "Jews" for three centuries has created a "secondary meaning" for the word "Jew" which has completely "blacked out" the original and correct meaning of the word "Jew". There can be no doubt about that.

There is not one person in the whole English-speaking world today who regards a "Jew" as a "Judean" in the literal sense of the word. That was the correct and only mean-

ing in the 18th century. The generally accepted "secondary meaning" of the word "Jew" today with practically no exceptions is made up of four almost universally-believed theories. These four theories are that a so-called or self-styled "Jew" is (1) a person who today professes the form of religious worship known as "Judaism", (2) a person who claims to belong to a racial group associated with the ancient Semites, (3) a person directly the descendant of an ancient nation which thrived in Palestine in Bible history, (4) a person blessed by Divine intentional design with certain superior cultural characteristics denied to other racial, religious or national groups, all rolled into one.

The present generally accepted "secondary meaning" of the word "Jew" is fundamentally responsible for the confusion in the minds of Christians regarding elementary tenets of the Christian faith. It is likewise responsible today to a very great extent for the dilution of the devotion of countless Christians for their Christian faith. The implications, inferences and innuendoes of the word "Jew" today, to the preponderant majority of intelligent and informed Christians, is contradictory and in complete conflict with incontestible historic fact. Christians who cannot be fooled any longer are suspect of the Christian clergy who continue to repeat, and repeat, and repeat ad nauseam their pet theme song "Jesus was a Jew". It actually now approaches psychosis.

Countless Christians know today that they were "brain washed" by the Christian clergy on the subject "Jesus was a Jew". The resentment they feel is not yet apparent to the Christian clergy. Christians now are demanding from the Christian

clergy "the truth, the whole truth, and nothing but the truth". It is now time for the Christian clergy to tell Christians what they should have told them long ago. Of all religious groups in the world Christians appear to be the least informed of any on this subject. Have their spiritual leaders been reckless with the truth?

Countless intelligent and informed Christians no longer accept unchallenged assertions by the Christian clergy that Jesus in His lifetime was a Member of a group in Judea which practised a religious form of worship then which is today called "Judaism", or that Jesus in His lifetime here on earth was a Member of the racial group which today includes the preponderant majority of all so-called or self-styled "Jews" in the world, or that the so-called or self-styled "Jews" throughout the world today are the lineal descendants of the nation in Judea of which Jesus was a national in His lifetime here on earth, or that the cultural characteristics of so-called or self-styled "Jews" throughout the world today correspond with the cultural characteristics of Jesus during His lifetime here on earth and His teachings while He was here on earth for a brief stay. Christians will no longer believe that the race, religion, nationality and culture of Jesus and the race, religion, nationality and culture of so-called or self-styled "Jews" today or their ancestors have a common origin or character.

The resentment by Christian is more ominous than the Christian clergy suspect. Under existing conditions the Christian clergy will find that ignorance is not bliss, nor wisdom folly. Christians everywhere today are seeking to learn the authentic relationship between the so-

called or self-styled "Jews" throughout the world today and the "Judeans" who populated "Judea" before, during and after the time of Jesus. Christians now insist that they be told correctly by the Christian clergy about the racial, religious, national and cultural background of the so-called or self-styled "Jews" throughout the world today and the basis for associating these backgrounds with the racial, religious, national and cultural background of Jesus in His lifetime in Judea. The intelligent and informed Christians are alerted to the exploded myth that the so-called or self-styled "Jews" throughout the world today are the direct descendants of the "Judeans" amongst whom Jesus lived during His lifetime here on earth.

Christians today are also becoming more and more alerted day by day why the so-called or self-styled "Jews" throughout the world for three centuries have spent uncounted sums of money to manufacture the fiction that the "Judeans" in the time of Jesus were "Jews" rather than "Judeans", and that "Jesus was a Jew". Christians are becoming more and more aware day by day of all the economic and political advantages accruing to the so-called or self-styled "Jews" as a direct result of their success in making Christians believe that "Jesus was a Jew" in the "secondary meaning" they have created for the 18th century word "Jew". The so-called or self-styled "Jews" throughout the world today represent themselves to Christians as "Jews" only in the "secondary meaning" of the word "Jew". They seek to thereby prove their kinship with Jesus. They emphasize this fiction to the Christians constantly. That fable is fast fading and losing its former grip upon the imaginations of Christians.

To allege that "Jesus was a Jew" in the sense that during His lifetime Jesus professed and practised the form of religious worship known and practised under the modern name of "Judaism" is false and fiction of the most blasphemous nature. If to be a so-called or self-styled "Jew" then or now the practise of "Judaism" was a requirement then Jesus certainly was not a so-called "Jew". Jesus abhorred and denounced the form of religious worship practised in Judea in His lifetime and which is known and practised today under its new name "Judaism". That religious belief was then known as "Pharisaism". The Christian clergy learned that in their theological seminary days but they have never made any attempt to make that clear to Christians.

Dharma, here is a good point at which to break the writing. We will continue at the section regarding the Jewish Theological Seminary of America--often referred to as "The Vatican of Judaism". Thank you. Salu.

2/17/91 HATONN

THE VATICAN 'OF
JUDAISM

JUDAISM/PHARISAISM

CONTINUATION OF QUOTING:

The eminent Rabbi Louis Finkelstein, the head of the The Jewish Theological Seminary of America, often referred to as the "The Vatican of Judaism", in his Forward to his First Edition of this world-famous classic "The Pharisees, The Sociological Background of Their Faith", on page XXI states:

". . . Judaism. . .

.Pharisaism became Talmudism, Talmudism became Medieval Rabbinism, and Medieval Rabbinism became Modern Rabbinism. But throughout these changes in name. . .the spirit of the ancient Pharisees survives, unaltered. . .From Palestine to Babylonia; from Babylonia to North Africa, Italy, Spain, France and Germany; from these to Poland, Russia, and eastern Europe generally, ancient Pharisaism has wandered. . .demonstrates the enduring importance which attaches to Pharisaism as a religious movement. . ."

The celebrated Rabbi Louis Finkelstein in his great classic quoted from above traces the origin of the form of religious worship practiced today under the present name "Judaism", to its origin as "Pharisaism" in Judea in the time of Jesus. Rabbi Louis Finkelstein confirms what the eminent Rabbi Adolph Moses stated in his great classic "Yahvism, and Other Discourses", in collaboration with the celebrated Rabbi H.G.Enelow, published in 1903 by the Louisville Section of the Council of Jewish Women, in which Rabbi Adolph Moses, on page 1 states:

"Among the innumerable misfortunes which have befallen. . .the most fatal in its consequences is the name Judaism. . .Worse still, the Jews themselves, who have gradually come to call their religion Judaism. . .Yet, neither in biblical nor post-biblical, neither in talmudic, nor in much later times, is the term Judaism ever heard. . .The Bible speaks of the religion. . .as 'Torath Yahve', the instruction, or the moral law revealed by Yahve. . .in other places. .

.as 'Yirath Yahve', the fear and reverence of Yahve. These and other appellations CONTINUED FOR MANY AGES TO STAND FOR THE RELIGION. . .To distinguish it from Christianity and Islam, the Jewish philosophers sometimes designate it as the faith or belief of the Jews. . .IT WAS FLAVIUS JOSEPHUS, WRITING FOR THE INSTRUCTION OF GREEKS AND ROMANS, WHO COINED THE TERM JUDAISM, in order to pit it against Hellenism. . .By Hellenism was understood the civilization, comprising language, poetry, religion, art, science, manners, customs, institutions, which. . .had spread from Greece, its original home, over vast regions of Europe, Asia and Africa. . .The Christians eagerly seized upon the name. . .The Jews themselves, who intensely detested the traitor Josephus, refrained from reading his works. . .HENCE THE TERM JUDAISM COINED BY JOSEPHUS REMAINED ABSOLUTELY UNKNOWN TO THEM. . .IT WAS ONLY IN COMPARATIVELY RECENT TIMES, AFTER THE JEWS BECAME FAMILIAR WITH MODERN CHRISTIAN LITERATURE, THAT THEY BEGAN TO NAME THEIR RELIGION JUDAISM." (emphasis supplied)

This statement by the world's two leading authorities on this subject clearly establishes beyond any question or any doubt that so-called "Judaism" was not the name of any form of religious worship practiced in Judea in the time of Jesus. The Flavius Josephus re-

ferred to in the above quotation lived in the 1st century. It was he who coined the word "Judaism" in the 1st century explicitly for the purpose recited clearly above. Religious worship known and practiced today under the name "Judaism" by so-called or self-styled "Jews" throughout the world was known and practiced in Judea in the time of Jesus under the name "Pharisaism" according to Rabbi Louis Finkelstein, head of The Jewish Theological Seminary of America, and all the other most competent and qualified recognized authorities on the subject.

The form of religious worship known as "Pharisaism" in Judea in the time of Jesus was a religious practice based exclusively upon the Talmud. The Talmud in the time of Jesus was the Magna Charta, the Declaration of Independence, the Constitution, and the Bill of Rights, all rolled into one, of those who practiced "Pharisaism". The Talmud today occupies the same relative position with respect to those who profess "Judaism". The Talmud today virtually exercises totalitarian dictatorship over the lives of so-called or self-styled "Jews" whether they are aware of that fact or not. Their spiritual leaders make no attempt to conceal the control they exercise over the lives of so-called or self-styled "Jews". They extend their authority far beyond the legitimate limits of spiritual matters. Their authority has no equal outside religion.

The role the Talmud plays in "Judaism" as it is practiced today is officially stated by the eminent Rabbi Morris N. Kertzer, the Director of Interreligious Activities of the American Jewish Committee and the President of the Jewish Chaplains Association of the Armed Forces of the United States. In his present capacity as official

spokesman for The American Jewish Committee, the self-styled "Vatican of Judaism", Rabbi Morris N. Kertzer wrote a most revealing and comprehensive article with the title "What is a Jew" which was published as a feature article in Look Magazine in the June 17, 1952 issue. In that article Rabbi Morris N. Kertzer evaluated the significance of the Talmud to "Judaism" today. In that illuminating treatise on that important subject by the most qualified authority, at the time, Rabbi Morris N. Kertzer stated:

"The Talmud consists of 63 books of legal, ethical and historical writings of the ancient rabbis. It is a compendium of law and lore. IT IS THE LEGAL CODE WHICH FORMS THE BASIS OF JEWISH RELIGIOUS LAW AND IT IS THE TEXTBOOK USED IN THE TRAINING OF RABBIS." (Hatonn: Please obtain of copy of RAPE OF JUSTICE by Eustace Mullins--which can, I believe, be obtained through America West--to see just how far the judicial system is entangled and practices "law" by the rules of the "Talmud").

In view of this official evaluation of the importance of the Talmud in the practice of "Judaism" today by the highest body of so-called or self-styled "Jews" in the world it is very necessary at this time, my dear Dr. Goldstein, to inquire a little further into the subject of the Talmud. In his lifetime the eminent Michael Rodkinson, the assumed name of a so-called or self-styled "Jew" who was one of the worlds great authorities on the Talmud, wrote "History of the Talmud". This great classic on the subject was written by Michael Rodkinson in

collaboration with the celebrated Rabbi Isaac M. Wise. In his "History of the Talmud" Michael Rodkinson, on page 70, states:

"Is the literature that Jesus was familiar with in his early years yet in existence in the world? Is it possible for us to get at it? Can we ourselves review the ideas, the statements, the modes of reasoning and thinking, ON MORAL AND RELIGIOUS SUBJECTS, which were current in his time, and MUST HAVE BEEN REVOLVED BY HIM DURING THOSE THIRTY SILENT YEARS WHEN HE WAS PONDERING HIS FUTURE MISSION? To such inquiries the learned class of Jewish rabbis ANSWER BY HOLDING UP THE TALMUD. Here, say they, is THE SOURCE FROM WHENCE JESUS OF NAZARETH DREW THE TEACHINGS WHICH ENABLE HIM TO REVOLUTIONIZE THE WORLD; and the question becomes, therefor, an interesting one TO EVERY CHRISTIAN. What is the Talmud? THE TALMUD, THEN IS THE WRITTEN FORM OF THAT WHICH, IN THE TIME OF JESUS WAS CALLED THE TRADITIONS OF THE ELDERS AND TO WHICH HE MAKES FREQUENT ALLUSIONS. What sort of book is it?"

Stimulated by that invitation every Christian worth of the name should immediately take the trouble to seek the answer to that "interesting" question "to every Christian". My dear Dr. Goldstein, your articles do not indicate whether you have taken the time and the trouble to personally investigate "what sort of

book" the Talmud is either before or after your conversion to Catholicism. Have you ever done so? If you have done so what is the conclusion you have reached regarding "what sort of book" the Talmud is? What is your personal unbiased and unprejudiced opinion of the Talmud? Is it consistent with your present views as a devout Roman Catholic and a tried and true Christian? Can you spare a few moments to drop me a few lines on your present views?

In case you have never had the opportunity to investigate the contents of the "63 books" of the Talmud so well summarized by Rabbi Morris N. Kertzer in his illuminating article "What is a Jew", previously quoted, may I here impose upon your precious time and quote a few passages for you until you find the time to conveniently investigate the Talmud's contents personally. If I can be of any assistance to you in doing so please do not hesitate to let me know in what manner you can use my help.

From the Birth of Jesus until this day there have never been recorded more vicious and vile libelous blasphemies of Jesus, of Christians and the Christian faith by anyone, anywhere, or anytime than you will find between the covers of the infamous "63 books" which are "the legal code which forms the basis of Jewish religious law" as well as the "textbook used in the training of rabbis". The explicit and implicit irreligious character and implications of the contents of the Talmud will open your eyes as they have never been opened before. The Talmud reviles Jesus, Christians and the Christian faith as the priceless spiritual and cultural heritage of Christians has never been reviled before or since the Talmud was completed in the 5th cen-

ture. You will have to excuse the foul, obscene, indecent, lewd and vile language you will see here as verbatim quotations from the official unabridged translation of the Talmud into English. **BE PREPARED FOR A SURPRISE.**

In the year 1935 the international hierarchy of so-called or self-styled "Jews" for the first time in history published an official unabridged translation of the complete Talmud in the English language with complete footnotes. What possessed them to make this translation in English is one of the unsolved mysteries. It was probably done because so many so-called or self-styled "Jews" of the younger generation were unable to read the Talmud in the many ancient languages in which the original "63 books" of the Talmud were first composed by their authors in many lands between 200 B.C. and 500 A.D.

The international hierarchy of so-called or self-styled "Jews" selected the most learned scholars to make this official translation of the Talmud into English. These famous scholars also prepared official footnotes explaining passages of the Talmud where they were required. This official unabridged translation of the Talmud into English with the official footnotes was printed in London in 1935 by the Soncino Press. It has been always referred to as the Soncino Edition of the Talmud. A very limited number of the Soncino Edition were printed. They were not made available to any purchaser. The Soncino Edition of the Talmud is to be found in the Library of Congress and the New York Public Library. A set of the Soncino Edition of the Talmud has been available to me for many years. They have become rare "collector's items" by now.

(Hatonn: Do you also see that it is up to you-the people as to whether or not these Journals end up removed from the hands of the world population and fall among the "rare" publications accidentally missed in the mass destruction of the information? It is up to you, citizens of the world, as the world nears destruction at the hands of those who have stolen your very "Truth of God Creator". How can you know Truth if all documentation thereof is destroyed by the would be **KINGS AND CONTROLLERS OF THE PLANET?**)

The Soncino Edition of the Talmud with its footnotes is like a double-edged sword. It teaches the Talmud to countless millions of the younger generation of so-called or self-styled "Jews" who are not able to read the Talmud in the many ancient languages in which the Talmud was written by its authors between 200 B.C. and 500 A.D. It also teaches Christians what the Talmud has to say about Jesus, about Christians and about the Christian faith. Someday this is bound to back-fire. Christians will some day challenge the assertion that the Talmud is the "sort of book" from which Jesus allegedly "drew the teachings which enabled him to revolutionize the world" on "moral and religious subjects". The rumbling is already heard in places.

(Hatonn: As you read the quotations, I want (especially you ones who objected to Germain and Hatonn using Bullshit to see if a scribe would edit it out) to have you REALLY PAY ATTENTION AS WE PUT THIS INFORMATION INTO YOUR HANDS AND SEE IF YOU STILL BELIEVE THE CHRIST FRAGMENT OF GOD/CREATOR/CREATION WOULD LIKELY UTILIZE

THESE TERMS.)

The official unabridged Soncino Edition of the Talmud published in 1935 was "Translated into English with Notes, Glossary and Indices" by such eminent Talmudic scholars as Rabbi Dr. I. Epstein, Rabbi Dr. Samuel Daiches, Rabbi Dr. Israel W. Slotki, M. A., Litt. D., The Reverend Dr. A. Cohen, M.A., Ph.D., M.Sc., Jacob Schacter, A. Mishcon, A. Cohen, M.A., Ph.D., Maurice Simon M.A., and the Very Reverend The Chief Rabbi Dr., J. H. Hertz wrote the "Foreword" for the Soncino Edition of the Talmud. The Very Reverend Rabbi Hertz was at the time the Chief Rabbi of England.

The following are but a few of the many similar quotations with footnotes from the Soncino Edition of the Talmud, the "sort of book" form which Jesus allegedly "drew the teachings which enable him to revolutionize the world" on "moral and religious" subjects:

(Book) *Sanhedrin*, 54b-55a:
 "What is meant by this?--
 Rab said: Pederasty with a child below nine years of age is not deemed as pederasty with a child above that. Samuel said: Pederasty with a child below three years is not treated as with a child above that (2). What is the basis of their dispute?--
 Rab maintains that only he who is able to engage in sexual intercourse, may, as the passive subject of pederasty throw guilt (upon the actual offender); whilst he who is unable to engage in sexual intercourse cannot be a passive subject of pederasty (in that respect) (3). But Samuel maintains: Scriptures writes, (And thou shalt not lie with mankind)

as with the lyings of a woman (4). It has been taught in accordance with Rab: Pederasty at the age of nine years and a day; (55a) (he) who commits bestiality, whether naturally or unnaturally: or a woman who causes herself to be bestiality abused, whether naturally or unnaturally, is liable to punishment (5)."

(footnotes)"(1) The reference is to the passive subject of sodomy. As stated in supra 54a, guilt is incurred by the active participant even if the former be a minor, i.e. less than thirteen years old. Now, however, it is stated that within this age a distinction is drawn. (emphasis is in original, Ed.)

(2) Rab makes nine years the minimum; but if one committed sodomy with a child of lesser age, no guilt is incurred. Samuel makes three the minimum.

(3) At nine years a male attains sexual maturity.

(4) Lev. XVIII,22.

(5) Rashi reads ("xxx") (Hebrew characters, Ed.) instead of ("zzz") (Hebrew characters, Ed.) in our printed texts. A male, aged nine years and a day, who commits etc. There are thus three distinct clauses in this Baraitha. The first--a male aged nine years and a day--refers to the passive subject of pederasty, the punishment being incurred by the adult offender. This must be its meaning: because firstly, the active offender is

never explicitly designated as a male, it being understood, just as the Bible states, Thou shalt not lie with mankind, where only the sex of the passive participant is mentioned; and secondly, if the age reference is to the active party, the guilt being incurred by the passive adult party, why single out pederasty: in all crimes of incest, the passive adult does not incur guilt unless the other party is at least nine years and a day? Hence the Baraitha supports Rab's contention that nine years (and a day) is the minimum age of the passive partner for the adult to be liable." (emphasis in original, Ed.)

Before giving any more verbatim quotations from the "sort of book" from which it is falsely alleged Jesus "drew the teachings which enable him to revolutionize the world" on "moral and religious subjects" I wish to here again recall to your attention the official statement by Rabbi Morris N. Kertzer in Look Magazine for June 17, 1952. In that official statement made by Rabbi Morris N. Kertzer on behalf of the American Jewish Committee, self-styled "The Vatican of Judaism", informed the 20,000,000 readers of Look magazine that the Talmud "IS THE LEGAL CODE WHICH FORMS THE BASIS OF JEWISH RELIGIOUS LAW AND IT IS THE TEXTBOOK USED IN THE TRAINING OF RABBIS". Please bear this mind as you read further.

Before continuing I wish also to call your attention to another feature. Confirming the

official view of Rabbi Morris N. Kertzer, the *New York Times* on May 20, 1954 ran a news item under the headline "Rabbis Plan a Fund to Endow Two Chairs". The news item itself ran as follows: "Special to the New York Times, Uniontown, Pa. May 19--Plans for raising \$500,000. for the creation of two endowed chairs at the Jewish Theological Seminary of America were announced today at the fifty-fourth annual convention of the Rabbinical Assembly of America. THE PROFESSORSHIPS WOULD BE KNOWN AS THE LOUIS GINSBERG CHAIR IN TALMUD. . .! This is further proof that the Talmud is not yet quite a dead-letter in the "TRAINING OF RABBIS". Is further proof needed on that question?

The world's leading authorities on the Talmud confirm that the official unabridged Soncino Edition of the Talmud translated into English follows the original texts with great exactness. It is almost a word-for-word translation of the original texts. In his famous classic "The History of the Talmud" Michael Rodkinson, the leading authority on the Talmud, in collaboration with the celebrated Reverend Dr. Isaac Wise, states:

"With the conclusion of the first volume of this work at the beginning of the twentieth century, we would invite the reader to take a glance over the past of the Talmud, in which he will see. . .that not only was the Talmud not destroyed, but was so saved that NOT A SINGLE LETTER OF IT IS MISSING; and now IT IS FLOURISHING TO SUCH A DEGREE AS CANNOT BE FOUND IN ITS PAST HISTORY. . . THE

TALMUD IS ONE OF THE WONDERS OF THE WORLD. During the twenty centuries of its existence. . . IT SURVIVED IN ITS ENTIRETY, and not only has the power of its foes FAILED TO DESTROY EVEN A SINGLE LINE, but it has not even been able materially to weaken its influence for any length of time. IT STILL DOMINATES THE MINDS OF A WHOLE PEOPLE, WHO VENERATE ITS CONTENTS AS DIVINE TRUTH. . . The colleges for the study of the Talmud are increasing almost in every place where Israel dwells, especially in this country where millions are gathered for the funds of the two colleges, the Hebrew Union College of Cincinnati and The Jewish Theological Seminary of America in New York, in which the chief study is the Talmud. . . There are also in our city houses of learning (Jeshibath) for the study of the Talmud in the lower East Side, where many young men are studying the Talmud every day."

*****Dharma, there is something wrong with your computer keyboard--write no more until it is checked and cleared. We will take a respite while this is taken care of, please.*****

2/17/91 HATONN

QUOTATION CONTINUED:

This "divine truth" which "a whole people venerate" of which "not a single letter of it is

missing" and today "is flourishing to such a degree as cannot be found in its history" is illustrated by the additional verbatim quotations which follow:

(Book) Sanhedrin, 55b: "A maiden three years and a day may be acquired in marriage by coition, and if her deceased husband's brother cohabits with her, she becomes his. The penalty of adultery may be incurred through her; (if a niddah) she defiles him who has connection with her, so that he in turn defiles that upon which he lies, as a garment which has lain upon (a person afflicted with gonorrhea)." (emphasis in original text of Soncino Edition, Ed.)

(Book) Sanhedrin, 58b. "R. Eleazar said in R. Hanina's name; If a heathen had an unnatural connection with his wife, he incurs guilt; for it is written, and he shall cleave, which excludes unnatural intercourse (2). Raba objected: Is there anything for which a Jew is not punishable and a heathen is? (3). But Raba said thus: A heathen who violates his neighbor's wife is free from punishment. Why so?--(Scripture saith) To his wife, but not to his neighbor's; and he shall cleave, which excludes unnatural intercourse (4).

(footnotes)"(2) His wife derives no pleasure from this, and hence there is no cleaving.

(3) A variant reading of this passage is: Is there anything permitted to a Jew which is forbidden to a heathen. Unnatural connection is permitted to a Jew.

(4) By taking the two in conjunction, the latter as illustrating the former, we learn that the guilt of violating the injunction 'to his wife but not to his

neighbor's wife' is incurred only for natural but not for unnatural intercourse." (emphasis in original, Ed.)

(Book) Sanhedrin, 69a. "'A man': from this I know the law only with respect to a man: whence do I know it of one aged nine years and a day who is capable of intercourse? From the verse, And 'if a man'? (2)--He replied: Such a minor can produce semen, but cannot beget therewith; for it is like the seed of cereals less than a third grown (3)."

(footnotes)"(2) 'And' ('') indicates an extension of the law, and is here interpreted to include a minor aged nine years and a day.

(3) Such cereals contain seed, which if sown, however, will not grow.

(Book) Sanhedrin, 69b. "Our rabbis taught: If a woman sported lewdly with her young son (a minor), and he committed the first stage of cohabitation with her,--Beth Shammai say, he thereby renders her unfit for the priesthood (1). Beth Hillel declare her fit. . . All agree that the connection of a boy nine years and a day is a real connection; whilst that of one less than eight years is not (2); their dispute refers only to one who is eight years old.

(footnotes "(1) i.e., she becomes a harlot whom a priest may not marry (Lev. XXL, 7.).

(2) So that if he was nine years and a day or more, Beth Hillel agree that she is invalidated from the priesthood; whilst if he was less than eight, Beth Shammai agree that she is not."

(Book) Kethuboth, 5b. "The question was asked: Is it allowed (15) to perform the first

marital act on the Sabbath? (16). Is the blood (in the womb) stored up (17), or is it the result of a wound? (18).

(footnotes)"(15) Lit., 'how is it'?

(16) When the intercourse could not take place before the Sabbath (Tosaf).

(17) And the intercourse would be allowed, since the blood flows out of its own accord, no wound having been made.

(18) Lit., or is it wounded? And the intercourse would be forbidden."

(Book) Kethuboth, 10a-10b. "Someone came before Rabban Gamaliel the son of Rabbi (and) said to him, 'my master I have had intercourse (with my newly wedded wife) and I have not found any blood (7). She (the wife) said to him, 'My master, I am still a virgin'. He (then) said to them: Bring me two handmaids, one (who is) a virgin and one who had intercourse with a man. They brought to him (two such handmaids), and he placed them on a cask of wine. (In the case of) the one who was no more a virgin its smell (1) went through (2), (in the case of) the virgin the smell did not go through (3). He (then) placed this one (the young wife) also (on a cask of wine), and its smell (4) did not go through. He (then) said to him: Go, be happy with thy bargain (7). But he should have examined her from the beginning (8)."

(footnotes)"(1) i.e., the smell of wine.

(2) One could smell the wine from the mouth (Rashi).

(3) One could not smell the

wine from the mouth.

(4) i.e., the smell of wine.

(5) Rabban Gamaliel.

(6) To the husband.

(7) The test showed that the wife was a virgin.

(8) Why did he first have experiment with the two handmaids."

(Book) Kethuboth, 11a-11b. "Raba said, It means (5) this: When a grown up man has intercourse with a little girl it is nothing, for when the girl is less than this (6), it is as if one puts the finger in the eye (7); but when a small boy has intercourse with a grown up woman, he makes her as 'as a girl who is injured by a piece of wood'".

(footnotes)"(5). Lit., 'says'.

(6) Lit., 'here', that is, less than three years old.

(7) Tears come to the eyes again and again, so does virginity come back to the little girl under three years."

(Book) Kethuboth, 11a-11b. "Rab Judah said that Rab said: A small boy who has intercourse with a grown up woman makes here (as though she were) injured by a piece of wood (1). Although the intercourse of a small boy is not regarded as a sexual act, nevertheless the woman is injured by it as by a piece of wood."

(footnotes)"(1) Although the intercourse of a small boy is not regarded as a sexual act, nevertheless the woman is injured by it as by a piece of wood."

(Book) Hayorath, 4a. "We learnt: (THE LAW CONCERNING THE) MENSTRUANT

OCCURS IN THE TORAH BUT IF A MAN HAS INTERCOURSE WITH A WOMAN THAT AWAITS A DAY CORRESPONDING TO A DAY HE IS EXEMPT. But why? Surely (the law concerning) a woman that awaits a day corresponding to a day is mentioned in the Scriptures: He hath made naked her fountain. But, surely it is written, (1)--They might rule that in the natural way even the first stage of contact is forbidden; and in an unnatural way, however, consummation of coition only is forbidden but the first stage of contact is permitted. If so, (the same might apply) even (to the case of) a menstruant also! (2)--The fact, however, is (that the ruling might have been permitted) (3) even in the natural way (4) alleging (that the prohibition of) the first stage (5) has reference to a menstruant woman only (6). And if you prefer I might say: The ruling may have been that a woman is not regarded as a zabah (7) except during the daytime because it is written, all the days of her issue (8)." (emphasis appears in Soncino Edition original, Ed.)

(footnotes)"(13) Lev. XV,28.

(14) Cf. supra p.17,n.10. Since she is thus Biblically considered unclean how could a court rule that one having intercourse with her is exempt?

(15) Lev.XX,18.

(1) Ibid.13. The plural "xxxx" (Hebrew characters, Ed.) implies natural, and unnatural intercourse.

(2) Why then was the case of 'a woman who awaits a day corresponding to a day' given as an illustration when the case of a menstruant, already mentioned, would apply the same illustration.

(3) The first stage of contact.

(4) In the case of one who awaits a day corresponding to a day; only consummation of coition being forbidden in her case.

(5) Cf. Lev. XX, 18.

(6) Thus permitting a forbidden act which the Sadducees do not admit.

(7) A woman who has an issue of blood not in the time of her menstruation, and is subject to certain laws of uncleanness and purification (Lev. XV, 25ff).

(8) Lev. XV, 26. Emphasis being laid on days."

(Book) Abodah Zarah, 36b-37a. "R. Naham b. Isaac said: They decreed in connection with a heathen child that it would cause defilement by seminal emission (2) so that an Israelite child should not become accustomed to commit pederasty with it. . . From what age does a heathen child cause defilement by seminal emission? From the age of nine years and one day. (37a) for inasmuch as he is then capable of the sexual act he likewise defiles by emission. Rabina said: It is therefore to be concluded that a heathen girl (communicates defilement) from the age of three years and one day, for inasmuch as she is then capable of the sexual act she likewise defiles by a flux.

(footnotes) "(2). Even though he suffered from no issue."

(Book) Sotah, 26b). "R. Papa said: It excludes an animal, because there is not adultery in connection with an animal (4). Raba of Parazika (5) asked R. Ashi, Whence is the statement which the Rabbis made that there is no adultery in connection with an animal?--Because it

is written, Thou shalt not bring the hire of a harlot or the wages of a dog etc.; (6) and it has been taught: The hire of a dog (7) and the wages of a harlot (8) are permissible, as it is said, Even both of these (9)--the two (specified texts are abominations) but not four (10). . . As lying with mankind. (12) But, said Raba, it excludes the case where he warned her against contact of the bodies (13). Abaye said to him, That is merely an obscene act (and not adultery), and did the All-Merciful prohibit (a wife to her husband) for and obscene act?" (emphasis in original text, Ed.)

(footnotes) "(4) She would not be prohibited to her husband for such an act.

(5). Farausag near Baghdad v. BB. (Sonc. Ed.) p. 15, n. 4. He is thus distinguished from the earlier Rabbi of that name.

(6) Deut. XXIII, 19.

(7) Money given by a man to a harlot to associate with his dog. Such an association is not legal adultery.

(8) If a man had a female slave who was a harlot and he exchanged her for an animal, it could be offered.

(9) Are an abomination unto the Lord (ibid).

(10) Viz., the other two mentioned by the Rabbi.

(11) In Num. V, 13. since the law applies to a man who is incapable.

(12) Lev. XVIII, 22. The word for 'lying' is in the plural and is explained as denoting also unnatural intercourse.

(13) With the other man, although there is no actual

coition." (emphasis appears in original Soncino Edition, Ed.)

(Book) Yebamoth, 55b. "Raba said; For what purpose did the All-Merciful write 'carnally' in connection with the designated bondmaid (9), a married woman (10), and a sotah (11)? This in connection with the designated bondmaid (is required) as has just been explained (12). That in connection with a married woman excludes intercourse with a relaxed membrum (13). This is a satisfactory interpretation in accordance with the view of him who maintains that if one cohabited with forbidden relatives with relaxed membrum he is exonerated (14); what, however, can be said, according to him who maintains (that for such an act one is) guilty?--The exclusion is rather that of intercourse with a dead woman (15). Since it might have been assumed that, as (a wife), even after her death, is described as his kin (16), one should be guilty for (intercourse with) her (as for that) with a married woman, hence we are taught (that one is exonerated).

(footnotes) (9) Lev. XIX, 20.

(10) Ibid. XVIII, 20.

(11) Num. V, 13.

(12) Supra 55a.

(13) Since no fertilization can possibly occur.

(14) Shebu., 18a, Sanh. 55a.

(15) Even though she dies as a married woman.

(16) In Lev. XXI, 2. where the text enumerates the dead relatives for whom a priest may defile himself. As was explained, supra 22b, his kin refers to one's wife." (emphasis in Soncino Edition original, Ed.)

(Book) Yebamoth, 103a-103b. "When the serpent copulated with Eve (14) he infused her (15) with lust. The lust of the Israelites who stood at Mount Sinai (16) came to an end, the lust of idolators who did not stand at Mount Sinai did not come to an end."

(footnotes)"(14) In the garden of Eden, according to tradition.

(15) i.e., the human species.

(16) And experienced the purifying influence of divine Revelation."

(Book) Yebamoth, 63a. "R. Eleazar further stated: What is meant by the Scriptural text, This is now bone of my bones, and flesh of my flesh (5)? This teaches that Adam had intercourse with every beast and animal but found no satisfaction until he cohabited with Eve.

(footnotes)"(5) Gen.II,23. emphasis on This is now." (emphasis appears in original Soncino Edition, Ed.)

(Book) Yebamoth, 60b. "As R. Joshua b. Levi related: 'There was a certain town in the Land of Israel the legitimacy of whose inhabitants was disputed, and Rabbi sent R. Ramanos who conducted an enquiry and found it in the daughter of a proselyte who was under the age of three years and one day (14), and Rabbi declared her eligible to live with a priest (15)."

(footnotes)"(13) A proselyte under the age of three years and one day may be married by a priest.

(14) And was married to a priest.

(15) i.e., permitted to continue to live with her husband."

P(Book) Yebamoth, 59b. "R. Shimi b. Hiyya stated: A woman who had intercourse with a beast is eligible to marry a priest (4). Likewise it was taught: A woman who had intercourse with that which is no human being (5), though she is in consequence subject to the penalty of stoning (6), is nevertheless permitted to marry a priest (7).

(footnotes)"(4) Even a High Priest. The result of such intercourse being regarded as a mere wound, and the opinion that does not regard an accidentally injured hymen as a disqualification does not so regard such an intercourse either.

(5) A beast.

(6) If the offense was committed in the presence of witnesses after due warning.

(7) In the absence of witnesses and warning."

(Book) Yebamoth, 12b. "R. Bebai recited before R. Naham: Three (categories of) women may (7) use an absorbent (8) in their marital intercourse (9), a minor, a pregnant woman and a nursing woman. The minor (10) because (otherwise) she might (11) become pregnant, and as a result (11) might die. . And what is the age of such a minor? (14). From the age of eleven years and one day until the age of twelve years and one day. One who is under (15), or over this age (16) must carry on her marital intercourse in the usual manner."

(footnotes)"(7) (So Rashi.R.Tam: Should use, v.Tosaf s.v.)

(8) Hackled wool or flax.

(9) To prevent conception.

(10) May use an absorbent.

(11) Lit., 'perhaps'.

(14) Who is capable of conception but exposed thereby to the danger of death.

(15) When no conception is possible.

(16) when pregnancy involves no fatal consequences."

(Book) Yebamoth, 59b. "When R.Dimi came (8) he related; It once happened at Haitalu (9) that while a young woman was sweeping the floor (10) a village dog (11) covered her from the rear (12) and Rabbi permitted her to marry a priest. Samuel said: Even a High Priest.

(footnotes)"(8) From Palestine to Babylon.

(9) (Babylonian form for Aitulu, modern Airterun N.W. of Kadesh, v.S. Kelin, Beitrage,p.47).

(10) Lit., 'house'.

(11) Or 'big hunting dog' (Rashi), 'ferocious dog' (Jast.), 'small wild dog' (Aruk).

(12) A case of unnatural intercourse.

(Hatonn: Is any of this beginning to be a bit outlandish to any of you? Dogs? "A village 'dog' covered her from the rear.."? Is this not the most confusing bunch of nonsense you have ever seen? Does it cross anyone's mind that you might be dealing with rules set up by ones totally unfamiliar with much of anything suitable to behavior by Earth Human? Oh yes, you have bestiality but hardly anything so allowable as "trivial" in being covered from the rear by a dog--while

sweeping the floor yet? Would you believe such a tale if anyone walked up to you and told you this--today? Does anyone begin to relate anything in these outlandish displays of obscenities with what you have heard of the activities of "little gray aliens"? To continue:

(Book) Kethuboth, 6b. "Said he to him: Not like those Babylonians who are not skilled in moving aside (7), but there are some who are skilled in moving aside (8). If so, why (give the reason of) 'anxious'?(10)--For one who is not skilled. (Then) let them say: One who is skilled is allowed (to perform the first intercourse on Sabbath), one who is not skilled is forbidden?--Most (people) are skilled (11). Said Raba the son of R. Hanan to Abaye: If this were so, then why (have) groomsmen (12) why (have) a sheet?(13)--He (Abaye) said to him: There (the groomsmen and the sheet are necessary) perhaps he will see and destroy (the tokens of her virginity) (14).

(footnotes)"(7) i.e., having intercourse with a virgin without causing a bleeding.

Thus no blood need come out, and 'Let his head be cut off and let him not die!' does not apply.

(9) If the bridegroom is skilled in "moving sideways".

(10) He need not be anxious about the intercourse and should not be free from reading Shema' on account of such anxiety.

(11) Therefor the principle regarding 'Let his head be cut off and let him not die!' does not, as a rule, apply.

(12) The groomsmen testify in case of need to the virginity of the bride. V. infra 12a. If the bridegroom will act in a

manner that will cause no bleeding, the groomsmen will not be able to testify on the question of virginity.

(13) To provide evidence of the virginity of the bride. Cf. Deut. XXII, 17.

(14) It may happen that he will act in the normal manner and cause bleeding but he will destroy the tokens and maintain that the bride was not a virgin; for this reason the above mentioned provisions are necessary. Where however he moved aside and made a false charge as to her virginity, the bride can plead that she is still a virgin (Rashi)."

After reading these verbatim quotations from the countless other similar quotations which you will find in the official unabridged Soncino Edition of the Talmud in the English language are you of the opinion, my dear Dr. Goldstein, that the Talmud was the "sort of book" from which Jesus "drew the teachings which enable him to revolutionize the world" on "moral and religious subjects"? You have read here verbatim quotations and official footnotes on a few of the many other subjects covered by the "63 books" of the Talmud. When you read them you must be prepared for a shock. I am surprised that the United States Post Office does not bar the Talmud from the mails. I hesitated to quote them in this letter.

(Hatonn: I also hesitated to quote them herein because the next barrage of accusations and denouncing will pile upon my people--but truth is truth and if you ones will not take time to look it up for self then hope for your journey is slim indeed. I MOST CERTAINLY DO NOT EXPECT YOU TO FIND TRUTH BY SIMPLY ASKING

A NICE RABBI OR CLERGY-MAN. I would like, herein, to remind you of something regarding these Zionists; Your own Jerry Falwell stood forth as leader of your "Moral Majority" and stated before the world: "I am proud to say that I am a Zionist!" Does it mean that he KNEW all these things of heinous content? No, he is simply another of the ignorant and intentionally uninformed!)

In support of the contention by the top echelon among the outstanding authorities on this phase of the present status of the Talmud, further proof of the wide influence exerted by the Talmud upon the so-called or self-styled "Jews" is supplied by Rabbi Morris N. Kertzer's article "What is a Jew" in the June 17, 1952 issue of Look Magazine. Rabbi Morris N. Kertzer's article contains a lovely picture of a smiling man seated in a chair with a large opened book upon his lap. Seated around him on the floor are about a dozen smiling men and women. They are paying close attention to the smiling man in the chair with the opened book upon his lap. He is reading to the persons on the floor. He emphasizes what he is reading by gestures with one of his hands. Beneath this photograph of the group is the following explanation:

"ADULTS STUDY ANCIENT WRITINGS, TOO. RABBI IN THIS PICTURE, SEATED IN CHAIR, LEADS GROUP DISCUSSION OF TALMUD BEFORE EVENING PRAYER." (emphasis supplied)

This picture and explanation indicate the extent the Talmud is the daily diet of so-called or self-styled "Jews" in this day and age. The Talmud is first taught to children of so-called or self-styled "Jews" as soon as

they are able to read. Just as the Talmud is the "textbook by which rabbis are trained" so is the Talmud also the textbook by which the rank-and-file of the so-called or self-styled "Jews" are "trained" to think from their earliest age. In the translation of the Talmud with its texts edited, corrected and formulated by the eminent Michael Rodkinson, Reverend Dr. Isaac M. Wise, on page XI, it states:

"THE MODERN JEW IS THE PRODUCT OF THE TALMUD". (emphasis supplied)

To the average Christian the word "Talmud" is just another word associated by them with the form of religious worship practised in their synagogues by so-called or self-styled "Jews". Many Christians have never heard of the Talmud. Very few Christians are informed on the contents of the Talmud. Some may believe the Talmud to be an integral part of the religious worship known to them as "Judaism". It suggests a sort of bible or religious text book. It is classed as a spiritual manual. But otherwise few if any Christian has an understanding of the contents of the Talmud and what it means in the daily lives of so-called or self-styled "Jews". As an illustration, my dear Dr. Goldstein, how many Christians have any conception of the "Kol Nidre" (All Vows) prayer recited in synagogues on the Day of Atonement?

(Hatonn: For you readers of **AND THEY CALLED HIS NAME IMMANUEL**, allow me to point out that the original release of this information was titled **TALMUD IMMANUEL**. I think it is now evident as to **WHY** Sananda chose to relabel it. There is now a new copy of the book translated by Billy Meier-again called the **TALMUD IMMANUEL**. I suggest

you be most careful in the reading thereof for it is printed solely for the monetary value and these ones who are reproducing the work have done everything they could do to **STOP** our publishing of the truth. "Talmud" is a perfectly good word but as is always the case with the great deceiver, you do not get goodness and light-but lies and deceit. Therefore, God will refrain from utilizing terms which will mislead you who are efforting to find Truth. A word placed so blatantly upon the cover indicates misuse of the intent if it is there to connote **TRUTH!**)

In Volume VIII of the Jewish Encyclopedia on page 539 found in the Library of Congress, the New York Public Library and libraries of all leading cities, will be found the official translation into English of the prayer known as the "Kol Nidre" (All Vows) prayer. It is the prologue of the Day of Atonement services in the synagogues. It is recited three times by the standing congregation in concert with chanting rabbis at the altar. After the recital of the "Kol Nidre" (All Vows) prayer the Day of Atonement religious ceremonies follow immediately. The Day of Atonement religious observances are the highest holy days of so-called or self-styled "Jews" and are celebrated as such throughout the world. The official translation into English of the "Kol Nidre" (All Vows) prayer follows:

"ALL VOWS, OBLIGATIONS, OATHS, ANATHEMAS, whether called 'konam', 'konas', or by any other name, WHICH WE MAY VOW, OR SWEAR, OR PLEDGE, OR WHEREBY WE MAY BE BOUND, FROM THIS DAY OF ATONEMENT UNTO THE NEXT, (whose happy coming we await), we do repent. MAY

THEY BE DEEMED ABSOLVED, FORGIVEN, ANNULLED, AND VOID AND MADE OF NO EFFECT; THEY SHALL NOT BIND US NOR HAVE POWER OVER US. THE VOWS SHALL NOT BE RECKONED VOWS; THE OBLIGATIONS SHALL NOT BE OBLIGATORY; NOR THE OATHS BE OATHS." (emphasis supplied).

(Hatonn: Go right back now and **REALLY READ THAT PRAYER FOR YOU DID NOT PICK UP THE POINT THE FIRST TIME!**)

The implications, inferences and innuendoes of the "Kol Nidre (All Vows) prayer are referred to in the Talmud in the Book of Nedarim, 23a-23b as follows:

(Book) "And he who desires that **NONE OF HIS VOWS MADE DURING THE YEAR SHALL BE VALID**, let him stand at the beginning of the year and declare, **'EVERY VOW WHICH I MAY MAKE IN THE FUTURE SHALL BE NULL (1). (HIS VOWS ARE THEN INVALID,)** PROVIDING THAT HE REMEMBERS THIS AT THE TIME OF THE VOW." (emphasis in original and supplied, Ed.)

(footnotes)"(1) This may have provided a support for the custom of reciting Kol Nidre (a formula for dispensation of vows) prior to the Evening Service of the Day of Atonement (Ran). . . Though the beginning of the year (New Year) is mentioned here, the Day of Atonement was probably chosen on account of its great solemnity. But Kol Nidre as part of the ritual **IS LATER THAN THE TALMUD**, and, as seen from the following statement of R. Huna b. Hinene, **THE LAW OF REVOCATION IN ADVANCE WAS NOT MADE PUBLIC.**

(emphasis supplied and in original text, Ed.)

The greatest study of the "Kol Nidre" (All Vows) prayer was made by the eminent psycho-analyst Professor Theodor Reik, the celebrated pupil of the famous Dr. Sigmund Freud. The analysis of the historic, religious and psychological background of the "Kol Nidre" (All Vows) prayer by Professor Reik presents the Talmud in its true perspective. This important study is contained in Professor Reik's "The Ritual, Psycho-Analytical Studies". In the chapter on the Talmud, on page 168, Professor Reik states:

"THE TEXT WAS TO THE EFFECT THAT ALL OATHS WHICH BELIEVERS TAKE BETWEEN ONE DAY OF ATONEMENT AND THE NEXT DAY OF ATONEMENT ARE DECLARED INVALID." (emphasis supplied)

Before explaining to you how the present wording of the "Kol Nidre" (All Vows) prayer was introduced into the Day of Atonement synagogue ceremonies, my dear Dr. Goldstein, I would like to quote a passage to you from the Universal Jewish Encyclopedia. The Universal Jewish Encyclopedia confirms the fact that the "Kol Nidre" (All Vows) prayer has no spiritual value as might be believed because it is recited in synagogues on the Day of Atonement as the prologue of the religious ceremonies which follow it. The secular significance of the "Kol Nidre" (All Vows) prayer is indicated forcefully by the analysis in the Universal Jewish Encyclopedia. In Volume VI, on page 441, it states:

"The Kol Nidre HAS NOTHING WHATEVER TO DO WITH THE ACTUAL IDEA

OF THE DAY OF ATONEMENT. . . it attained to extraordinary solemnity and popularity by reason of the fact that it was THE FIRST PRAYER RECITED ON THIS HOLIEST OF DAYS."

My dear Dr. Goldstein, prepare for the shock of your life. Compelled by what you have now read here about the "Kol Nidre" (All Vows) prayer you must be shocked to learn that many Christian churches actually "pealed their bells" on the Day of Atonement in celebration of that holy day for so-called or self-styled "Jews". How stupid can the Christian clergy get? From what I have learned after a cursory inquiry I am unable to say whether it was a case of stupidity or cupidity. With what you already know, together with what you will additionally know before you finish this letter, you will be able to judge for yourself whether it was stupidity or cupidity. There is not one single fact in this entire letter which every graduate of a theological seminary did not have the opportunity to learn.

The following news item was featured in the New York World Telegram on October 7th only a few days ago. Under a prominent headline "JEWISH HOLIDAYS TO END AT SUNDOWN" the New York World Telegram gave great prominence to the following story:

"Synagogues and temples throughout the city were crowded yesterday as the 24 hour fast began. Dr. Norman Salit, head of the Synagogue Council of America, representing the three major Jewish bodies, had called on other faiths TO JOIN THE FAST. . . Cutting across religious lines, MANY PROTESTANT CHURCHES IN THE CITY

PEALED THEIR BELLS LAST NIGHT TO SOUND THE KOL NIDRE, TRADITIONAL MELODY USED AT THE START OF YOM KIPPUR. THE GESTURE OF GOOD-WILL WAS RECOMMENDED BY THE MANHATTAN OFFICE OF THE PROTESTANT COUNCIL." (emphasis supplied)

That just about "tops" anything I have ever had come to my attention revealing the ignorance and indifference of the Christian clergy to the hazards today facing the Christian faith. From my personal contacts with the Manhattan Office of the Protestant Council in the recent past I hold out very little hope for any constructive contribution they can make to the common defense of the Christian faith against its dedicated enemies. In each instance they buckled under the "pressure" exerted upon them by the "contacts" for so-called or self-styled "Jews". If it was not so tragic it would be comic. It was a joke indeed but the joke was on the Christian clergy. Ye Gods! "Many" Christian churches "pealed their bells", as the Protestant Council reports the event, "TO SOUND THE KOL NIDRE, TRADITIONAL MELODY USED AT THE START OF YOM KIPPUR". Just where does betrayal of a trust and breach of faith begin?

The present wording of the "Kol Nidre" (All Vows) prayer dates from the 11th century. A political reversal in eastern Europe compelled the so-called or self-styled "Jews" in eastern Europe to adopt the present wording of the "Kol Nidre" (All Vows) prayer. That story involves the history of the so-called or self-styled "Jews" in eastern Europe. Before relating here as briefly as possible the history of the so-called or self-styled "Jews" of

eastern Europe I would like to quote here another short passage from the Jewish Encyclopedia in Volume VII, on page 540, states:

"AN IMPORTANT ALTERATION IN THE WORDING of the 'Kol Nidre' was made by Rashi's son-in-law, Meir ben Samuel, WHO CHANGED THE ORIGINAL PHRASE 'FROM THE LAST DAY OF ATONEMENT TO THIS ONE' to 'FROM THIS DAY OF ATONEMENT UNTIL THE NEXT'". (emphasis supplied)

We will herein stop quoting and for that matter, stop the writing at this point for this sitting. Thank you for the long hours of service, Dharma. I ask you to be particularly attuned to my call for you are in danger and hence is why we had to disengage your prior computer. We will simply have to work our way through the next few days of bringing forth this information for as you might well note--THE EVIL BROTHERHOOD DOES NOT WANT IT BROUGHT FORTH! When human realizes how he has been duped he shall rise up and stop this madness. Ah, and may it be "in time".

Hatonn to stand-by. I shall keep the shielding in place but I must ask that you remain within my commands lest you be damaged. The Truth is going to come forth now and it has confirmation and credentials of proof--just as you were told at onset by "The Command"--"that you would be given credentials and credibility from that which is the Silver Clouds and would be forthcoming from Earth-place." And so it shall be put to print that Man may see how sadly he has been made the dupe.

Good evening. God grants his protection of his servants. Salu.

2/18/91 HATONN

TODAY'S WATCH

Briefly we will attend today's nonsense for I wish to move forward with material which may save your souls--loss of your bodies is simply "collateral damage" as I believe your military and administration refer to death of "innocent civilians".

Several points to note and then we will move on. Firstly, note the involvement of the top Russian leaders with the Iraq "set-up". Then also note the exchanges of notes between countries. Then note the "sudden" discovery of massive gold deposits in the Soviet Union--which will "save the Soviet economy". Come now, you can tell from the assay office pictures that the gold has long been known about and mined. YOUR WORLD IS BEING TOLD THAT RUSSIA IS VERY MUCH ALIVE AND WELL AND YOU HAVE BEEN DUPED INTO SENDING BILLIONS TO HER AID--BUT, THE GAME IS BEING PLAYED ACCORDING TO THE RULES OF THE ELITE. KEEP YOUR EYES OPEN!

One of the most IMPORTANT references today regarding Russia is the fact that "...the Russians are concerned about the gathering storm and anger of the 60 MILLION MOSLEMS within Russia who are on the march to uprising against the Middle East attack by the United States." It will take more than walking gently and carrying a big stick, America, when you add 60 million upset Moslems to the Millions and Millions of upset Moslems elsewhere and all the Millions of Islamics in the world. Then,

you had better really watch the Chinese for--even though they claim communism as politics--they are Buddha followers for the most part and Buddha taught Christian commandments. This event is getting large indeed, and out of control, World!

You will have far more dramatics regarding the ground war or the propaganda won't be worth anything. I suggest you listen to your media "authorities" as they come forth on TV to "discuss the outlay of news". There is no earthly way you can tell a thing about the news outlay except that you CAN'T BELIEVE A WORD OF IT. The head of CNN has said that what is produced on the news is to simply get instant "coded messages" to one another and the REAL negotiations go on behind the scenes in absolute secrecy while allowing "leaks" as intended to distract. Do you know why you continue to watch the lies and believe them? Because you actually don't believe a thing anyone tells you so you select that which pleases your own opinion--no more and no less. You simply, as does the UN councils and national leaders, parrot whatever is said, even unto the same terminology as handed out in the scripting prior to any "official statements".

Next--look at your President Bush today. He is dressed in black military-appearing garb and is carrying a very big stick during his "POWER WALK" as the press called it. This follows a day in Church wherein a citizen objects to Bush's massacre and the man is hauled out by police and arrested and charged with public disturbance. The man has a child in Saudi Arabia and is against the killing of innocent citizens--AND YOU ARREST HIM! YOU ARREST THE MAN WHO BELONGS TO THE GROUP, FOR

SPEAKING OUT, AND ALLOW THE ONE WHO COM-MITS GENOCIDE AND GLOBAL ANNIHILATION TO GO IN PROTECTION.

You had better further note that this "elderly man Bush" is acting in advance of an athlete in Olympic competition--he can out-jog any of his secret service men and at a "walk" can out-run all of the press. THIS IS THE STRATEGIC CLUE TO IDENTIFY A REPRODUCTION IN EFFORT TO HAVE HIM APPEAR SUPER-HUMAN. THE LIES ARE SO GREAT AND THE DECEPTIONS SO INTENSE AND SO GREAT THAT IT IS INDEED DIFFICULT TO SEE TRUTH THROUGH THE BARRAGE OF BLOODSTAINED DRAPERY.

Let us please return to the Journal in penning.

CONTINUATION OF FREEDMAN'S LETTER TO GOLDSTEIN

Yes, you will note that the names are of Judean lineage--YOU WILL ALSO NOTE THAT ALMOST ALL OF THE ONES WHO SPEAK ON YOUR TV AND IN THE PRESS ARE OF "JEWISH" LABELS. IF YOU MISS THAT POINT, THEN YOU HAVE MISSED EVERYTHING. IT WILL BE YOU OF JUDEAN ROOTS WHO WILL PUT A STOP TO THE INSANITY OF THE ZIONISTS OR YOU WILL BE TRAMPLED INTO THE EARTH BY THEIR IRON BOOTS. This is, of course, not easy for the lies have been so massive and you of the heritage of the "holy lands" have sought so long and diligently for your roots. Yes, it shall be YOU of the REAL JUDEAN ROOTS WHO WILL BRING THIS TO

A HALT OR IT SHALL NOT BE STOPPED. FOR YOU KNOW THE TRUTH OF WHAT IS BEING LAID BARE HEREIN.

QUOTING CONTINUED:

You will agree, my dear Dr. Goldstein, that Meir ben Samuel knew what he was doing. The wording of that altered version of the "Kol Nidre" (All Vows) prayer makes the recital of the prayer a release during the coming year from any obligation to respect any oath, vow or pledge made during the coming year. Like any one-year license obtained from the Federal, State or Municipal governments, the altered version of the "Kol Nidre" prayer is also a "license" for one year only. "Kol Nidre" (All Vows) prayer extends immunity in advance for one year from all obligations to observe the terms of oaths, vows and pledges made in the year following the date of the Day of Atonement when the prayer was recited. Each year however it becomes necessary to renew this "license" which automatically revokes in advance any oath, vow or pledge made during the next twelve months, by again appearing in a synagogue on the next Day of Atonement and reciting the "Kol Nidre" (All Vows) prayer again. Do you approve of this?

The passage in the Talmud referring to "Kol Nidre" (All Vows) prayer certifies to several serious situations. It certifies that "Kol Nidre" (All Vows) prayer was added as a prologue to the Day of Atonement religious services long after the completion of the Talmud between 500 A.D.-1000 A.D. by the statement, "as part of the ritual is later than the Talmud". It confirms that Meir ben Samuel who authored the present altered version of the "Kol

Nidre" (All Vows) prayer lived in the 11th century. Furthermore, the so-called or self-styled "Jews" in eastern Europe believed it served their purpose better to keep secret from their Christian conquerors their attitude on oaths, vows and pledges, "the law of revocation in advance was not made public."

Without a complete and accurate knowledge of the origin and history of the so-called or self-styled "Jews" in eastern Europe, my dear Dr. Goldstein, it is quite impossible for yourself or for anybody to intelligently understand the harmful influence the Talmud has exerted for ten centuries, and the "Kol Nidre" (All Vows) prayer for seven centuries upon the course of world history. These two little known factors are the hub and the spokes of the "big wheel" rolling merrily along the road to complete world domination in the not distant future, without arousing suspicion, and wearing the innocent disguise of an alleged religious belief as their only defense mechanism. This insidious intrigue creates a most effective camouflage for the conspirators. The virility of their plot presents a problem in the defense of the political, economic, social and cultural ideologies developed under a Christian civilization.

(Hatonn: STOP--GO BACK AND READ THAT PARAGRAPH AGAIN, ALSO. THANK YOU.)

You will probably also be as astonished as the 150,000,000 Christians years ago when I electrified the nation with the first publication by me of the facts disclosed by my many years of research into the origin and the history of the so-called or self-styled "Jews" in eastern Europe. My many years of in-

extensive research established beyond any question of any doubt, contrary to the generally accepted belief held by Christians, that the SO-CALLED OR SELF-STYLED "JEWS" IN EASTERN EUROPE AT ANY TIME IN THEIR HISTORY IN EASTERN EUROPE WERE NEVER THE LEGENDARY "LOST TEN TRIBES" OF BIBLE LORE. THAT HISTORIC FACT IS INCONTROVERTIBLE.

(Hatonn: Please note that the above said "lost ten tribes". This is why in referring to the Khazars (imitation Jews) we do refer to them as the Thirteenth--simply, furthermore, as designation and identification to separate them from the accepted myths. Remember, as we unfold this information, we are limited to that which is in your capability of receiving in understanding and the only means we have in printed or spoken material is through use of your own concepts and terminology. This is the mastery of the deceiver--to change meanings of terms and give you "readings" in secret authority and you know not the difference. YOU MUST LEARN THE DIFFERENCE, BROTHERS FOR YOU HAVE ALLOWED YOURSELVES TO BE VICTIMS UNTO YOUR VERY DOOM.)

Relentless research established as equally true that the so-called or self-styled "Jews" in eastern Europe at no time in their history could be correctly regarded as the direct lineal descendants of the legendary "lost ten tribes" of Bible lore. The so-called or self-styled "Jews" in eastern Europe in modern history cannot legitimately point to a single ancient ancestor who ever set even a foot on the soil of Palestine in the era of Bible history. Research also revealed

that the so-called or self-styled "Jews" in eastern Europe were never "Semites", are not "Semites" now, nor can they ever be regarded as "Semites" at any future time by any stretch of the imagination. Exhaustive research also irrevocably rejects as a fantastic fabrication the generally accepted belief by Christians that the so-called or self-styled "Jews" in eastern Europe are the legendary "Chosen People" so very vocally publicized by the Christian clergy from their pulpits.

Maybe you can explain to me, my dear Dr. Goldstein, the reason why and just how the origin and the history of the Khazars and Khazar Kingdom was so well concealed from the world for so many centuries? What secret mysterious power has been able for countless generations to keep the origin and the history of the Khazars and Khazar Kingdom out of history text-books and out of class-room courses in history throughout the world? The origin and history of the Khazars and Khazar Kingdom are certainly incontestible historic facts. These incontestible historic facts also establish beyond any question of doubt the origin and history of the so-called or self-styled "Jews" in eastern Europe. The relationship to the origin and early history of the so-called or self-styled "Jews" in eastern Europe was one of history's best kept secrets until wide publicity was given in recent years on the subject. Do you not think, my dear Dr. Goldstein, that it is time the whole subject was dragged out of its hiding place?

In the year 1948 in the Pentagon in Washington I addressed a large assembly of the highest ranking officers of the United States Army principally in the G2 branch of Military Intelligence on the highly explosive

geopolitical situation in eastern Europe and the Middle East. Then as now that area of the world was a potential threat to the peace of the world and to the security of this nation. I explained to them fully the origin of the Khazars and Khazar Kingdom. I felt then as I feel now that without a clear and comprehensive knowledge of that subject it is not possible to understand or to evaluate properly what has been taking place in the world since 1917, the year of the Bolshevik revolution in Russia. It is the "key" to that problem.

Upon the conclusion of my talk a very alert Lieutenant Colonel present at the meeting informed me that he was the head of the history department of one of the largest and highest scholastic rated institutions of higher education in the United States. He had taught history there for 16 years. He had recently been called back to Washington for further military service. To my astonishment he informed me that he had never in all his career as a history teacher or otherwise heard the word "Khazar" before he heard me mention it there. That must give you some idea, my dear Dr. Goldstein, of how successful that mysterious secret power was with their plot to "black out" the origin and the history of the Khazars and Khazar Kingdom in order to conceal from the world and particularly Christians the true origin and history of the so-called or self-styled "Jews" in eastern Europe.

The Russian conquest in the 10th-13th centuries of the little-known-to-history Khazars apparently ended the existence for all time of the little-known-to-history 800,000 square mile sovereign kingdom of the so-called or self-styled "Jews" in eastern Europe, known then as

the Khazar Kingdom. Historians and theologians now agree that this political development was the reason for the "IMPORTANT CHANGE IN THE WORDING OF THE 'KOL NIDRE' by Meir ben Samuel in the 11th century, and for the policy adopted by the so-called or self-styled 'Jews' that 'THE LAW OF REVOCATION IN ADVANCE WAS NOT MADE PUBLIC'". Will you be patient with me while I review here as briefly as I can the history of that political emergence and disappearance of a nation from the pages of history?

(Hatonn: For you readers of the Journals, please do not skip over this particular segment simply because we have covered it prior to this in a couple or three of the Journals. You are so misinformed that you need to hear it again and again until it comes into your consciousness as reality. These pieces of information being brought forth now are the most important documentations ever brought unto your planet and this is only the beginning of the outlay of "how it REALLY is!" So please get the pieces in mental place so that you will be prepared for the facts yet to come forth.)

Prior to the 10th century the Khazar Kingdom had already been reduced by Russian conquests to an area of about 800,000 square miles. (See copy of map at end of document.) As you will observe on this map reproduced from the Jewish Encyclopedia the territory of the Khazar Kingdom in the 10th century was still by far the largest of any nation in Europe. The population of the Khazar Kingdom was made up for the most part of Khazars with the addition of the remnants of the populations of the

25 peaceful agricultural nations which had inhabited this approximate 1,000,000 square miles before their conquest by the invading Khazars. In the 1st century B.C. the Khazars had invaded eastern Europe from their homeland in Asia. The Khazars invaded eastern Europe via the land route between the north end of the Caspian Sea and the south end of the Ural Mountains. (see map)

The Khazars were not "Semites". They were an Asiatic Mongoloid nation. They are classified by modern anthropologists as Turco-Finn racially. From time immemorial the homeland of the Khazars was in the heart of Asia. They were a very warlike nation. The Khazars were driven out of Asia finally by the nations in Asia with whom they were continually at war. The Khazars invaded eastern Europe to escape further defeats in Asia. The very warlike Khazars did not find it difficult to subdue and conquer the 25 peaceful agricultural nations occupying approximately 1,000,000 square miles in eastern Europe. In a comparatively short period the Khazars established the largest and most powerful kingdom in Europe, and probably the wealthiest also.

The Khazars were a pagan nation when they invaded eastern Europe. Their religious worship was a mixture of phallic worship and other forms of idolatrous worship practiced in Asia by pagan nations. This form of worship continued until the 7th century. The vile forms of sexual excesses indulged in by the Khazars as their form of religious worship produced a degree of moral degeneracy the Khazar's king could not endure. In the 7th century King Bulan, ruler at that time of the Khazar Kingdom, decided to abolish the

practice of phallic worship and other forms of idolatrous worship and make one of the three monotheistic religions, about which he knew very little, the new state religion. After a historic session with representatives of the three monotheistic religions King Bulan decided against Christianity and Islam and selected as the future state religion of the Khazar Kingdom the religious worship then known as "Talmudism", and now known and practiced as "Judaism". This event is well documented in history.

King Bulan and his 4000 feudal nobles were promptly converted by rabbis imported from Babylonia for the event. Phallic worship and other forms of idolatry were thereafter forbidden. The Khazar kings invited large numbers of rabbis to come and open synagogues and schools to instruct the population in the new form of religious worship. It was now the state religion. The converted Khazars were the first population of so-called or self-styled "Jews" in eastern Europe. So-called or self-styled "Jews" in eastern Europe after the conversion of the Khazars are the descendants of the Khazars converted to "Talmudism", or as it is now known "Judaism", by the 7th century mass conversion of the Khazar population.

After the conversion of King Bulan none but a so-called or self-styled "Jew" could occupy the Khazar throne. The Khazar Kingdom became a virtual theocracy. The religious leaders were the civil administrators also. The religious leaders imposed the teachings of the Talmud upon the population as their guide to living. The ideologies of the Talmud became the axis of political, cultural, economic and social attitudes and activities throughout

the Khazar kingdom. The Talmud provided civil and religious law.

It might be very interesting for you, my dear Dr. Goldstein, if you have the patience, to allow me to quote for you here from Volume IV, pages 1 to 5, of the Jewish Encyclopedia. The Jewish Encyclopedia refers to the Khazars as "Chazars". The two spellings are optional according to the best authorities. The two are pronounced alike. Either Khazar or "Chazar" is pronounced like the first syllable of "costume" with the word "Czar" added onto it. It is correctly pronounced "cos(tume)Czar". The Jewish Encyclopedia has five pages on the Khazars but I will skip through them:

"CHAZARS: A people of Turkish origin whose life and history are interwoven with THE VERY BEGINNINGS OF THE HISTORY OF THE JEWS OF RUSSIA. . .driven on by the nomadic tribes of the steppes and by THEIR OWN DESIRE FOR PLUNDER AND REVENGE. . .In the second half of the sixth century the Chazars moved westward. . .The kingdom of the Chazars was firmly established in MOST OF SOUTH RUSSIA LONG BEFORE THE FOUNDATION OF THE RUSSIAN MONARCHY BY THE VARANGIANS (855). . .At this time the kingdom of the Chazars moved westward. . .The kingdom of the Chazars stood at the height of its power AND WAS CONSTANTLY AT WAR. . .At the end of the eighth century. . .the chagan (king) of the Chazars and his grandees, TOGETHER WITH A LARGE NUMBER OF HIS HEATHEN PEO-

PLE, EMBRACED THE JEWISH RELIGION. . .The Jewish population in the entire domain of the Chazars, in the period between the seventh and tenth centuries, MUST HAVE BEEN CONSIDERABLE. . .about the NINTH CENTURY, IT APPEARS AS IF ALL THE CHAZARS WERE JEWS AND THAT THEY HAD BEEN CONVERTED TO JUDAISM ONLY A SHORT TIME BEFORE. . .It was one of the successors of Bulan named Obadiah, who regenerated the kingdom and STRENGTHENED THE JEWISH RELIGION. He invited Jewish scholars to settle in his dominions, and founded SYNAGOGUES AND SCHOOLS. The people were instructed in the Bible, Mishnah, and the TALMUD and in the 'divine service of the haz-zanim'. . .In their writings the CHAZARS USED THE HEBREW LETTERS. . .THE CHAZAR LANGUAGES PREDOMINATED. . .Obadiah was succeeded by his son Hezekiah; the latter by his son Manasseh; Manasseh by Hanukkah, a brother of Obadiah; Hanukkah by his son Isaac; Isaac by his son Moses (or Manasseh II); the latter by his son Nisi; and Nisi by his son Aaron II. King Joseph himself was a son of Aaron, AND ASCENDED THE THRONE IN ACCORDANCE WITH THE LAW OF THE CHAZARS RELATING TO SUCCESSION. . .The king had twenty-five wives, all of royal blood, and sixty concubines, all famous beauties. Each one slept in a separate tent and was watched by a eunuch. . .THIS SEEMS TO HAVE BEEN THE BEGINNING OF THE DOWN-

FALL OF THE CHAZAR KINGDOM. . .The Russian Varangians established themselves at Kiev. . .until the final conquest of the Chazars by the Russians. . .After a hard fight the Russians conquered the Chazars. . .Four years later the Russians conquered all the Chazarian territory east of the Azov. . .Many members of the Chazarian royal family emigrated to Spain. . .Some went to Hungary, BUT THE GREAT MASS OF THE PEOPLE REMAINED IN THEIR NATIVE COUNTRY."

The greatest historian on the origin and the history of the so-called or self-styled "Jews" in eastern Europe was Professor H. Graetz, himself a so-called or self-styled "Jew". Professor H. Graetz points out in his famous "History of the Jews" that when so-called or self-styled "Jews" in other countries hear a rumor about so-called or self-styled "Jews" in the Khazar Kingdom they believe these converted Khazars to be the "lost ten tribes". These rumors were no doubt responsible for the legend which grew up that Palestine was the "homeland" of the converted Khazars. On page 141 in his "History of the Jews" Professor H. Graetz states:

"The Chazars professed a coarse religion, which was combined with sensuality and lewdness. . .After Obadiah came a long series of Jewish Chagans (kings), for ACCORDING TO A FUNDAMENTAL LAW OF THE STATE ONLY JEWISH RULERS WERE PERMITTED TO ASCEND THE THRONE. . .For some time THE JEWS OF OTHER COUNTRIES HAD NO KNOWLEDGE OF THE CONVERSION OF

THIS POWERFUL KINGDOM TO JUDAISM, and when at last a vague rumor to this effect reached them, THEY WERE OF THE OPINION THAT CHAZARIA WAS PEOPLED BY THE REMNANT OF THE FORMER TEN TRIBES."

When the Khazars in the 1st century B.C. invaded eastern Europe their mother-tongue was an Asiatic language, referred to in the Jewish Encyclopedia as the "Khazar languages". They were primitive Asiatic dialects without any alphabet or any written form. When King Bulan was converted in the 7th century he decreed that the Hebrew characters he saw in the Talmud and other Hebrew documents was thereupon to become the alphabet for the Khazar language. The Hebrew characters were adapted to the phonetics of the spoken Khazar language in order to provide a means for providing a written record of their speech. The adoption of the Hebrew characters had no racial, political or religious implication.

The western European uncivilized nations which had no alphabet for their spoken language adopted the alphabet of the Latin language under comparable circumstances. With the invasion of western Europe by the Romans the civilization and the culture of the Romans was introduced into these uncivilized areas. Thus the Latin alphabet was adopted for the language of the French, Spanish, English, Swedish and many other western European languages. These languages were completely foreign to each other yet they all used the same alphabet. The Romans brought their alphabet with their culture to these uncivilized nations exactly like the rabbis brought the Hebrew alphabet from Babylonia to the

Khazars when they introduced writing to them in the form of the Talmud's alphabet.

Since the conquest of the Khazars by the Russians and the disappearance of the Khazar Kingdom the language of the Khazars is known as Yiddish. For about six centuries the so-called or self-styled "Jews" of eastern Europe have referred to themselves while still resident in their native eastern European countries as "Yiddish" by nationality. They identified themselves as "Yiddish" rather than as Russian, Polish, Galician, Lithuanian, Rumanian, Hungarian or by the nation of which they were citizens. They also referred to the common language they all spoke as "Yiddish" also. There are today in New York City as you know, my dear Dr. Goldstein, many "Yiddish" newspapers, "Yiddish" theatres, and many other cultural organization of so-called or self-styled "Jews" from eastern Europe which are identified publicly by the word "Yiddish" in their title.

STOP QUOTING

Dharma, allow us a rest please. We will take up with the "Yiddish" language when we return so please mark the Journal.

2/18/91 HATONN

TODAY'S WATCH

Hatonn present in the light of Holy God, in service. We shall understand frustrations and denial, chelas, for how can Man know that which has been denied his eyes and ears? Further, we shall keep the humor in all circumstance for it helps lend balance to a most unbalanced experience.

I shall respond to the young man in Saudi Arabia at a later time for I must continue with our work at hand. In all instances you ones must look at the truth of words as they come forth; i.e. "I've skimmed through your articles. . ." How can anyone come to any valid conclusions regarding anything by skimming, things totally out of context? But the great point we must have finally made is he says, ". . . and have come to the conclusion that you are from another planet." This is the first person who has acknowledged that point so vehemently. I am honored, son, since I am the Commander of a Pleiadian vessel called the *PHOENIX*.

My suggestion, however, is to allow that to cause you no discomfort for you will be given to KNOW quite soon now exactly how things ARE.

Now, as the young man burning the Journal Expresses to warm himself at night and complaining about using up his matches and lighters--so be it. Man burned the holy books, Newton's works and even burned up the people who brought the Truth--IT CHANGED NOT ONE IOTA OF THE TRUTH. Did the burning at the stake, Bruno, who pronounced and proved the earth was not the center of the Universe, in conjunction with Capernicus, make the Truth less valid? Did the destruction of the works and men who proved the world to be round make the world less round?

There is however, one point of troubling information in the material, the young man says he majored in Criminal Law, etc. His level of "education" however, indicates that there is even more wrong with your judicial system than even I would outline.

I am also very relieved for you nice Americans that this young man is in Saudi Arabia "defending America and all it stands for?" What does it stand for, son? Further, do you defend a group of citizens by going thousands of miles away to re-seat a monarch with 80 wives while your own home and nation sits naked to any who should wish to attack? How is it that it has come to the point where if you object to the war in principle that you "do not support the troops"! Is it not possible to support the troops and the nation and that for which it stands and still object to a distant war and murder? If I be brainwashed in this matter, I believe that I shall resort to staying cleansed for I care not for the blood of anyone upon my soul. At least fifty children under the age of five-years died in one bombing in Baghdad of a citizen shelter which is now admitted by the allies to have been non-military. Is this what you are defending? So be it for I believe this young man might well be as misinformed as the majority of all ones on your globe.

This young man also said that God should decide and is the only one who knows what is to happen in these ending days! Ah, would ye not, then, think it possible God is sending his emissaries to assist HIS wondrous people from the "damnation of Hell" where the young man has judged me to be placed--without trial even by his "criminal justice system". Let me remind you of some most important data: "For God so loved the world that He sent his Son unto you--and ye crucified Him" and when He ascended unto The Father He said He would go forth and prepare a place for YOU--and HE has done so! Perhaps ones should not burn the documents for in

the ending the truth might have served better than the watching of a glowing ember or fragment of heat--but IT MOST CERTAINLY IS ONE SURE WAY NOT TO HAVE TO SEE TRUTH--JUST BURN IT! SO BE IT! My committed task it to get the truth to you--YOU MAY DO ANYTHING YOU WISH WITH IT! I remain grateful that you have been touched by the words to the extent of both-ering to respond--much the less with five pages of written material--that indicates to me that you were touched far more deeply by the "skimming" than thine words project! Life is a most wondrous gift to be not sure WHY ye lay it down! Do ye lay it down for your Mother and lover who weeps for you? Or do you lay it down for a man who takes his "POWER" walks with the big stick each morning and treats your blood as but nothing but a number in his "acceptable losses"? Ponder it, ye readers--most carefully indeed for if this madness be stopped--it shall be ye who do of it!

Now, as to my stupidity and not admitting ever being "wrong", I would suggest that I certainly am first to admit incorrect perceptions--i.e., I thought YOU, SIR were mature, educated and humanitarian enough to understand efforts of love and compassion--I am obviously "wrong" for ye have outgrown any need of further education or insight to possible misconceptions or historical information. I was not aware that the school-systems of this day so thoroughly covered historical and geographical subject materials so extensively that none need further input. Let me assure you, son, that it is the brilliant and educated man who will garner all possible information from whatever comes into his searching hands for he knows he

cannot know it all--he does not burn it upon the sands of some desert of which he knew not the location prior to his participation in the "war to defend America".

QUOTING CONTINUED:

"YIDDISH"

Before it became known as the "Yiddish" language, the mother-tongue of the Khazars added many words to its limited ancient vocabulary as necessity required. These words were acquired from the languages of its neighboring nations with whom they had political, social or economic relations. Languages of all nations add to their vocabularies in the same way. The Khazars adapted words to their requirements from the German, the Slavonic and the Baltic languages. The Khazars adopted a great number of words from the German languages. The Germans had a much more advanced civilization than their Khazar neighbors and the Khazars sent their children to German schools and universities.

The "Yiddish" language is not a German dialect. Many people are led to believe so because "Yiddish" has borrowed so many words from the German language. If "Yiddish" is a German dialect acquired from the Germans then what language did the Khazars speak for the 1000 years they existed in eastern Europe before they acquired culture from the Germans? The Khazars must have spoken some language when they invaded eastern Europe. What was that language? When did they discard it? How did the entire Khazar population discard one language and adopt another all of a sudden? The idea is too absurd to discuss. "Yiddish" is the modern name for the ancient mother-tongue of the Khazars

with added German, Slavonic and Baltic adopted and adapted numerous words.

"Yiddish" must not be confused with "Hebrew" because they both use the same characters as their alphabets. There is not one word of "Yiddish" in ancient "Hebrew" nor is there one word of ancient "Hebrew" in "Yiddish". As I stated before, they are as totally different as Swedish and Spanish which both likewise use the same Latin characters for their alphabets. The "Yiddish" language is the cultural common denominator for all the so-called or self-styled "Jews" in or from eastern Europe. To the so-called or self-styled "Jews" in and from eastern Europe "Yiddish" serves them like the English language serves the populations of the 48 states of the United States. Their cultural common denominator throughout the 48 states is the English language, or wherever they may emigrate and re-settle. The English language is the tie which binds them to each other. It is the same with the "Yiddish" language and so-called or self-styled "Jews" throughout the world.

"Yiddish" serves another very useful purpose for so-called or self-styled "Jews" throughout the world. They possess in "Yiddish" what no other national, racial or religious group can claim. Approximately 90% of the world's so-called or self-styled "Jews" living in 42 different countries of the world today are either emigrants from eastern Europe, or their parents emigrated from eastern Europe. "Yiddish" is a language common to all of them as their first or second language according to where they were born. It is an "international" language to them. Regardless of what country in the world they may settle in they will al-

ways find co-religionists who also speak "Yiddish". "Yiddish" enjoys other international advantages too obvious to describe here. "Yiddish" is the modern language of a nation which has lost its existence as a nation. "Yiddish" never had a religious implication, although using Hebrew characters for its alphabet. It must not be confused with words like "Jewish". But it is very much.

Directly north of the Khazar Kingdom at the height of its power a small Slavic state was organized in 820 A.D. on the south shore of the Gulf of Finland where it flows into the Baltic Sea. This small state was organized by a small group of Varangians from the Scandinavian peninsula on the opposite shore of the Baltic Sea. The native population of this newly formed state consisted of nomad Slavs who had made their home in this area from earliest recorded history. This infant nation was even smaller than our state of Delaware. This newly-born state however was the embryo which developed into the great Russian Empire. In less than 1000 years since 820 A.D. this synthetic nation expanded its borders by ceaseless conquests until it now includes more than 9,500,000 square miles in Europe and Asia, or more than three times the area of continental United States, and they have not stopped.

During the 10th, 11th, 12th and 13th centuries the rapidly expanding Russian nation gradually swallowed up the Khazar kingdom, its neighbor directly to the south. The conquest of the Khazar Kingdom by the Russians supplies history with the explanation for the presence after the 13th century of the large number of so-called or self-styled "Jews" in Russia.

The large number of so-called or self-styled "Jews" in Russia and in eastern Europe after the destruction of the Khazar Kingdom were thereafter no longer known as Khazars but as the "Yiddish" populations of these many countries. They so refer to themselves today.

In the many wars with her neighbors in Europe after the 13th century Russia was required to cede to her victors large areas which were originally part of the Khazar Kingdom. In this manner Poland, Lithuania, Galicia, Hungary, Rumania, and Austria acquired from Russia territory originally a part of the Khazar Kingdom. Together with this territory these nations acquired a segment of the population of so-called or self-styled "Jews" descended from the Khazars who once occupied the territory. These frequent boundary changes by the nations in eastern Europe explains the presence today of the so-called or self-styled "Jews" in all these countries who all trace their ancestry back to the converted Khazars. Their common language, their common culture, their common religion, and their common racial characteristics classify them all beyond any question of doubt with the Khazars who invaded eastern Europe in the 1st century B.C. and were converted to "Talmudism" in the 7th century.

(Hatonn: Interruption for comment. I am asked why these people are continually referred to by Freedman, and me for that matter, as "so-called" or "self-styled"? Because, dear ones, that is how they refer to themselves--"self-styled" for they practice none of the original Judean practices but totally follow the Talmud.)

The so-called or self-styled "Jews" throughout the world to-

day of eastern European origin make up at least 90% of the world's total present population of so-called or self-styled "Jews". The conversion of King Bulan and the Khazar nations in the 7th century accomplished for "Talmudism", or for "Judaism" as "Talmudism" is called today, what the conversion of Constantine and the western European nations accomplished for Christianity. Christianity was a small comparatively unimportant religious belief practiced principally in the eastern Mediterranean area until the conversion to the Christian faith of the large populations of the western European pagan nations after the conversion of Constantine. "Talmudism", or "Judaism" as "Talmudism" is known today, was given its greatest stimulus in all its history with the conversion of the large pagan Khazar population in the 7th century. Without the conversion of the Khazar population it is doubtful if "Talmudism", or "Judaism" as "Talmudism" is known today, could have survived. "Talmudism", the civil and religious code of the Pharisees, most likely would have passed out of existence like the many other creeds and cults practiced by the peoples in that area before, during and after "Pharisaism" assumed its prominent position among these creeds and cults in the time of Jesus. "Talmudism", as "Pharisaism" was called later, would have disappeared with all its contemporary creeds and cults but for the conversion of the Khazars to "Talmudism" in the 7th century. At that time "Talmudism" was well on its way towards complete oblivion.

In the year 986 A.D. the ruler of Russia, Vladimir III, became a convert to the Christian faith in order to marry a Catholic Slavonic princess of a

neighboring sovereign state. The marriage was otherwise impossible. Vladimir III thereupon also made his newly-acquired Christian faith the state religion of Russia replacing the pagan worship formerly practiced in Russia since it was founded in 820 A.D. Vladimir III and his successors as the rulers of Russia attempted in vain to convert his so-called or self-styled "Jews", now Russian subjects, to Russia's Christian state religion, and to adopt the customs and culture of the numerically predominant Russian Christian population. The so-called or self-styled "Jews" in Russia refused and resisted this plan vigorously. They refused to adopt the Russian alphabet in place of the Hebrew characters used in writing their "Yiddish" language. They resisted the substitution of the Russian language for "Yiddish" as their mother-tongue. They opposed every attempt to bring about the complete assimilation of the former sovereign Khazar nation into the Russian nation. They resisted with every means at their disposal. The many forms of tension which resulted produced situations described by history as "massacres", "pogroms", "persecution", discrimination, etc.

In Russia at that period in history it was the custom as in other Christian countries in Europe at that time to take an oath, vow or pledge of loyalty to the rulers, the nobles, the feudal landholders and others in the name of Jesus Christ. It was after that conquest of the Khazars by the Russians that the wording of the "Kol Nidre" (All Vows) prayer was altered. The new altered version of the "Kol Nidre" (All Vows) prayer is referred to in the Talmud as "the law of revocation in advance". The "Kol Nidre" (All Vows) prayer was regarded as a "law".

The effect of this "LAW OF REVOCATION IN ADVANCE" obtained for all who recited it each year on the eve of the Day of Atonement divine dispensation from all obligations acquired under "oaths, vows and pledges" to be made or taken in the COMING YEAR. The recital of the "Kol Nidre" (All Vows) prayer on the eve of the Day of Atonement released those so-called or self-styled "Jews" from any obligation under "oaths, vows or pledges" entered into during the NEXT TWELVE MONTHS. The "oaths, vows and pledges" made or taken by so-called or self-styled "Jews" were made or taken "with tongue in cheek", for twelve months.

(Hatonn: Now I am barraged with, "...well, what about the Christians--were they so perfect?" No indeed--they certainly were NOT and now have taken up the slop-over of the "Talmudic" teachings and are calling it "New Teachings for a Modern Society". However, my scribe can only type so fast and we can only do one thing at a time in your time and space limitations. Further, it does no good to say, "Go read the history books and save us this work," for you won't do so--you even "skim" that which we give you and pronounce judgment with practically no study what-so-ever. We have to take it according to the blueprint of God's sequence projections--therefore, NOW, at this sitting we are speaking of Khazar Talmudists--now calling themselves Zionists!)

The altered version of the "Kol Nidre" (All Vows) prayer created serious difficulties for the so-called or self-styled "Jews" when its wording became public property. It apparently did not remain a secret very long, although the Talmud

states "the law of revocation in advance was not made public". The altered version of the "Kol Nidre" (All Vows) prayer soon became known as the "Jews Vow" and cast serious doubt upon "oaths, vows or pledges" given to Christians (or anyone else) by so-called or self-styled "Jews". Christians soon believed that "oaths, vows or pledges" were quite worthless when given by so-called or self-styled "Jews". This was the basis for so-called "dis-crimination" by governments, nobles, feudal landholders, and others who required oaths of allegiance and loyalty from those who entered their service.

An intelligent attempt was made to correct this situation by a group of German rabbis in 1844. In that year they called an international conference of rabbis in Brunswick, Germany. They attempted to have the "Kol Nidre" (All Vows) prayer completely eliminated from the Day of Atonement ceremonies, and entirely abolished from any religious service of their faith. They felt that this secular prologue to the Day of Atonement ceremonies was void of any spiritual implication and did not belong in any synagogue ritual. However the preponderant majority of the rabbis attending that conference in Brunswick came from eastern Europe. They insisted that the altered version of the "Kol Nidre" (All Vows) prayer be retained exactly as it was then recited on the Day of Atonement. They demanded that it be allowed to remain as it had been recited in eastern Europe since the change by Meir ben Samuel six centuries earlier. It is today recited in exactly that form throughout the world by so-called or self-styled "Jews". Will the 150,000,000 Christians in the United States react any differently when they become more

aware of its insidious implications?

How genuine can the implications, inferences and innuendoes of the so-called "brotherhood" and "interfaith" movements be under these circumstances? These so-called movements are sweeping the nation like prairie fires. If the Talmud is the axis of the political, economic, cultural and social attitudes and activities of so-called or self-styled "Jews" participating in these two so-called movements, how genuine are the "oaths, vows or pledges" taken or given in connection with these so-called movements by so-called or self-styled "Jews"? It would be a superlative gesture of "brotherhood" or of "interfaith" if the National Conference of Christians and Jews succeeded in expunging from the Talmud all anti-Christ, anti-Christian, and anti-Christianity passages. At a cost of many millions of dollars the National Conference of Christians and Jews succeeded in expunging from the New Testament passages which so-called or self-styled "Jews" regarded as offensive to their faith. A great portion of the cost was supplied by so-called or self-styled "Jews". Christians might now supply funds to expunge from the Talmud passages offensive to the Christian faith. Otherwise the so-called "brotherhood" and "interfaith" movements are merely mockeries.

END QUOTING FOR THIS SEGMENT

We would take another rest, please. I hope you can begin to understand what a tremendous wall of humanity you face when you march off on this ground war in the Middle East and if

the Islamic and Moslem world rise against you. You see, what you don't understand is that the "Christ" teachings are a way of life--not A MAN. Christ is a "state of being", not a Man's name. Whether or not the practice of "religion" of the Islams and Moslems is valid or invalid makes no difference at all--you have "modernized" your "Christianity" to suit the Satanic input by "voting in" all sorts of forbidden practices against the commandments as given forth--and naming it "modernization". The old world in the Middle East has not and they will rise up against you in the perception that YOU are the anti-christ Satan. Right or wrong will cease to have any meaning as the blood begins to flow for there will be no sitting to a table to disagree and produce documents to debate the point. Those ones in the Middle East of those stoic religions, right or wrong, KNOW THAT FOR WHICH THEY STAND--HOW MANY OF YOU KNOW ABSOLUTELY THAT FOR WHICH YOU STAND AND LAY DOWN FORFEIT THE LIVES OF YOUR CHILDREN? Tell me that for which you stand and I will show you that it is not that which is taking place in Saudi Arabia this day! Salu.

2/18/91 HATONN

MILLIONS OF DOLLARS

QUOTING CONTINUED:

The National Conference of Christians and Jews might look into the millions of dollars being invested today by so-called or self-styled "Jews" to insure that the Talmud shall remain the axis of political, economic, cultural and social attitudes and activities of so-called or self-styled "Jews" today, and future generations. Violating the basic prin-

ciple of "brotherhood" and "Interfaith" so-called or self-styled "Jews" are spending millions of dollars each year to establish and equip quarters where the teachings of the Talmud can be indoctrinated into the minds of children from the time they are able to read and write. These few news items were selected from hundreds like them which are appearing daily in newspapers clear across the nation:

"Two new Jewish Centers, built at a cost of \$300,000. will be opened to a 1000 students for daily and Sunday school activities next month, it was announced today by the Associated Talmud Torahs." (Chicago Herald-Tribune, 8/19/50.)

"The Yeshiva School Department now provides daytime an approved English-Hebrew curriculum for grades 1 to 5 (aged 5 1/2 to 10). The afternoon Talmud Torah has opened a new beginner's class and is accepting enrollment of advanced as well as beginner students." (Jewish Voice, 9/18/53)

"RABBI TO TALK ON TALMUD TO SHOLEM MEN. Dr. David Graubert presiding rabbi of Bet Din, and professor of rabbinical literature at the College of Jewish Studies, will present the first of his series of four lectures, 'The World of the Talmud'." (Chicago Tribune, 10/29/53.)

"MARYLAND GRANTS DEGREE IN TALMUD. Baltimore, (JTA). New Israel Rabbinical College has been granted here authority by the Maryland State Board of Education to issue degrees of Master of Talmudic

Law and Doctor of Talmudic Law." (Jewish Voice, 1/9/53.)

"TALMUD LESSONS ON AIR FROM JERUSALEM. Weekly radio lectures on the Talmud, in English, will be available shortly on tape recordings for local stations in the United States and Canada, it was announced today." (California Jewish Voice, 1/11/52.)

Earlier in this letter, my dear Dr. Goldstein, you remember reading a quotation by the most eminent authority on the Talmud to the effect that "THE MODERN JEW IS A PRODUCT OF THE TALMUD". Would it surprise you to learn that many Christians also are the "PRODUCT OF THE TALMUD". The teachings of the Talmud are accepted by Christians in the highest echelons. I will only quote one on the subject of the Talmud, the former President of the United States. In 1951 President Truman was presented with his second set of the "63 books" of the Talmud. On the occasion of this acceptance the newspapers carried the following news item:

"Mr. Truman thanked us for the books and said that he was glad to get them as 'I have read many more of the ones presented four years ago than a lot of people think.' He said that he did read a lot and that the book he read the most is the Talmud which contains much sound reasoning and good philosophy of life."

Former President Truman says he benefits by "much sound reasoning" and his brand of "good philosophy of life" which absorbs from the "book that he reads the most." His recent term in office reflected his study

of the Talmud. No one familiar with the Talmud will deny that. But does our former President Truman know that Jesus did not feel the way he feels about the Talmud? The "much sound reasoning" and the "good philosophy of life" in the Talmud were constantly and consistently denounced by Jesus in no uncertain terms. Former President Truman should refresh his memory by reading the New Testament passages where Jesus expresses Himself on the question of the Pharisees and their Talmud. Will Mr. Truman state that in his opinion the Talmud was the "sort of book" from which Jesus "drew the teachings which enabled him to revolutionize the world" on "moral and religious subjects"?

Before leaving the Talmud as my subject I would like to refer to the most authentic analysis of the Talmud which has ever been written. You should obtain a copy of it and read it. You will be amply rewarded for your trouble in finding a copy of it, I can doubly assure you. The name of the book is "The Talmud". It was written almost a century ago in French by Arsene Darmesteter. In 1897 it was translated into English by the celebrated Henrietta Szold and published by the Jewish Publication Society of America in Philadelphia. Henrietta Szold was an outstanding educator and Zionist and one of the most notable and admirable so-called or self-styled "Jews" of this century. Henrietta Szold's translation of Arsene Darmesteter's "The Talmud" is a classic. You will never understand the Talmud until you have read it. I will quote from it sparingly:

"Now Judaism finds its expression in the Talmud, which is not a remote suggestion and a faint echo thereof, but in which it has

become incarnate, in which it has taken form, passing from a state of the abstraction into the domain of real things. THE STUDY OF JUDAISM IS THAT OF THE TALMUD, AS THE STUDY OF THE TALMUD IS THAT OF JUDAISM. . THEY ARE TWO INSEPARABLE THINGS, OR BETTER, THEY ARE ONE AND THE SAME. . Accordingly, the Talmud is the completest expression of religious movement, and this code of endless prescriptions and minute ceremonials represents in its perfection the total work of the religious idea. . The miracle was accomplished by a book, the Talmud. . The Talmud, in turn is composed of two distinct parts, the Mishna and the Gemara; the former the text, the latter the commentary upon the text. . By the term Mishna we designate A COLLECTION OF DECISIONS AND TRADITIONAL LAWS, EMBRACING ALL DEPARTMENTS OF LEGISLATION, CIVIL AND RELIGIOUS. . This code, which was the work of several generations of Rabbis. . Nothing, indeed can equal the importance of the Talmud, unless it be the ignorance that prevails concerning it. . This explains how it happens that a single page of the Talmud contains three or four different languages, or rather specimens of one language at three or four stages of degeneracy. . Many a Mishna of five or six lines is accompanied by fifty or sixty pages of explanation. . is Law in all its authority; it constitutes dogma and cult; it is the fundamental element of the Talmud. . The DAILY

STUDY OF THE TALMUD, WHICH AMONG JEWS BEGAN WITH THE AGE OF TEN TO END WITH LIFE ITSELF, necessarily was a severe gymnastic for the mind, thanks to which IT ACQUIRED INCOMPARABLE SUBTLETY AND ACUMEN. . SINCE IT ASPIRES TO ONE THING: TO ESTABLISH FOR JUDAISM A 'CORPUS JURIS ECCLESIASTICI'."

The above quotations were culled from a treatise intended to sugar-coat the Talmud. In painting a nice word-picture of the Talmud that author could not escape mentioning the above facts also. Coming from this source under the circumstances the facts stated above do not add glory to the Talmud.

"The Talmud Unmasked, the Secret Rabbinical Teachings Concerning Christians" was written by Rev. I. B. Pranaitis, master of Theology and Professor of the Hebrew Language at the Imperial Ecclesiastical Academy of the Roman Catholic Church in Old St. Petersburg, Russia. The Rev. Pranaitis was the greatest of the students of the Talmud. His complete command of the Hebrew language qualified him to analyze the Talmud as few men in history.

The Rev. Pranaitis scrutinized the Talmud for passages referring to Jesus, Christians and the Christian faith. These passages were translated by him into Latin. Hebrew lends itself to translation into Latin better than it does directly into English. The translation of the passages of the Talmud referring to Jesus, Christians and Christian faith were printed in Latin by the Imperial Academy of Sciences in St. Petersburg in

1893 with the Imprimatur of his Archbishop. The translation from the Latin into English was made by great Latin scholars in the United States in 1939 with funds provided by wealthy Americans for that purpose.

In order not to leave any loose ends on the subject of the Talmud's references to Jesus, to Christians and to the Christian faith I will below summarize translation into English from the Latin texts of Rev. Pranaitis' "The Talmud Unmasked, The Secret Rabbinical Teachings Concerning Christians". It would require too much space to quote these passages verbatim with their foot-notes from the Soncino Edition in English.

First I will summarize the references by Rev. Pranaitis referring to Jesus in the Talmud in the original texts translated by him into Latin, and from Latin into English:

Sanhedrin, 67a Jesus referred to as the son of Pandira, a soldier.

Kallah, 1b.(18b) Illegitimate and conceived during menstruation.

Sanhedrin, 67a. Hanged on the eve of Passover.

Toldath Jeschu. Birth related in most shameful expressions.

Abhodah Zarah, II. Referred to as the son of Pandira, a Roman soldier.

Schabbath XIV. Again referred to as the son of Pandira, the Roman.

Sanhedrin, 43a. On the eve of Passover they hanged Jesus.

Schabbath, 104b. Called a fool and no one pays attention to fools.

Toldath Jeschu. Judas and Jesus engage in quarrel with filth.

Sanhedrin, 103a. Suggested corrupts his morals and dishonors self.

Sanhedrin, 107b. Seduced, corrupted and destroyed Israel.

Zohar III, (282). Died like a beast and buried in animal's dirt heap.
Hilkoth Melakhim. Attempt to prove Christians err in worship of Jesus.
Abhodah Zarah, 21a. Reference to worship of Jesus in homes unwanted.
Orach Chaiim, 113. Avoid appearance of paying respect to Jesus.
Iore Dea, 150,2. Do not appear to pay respect to Jesus by accident.
Abhodah Zarah (6a). False teaching to worship on first day of Sabbath.

The above are a few selected from a very complicated arrangement in which many references are obscured by intricate reasoning. The following are a few summarized references to Christians and the Christian faith although not always expressed in exactly that manner. There are eleven names used in the Talmud for non-Talmud followers, by which Christians are meant. Besides Notsrim, from Jesus the Nazarene, Christians are called by all the names used in the Talmud to designate all non-"Jews": Minim, Edom, Abhodah Zarah, Akum, Obhde Elilim, Nokrim, Amme Haarets, Kuthrim, Apikorosim, and Goim. Besides supplying the names by which Christians are called in the Talmud, the passages quoted below indicate what kind of people the Talmud pictures the Christians to be, and what the Talmud says about the religious worship of the Christians.

Hilkoth Maakhaloth. Christians are idolators, must not associate.
Abhodah Zarah (22a). Do not associate with gentiles they shed blood.
Iore Dea 153,2. Must not associate with the Christians,

shed blood.
Abhodah Zarah (15b). Suggest Christians have sex relations with animals.
Abhodah Zarah (22a). Suspect Christians of intercourse with animals.
Schabbath (145B). Christians unclean because they eat accordingly.
Abhodah Zarah (22a). Christians unclean because they are not at Mount Sinai.
Iore Dea (198 48). Clean female Jews contaminated meeting Christians.
Kerithuth (6b p.78). Jews called men, Christians not called men.
Makkoth (7b). Innocent of murder if intent was to kill Christian.
Orach Chaiim (225,10). Christians and animals grouped for comparisons.
Midrasch Talpioth (225). Christians created to minister to Jews always.
Orach Chaiim, 57,6a. Christians to be pitied more than sick pigs.
Zohar II (64b). Christian idolators likened to cows and asses.
Kethuboth (110b). Psalmist compares Christians to unclean beasts.
Sanhedrin (74b)Tos. Sexual intercourse of Christian like that of beast.
Kethuboth (3b). The seed of Christian is valued as seed of beast.
Kidduschim (68a). Christians like the people of an ass.
Eben Haezar (44,8). Marriages between Christians and Jews null.
Zohar (II,64b). Christian birth rate must be diminished materially.
Zohar (I,28b). Christian idolators children of Eve's serpent.
Zohar (I,131a). Idolatrous people (Christian) befoul the world.
Emek Hammelech (23d). Non-Jews' souls come from death and death's shadow.
Zohar (I,46b,47a). Souls of

gentiles have unclean divine origins.
Rosch Haschanach (17a). Non-Jews souls go down to hell.
Iore Dea (337,1). Replace dead Christians like lost cow or ass.
Iebhammoth (61a). Jews called men, but not Christians called men.
Abhodah Zarah (14b)T. Forbidden to sell religious works to Christians.
Abhodah Zarah (78). Christian churches are places of idolatry.
Iore Dea (142,10). Must keep far away physically from churches.
Iore Dea (142,15). Must not listen to church music or look at idols.
Iore Dea (143,1). Must not rebuild homes destroyed near churches.
Hilkoth Abh.Zar.(10b). Jews must not resell broken chalices to Christians.
Schabbath (116a)Tos. Gospels called volumes of iniquity, heretical books.
Schabbath (116a). Talmudists agree that books of Christians be burned.
Abhodah Zarah (2a). Festivals of Christians called days of calamity.
Abhodah Zarah (78c). Christian feast days despicable, vain and evil.
Abhodah Zarah (6a). Forbidden to observe Christian Christmas Day.
Hilkoth Akum (ch.IX). Forbidden to celebrate Easter and Christmas.
Chullin (91b). Jews possess dignity even an angel cannot share.
Sanhedrin, 58b. To strike Israelite like slapping face of God.
Chagigah, 15b. A Jew considered good in spite of sins he commits.
Gittin (62a). Jew stay away from Christian homes on holidays.
Iore Dea (148,10). Jew must not return greeting Christian, do

it first.

Choschen Ham. (26,1). Jew must not sue before a Christian judge or laws.

Choschen Ham. (34,19). Christian or servant cannot become witnesses.

Iore Dea (112,1). Avoid eating with Christians, breeds familiarity.

Abhodah Zarah (35b). Do not drink milk from a cow milked by Christian.

Iore Dea (178,1). Never imitate customs of Christians, even hair-combs.

Abhodah Zarah (72b). Wine touched by Christians must be thrown away.

Iore Dea (120,1). Bought-dishes from Christians must be well washed.

Abhodah Zarah (2a). For three days before Christians festivals, avoid all.

Abhodah Zarah (78c). Festivals of followers of Jesus regarded as idolatry.

Iore Dea (139,1). Avoid things used by Christians in their worship.

Abhodah Zarah (14b). Forbidden to sell Christians articles for worship

Iore Dea (151,1) H. Do not sell water to Christians for baptisms.

Abhodah Zarah (2a,T). Do not trade with Christians on their feast days.

Abhodah Zarah (I,2). Now permitted to trade with Christians on such days.

Abhodah Zarah (2aT). Trade with Christians because they have money to pay.

Iore Dea (148,5). If Christian is not devout may send him gifts.

Hilkoth Akum (IX,2). Send gifts to Christians only if they are irreligious.

Iore Dea (81,7,Ha.). Christian wet-nurses to be avoided because dangerous.

Iore Dea (153,1 H). Christian nurse will lead children to heresy.

Iore Dea (155,1). Avoid Chris-

tian doctors not well known to neighbors.

Peaschim (25a). Avoid medical help from idolators, Christians meant.

Iore Dea (156,1). Avoid Christian barbers unless escorted by Jews.

Abhodah Zarah (26a). Avoid Christian midwives as dangerous when alone.

Zohar (I,25b). Those who do good to Christians never rise when dead.

Hilkoth Akum (X,6). Help needy Christians if it will promote peace.

Iore Dea (148,12H). Hide hatred for Christians at their celebrations.

Abhodah Zarah (20a). Never praise Christians lest it be believed true.

Iore Dea (151,14). Not allowed to praise Christians to add to glory.

Hilkoth Akum (V,12). Quote Scriptures to forbid mention of Christian god.

Iore Dea (146,15). Refer to Christian religious articles with contempt.

Iore Dea (147,5). Deride Christian religious articles without wishes.

Hilkoth Akum (X,5). No gifts to Christians, gifts to converts.

Iore Dea (151,11). Gifts forbidden to Christians encourages friendship.

Iore Dea (334,43). Exile for that Jew who sells farm to Christian.

Iore Dea (154,2). Forbidden to teach a trade to a Christian.

Babha Bathra (54b). Christian property belongs to first person claiming.

Choschen Ham. (183,7). Keep what Christian overpays in error.

Choschen Ham. (126,1). Jew may keep lost property of Christian found by Jew.

Babha Kama (113b). It is permitted to deceive Christians.

Choschen Ham. (183,7). Jews must divide what they over-

charge Christians.

Choschen Ham. (156,5). Jews must not take Christian customers from Jews.

Iore Dea (157,2 H). May deceive Christians that believe Christian tenets.

Abhodah Zarah (54a). Usury may be practiced upon Christians or apostates.

Iore Dea (159,1). Usury permitted now for any reason to Christians.

Babha Kama (113a). Jew may lie and perjure to condemn a Christian.

Babha Kama (113b). Name of God not profaned when lying to Christians.

Kallah (1b,p.18). Jew may perjure himself with a clear conscience.

Schabbouth Hag. (6d). Jew may swear falsely by use of subterfuge wording.

Zohar (I,160a). Jews must always try to deceive Christians.

Iore Dea (158,1). Do not cure Christians unless it makes enemies.

Orach Cahim (330,2). Do not assist Christian's childbirth on Saturday.

Choschen Ham. (425,5). Unless believes in Torah do not prevent his death.

Iore Dea (158,1). Christians not enemies must not be saved either.

Hilkoth Akum (X,1). Do not save Christians in danger of death.

Choschen Ham. (388,15). Kill those who give Israelites' money to Christians.

Sanhedrin (59a). Prying into Jews' "Law" to get death penalty.

Hilkoth Akum (X,2). Baptized Jews are to be put to death.

Iore Dea (158,2) Hag. Kill renegades who turn to Christian rituals.

Choschen Ham. (425,5). Those who do not believe in Torah are to be killed.

Hilkoth tesch. III, 8. Christians and others deny the "Law" of

the Torah.

Zohar (I,25a). Christians are to be destroyed as idolators.

Zohar (II,19a) Captivity of Jews ends when Christian princes die.

Zohar (I,219b). Princes of Christians are idolators, must die.

Obadiah. When Rome is destroyed Israel will be redeemed.

Abhodah Zarah (26b)T. "Even the best of the Goim should be killed".

Sepher Or Israel 177b. If Jew kills Christian commits no sin.

Ialkut Simoni (245c). Shedding blood of impious offers sacrifice to God.

Zohar (II,43a). Extermination of Christians necessary sacrifice.

Zohar (L,38b,39a). High place in heaven for those who kill idolators.

Hilkhoth Akum (X,1). Make no agreements and show no mercy to Christians.

Hilkhoth Akum (X,1). Either turn them away from their idols or kill.

Hilkhoth Akum (X,7). Allow no idolators to remain where Jews are strong.

Choschen Ham. (338,16). All contribute to expense of killing traitor.

Pesachim (49b). No need of prayers while beheading on Sabbath.

Schabbath (118a). Prayers to save from punishment of coming Messiah.

In the Library of Congress and the New York Public Library, unless recently removed, you can find a copy of "The Talmud Unmasked, The Secret Rabbinical Teachings Concerning Christians" by the Rev. I. B. Pranaitis. A copy of the original work printed in St. Petersburg, Russia in 1892 can be made available to you by our mutual friend if you are interested in reading the above passages in the original Hebrew

text with their Latin translation. I trust my summaries correctly explain the original text. I believe they do. If I am in error in any way please be so kind as to let me know. It was very difficult to reduce them to short summaries.

The National Conference of Christians and Jews need not scrutinize the "63 books" of the Talmud to discover all the anti-Christ, anti-Christian, and anti-Christian faith passages in the books which are "THE LEGAL CODE WHICH FORMS THE BASIS OF JEWISH RELIGIOUS LAW" and which is "THE TEXTBOOK USED IN THE TRAINING OF RABBIS". They can also keep in mind that, as Rabbi Morris Kertzer also points out, as explained earlier, that "ADULTS STUDY ANCIENT WRITINGS TOO. .IN. .GROUP DISCUSSION OF TALMUD BEFORE EVENING PRAYER." If the National Conference of Christians and Jews are genuinely interested in "interfaith" and "brotherhood" do you not think, my dear Dr. Goldstein, that they should compel a start at once to expunge from the Talmud the anti-Christ, anti-Christian and anti-Christianity passages from the Talmud in the "brotherly" way they expunged passages from the New Testament? Will you ask them?

Throughout the world the Oxford English Dictionary is accepted as the most authoritative and authentic source for information on the origin, definition and use of words in the English language. Authorities in all fields everywhere accept the Oxford English Dictionary as the most trustworthy fountain of enlightenment on all phases of the English language. The Oxford English Dictionary brings out clearly that "Judaist" and "Judaic" are the correct forms

for the improper and incorrect misused and misleading "Jew" and "Jewish". You will agree completely with the Oxford English Dictionary if you consider the matter carefully. "Judaist" and "Judaic" are correct. "Jew" and "Jewish" are incorrect. "Jew" and Jewish do not belong in the English language if the use of correct words is of interest to the English-speaking peoples.

The so-called or self-styled "Jews" cannot truthfully describe themselves as "Jews" because they are not in any sense "Judeans". They can correctly identify themselves by their religious belief if they so wish by identifying themselves as "Judaists". A "Judaist" is a person who professes so-called "Judaism" as his religious belief, according to the Oxford English Dictionary. The origin of "Jew" has not its roots in "Judaism", as explained. The adjective form of "Judaist" is "Judaic". "Jewish" as an adjective is just as incorrect as "Jew" is as a noun. "Jewish" has no reason to exist.

Well-planned and well-financed publicity by so-called or self-styled "Jews" in English-speaking countries in the 18th, 19th and 20th centuries created a wide acceptance and use for "Jewish". "Jewish" is being used today in many ways that are no less fantastic and grotesque than incorrect and inaccurate. "Jewish" is used today to describe everything from "Jewish blood", whatever that may be, to "Jewish Rye bread", strange as that may sound. The many implications, inferences and innuendoes of "Jewish" today resulting from its commercial uses beggar description.

At the 1954 annual meeting of the St. Paul Guild in the Plaza Hotel in New York City

before more than 1000 Catholics, a Roman Catholic priest who was the main speaker and the guest of honor referred to "my Jewish blood". It just happens that this priest was born a so-called or self-styled "Jew" in eastern Europe and was converted to Catholicism there about 25 years ago. It seems unique that a priest who has professed Catholicism that length of time should mention "my Jewish blood" to Catholics. The radio blasts and the outdoor signs blazon "Levy's Jewish Rye Bread", in the same city at the same time. Between these two extremes are countless other products and other services which advertize themselves in print, on radio and television, as "Jewish".

This priest who talks to Catholics about "my Jewish blood" when he addresses audiences also refers to the "Jewish blood" of Mary, Holy Mother of Jesus, to the "Jewish blood" of the Apostles, and to the "Jewish blood" of the early Christians. What he means by "Jewish blood" mystifies those Catholics who hear him. They query "what is 'Jewish blood'?" They ask what happens to "Jewish blood" when so-called or self-styled "Jews" are converted to Catholicism? And in the extreme case when a so-called or self-styled "Jew" becomes a Roman Catholic priest? How is "Jewish blood" biologically different from the blood of persons who profess other religious faiths, they ask. It is hard for me to believe that there is anything biologically different which determines characteristics typical of a specific religious belief. Are the inherent racial and national characteristics determined by religious dogma or doctrine?

The word "Jewess" raises a similar question. If "Jewess" is

the female for the male "Jew" I must admit that I have been unable to find female as well as male designations for persons professing any religious belief other than so-called "Judaism". Are there any other that you know? I have searched for the female of Catholicism, Protestantism, Hindu, Moslem, and others but without success. It seems very popular now to refer to Mary, Holy Mother of Jesus, as a "Jewess". It does seem unrealistic to identify the sex of members of any religious belief by appropriate designations. If the word "Jew" is regarded as descriptive of a race or a nation, as is often the case, it is equally unrealistic to indicate the sex of members of a race or a nation by a suffix used for that purpose. I know of no case in that respect except "Negress", and the Negro race strongly objects to the use of that designation, and strongly.

Another word is creating more problems among Christians. I refer to "Judeo-Christian". You see it more and more day by day. Based on our present knowledge of history, and on good sense applied to theology, the term "Judeo-Christian" presents a strange combination. Does "Judeo" refer to ancient "Pharaism", or to "Talmudism", or to so-called "Judaism"? In view of what we know today, how can there be "Judeo-Christian" anything? Based upon what is now known "Judeo-Christian" is as unrealistic as it would be to say anything is "hot-cold", or "old-young", or "heavy-light", or that a person was "healthy-sick", or "poor-rich", or "dumb-smart", or "ignorant-educated", or "happy-sad". These words are antonyms, not synonyms. "Judeo-Christian" in the light of incontestible facts are also antonyms, not synonyms as so-called or self-styled

"Jews" would like Christians to believe. More sand for Christian's eyes.

An "Institute of Judaeo-Christian Studies" has been established by Seton Hall University. It is actually a "one-man Institute". Father John M. Oesterreicher is the "one-man Institute". the "Institute of Judaeo-Christian Studies" occupies a small office in a down-town office building in Newark, N.J. This "one-man Institute", according to their literature, has no faculty except Father Oesterreicher, and no students. Father Oesterreicher was born a so-called or self-styled "Jew" and became a convert to Catholicism. I have had the pleasure of hearing him talk on many occasions. Addresses by Father Oesterreicher and literature by mail are the principal activities of the "Institute of Judaeo-Christian Studies". Father Oesterreicher also plans to publish books and circulate them throughout the world, in large quantities.

Father Oesterreicher leaves no stones unturned to convince Catholics that "Judaeo-Christian" is a combination of two words that are synonyms theologically. Nothing could be further from the truth. Father Oesterreicher impresses that viewpoint upon his Catholic audiences. Father Oesterreicher talks to Catholic audiences only, so far as I am able to tell. In his addresses Father Oesterreicher impresses upon Catholics the opinion he personally holds on the question of the dependence of the Christian faith upon so-called "Judaism". His audiences depart Father Oesterreicher's addresses very much confused.

It would make better Catholics out of Father Oesterreicher's audiences if he would

"sell" Jesus and the Catholic Church rather than try to "sell" so-called "Judaism" to his audiences. Well-planned and well-financed publicity by so-called or self-styled "Jews" manages to keep Christians well informed on the subject of so-called "Judaism". If Father Oesterreicher would concentrate upon "selling" Jesus and the Christian faith to audiences of so-called or self-styled "Jews" he would be doing more towards realizing the objective of Christian effort. The activities of this "one-man Institute" are somewhat of a deep mystery. But I am certain that Monsignor McNulty will never allow the "Institute of Judaean-Christian Studies" to bring discredit upon the fine record of Seton Hall as one of the foremost Catholic universities anywhere. But it will bear watching, and Monsignor McNulty will always appreciate constructive comment.

The word "anti-Semitism" is another word which should be eliminated from the English language. "Anti-Semitism" serves only one purpose today. It is used as a "smear word". When so-called or self-styled "Jews" feel that anyone opposes any of their objectives they discredit their victim by applying the word "anti-Semitic" through all the channels they have at their command and under their control. I can speak with great authority on that subject. Because so-called or self-styled "Jews" were unable to disprove my public statements in 1946 with regard to the situation in Palestine, they spent millions of dollars to "smear" me as an "anti-Semite" hoping thereby to discredit me in the eyes of the public who were very much interested in what I had to say. Until 1946 I was a "little saint" to all so-called or self-styled "Jews". When I disagreed with them publicly on the Zionist in-

tentions in Palestine I became suddenly "anti-Semite No. 1".

It is disgraceful to watch the Christian clergy take up the use of the word "anti-Semitism". They should know better. They know that "anti-Semitism" is a meaningless word in the sense it is used today. They know the correct word is "Judaephobe". "Anti-Semite" was developed into the "smear-word" it is today because "Semite" is associated with Jesus in the minds of Christians. Christians are accessories in the destruction of the Christian faith by tolerating the use of the smear-word "anti-Semitic" to silence by the most intolerable forms of persecution employing that smear-word Christians who oppose and oppose the evil conspirators.

END QUOTING FOR THIS SEGMENT

* * * * *

Dharma, thank you for days of very diligent work and long hours at the keyboard. We can finish this subject material in the morning for you are weary and I need to be at other tasks. There is much to be monitored on your place during these critical hours. Let us pray that sanity prevails for if we have a bit more time we can bring a lot of persons into consciousness of the plight in which they have mired themselves through the vicious intent of the few who would be Kings. Of course, the would-be Kings know it also and that is one reason for the push into all-out war so that a confrontation is precipitated before it can be averted through diplomacy. Your troops are weary and frustrated while waiting and waiting in the desert sands and endless hours. This too, has been planned to wear them down and make them ready for anything just to get it over with

and hopefully, home again. It must be obvious that "Peace" will have to be insured through military force--so, who wins?

Good night and may peace go within as we move along upon this journey. Salu.

2/19/91 HATONN

TODAY'S WATCH

Let us move right on with our Journal for the best and quickest way to end this holocaust is to bring unto you ones TRUTH of who and how it is that you are in this situation. Then, if ye wish and come together again into the laws of God ye shall be delivered out of this lie. Dear ones, Satan has removed the portion of Truth from your prophecies which condemn you and you have seen it not. That is WHY no-one save the ones given to bring Truth unto you have seen it as it is--you try to decipher something as "Heavenly" from something which was written by greedy, terroristic MEN.

This is why, now, we must pull together the Truth of that which has come about in order that you can recognize of it and change of it--OR, allow it to proceed into Armageddon's final altar of death and sacrifice--UNTO SATAN--NOT UNTO GOD. The "Sacred Clown" (Heyoka-'Sioux') has had his fling upon your planet and you have all allowed him to make the fool of you. If you would but awaken and come back within the Laws of God (Wakan Tanka) and rebalance that which ye have put into disarray--ye could give your wondrous species again into lighted radiance for the generations which would follow.

Do you not see that the politicians of the Zionists are inch by

inch devouring your very existence? Yes, whether or not you wish to believe of it--THIS IS THAT WHICH IS THE ANTI-CHRIST COMES TO ABSORB AND DESTROY THAT WHICH HE NO LONGER NEEDS. FURTHER, THIS IS WHY KNOWING THE TRUTH OF IT WILL SET YE FREE FOR YOU WILL DEMAND THAT THE SUBTERFUGE CEASE AND THE BEAST BE REVEALED. EVIL CANNOT STAND IN THE LIGHT OF TRUTH AND THUS, HE WOULD FALL! DO YOU NOT FURTHER SEE THAT THERE IS NOTHING 'WOWAKAN' (SUPERNATURAL) ABOUT ANY OF THIS CIRCUMSTANCE--IT HAS BEEN THE LIARS "FROM THE BEGINNING" WHO HAVE DUPED YOU INTO GIVING UNTO THEM YOUR VERY SOULS! THUSLY YOU HAVE COME INTO SATAN'S TRAP OF THE PHYSICAL DIMENSION AND HE HAS IMPRISONED YOU TO THE PHYSICAL ASPECT OF YOUR WONDROUS JOURNEY. MAY THE GREAT SPIRIT SEE FIT TO GIVE YOU INSIGHT FOR IT MUST BE OBVIOUS THIS DAY THAT YOUR NATIONS WHICH YOU CALL HOLY ARE NOT AND YOUR LEADERS ARE BUT PUPPETS OF THE MASTERS OF DECEIT AND YOU ARE THE PAWNS! SO BE IT.

Dharma, allow us to finish the letter to Dr. Goldstein for if man cannot come into knowledge of this Truth as others have efforded to give unto him--so that NOW THERE IS PROOF IN YOUR OWN DIMENSION OF ASPECT, THEN WE MUST MOVE ON AS TO THAT WHICH THE PEOPLE OF GOD CAN DO IN PREPARATION FOR THE REMNANT--MAN WILL HAVE

FREE-WILL OF ACTION UNTO THE VERY ENDING OF THIS EXPERIENCE AND THEN WILL BE DECIDED--THE FINAL ACT OF THE PLAY.

You of human self-appointed God-judges have pronounced over the sacred people of God, the ancient 'natives' of your world, that they are Pagan and you must denounce them and destroy them--WHY? Because the Anti-Christ knew that if you would come into the Truth and balance as projected by those great teachers--HE WOULD BE ANNIHILATED. So you have turned from the Red Road and unto the darkness of the lies and the liar who romps down the Black Road--doing that which is only physical in experience while the Spirit withers in its confines of non-balance and disharmony. Do not think for one moment longer that there will be a lovely RAPTURE and lift-off of a planet overfilled with humans to whisk ye of darkness and ill-intent into some cozy hogan in the sky with crystal streets and rainbow lights. THOSE ARE ASSEMBLED FOR THE PEOPLE OF GOD--"THAT" IS THE PLUM OF THE "RED ROAD OF TRUTH". YOU HAVE BEEN LIED TO AND THAT WHICH HAS BEEN WRITTEN AND VOTED INTO YOUR LAWS AND INSTRUCTION BOOKS IS EXACTLY THOSE THINGS WHICH SHALL DEPRIVE YOU OF THE WONDROUS GLORY OF THE RADIANCE OF THE SACRED PLACES. EARTH IS A PLACE OF TESTING AND EXPERIENCE IN A PHYSICAL FORM--NO MORE AND NO LESS--HAVE "YOU" PASSED THE EXAMINATION OR DO YOU FOLLOW THE EVIL LEADER WHO HAS TRICKED YOU? SO BE IT.

FREEDMAN/GOLDSTEIN-- ZIONISTS UNCOVERED

QUOTING CONTINUED:

It no doubt grieves you as much as it grieves me, my dear Dr. Goldstein, to see our nation's moral standards sink to new all-time lows day by day. Of that there is very little doubt. The moral standards of this nation in political, economic, social and spiritual fields are the factors which determine the position we will occupy in world affairs. We will be judged on that basis from afar by the other 94% of the world's total population. Our 6% of the world's total population will succeed or fail in its efforts to retain world leadership by our moral standards because in the last analysis they influence the attitudes and activities of the nation. The moral standards are the crucible in which the nation's character is refined and moulded. The end product will never be any better than the ingredients used. It is something to think about.

There is much for which this Christian country can still feel very proud. But there is also much for which we cannot feel proud. A correct diagnosis of our nation's rapidly deteriorating moral standards in all walks of life will reveal the cause as the nation's current psychosis to concentrate primarily on how to (1) "make more money" and (2) "have more fun". How many persons do you personally know who include among their daily duties service and sacrifice in the defense against its enemies of that priceless birthright which is the God-given heritage of all those blessed to be born American? What services? What sacrifices?

With very few exceptions this generation seems to regard

everything as secondary to our accountability to unborn generations for our generation's breach of the faith and betrayal of our trust to posterity. The sabotage of our nation's moral standards is more incidental to the program of that inimical conspiracy than accidental in the continued march of mankind towards an easier existence. The guidance and control of this nation's place in history has gravitated by default into the hands of those persons least worthy of the trusteeship. This notable achievement by them is their reward for their success in obtaining effective and numerous Christian "male prostitutes" to "front" for them. Too many of these efficacious Christian "male prostitutes" are scattered throughout the nation in public affairs for the security of the Christian faith and the nation's political, social and economic stability.

A "male prostitute" is a male who offers the faculties of his anatomy from the neck up for hire to anyone who will pay his "asking price" exactly as the female of the same species offers the facilities of her anatomy from the neck down to anyone who will pay her "asking price". Thousands of these pseudo-Christian "male-prostitutes" circulate freely unrecognized in all walks of life proudly pandering pernicious propaganda for pecuniary profit and political power. They are the "dog in the manger". The corroding effect of their subtle intrigue is slowly but surely disintegrating the moral fibre of the nation. This danger to the Christian faith cannot be overestimated. This peril to the nation should not be underestimated. The Christian clergy must remain alerted to it.

The international "crime of crimes" of all history, that reprehensible iniquity in which

this nation played the major role, was committed in Palestine almost totally as a result of the interference of the United States in the situation on behalf solely of the Zionist world-wide organization with its headquarters in New York City. The interference of the United States in that situation on behalf of the aggressors illustrates the power by the "male prostitutes" fearlessly functioning on behalf of the Zionist conspirators. It is the blackest page in our history.

The responsibility for that un-Christian, non-Christian and anti-Christian "cause" can be honestly deposited on the doorstep of the Christian clergy. They must assume the full guilt for that inhuman and unholy crime committed in the name of Christian "charity". Sunday after Sunday, year in and year out, the Christian clergy dinned into the ears of 150,000,000 Christians who go to church regularly that Christians must regard it as their "Christian duty" to support the Zionist conspiracy for the conquest of Palestine. Well, we "sowed a wind", now we will "reap a whirlwind".

The 150,000,000 Christians in the United States were "high pressured" by the Christian clergy to give their unqualified support to the Zionist program to "repatriate" to their "homeland" in Palestine the so-called or self-styled "Jews" in eastern Europe who were the descendants of the Khazars. Christians were exhorted by the Christian clergy to regard the so-called or self-styled "Jews" in eastern Europe as God's "chosen people" and Palestine as their "Promised Land". But they knew better all the time. It was a case of cupidity (cupidity: Eager desire for possessions especially of wealth; avarice; greed.) NOT stupidity you can

be sure.

As a direct result of the activities of the "male prostitutes" on behalf of the Zionist program, and contrary to all the international law, to justice and to equity, anything to the contrary notwithstanding, the 150,000,000 Christians in the United States, with few exceptions, demanded that the Congress of the United States use the prestige and the power of this nation, diplomatic, economic and military, to guarantee the successful outcome of the Zionist program for the conquest of Palestine. This was done and the Zionists conquered Palestine. We are responsible.

It is well established and an undeniable historic fact that the active participation of the United States in the conquest of Palestine, on behalf of the Zionists, was the factor responsible for the conquest of Palestine by the Zionists. Without the active participation of the United States on behalf of the Zionists it is certain that the Zionists would never have attempted the conquest of Palestine by force of arms. Palestine today would be an independent sovereign country under a form of government established by self-determination of the lawful and legal Palestinians. This was aborted by the payment of countless millions of dollars to Christian "male prostitutes" by Zionists on a scale difficult for the uninitiated to even imagine.

With your kind permission anticipated, I beg to respectfully and sincerely now submit to you here my comments on several passages in your latest article which appeared in the September issue of the A.P.J. Bulletin under the headline "News and Views of Jews". Deep down in my heart, my dear Dr. Goldstein, I truly feel that I can

make a modest contribution towards the big success I wish you in the valuable work you are attempting, under such discouraging handicaps. My reactions to what you state in your article may prove helpful to you. My comments here were conceived in that spirit. May I suggest that you favor them with your consideration accordingly. I feel that you may be so close to the "trees" that you cannot see the "forest" in its true perspective. You may find a genuinely sincere outsider's point of view helpful to you in orienting your yesterday's attitudes to today's realities and to tomorrow's seemingly certain probabilities. I believe you will.

You realize, my dear Dr. Goldstein, that all "Laws of Nature" are irrevocable. "Laws of Nature" can neither be amended, suspended or repealed regardless how we feel about them. One of these "Laws of Nature" is fundamentally the basic reason "WHY JEWS BECOME CATHOLICS", the subtitle in your article which attracted my attention. The "Law of Nature" to which I refer is the law that "TO EVERY ACTION THERE IS AN EQUAL AND OPPOSITE REACTION". In my respectful opinion that "Law of Nature" is the alpha and omega of all questions as to "WHY JEWS BECOME CATHOLICS".

In your article you make this mystery sound very complicated. However, it really is very simple. The so-called or self-styled "Jews" who become Catholics today are subconsciously reacting to that "Law of Nature". The conversion to Catholicism of so-called or self-styled "Jews" is the "EQUAL AND OPPOSITE REACTION". THEIR CONVERSION IS A "REACTION" NOT AN "ACTION". CAN YOU

ANY LONGER DOUBT THAT AFTER READING THESE FACTS?

Catholicism has proven itself spiritually the "EQUAL AND OPPOSITE REACTION" of the religious worship practised today under the name "Judaism", and prior to that name under the names "Talmudism" and "Pharisaism". What is spiritually conspicuous in Catholicism is conspicuous by its absence in so-called "Judaism". What is spiritually conspicuous in so-called "Judaism" is conspicuous by its absence in Catholicism, thank God. Anything which may be said by anyone to the contrary notwithstanding, Catholicism and so-called "Judaism" are at the opposite extremes of the spiritual spectrum.

Our subconscious mind never sleeps. It remains awake all the while the conscious mind is asleep. This subconscious mind of so-called or self-styled "Jews" is "WHY JEWS BECOME CATHOLICS". The more spiritually sensitive subconscious minds of so-called or self-styled "Jews" for 2000 years have been seeking a spiritually secure beach-head as a refuge from the terror of the Talmud. After a lifetime breathing the atmosphere of the Talmud so-called or self-styled "Jews" found Catholicism a wholesome and refreshing change of spiritual climate. They could not resist the spiritual force of the "EQUAL AND OPPOSITE REACTION" WHICH ATTRACTED THEM TO CATHOLICISM.

Catholicism supplied a sacred sanctuary for the more spiritually sensitive subconscious mind of the so-called or self-styled "Jew" seeking security in his escape from the Talmud. (Hatonn: Please un-

derstand that which is "inferred" herein regarding the Holy Catholic Church--for it was assumed that the one converting would find that which he was seeking in truth of Godness--however, what is actually found is collusion and total usurpation of the truth in favor of the same lie--the deception has been most insidious but effective indeed!) Before sailing into the safe port of Catholicism the subconscious mind of the more spiritually sensitive so-called or self-styled "Jew" is tossed like a ship in a storm which has lost its rudder. When the ship anchors safely in the port of Catholicism spiritual peace of mind is restored and the ship remains securely at anchor in that safe port. Many millions of so-called or self-styled "Jews" would embark upon that voyage of their more courageous co-religionists but for one reason. They fear reprisals by their co-religionists.

In your article you mention just a few of the many penalties imposed by reactionary so-called or self-styled "Jews" upon their co-religionists who become converts to Catholicism. Conversion to Catholicism has even deprived many former so-called or self-styled "Jews" from earning their living. Many families faced starvation for that reason. A convert to Catholicism must be ready and willing to suffer the economic, social and political hardships his former co-religionists will make him pay as the price for the spiritual wealth he will acquire with conversion to Catholicism.

Investigation by you will convince you that so-called or self-styled "Jews" never turn spiritually to Catholicism "BECAUSE SUCH WAS THE JEWISH RELIGION: BECAUSE SUCH IS THE CATHOLIC RELIGION", as you state in your article. A so-

called or self-styled "Jew" might question the wisdom of conversion from the Original to a copy of the original. Inasmuch as so-called "Judaism" is a modern name for "Talmudism", and "Talmudism is a name given to the ancient practise of "Pharisaism", how can you reconcile what you state that ". . . SUCH WAS THE JEWISH RELIGION. . . SUCH IS THE CATHOLIC RELIGION".

Several so-called or self-styled "Jews" who were recently converted to Catholicism are my personal friends. Not one of those whom I have asked became a Catholic because they felt "THE CATHOLIC CHURCH IS THE JEWISH CHURCH GLORIFIED", as you state in your article. What "JEWISH CHURCH" they ask me? I am unable to answer. What "JEWISH CHURCH" I ask you? "Pharisaism"? "Talmudism"? Surely you would not venture the opinion that the Catholic Church is "Pharisaism" or "Talmudism" now "GLORIFIED" as Catholicism, would you?

It must be quite apparent to you now that so-called or self-styled "Jews" who become converts to Catholicism do not believe that the Catholic Church, as you state in your article, "IS THE CHURCH OF JEWISH CONVERTS AND THEIR DESCENDANTS". They do not regard Jesus as a "CONVERT" to the Catholic Church. You include Jesus with others you describe as "JEWISH CONVERTS" to the Catholic Church, in your article. In your article you state, "FIRST CAME CHRIST, THE JEW OF JEWS". I never heard that designation before. Is it original? Nor will converted so-called or self-styled "Jews" concur at all with "THEN CAME THE APOSTLES, ALL

JEWS", as you also state in your article. There is unquestionably too big an area of disagreement here to disregard the views of those who have become converts to Catholicism. Nor can these converts to Catholicism be made to believe as truth "THEN CAME THE THOUSANDS OF THE FIRST MEMBERS OF THE CATHOLIC CHURCH, WHO WERE JEWS", as you state in your article under discussion here.

My dear Dr. Goldstein, as a former so-called or self-styled "Jew" for almost half your life, when you became a convert to Catholicism did you do so for the reasons you state in your article "WHY JEWS BECOME CATHOLICS"? That would be difficult for me to believe in spite of the further statement you make in your article "IN FACT THERE WOULD NOT HAVE BEEN A CATHOLIC CHURCH WERE IT NOT FOR THE JEWS". That statement appears incredible in view of incontestible facts, but these facts may not have been available to you when you made it.

(Hatonn: I believe the facts are quite obvious, in this instance, wherein you have a man who has risen to position of influencing the masses of people through a controlled media and he is simply a tool of the Zionist Elite who said: "A FIFTEENTH CENTURY 'PROTOCOL': (No. 4.) As for what you say of their destroying your synagogues: MAKE YOUR SONS CANONS AND CLERICS IN ORDER THAT THEY MAY DESTROY THEIR CHURCHES." You who continue to be deceived with the facts before thine eyes shall reap the like rewards of thine ignorance by remaining in the trap whilst the master-deceivers pull you all the way into the PIT!)

If so-called or self-styled "Jews" believed what you state in your article they would undoubtedly prefer to stay put spiritually in their "JEWISH CHURCH", by which you mean no doubt so-called "Judaism". They would query why Catholics expected them to leave their "JEWISH CHURCH" to enter the Catholic Church (or any other 'church'). It might appear more logical to expect Catholics to return to the original of the Catholic Church, the "JEWISH CHURCH", or so-called "Judaism". On the basis of what you state, that would not be inconsistent.

You take away my breath when you further state, "CATHOLICISM WOULD NOT EXIST WERE IT NOT FOR JUDAISM". That leaves very little for me to say after writing these 62 pages of facts and comments. In a certain sense there is certain sense to what you state if you feel that the existence of so-called "Judaism", in the time of Jesus and since then, created the necessity for the existence of Catholicism. But in no sense can the Catholic Church be adjudicated the projection of "Pharisaism", "Talmudism", or so-called "Judaism".

We should get together in person to go into this matter more fully. I hope you will extend that privilege to me in the not too distant future. In closing this letter I sincerely request that you bear in mind while reading this letter Galatians, 4:16, "Am I therefore become your enemy, because I tell you the truth?" And to this I add, "I hope not". I hope that we shall continue to be the very best of friends. If the Christian faith is to be rescued from its dedicated enemies we must all join hands and form a "human life-line". We must pull to-

gether, not in different direction. We must "bury the hatchet" but not in each others heads.

Looking forward with pleasant anticipation to the delight of a meeting with you in person whenever you find it convenient and agreeable for yourself, and awaiting your early reply for which I take this opportunity to thank you in advance, and with best wishes for your continued good health and success, please believe me to be,

Most respectfully and very sincerely,
Benjamin H. Freedman.

END OF QUOTING

I believe I will just leave you with this to ponder at this point.

Try on for size, the moccasins that fit. The Christian Church in its lies unto the Native Americans in practice of that Christ projected action in every facet of the lie has driven thousands into confusion and ridicule of that very thing you attempted to bring unto them---or did you? It is fact and TRUTH from onset that your antecedents intended to defraud them and "save them" from that which was balanced and harmonious within the Truth of God and Planet and mold them into your own sickness. You have a long way to go, those of you who CALL yourselves "CHRISTIANS", for it is long since you acted as "CHRISTED" beings. Ponder it for the time of confrontation is upon you and the choosing and sorting is under way--NOW!

In deference to you ones who will pick this material to pieces with toothpicks and magnifying glasses--ah, would that all of you would make such effort to

find the proof and confirmation--please realize that we have utilized another's material and I give great honor and would not change it. I will make comments and if a thing be in gross error I will most surely change of it--otherwise, it is given that you might SEE THE TRUTH AS PRESENTED IN YOUR DIMENSION BY YOUR OWN HISTORIANS.

I speak of this for already a studied reader has pointed out that one mentioned herein, Josephus, was stated as being from the "first century". Well I know not how else you would effectively represent the century for the man lived approximately from 37-100 "A.D.". That is certainly within the first century but not specifically the "first century" according to your ridiculous counting. For you who are curious now, about Josephus: He was a "Jewish" (you see, it has seeped into everything of documentation as the updating takes place) soldier, statesman, and historian. This from the *Reader's Digest* GREAT ENCYCLOPEDIA DICTIONARY, 1971.

"Oh", you might say, "THEY don't make errors in the encyclopaedias". OH, DON'T THEY? I would answer you:--just read the letter I will reproduce herein:

QUOTE:

EMBASSY OF GREECE
PRESS AND INFORMATION
OFFICE
2211 Massachusetts Ave., N.W.
Washington, D.C. 20008

December 22, 1989

The Editor
The New Webster's
Comprehensive Dictionary
Lexicon Publication, Inc.
95 Madison Avenue, Suite 603

New York, N.Y. 10016

Dear Editor,

We would like to draw your attention to some serious errors in or omissions from the entry concerning Greece of your 1989 edition (page 420).

a) Greece is not a kingdom but a Presidential Parliamentary Republic. The monarchy was abolished 15 years ago, in Dec. 74, by a referendum in which the Greek people voted 69.2% in favor of a Presidential Republic.

b) There are not ethnic Turks or other ethnic minorities in Greece, but only a Moslem minority of 120,000 people (about 1% of the population).

c) Greece did not "absorb Turkish territories" after the War of Independence in the 1820's but liberated Greek territories under Ottoman rule. The contemporary Greek State was formed through the liberation of territories which have been Greek since ancient times and which were under Ottoman occupation for four centuries.

d) The Greek Orthodox religion is practiced by 98% of the population.

e) Besides Athens and Thessaloniki, universities exist in seven other areas of Greece, including the universities of Patras, Crete, Ioannina, Thrace, Thessaly, the Aegean (islands) and the Ionian (islands).

f) Greece has been a member of the European Community since 1981.

Enclosed please find information on the June and November 1989 elections, both of which produced coalition governments.

We hope that you will make the necessary corrections in the new edition of your authoritative dictionary.

Sincerely,

Achilles Paparsenos
Press Attache

Telephone: (202) 332-2727
Telefax: (202) 265-4931
Telex: 440662GRIN

* * * * *

RESPONSE:

GROLIER INCORPORATED
Sherman Turnpike,
Danbury, Connecticut 06816

February 7, 1990

Mr. Achilles Paparsenos
Embassy of Greece
Press and Information Office
2211 Massachusetts Ave. NW
Washington, DC 20008

Dear Mr. Paparsenos:

Thank you for your letter of December 22, about errors in the article GREECE in the New Webster's Comprehensive Dictionary, which was published by one of our subsidiaries. I am especially grateful for the information you enclosed.

We will make corrections in the article in our next printing. We regret the errors and are grateful that you (and others) have brought them to our attention.

Sincerely,

Lawrence T. Lorimer
Vice President
Editorial Director

* * * * *

And thus is history so easily changed and allowed to change if ONES LIKE YOU DO NOT SPEAK OUT AND DEMAND

TRUTH! YOUR HOLY BOOKS AND TEACHINGS HAVE BEEN THE MOST TAMPERED-WITH DOCUMENTS ON THE FACE OF YOUR EARTH--TO SUIT THE NEEDS AND SERVE AS TOOLS TO DEFRAUD A CIVILIZATION AND SPECIES--AND YOU HAVE CONTINUED TO SLEEP AND DO NOTHING TO SET IT TO RIGHT. WAKE UP WORLD--THE ANTI-CHRIST WHO WILL BRING DOWN YOUR ENTIRE PLANET IS ALIVE AND WELL AND THRIVING ON YOUR BLOOD!

Enough, Dharma, close for this day. Thank you for your service and we shall resume with this subject matter when we continue. We will next give you contents of a document entitled: AMERICAN FREEDOM & ZIONIST POWER, Pitman Buck, Jr. ("United States Constitution BILL OF RIGHTS: Article 1: Congress shall make no law respecting an establishment of religion....") A short quote, now, for introduction.

"THE PERVASIVE INFLUENCE of "Jewish" (there it is again--as casually as other errors become "fact") power upon American domestic and foreign policies is an issue that cries out for public discussion. It should be of concern to every American as to how an ethnocentric, religious group which comprises less than three percent of the population has become a (the) leading factor in American politics. Yet, ironically, in America where free speech and press are constitutionally guaranteed, the subject has been almost completely ignored except in either extremely racist circles or in selected "Jewish" publications aimed at sympathetic readership." "Jewish" meaning, of course, "Zionist". We will take

up at this point when next we sit to print.

Hatonn, Gyeorgos Ceres
Commander
United Federation Fleet
Inter-Galactic Federation Command

Saalome' and good day.

The Highest Commandment

The highest command of the Law of The Creation is: Achieve the wisdom of knowledge inasmuch as this will enable you to wisely follow the Laws of The Creation.

The highest command of the Law of God is: You shall honor God as the ruler of the human races and follow his Laws for He is the "King of Wisdom", i.e.:

1. You shall have no other Gods than the God Creator before you and abide with the Laws of The Creation which encompasses all.
2. You shall not make for yourselves idols and false images to worship as Gods for therein you give power into the hands of evil.
3. You shall love the Lord God with all your heart, soul and being - (you must love thine-self as God - and God as self).
4. You shall not use the name of God irreverently, nor use of it to swear to a falsehood.
5. Remember God's "Day" and keep it Holy.
6. Honor your parents.
7. You shall not murder your fellow man.
8. You must not commit adultery.
9. You must not steal (materially or emotionally).
10. You must not covet or envy that which belongs to your neighbor.

America West Publishers



Post Office Box 986
Tehachapi, CA 93581
(805) 822-9655
FAX 822-9658

February 26, 1991

Dear Friends,

Commander Hatonn has given these documents in a series of double-Expresses, which we have elected to publish as an Extra. The Commander has referred to this as some of the most important information of our time..

We, and the staff at America West, would like to give this to you as a bonus gift to be shared with your friends and contacts. It is incredible!

We wish to express to you all our sincerest appreciation and thank you for your continued support. May God bless you and keep you in His light. And the Word shall go forth.

Warmest regards,

George and Desiree' Green

P.S.

If you would like to secure additional copies of this document, they will be made available at a cost of \$3.00 each, postpaid. In quantities of 10 or more the cost will be \$2.50 each, postpaid.

"The Truth Will Set You Free"